

# Table of Contents

[Information](#Top_of_0000_Information_xhtml)

[Chapter 351 - Chapter 351: Legendary Six-Dimensional state! Blood Awakening Realm! The Beginning of Transcendence! 5](#Top_of_0001_Chapter_351___Chapte)

[Chapter 352 - Chapter 352: Legendary Six-Dimensional State! Blood Awakening Realm! The Beginning of Transcendence! 6](#Top_of_0002_Chapter_352___Chapte)

[Chapter 353 - Chapter 353: Legendary Six-Dimensional State, Blood Awakening Realm! The Beginning of Transcendence! 7](#Top_of_0003_Chapter_353___Chapte)

[Chapter 354 - Chapter 354: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 1](#Top_of_0004_Chapter_354___Chapte)

[Chapter 355 - Chapter 355: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 2](#Top_of_0005_Chapter_355___Chapte)

[Chapter 356 - Chapter 356: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 3](#Top_of_0006_Chapter_356___Chapte)

[Chapter 357 - Chapter 357: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 4](#Top_of_0007_Chapter_357___Chapte)

[Chapter 358 - Chapter 358: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 5](#Top_of_0008_Chapter_358___Chapte)

[Chapter 359 - Chapter 359: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 6](#Top_of_0009_Chapter_359___Chapte)

[Chapter 360 - Chapter 360: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 7](#Top_of_0010_Chapter_360___Chapte)

[Chapter 361 - Chapter 361: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (1)](#Top_of_0011_Chapter_361___Chapte)

[Chapter 362 - Chapter 362: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (2)](#Top_of_0012_Chapter_362___Chapte)

[Chapter 363 - Chapter 363: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (3)](#Top_of_0013_Chapter_363___Chapte)

[Chapter 364 - Chapter 364: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (4)](#Top_of_0014_Chapter_364___Chapte)

[Chapter 365 - Chapter 365: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (5)](#Top_of_0015_Chapter_365___Chapte)

[Chapter 366 - Chapter 366: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (1)](#Top_of_0016_Chapter_366___Chapte)

[Chapter 367 - Chapter 367: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (2)](#Top_of_0017_Chapter_367___Chapte)

[Chapter 368 - Chapter 368: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (3)](#Top_of_0018_Chapter_368___Chapte)

[Chapter 369 - Chapter 369: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (4)](#Top_of_0019_Chapter_369___Chapte)

[Chapter 370 - Chapter 370: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red LOCUS Breatn’. (5)](#Top_of_0020_Chapter_370___Chapte)

[Chapter 371 - Chapter 371: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (1)](#Top_of_0021_Chapter_371___Chapte)

[Chapter 372 - Chapter 372: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (2)](#Top_of_0022_Chapter_372___Chapte)

[Chapter 373 - Chapter 373: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body,](#Top_of_0023_Chapter_373___Chapte)

[Chapter 374 - Chapter 374: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (4)](#Top_of_0024_Chapter_374___Chapte)

[Chapter 375 - Chapter 375: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body,](#Top_of_0025_Chapter_375___Chapte)

[Chapter 376 - Chapter 376: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (6)](#Top_of_0026_Chapter_376___Chapte)

[Chapter 377 - Chapter 377: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (1)](#Top_of_0027_Chapter_377___Chapte)

[Chapter 378 - Chapter 378: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (2)](#Top_of_0028_Chapter_378___Chapte)

[Chapter 379 - Chapter 379: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (3)](#Top_of_0029_Chapter_379___Chapte)

[Chapter 380 - Chapter 380: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (4)](#Top_of_0030_Chapter_380___Chapte)

[Chapter 381 - Chapter 381: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (5)](#Top_of_0031_Chapter_381___Chapte)

[Chapter 382 - Chapter 382: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (6)](#Top_of_0032_Chapter_382___Chapte)

[Chapter 383 - Chapter 383: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (1)](#Top_of_0033_Chapter_383___Chapte)

[Chapter 384 - Chapter 384: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (2)](#Top_of_0034_Chapter_384___Chapte)

[Chapter 385 - Chapter 385: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (3)](#Top_of_0035_Chapter_385___Chapte)

[Chapter 386 - Chapter 386: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (4)](#Top_of_0036_Chapter_386___Chapte)

[Chapter 387 - Chapter 387: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (5)](#Top_of_0037_Chapter_387___Chapte)

[Chapter 388 - Chapter 388: Ultimate Undying Bird! Legendary Physique!](#Top_of_0038_Chapter_388___Chapte)

[Chapter 389 - Chapter 389: Ultimate Undying Bird! Legendary Physique!](#Top_of_0039_Chapter_389___Chapte)

[Chapter 390 - Chapter 390: Ultimate Undying Bird! Legendary Physique!](#Top_of_0040_Chapter_390___Chapte)

[Chapter 391 - Chapter 391: Maximum Undying Bird! Legendary Physique! (4)](#Top_of_0041_Chapter_391___Chapte)

[Chapter 392 - Chapter 392: Maximum Undying Bird! Legendary Physique! (5)](#Top_of_0042_Chapter_392___Chapte)

[Chapter 393 - Chapter 393: Maximum Undying Bird! Legendary Physique! (6)](#Top_of_0043_Chapter_393___Chapte)

[Chapter 394 - Chapter 394: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (1)](#Top_of_0044_Chapter_394___Chapte)

[Chapter 395 - Chapter 395: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (2)](#Top_of_0045_Chapter_395___Chapte)

[Chapter 396 - Chapter 396: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (3)](#Top_of_0046_Chapter_396___Chapte)

[Chapter 397 - Chapter 397: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (4)](#Top_of_0047_Chapter_397___Chapte)

[Chapter 398 - Chapter 398: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (5)](#Top_of_0048_Chapter_398___Chapte)

[Chapter 399 - Chapter 399: Sea-Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (1)](#Top_of_0049_Chapter_399___Chapte)

[Chapter 400 - Chapter 400: Sea- Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (2)](#Top_of_0050_Chapter_400___Chapte)

[Chapter 401 - Chapter 401: Sea-Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (3)](#Top_of_0051_Chapter_401___Chapte)

[Chapter 402 - Chapter 402: Sea- Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (4)](#Top_of_0052_Chapter_402___Chapte)

[Chapter 403 - Chapter 403: Sea-Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (5)](#Top_of_0053_Chapter_403___Chapte)

[Chapter 404 - Chapter 404: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (1)](#Top_of_0054_Chapter_404___Chapte)

[Chapter 405 - Chapter 405: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (2)](#Top_of_0055_Chapter_405___Chapte)

[Chapter 406 - Chapter 406: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (3)](#Top_of_0056_Chapter_406___Chapte)

[Chapter 407 - Chapter 407: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (4)](#Top_of_0057_Chapter_407___Chapte)

[Chapter 408 - Chapter 408: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (5)](#Top_of_0058_Chapter_408___Chapte)

[Chapter 409 - Chapter 409: A Breathing Technique That Surpasses Legendary! (1)](#Top_of_0059_Chapter_409___Chapte)

[Chapter 410 - Chapter 410: A Breathing Technique That Surpasses Legendary! (2)](#Top_of_0060_Chapter_410___Chapte)

[Chapter 411 - Chapter 411: Surpassing Legendary Rank! (3)](#Top_of_0061_Chapter_411___Chapte)

[Chapter 412 - Chapter 412: Surpassing Legendary Rank! (4)](#Top_of_0062_Chapter_412___Chapte)

[Chapter 413 - Chapter 413: Surpassing Legendary Rank! (5)](#Top_of_0063_Chapter_413___Chapte)

[Chapter 414 - Chapter 414: Group Breaking Limit! (1)](#Top_of_0064_Chapter_414___Chapte)

[Chapter 415 - Chapter 415: Group Breaking Limit! (2)](#Top_of_0065_Chapter_415___Chapte)

[Chapter 416 - Chapter 416: Group Breaking Limit! (3)](#Top_of_0066_Chapter_416___Chapte)

[Chapter 417 - Chapter 417: Group Breaking Limit! (4)](#Top_of_0067_Chapter_417___Chapte)

[Chapter 418 - Chapter 418: Group Breaking Limit! (5)](#Top_of_0068_Chapter_418___Chapte)

[Chapter 419 - Chapter 419: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (1)](#Top_of_0069_Chapter_419___Chapte)

[Chapter 420 - Chapter 420: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (2)](#Top_of_0070_Chapter_420___Chapte)

[Chapter 421 - Chapter 421: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (3)](#Top_of_0071_Chapter_421___Chapte)

[Chapter 422 - Chapter 422: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (4)](#Top_of_0072_Chapter_422___Chapte)

[Chapter 423 - Chapter 423: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (5)](#Top_of_0073_Chapter_423___Chapte)

[Chapter 424 - Chapter 424: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (1)](#Top_of_0074_Chapter_424___Chapte)

[Chapter 425 - Chapter 425: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (2)](#Top_of_0075_Chapter_425___Chapte)

[Chapter 426 - Chapter 426: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (3)](#Top_of_0076_Chapter_426___Chapte)

[Chapter 427 - Chapter 427: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (4)](#Top_of_0077_Chapter_427___Chapte)

[Chapter 428 - Chapter 428: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (5)](#Top_of_0078_Chapter_428___Chapte)

[Chapter 429 - Chapter 429: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (6)](#Top_of_0079_Chapter_429___Chapte)

[Chapter 430 - Chapter 430: Unpredictable Human Hearts, City Destroying Battle, Certification Successful! (1)](#Top_of_0080_Chapter_430___Chapte)

[Chapter 431 - Chapter 431: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (2)](#Top_of_0081_Chapter_431___Chapte)

[Chapter 432 - Chapter 432: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (3)](#Top_of_0082_Chapter_432___Chapte)

[Chapter 433 - Chapter 433: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (4)](#Top_of_0083_Chapter_433___Chapte)

[Chapter 434 - Chapter 434: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (5)](#Top_of_0084_Chapter_434___Chapte)

[Chapter 435 - Chapter 435: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (6)](#Top_of_0085_Chapter_435___Chapte)

[Chapter 436 - Chapter 436: Advancing to Senior First-circle! (1)](#Top_of_0086_Chapter_436___Chapte)

[Chapter 437 - Chapter 437: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (2)](#Top_of_0087_Chapter_437___Chapte)

[Chapter 438 - Chapter 438: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (3)](#Top_of_0088_Chapter_438___Chapte)

[Chapter 439 - Chapter 439: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (4)](#Top_of_0089_Chapter_439___Chapte)

[Chapter 440 - Chapter 440: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (5)](#Top_of_0090_Chapter_440___Chapte)

[Chapter 441 - Chapter 441: Advancing to Senior First-circle! (6)](#Top_of_0091_Chapter_441___Chapte)

[Chapter 442 - Chapter 442: Advancing to Senior First-circle! (7)](#Top_of_0092_Chapter_442___Chapte)

[Chapter 443 - Chapter 443: Level 5 Devil Blade, Silver Mountain Dragon!](#Top_of_0093_Chapter_443___Chapte)

[Chapter 444 - Chapter 444: Level 5 Devil Blade, Silver Mountain Dragon!(2)](#Top_of_0094_Chapter_444___Chapte)

[Chapter 445 - Chapter 445: Level 5 Devil Blade, Silver Mountain Dragon!(3)](#Top_of_0095_Chapter_445___Chapte)

[Chapter 446 - Chapter 446: Summoning a Soul from the Underworld! Corpse Digger! (1)](#Top_of_0096_Chapter_446___Chapte)

[Chapter 447 - Chapter 447: Summoning a Soul from the Underworld! Corpse Digger! (2)](#Top_of_0097_Chapter_447___Chapte)

[Chapter 448 - Chapter 448: Summoning a Soul from the Underworld! Corpse Digger! (3)](#Top_of_0098_Chapter_448___Chapte)

[Chapter 449 - Chapter 449: Three Forms Combined! Flame Giant Levi!](#Top_of_0099_Chapter_449___Chapte)

[Chapter 450 - Chapter 450: Three Forms Combined! Flame Giant Levi!](#Top_of_0100_Chapter_450___Chapte)

[Chapter 451 - Chapter 451: Three Forms Combined! Flame Giant Levi! (3)](#Top_of_0101_Chapter_451___Chapte)

[Chapter 452 - Chapter 452: Spirit Binding Ring, Subduing the Fire Elemental Spirit! (1)](#Top_of_0102_Chapter_452___Chapte)

[Chapter 453 - Chapter 453: Spirit Binding Ring, Subduing the Fire Elemental spirit! (2)](#Top_of_0103_Chapter_453___Chapte)

[Chapter 454 - Chapter 454: Spirit Binding Ring, Subduing the Fire Elemental Spirit!! (3)](#Top_of_0104_Chapter_454___Chapte)

[Chapter 455 - Chapter 455: Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique! (1)](#Top_of_0105_Chapter_455___Chapte)

[Chapter 456 - Chapter 456: Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique! (2)](#Top_of_0106_Chapter_456___Chapte)

[Chapter 457 - Chapter 457: Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique! (3)](#Top_of_0107_Chapter_457___Chapte)

[Chapter 458 - Chapter 458: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (1)](#Top_of_0108_Chapter_458___Chapte)

[Chapter 459 - Chapter 459: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (2)](#Top_of_0109_Chapter_459___Chapte)

[Chapter 460 - Chapter 460: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (3)](#Top_of_0110_Chapter_460___Chapte)

[Chapter 461 - Chapter 461: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (4)](#Top_of_0111_Chapter_461___Chapte)

[Chapter 462 - Chapter 462: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (1)](#Top_of_0112_Chapter_462___Chapte)

[Chapter 463 - Chapter 463: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (2)](#Top_of_0113_Chapter_463___Chapte)

[Chapter 464 - Chapter 464: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (3)](#Top_of_0114_Chapter_464___Chapte)

[Chapter 465 - Chapter 465: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (4)](#Top_of_0115_Chapter_465___Chapte)

[Chapter 466 - Chapter 466: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (5)](#Top_of_0116_Chapter_466___Chapte)

[Chapter 467 - Chapter 467: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (6)](#Top_of_0117_Chapter_467___Chapte)

[Chapter 468 - Chapter 468: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (7)](#Top_of_0118_Chapter_468___Chapte)

[Chapter 469 - Chapter 469: The Black Knight! (1)](#Top_of_0119_Chapter_469___Chapte)

[Chapter 470 - Chapter 470: The Black Knight! (2)](#Top_of_0120_Chapter_470___Chapte)

[Chapter 471 - Chapter 471: The Black Knight! (3)](#Top_of_0121_Chapter_471___Chapte)

[Chapter 472 - Chapter 472: The Black Knight! (4)](#Top_of_0122_Chapter_472___Chapte)

[Chapter 473 - Chapter 473: The Black Knight! (5)](#Top_of_0123_Chapter_473___Chapte)

[Chapter 474 - Chapter 474: The Black Knight! (6)](#Top_of_0124_Chapter_474___Chapte)

[Chapter 475 - Chapter 475: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!](#Top_of_0125_Chapter_475___Chapte)

[Chapter 476 - Chapter 476: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!](#Top_of_0126_Chapter_476___Chapte)

[Chapter 477 - Chapter 477: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(3)](#Top_of_0127_Chapter_477___Chapte)

[Chapter 478 - Chapter 478: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(4)](#Top_of_0128_Chapter_478___Chapte)

[Chapter 479 - Chapter 479: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(5)](#Top_of_0129_Chapter_479___Chapte)

[Chapter 480 - Chapter 480: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(6)](#Top_of_0130_Chapter_480___Chapte)

[Chapter 481 - Chapter 481: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(7)](#Top_of_0131_Chapter_481___Chapte)

[Chapter 482 - Chapter 482: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (1)](#Top_of_0132_Chapter_482___Chapte)

[Chapter 483 - Chapter 483: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (2)](#Top_of_0133_Chapter_483___Chapte)

[Chapter 484 - Chapter 484: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (3)](#Top_of_0134_Chapter_484___Chapte)

[Chapter 485 - Chapter 485: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (4)](#Top_of_0135_Chapter_485___Chapte)

[Chapter 486 - Chapter 486: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (5)](#Top_of_0136_Chapter_486___Chapte)

[Chapter 487 - Chapter 487: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (6)](#Top_of_0137_Chapter_487___Chapte)

[Chapter 488 - Chapter 488: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the sea! (1)](#Top_of_0138_Chapter_488___Chapte)

[Chapter 489 - Chapter 489: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (2)](#Top_of_0139_Chapter_489___Chapte)

[Chapter 490 - Chapter 490: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (3)](#Top_of_0140_Chapter_490___Chapte)

[Chapter 491 - Chapter 491: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the sea! (4)](#Top_of_0141_Chapter_491___Chapte)

[Chapter 492 - Chapter 492: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (5)](#Top_of_0142_Chapter_492___Chapte)

[Chapter 493 - Chapter 493: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (6)](#Top_of_0143_Chapter_493___Chapte)

[Chapter 494 - Chapter 494: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (7)](#Top_of_0144_Chapter_494___Chapte)

[Chapter 495 - Chapter 495: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!](#Top_of_0145_Chapter_495___Chapte)

[Chapter 496 - Chapter 496: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!](#Top_of_0146_Chapter_496___Chapte)

[Chapter 497 - Chapter 497: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi I s Fourth Form!](#Top_of_0147_Chapter_497___Chapte)

[Chapter 498 - Chapter 498: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!(4)](#Top_of_0148_Chapter_498___Chapte)

[Chapter 499 - Chapter 499: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!(5)](#Top_of_0149_Chapter_499___Chapte)

[Chapter 500 - Chapter 500: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (1)](#Top_of_0150_Chapter_500___Chapte)

[Chapter 501 - Chapter 501: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood clan! (2)](#Top_of_0151_Chapter_501___Chapte)

[Chapter 502 - Chapter 502: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (3)](#Top_of_0152_Chapter_502___Chapte)

[Chapter 503 - Chapter 503: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (4)](#Top_of_0153_Chapter_503___Chapte)

[Chapter 504 - Chapter 504: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (5)](#Top_of_0154_Chapter_504___Chapte)

[Chapter 505 - Chapter 505: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (1)](#Top_of_0155_Chapter_505___Chapte)

[Chapter 506 - Chapter 506: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (2)](#Top_of_0156_Chapter_506___Chapte)

[Chapter 507 - Chapter 507: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (3)](#Top_of_0157_Chapter_507___Chapte)

[Chapter 508 - Chapter 508: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (4)](#Top_of_0158_Chapter_508___Chapte)

[Chapter 509 - Chapter 509: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (5)](#Top_of_0159_Chapter_509___Chapte)

[Chapter 510 - Chapter 510: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind](#Top_of_0160_Chapter_510___Chapte)

[Chapter 511 - Chapter 511: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 1](#Top_of_0161_Chapter_511___Chapte)

[Chapter 512 - Chapter 512: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 2](#Top_of_0162_Chapter_512___Chapte)

[Chapter 513 - Chapter 513: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 3](#Top_of_0163_Chapter_513___Chapte)

[Chapter 514 - Chapter 514: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 4](#Top_of_0164_Chapter_514___Chapte)

[Chapter 515 - Chapter 515: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 5](#Top_of_0165_Chapter_515___Chapte)

[Chapter 516 - Chapter 516: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (1)](#Top_of_0166_Chapter_516___Chapte)

[Chapter 517 - Chapter 517: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (2)](#Top_of_0167_Chapter_517___Chapte)

[Chapter 518 - Chapter 518: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (3)](#Top_of_0168_Chapter_518___Chapte)

[Chapter 519 - Chapter 519: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (4)](#Top_of_0169_Chapter_519___Chapte)

[Chapter 520 - Chapter 520: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (5)](#Top_of_0170_Chapter_520___Chapte)

[Chapter 521 - Chapter 521: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (6)](#Top_of_0171_Chapter_521___Chapte)

[Chapter 522 - Chapter 522: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!](#Top_of_0172_Chapter_522___Chapte)

[Chapter 523 - Chapter 523: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!(2)](#Top_of_0173_Chapter_523___Chapte)

[Chapter 524 - Chapter 524: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!](#Top_of_0174_Chapter_524___Chapte)

[Chapter 525 - Chapter 525: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!(4)](#Top_of_0175_Chapter_525___Chapte)

[Chapter 526 - Chapter 526: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!(5)](#Top_of_0176_Chapter_526___Chapte)

[Chapter 527 - Chapter 527: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!](#Top_of_0177_Chapter_527___Chapte)

[Chapter 528 - Chapter 528: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (1)](#Top_of_0178_Chapter_528___Chapte)

[Chapter 529 - Chapter 529: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (2)](#Top_of_0179_Chapter_529___Chapte)

[Chapter 530 - Chapter 530: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (3)](#Top_of_0180_Chapter_530___Chapte)

[Chapter 531 - Chapter 531: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (4)](#Top_of_0181_Chapter_531___Chapte)

[Chapter 532 - Chapter 532: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (5)](#Top_of_0182_Chapter_532___Chapte)

[Chapter 533 - Chapter 533: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (6)](#Top_of_0183_Chapter_533___Chapte)

[Chapter 534 - Chapter 534: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (7)](#Top_of_0184_Chapter_534___Chapte)

[Chapter 535 - Chapter 535: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (1)](#Top_of_0185_Chapter_535___Chapte)

[Chapter 536 - Chapter 536: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (2)](#Top_of_0186_Chapter_536___Chapte)

[Chapter 537 - Chapter 537: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (3)](#Top_of_0187_Chapter_537___Chapte)

[Chapter 538 - Chapter 538: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (4)](#Top_of_0188_Chapter_538___Chapte)

[Chapter 539 - Chapter 539: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (5)](#Top_of_0189_Chapter_539___Chapte)

[Chapter 540 - Chapter 540: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (1)](#Top_of_0190_Chapter_540___Chapte)

[Chapter 541 - Chapter 541: Survival in Chaos, Hundred -Eyed Demon King! (2)](#Top_of_0191_Chapter_541___Chapte)

[Chapter 542 - Chapter 542: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (3)](#Top_of_0192_Chapter_542___Chapte)

[Chapter 543 - Chapter 543: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (4)](#Top_of_0193_Chapter_543___Chapte)

[Chapter 544 - Chapter 544: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (5)](#Top_of_0194_Chapter_544___Chapte)

[Chapter 545 - Chapter 545: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (1)](#Top_of_0195_Chapter_545___Chapte)

[Chapter 546 - Chapter 546: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (2)](#Top_of_0196_Chapter_546___Chapte)

[Chapter 547 - Chapter 547: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (3)](#Top_of_0197_Chapter_547___Chapte)

[Chapter 548 - Chapter 548: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (4)](#Top_of_0198_Chapter_548___Chapte)

[Chapter 549 - Chapter 549: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (5)](#Top_of_0199_Chapter_549___Chapte)

[Chapter 550 - Chapter 550: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (1)](#Top_of_0200_Chapter_550___Chapte)

[Chapter 551 - Chapter 551: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (2)](#Top_of_0201_Chapter_551___Chapte)

[Chapter 552 - Chapter 552: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (3)](#Top_of_0202_Chapter_552___Chapte)

[Chapter 553 - Chapter 553: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (4)](#Top_of_0203_Chapter_553___Chapte)

[Chapter 554 - Chapter 554: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (5)](#Top_of_0204_Chapter_554___Chapte)

[Chapter 555 - Chapter 555: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (1)](#Top_of_0205_Chapter_555___Chapte)

[Chapter 556 - Chapter 556: Advancing to the Second -Circle! (2)](#Top_of_0206_Chapter_556___Chapte)

[Chapter 557 - Chapter 557: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (3)](#Top_of_0207_Chapter_557___Chapte)

[Chapter 558 - Chapter 558: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (4)](#Top_of_0208_Chapter_558___Chapte)

[Chapter 559 - Chapter 559: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (5)](#Top_of_0209_Chapter_559___Chapte)

[Chapter 560 - Chapter 560: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (1)](#Top_of_0210_Chapter_560___Chapte)

[Chapter 561 - Chapter 561: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (2)](#Top_of_0211_Chapter_561___Chapte)

[Chapter 562 - Chapter 562: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (3)](#Top_of_0212_Chapter_562___Chapte)

[Chapter 563 - Chapter 563: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (4)](#Top_of_0213_Chapter_563___Chapte)

[Chapter 564 - Chapter 564: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (5)](#Top_of_0214_Chapter_564___Chapte)

[Chapter 565 - Chapter 565: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (6)](#Top_of_0215_Chapter_565___Chapte)

[Chapter 566 - Chapter 566: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (7)](#Top_of_0216_Chapter_566___Chapte)

[Chapter 567 - Chapter 567: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (1)](#Top_of_0217_Chapter_567___Chapte)

[Chapter 568 - Chapter 568: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (2)](#Top_of_0218_Chapter_568___Chapte)

[Chapter 569 - Chapter 569: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (3)](#Top_of_0219_Chapter_569___Chapte)

[Chapter 570 - Chapter 570: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (4)](#Top_of_0220_Chapter_570___Chapte)

[Chapter 571 - 571 Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (5)](#Top_of_0221_Chapter_571___571_Le)

[Chapter 572 - Chapter 572: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (6)](#Top_of_0222_Chapter_572___Chapte)

[Chapter 573 - Chapter 573: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (7)](#Top_of_0223_Chapter_573___Chapte)

[Chapter 574 - Chapter 574: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!](#Top_of_0224_Chapter_574___Chapte)

[Chapter 575 - Chapter 575: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!](#Top_of_0225_Chapter_575___Chapte)

[Chapter 576 - 576 Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced! (3)](#Top_of_0226_Chapter_576___576_Ae)

[Chapter 577 - Chapter 577: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!](#Top_of_0227_Chapter_577___Chapte)

[Chapter 578 - Chapter 578: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!](#Top_of_0228_Chapter_578___Chapte)

[Chapter 579 - Chapter 579: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!](#Top_of_0229_Chapter_579___Chapte)

[Chapter 580 - Chapter 580: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (1)](#Top_of_0230_Chapter_580___Chapte)

[Chapter 581 - Chapter 581: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (2)](#Top_of_0231_Chapter_581___Chapte)

[Chapter 582 - Chapter 582: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (3)](#Top_of_0232_Chapter_582___Chapte)

[Chapter 583 - Chapter 583: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (4)](#Top_of_0233_Chapter_583___Chapte)

[Chapter 584 - Chapter 584: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (5)](#Top_of_0234_Chapter_584___Chapte)

[Chapter 585 - Chapter 585: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (1)](#Top_of_0235_Chapter_585___Chapte)

[Chapter 586 - Chapter 586: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (2)](#Top_of_0236_Chapter_586___Chapte)

[Chapter 587 - Chapter 587: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (3)](#Top_of_0237_Chapter_587___Chapte)

[Chapter 588 - 588 Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (4)](#Top_of_0238_Chapter_588___588_Le)

[Chapter 589 - Chapter 589: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (5)](#Top_of_0239_Chapter_589___Chapte)

[Chapter 590 - Chapter 590: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (1)](#Top_of_0240_Chapter_590___Chapte)

[Chapter 591 - Chapter 591: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (2)](#Top_of_0241_Chapter_591___Chapte)

[Chapter 592 - Chapter 592: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (3)](#Top_of_0242_Chapter_592___Chapte)

[Chapter 593 - Chapter 593: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (4)](#Top_of_0243_Chapter_593___Chapte)

[Chapter 594 - 594 Knight's Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (5)](#Top_of_0244_Chapter_594___594_Kn)

[Chapter 595 - Chapter 595: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (6)](#Top_of_0245_Chapter_595___Chapte)

[Chapter 596 - Chapter 596: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (1)](#Top_of_0246_Chapter_596___Chapte)

[Chapter 597 - Chapter 597: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (2)](#Top_of_0247_Chapter_597___Chapte)

[Chapter 598 - Chapter 598: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (3)](#Top_of_0248_Chapter_598___Chapte)

[Chapter 599 - Chapter 599: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (4)](#Top_of_0249_Chapter_599___Chapte)

[Chapter 600 - Chapter 600: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (5)](#Top_of_0250_Chapter_600___Chapte)

[Chapter 601 - Chapter 601: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (6)](#Top_of_0251_Chapter_601___Chapte)

[Chapter 602 - Chapter 602: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (7)](#Top_of_0252_Chapter_602___Chapte)

[Chapter 603 - Chapter 603: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (1)](#Top_of_0253_Chapter_603___Chapte)

[Chapter 604 - Chapter 604: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (2)](#Top_of_0254_Chapter_604___Chapte)

[Chapter 605 - Chapter 605: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (3)](#Top_of_0255_Chapter_605___Chapte)

[Chapter 606 - Chapter 606: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (4)](#Top_of_0256_Chapter_606___Chapte)

[Chapter 607 - Chapter 607: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (5)](#Top_of_0257_Chapter_607___Chapte)

[Chapter 608 - Chapter 608: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (6)](#Top_of_0258_Chapter_608___Chapte)

[Chapter 609 - Chapter 609: Second-Ring Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!](#Top_of_0259_Chapter_609___Chapte)

[Chapter 610 - Chapter 610: Second Ring Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast! (2)](#Top_of_0260_Chapter_610___Chapte)

[Chapter 611 - Chapter 611: Second Ring Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast! (3)](#Top_of_0261_Chapter_611___Chapte)

[Chapter 612 - Chapter 612: Second-Circle Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!](#Top_of_0262_Chapter_612___Chapte)

[Chapter 613 - Chapter 613: Second-Circle Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!(5)](#Top_of_0263_Chapter_613___Chapte)

[Chapter 614 - Chapter 614: Second-Circle Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!](#Top_of_0264_Chapter_614___Chapte)

[Chapter 615 - Chapter 615: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (1)](#Top_of_0265_Chapter_615___Chapte)

[Chapter 616 - Chapter 616: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (2)](#Top_of_0266_Chapter_616___Chapte)

[Chapter 617 - Chapter 617: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (3)](#Top_of_0267_Chapter_617___Chapte)

[Chapter 618 - Chapter 618: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (4)](#Top_of_0268_Chapter_618___Chapte)

[Chapter 619 - Chapter 619: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (5)](#Top_of_0269_Chapter_619___Chapte)

[Chapter 620 - Chapter 620: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (6)](#Top_of_0270_Chapter_620___Chapte)

[Chapter 621 - Chapter 621: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective](#Top_of_0271_Chapter_621___Chapte)

[Chapter 622 - Chapter 622: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective](#Top_of_0272_Chapter_622___Chapte)

[Chapter 623 - Chapter 623: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective](#Top_of_0273_Chapter_623___Chapte)

[Chapter 624 - Chapter 624: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective](#Top_of_0274_Chapter_624___Chapte)

[Chapter 625 - Chapter 625: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective](#Top_of_0275_Chapter_625___Chapte)

[Chapter 626 - Chapter 626: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective](#Top_of_0276_Chapter_626___Chapte)

[Chapter 627 - Chapter 627: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide city! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (1)](#Top_of_0277_Chapter_627___Chapte)

[Chapter 628 - Chapter 628: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide City! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (2)](#Top_of_0278_Chapter_628___Chapte)

[Chapter 629 - Chapter 629: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide city! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (3)](#Top_of_0279_Chapter_629___Chapte)

[Chapter 630 - Chapter 630: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide city! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (4)](#Top_of_0280_Chapter_630___Chapte)

[Chapter 631 - Chapter 631: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide City! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (5)](#Top_of_0281_Chapter_631___Chapte)

[Chapter 632 - Chapter 632: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide City! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (6)](#Top_of_0282_Chapter_632___Chapte)

[Chapter 633 - Chapter 633: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!](#Top_of_0283_Chapter_633___Chapte)

[Chapter 634 - Chapter 634: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!](#Top_of_0284_Chapter_634___Chapte)

[Chapter 635 - Chapter 635: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!](#Top_of_0285_Chapter_635___Chapte)

[Chapter 636 - Chapter 636: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!](#Top_of_0286_Chapter_636___Chapte)

[Chapter 637 - Chapter 637: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knights! (5)](#Top_of_0287_Chapter_637___Chapte)

[Chapter 638 - Chapter 638: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!(6)](#Top_of_0288_Chapter_638___Chapte)

[Chapter 639 - Chapter 639: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (1)](#Top_of_0289_Chapter_639___Chapte)

[Chapter 640 - Chapter 640: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (2)](#Top_of_0290_Chapter_640___Chapte)

[Chapter 641 - Chapter 641: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (3)](#Top_of_0291_Chapter_641___Chapte)

[Chapter 642 - Chapter 642: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (4)](#Top_of_0292_Chapter_642___Chapte)

[Chapter 643 - Chapter 643: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (5)](#Top_of_0293_Chapter_643___Chapte)

[Chapter 644 - Chapter 644: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (6)](#Top_of_0294_Chapter_644___Chapte)

[Chapter 645 - Chapter 645: Nightmare! (1)](#Top_of_0295_Chapter_645___Chapte)

[Chapter 646 - Chapter 646: Nightmare! (2)](#Top_of_0296_Chapter_646___Chapte)

[Chapter 647 - Chapter 647: Nightmare! (3)](#Top_of_0297_Chapter_647___Chapte)

[Chapter 648 - Chapter 648: Nightmare! (4)](#Top_of_0298_Chapter_648___Chapte)

[Chapter 649 - Chapter 649: Nightmare! (5)](#Top_of_0299_Chapter_649___Chapte)

[Chapter 650 - Chapter 650: Nightmare! (6)](#Top_of_0300_Chapter_650___Chapte)

[Chapter 651 - Chapter 651: Mortal Divine Refinement (1)](#Top_of_0301_Chapter_651___Chapte)

[Chapter 652 - Chapter 652: Mortal Divine Refinement (2)](#Top_of_0302_Chapter_652___Chapte)

[Chapter 653 - Chapter 653: Mortal Divine Refinement (3)](#Top_of_0303_Chapter_653___Chapte)

[Chapter 654 - Chapter 654: Mortal Divine Refinement (4)](#Top_of_0304_Chapter_654___Chapte)

[Chapter 655 - Chapter 655: Mortal Divine Refinement (5)](#Top_of_0305_Chapter_655___Chapte)

[Chapter 656 - Chapter 656: Mortal Divine Refinement (6)](#Top_of_0306_Chapter_656___Chapte)

[Chapter 657 - Chapter 657: Five Years, Perfection! (1)](#Top_of_0307_Chapter_657___Chapte)

[Chapter 658 - Chapter 658: Five Years, Perfection! (2)](#Top_of_0308_Chapter_658___Chapte)

[Chapter 659 - Chapter 659: Five Years, Perfection! (3)](#Top_of_0309_Chapter_659___Chapte)

[Chapter 660 - Chapter 660: Five Years, Perfection! (4)](#Top_of_0310_Chapter_660___Chapte)

[Chapter 661 - Chapter 661: Five Years, Perfection! (5)](#Top_of_0311_Chapter_661___Chapte)

[Chapter 662 - Chapter 662: Five Years, Perfection! (6)](#Top_of_0312_Chapter_662___Chapte)

[Chapter 663 - Chapter 663: Third-circle! (1)](#Top_of_0313_Chapter_663___Chapte)

[Chapter 664 - Chapter 664: Third-circle! (2)](#Top_of_0314_Chapter_664___Chapte)

[Chapter 665 - Chapter 665: Third-circle! (3)](#Top_of_0315_Chapter_665___Chapte)

[Chapter 666 - Chapter 666: Third-circle! (4)](#Top_of_0316_Chapter_666___Chapte)

[Chapter 667 - Chapter 667: Third-circle! (5)](#Top_of_0317_Chapter_667___Chapte)

[Chapter 668 - Chapter 668: Third-circle! (6)](#Top_of_0318_Chapter_668___Chapte)

[Chapter 669 - Chapter 669: Divine Tower! (1)](#Top_of_0319_Chapter_669___Chapte)

[Chapter 670 - Chapter 670: Divine Tower! (2)](#Top_of_0320_Chapter_670___Chapte)

[Chapter 671 - Chapter 671: Divine Tower! (3)](#Top_of_0321_Chapter_671___Chapte)

[Chapter 672 - Chapter 672: Divine Tower! (4)](#Top_of_0322_Chapter_672___Chapte)

[Chapter 673 - Chapter 673: Divine Tower! (5)](#Top_of_0323_Chapter_673___Chapte)

[Chapter 674 - Chapter 674: Divine Tower! (6)](#Top_of_0324_Chapter_674___Chapte)

[Chapter 675 - Chapter 675: Fusion! (1)](#Top_of_0325_Chapter_675___Chapte)

[Chapter 676 - Chapter 676: Fusion! (2)](#Top_of_0326_Chapter_676___Chapte)

[Chapter 677 - Chapter 677: Fusion! (3)](#Top_of_0327_Chapter_677___Chapte)

[Chapter 678 - Chapter 678: Fusion! (4)](#Top_of_0328_Chapter_678___Chapte)

[Chapter 679 - Chapter 679: Fusion! (5)](#Top_of_0329_Chapter_679___Chapte)

[Chapter 680 - Chapter 680: Fusion! (6)](#Top_of_0330_Chapter_680___Chapte)

[Chapter 681 - Chapter 681: Sky Dragon! (1)](#Top_of_0331_Chapter_681___Chapte)

[Chapter 682 - Chapter 682: Sky Dragon! (2)](#Top_of_0332_Chapter_682___Chapte)

[Chapter 683 - Chapter 683: Sky Dragon! (3)](#Top_of_0333_Chapter_683___Chapte)

[Chapter 684 - Chapter 684: Sky Dragon! (4)](#Top_of_0334_Chapter_684___Chapte)

[Chapter 685 - Chapter 685: Sky Dragon! (5)](#Top_of_0335_Chapter_685___Chapte)

[Chapter 686 - Chapter 686: Bug Luminist! (1)](#Top_of_0336_Chapter_686___Chapte)

[Chapter 687 - Chapter 687: Bug Luminist! (2)](#Top_of_0337_Chapter_687___Chapte)

[Chapter 688 - Chapter 688: Bug Luminist! (3)](#Top_of_0338_Chapter_688___Chapte)

[Chapter 689 - Chapter 689: Bug Luminist! (4)](#Top_of_0339_Chapter_689___Chapte)

[Chapter 690 - Chapter 690: Bug Luminist! (5)](#Top_of_0340_Chapter_690___Chapte)

[Chapter 691 - Chapter 691: Bug Luminist! (6)](#Top_of_0341_Chapter_691___Chapte)

[Chapter 692 - Chapter 692: Bug Luminist! (7)](#Top_of_0342_Chapter_692___Chapte)

[Chapter 693 - Chapter 693: The Dao of Humanity! (1)](#Top_of_0343_Chapter_693___Chapte)

[Chapter 694 - Chapter 694: The Dao of Humanity! (2)](#Top_of_0344_Chapter_694___Chapte)

[Chapter 695 - Chapter 695: The Dao of Humanity! (3)](#Top_of_0345_Chapter_695___Chapte)

[Chapter 696 - Chapter 696: The Dao of Humanity! (4)](#Top_of_0346_Chapter_696___Chapte)

[Chapter 697 - Chapter 697: The Dao of Humanity! (5)](#Top_of_0347_Chapter_697___Chapte)

[Chapter 698 - Chapter 698: The Dao of Humanity! (6)](#Top_of_0348_Chapter_698___Chapte)

[Chapter 699 - Chapter 699: The Dao of Humanity! (7)](#Top_of_0349_Chapter_699___Chapte)

[Chapter 700 - Chapter 700: The Dao of Humanity! (8)](#Top_of_0350_Chapter_700___Chapte)

[Chapter 701 - Chapter 701: The Dao of Humanity! (9)](#Top_of_0351_Chapter_701___Chapte)

[Chapter 702 - Chapter 702: Legendary Wizard Tool (1)](#Top_of_0352_Chapter_702___Chapte)

[Chapter 703 - Chapter 703: Legendary Wizard Tool (2)](#Top_of_0353_Chapter_703___Chapte)

[Chapter 704 - Chapter 704: Legendary Wizard Tool (3)](#Top_of_0354_Chapter_704___Chapte)

[Chapter 705 - Chapter 705: Legendary Wizard Tool (4)](#Top_of_0355_Chapter_705___Chapte)

[Chapter 706 - Chapter 706: Legendary Wizard Tool (5)](#Top_of_0356_Chapter_706___Chapte)

[Chapter 707 - Chapter 707: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (1)](#Top_of_0357_Chapter_707___Chapte)

[Chapter 708 - Chapter 708: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (2)](#Top_of_0358_Chapter_708___Chapte)

[Chapter 709 - Chapter 709: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (3)](#Top_of_0359_Chapter_709___Chapte)

[Chapter 710 - Chapter 710: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (4)](#Top_of_0360_Chapter_710___Chapte)

[Chapter 711 - Chapter 711: The True Form of the Fire Dragon!(l)](#Top_of_0361_Chapter_711___Chapte)

[Chapter 712 - Chapter 712: The True Form of the Fire Dragon!(2)](#Top_of_0362_Chapter_712___Chapte)

[Chapter 713 - Chapter 713: The True Form of the Fire Dragon! (3)](#Top_of_0363_Chapter_713___Chapte)

[Chapter 714 - Chapter 714: The True Form of the Fire Dragon! (4)](#Top_of_0364_Chapter_714___Chapte)

[Chapter 715 - Chapter 715: The True Form of the Fire Dragon!(5)](#Top_of_0365_Chapter_715___Chapte)

[Chapter 716 - Chapter 716: 100%! (1)](#Top_of_0366_Chapter_716___Chapte)

[Chapter 717 - Chapter 717: 100%! (2)](#Top_of_0367_Chapter_717___Chapte)

[Chapter 718 - Chapter 718: 100%! (3)](#Top_of_0368_Chapter_718___Chapte)

[Chapter 719 - Chapter 719: 100%! (4)](#Top_of_0369_Chapter_719___Chapte)

[Chapter 720 - Chapter 720: 100%! (5)](#Top_of_0370_Chapter_720___Chapte)

[Chapter 721 - Chapter 721: 100%! (6)](#Top_of_0371_Chapter_721___Chapte)

[Chapter 722 - Chapter 722: 100%! (7)](#Top_of_0372_Chapter_722___Chapte)

[Chapter 723 - Chapter 723: 100%! (8)](#Top_of_0373_Chapter_723___Chapte)

[Chapter 724 - Chapter 724: Return Home!](#Top_of_0374_Chapter_724___Chapte)

[Chapter 725 - Chapter 725: New Home](#Top_of_0375_Chapter_725___Chapte)

[Chapter 726 - Chapter 726: Returning To Star Sea](#Top_of_0376_Chapter_726___Chapte)

[Chapter 727 - Chapter 727: Everyone Heading To Star Sea](#Top_of_0377_Chapter_727___Chapte)

[Chapter 728 - Chapter 728: Area 6](#Top_of_0378_Chapter_728___Chapte)

[Chapter 729 - Chapter 729: Magma Ocean](#Top_of_0379_Chapter_729___Chapte)

[Chapter 730 - Chapter 730: Spatial Vortex](#Top_of_0380_Chapter_730___Chapte)

[Chapter 731 - Chapter 731: Return Home!](#Top_of_0381_Chapter_731___Chapte)

[Chapter 732 - Chapter 732: Ancient Saint! (1)](#Top_of_0382_Chapter_732___Chapte)

[Chapter 733 - Chapter 733: Ancient Saint! (2)](#Top_of_0383_Chapter_733___Chapte)

[Chapter 734 - Chapter 734: Ancient Saint! (3)](#Top_of_0384_Chapter_734___Chapte)

[Chapter 735 - Chapter 735: Ancient Saint! (4)](#Top_of_0385_Chapter_735___Chapte)

[Chapter 736 - Chapter 736: Ancient Saint! (5)](#Top_of_0386_Chapter_736___Chapte)

[Chapter 737 - Chapter 737: Dream Dragon! (1)](#Top_of_0387_Chapter_737___Chapte)

[Chapter 738 - Chapter 738: Dream Dragon! (2)](#Top_of_0388_Chapter_738___Chapte)

[Chapter 739 - Chapter 739: Dream Dragon! (3)](#Top_of_0389_Chapter_739___Chapte)

[Chapter 740 - Chapter 740: Dream Dragon! (4)](#Top_of_0390_Chapter_740___Chapte)

[Chapter 741 - Chapter 741: Dream Dragon! (5)](#Top_of_0391_Chapter_741___Chapte)

[Chapter 742 - Chapter 742: Mortal Barrier! (1)](#Top_of_0392_Chapter_742___Chapte)

[Chapter 743 - Chapter 743: Mortal Barrier! (2)](#Top_of_0393_Chapter_743___Chapte)

[Chapter 744 - Chapter 744: Mortal Barrier! (3)](#Top_of_0394_Chapter_744___Chapte)

[Chapter 745 - Chapter 745: Mortal Barrier! (4)](#Top_of_0395_Chapter_745___Chapte)

[Chapter 746 - Chapter 746: Mortal Barrier! (5)](#Top_of_0396_Chapter_746___Chapte)

[Chapter 747 - Chapter 747: Level 14! (1)](#Top_of_0397_Chapter_747___Chapte)

[Chapter 748 - Chapter 748: Level 14! (2)](#Top_of_0398_Chapter_748___Chapte)

[Chapter 749 - Chapter 749: Level 14! (3)](#Top_of_0399_Chapter_749___Chapte)

[Chapter 750 - Chapter 750: Level 14! (4)](#Top_of_0400_Chapter_750___Chapte)

[Chapter 751 - Chapter 751: Level 14! (5)](#Top_of_0401_Chapter_751___Chapte)

[Chapter 752 - Chapter 752: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (1)](#Top_of_0402_Chapter_752___Chapte)

[Chapter 753 - Chapter 753: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (2)](#Top_of_0403_Chapter_753___Chapte)

[Chapter 754 - Chapter 754: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (3)](#Top_of_0404_Chapter_754___Chapte)

[Chapter 755 - Chapter 755: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (4)](#Top_of_0405_Chapter_755___Chapte)

[Chapter 756 - Chapter 756: God Descends! (1)](#Top_of_0406_Chapter_756___Chapte)

[Chapter 757 - Chapter 757: God Descends! (2)](#Top_of_0407_Chapter_757___Chapte)

[Chapter 758 - Chapter 758: God Descends! (3)](#Top_of_0408_Chapter_758___Chapte)

[Chapter 759 - Chapter 759: God Descends! (4)](#Top_of_0409_Chapter_759___Chapte)

[Chapter 760 - Chapter 760: God Descends! (5)](#Top_of_0410_Chapter_760___Chapte)

[Chapter 761 - Chapter 761: Suppressing Ancient Saint with One Hand! (1)](#Top_of_0411_Chapter_761___Chapte)

[Chapter 762 - Chapter 762: Suppressing Ancient Saint with One Hand! (2)](#Top_of_0412_Chapter_762___Chapte)

[Chapter 763 - Chapter 763: The Greatest in the World! (1)](#Top_of_0413_Chapter_763___Chapte)

[Chapter 764 - Chapter 764: The Greatest in the World! (2)](#Top_of_0414_Chapter_764___Chapte)

[Chapter 765 - Chapter 765: The Greatest in the World! (3)](#Top_of_0415_Chapter_765___Chapte)

[Chapter 766 - Chapter 766: The Greatest in the World! (4)](#Top_of_0416_Chapter_766___Chapte)

[Chapter 767 - Chapter 767: The Greatest in the World! (5)](#Top_of_0417_Chapter_767___Chapte)

[Chapter 768 - Chapter 768: The Greatest in the World! (6)](#Top_of_0418_Chapter_768___Chapte)

[Chapter 769 - Chapter 769: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (1)](#Top_of_0419_Chapter_769___Chapte)

[Chapter 770 - Chapter 770: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (2)](#Top_of_0420_Chapter_770___Chapte)

[Chapter 771 - Chapter 771: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (3)](#Top_of_0421_Chapter_771___Chapte)

[Chapter 772 - Chapter 772: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (4)](#Top_of_0422_Chapter_772___Chapte)

[Chapter 773 - Chapter 773: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (5)](#Top_of_0423_Chapter_773___Chapte)

[Chapter 774 - Chapter 774: The Witch’s Family (1)](#Top_of_0424_Chapter_774___Chapte)

[Chapter 775 - Chapter 775: The Witch’s Family (2)](#Top_of_0425_Chapter_775___Chapte)

[Chapter 776 - Chapter 776: The Witch’s Family (3)](#Top_of_0426_Chapter_776___Chapte)

[Chapter 777 - Chapter 777: The Witch’s Family (4)](#Top_of_0427_Chapter_777___Chapte)

[Chapter 778 - Chapter 778: Flower Knight (1)](#Top_of_0428_Chapter_778___Chapte)

[Chapter 779 - Chapter 779: Flower Knight (2)](#Top_of_0429_Chapter_779___Chapte)

[Chapter 780 - Chapter 780: Flower Knight (3)](#Top_of_0430_Chapter_780___Chapte)

[Chapter 781 - Chapter 781: Flower Knight (4)](#Top_of_0431_Chapter_781___Chapte)

[Chapter 782 - Chapter 782: Flower Knight (5)](#Top_of_0432_Chapter_782___Chapte)

[Chapter 783 - Chapter 783: Evil Spirit! (1)](#Top_of_0433_Chapter_783___Chapte)

[Chapter 784 - Chapter 784: Evil Spirit! (2)](#Top_of_0434_Chapter_784___Chapte)

[Chapter 785 - Chapter 785: Evil Spirit! (3)](#Top_of_0435_Chapter_785___Chapte)

[Chapter 786 - Chapter 786: Evil Spirit! (4)](#Top_of_0436_Chapter_786___Chapte)

[Chapter 787 - Chapter 787: Evil Spirit! (5)](#Top_of_0437_Chapter_787___Chapte)

[Chapter 788 - Chapter 788: Evil Spirit! (6)](#Top_of_0438_Chapter_788___Chapte)

[Chapter 789 - Chapter 789: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (1)](#Top_of_0439_Chapter_789___Chapte)

[Chapter 790 - Chapter 790: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (2)](#Top_of_0440_Chapter_790___Chapte)

[Chapter 791 - Chapter 791: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (3)](#Top_of_0441_Chapter_791___Chapte)

[Chapter 792 - Chapter 792: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (4)](#Top_of_0442_Chapter_792___Chapte)

[Chapter 793 - Chapter 793: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (5)](#Top_of_0443_Chapter_793___Chapte)

[Chapter 794 - Chapter 794: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (6)](#Top_of_0444_Chapter_794___Chapte)

[Chapter 795 - Chapter 795: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (7)](#Top_of_0445_Chapter_795___Chapte)

[Chapter 796 - Chapter 796: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (1)](#Top_of_0446_Chapter_796___Chapte)

[Chapter 797 - Chapter 797: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (2)](#Top_of_0447_Chapter_797___Chapte)

[Chapter 798 - Chapter 798: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (3)](#Top_of_0448_Chapter_798___Chapte)

[Chapter 799 - Chapter 799: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (4)](#Top_of_0449_Chapter_799___Chapte)

[Chapter 800 - Chapter 800: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (5)](#Top_of_0450_Chapter_800___Chapte)

[Chapter 801 - Chapter 801: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (6)](#Top_of_0451_Chapter_801___Chapte)

[Chapter 802 - Chapter 802: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (1)](#Top_of_0452_Chapter_802___Chapte)

[Chapter 803 - Chapter 803: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (2)](#Top_of_0453_Chapter_803___Chapte)

[Chapter 804 - Chapter 804: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (3)](#Top_of_0454_Chapter_804___Chapte)

[Chapter 805 - Chapter 805: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (4)](#Top_of_0455_Chapter_805___Chapte)

[Chapter 806 - Chapter 806: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (5)](#Top_of_0456_Chapter_806___Chapte)

[Chapter 807 - Chapter 807: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (6)](#Top_of_0457_Chapter_807___Chapte)

[Chapter 808 - Chapter 808: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (1)](#Top_of_0458_Chapter_808___Chapte)

[Chapter 809 - Chapter 809: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (2)](#Top_of_0459_Chapter_809___Chapte)

[Chapter 810 - Chapter 810: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (3)](#Top_of_0460_Chapter_810___Chapte)

[Chapter 811 - Chapter 811: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (4)](#Top_of_0461_Chapter_811___Chapte)

[Chapter 812 - Chapter 812: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (5)](#Top_of_0462_Chapter_812___Chapte)

[Chapter 813 - Chapter 813: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (6)](#Top_of_0463_Chapter_813___Chapte)

[Chapter 814 - Chapter 814: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (1)](#Top_of_0464_Chapter_814___Chapte)

[Chapter 815 - Chapter 815: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (2)](#Top_of_0465_Chapter_815___Chapte)

[Chapter 816 - Chapter 816: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (3)](#Top_of_0466_Chapter_816___Chapte)

[Chapter 817 - Chapter 817: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (4)](#Top_of_0467_Chapter_817___Chapte)

[Chapter 818 - Chapter 818: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (5)](#Top_of_0468_Chapter_818___Chapte)

[Chapter 819 - Chapter 819: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (6)](#Top_of_0469_Chapter_819___Chapte)

[Chapter 820 - Chapter 820: Legacy (1)](#Top_of_0470_Chapter_820___Chapte)

[Chapter 821 - Chapter 821: Legacy! (2)](#Top_of_0471_Chapter_821___Chapte)

[Chapter 822 - Chapter 822: Legacy! (3)](#Top_of_0472_Chapter_822___Chapte)

[Chapter 823 - Chapter 823: Legacy! (4)](#Top_of_0473_Chapter_823___Chapte)

[Chapter 824 - Chapter 824: Legacy! (5)](#Top_of_0474_Chapter_824___Chapte)

[Chapter 825 - Chapter 825: Legacy! (6)](#Top_of_0475_Chapter_825___Chapte)

[Chapter 826 - Chapter 826: Legacy! (7)](#Top_of_0476_Chapter_826___Chapte)

[Chapter 827 - Chapter 827: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (1)](#Top_of_0477_Chapter_827___Chapte)

[Chapter 828 - Chapter 828: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (2)](#Top_of_0478_Chapter_828___Chapte)

[Chapter 829 - Chapter 829: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (3)](#Top_of_0479_Chapter_829___Chapte)

[Chapter 830 - Chapter 830: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (4)](#Top_of_0480_Chapter_830___Chapte)

[Chapter 831 - Chapter 831: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (5)](#Top_of_0481_Chapter_831___Chapte)

[Chapter 832 - Chapter 832: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (6)](#Top_of_0482_Chapter_832___Chapte)

[Chapter 833 - Chapter 833: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (1)](#Top_of_0483_Chapter_833___Chapte)

[Chapter 834 - Chapter 834: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (2)](#Top_of_0484_Chapter_834___Chapte)

[Chapter 835 - Chapter 835: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (3)](#Top_of_0485_Chapter_835___Chapte)

[Chapter 836 - Chapter 836: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (4)](#Top_of_0486_Chapter_836___Chapte)

[Chapter 837 - Chapter 837: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (5)](#Top_of_0487_Chapter_837___Chapte)

[Chapter 838 - Chapter 838: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (6)](#Top_of_0488_Chapter_838___Chapte)

[Chapter 839 - Chapter 839: Nightmare Dragon! (1)](#Top_of_0489_Chapter_839___Chapte)

[Chapter 840 - Chapter 840: Nightmare Dragon! (2)](#Top_of_0490_Chapter_840___Chapte)

[Chapter 841 - Chapter 841: Nightmare Dragon! (3)](#Top_of_0491_Chapter_841___Chapte)

[Chapter 842 - Chapter 842: Nightmare Dragon! (4)](#Top_of_0492_Chapter_842___Chapte)

[Chapter 843 - Chapter 843: Nightmare Dragon! (5)](#Top_of_0493_Chapter_843___Chapte)

[Chapter 844 - Chapter 844: Nightmare Dragon! (6)](#Top_of_0494_Chapter_844___Chapte)

[Chapter 845 - Chapter 845: Nightmare Dragon! (7)](#Top_of_0495_Chapter_845___Chapte)

[Chapter 846 - Chapter 846: Emperor’s Wrath! (1)](#Top_of_0496_Chapter_846___Chapte)

[Chapter 847 - Chapter 847: Emperor’s Wrath! (2)](#Top_of_0497_Chapter_847___Chapte)

[Chapter 848 - Chapter 848: Emperor’s Wrath! (3)](#Top_of_0498_Chapter_848___Chapte)

[Chapter 849 - Chapter 849: Emperor’s Wrath! (4)](#Top_of_0499_Chapter_849___Chapte)

[Chapter 850 - Chapter 850: Emperor’s Wrath! (5)](#Top_of_0500_Chapter_850___Chapte)

[Chapter 851 - Chapter 851: Emperor’s Wrath! (6)](#Top_of_0501_Chapter_851___Chapte)

[Chapter 852 - Chapter 852: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (1)](#Top_of_0502_Chapter_852___Chapte)

[Chapter 853 - Chapter 853: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (2)](#Top_of_0503_Chapter_853___Chapte)

[Chapter 854 - Chapter 854: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (3)](#Top_of_0504_Chapter_854___Chapte)

[Chapter 855 - Chapter 855: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (4)](#Top_of_0505_Chapter_855___Chapte)

[Chapter 856 - Chapter 856: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (5)](#Top_of_0506_Chapter_856___Chapte)

[Chapter 857 - Chapter 857: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (6)](#Top_of_0507_Chapter_857___Chapte)

[Chapter 858 - Chapter 858: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (1)](#Top_of_0508_Chapter_858___Chapte)

[Chapter 859 - Chapter 859: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (2)](#Top_of_0509_Chapter_859___Chapte)

[Chapter 860 - Chapter 860: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (3)](#Top_of_0510_Chapter_860___Chapte)

[Chapter 861 - Chapter 861: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (4)](#Top_of_0511_Chapter_861___Chapte)

[Chapter 862 - Chapter 862: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (5)](#Top_of_0512_Chapter_862___Chapte)

[Chapter 863 - Chapter 863: Sauron and His Fellows (1)](#Top_of_0513_Chapter_863___Chapte)

[Chapter 864 - Chapter 864: Sauron and His Fellows (2)](#Top_of_0514_Chapter_864___Chapte)

[Chapter 865 - Chapter 865: Sauron and His Fellows (3)](#Top_of_0515_Chapter_865___Chapte)

[Chapter 866 - Chapter 866: Sauron and His Fellows (4)](#Top_of_0516_Chapter_866___Chapte)

[Chapter 867 - Chapter 867: Sauron and His Fellows (5)](#Top_of_0517_Chapter_867___Chapte)

[Chapter 868 - Chapter 868: Sauron and His Fellows (6)](#Top_of_0518_Chapter_868___Chapte)

[Chapter 869 - Chapter 869: Primordial Soul Ceremony (1)](#Top_of_0519_Chapter_869___Chapte)

[Chapter 870 - Chapter 870: Primordial Soul Ceremony (2)](#Top_of_0520_Chapter_870___Chapte)

[Chapter 871 - Chapter 871: Primordial Soul Ceremony (3)](#Top_of_0521_Chapter_871___Chapte)

[Chapter 872 - Chapter 872: Primordial Soul Ceremony (4)](#Top_of_0522_Chapter_872___Chapte)

[Chapter 873 - Chapter 873: Primordial Soul Ceremony (5)](#Top_of_0523_Chapter_873___Chapte)

[Chapter 874 - Chapter 874: Dark Ancient Tower! (1)](#Top_of_0524_Chapter_874___Chapte)

[Chapter 875 - Chapter 875: Dark Ancient Tower! (2)](#Top_of_0525_Chapter_875___Chapte)

[Chapter 876 - Chapter 876: Dark Ancient Tower! (3)](#Top_of_0526_Chapter_876___Chapte)

[Chapter 877 - Chapter 877: Dark Ancient Tower! (4)](#Top_of_0527_Chapter_877___Chapte)

[Chapter 878 - Chapter 878: Dark Ancient Tower! (5)](#Top_of_0528_Chapter_878___Chapte)

[Chapter 879 - Chapter 879: Dark Ancient Tower! (6)](#Top_of_0529_Chapter_879___Chapte)

[Chapter 880 - Chapter 880: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (1)](#Top_of_0530_Chapter_880___Chapte)

[Chapter 881 - Chapter 881: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (2)](#Top_of_0531_Chapter_881___Chapte)

[Chapter 882 - Chapter 882: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (3)](#Top_of_0532_Chapter_882___Chapte)

[Chapter 883 - Chapter 883: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (4)](#Top_of_0533_Chapter_883___Chapte)

[Chapter 884 - Chapter 884: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (5)](#Top_of_0534_Chapter_884___Chapte)

[Chapter 885 - Chapter 885: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (6)](#Top_of_0535_Chapter_885___Chapte)

[Chapter 886 - Chapter 886: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (1)](#Top_of_0536_Chapter_886___Chapte)

[Chapter 887 - Chapter 887: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (2)](#Top_of_0537_Chapter_887___Chapte)

[Chapter 888 - Chapter 888: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (3)](#Top_of_0538_Chapter_888___Chapte)

[Chapter 889 - Chapter 889: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (4)](#Top_of_0539_Chapter_889___Chapte)

[Chapter 890 - Chapter 890: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (5)](#Top_of_0540_Chapter_890___Chapte)

[Chapter 891 - Chapter 891: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (6)](#Top_of_0541_Chapter_891___Chapte)

[Chapter 892 - Chapter 892: Perfection! (1)](#Top_of_0542_Chapter_892___Chapte)

[Chapter 893 - Chapter 893: Perfection! (2)](#Top_of_0543_Chapter_893___Chapte)

[Chapter 894 - Chapter 894: Perfection! (3)](#Top_of_0544_Chapter_894___Chapte)

[Chapter 895 - Chapter 895: Perfection! (4)](#Top_of_0545_Chapter_895___Chapte)

[Chapter 896 - Chapter 896: Perfection! (5)](#Top_of_0546_Chapter_896___Chapte)

[Chapter 897 - Chapter 897: Perfection! (6)](#Top_of_0547_Chapter_897___Chapte)

[Chapter 898 - Chapter 898: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (1)](#Top_of_0548_Chapter_898___Chapte)

[Chapter 899 - Chapter 899: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (2)](#Top_of_0549_Chapter_899___Chapte)

[Chapter 900 - Chapter 900: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (3)](#Top_of_0550_Chapter_900___Chapte)

[Chapter 901 - Chapter 901: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (4)](#Top_of_0551_Chapter_901___Chapte)

[Chapter 902 - Chapter 902: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (5)](#Top_of_0552_Chapter_902___Chapte)

[Chapter 903 - Chapter 903: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (6)](#Top_of_0553_Chapter_903___Chapte)

[Chapter 904 - Chapter 904: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (7)](#Top_of_0554_Chapter_904___Chapte)

[Chapter 905 - Chapter 905: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (1)](#Top_of_0555_Chapter_905___Chapte)

[Chapter 906 - Chapter 906: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (2)](#Top_of_0556_Chapter_906___Chapte)

[Chapter 907 - Chapter 906: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (2)](#Top_of_0557_Chapter_907___Chapte)

[Chapter 908 - Chapter 908: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (4)](#Top_of_0558_Chapter_908___Chapte)

[Chapter 909 - Chapter 909: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (5)](#Top_of_0559_Chapter_909___Chapte)

[Chapter 910 - Chapter 910: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (1)](#Top_of_0560_Chapter_910___Chapte)

[Chapter 911 - Chapter 911: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (2)](#Top_of_0561_Chapter_911___Chapte)

[Chapter 912 - Chapter 912: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (3)](#Top_of_0562_Chapter_912___Chapte)

[Chapter 913 - Chapter 912: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (3)](#Top_of_0563_Chapter_913___Chapte)

[Chapter 914 - Chapter 914: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (5)](#Top_of_0564_Chapter_914___Chapte)

[Chapter 915 - Chapter 914: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (5)](#Top_of_0565_Chapter_915___Chapte)

[Chapter 916 - Chapter 916: Help Me Cultivate! (2)](#Top_of_0566_Chapter_916___Chapte)

[Chapter 917 - Chapter 916: Help Me Cultivate! (2)](#Top_of_0567_Chapter_917___Chapte)

[Chapter 918 - Chapter 918: Help Me Cultivate! (4)](#Top_of_0568_Chapter_918___Chapte)

[Chapter 919 - Chapter 919: Help Me Cultivate! (5)](#Top_of_0569_Chapter_919___Chapte)

[Chapter 920 - Chapter 920: Help Me Cultivate! (6)](#Top_of_0570_Chapter_920___Chapte)

[Chapter 921 - Chapter 920: Help Me Cultivate! (6)](#Top_of_0571_Chapter_921___Chapte)

[Chapter 922 - Chapter 922: Successful Potion Concoction! (2)](#Top_of_0572_Chapter_922___Chapte)

[Chapter 923 - Chapter 923: Successful Potion Concoction! (3)](#Top_of_0573_Chapter_923___Chapte)

[Chapter 924 - Chapter 924: Successful Potion Concoction! (4)](#Top_of_0574_Chapter_924___Chapte)

[Chapter 925 - Chapter 924: Successful Potion Concoction! (4)](#Top_of_0575_Chapter_925___Chapte)

[Chapter 926 - Chapter 926: Successful Potion Concoction! (6)](#Top_of_0576_Chapter_926___Chapte)

[Chapter 927 - Chapter 926: Successful Potion Concoction! (6)](#Top_of_0577_Chapter_927___Chapte)

[Chapter 928 - Chapter 928: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (2)](#Top_of_0578_Chapter_928___Chapte)

[Chapter 929 - Chapter 928: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (2)](#Top_of_0579_Chapter_929___Chapte)

[Chapter 930 - Chapter 930: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (4)](#Top_of_0580_Chapter_930___Chapte)

[Chapter 931 - Chapter 930: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (4)](#Top_of_0581_Chapter_931___Chapte)

[Chapter 932 - Chapter 932: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (6)](#Top_of_0582_Chapter_932___Chapte)

[Chapter 933 - Chapter 932: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (6)](#Top_of_0583_Chapter_933___Chapte)

[Chapter 934 - Chapter 934: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (2)](#Top_of_0584_Chapter_934___Chapte)

[Chapter 935 - Chapter 935: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (3)](#Top_of_0585_Chapter_935___Chapte)

[Chapter 936 - Chapter 935: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (3)](#Top_of_0586_Chapter_936___Chapte)

[Chapter 937 - Chapter 936: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (4)](#Top_of_0587_Chapter_937___Chapte)

[Chapter 938 - Chapter 938: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (1)](#Top_of_0588_Chapter_938___Chapte)

[Chapter 939 - Chapter 938: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (1)](#Top_of_0589_Chapter_939___Chapte)

[Chapter 940 - Chapter 940: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (3)](#Top_of_0590_Chapter_940___Chapte)

[Chapter 941 - Chapter 940: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (3)](#Top_of_0591_Chapter_941___Chapte)

[Chapter 942 - Chapter 942: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (5)](#Top_of_0592_Chapter_942___Chapte)

[Chapter 943 - Chapter 942: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (5)](#Top_of_0593_Chapter_943___Chapte)

[Chapter 944 - Chapter 944: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (2)](#Top_of_0594_Chapter_944___Chapte)

[Chapter 945 - Chapter 944: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (2)](#Top_of_0595_Chapter_945___Chapte)

[Chapter 946 - Chapter 946: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (4)](#Top_of_0596_Chapter_946___Chapte)

[Chapter 947 - Chapter 946: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (4)](#Top_of_0597_Chapter_947___Chapte)

[Chapter 948 - Chapter 948: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (1)](#Top_of_0598_Chapter_948___Chapte)

[Chapter 949 - Chapter 949: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (2)](#Top_of_0599_Chapter_949___Chapte)

[Chapter 950 - Chapter 950: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (3)](#Top_of_0600_Chapter_950___Chapte)

[Chapter 951 - Chapter 951: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (4)](#Top_of_0601_Chapter_951___Chapte)

[Chapter 952 - Chapter 421: Chapter 0421: Choice and Departure (Extra 1200, Seeking Monthly Tickets)](#Top_of_0602_Chapter_952___Chapte)

[Chapter 953 - Chapter 953: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (1)](#Top_of_0603_Chapter_953___Chapte)

[Chapter 954 - Chapter 954: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (2)](#Top_of_0604_Chapter_954___Chapte)

[Chapter 955 - Chapter 955: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (3)](#Top_of_0605_Chapter_955___Chapte)

[Chapter 956 - Chapter 956: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (4)](#Top_of_0606_Chapter_956___Chapte)

[Chapter 957 - Chapter 957: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (1)](#Top_of_0607_Chapter_957___Chapte)

[Chapter 958 - Chapter 958: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (2)](#Top_of_0608_Chapter_958___Chapte)

[Chapter 959 - Chapter 959: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (3)](#Top_of_0609_Chapter_959___Chapte)

[Chapter 960 - Chapter 960: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (4)](#Top_of_0610_Chapter_960___Chapte)

[Chapter 961 - Chapter 961: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (5)](#Top_of_0611_Chapter_961___Chapte)

[Chapter 962 - Chapter 565: 182. Post-event Management\_3](#Top_of_0612_Chapter_962___Chapte)

[Chapter 963 - Chapter 963: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (1)](#Top_of_0613_Chapter_963___Chapte)

[Chapter 964 - Chapter 2951: The Miracle Power](#Top_of_0614_Chapter_964___Chapte)

[Chapter 965 - Chapter 965: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (3)](#Top_of_0615_Chapter_965___Chapte)

[Chapter 966 - Chapter 966: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (4)](#Top_of_0616_Chapter_966___Chapte)

[Chapter 967 - Chapter 967: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (5)](#Top_of_0617_Chapter_967___Chapte)

[Chapter 968 - Chapter 968: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (6)](#Top_of_0618_Chapter_968___Chapte)

[Chapter 969 - Chapter 969: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (1)](#Top_of_0619_Chapter_969___Chapte)

[Chapter 970 - Chapter 970: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (2)](#Top_of_0620_Chapter_970___Chapte)

[Chapter 971 - Chapter 971: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (3)](#Top_of_0621_Chapter_971___Chapte)

[Chapter 972 - Chapter 6151: Unexpected Discoveries](#Top_of_0622_Chapter_972___Chapte)

[Chapter 973 - Chapter 973: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (5)](#Top_of_0623_Chapter_973___Chapte)

[Chapter 974 - Chapter 581: I’m the one on the business trip, you’re the one who woke up early](#Top_of_0624_Chapter_974___Chapte)

[Chapter 975 - Chapter 975: Soul Splitting Fruit](#Top_of_0625_Chapter_975___Chapte)

[Chapter 976 - Chapter 976: Without Truth, My Path Doesn’t Stop! The Legend Falls, The Golden Dragon Controls The Sky!](#Top_of_0626_Chapter_976___Chapte)

[Chapter 977 - Chapter 977: Dark Ancient Tower](#Top_of_0627_Chapter_977___Chapte)

[Chapter 978 - Chapter 978: Legendary Wizard Deep Blue Sage](#Top_of_0628_Chapter_978___Chapte)

[Chapter 979 - Chapter 979: Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield!](#Top_of_0629_Chapter_979___Chapte)

[Chapter 980 - Chapter 980: Sierra, Child of the Elements](#Top_of_0630_Chapter_980___Chapte)

[Chapter 981 - Chapter 981: Ambushed](#Top_of_0631_Chapter_981___Chapte)

[Chapter 982 - Chapter 982: Seven Layers Of Armor](#Top_of_0632_Chapter_982___Chapte)

[Chapter 983 - Chapter 983: Primordial Soul Wizard Mastermind](#Top_of_0633_Chapter_983___Chapte)

[Chapter 984 - Chapter 984: Wile Earth Elemental Child](#Top_of_0634_Chapter_984___Chapte)

[Chapter 985 - Chapter 985: Finding More Talents](#Top_of_0635_Chapter_985___Chapte)

[Chapter 986 - Chapter 986: An Era Ends](#Top_of_0636_Chapter_986___Chapte)

[Chapter 987 - Chapter 987: Hell! (1)](#Top_of_0637_Chapter_987___Chapte)

[Chapter 988 - Chapter 988: Hell! (2)](#Top_of_0638_Chapter_988___Chapte)

[Chapter 989 - Chapter 989: Hell! (3)](#Top_of_0639_Chapter_989___Chapte)

[Chapter 990 - Chapter 990: Hell! (4)](#Top_of_0640_Chapter_990___Chapte)

[Chapter 991 - Chapter 991: Hell! (5)](#Top_of_0641_Chapter_991___Chapte)

[Chapter 992 - Chapter 992: Hell! (6)](#Top_of_0642_Chapter_992___Chapte)

[Chapter 993 - Chapter 993: New Era, Level Fifteen! (1)](#Top_of_0643_Chapter_993___Chapte)

[Chapter 994 - Chapter 994: New Era, Level Fifteen! (2)](#Top_of_0644_Chapter_994___Chapte)

[Chapter 995 - Chapter 995: New Era, Level Fifteen! (3)](#Top_of_0645_Chapter_995___Chapte)

[Chapter 996 - Chapter 996: New Era, Level Fifteen! (4)](#Top_of_0646_Chapter_996___Chapte)

[Chapter 997 - Chapter 997: New Era, Level Fifteen! (5)](#Top_of_0647_Chapter_997___Chapte)

[Chapter 998 - Chapter 998: New Era, Level Fifteen! (6)](#Top_of_0648_Chapter_998___Chapte)

[Chapter 999 - Chapter 999: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (1)](#Top_of_0649_Chapter_999___Chapte)

[Chapter 1000 - Chapter 1000: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (2)](#Top_of_0650_Chapter_1000___Chapt)

[Chapter 1001 - Chapter 1001: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (3)](#Top_of_0651_Chapter_1001___Chapt)

[Chapter 1002 - Chapter 1002: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (4)](#Top_of_0652_Chapter_1002___Chapt)

[Chapter 1003 - Chapter 1003: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (5)](#Top_of_0653_Chapter_1003___Chapt)

[Chapter 1004 - Chapter 1004: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (6)](#Top_of_0654_Chapter_1004___Chapt)

[Chapter 1005 - Chapter 1005: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (1)](#Top_of_0655_Chapter_1005___Chapt)

[Chapter 1006 - Chapter 1006: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (2)](#Top_of_0656_Chapter_1006___Chapt)

[Chapter 1007 - Chapter 1007: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (3)](#Top_of_0657_Chapter_1007___Chapt)

[Chapter 1008 - Chapter 1008: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (4)](#Top_of_0658_Chapter_1008___Chapt)

[Chapter 1009 - Chapter 1009: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (5)](#Top_of_0659_Chapter_1009___Chapt)

[Chapter 1010 - Chapter 1010: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (6)](#Top_of_0660_Chapter_1010___Chapt)

[Chapter 1011 - Chapter 1011: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (7)](#Top_of_0661_Chapter_1011___Chapt)

[Chapter 1012 - Chapter 1012: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (1)](#Top_of_0662_Chapter_1012___Chapt)

[Chapter 1013 - Chapter 1013: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (2)](#Top_of_0663_Chapter_1013___Chapt)

[Chapter 1014 - Chapter 1014: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (3)](#Top_of_0664_Chapter_1014___Chapt)

[Chapter 1015 - Chapter 1015: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (4)](#Top_of_0665_Chapter_1015___Chapt)

[Chapter 1016 - Chapter 1016: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (5)](#Top_of_0666_Chapter_1016___Chapt)

[Chapter 1017 - Chapter 1017: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (6)](#Top_of_0667_Chapter_1017___Chapt)

[Chapter 1018 - Chapter 1018: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (1)](#Top_of_0668_Chapter_1018___Chapt)

[Chapter 1019 - Chapter 1019: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (2)](#Top_of_0669_Chapter_1019___Chapt)

[Chapter 1020 - Chapter 1020: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (3)](#Top_of_0670_Chapter_1020___Chapt)

[Chapter 1021 - Chapter 1021: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (4)](#Top_of_0671_Chapter_1021___Chapt)

[Chapter 1022 - Chapter 1022: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (5)](#Top_of_0672_Chapter_1022___Chapt)

[Chapter 1023 - Chapter 1023: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (6)](#Top_of_0673_Chapter_1023___Chapt)

[Chapter 1024 - Chapter 1024: Refined Skywalker](#Top_of_0674_Chapter_1024___Chapt)

[Chapter 1025 - Chapter 1025: Realm of Crimson](#Top_of_0675_Chapter_1025___Chapt)

[Chapter 1026 - Chapter 1026: Fire Crocodile City Chamber of Commerce](#Top_of_0676_Chapter_1026___Chapt)

[Chapter 1027 - Chapter 1027: Fire Crocodile Law Enforcers](#Top_of_0677_Chapter_1027___Chapt)

[Chapter 1028 - Chapter 1028: Summer Cicada’s Chirp](#Top_of_0678_Chapter_1028___Chapt)

[Chapter 1029 - Chapter 1029: Blood Vampire and Red Eye Ambush](#Top_of_0679_Chapter_1029___Chapt)

[Chapter 1030 - Chapter 1030: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (1)](#Top_of_0680_Chapter_1030___Chapt)

[Chapter 1031 - Chapter 1031: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (2)](#Top_of_0681_Chapter_1031___Chapt)

[Chapter 1032 - Chapter 1032: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (3)](#Top_of_0682_Chapter_1032___Chapt)

[Chapter 1033 - Chapter 1033: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (4)](#Top_of_0683_Chapter_1033___Chapt)

[Chapter 1034 - Chapter 1034: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (5)](#Top_of_0684_Chapter_1034___Chapt)

[Chapter 1035 - Chapter 1035: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (6)](#Top_of_0685_Chapter_1035___Chapt)

[Chapter 1036 - Chapter 1036: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (7)](#Top_of_0686_Chapter_1036___Chapt)

[Chapter 1037 - Chapter 1037: Invincible Might! (1)](#Top_of_0687_Chapter_1037___Chapt)

[Chapter 1038 - Chapter 1038: Invincible Might! (2)](#Top_of_0688_Chapter_1038___Chapt)

[Chapter 1039 - Chapter 1039: Invincible Might! (3)](#Top_of_0689_Chapter_1039___Chapt)

[Chapter 1040 - Chapter 1040: Invincible Might! (4)](#Top_of_0690_Chapter_1040___Chapt)

[Chapter 1041 - Chapter 1041: Invincible Might! (5)](#Top_of_0691_Chapter_1041___Chapt)

[Chapter 1042 - Chapter 1042: Invincible Might! (6)](#Top_of_0692_Chapter_1042___Chapt)

[Chapter 1043 - Chapter 1043: Invincible Might! (7)](#Top_of_0693_Chapter_1043___Chapt)

[Chapter 1044 - Chapter 1044: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (1)](#Top_of_0694_Chapter_1044___Chapt)

[Chapter 1045 - Chapter 1045: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (2)](#Top_of_0695_Chapter_1045___Chapt)

[Chapter 1046 - Chapter 1046: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (3)](#Top_of_0696_Chapter_1046___Chapt)

[Chapter 1047 - Chapter 1047: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (4)](#Top_of_0697_Chapter_1047___Chapt)

[Chapter 1048 - Chapter 1048: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (5)](#Top_of_0698_Chapter_1048___Chapt)

[Chapter 1049 - Chapter 1049: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (6)](#Top_of_0699_Chapter_1049___Chapt)

[Chapter 1050 - Chapter 1050: Twin Dragons Playing with Pearls](#Top_of_0700_Chapter_1050___Chapt)

# Information

Table of Contents URL: https://novelfull.com/witch-accumulate-experience-through-the-knight-breathing-technique.html

## Author:

Tian Li

## Alternative names:

N/A

## Genre:

Fantasy, Action, Adventure

## Source:

Webnovel

## Status:

Ongoing

Crossing over to the alien world, he became a fallen noble lord.

But with the help of the proficiency panel, he started to gain EXP through his family's Knight Breath Technique and followed the footsteps of an ancient and mysterious sorcerer step by step.

Thus began a mysterious journey.

# Chapter 351 - Chapter 351: Legendary Six-Dimensional state! Blood Awakening Realm! The Beginning of Transcendence! 5

Chapter 351: Legendary Six-Dimensional state! Blood Awakening Realm! The Beginning of Transcendence! 5

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Baron Deep Sea gave a speech of encouragement before the battle. He shouted, “We are born of the sea, the children of the Sea God. This place does not belong to those despicable foreigners. The High Priest, spiritual leader of the Sea Clan of the Endless Sea, has received the Sea God’s oracle.

“The Sea God told us he has ended his long slumber since ancient times. He already knows the suffering of his children. He will make those wizards pay the price!

“Citizens! The Sea God has awakened!

“Pick up your weapons and fight to take back our homeland!

“Let our descendants live freely in this sea!

Free all of our people enslaved by evil, selfish, and greedy wizards!”

All the members of the Sea Clan raised their arms and shouted, their blood boiling.

They hid behind the giant beasts in the sea, and some even controlled the beasts to move towards their destinations.

The sea beast tide had begun.

On Blacksail Island, after leaving Leviathan in a distant sea region, Levi transformed into the Duke of Montenegro and went around to collect resources. The Blacksail Wizard Market was completely different from before because of the news of the arrival of the sea beast tide.

Many stalls had closed. Wizards who were affiliated with organizations retreated to their respective bases. Against the sea beast tide, it would be easier to survive with the help of their organizations. As for nomadic wizards, they also employed various methods to seek refuge. Some took shelter in deeper parts of the island, while others accepted the recruitment of first-circle wizard organizations or official wizards. They temporarily became members of these organizations. While enjoying the organization’s protection, they were also responsible for its safety.

Some speculators took advantage of the stock hoarding before the sea beast tide to sell some materials at high prices.

Levi bought a few items he needed from the stalls. He then went to the Celestial Circle Shop and other shops to stock up on 2,000 or so Aether Stones worth of materials, including various potions and casting materials. Unfortunately, there was not much time. In addition, these shops had just encountered a wave of panic buying, resulting in him being unable to collect all the materials for the Sandman Potion. In the upcoming sea beast tide, he would have to survive on the Sandman Potions he had previously refined.

As for spell books, Levi did not find anything he wanted, so he did not buy anything. Besides the breathing technique inheritance diagrams, Levi had stored almost everything else he needed.

He had an idea and set up a sign at the port.

The sign read, “Buying breathing technique inheritance diagrams at a high price.”

This was where most people passed by, either to board ships or head onto the island.

Not long after, a burly, low-level apprentice wizard approached Levi and asked suspiciously, “Are you really buying breathing technique inheritance diagrams?

“Of course,” replied Levi.

“I have a breathing technique inheritance diagram here. It’s a breathing technique passed down from my ancestors. If you offer me a reasonable price, I’ll sell it to you.” After the brawny man finished speaking, he carefully took out a piece of parchment. Levi glanced at it and found that it was actually an excellent-grade strength breathing technique called the Green Elephant Breathing Technique. Although he did not lack strength now, he would need it in the future.

“I’ll offer you two Aether Stones or 2000 gold coins, whichever you choose,” Levi said.

“I want the two Aether Stones,” answered the brawny man without hesitation.

Soon, Levi completed his first purchase of the day.

After that, Levi collected a few more breathing technique inheritance diagrams. They were all of shallow grade, but there was a defense breathing technique and a physique breathing technique, which put Levi at ease.

He had bought several breathing technique inheritance diagrams, and most of the people in the Blacksail Wizard Market had left. Only a few people still remained.

“I should head back,” said Levi as he prepared to leave and return to the tower to take refuge.

Suddenly, he discovered that there seemed to be a dispute in the distance. One of the parties involved in the conflict was members of the Gray Tower. Levi hesitated for a moment before deciding to go and take a look. If it were in his power, he would not watch members of the Gray Tower get bullied.

Levi changed his appearance so no one would recognize him. He pretended to be a spectator and stopped in front of the shop.

The shop was called White Tower Store.

This store was one of the Gray Tower’s businesses in the Blacksail Wizard Market. It usually sold potions and materials commonly used by apprentice wizards and occasionally sold items for official wizards. It was second only to the Celestial Circle Shop and Whale Song here in the market.

Two parties were now standing at the shop entrance, their hands on their magic wands.

One group consisted of apprentice wizards and market enforcers from the Gray

Tower.

The other group were the apprentice wizards and enforcers from Whale Song Island and other miscellaneous forces,

Levi also noticed that Senior Sister Winnie was also present. She looked at the person opposite her in anger.

“Hurry up and open the door. Why can’t we buy things? I am Quinn, and I am not leaving until I buy things here today!” said a high-level apprentice wizard from Whale Song Island. He was also the team leader of a small team of market enforcers.

“Like I said just now, during this special period, according to the Gray Tower’s protocol, the materials in the shop are not for sale for the time being. All of them will be brought back to the organization. I hope everyone can understand,” explained the owner of the White Tower Store, who was sweating profusely..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 352 - Chapter 352: Legendary Six-Dimensional State! Blood Awakening Realm! The Beginning of Transcendence! 6

Chapter 352: Legendary Six-Dimensional State! Blood Awakening Realm! The Beginning of Transcendence! 6

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Quinn sneered, “That’s none of my concern. I demand you to be in business today. As a Blacksail Wizard Market enforcer, I, Quinn, order you to open this store! How could you be so selfish? Right now, everyone should unite to overcome this crisis together. Does the Gray Tower only think of yourselves? No wonder your organization is getting worse and worse.”

A bystander seconded, “Yeah, how selfish of you! You’re a bunch of exquisite egoists.”

“Exactly. I’m speechless.”

“It’s not like we are asking for the goods as charity.”

Some people from other forces also echoed their sentiments. These were all actors found by Quinn.

Winnie retorted, “Quinn, was it? You claim that our Gray Tower is selfish, right? Then, why don’t you tell us why Whale Song suddenly closed today?

Could you have moved all the supplies back to Whale Song Island last night? The last time I visited Whale Song Island, you tried to court me with an arrogant attitude, but I rejected you. Are you still holding a grudge over that incident? Fortunately, I didn’t agree to date you.”

Winnie revealed a cold smile as she stood in front of the nervous owner of the shop.

She was one of the most outstanding apprentices in the younger generation of the Gray Tower, other than the freak Levi.

She grew up in the Gray Tower and felt a sense of belonging. She would never allow anyone to insult her organization like this.

She also knew Quinn. He was an outstanding apprentice of Whale Song Island.

Quinn was stunned as he cursed her internally.

His face turned beet red, and he did not know how to retort.

Mustering his resolve, Quinn instigated the crowd, saying, “Everyone, charge in. During this crisis, it is our right to buy goods. Don’t worry. On behalf of the Blacksail Wizard Market law enforcement team, I declare that charging into this store will not violate the order of the market.”

“Who dares do so?” Winnie took out her wand and was ready to attack at any moment. The other apprentices of the Gray Tower were also worked up. Even a female apprentice like Winnie dared to confront the enforcers. They naturally had to make their stand and uphold the reputation of the Gray Tower.

Levi watched the proceedings calmly to the side.

In his opinion, these apprentice wizards were like a group of children in an ivory tower fighting for the honor of their class. Although childish and naive, their dedication to the Gray Tower was commendable.

“How quaint of them,” thought Levi, revealing a playful smile.

The apprentice wizards from both sides began to fight.

They unleashed all sorts of cantrips that Levi deemed non-lethal. He felt he was watching a group fight between high school classes.

The Gray Tower’s side lacked numbers. Soon, Winnie and the other apprentices were repeatedly pushed back, and some were injured.

However, the apprentices of Whale Song Island didn’t dare to kill them.

After pushing the Gray Tower’s apprentices aside, they rushed into the White Tower Store and began raiding it.

Levi silently observed everyone from a corner. He noted down who was involved in the raid and what they took. For these people to dare to lay their hands on the Gray Tower’s property in broad daylight, Levi knew that someone was backing them.

He sneered internally. He wanted to see who was behind this.

The apprentices of the Gray Tower watched helplessly as the raiders rushed into the shop and ransacked the place. Despair loomed over them. Some of the apprentices even cried. Winnie’s eyes were red. She was injured in the battle just now. Her wounds were excruciating, and her face was pale.

An apprentice wizard said, “Winnie, calm down. They have the advantage in numbers. We should go back and tell the official wizards in the tower about this.”

Winnie replied, “We need these supplies to survive the sea beast tide. Sigh, we found out about the tide too late. Otherwise, we would have moved the supplies in the shop away long ago.”

“It’s okay, Winnie. I’ve already secretly stashed away the important things in my storage bag,” whispered the shop owner.

Soon, the White Tower Store was emptied. Even all the sea beast meat had been taken.

Levi wondered why the raiders took the sea beast meat. After the sea beast tide, there would undoubtedly be no shortage of sea beast meat.

Quinn looked at Winnie with a mocking expression.

“I hope the Gray Tower will survive the sea beast tide this time. Miss Winnie, we’ll meet again after the calamity.”

After saying this, Quinn snorted coldly and swaggered away.

Winnie’s expression was ugly. Alas, she could only helplessly watch them leave. A strange thought flashed through her mind.

“If only Junior Brother Levi had come with me. I want him to crush Quinn’s head with his hands.”

Amidst the crowd, Levi’s figure had long disappeared.

In the dark alley, Levi flicked his snake tongue and tracked the auras of the raiders.

A Whale Song Island apprentice was leaning against the wall, happily counting the spoils he had just obtained.

Suddenly, something pierced through the wall.

A crimson tentacle suddenly appeared and pierced through the apprentice’s robe. Before the apprentice could react, the tentacle had already grabbed his heart. He soon became a dried corpse and was devoured by a swarm of Saint Scorpions.

On the other side of the wall, the crimson tentacle slowly retracted into Levi’s palm.

A silent, one-sided massacre had occurred in the Blacksail Wizard Market..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 353 - Chapter 353: Legendary Six-Dimensional State, Blood Awakening Realm! The Beginning of Transcendence! 7

Chapter 353: Legendary Six-Dimensional State, Blood Awakening Realm! The Beginning of Transcendence! 7

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It didn’t take long for Levi to conclude his massacre. He looked at the large pile of items in his storage.

He mumbled to himself, “I still have one more target, Quinn. He went to the residence of the enforcement union president, which is the territory of the official wizard, Syrcus.”

Levi was calm. When he passed the White Tower Store, he found that the apprentices had already closed the shop and were walking towards the port with Winnie.

He watched Winnie and the others leave with a calm expression. He went in the opposite direction and dashed towards Syrcus’ residence. Then, he flapped his wings and turned into a crimson light. He soared into the sky and hid among the clouds.

He looked at the enforcement union below and flicked his tongue. His blood-red tentacles danced wildly in the strong wind high in the sky while he hissed. He seemed extremely demonic.

Syrcus was the manager of the Blacksail Wizard Market and a First-Circle Wizard from Whale Song Island.

According to the information Levi had received, Syrcus was only an ordinary First-Circle Wizard. He was insignificant compared to Green Ghost Carter and Kane the Fireplay Master.

Levi plotted, “I should take advantage of the chaos caused by the sea beast tide and make Whale Song Island lose an official wizard. I haven’t forgotten about the feud in the Shadow Realm.”

At the residence of the president of the enforcement union, Syrcus looked at Quinn with a smile.

Syrcus commented, “Well done. The people from the Gray Tower should learn from this experience. During this crisis, this kind of wizard organization that only thinks about themselves is destined to be unable to survive in the Wizard World. We can survive in the sea beast tide only by uniting and facing the enemy together.”

“Yes, Lord Syrcus. Those people from the Gray Tower are too ignorant,” replied Quinn.

Syrcus said, “We are also preparing to retreat. The Blacksail Wizard Market might be abandoned in the next year or two. Let’s return to the island first.” “By the way, the murderer who killed Colo hasn’t been found yet, right?” asked Syrcus, suddenly remembering something.

“We have been having a hard time doing so, my lord.” Quinn looked troubled and continued, “We’ve been investigating for a long time, but we haven’t found any leads.”

“Forget it then. You don’t have to continue investigating the case,” Syrcus ordered.

Quinn nodded, looking relieved as if he had been pardoned.

Syrcus looked back at the enforcement union. He had collected a lot of resources in the Blacksail Wizard Market over the past few years, enough for him to become a senior First-Circle Wizard.

Therefore, if everything went smoothly, he would never return to this place. He would take advantage of the sea beast tide to cultivate in Whale Song Island in peace.

“Let’s go,” he said.

“Alright, Lord Syrcus.”

Quinn only managed to take a few steps forward when a bloody shadow suddenly swooped down from the sky like a peregrine falcon.

A loud bang could be heard, and dust filled the air.

A tall, imposing figure descended from the sky, crashing directly into Syrcus’ small courtyard. The landing smashed countless floor tiles and sent dust flying.

“Cough. I think I stepped on a bug.”

Amidst the dust, Levi’s figure appeared. He shook his head and looked down at the half-meter-deep pit beneath his feet, where a pile of flesh and bones had splattered everywhere.

Quinn was dead.

Syrcus panicked and thought, “What kind of monster is this? How dare it trespass into the Blacksail Enforcement Union?”

Even as an official wizard, he could not tell what kind of monster this was.

It had wide Blood Wings, a snake tongue, ferocious Black Scales, a burning body, arms covered in frost, a tall back, and a pair of bizarre legs bent like a bow.

The next moment, the monster turned into a bloody shadow and charged towards Syrcus, bringing a bloody storm with it.

Syrcus quickly used Water Shield to defend himself. At the same time, he used a First-Ring Spell, Sailfish Arrow, to attack the monster.

The monster did not dodge. The Sailfish Arrow exploded on the monster’s body. The beast was unharmed.

The monster rushed directly towards Syrcus. At the same time, green vines appeared under Syrcus’ feet and wrapped around him tightly. Levi unleashed the First-Ring Spell of Green Gloves, Green Vine Love!

Golden Revolving Divine Palm!

The invincible Revolving Force instantly caused the Water Shield to distort. A moment later, the Water Shield shattered.

Levi grabbed Syrcus’ neck and stabbed the Vampire Touch into Syrcus’ heart from behind.

With a gentle pinch, Syrcus died immediately. His eyes were filled with fear and disbelief, and he died with his eyes wide open. Looking at the lifeless Syrcus in his hands, Levi was stunned.

“Hmm, he is really weak.”

Levi tilted his head and pondered, “Did he really die…. just like that?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 354 - Chapter 354: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 1

Chapter 354: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 1

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi was stunned. He could not help but sigh.

Levi had not fought for a long time after advancing to the Legendary Two-Dimensional State, and he had yet to encounter a decent enemy. He originally wanted to have a good fight with Syrcus.

Who would have thought that Syrcus would die on the spot?

Levi even felt little difference between killing Syrcus and a high-level apprentice wizard.

He scolded himself, saying, “It’s definitely not because I’m too strong; an ordinary First-Circle Wizard is just too weak. I can’t be proud. In a xianxia novel, I would have merely killed a Qi Cultivation noob.”

Levi warned himself to be patient.

After releasing the Sacred Insect and letting it devour the soul of Syrcus, he swiftly swept up the spoils of war. He then placed Syrcus’ corpse into his storage bag and left.

Syrcus’ was of average strength, and Levi was not interested in making him a living dead. However, if he could not find a better replacement in the future, Levi would put Syrcus on the list of the Seven Generals of the Living-dead Family. After all, Syrcus was an official wizard.

The sea beast tide was about to begin. Syrcus was a godsend. Levi wondered what goodies he had in his storage bag.

After Levi arrived at the Gray Tower, he left Leviathan in the sea. He could not bring this big guy ashore.

When the sea beast tide arrived, he would just let Leviathan blend in with the enemy. With its strength, it should be able to protect itself in the sea beast tide.

When Levi returned to the Gray Tower, Senior Sister Winnie and the others had yet to return.

Levi planned to give Marlene the supplies from the White Tower Store and let her distribute them. Nothing was valuable among the items, so Levi was uninterested in them.

Levi briefly explained what had happened to Marlene and omitted some details that he did not want others to know about.

“You killed Syrcus?” Marlene asked in surprise.

Levi smiled and replied, “Yes, ma’am. He sent people from Whale Song Island to rob our store. Since the sea beast tide is coming, I thought it wouldn’t be strange for an official wizard to die during this period.”

Marlene laughed. She said, ‘You brat. It’s fine. Don’t worry. If something happens, I’ll let the Tower Master handle it. It’s indeed time to teach those people from Whale Song Island a lesson. You may leave.”

Levi returned to his home on the ninth floor of the Gray Tower. Later, Levi saw that Senior Sister Winnie and the others had also returned.

He paid no heed to other affairs. He opened Syrcus’ storage bag and checked his loot.

Winnie brought the other apprentice wizards to the third floor of the White Tower after getting permission from Ms. Marlene.

Ms. Marlene was wearing glasses and studying an ancient potion formula she had just obtained.

Winnie and the others stood at the door silently with their heads lowered.

It was only when Ms. Marlene put down her work that Winnie spoke up. Her eyes were red, and she sounded like she was crying. She reported, “Granny Marlene, White Tower Store was robbed by the people from Whale Song Island.’

Another apprentice commented, “Yes, those accursed bandits are shameless!”

“Granny Marlene, we could not let the Gray Tower be humiliated by Whale

Song Island.”

“As wizards, we would rather die defending the honor of the tower!”

The apprentices all chipped in.

They got worked up and were ready to start a war with the wizards of Whale Song Island.

Granny Marlene looked at these chattering little fellows and felt her head ache.

She said helplessly, “Alright. Go back to your respective rooms. A kind-hearted soul has already sent back those supplies. ”

The apprentices were dumbfounded.

They had just been robbed not long ago. The raiders should still be out there at large. How could the supplies that had been raided be sent back?

Winnie also had a strange expression. She had some idea who this person was, but it seemed implausible. She asked, “Ms. Marlene, who is this kind soul?”

Granny Marlene shook her head with a smile and said mysteriously, “Perhaps in the future, you will find out.”

She then said, “Alright, let’s disperse. Winnie, take a few apprentices and help Mr Marko prepare the island’s defenses. While you are at it, arrange for people to strengthen the coastline patrol.

“Advise the mortals in the town to move closer to the Gray Tower. When the sea beast tide arrives, I will activate the defensive array of the tower to protect everyone. Everyone, get ready and get yourselves to peak condition. We have a long and fierce battle ahead.”

Although the other apprentices were confused, they remembered the upcoming sea beast tide and did not waste any more time. They followed Granny Marlene’s arrangements and went to their posts.

On the ninth floor of the Gray Tower, Levi had already finished counting the loot from Syrcus. His harvest had completely exceeded his expectations.

3,800 Aether Stones!

This was beyond Levi’s expectations.

Although Syrcus was extremely weak, he had been earning a lot of money through dirty means from the Blacksail Wizard Market.

As a result, Levi now had more than 12,000 Aether Stones.

“I’m generating more income even though my expenses have increased. Even with so much money, I can’t exchange it for materials for the Sandman Potion. What’s the use of having so much money?” Levi lamented as he smiled bitterly.

His current wealth was something that very few First-Circle Wizards could match.

Apart from the Aether Stones, there was also a large amount of casting materials and stacks of neatly arranged small boxes in Syrcus’ storage bag..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 355 - Chapter 355: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 2

Chapter 355: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 2

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi opened the small boxes and saw they all contained precious herbs and potions.

Next to the small boxes, there was a diary. Levi looked at it and saw that it was written by Syrcus. It was a record of the people who had given him gifts.

“One Three-leaf Dead Soul Grass, first-circle potion material, worth 20 Aether Stones, gifted by Hulin from Gloomy Store.”

“Concentration Potion, first-circle potion, worth 180 Aether Stones, gifted by Bald Hans of the Valenke Gang from West Street.”

The list went on and on.

Levi read through it and was impressed.

Syrcus collected so many things over a decade while serving as the president of the Blacksail Wizard Market enforcement union. Levi was at a loss of words. He applauded Syrcus for his ability to do so.

Judging from the list of gifts received by Syrcus, the gifts in these boxes alone were worth 4,000 Aether Stones. The most valuable item was the Concentration Potion.

There was no lack of good herbs among the gifts. Some of them were even materials for refining the Sandman Potion. Unfortunately, he was still missing a few ingredients.

Syrcus was not a pharmacist. After he obtained these materials, he was not in a hurry to sell them. Unfortunately, he did not live long enough to enjoy his spoils.

Levi took out the Concentration Potion.

[Concentration Potion: refined by Grimm Walter, pharmacist registered with the Pharmacist Association. Effects: assist in meditation and enhance spirit.]

Levi thought, “This Concentration Potion is also a first-circle meditation supplementary potion. Its effect is similar to my Sandman Potion.

Unfortunately, Syrcus didn’t have the prescription. Otherwise, I could research it further. However, Grimm Walter is not a pharmacist from this area.”

Levi put away the Concentration Potion. He planned to sell it in the future. Although this potion was legally certified by official channels, Levi did not use it out of caution as he could make similar potions himself.

These gifts and the Aether Stones made Syrcus richer than most First-Circle Wizards.

Next was a spell book. Three spells were recorded on it, all of which were First-Ring Spells.

The three spells were Sailfish Arrow, Water Shield, and Water Prison.

Aside from Sailfish Arrow, Levi had already acquired the other two.

Other than that, there were also some abandoned magic wands. There were no Wizard Tools.

In a corner, Levi found a nautical chart.

He scanned the parchment.

He mumbled, “This is a map of a part of the outer ring of the Endless Sea.”

On the parchment, Levi saw a vast ocean and coordinates. Some islands were marked on it.

“This is the Gray Tower.”

According to the shape of the islands drawn on the map, Levi immediately found the island where the Gray Tower was located.

Then, based on the location of the Gray Tower, he roughly deduced the location of Whale Song Island, Sighing Sea Breeze, and other islands.

A place in the corner of the nautical chart, far from the Gray Tower, caught

T.evi’s attention

It was labeled The Lost Pan’s Labyrinth.

“Pan’s Labyrinth?” Levi had no recollection of such a term.

“Could it be the ruins of an ancient wizard organization?”

Levi recalled that a long time ago, Noz had invited him to explore the ruins of an ancient wizard organization, but he had rejected the invitation.

He had always thought that Noz was lying to him. There might actually be some ancient wizard ruins that had yet to be discovered by other wizards in this region.

The ancient wizard ruins were like the Shadow Realm. For wizards, they were a huge treasure trove.

There might be ancient spell books, Meditation Arts, ancient herbs, Wizard Tools, potions, and so on in the ruins.

Of course, exploring the ruins was risky business.

There were strange and dangerous mechanisms, evil spirits, bizarre arrays, and even some transcendent creatures or alchemy puppets that had been forgotten in these ancient ruins.

Levi wondered, “Could Pan’s Labyrinth have something to do with the Gods? That seems unlikely.”

Based on Levi’s understanding, true Gods were generally powerful existences like the seven orthodox gods of the astral world. Of course, there were also some tribes and civilizations that viewed powerful transcendent creatures as their totems and gods. However, gods like these were plentiful. Even the Great Ice Ape King that Levi had subdued in the human world could be considered a god of the mountains to some extent.

He decided, saying, “Let’s put this aside for now. When I am more powerful in the future, I can go there and take a look.” He then put away the map.

After counting his spoils, Levi continued to cultivate. There should still be some time before the sea beast tide arrived.

It was challenging for him to quickly achieve breakthroughs in his breathing technique and Meditation Arts.

However, he was on the verge of breaking through to level 4 of the Black Devil Blade.

Levi would become more powerful with the level 4 Black Devil Blade.

Four powerful Second-Circle Dark Wizards were gathered on the Undead Ship in the foggy sea.

They were Melanda the Bone Witch from Bone Forest, Sarok the Bloodthirsty Wizard from Blood Sea Vortex, Elins the Spider Witch from Sea Spider Lair, and a powerful Second -Circle Nomadic Wizard, Pinoz the Lost Wizard.

Bone Forest, Blood Sea Vortex, and Sea Spider Lair were famous dark wizard organizations at the edge of the outer ring. Because they were good at hiding, the organizations’ headquarters were also quite tricky to find. The dark wizards from these organizations had always been at large and would occasionally emerge from hiding to wreak havoc..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 356 - Chapter 356: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 3

Chapter 356: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 3

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

However, after the rise of the Undead Ship, these three dark wizard organizations gradually became inactive. Under the leadership of the Third-Circle Wizard Morpheus, the leaders of these dark wizard organizations came together to plot some scheme.

As for the Lost Wizard, although he was only an ordinary Second-Circle Wizard, he had mastered the knowledge of powerful arrays. Rumor has it that he had inherited the knowledge of arrays from an ancient array wizard. Array wizards were even rarer than pharmacists and weapon craftsmen. The difficulty and resources required to become an official array wizard were even greater than that of pharmacists.

Relying on arrays, he had escaped the pursuit of the Star Tower’s enforcers many times. Once, he had even defeated someone stronger than himself. He killed an enforcer, a senior Second-Circle Wizard, with an array he set up. Therefore, as an extremely rare array wizard, Morpheus also invited him to participate in this operation.

Demon Harland laughed sinisterly and said, “Everyone, I believe Morpheus has informed you, so I, Harland, will not waste any more time. I will lead this operation. To not spread our strength too thin and be defeated by the enemy one by one, I want everyone to work together with me. Our first target is the Gray Tower! After we destroy the Gray Tower, we’ll continue to destroy the next faction. However, we are not in a hurry to act yet. We still need to wait for a while. We are in the shadows now, and the advantage is ours. Moreover, we have an alliance with the Sea Clan. We can let those simple-minded fellows of the Sea Clan take the lead and wear down the enemy’s strength. When the enemy has run out of ammunition and food, we can swiftly deal them the killing blow! ”

In his previous battle with Herman, Demon Harland had been severely injured.

This time, Harland had the advantage of the sea beast tide, Pinoz’s array ability, and the help of the other three Second-Circle Wizards!

With such a lineup, Harland was going to win for sure!

On the sea, black clouds loomed over the city, and a storm swept across it.

The terrible weather made the already depressing atmosphere even more demoralizing.

The sea beast tide was fast approaching.

The apprentices and wizards were all prepared.

On the twin towers, some spell runes could vaguely be seen flickering. These spell runes were all connected to form a complex array. A blue barrier could faintly be seen covering the area within a mile of the Gray Tower, forming a semi-circular barrier over it.

Runes flickered on the surface of the barrier, and light flowed around it. It was very mystical.

This was the second-circle array, Blue Ocean Shelter.

It was the most precious legacy left behind by Salman, the first Tower Master. Using Aether Stones as fuel, it drew in the power of the water element from the surroundings to form a powerful protective barrier to resist the enemy’s attacks.

This array was part of the twin towers.

Back then, Salman had treated the twin towers as his own, so he had naturally put a lot of effort into protecting them.

It was said that Salman had spent tens of thousands of Aether Stones to hire an array wizard to build this array. It took two Second-Circle Wizards half a year to build it.

Blue Ocean Shelter would only be used when the Gray Tower was in grave danger. This was because the array would consume more than 100 Aether Stones daily. With the Gray Tower’s size, it could not hold out for long. If it were to resist attacks and operate at full power, the amount of Aether Stones consumed would increase exponentially.

This array was enough to block most first-ring spell attacks. It could also block second-ring spell attacks, but it could not last long because it would consume too many Aether Stones to do so.

The apprentices looked at the huge array curiously. It was their first time seeing such a scene, and they were in awe.

Inside the White Tower, Marlene also looked at this scene and felt a little emotional. This array was last used during the war between Second-Circle

Wizards of the Gray Tower and the Undead Ship.

If possible, Marlene never wanted to see this array activated again.

She looked around inside the barrier. The mortals on the island had all set up temporary tents within it. They followed the wizards’ orders, performing physical labor and building simple fortifications. Although these constructs were probably useless against the sea beasts, it was better than nothing. Some strong mortals or knights also armed themselves and were ready to fight anytime.

The apprentice wizards maintained order within the enchantment, and some people were on the lookout for the arrival of the enemy.

Marko was carefully checking every corner of the array to see if there were any weak spots.

Mr. Tim was explaining to the apprentices about sea beasts.

On the ninth floor of the Gray Tower, Levi opened his eyes. Behind him, a five-meter-tall black shadow appeared. The black shadow’s head touched the ceiling.

It was the Nine Swords Asura evil spirit.

The current Nine Swords Asura was more tangible than before. Its figure was also taller, and its three heads were more lifelike. On its six arms, there was an additional ribbon that wrapped around its arms and body. It was like Nezha’s Armillary Sash. The ribbon danced around its body.

Levi could feel the Nine Swords Asura was even more powerful now. It could flatten the twin towers with a single strike. This made Levi smile. He muttered, “My Black Devil Blade has reached level 4.”

[Levi-I

[Black Devil Blade: Level 4 (235/20000)]

Level 4 was not the limit of the Black Devil Blade.

He could still continue refining it..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 357 - Chapter 357: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 4

Chapter 357: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 4

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Black Devil Blade was a technique that cultivated both Levi’s physical body and spiritual force.

Levi estimated that to break through to level 5 of Black Devil Blade, he first needed to acquire the spiritual force of an official wizard.

He put away the Nine Swords Asura.

He put on his robe and went out of the tower.

Everyone had been busy preparing for the sea beast tide. He had used his points to take leave because he wanted to train in seclusion.

Now that the Black Devil Blade had broken through to level 4, as a member of the Gray Tower, he couldn’t just sit in his room and wait. He had to do something.

An apprentice wizard greeted him as soon as he exited the tower.

“Hello, Senior Brother Levi.”

“Hello, Junior Brother.” Levi smiled and walked towards the White Tower. Ms. Marlene had something to discuss with him.

On the third floor of the White Tower, Marlene saw Levi and said, “Has your seclusion ended?”

“Ms. Marlene, what do you need me to do next?” asked Levi as he nodded.

“You do not need to do anything yet,” Marlene said. “Our tower is currently lacking in first-circle combat power. You, Marko, and Tim are the pillars of the tower. You should not waste your energy in the early stages of the sea beast tide. You will fight when we encounter first-circle transcendent creatures that make landfall. The three of you only have one mission: preventing the first-circle transcendent creatures from attacking the array. Of course, I’ll also join the fight when needed. However, I have to prevent the second-circle transcendent creatures and the people from the Undead Ship from causing trouble, so I’ll have to rely on you guys.”

“Alright. I understand,” replied Levi.

Marlene asked with a smile, “How is it? Are you confident in dealing with first-circle transcendent creatures? After all, you’re just a high-level apprentice wizard. It will be a little difficult for you to deal with first-circle transcendent creatures. The tower has always treated you as a First-Circle Wizard. We have worked you too hard. After this sea beast tide ends, I’ll ask the Tower Master to give you some rewards. I’ll get him to give you at least another first-circle Wizard Tool.”

Levi answered, “There shouldn’t be any problem. I’ve dealt with Leviathan before. Ordinary first-circle transcendent creatures shouldn’t be a match for me. The Gray Tower has taken in a Child of Chaos like me and treated me so well. It’s only right for me to show my gratitude to the tower now.”

“That’s good. If it proves too difficult, don’t push yourself. Just hide in the array,” said Marlene.

“Alright. Right, Ms. Marlene, how long can the Blue Ocean Shelter last with the reserves in the tower?” asked Levi.

Marlene answered, “If no first-circle transcendent creatures attack the array and accelerate its consumption, it should be able to last for more than three years. However, if there’s external interference, then the situation looks bleak.” “Alright. I will not let any first-circle transcendent creatures get close to the array.”

Levi nodded and left.

His Black Snake’s Message allowed him to sense the movements of the sea beasts on the nearby coastline while he was in the Gray Tower. He could sense everything inside the barrier with his Advanced Perception.

Once any of the transcendent creatures got close to the barrier, he would kill them with the methods of a knight.

Now was not the time to hold back his strength. He had to protect his life first.

Since Levi had chosen to stay behind and fight against the sea beasts with the Gray Tower, he would do his part seriously.

Since the task assigned to him was to guard the array, Levi did not waste any time wandering around.

He returned to the ninth floor of the Gray Tower and used the last bit of time to cultivate his breathing techniques.

To cultivate Meditation Arts, one had to enter a meditative state. In this state,

Levi was unable to sense the outside world. Even if sea beasts were invading, Levi would not know. Moreover, the earliest he could achieve a breakthrough in Meditation Arts would be next year. Without Naga’s Blessing, Levi’s chances of becoming an official wizard were slim. He preferred to focus on things that he was confident in.

Therefore, he decided to stop wizard training for now and tried to catch up with more breathing techniques before the sea beast tide.

Just like that, Levi sensed the situation outside while cultivating breathing techniques in his room.

Among the breathing techniques he was cultivating, his level 10 Red Lotus was one-third of the way to level 11. Hunchback Dragon was at level 9 and was not far from level 10. Undying Bird was still far from reaching level 10, and the Black Whale Breathing Technique was also almost reaching level 9.

Besides that, Levi was also cultivating some shallow breathing techniques to break through limits.

Levi focused on reaching level 10 with the Hunchback Dragon Breathing

Technique as soon as possible to improve his endurance drastically.

Time flew by, and half a month passed.

He had yet to achieve any breakthroughs in his breathing techniques. However, he was getting closer to breaking through to level 10 of the Hunchback Dragon

Breathing Technique.

Levi was forced to stop cultivating his breathing technique.

He sensed that the Dragon King Whale was humming a nervous whale song. This was the Dragon King Whale’s warning that an enemy was approaching the shore.

Levi immediately descended from the tower.

“Junior Brother Levi, what’s wrong?” Winnie asked when she saw Levi’s serious expression. She had a feeling that the kind soul that aided her last time was Levi, but she had no proof.

In Winnie’s opinion, Levi was shy and introverted. On the surface, he rejected her invitation to shop with her, but behind her back, he silently protected her and did good deeds anonymously..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 358 - Chapter 358: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 5

Chapter 358: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 5

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi said, “It’s fine. I’m going to the beach to take a walk. You guys just stay here and keep watch.”

“Hmm… Why don’t I…” Winnie wanted to go with him, but Levi left before she could say anything.

Left with no choice, Winnie went on with her own business.

Levi hid somewhere by the coast. With his Black Snake’s Message, he could sense the auras of many unfamiliar sea beasts approaching.

He muttered, “The first wave of sea beasts has already arrived, and there are quite a few first-circle transcendent sea beasts among them.”

This enormous sea beast tide was indeed different. This was only the first wave, and first-circle transcendent sea beasts were already hidden within.

Usually, the first wave of the sea beast tide would not have such high-level sea beasts. Weaker sea beasts would serve as cannon fodder first, depleting the wizards’ reserves and overall strength. Finally, they would use the first-circle or second-circle sea beasts as trump cards to attack the wizard tower.

However, the sea beasts were not holding back in this wave.

“The situation is urgent. I should go and inform the tower to make preparations.”

Levi turned around and went back.

He entered the tower and shouted, “My Dragon King Whale senses the sea beast tide approaching. There are first-circle transcendent sea beasts among them. Everyone, be prepared. Many sea beasts can make land and fight. Don’t think that you’ll be safe staying on the island.”

Immediately, Mr. Marko and Mr. Tim rushed over.

“Levi, how many first-circle transcendent sea beasts are there?” Marko asked.

“I’m not sure, but there might be more than one. Let’s get ready and kill the first-circle transcendent sea beasts before they get close to the barrier,” Levi said.

“Okay, let’s get ready to set off,” Marko said.

Tim turned around and said to the apprentices, “The three of us will be responsible for dealing with the first-circle transcendent sea beasts. Remember to clear out the low-level sea beasts that approach the array.” “Teachers, let us go too. We can help,” said a high-level apprentice wizard.

Marko rejected him coldly, saying, “You’ll only hold us back if you follow us. Levi is a legendary knight, and he’s strong enough to protect himself. Can you do the same? Can you defeat Levi’s Dragon King Whale? Defending this tower is also part of our victory.”

The high-level apprentice wizard blushed. As an elite among the apprentice wizards of the Gray Tower, he originally wanted to use this opportunity to show off. Unfortunately, he was mercilessly ridiculed by Marko.

“That’s right, Senior Brother. Let’s defend our home,” advised the other apprentices.

In the end, under the envious and worshipful gazes of the apprentices, Levi and the two teachers headed toward the shore with looks of determination.

About 10 miles from the Gray Tower, a 13-foot tall, thin, blue Sea Clan member stood on the back of a first-circle orca sea beast. He had an octopus-like head and wriggling tentacles around his mouth. His lower body consisted of eight slender tentacles that formed his limbs. Each tentacle held a sharp bone knife.

He was a warrior of the mollusks clan. He was the Siren Swordsman, Percival. He was the vanguard of the invasion of the Gray Tower. The Eight-legged Sea Demons were all experts in using swords. Their Eight Blades Sect technique was superb, and they were second to none among the Sea Clan.

As one of the most experienced swordsmen, Percival had killed many human powerhouses with the Eight Blades Sect technique since his debut. After all, the Eight-legged Sea Demons were born with great flexibility and speed. No human could compare to them in terms of the number of weapons they held.

Percival’s father was Blade King Vandro, one of the four great generals of the Sea Clan under the command of Baron Deep Sea, and was equivalent to a human Second-Circle Wizard. He told Percival to be careful this time because he had heard of a human legendary knight in the Gray Tower. Percival should never underestimate a legendary knight.

When his father was young, he had almost lost his life to a legendary knight. Although that legendary knight was a woman, her extremely violent swordsmanship was capable of parting the sea waves and splitting sea beasts. Percival’s father could still remember her vividly.

Percival sneered, “Humph, I will prove to my father that I am not weak.”

This young and powerful Siren Swordsman was ready to use his Eight Blades Sect technique to end the life of the legendary knight.

As the army of thousands of sea beasts led by three first-circle transcendent sea beasts charged towards the island, Percival sat proudly on the back of the orca and watched everything with cold eyes.

Suddenly, he saw three figures on the shore. They seemed to have been waiting for a long time.

On the shore, Mr. Marko’s expression was solemn. He said, “That Eight-legged Sea Demon is powerful. I’ll deal with him and his mount. Tim, you deal with two of the first-circle transcendent sea beasts. Levi, you deal with the other one.”

Levi nodded in agreement. His Spider Sensing warned him that the Eight-legged Sea Demon was a great threat. This meant that the strength of this sea demon was equal to that of an experienced First-Circle Wizard.

This was Levi’s first time fighting against the Sea Clan, so he did not dare to be careless. He had to eliminate these first-circle existences quickly to relieve the pressure on the Gray Tower’s array behind him.

Many sea beasts rushed out of the water when they got to shore. Sea beasts was a generic term used by wizards to refer to everything living in the Endless Sea..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 359 - Chapter 359: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 6

Chapter 359: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 6

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Among these sea beasts, some could not leave the sea. They could only wait by the shore and surround the island, completely cutting off supply lines to the wizard tower.

Some of the sea beasts rushed ashore. Their huge bodies and numbers seemed to make the island tremble. Levi, Marko, and the others had no choice but to avoid these sea beasts temporarily.

They couldn’t waste their energy on them. They had to deal with their targets first. Marko chanted a spell while holding a wand. A Wizard Tool in the shape of a knight’s sword surrounded him. He directly engaged in a fierce battle with Percival.

Levi found his target, a giant sea snake that was 60 feet long.

It was a first-circle sea beast, a Blue-patterned Sea Snake!

This venomous sea beast had two spell abilities: Toxic Mist Barrier and Venomous Fang Drill.

It flicked its tongue and charged at Levi as soon as it came ashore.

Levi was also hissing with his snake tongue. Black Scales covered his entire body, and his face was ferocious.

Levi commented, “Not bad. The blood of a first-circle transcendent snake can be used as my secret medicine.”

Boom!

The Blue-patterned Sea Snake and Levi collided.

The hump on Levi’s back was surging with power.

The terrifying force pushed Levi and the sea snake back.

The sea snake did not expect Levi to be so powerful. It activated its spell ability that it had been charging up for a long time. A large area of poisonous fog engulfed Levi. If an ordinary wizard were unprepared, the poisonous fog would corrode their body and turn them into pus.

However, a trident flew out from the fog the next moment and pierced through the Blue-patterned Sea Snake’s neck.

Levi’s body was covered in the light of Golden Protection. The Black Scales on his body closed, sealing his seven orifices and blocking all the poisonous fog.

Then, his body dashed forward and grabbed the trident in the Blue-patterned Sea Snake’s neck. A terrifying power surged forth, and Levi’s body continued to expand. He activated his Frost Arm and Flame Body!

Rip!

Followed by a tearing sound, the Blue-patterned Sea Snake was immediately torn apart by Levi’s trident. Its internal organs were scattered all over the ground, but it was not dead yet.

Levi brandished his trident and sliced the giant sea snake into pieces before storing them in the storage he had prepared beforehand.

The corpses of first-circle sea beasts were all treasures. If it were not for the fact that the current conditions did not allow it, Levi would have turned these sea beasts into living dead.

After swiftly dealing with the first-circle sea beast, Levi noticed that Mr. Tim was fighting with two first-circle sea beasts. For the time being, neither side had the upper hand. He was not in danger for now.

On the other hand, Mr. Marko, a veteran First-Circle Wizard, was actually on the brink of losing to the eight-legged swordsman. Mr. Marko was sweating profusely. He had never encountered such a powerful enemy since he became a veteran First-Circle Wizard.

He felt that even if he forcefully used a second-ring spell, he might not be able to deal with the other party. This swordsman was too strong.

The swordsman was proficient in using his eight specially-made bone knives.

Many of Mr. Marko’s spell attacks were destroyed.

Moreover, the other party’s attacks took a lot of work to deal with. Those tentacles could extend and contract at will, making it difficult for Mr. Marko to read their movements.

“I have no choice. I have to use a second-ring spell. I wonder how the array is holding up.” Mr. Marko was about to use a second-ring spell, but Percival didn’t allow him to do so. Percival laughed wildly. As he attacked, he used the common language of wizards and mockingly said, “Haha, I didn’t expect wizards to be so weak. You are nothing but a bunch of weaklings before my invincible Eight Blade Sect technique.”

The eight blades spun, and Percival became a whirlwind of blades. He broke through the waves and headed straight for Marko.

Tim was anxious and eager to rush over to help, but he was now occupied with two sea beasts and could not do anything.

He glanced at Levi, who had been fighting the sea snake just a moment ago. The latter had long disappeared.

Marko’s Wizard Tool flew out, trying to resist the attack of the eight-legged swordsman. With a bang, the Wizard tool was sent flying, and the spell runes on it dimmed. It was broken.

Marko was in despair. He started chanting a second-circle spell when a large hand suddenly appeared and grabbed him, forcefully interrupting him.

Clang.

Accompanied by the sound of metal colliding, the eight bone knives from the Siren Swordsman seemed to have hit something hard.

A strong, stalwart figure holding a trident blocked the attack of the Siren Swordsman. The shockwave shattered the solid Black Scales on Levi’s body, but they regenerated.

“Which tribe are you from? Why did you block my attack?” Percival was confused.

The sea demon before him had a tall body and a towering back. He was covered in Black Scales, and flames engulfed his body. He stood on bird feet, and his ice-blue Frost Arms held a trident, the weapon most favored by Sea Clan experts.

Percival thought, “Why does this trident look so familiar? It looks like the one that the baron has lost.”

Percival didn’t want to entertain such nonsense. His expression was solemn as he waved his eight bone knives and attacked in an unstoppable manner.

“I don’t care which clan you are from. If you dare to get in my way, you will die!”

Levi sighed. He did not expect himself to be so ugly that the members of the Sea Clan treated him as their own kind. This was before he even used his Blood Wings and Vampire Touch.

As a human being, this was simply a great humiliation!

Levi was enraged. Raging flames burned on his body. He held the trident in his hand, and the power of ice and fire formed over the trident. He attacked the

Sea Clan expert..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 360 - Chapter 360: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 7

Chapter 360: Level 4 Black Devil Blade, Return to Origin, Nine Golden Swords! 7

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Eight Blade Sect Technique, Eightfold Star Slash!”

Percival’s eight bone knives seemed to overlap, transforming into a terrifying greatsword that slashed toward Levi.

Levi sneered. Behind him, the phantom of the Nine Swords Asura suddenly appeared. A 15-foot-tall black evil spirit stood behind him. It had three heads and six arms, each holding a sword!

Its black ribbon fluttered in the wind and had an extraordinary aura like a god had descended!

The Nine Swords Asura had the Buddha’s compassionate expression, the Yaksha’s evil smile, and the Vajra’s angry eyes.

81 black blades appeared around the body of the Nine Swords Asura, buzzing like flying swords.

Asura’s Swordsmanship, Return to Origin!

“Attack! ”

This was the latest move of the Black Devil Blade that Levi had developed after reaching level 4. The black blades shooting out were similar to the ones once unleashed by Nameless.

Crackle.

Percival barely managed to block this wave of attacks. The black gas that managed to sneak past his defense broke through his mucus protection and pierced into his soft body, instantly causing him to be injured.

At the same time, the Nine Swords Asura brandished nine indestructible black longswords and slashed toward him!

Boom!

The Nine Swords Asura directly shattered Percival’s greatsword.

Percival exclaimed, “Nine Blade Sect?”

Percival’s expression changed drastically. He thought his Eight Blade Sect was already beyond incredible, but this monster in front of him had one more sword than him.

Levi rushed forward.

He had long wanted to test the power of the level 4 Black Devil Blade. Now was the perfect opportunity to do so!

In front of the three-headed, six-armed evil spirit, Percival revealed a look of determination as he waved his eight tentacles in all directions!

“Eight Blade Sect Technique, Eight Direction Disillusionment!”

This was his strongest move. Even his father, a Sea Clan general, had praised this move. He was confident that he could block the sword of this three-headed and six-armed monster!

The eight blades struck out, and the seawater exploded in all directions. Blade light that could destroy everything swept out, injuring many sea beasts. The sea was covered in blood.

Levi swung his trident and unleashed the Golden Revolving Slash. The Nine Swords Asura behind him did the same thing. The light of the Golden Revolving Slash lit up like nine stars on the nine swords!

This was the second new effect that Levi had developed after the Black Devil Blade reached level 4. Levi could control the Nine Swords Asura to execute the same sword skill as himself!

The Nine Swords Form combined with the Golden Revolving Slash!

“Nine Golden Swords!”

Boom!

Percival was sent flying by the sword attack. Nine lights drilled bloody holes in his body and head. These nine lights pierced through his flesh and churned his organs. It was as if they would never stop.

This scene was bizarre. In horror, the heavily injured Percival sat on the orca and prepared to escape. However, Levi had unleashed his crimson tentacle and pierced through Percival’s heart, devouring his blood.

Percival’s eyes gradually dimmed, and his life aura began to dissipate. He died on the spot.

A famous swordsman of the Sea Clan had fallen.

Levi immediately went forward and collected Percival’s corpse. The Golden Revolving Slash also dissipated. Levi returned to his original form.

He didn’t damage the corpse of the Sea Clan expert too badly because he wanted to turn it into a living dead.

This person was powerful. He could suppress Mr. Marko, meaning his strength was similar to Kane and Carter’s. He could be included in the ranks of the Seven Generals of the Living-dead Family.

With the troll couple, Kane, Carter, and this Sea Clan swordsman, Levi had gathered five members for his Seven Generals of the Living-dead Family.

Levi returned to the shore. Marko had just helped Tim settle the battle here. One of the two first-circle sea beasts saw that the situation was not good and immediately ran back into the sea like the orca. The other was killed on the spot.

“Are you alright? What happened just now? Did you minor in the Modification Studies of Life School of Thought?” Marko recalled Levi’s terrifying appearance just now. He looked very much like some wizards from Life School of Thought. Those people liked to transform themselves into terrifying monsters.

“I’m fine. It’s just a small side effect of being a knight. Don’t worry, I’m not a monster,” assured Levi as he smiled.

Marko did not say anything.

“Be careful. Don’t let strange powers contaminate your mind,” warned Tim.

He and Marko did not know much about legendary knights, so they did not realize that legendary knights had such inhuman, extraordinary characteristics. They were worried for Levi out of good intentions.

Levi replied, “Noted. Let’s head over to the array. I wonder how the situation is over there.”

After saying that, Levi rushed toward the towers.

The first wave was already so difficult to deal with. This sea beast tide was even more difficult than Levi had imagined..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 361 - Chapter 361: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (1)

Chapter 361: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

When Levi and the rest returned to the Gray Tower, hundreds of sea beasts were attacking the barrier outside the protection of the blue sea.

On the ground, there were sea beasts’ corpses everywhere. Blood flowed like a river. These sea beasts charged towards the barrier fearlessly.

Most of these sea beasts were controlled by the Sea Clan. The Sea Clan was born with the ability to communicate with sea beasts. They only needed to tarnish the dark and evil wizards before these simple-minded sea beasts. These sea beasts would become their weapons of war.

As for those who were not bewitched, because of the instincts of most sea beasts, they followed and attacked the territory of the wizards.

Many rare sea beasts could be seen in the sea beast tide.

From the looks of it, with the protection of the second-circle array, the Blue Ocean Shelter, and the protection of apprentice wizards, it was not a problem to resist the first wave of sea beast tide.

Not only that, but a total of nine alchemical creatures were also constantly attacking the sea beasts. These were the Alchemical Guards refined by the Tower Master. Basically, they all had the strength of high-level apprentice wizards and used Aether Stones as energy cores.

Levi, Marko, and the others could not help but heave a sigh of relief.

“Marko, you’re back. How’s the situation over there?” Marlene asked.

“There’s a Sea Clan expert and four first-circle sea beasts,” Marko said with a serious expression.

“What? The Sea Clan’s experts came in the first wave?” Marlene was somewhat surprised.

Logically speaking, these Sea Clans were the last to appear. Now, there were already so many first-circle sea beasts and even Sea Clans in the first wave of warm-up. Marlene suspected that the Star Tower’s calculation of the danger level of this sea beast tide was wrong. This wasn’t level 3, but might be above level

“But Marlene, don’t worry. Two of those first-circle sea beasts escaped and two were killed. The Sea Clan expert was also killed. We still have to thank your disciple,” Mr. Tim said.

“Levi…” Marlene muttered.

Levi smiled and said, “It was only with the cooperation of the two teachers that I was able to kill the enemy.”

Next, Levi and the two official wizards joined.

The remaining low-level sea beasts from the first wave of the sea beast tide.

Half a day later, they were all cleaned up.

In short, he relied on the protection of the array barrier.

As long as the barrier was not broken, the apprentices could use long-range spells to attack those sea beasts without any scruples. When they were tired, they could change to someone else to take over. They could go back and meditate to recover their spiritual force or drink red and blue mana potions.

Levi had killed dozens of sea beasts by himself. If he released his living dead, killing these sea beasts would be even easier. However, things related to the School of Death were more sensitive in the Gray Tower. Levi did not want to use them. After all, the Undead Ship belonged to the School of Death.

In the end, when the first wave of the sea beast tide retreated, the apprentices panted, and some even fainted from exhaustion due to their spiritual force.

In terms of endurance, these apprentices were far inferior to legendary knights like Levi. Even First-Circle Wizards were not as good as Levi.

Levi looked for some sea beast materials that he could use on the corpses of these sea beasts and collected them. He didn’t want the other sea beast flesh and blood and handed them to the tower as a reserve for this period of time.

During the sea beast tide, there was no shortage of sea beast corpses. Levi’s Sacred Insects were about to vomit from eating too much. Thousands of Sacred Insects were eating until they were round and unable to move on the ground. Levi was afraid that they would stuff themselves to death.

These insects were completely ruthless eating machines. They basically ate nonstop. Other than sleeping, they ate most of the time.

Although Levi did not deliberately choose to raise the Saint Scorpions, they were much better than when he first took over.

After all, these guys ate the worst sea beast meat and often devoured the flesh and souls of knights and wizards. Compared to the food they ate in the Scorpion Family, they ate much better.

Even high-level apprentice wizards would have a hard time dealing with these

1,000 Sacred Insects. The shells of the new generation of Sacred Armor Scorpions were too hard. Ordinary cantrips couldn’t hurt them at all. Besides, they could bite those defensive spell fields, just like the black gas that bit the grand knights. There was almost nothing they couldn’t bite.

Levi estimated that if this metamorphosis continued, even if there were more Saint Scorpions, such as tens of thousands of Saint Scorpions, even official wizards would be terrified and flee when they saw them. However, his Insect Controlling Technique was only at level 3, so he could not control so many Saint Scorpions. Therefore, he had been controlling the number of Saint Scorpions and did not dare to breed too many.

After he became an official wizard and learned the “Sacred Insect Touch”, he could officially embark on the path of the School of Insects’ insect control. At that time, a legend about the “Old Demon Insect” might have been born in this sea area.

After the first wave of sea beast tide ended, the wizards and apprentices did not dare to slack off. They hurriedly went out to clean up the battlefield and

cleaned up all the sea beast corpses. At the same time, they dealt with the second wave of sea beast tide that could arrive at any time.

Levi looked at the blue light screen and returned to his home to rest. After fighting for so long, Levi was a little tired and needed a good rest.

“However, the Blue Ocean Shelter is indeed useful. It’s a pity that the inheritance of arrays is too rare. There are five official pharmacists in this sea area, but not a single array wizard.” Levi sighed..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 362 - Chapter 362: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (2)

Chapter 362: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Arrays were a comprehensive knowledge that integrated many subjects of wizardry. It was also the most difficult knowledge. The resources and time required to learn it were extremely high!

Not to mention this sea area, even in the entire Endless Sea, there might not be many array wizards who were proficient in arrays. Outstanding array wizards were usually nurtured at a special price by some large factions. The array wizards were also firmly controlled by these factions as strategic weapons.

Levi wanted to learn arrays, but even a clever woman could not cook without rice. He did not even have the inheritance knowledge of this array, so how could he learn?

If the array was used well, it would be very useful for him to build his own base on the island or build his own wizard tower.

Levi no longer fantasized about what he did not have. Instead, he took out the corpse of the Sea Clan swordsman from his storage bag.

This Sea Clan swordsman lay paralyzed on the ground like a huge octopus. On each of the eight tentacles of the octopus, there was a sharp bone knife. The bone knife was made from the bones of an unknown sea beast. Although the workmanship was crude and primitive, it was not damaged when it collided with Levi’s Luminant gold trident. It even broke Wizard Marko’s weapon.

This was Levi’s first time meeting the Sea Clan, so he was naturally very curious. He went to the library of the White Tower and found an ancient book that had been covered in dust for a long time, “The Sea Kingdom Records”. This book recorded a lot of knowledge about the Sea Clan.

Levi checked the books and found that this octopus man was a warrior of the Sea Clan called the “Eight-legged Sea Demon”.

Only the experts of the Sea Clan could be called “warriors”. Their strength was basically about the same as a First-Circle Wizard.

Above them were the Sea Clan Generals, the Sea Clan Barons, and so on. The social structure of the Sea Clan was similar to a kingdom in the human world. Small lords and big lords were divided into layers and eventually led by the so-called “Four Emperors of the Sea Clan”.

In short, according to the description in the books, the Sea Clan should have been a very powerful race in the past, but they gradually withdrew from the stage of history because of the arrival of wizards. In the Endless Sea, there were four largest Sea Clan groups that occupied the four sea areas in the north, south, east, and west, and established four powerful Sea Clan empires. The rulers of these four empires were called the “Four Emperors of the Sea Clan”. What shocked Levi was that the Four Emperors of the Sea Clan actually had the strength of a high-level wizard.

“Is the Sea Clan so strong?”

A high-level wizard was a realm that was extremely far away from Levi. In fact, even a Third-Circle Wizard was far away from Levi, let alone a high-level wizard in the six environments

High Priest of the Sea Clan. The High Priest’s status was similar to the pope of the mortal world, and her followers were all the Sea Clans in the Endless Sea. The High Priest of the Sea Clan was the spiritual leader of all the Sea Clans in the Endless Sea. This was because, in this era, only the High Priest of the Sea Clan could receive the oracle of the Supreme Sea God.

“Sea God.”

Levi frowned slightly. To be crowned as a “God” by such a powerful Sea Clan, this Sea God should be in the realm of a Ninth-Circle Wizard, which was also the so-called demigod.

However, Levi thought about it. If there was really a Sea God, he should not be worried.

Even if the sky collapsed, there would be a tall person to hold it up. This sea beast tide was the same as before, they would definitely be able to survive it. However, there would definitely be some sacrifices, as long as it was not him or the Gray Tower.

“Atlan Empire.”

This was the Sea Clan Empire in charge of the southern region of the Endless

Sea, and the Gray Tower was in the outer ring of the southern sea region. The Atlan Emperor was a supreme expert of the mollusks clan, the Eight-Armed Demon Emperor. It seemed that he was similar to this Sea Clan swordsman. They were both Octopus people, but the Eight-Armed Demon Emperor was of the royal bloodline, while this Sea Clan swordsman was only an ordinary Sea Clan.

“Interesting. There are actually so many races in the Endless Sea.” Levi sighed after reading the ancient book.

Then, he searched the body of the Sea Clan swordsman and finally found a storage bag that looked like a conch.

There were many shiny gold coins in this storage bag. It seemed that the Sea Clan also used gold to trade. On these gold coins was engraved an indomitable eight-armed giant that emitted monstrous demonic flames. The giant’s head was covered in dense flesh tentacles, and there was a pair of fleshy wings that covered the sky. It must be one of the four sovereigns of the Sea Clan, the Eight-Armed Demon Emperor.

In addition to these gold coins, there were also thousands of Aether Stones. It was possible that this Sea Clan had snatched them from other wizards.

Suddenly, Levi found a portrait in the corner of his storage bag. It was a portrait of a valiant female knight wearing a gorgeous cloak and silver armor. She was holding a greatsword that did not look like a woman’s and riding a

white unicorn.

“Flower Knight?”

“Why does this Sea Clan have a portrait of the Flower Knight on them?” Levi was puzzled. This was completely unrelated.

Levi had heard of the Flower Knight in the human world. In the Shining

Tavern, there was also the “Hundred Flowers Wine” in the name of the Flower Knight. Levi thought that this legendary knight had died because the Flower Knight’s name seemed to have been passed down for hundreds of years.

But now, it seemed that the Flower Knight might not be dead. Perhaps she came to the Realm of Azure Cloud and became a wizard..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 363 - Chapter 363: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (3)

Chapter 363: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi was confused. In fact, Percival’s father Vandro had once suffered a great loss under a female legendary knight. This female legendary knight was Flower Knight Elena!

After suffering a loss, Vandro couldn’t forget about the Flower Knight, so he drew this portrait based on his memory and placed it in his bedroom to admire it every day.

This silly son of his was determined to avenge his father and take this portrait away. If he met the Flower Knight one day, he would clear the name of the Eight Blades Sect!

After that, he died at Levi’s hands.

Originally, with his intelligence, he did not think that there was anyone in the Gray Tower other than the two Second-Circle Wizards who could defeat him.

Soldiers against soldiers, generals against generals. The Second-Circle Wizards would definitely guard against the powerhouses of the second circle on his side and would not dare to make a move rashly. Even if they did make a move, they might not be able to stop him.

However, he happened to bump into Levi, who had just reached the fourth level of the Black Devil Blade and his strength had increased greatly. With the combination of nine times to one and the nine golden swords, he instantly killed Percival.

Knowing that the Flower Knights might also be in the Realm of Azure Cloud,

Levi was tempted. He wanted to recruit the Flower Knights into his Twilight Knights if he had the chance. This way, all the old masters’ knights would have female knights.

In the following month, the second sea beast tide did not come, which gave the Gray Tower a chance to catch its breath.

Levi also took advantage of this period of time to cultivate crazily. Just like when he faced the Duke of Montenegro, he felt that pressure again. When Levi cultivated crazily, the outside world was already in chaos.

It was just the first wave of the sea beast tide, but in this sea area, two First-Circle Wizard organizations were flattened, and two more islands became ownerless. After the sea beast tide, they would be taken back by the Star Tower for auction.

Under normal circumstances, the Pan-Plane Wizard Council would not activate the investigation procedures for ordinary First-Circle Wizards who died during the sea beast tide. This was because there was no need. Many wizards would die during every sea beast tide, and this was all within the acceptable range of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

Although this was very cruel, to a certain extent, the Pan-Plane Wizard Council also treated the sea beast tide as a trial for all the wizards in the Endless Sea.

Survival of the fittest.

This primitive and violent elimination method was also the most effective. A huge organization also needed to be changed regularly. Otherwise, with the strength of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, it was impossible for the Endless Sea to have the so-called sea beast tide.

But so far, the dozen or so second-circle organizations in this sea area had safely passed the first wave of the sea beast tide. Everyone was nervously waiting for the next wave to arrive.

On Whale Song Island, Morpheus’ expression was cold. Just a month ago, the soul jade of their organization, Syrcus, shattered.

He specially sent people to Blacksail Island to take a look and saw that the Blacksail Enforcement Union had already been razed to the ground by an extremely violent force.

There were also traces of various sea beasts crawling on it.

As for Syrcus, he had already disappeared without a trace. It was obvious that he was dead. He had either been devoured by the sea beasts or his corpse had been destroyed.

Although Syrcus was not very strong, he was still an official wizard of Whale Song Island.

At its peak, Whale Song Island had 12 official wizards.

Now, there were only ten left!

They lost one person in the Shadow Realm exploration, and now, they lost another person in the sea beast tide.

Morpheus did not think that the sea beasts had killed Syrcus. After all, Syrcus was a First-Circle Wizard. In such a first wave of sea beast tide, it was enough to protect himself. Morpheus seriously suspected that it was the wizards of other organizations in this sea area who had killed Syrcus.

Among them, the most likely one was the Gray Tower. After all, the legendary knight of the Gray Tower had caused Whale Song Island to suffer a great loss in the Shadow Realm, and he was still at large.

Thinking of this, Morpheus sent a message to Harland. He could not let the legendary knight go during the attack on the Gray Tower. Regardless of whether he did it or not, he just had to kill him.

At the bottom of a dark sea, there was an ancient and strange underwater castle.

The castle was located in a hidden underwater canyon. Its entire body was chiseled from an underwater mountain peak. It stood towering and was very spectacular.

This was “Beech Castle”, Baron Deep Sea’s mansion. After the mobilization, Baron Deep Sea returned to his castle and sat high on his coral throne.

In front of him was a thin and tall Sea Clan member with eight tentacles. This was the Blade King, Vandro, one of the four generals of Beach Castle. He was a powerhouse of the mollusks clan and the father of Percival.

Baron Deep Sea had a total of four generals under his command. In addition to the mollusk, there was also the crustacean clan’s Ghost Claw Butcher, Jin, the mollusk clan’s Yellow Flash Bob, and the mollusk clan’s Red Devil Parker.

These four generals were all Second-Circle Wizards. Three of them were commanding the Sea Clan and sea beasts to invade the wizard island.

Only Vandro stayed by Baron Deep Sea’s side because of his status as a military counselor.

“Vandro, why are you looking for me?” Baron Deep Sea suddenly asked.

“Lord Baron, my good-for-nothing son, Percival, is dead. I want to personally lead a team to avenge him,” said Vandro coldly with a gloomy expression.

Not long ago, he had sensed the news of his son’s death through the Soul Jade left behind by his son. He did not expect his son to die on the battlefield at the front line so quickly..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 364 - Chapter 364: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (4)

Chapter 364: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Before Percival went to the battlefield full of confidence, old Vandro reminded his son again and again not to underestimate the enemy. No matter what, he had to come back alive.

However, he did not expect that the last time they met, it had already become a farewell between father and son.

“Vandro, I understand how you feel now. However, this is wartime. No one dies in war. Even if my son dies on the battlefield, I won’t be surprised. Everything has to be considered for the revival of the Sea Clan. You are the most important person by my side. I need you to stay here and help me plan and command the entire army. Now that the war has just begun, it’s unwise for you to go to the battlefield and expose yourself to the enemy.

“By the way, which wizard organization did your son go to?” Baron Deep Sea asked.

“Lord Baron, he went to the Gray Tower,” said Vandro.

“I know. When the time is right, I’ll personally lead the army to the Gray Tower.

I can destroy a mere Second-Circle Wizard organization with a single slap.

Hehehe…” Baron Deep Sea’s mouth was full of sharp teeth as he laughed wildly.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1024, Month of the Furnace.

A few months had passed since the first wave of the sea beast tide.

During this period of time, no first-circle sea beasts appeared in the subsequent sea beast tide. They were all low-level sea beasts that charged towards the wizard tower fearlessly.

With the second-circle array barrier, although the sea beasts’ attacks were fierce, they survived without any mishaps.

But correspondingly, the consumption of Aether Stones worried Marlene.

It had been a few months since the sea beast tide. After experiencing such a dense sea beast tide, there were still countless sea beasts rushing over like a tide. The Gray Tower was like a lonely boat in a storm that could capsize at any time.

As there was no first circle, Levi spent most of his time cultivating the breathing technique on the ninth floor of the Gray Tower, apart from hunting some low-level sea beasts.

After his constant efforts, the Hunchback Dragon Breathing Technique had already reached its maximum, and the Black Whale Breathing Technique had also broken through to level 9.

Levi—

Hunchback Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 10 (Maximum), Special Effect: Dragon Spine (Liquid)

Black Whale Breathing Technique: Level 9 (347/150,000). Special Effect: Whale Back (Gas).

Levi’s burly body was supported by a Dragon Spine that seemed to be made of thick asphalt. The power contained in it was endless and vast.

The endurance effect of the Level 10 Dragon Spine was significantly improved compared to before. It should be three times that of the Level 8 Transcendent Endurance.

This allowed Levi to transform into a tireless war beast in the following sea beast tide and tear apart even more sea beasts.

After the peak of the level 9 maximum of the Black Whale Breathing Technique, Transcendent Power finally transformed.

[Whale Back (Gas): The back of the Swimming Dark Whale can carry mountains, rivers, seas, and all living beings. The black gas gathers on your back and strengthens the strength of your back!]

This was the Special Effect of the Whale Back.

The giant strengthened his arms, Red Lotus strengthened his core torso, Ostrich Mountain strengthened his legs, and the Black Whale strengthened his back.

Levi’s back was wider and thicker than before. Demon-like muscles were knotted on it, as Black Snakes entrenched on it. The middle of his back bulged slightly. This was the back of a whale. It was angular, broad, and powerful!

He could feel that the surging and vast power on his back had nowhere to pour out. Therefore, he leaned against the wall of the practice room like an Iron Mountain. He only used 2.5% of his strength. He was afraid that if he used any more strength, the wall would explode.

Boom!

The walls trembled.

“F\*ck Iron Mountain! No, it should be called Whale Mountain!”

Levi gave this move a nice name.

“My strength has increased again, I will be able to face the sea beast tide more easily now. Now that the Hunchback Dragon has reached its maximum, it will be difficult to break through the limit in the short term. The only ones that need to cultivate the breathing technique are Red Lotus, Undying Bird, and Black Whale.” Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

He looked at himself in the mirror. Black Scale, Frost Arm, Ostrich Feet, Flame Body, Whale Back, Dragon Spine, and Blood Wings. In addition to the hump and the Blood Clan (members) tentacles poking out of his chest, nine different monster characteristics appeared on Levi’s body.

“Powerful, that is, beautiful.”

Levi’s expression was as calm as an ancient well. With a shake of his body, all these characteristics dissipated and he returned to his original appearance.

With the Thousand Faces, as long as Levi wanted to be handsome, he could become a handsome uncle like the Earl of Silver Mountain at any time. However, that would be meaningless.

Whether he was handsome or not was something that only foolish mortals would care about. Levi only cared about whether his fists were strong enough and whether he could survive in this world dominated by gods, powerful existences, and wizards.

He walked out of the Gray Tower and saw the exhausted apprentices resting, taking pills to recover their strength and spirit.

During this period of time, everyone was tense and did not dare to let go. Even Levi was the same.

He learned from Ms. Marlene that the Tower Master would come out of seclusion next month.

At that time, the Third-Circle Wizard, Herman, would be able to make a brilliant appearance.

However, only a few official wizards and Levi knew about this. The apprentices were still in the dark.

Hearing this, Levi was completely relieved.

Third-Circle Wizards would definitely survive this sea beast tide.

He wondered what the Tower Master would become.

“The third circle has a lifespan of five hundred years. In the human world, it’s enough to witness the destruction and rise and fall of many families.” Levi sighed..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 365 - Chapter 365: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (5)

Chapter 365: Level 9 Black Whale, Whale Back, Whale Mountain! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Although he had advanced to legendary, he didn’t know how much longer his lifespan had been enhanced by legendary.

This was because the path of knights was not like wizards. There was already a complete systematic theoretical system. The number of life extensions per ring was calculated by generations of wizards.

However, in the history of the seven kingdoms, those who could become legendary knights were as rare as phoenix feathers and qilin horns. Many of these legendary knights died before they could live to the end of their lives. There was no communication between legendary knights at all, because under normal circumstances, there was only one legendary knight in an era, and it was very difficult to have more legendary knights.

Therefore, Levi did not know how long a legendary knight could extend his lifespan. However, it should not be difficult for a legendary knight to live for two hundred years without illness or disaster.

However, Levi was not sure if the lifespans of legendary knights and wizards could be stacked. Therefore, Levi had always calculated his lifespan based on the lifespan of a wizard.

However, it was still too early to worry about this. Levi was not even 40 years old yet. He still had a lot of time to break through. In less than a year or two, Levi would be able to become an official wizard. At that time, he would truly embark on the journey of becoming a wizard.

Levi patrolled the island and killed some remaining sea beasts. He even went to the place where Leviathan was hiding to take a look at it. Leviathan was safe at the moment. It was sleeping in an underwater cave all day. Levi was relieved. With Leviathan around, he could run away with the bucket at any time.

Three days later, another wave of sea beast tide swept over. There were no transcendent sea beasts either. In the end, with everyone’s combined efforts, they managed to resist this wave of sea beasts.

However, Levi could feel that after more than half a year of fierce fighting, everyone was physically and mentally exhausted. Even Levi himself was a little numb. Although they were all low-level sea beasts, there were too many of them and they caused a lot of trouble for the Gray Tower.

The Aether Stone reserves of the Gray Tower were also decreasing at a visible rate. The second-circle array had been open for half a year and was burning money every moment.

However, they didn’t dare to let go. Once they did, it would take a lot of time for the array to be activated again. By then, the sea beasts wouldn’t be able to make it in time.

Without the protection of the array, that apprentice wizard would definitely not be able to withstand hundreds or thousands of sea beasts for long.

In the outside world, some wizard organizations were not as lucky as the Gray Tower.

The second-circle wizard organization Mangrove Cottage was destroyed under the attack of the Sea Clan’s experts.

The Mangrove Cottage was a Second-Circle Wizard organization that was even older than the Gray Tower. It had been established for more than 500 years, and this organization had even experienced the previous sea beast tide and successfully survived. It was also possible that this organization had experienced it before, so they did not take this sea beast tide seriously. In order to save Aether Stones, this organization persisted for a few months. After sensing that the frequency of the sea beast invasion had decreased, they removed the array barrier. Soon, two Sea Clan Generals led the Sea Clan and the Sea Beast Army to flatten this organization. The leader of the organization, the Second-Circle Wizard, Mangrove Sage, was killed on the spot by the two Sea Clan Generals.

As the first second-circle organization to be annihilated in the sea beast tide, this was undoubtedly a wake-up call for the other second-circle organizations. With the lesson learned from the mangrove hut, the other organizations no longer dared to save money. The arrays were activated all day long, and many of those organizations without arrays had been flattened. Countless people had been displaced and fled on the sea. However, without ships and sea beast mounts, how long could these people last on the sea with just spells?

The sea was the home ground of the Sea Clan and the sea beasts!

In short, this sea beast tide had dealt a heavy blow to the Magi in this sea area.

On Whale Song Island, under the round-the-clock protection of the second-circle array Azure Sea Curtain, the Whale Song Organization, which had ten official wizards and hundreds of apprentice wizards, stood tall. So far, there were no casualties.

Morpheus’ heart was cold as he watched these weak organizations being destroyed one by one.

If it weren’t for the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, these organizations wouldn’t have the right to share this sea with me. The law of the jungle is the truth, Morpheus thought.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1024, Month of Harvest.

The disaster of the sea beasts continued. In the entire Endless Sea, more than a hundred wizard organizations might have been destroyed in half a year. However, this was nothing compared to the huge number of wizard organizations. Moreover, most of these destroyed organizations were first-circle and second-circle low-level wizard organizations. Only in the inner sea region of the Endless Sea had a few Third-Circle Wizard organizations been destroyed.

In short, these casualties were all within the expectations of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. The true big shots of the Wizard World did not care about these trivial matters at all. They were concerned about the overall situation of the entire wizard civilization.

However, to the low-level wizards of the Endless Sea who were unaware of the decisions of these big shots, if they could not survive this sea beast disaster, the price was to lose their organization and even their lives.

At the end of the Month of Harvest, Levi received a piece of good news from Ms. Marlene.

The Tower Master, Herman, had come out of seclusion and reached the third circle..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 366 - Chapter 366: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (1)

Chapter 366: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The seventh floor of the White Tower.

He finally saw the Tower Master, Herman, whom he had not seen for a long time.

Rather than a person, the Tower Master looked more like a spherical monster.

Levi did not have the right to say that about the Tower Master. After all, he was a “Sea Clan bastard” who was despised by the ugly eight-legged Sea Clan experts.

The Tower Master had turned into a metal ball with a diameter of about three meters. The metal ball was made of mithril, and it gave off a heavy metallic aura. There were all kinds of rivets embedded in it, and spell runes flickered on the surface.

Levi had no idea how much time and effort the Tower Master needed to collect so much mithril.

It was obvious that the Tower Master had been waiting for this day for a long time. He had almost completely become an alchemical creature, not a human…

Marlene watched all of this speechlessly. Although she had expected this day to come, it was hard to explain how the Tower Master had completely given up on his human form and turned into a ball.

Suddenly, a hole appeared in the middle of the metal ball, and the Tower Master’s head popped out. His neck was also an alchemical prosthetic made of mithril, and it could extend and extend freely. The parts on it were like the body of a centipede.

A bald old man’s head at the end of the metal neck arrived in front of Levi and Marlene like a long snake.

“Marlene, Levi, long time no see. I’m relieved to see that you’re doing well.” The Tower Master showed his yellow teeth and smiled.

“Even your heart and skull have turned to metal. Why don’t you turn your big yellow teeth into metal?” Marlene complained.

The Tower Master circled around them and smiled. “There’s no more Luminant gold. Otherwise, I would have changed my teeth into a pair of Luminant gold shark teeth. That way, I could have bitten Harland’s head off.”

After the Tower Master finished speaking, his mouth enlarged as exaggeratedly as the mechanical alien’s, revealing what looked like a cannon inside. Then, he closed it again.

Levi found it funny. The small Gray Tower actually had a “monster” in the sense of the Tower Master and himself.

One was an Alchemy Creature, and the other was a knight monster.

“You seem to be in a good mood. How does it feel to advance to the third circle?” Marlene asked.

“It’s alright. It’s different from how my teacher felt when he advanced to the third circle. I didn’t advance to the third circle through conventional wizardry. I transformed myself into an alchemical creature. To be precise, I’m a third -circle alchemical creature with a wizard brain controlled by the brain. When I master the soul transfer technology of the School of Death, I’ll upload my soul and consciousness into a soul box similar to a lich’s and replace my brain with a second energy power core other than alchemy. At that time, I

might have the same long lifespan as a lich and advance to the fourth circle, but it will take a long time to prepare,” said the Tower Master.

Levi clicked his tongue. The Tower Master was walking further and further down the path of an alchemist freak.

Levi admitted that he could not do that.

“You don’t feel any discomfort? You’re not going to become an alchemy maniac, are you?” Marlene asked. She didn’t expect the Tower Master to be so unsatisfied that he wanted to change his brain to an alchemy brain. By then, even if he succeeded, would he still be the Tower Master?

“I’m very successful, and I’m in a better state than I expected. It’s all thanks to Levi’s Stone Heart. It’s definitely the best Stone Heart. He gave me a powerful alchemy heart.”

After the Tower Master said that, he opened the top left corner of his spherical body, and a heart jumped out of it. It kept beating and making a cuckoo sound, like an ancient alarm clock.

The Stone Heart could be vaguely seen on the heart, but there were all kinds of alchemy tubes and runes flashing on it. The huge energy contained in it flowed in the Tower Master’s complicated and precise alchemy body.

Levi could not help but laugh when he heard the cuckoo. He did not expect the Tower Master to have such a mischievous side.

Marlene rolled her eyes at the Tower Master. “In that case, what do you plan to do next? The sea beast tide is still in progress.”

“As I said before, I won’t show my face. Based on my understanding of Harland, he won’t let go of any opportunity to add insult to injury. I have a feeling that Harland will definitely take this opportunity to cause trouble, so I’m going to wait for him and give him a big surprise. Hehehe, maybe Harland is also waiting for an opportunity to give me a big surprise.”

The Tower Master rolled around on the ground and smiled happily. It was very funny, and Levi felt like he was looking at a “funny emoji” from his previous life.

“Understood. We’ll guard it well. When ordinary second circles come, Jorman and I should be able to resist them.” Marlene sighed and bid farewell to the Tower Master.

The Tower Master stopped Levi before he left.

“It’s all thanks to you.” The Tower Master rolled over and stuck his head in front of Levi.

“It’s my duty. The Gray Tower and the Tower Master gave me the chance to become a wizard. Everyone has taken good care of me. It’s my duty to do these things,” Levi quickly said.

“Do you want to learn alchemy?” The Tower Master suddenly asked.

Levi’s expression did not change, but he was suspicious.. Did the Tower Master want to pass him his alchemy legacy too?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 367 - Chapter 367: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (2)

Chapter 367: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I… I can’t do it. I’m not very talented,” Levi said.

“What’s there to be afraid of? I’m also a Child of Chaos. Didn’t I also become a third-circle cultivator?” the Tower Master asked.

“But you’ve turned yourself into a metal lump…” Levi complained in his heart. He did not want this to happen.

“I can see that your talent is not as simple as you seem. I also have some understanding of the path of knights. To be able to become a legendary at your age, your temperament and perseverance are not something that ordinary people can reach. In some cases, those legendary knights with wizard talent, no matter how talented thev are. their final achievements will not be too low.

Besides, although you are a Child of Chaos, you have only been in the tower for less than ten years, but you have advanced from a low-level apprentice wizard to a high-level apprentice wizard. At such a speed, even the triple affinity can’t compare to you.”

“Therefore, wizard talent is nothing. I can tell that you can definitely become an official wizard. No matter what kind of opportunity or luck you have, I don’t care about these processes. I only care about the results. I believe that you can become an official wizard. If you want to learn alchemy, you can come to me. Alchemy doesn’t require you to transform your body. You can also make some puppets to help you fight and make groceries.

“Of course, there’s no free lunch in this world. Although I’m not as rigid as some wizards who insist on the so-called Principle of Equal Exchange, I still hope that if you have any achievements in the future, you won’t forget the Gray Tower, Granny Marlene, and the others who provided you with a little help when you first entered this world.”

The Tower Master smiled.

“Thank you for your kindness, Tower Master. Please let me think about it. I’m afraid that I’m taking care of too many things and delaying the normal cultivation of wizards and pharmacists,” Levi said awkwardly.

“Yes, I understand. Let’s talk about it when you become an official wizard,” said the Tower Master.

“Alright.” Levi nodded.

With the Tower Master’s permission, he left the White Tower.

“Why did the Tower Master suddenly want to teach me alchemy? Is he trying to turn me into an alchemical creature and turn me into his puppet or possess me? Of course, it’s also possible that the Tower Master really likes my potential and wants to invest in me before I grow up. I can only say that… he has good taste.” Levi’s imagination ran wild. The former was too much of a conspiracy theory, and the latter was more likely.

He did want to learn alchemy, but his time was limited. The most important thing was to break through the shackles of the legendary realm and become an official wizard. Therefore, he could only put aside alchemy, which required time and money.

Regardless, now that the Tower Master was out of seclusion, the Gray Tower, which had a third-circle combat power, was almost guaranteed to survive the sea beast tide.

Livy heaved a sigh of relief, and his tense nerves relaxed a little.

However, the sea beast tide was not over yet, it was impossible to relax completely.

Levi still cultivated the breathing technique every day, hoping to advance to the Legendary Six-Dimensional State as soon as possible. At that time, he might have the combat power comparable to a Second-Circle Wizard.

Days passed. The rest of the people in the Gray Tower did not know that the Tower Master had come out of seclusion. They were already numb to the sea beasts’ attacks.

After the Mangrove Cottage, another Second-Circle Wizard organization, the Sea Serpent Tower, was flattened by the Ghost Claw Butcher and the yellow flash.

This was the first time the Sea Clan had displayed their terrifying strength in front of wizards. The leader of this Second-Circle Wizard organization, which only had one Second-Circle Wizard, was killed directly.

This made the other wizard organizations in this sea area start to panic. The Sea Clan had displayed too much strength this time. Coupled with the countless sea beast armies, all the wizard organizations were afraid that they would be the next to be attacked.

The Sea Clan seemed to be targeting the weaker sorcerer organizations that only had a second-circle leader.

Forces like the Sighing Sea Breeze and the Gray Tower, which had two second-circles, had not been attacked by the Sea Clan’s generals so far.

The wizards could naturally tell that the Sea Clan was defeating them one by one. When all the armies gathered in the end, they would go and bite the hard However, even if they knew about the enemy’s scheme, the wizards could not do anything. They could not abandon their wizard tower. Furthermore, without Azure Ship, they could not help each other and interact with each other. Compared to defending the wizard tower and fleeing on the vast sea in a panic, it was even more dangerous.

This was the tragedy of low-level wizard organizations. Many of them were treated as abandoned pawns by the Pan-Plane Wizard Council and became unlucky people in this Endless Sea trial.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1024, Month of Northern Wind.

Compared to the chaos in the Realm of Azure Cloud, the world was rather peaceful.

In the Evernight Kingdom, the Snow Saint gradually grew up under the care of the church. As the mother of the saint, Goddess Knight Elsa rarely saw her daughter after she was born. The head priest’s attitude towards her seemed to become colder and colder.

Elsa’s rationality told her that the saint was not her daughter. She was just a vessel for “Him” to descend into the mortal world. However, when she thought of the feeling of being a mother when she was pregnant, she could not stop herself from crying..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 368 - Chapter 368: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (3)

Chapter 368: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This pain and suffering did not last long before Elsa disappeared…

The Queen of the Kingdom of Darkness, the Saintess, and the Goddess Knight Elsa had mysteriously disappeared on a cold night.

At first, the Church tried to hide this matter. It was not until Elsa’s loyal guard, Knight Kader, leaked this matter to the outside world that the world learned of this shocking news.

The Queen was missing!

After that, Kader was beheaded for spreading rumors!

Some people guessed that he had been killed by the Snow Demon, while some conspiracy theorists guessed that he had been killed by the Church.

There were also rumors that Elsa was taken away by an old man in a black robe with “magic”.

In short, there were many different opinions, but one thing was for sure: there was no longer a queen in the Evernight Kingdom.

The Church of Snow could only let the head priest temporarily regent and wait for the new king to take over.

Compared to the chaotic Evernight Kingdom, the Emerald Kingdom was much quieter.

The policy of recuperation allowed the aftereffects of the war in Montenegro Mountain to gradually recover, and the aristocrats also gradually recovered. It was the same for the royal family. However, after the White Horse Knight, no more brilliant knights were born in the royal family. Some prophesied that this was the end of the Jade Royal Family, which meant that the kingdom’s fortune was approaching. In the near future, there would be a change in the world. The era ruled by the Emerald Dragon was about to come to an end.

Only the Church of Holy Light stood aloof and watched the changes in the world coldly, quietly waiting for the birth of their saint.

In Flower City, which was full of spring all year round.

“Chess Master” Anderson and “Lost Chess Venerable” Andrew were playing chess again.

As the Owlery in the Realm of Azure Cloud had temporarily stopped its mailing service, Andrew couldn’t send the breathing techniques that he had collected recently to Levi. In the entire Emerald Kingdom, the breathing techniques that were easy to collect had almost been collected by Andrew. The remaining ones were either with the nobles, the royal family, or the Church. Therefore, Andrew sent people to other distant countries to search for more breathing techniques. However, due to the long journey, the efficiency was definitely not as high as before.

As for Anderson, he had successfully cultivated the Blood Beast Breathing Technique that Levi had given him to the knight realm some time ago. With his current realm and his long lifespan, it was only a matter of time before he cultivated the Blood Beast Breathing Technique to the Maximum of the ninth rank. As for whether he could break through the limit like Levi, it was hard to say.

It was too boring to stay in the human world. All he could do was play chess with Andrew or chat with some old Blood Clan (members) friends. Anderson suddenly had the urge to head to the Realm of Azure Cloud to seek refuge with Levi.

However, considering that Levi was not an official wizard yet and might not be able to protect himself, he thought for a moment and decided not to cause Levi any trouble. He might as well do his job as the vice commander of the Twilight Knights and go to the human world to see if there were any hidden legendary Imights so that the Twilight Knights could grow stronger as soon as possible.

How powerful was a knight group made up of all legendary knights in the human world?

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1025, Month of Beginning.

The sea beast tide had been going on for almost a year.

Another Second-Circle Wizard organization was taken down by the Sea Clan. So far, three weaker Second-Circle Wizard organizations had been destroyed in the sea area where the Gray Tower was located. As for the first-circle ones, there were even more of them. This was an absolute disaster, and the sea beast tide still showed no signs of ending.

However, the wizard organizations that survived so many sea beasts’ attacks were tough people. After encountering many obstacles, the Sea Clan’s experts seemed to have stopped for the time being and started to discuss their next plan.

The few dark wizard organizations that were hiding behind the scenes were still waiting for the best opportunity. Harland was already rubbing his palms together, ready to teach that damned Herman a lesson. Once the defense of the array of the Gray Tower was broken, when both the Sea Clan and the Gray Tower suffered heavy losses, Harland would lead these Second-Circle Wizards into the Gray Tower and give that old dog Herman a big surprise.

In the Gray Tower, the apprentices were all exhausted, and many of them were injured. In the previous sea beast attacks, some sea beasts found a weak spot in the array. With the help of first-circle transcendent creatures, these sea beasts rushed in and caused a lot of trouble. Although these sea beasts were finally dealt with, the losses were enormous.

Then, Marko and Mr. Tim personally guarded this weak point, and the situation improved a little.

During this period of time, Levi had killed quite a number of sea beasts. In his house, there was a warehouse that specialized in storing storage bags. These storage bags were filled with all kinds of sea beast materials that Levi needed.

These materials could be used to refine potions or cast spells in the future.

Under normal circumstances, it would be very difficult to find these sea beasts. However, during this period of time, these sea beasts were delivered directly to his door. To a certain extent, Levi had benefited from this misfortune. “It would be even better if a sea beast like the Gray Naga was sent up.” He was still thinking about his first-circle potion, Naga’s Blessing.

On this day, in the secret room, Levi finished cultivating the Red Lotus Breathing Technique. He spat out a long stream of red smoke that burned the walls black.

“Red Lotus Breathing Technique, level 11.”

Levi muttered to himself. He was in a good mood..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 369 - Chapter 369: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (4)

Chapter 369: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red Lotus Breath! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi—

Red Lotus Breathing Technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Flame Body (Solid State), Red Lotus Blood.

After transforming into the Solid State Flame Body, Levi’s body was covered with a layer of armor that was as hard as lava. Scarlet cracks spread on it, and one could vaguely see the hot lava blood flowing in it. Levi’s body erupted with even stronger power.

This was the power of a level 11 Red Lotus that could compete with Emperor Mu!

This meant that Levi had entered the Legendary Three-Dimensional State.

After obtaining Legendary Defense and Legendary Speed, Levi obtained Legendary Power!

The legendary knights of the three paths!

Levi didn’t dare to say that there would be no one else in the future, but it should be unprecedented.

The Flame Body not only improved his strength, but also his resistance to Burning Faction spells.

Levi didn’t need to use the Solid State Black Scale’s defense. Normal Burning Faction cantrips couldn’t burn Levi. Only the Small Fireball Technique could burn Levi in his Flame Body state.

He felt that if he met Kane and Carter again, it would be easier to kill them than before. Even if he faced the second-circle Nightmare Knight, Levi would be able to last longer.

After all, the second-circle creature did not have any spell-like abilities other than being strong and resistant to beatings.

In short, after the Red Lotus Breathing Technique advanced to level 11, Levi’s strength increased again.

After the legendary Red Lotus Breathing Technique, a legendary organ was born.

Compared to the Black Snake’s Message of the Black Snake Breathing

Technique and the Touch of the Blood Clan of the Blood Beast Breathing Technique, the location of the legendary organs was much more normal this time.

The legendary organ now was… the heart, one of the most important organs in the human body, the core of the blood circulation system. Levi’s heart was completely different from before.

Previously, Levi was still a flesh and blood heart.

But now, Levi’s heart had turned into a Magma Heart similar to the Stone Heart.

The surface of the heart was emitting a scorching aura, making Levi’s chest always warm.

If it wasn’t for the Flying Fish Robe, Levi’s heart would have ignited the ordinary robe in no time.

At this moment, the powerful heart was beating.

“I’m burning up.” Levi grinned as he felt the heat in his body.

With the beating of his heart, Levi’s heart was like a huge furnace, boiling Levi’s blood. Mysterious and powerful energy filled Levi’s entire body. This state was similar to the state when Levi ignited the Red Lotus Blood Special Effect. Levi’s strength and explosive power had increased a little, and there were no aftereffects. This was a normal increase in strength. Although the effect was far inferior to the Red Lotus Blood, it was good for lasting and there were no aftereffects.

Levi’s current strength should be more than twice that of the Red Lotus

Breathing Technique before the Maximum. With the enhancement of the Burning Red Lotus Blood, his strength would reach an extremely terrifying level!

Apart from that, there was something special about the Magma Heart. With a thought, more and more scorching aura gathered at the furnace of Levi’s heart, turning his heart into a small volcanic crater. The energy contained in it grew larger and larger, as if it needed to be vented.

Levi left the Gray Tower and left the barrier. He found a place with no one around and suddenly opened his mouth.

The burning power in his heart kept expanding, burning, and reacting. Finally, it reached the critical point and seemed to have an outlet.

Boom!

A red flame flow as thick as a bowl gushed out of Levi’s mouth. Wherever the flame flow passed, all the trees were burnt and broken. Even a huge rock in front of him was blasted apart by the red flame flow.

. Burp.”

Livy burped and exhaled a scorching, turbid breath that smelled strongly of sulfur and gunpowder.

He looked at everything along the way that was destroyed by the red flame flow and could not help but fall into deep thought.

“I’m used to it.”

In the end, Levi sighed helplessly.

He actually used his mouth to expel a breath that only creatures of the Dragon Clan would have.

This was the most obvious effect of the legendary organization of Levi’s heart. Levi had the ability to breathe out spells.

He named the legendary heart Red Lotus Furnace and the breath Red Lotus Breath!

The power of the Red Lotus Breath was even stronger than Levi’s Seal of Flame, which meant that the Seal of Flame could basically be removed from the stage of history. Levi felt that this move should not be much weaker than the Big Fireball Technique. However, the Big Fireball Technique had a larger explosive range and a wider range of damage. The Red Lotus Breath had a longer range and its power was more concentrated. In general, each had its advantages and disadvantages and could complement each other.

However, the power of the Red Lotus Breath could be enhanced with the continuous advancement of the extraordinary heart. It could grow. If one day Levi could become a real Red Lotus Beast, the power of the breath would probably be feared by even Legendary Wizards.

At Levi’s current level, it would take a long time for Red Lotus to gather its energy for a second breath. Thus, when and how to use this powerful killer move would require precise calculation and analysis..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 370 - Chapter 370: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red LOCUS Breatn’. (5)

Chapter 370: Legendary Red Lotus, Heart Furnace, Red LOCUS Breatn’. (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi’s Black Snake’s Message licked his lips and silently returned to the tower.

Now, the Red Lotus Breathing Technique was also at the Maximum Level 11.

With Levi’s current strength-type breathing technique, it was enough for him to immediately break the limit of the Red Lotus Breathing Technique and advance to level 12. After some thought, Levi temporarily stopped breaking the limit of the Red Lotus Breathing Technique. This was his first time breaking the limit of level 11, and he did not know what would happen next. He had to be more cautious and break the limit of his Black Snake first. After the Black

Snake broke the limit, he would decide if he should break the limit of the Red Lotus Breathing Technique.

Next, Levi only needed to cultivate the Undying Bird Breathing Technique and the Black Whale Breathing Technique. He wanted to try his best to push all his breathing techniques and livers to their limits before the peak of the sea beast tide arrived.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1025, Month of Flowers.

Originally, this should be the time for the members of the Twilight Knights to form a team. However, because of this sudden “sea beast tide”, Levi and Emperor Mu were trapped in their own organizations and couldn’t come out, so this matter was dropped.

He knew that with Sighing Sea Breeze’s strength, it shouldn’t be a problem for him to tide through this sea beast tide. Although the other party didn’t have a Third-Circle Wizard, they had two Second-Circle Wizards guarding them. As long as he wasn’t particularly unlucky, it shouldn’t be a problem. As a legendary knight, Emperor Mu could survive the pursuit of the Church of Humanity, so it shouldn’t be a problem for him to survive.

It had been a year since the sea beast tide broke out. The entire Endless Sea seemed to be covered in a layer of gray mist.

In the following period of time, Levi led the apprentice wizards to repel another wave of sea beasts’ invasion. His Undying Bird Breathing Technique had also successfully reached level 10.

The Gas Blood Ember had been upgraded to Liquid Blood Ember. Levi’s physique was much stronger than before, and his self-healing ability had improved slightly. Every time Levi used the Blood Ember Special Effect, red ashes would fall to the ground with the wind, turning into sparks. It was very strange.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1025, Month of Flowing Fire.

Due to the many high-intensity invasions of the sea beasts, the consumption of Aether Stones in the second-circle array increased day by day. The entire Gray Tower was about to reach its limit.

A month later, the second-circle array finally stopped working. The Tower Master asked Ms. Marlene to close the array, leaving only 10,000 Aether Stones for the last moment.

Gray Tower was not the only one. The other wizard organizations were also at the end of their rope.

Even the Third-Circle Wizard organization, Whale Song Island, was about to collapse.

Although the people on Morpheus had secretly reached an agreement with the Sea Clan that no Sea Clan would attack Whale Song Island, the location of Whale Song Island was relatively close to the inner sea region, and the water element was more concentrated. Therefore, the strength and number of sea beasts that were not under the control of the Sea Clan there were also less optimistic than the border regions like Gray Tower.

In Beech Castle in the deep sea, Baron Deep Sea sensed the current situation and revealed a satisfied smile. It had been a long time since the Sea Clan had been so proud.

Vandro had also sharpened his eight sabers. In the year-long sea beast tide, the power of those wizard towers was about to be completely exhausted by the sea beasts, so it was time to end this.

“Vandro, call the other three generals and go to Whale Song Island with me,” Baron Deep Sea said with a strange smile.

“Lord Baron, didn’t you say that the duke has reached an agreement with the people behind Whale Song Island?” Vandro thought that according to the plan, they should attack the other Second-Circle Wizard organizations. He didn’t expect the baron to actually want to attack the local tyrants in this area.

“Heh, what does the duke and the others reaching an agreement have to do with me? It’s already very kind of me not to send troops to attack Whale Song Island in the past year. I’ve already had enough of these arrogant big shots’ plans. Do you think our Sea Clan can really reach an agreement with the wizards?

“Vandro, humans love to kill people after they have outlived their usefulness. It’s human nature to go back on their word and be cunning and greedy. The second-circle organizations that have been able to resist until now are all tough bones. They more or less have their own trump cards behind them. If we attack those Second -Circle Wizard Organizations one by one and consume all our living strength on them bit by bit, I’m sure that Morpheus will fight behind us and take the opportunity to finish us off so that Whale Song Island can rest easy in this sea area.

“After a year of invasion by sea beasts, the defense of Whale Song Island was at its weakest. I had to get rid of the person who was the most dangerous to me in this sea area. Only then could I eliminate the other organizations without any worries. Morpheus and the others could betray wizards and humans, and they could betray the Sea Clan even more. I never believed a single human.

“I only want to do what I want to do. As for the duke’s plan, that’s the duke’s own business. As long as I don’t do anything that goes against the empire and the Sea God, he can’t do anything to me.

“Prepare the army.

“The target is Whale Song Island.

“After we destroy Whale Song Island, our next target will be the Gray Tower,” Baron Deep Sea said.

He had made ample preparations for this day.

Vandro thought for a moment. What the baron said made sense, so he went to gather the troops.

In another area of the sea, Harland, who felt that the time was ripe, also led the other four Second -Circle Wizards towards the Gray Tower on his Three-Headed Hell Lizard.

“It’s time to end our grudges, Herman…. This time, you’re doomed!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 371 - Chapter 371: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (1)

Chapter 371: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Gray Tower.

Levi, who was cultivating on the ninth floor of the Gray Tower, suddenly felt uneasy. He looked at the hair on his arm and it stood on end.

This sense of danger was much stronger than the previous waves of sea beast attacks.

At that thought, he went into the sea and found Leviathan, who was sleeping soundly. He told Leviathan to be ready to take him away at any time. Levi then went to the third floor of the White Tower and found Ms. Marlene.

“Teacher, I think we should open the array. The Knight’s breathing technique that I cultivate can predict some dangers. I can feel that danger is approaching our Gray Tower,” Levi said.

Marlene was slightly surprised. As far as she knew, only some spells of the School of Prophecy had this ability to predict fortune and misfortune.

However, Levi had always been reliable, so Marlene did not hesitate to discuss this with the Tower Master.

In the end, when the apprentices saw the array barrier light up again, they knew that something big had happened.

Marlene appeared in the square and said, “Everyone, the final battle might be coming. We’ve been holding on for more than a year. I hope everyone can pull themselves together and hold on until the end. There will be a fierce battle next. As long as we survive this crisis, our organization will be stronger!”

Marlene didn’t say anything else. The simpler her words were, the more everyone could sense the seriousness of the matter.

Levi continued to cultivate the breathing technique. He wanted to improve himself before the danger arrived. He prepared everything he could and adjusted himself to his peak state so that he could welcome the arrival of this fierce battle.

A few days later, when the sense of danger reached its peak, Levi greeted Marlene, the Tower Master, and the others before secretly leaving the Gray Tower.

He did not plan to deal with the enemy in the tower. He wanted to take advantage of Leviathan’s advantage and sneak into the back. When the enemy was fighting the Tower Master, he would use his specialty as a legendary knight to deal heavy damage to the enemy… Of course, if the enemy was too strong, it would be easier for Levi to escape.

In short, everything depended on the situation of the upcoming fierce battle.

With Levi’s legendary knight body, although he could not swim in the sea like a fish in water like the Sea Clan, it was not a problem for him to hide in the mouth of the Dragon King Whale and wait for an opportunity among some sea beasts.

“Here we go.”

The sense of danger brought about by Levi’s Spider Sensing had reached its peak. Under such circumstances, it meant that the person who was hostile to him had already arrived. The other party was definitely a second -circle existence. Otherwise, the Spider Sensing would not be so strong.

“That’s strange. Logically speaking, I don’t have any enemies in the Sea Clan.

Could it be that those fleeing sea beasts complained to the elder of the Sea

Clan’s swordsman that his elders came to kill me?”

While Levi was thinking about the Dragon King Whale’s words, the Black Snake’s Message had already sensed six powerful and unfamiliar auras approaching. Levi and the Dragon King Whale were lying dormant in the Deep Sea, not daring to make a sound.

Every breath was enough to make Levi’s Spider Sensing instinctively sense danger.

This meant that these six auras were all second-circle existences.

“Six second-circle existences… Why don’t we just run away? Including the Tower Master and Jorman, the Gray Tower only has one third-circle and two second-circle existences.

“Teacher Marlene is dealing with one, Jorman is dealing with one, and the Tower Master is a third circle. Can he fight four people at once?”

Levi was a little suspicious. Although there was indeed a qualitative change between a third circle and a second circle, he wasn’t sure if a third circle could defeat four second circles. The difference in numbers was too great.

Other than that, there were also some auras of first-circle existence among the enemies. However, there were not many of them. The most important and dangerous ones were those second-circle existences.

Levi had never seen these second-circles before, so there was no information about these people in the Black Snake’s Message’s database. Otherwise, Levi only needed to look at their auras to know who they were.

When those dangerous existences entered the range of Levi’s more detailed Top Perception, Levi realized that only one of the six second-circles was suspected to be a sea beast. The rest were all humans!

He knew that Harland had always wanted to get rid of him. He had repeatedly ruined Harland’s plans and had become a thorn in Harland’s side.

“Let’s wait and see. If it really doesn’t work, I can only run away. Although I’ll be letting the organization down, I have to consider my own life.” Levi decided to observe the battle situation first. If he could fight, he would do his best to prevent the Gray Tower from being destroyed.

On the surface of the sea, the Three-Headed Hell Lizard flapped its bone wings and arrived at the shore of the Gray Tower with green flames.

Above the Three-Headed Hell Lizard, the five Second-Circle Wizards—the Demon, the Spider Witch, the White Bone Wizard, the Bloodthirsty Wizard, and the Lost Wizard—looked ahead of them with indifferent expressions.

The witch Marlene and a giant frost-white snake coiled on the shore were blocking the way.

“Marlene, where’s Herman? Did that old ghost escape and abandon you?”

Demon Harland was in high spirits. He had never felt so refreshed before.

Including the Three-Headed Hell Lizard, there were a total of six second-circle existences on their side. Even if the other party included Herman, there were only three second -circle existences..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 372 - Chapter 372: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (2)

Chapter 372: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Six against three. With his advantage, how could Harland lose?

Needless to say, to be safe, he even brought the second-circle array wizard, the Lost Wizard with him.

“Harland, I didn’t expect you to dare to come back. You were beaten up by the Tower Master and abandoned your armor like a stray dog. How dare you come back and bark?”

“Pfft, if Herman didn’t call the enforcers, how could he be my match? There’s no point in saying more. Since that old thing Herman doesn’t dare to face me, Harland, I’ll kill you and that white snake and flatten this Gray and White Tower. Hehehe!” Harland laughed wildly.

“Everyone, attack. Don’t underestimate the enemy. All of you, attack!” After Harland finished speaking, he impatiently waved his magic wand and sent streams of hellfire at Marlene.

The others also crossed the sea with eight immortals, each displaying their own abilities.

Elins, the Spider Witch, was a beautiful woman. She used to be an apprentice wizard of the First-Circle Wizard organization. When she accidentally discovered that her senior sister had received the inheritance of a sorcerer from the School of Insects, she had evil intentions and directly plotted to kill her senior sister. Then, she took the inheritance away. She herself was hunted by the wizard organization and eventually disappeared without a trace. When she finally returned, she was already the leader of the dark wizard organization “Sea Spider Hut” and had left behind the terrifying title of “Spider Witch”. The

Spider Witch raised a group of top-notch low-grade Zergs and was ranked

111St on the School of Insects’ Zerg list. It was called “Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spider”, which was the reason why the Spider Witch had made a name for herself.

The Spider Witch took out a bag that seemed to be woven from spider webs. This was her Bug House, and there were thousands of Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spiders in it.

“Go, cuties, kill all the people on the island!” The Spider Witch chuckled. The denselv packed blue and red spiders that were as biq as a human head all

entered the seawater and seemed to merge with the seawater. These spiders quickly attacked the enemy.

As the best among the low-grade mutated insects, if thousands of Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders swarmed forward, ordinary official wizards would be devoured in an instant and die from the poison. Even Second-Circle Wizards would fail if they were not careful when facing so many mutated insects.

Jorman looked as if he was facing a formidable enemy. He flicked his tongue, and a cold aura of frost began to spread. As a second-circle transcendent creature, Jorman had mastered many spell-like abilities. At this moment, he spat out frost, and his breath almost froze everything in front of him. The seawater was also frozen, and some of the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders hiding in it were also frozen. However, these guys were very resistant to grass. Under such extreme cold, they did not die. Instead, they kept struggling on the ice.

Terrifying red poison flowed out of their fangs and could actually melt the ice.

These Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders shuttled on the surface of the sea and spat out white threads. As they moved quickly, they weaved a white spider web that covered the sky and trapped Jorman in it.

At the same time, with a furious roar, the Three-Headed Hell Lizard rushed over and pressed White Snake Jorman to the ground. Three different lights emitted from its three heads.

However, Jorman was not afraid at all. Blue light shone brightly on its white scales.

Second-circle spell ability, Ice Arrows!

Ice arrows that were far more powerful than the Water Arrow shot out from its body. As a powerful second-circle Dragon Clan mixed-blood, Jorman’s light golden eyes were filled with killing intent. He was furious. His slender and powerful body directly broke through the spider web and wrapped around the Three-Headed Hell Lizard, killing it!

While the two second-circle beasts were fighting, Marlene and the Spider Witch also began to bombard each other with spells.

Harland’s expression was gloomy. He no longer cared about the situation on this side. He called the Lost Wizard, the array wizard. He wanted to personally flatten the Gray Tower and find Herman to kill his enemy.

One of the white bone wizards went to help the Spider Witch, while the other followed Harland to find Herman. Marlene was obviously powerless against the Spider Witch and the white bone wizard, but she did not panic. She only needed to try her best to resist the two Second-Circle Wizards for a while. Next, the real highlight was the Tower Master!

Levi, on the other hand, stayed put. The battle had just begun, and the Tower

Master had yet to appear. He was not in a hurry to attack. After all, the Tower

Master would not put Ms. Marlene in danger. If Levi attacked an enemy like the Second-Circle Wizard, he would only have one chance to attack. If he missed, he would use his Blood Wings to escape. Otherwise, if the Second-Circle Wizard was prepared, his life would be in danger.

The Tower Master was the most important person in this battle. He wondered if the third-circle Tower Master could withstand the attacks of so many second-circles.

Harland brought the Bloodthirsty Wizard and the Lost Wizard to the second-circle array aggressively, but they were stopped outside. This kind of large-scale protective array was specially used to protect the wizard tower. Other than the members of the wizard organization who had already recorded a trace of spiritual force into the core of the array, no one else could enter or leave freely.

“Hehe, you’re hiding in the array, aren’t you? Pinoz, break this array,” Harland said.

The Lost Wizard had a confident look on his face. Countless rays of light swirled in his eyes, as if he was analyzing the structure of this array. Then, he said calmly, “The protection of the blue sea is considered a very good second-circle array. However, I have already seen the gap in this array. There is no need to forcefully break the array. We will rush in through the gap..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 373 - Chapter 373: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body,

Chapter 373: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body,

Second-circle Reversal! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“As expected of an array wizard. Morpheus did the right thing by inviting you here. It saved me a lot of trouble.” Harland laughed and was in a good mood.

With the help of two Second-Circle Wizards, killing Herman was a piece of cake.

Soon, he found the weak spot of the array. Marko and Mr. Tim were guarding

“A motley crew, how dare you stand in my way? Die!”

Harland almost instantly cast a First-Ring Spell—Soul Flame!

A simple First-Ring Spell was even more powerful than Green Ghost Carter under Harland’s abundant spiritual force.

Boom!

Marko and Mr. Tim barely blocked the attack before retreating.

Harland was different from the White Bone Wizards. They were all ordinary Second-Circle Wizards, while Harland was a senior second-circle wizard.

Therefore, his target was Herman, who was also a senior second -circle wizard. Harland did not care about the others at all.

The three Second-Circle Wizards all rushed into the array, and spells flashed inside. In an instant, the square in front of the Gray Tower was in chaos. The attacks of the apprentices were so weak in front of these Second-Circle Wizards that they could not break through the defensive field of their second-ring spells at all.

“Herman! Come out! Face me!”

“Do you only dare to be a coward in the tower now?”

Harland shouted. With the formation master of the Lost Wizard, Harland was fearless.

Suddenly, something fell from the sky through the gap in the array. The earth trembled and dust filled the air.

After the dust dissipated, a huge metal ball blocked the way. Immediately after, chains that seemed to be made of mithril and Luminant gold suddenly shot out from the metal ball. These chains danced wildly with complicated alchemy runes on them.

The second-ring spell of the School of Alchemy, Chain Whip!

There was a loud slap.

The second-circle defense field of the Bloodthirsty Wizard instantly distorted and was about to shatter. This made the Bloodthirsty Wizard’s expression change drastically.

“Alchemical creatures?”

Chains wrapped around the Bloodthirsty Berserk Sorcerer and bound him.

In the metal ball, a bald old man stuck his head out and opened his mouth like an alien. An alchemy cannon appeared in his throat, and the end of the cannon shone, as if a terrifying attack was brewing.

Boom!

A violent white light shot out like a laser cannon!

The Bloodthirsty Wizard’s defensive field, which was already unable to hold on, was directly shattered by the white light spat out by the bald man. The upper half of the Bloodthirsty Wizard’s body was directly blasted away!

“Harland, my old friend, we meet again.” The bald old man smiled, the gun barrel in his throat still smoking.

“You… You’re Herman? You’re not human anymore?” Harland’s expression changed drastically.

Damn it, if Harland had known this would happen, he wouldn’t have been human anymore!

Herman descended from the sky and instantly killed the Bloodthirsty Wizard. Although the other party was only an ordinary Second-Circle Wizard, he was also a second-circle. How could the defensive field that belonged to a second circle be shattered in an instant?

There was only one possibility!

He had advanced to the third circle!

“Ah, ah, ah! This is impossible! How could you advance to the third circle before me!” Harland went crazy. He had fought with Herman for more than a hundred years. It could be said that in this world, apart from himself, he knew Herman the best. He spent all day on the ship researching how to deal with him, kill him, find his weakness, and start an arms race with Herman!

The third circle was the sign that low-level wizards had become Intermediate Wizards. The difference between the third circle and the second circle was much greater than the difference between the second circle and the first circle. It could be said that even if all the people he brought this time came, he did not have the confidence to defeat Herman!

And now, the bone wizard and the Spider Witch were still fighting with Marlene and the white snake outside.

“Pinoz, I’ll restrain him. Use your array to trap him!” Harland knew that the key to dealing with Herman was the array wizard, Pinoz.

This was because only an array could defeat the strong.

The ball that the Tower Master had turned into kept changing and reforming like a super beast. In the end, it turned into a violent mountain gorilla, but the bald old man’s head looked a little funny.

All kinds of second -ring spells landed on this alchemical creature, but they were all blocked by the defensive field formed by the complicated alchemical runes. Moreover, this alchemical creature was made of mithril mixed with Luminant gold. It was expensive to build, and the quality was not something that those cheap brass-refined goods could compare to. These second-ring spells could not stop the advancement of the alchemical beast at all.

Boom! The earth shook. Harland summoned a Nightmare Knight on a Flaming

Warhorse and charged at the alchemical beast. The next moment, the Nightmare Knight that was crushing Levi was sent flying by the alchemical beast. Its bones were broken and it fled back to hell.

This was the difference between a third-circle and a second-circle. The first third -circle spell that the Tower Master had solidified for his alchemy body was the most classic and powerful third-circle passive defensive spell—Steel -Burning Protection!

With this third -circle defensive spell protecting his alchemy body, he would be invincible. Even if he didn’t have any spell abilities, he could still rely on this iron lump to tear apart an official wizard.

However, alchemical beasts were not only strong in defense, but their attacks were also not weak!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 374 - Chapter 374: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (4)

Chapter 374: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

There were a total of five powerful second-circle alchemy cannons installed in the body of the alchemical beast and the throat of the Tower Master. As the large pile of Aether Stones in the fuel cabin burned, pillars of light blasted at Harland. Harland used more summoned creatures to restrain the Tower Master while dodging frantically. Even so, he was still shot firmly, causing him to lose half his life. The black magic fire in his head dimmed. In just a few minutes, he felt that he could not hold on anymore.

Marko and Mr. Tim were relieved to see that the Tower Master had completely crushed Harland. They hurried to the seaside to help Ms. Marlene. Only official wizards could intervene in a battle of this level. Even apprentices would die if they came.

The array of the Lost Wizard was already prepared. Rays of light flew out from his body and shot into the ground. In these lights were gear-like discs embedded with Aether Stones. On the discs, there were incomparably complicated spell runes.

This was the array that he was going to use next. It was called the array board.

The array board quickly surrounded the Tower Master and Harland. Then, Pinoz chanted some complicated incantations, and all kinds of light surrounded him.

Beams of light shot out from the discs and connected together, forming a complicated rhombus-shaped array on the ground!

The second-circle array, Sea Demon Cage!

Suddenly, eight thick tentacles made of water elements rose from the four corners of the array pattern. These tentacles waved and formed an unbreakable barrier, trapping the Tower Master and Harland inside.

“Pinoz? What do you mean? Why are you trapping me inside?” Harland’s expression changed drastically. His black demonic flames were almost withering under the Tower Master’s destruction.

Without another word, Pinoz put down his strongest second-circle trapping array and quickly flew out. He did not even have time to put away the array board because if he did not leave now, he would not have a chance.

“Damn it, this damned Harland. The information is wrong. This Herman isn’t a second circle at all. He’s a third-circle!”

Only Pinoz, who was a second-circle cultivator, knew the difference between a second-circle and a third-circle cultivator.

As a senior first-circle wizard, he could barely cast a second-ring spell. It was just that his spiritual force had been severely injured, and there was still a chance for him to recover in the future. However, a senior second-circle wizard could not cast a third-circle spell. There was only one consequence if he forcefully cast it. His spiritual force would be burned irreversibly until his entire soul turned to ashes. Then, his soul would dissipate and he would die completely!

From this, it could be seen how big the gap between the second circle and the third circle was. Although Herman did not enter the third circle through the orthodox path and only modified himself into an alchemical creature, his strength was definitely not something he could match. Pinoz knew that if these wizards who came here did not run away quickly, there was only one outcome, and that was to be killed by Herman one by one.

Thinking of this, he did not tell the others about the actual situation and directly used all his strength to escape from this sea area. Letting these people stay here could still hinder Herman for a while.

As expected, with a roar, Demon Harland’s desperate and sorrowful roar sounded. “Die, Herman, fall into hell with me! It’s worth it for me to die with you, hahaha!”

A terrifying aura condensed in the sky above the Gray Tower. In the sky above the island, blood-red light spread, as if a gap had been opened in hell. Vaguely, a ten-foot-long palm reached out from the crack, as if it wanted to come out. At the end of the crack, a ferocious-looking red-faced giant ghost with goat horns seemed to be impatient to descend here.

Accompanied by an extremely indignant roar, Harland’s entire body burned into a black flame.

The Tower Master opened his mouth and sucked all the black flames into the ball before closing it.

The red clouds in the sky gradually receded, and the cracks gradually dissipated.

“Fortunately, I haven’t finished casting the spell yet. Even if this guy burns all his mental power, he still has to summon the hell creatures of the third circle…

Although he was not very afraid of that big guy, the gray and white towers would definitely be gone if a war broke out on this island.

After solving the problem here, he immediately chased towards the surface of the sea. When the White Bone Wizard and the Spider Witch saw the Tower

Master, their expressions changed drastically. They felt that Harland was dead. Obviously, he had been killed by this monster.

Immediately, the two wizards cast spells to leave the battlefield and were about to slip away.

“This is not a place where you can come and go as you please.” The Tower Master sneered and dragged the two Second-Circle Wizards and the

Three-Headed Hell Lizard into the battlefield. It was one against three! “Jorman, Marlene, and another person, Lost Wizard Pinoz. He’s an array wizard with strange methods. Go after him and deal with him carefully. I’ll deal with him here.”

Jorman and Marlene nodded and quickly chased after him.

Pinoz traveled a hundred miles in one breath. Then, he hid on an uninhabited island among the reefs and used a simple first-circle invisibility array to cover himself..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 375 - Chapter 375: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body,

Chapter 375: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body,

Second-circle Reversal! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Phew, I’m finally safe. Damn it, my array disc also landed in the Gray Tower. I suffered heavy losses.”

“Morpheus lied to me. Herman has already advanced to the third circle. Fortunately, I escaped quickly.”

Pinoz hid in the reef to recover his spiritual force. The second-circle array— Sea Demon Cage—was the strongest trapping array he had mastered. Even a third -circle powerhouse would be trapped in it for a short while. If the array had not bought him some time, Pinoz would not have been able to escape.

Of course, at the same time, the consumption of spiritual force by this second-circle array was also extremely terrifying. Pinoz had just mastered it not long ago, so he did not dare to run around now, afraid that he would be caught. At that time, he would be at his wits’ end. Although the array was powerful, the consumption of spiritual force was far from what spells of the same level could compare to.

In any case, Harland had his first circle array, the Shadowless Maze Array, to conceal his aura and figure. He was confident that unless other wizards of the third circle or above passed by, no one would be able to detect that he was hiding 50 kilometers away from the Gray Tower.

“I’ll hide here for a few days to recover my spiritual force. I’ll escape after the storm is over.” Pinoz was glad that Harland, that fool, bought him some time. Otherwise, even if he was an array wizard, it would be difficult for him to escape without being prepared.

Sure enough, just as Pinoz had expected, when the Second-Circle Wizard, Marlene, flew over here, she did not notice that there was a person hiding in the reef.

This made Pinoz heave a sigh of relief. He drank a bottle of potion and began to meditate to recover his spiritual force.

Under the surface of the sea, Jorman’s slender and white body swept past. Jorman’s snake tongue sniffed. He could vaguely sense that person’s aura was in the sea in front of him, but he could not see that person. This made Jorman a little anxious.

At this moment, Levi stuck his head out of the Dragon King Whale’s mouth and waved at Jorman.

Jorman understood and immediately swam down.

“Jorman, do me a favor. I know where that person is.” Levi revealed a strange smile and flicked his tongue.

He had been following the fleeing Second -Circle Wizard all the way here. With the Black Snake’s Message, Levi had completely locked onto that person’s figure until that person hid his figure and aura on the island.

However, the other party was a Second-Circle Wizard after all, so Levi did not dare to make a move. He lingered here and waited for an opportunity until Jorman arrived.

“He should know some kind of concealment spell. Jorman, let’s join forces and kill this enemy,” Levi said.

As a second-circle transcendent creature and a mixed-blood of the Dragon Clan, Jorman was very powerful. With Jorman’s help, Levi felt that there was still a chance to deal with this person.

Jorman nodded. He also felt that the enemy was in the sea not far away, but his snake tongue was not as useful as Levi’s, so he could not accurately locate the enemy’s range.

“Very good. Next, you go and restrain him head-on. He’s on the reef on the right side of the island. You can directly use an area-of-effect spell-like ability to attack the island indiscriminately. He will definitely come out. After he comes out, the two of us brothers will cooperate and kill him in an instant without giving him any chance!”

Levi smiled sinisterly. He was not confident in dealing with a Second -Circle Wizard, but with the powerful Jorman, it was not a problem.

The man and the snake made a plan. Then, Jorman quickly swam towards the island. On the other side, Levi hid in the mouth of the Dragon King Whale, ready to let Leviathan send him up at any time and give the enemy a fatal blow.

When Jorman was about five kilometers away from the island, the expression of Pinoz, who was hiding in the array, changed. He sensed a powerful aura coming through his detection spell. It was the white snake.

Yes, he should be just passing by like Marlene. My aura is completely concealed. Even if this transcendent creature’s Perception is sharp, it shouldn’t be able to discover me. Pinoz comforted himself. At the same time, he wondered if he should escape. However, after some thought, he decided to wait. He didn’t believe that the white snake could discover him.

What Pinoz did not know was that Levi had already locked onto his location through the Black Snake’s Message. Even if he hid his aura through the array and disappeared from Levi’s perception, it was useless because Levi could sense where his aura disappeared. Once Pinoz moved away from the array, his aura would leak out again and be sensed by Levi again.

Jorman soon arrived at the island. He was very obedient to Levi. Without saying a word, he directly released an indiscriminate icy breath at the island reef. Ice spread and froze the island inch by inch.

Hiding in the Shadowless Maze Array, Pinoz thought that he was safe. His expression changed. “This damn furless beast, how did it know that I was here? Or was it pretending to test me? That’s impossible. When I escaped, I used

Perception, but no one followed me.”

Although he was hesitant, when the frost covered this place, Pinoz still flew out. His movements were very fast, and a second-ring spell blasted towards Jorman. Jorman’s snake body was covered in a spell-like ability, Frost Armor, which blocked the second -ring spell attack. The giant snake swung its tail and directly swept through a thousand troops, and Pinoz immediately dodged..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 376 - Chapter 376: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (6)

Chapter 376: Power of the Third Circle, Knight’s Body, Second-circle Reversal! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Pinoz did not dare to continue fighting for fear that the enemy would catch up to him. As he dodged the giant snake’s attack, array items that looked like small flags spun and danced around him. He wanted to use the second-circle array, Swarm Shark Dance, to kill Jorman and end the battle quickly.

At this moment, a figure turned into a bloody light and shot out. The Crimson Flame Scroll in Levi’s hand was torn apart, and five Big Fireball Techniques that emitted scorching heat and were like small suns quickly appeared and blasted towards Pinoz without any blind spots!

Second-circle spell, Five Fireballs Technique!

As soon as he came up, he used the second-ring spell that he had always been reluctant to use!

Boom Boom Boom!

Five fireballs exploded in succession, and the sea was lit up!

There was nothing that a Big Fireball Technique could not solve. If there was, then he would fire five consecutive shots!

The Five Fireball Divine Sect was the most awesome!

The most classic second-ring spell of the Burning Faction, which was known for its unparalleled attack power, was naturally powerful!

Pinoz had nowhere to hide.

“There’s a Second-Circle Wizard? And he’s from the Burning Faction?” Pinoz was shocked. He was confident that he could defeat the white snake, but if there was a Second-Circle Wizard, he would definitely not be able to defeat it!

Pinoz’s Swarm Shark Dance Array was interrupted by Levi halfway. He had no choice but to stop and deal with the sneak attack from behind!

Behind Pinoz, a tall and burly monster with a Black Scale Flame Body, Frost Arm, Ostrich Feet, Blood Ember, Whale Back Dragon Spine, and Blood Wings flew over. This monster grinned wildly and flicked its tongue. The Red Lotus Blood burned fiercely, causing the monster’s aura to rise to an unprecedented peak!

It was Levi in the Legendary Three-Dimensional State.

Behind him, he had three heads and six arms. His Dharma Form was solemn, and black belts fluttered. The five-meter-tall Nine Swords Asura evil spirit suddenly appeared, and above the nine swords, the nine stars appeared again!

Three-dimensional legendary + Red Lotus Blood + Nine Golden Swords!

This should be Levi’s strongest state in history. Other than the Favored By The Night, all other states were effective!

In the face of a powerful Second-Circle Wizard, Levi only had one chance to attack. He could only succeed and not fail!

Ever since the great battle began, he had been lying dormant until now. He had been enduring silently all this while, waiting for this kind of opportunity to slash out his most sublime sword strike!

At the same time, a scorching breath mixed with flame flow gushed out of Levi’s mouth and arrived instantly!

Red Lotus Breath!

The scarlet flame breath directly hit the back of Pinoz, who was fighting with Jorman. The defensive spell of the second-circle robe on Pinoz automatically protected his body, blocking Red Lotus Breath. Apart from the defensive field of the second circle, as a Second-Circle Wizard, he naturally had other defensive means.

However, what followed was the Nine Swords Asura’s brilliant, nine-star chain and the nine golden swords that burned Red Lotus!

“Slash!”

After the gorgeous attack, the robe was torn apart, and the spell runes dimmed. Flesh and blood splattered on the sea. Second-circle wizard, Lost Wizard, Pinoz.

Die!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 377 - Chapter 377: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (1)

Chapter 377: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the sea.

Levi panted heavily. After resting for a moment, he said, “Thank you, Jorman. You don’t mind if I take this person’s things, right?”

Jorman shook his head.

He put the Second-Circle Wizard’s broken corpse into his storage bag and picked up the wizard’s storage item, as well as the strange small flags and plates scattered on the sea.

He discovered that there were all kinds of spell runes on these seemingly inconspicuous flags and plates that he could not understand at all.

“Could this be…something used for arrays?” Levi was also uncertain.

However, that array was a large-scale array specially customized for wizard organizations. It was definitely different from this kind of array.

No matter what it was, Levi put everything away in his storage bag. Then, he rode the Dragon King Whale and returned to the Gray Tower with Jorman.

At this moment, Ms. Marlene had returned. The battle with the Tower Master had ended. As a third-circle powerhouse, it was only a matter of time before he dealt with the three second-circle dark wizards.

Marlene blamed herself. She hadn’t caught that damned Lost Wizard and let him escape.

“It’s alright, Marlene. After all, that person is an array wizard. He’s proficient in arrays, so it’s still very difficult to kill him. Even I was trapped by his array for a long time.” The Tower Master comforted Marlene, who looked a little depressed.

“Sigh, if we kill this second-circle dark wizard, we can apply for more bounties from the Star Tower after the sea beast tide passes.”

Although there were very few casualties in the Gray Tower during the sea beast tide this time, in order to activate the large-scale costly array, the stockpile of Aether Stones was almost depleted, which was fatal to a wizard organization. The daily expenses of the tower required Aether Stones. In addition, the official store that opened the wizard market nearby was closed because of the sea beast tide, so the Gray Tower lost its source of income. The small amount of Aether Stones earned from the apprentices was obviously not enough.

“It’s fine. Just Harland alone is worth 20,000 Aether Stones at the Star Tower.

In addition to the three Second-Circle Wizards, this is a bounty of 50,000 Aether Stones. Moreover, there are quite a number of Aether Stones in their storage bags. I’ve roughly calculated that these Aether Stones are almost enough to make up for our losses during this period of time.”

Harland was someone who knew how to provide help in times of need. At the most critical moment, he sent warmth to the Gray Tower.

Fortunately, the Tower Master had already expected this. He had already figured out Harland’s tricks, so he did not expose the fact that he had directly advanced to the third circle. Otherwise, with Harland’s personality, he would definitely not come unless he became a third-circle.

In the end, Levi and Jorman returned to the White Tower. Levi went to the White Tower and placed the Second-Circle Wizard’s corpse and storage bag in front of Marlene and the Tower Master.

“This is Pinoz… Did you kill him?” Marlene exclaimed in disbelief.

Levi shook his head and said with a bitter smile, “I’ve been following this person and know where he’s hiding. I cooperated with Jorman and killed this person. How could I kill a Second-Circle Wizard? I only launched a sneak attack.”

Marlene heaved a sigh of relief. If Levi had killed a Second-Circle Wizard by himself, and a wizard who was proficient in arrays, it would be unbelievable!

Originally, Levi wanted to secretly take this person’s storage bag for himself, but he realized that he could not open the spell restriction on him at all.

Therefore, after some thought, he decided to hand it over to the organization. Besides, Levi was worried that the Tower Master and the others would communicate with Jorman and find out that he had secretly hidden the spoils of war of a Second-Circle Wizard. That would not be good. It would lose the most basic trust between people.

He believed that the Tower Master and Ms. Marlene would deal with the spoils fairly, so he decided to do that.

“Another second-circle dark wizard’s head. I should be able to exchange it for 10,000 Aether Stones at the Star Tower,” Marlene said.

The Tower Master thought for a moment and said with a serious expression, “Forget about Pinoz. Don’t spread the news of Pinoz’s death. Just the few of us will Imow. Pinoz is different from the others. He is an array wizard and has always been the focus of the Star Tower. This is because the Star Tower is also very concerned about this person’s array inheritance. Of course, we can’t give such a precious thing to the Star Tower. It’s priceless and should be controlled by our organization.

“Levi, you and Jorman killed this person together. It’s your credit, so it’s naturally not little. If this person has the inheritance of an array wizard in his storage bag, you can learn it in the tower at any time as long as you sign a confidential contract and don’t tell anyone.” The Tower Master said.

“Thank you, Tower Master,” Levi said.

Unexpectedly, this person was really a rare array wizard. After seeing the power of arrays, Levi was indeed obsessed with arrays. Now that he had the chance to learn about arrays, he naturally would not reject it.

To be honest, if not for Jorman, Levi would not have dared to kill the Second-Circle Wizard. It was also because of Jorman’s frontal suppression that

Levi had the chance to launch a sneak attack..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 378 - Chapter 378: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (2)

Chapter 378: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Tower Master immediately opened Pinoz’s storage bag. Levi estimated that there were tens of thousands of Aether Stones inside. As expected of a second-circle array wizard, he was really rich.

Then, there were various arrays of different shapes and sizes. These were the cores of the array. Levi had also given the array flags of the second -circle Shark Frenzy Array to the Tower Master. He was too far away from the second circle. Instead of letting himself be covered in dust, he might as well increase the strength of the tower.

In the end, the Tower Master found an ancient-looking book. The book was very thick and made of an unknown material. On the cover was a strange triangle with a blood-red eye.

The Book of Cypher.

The Tower Master flipped through it and showed it to Marlene and Levi.

Levi took the book. The blood-red eye suddenly opened its bloodshot eyes and stared at Levi.

Levi ignored the one-eyed man. These were just some evil interests and tricks of wizards. They did not mean anything.

He also roughly glanced at it. As expected, this was a book that recorded the inheritance of arrays. The value of this book was immeasurable and could not be measured with Aether Stones.

However, after he finished reading the book, he realized that it was incomplete. The Tower Master seemed to have noticed Levi’s confusion. He said, “Obviously, what Pinoz obtained was only a part of the inheritance of this array master named Cypher. I looked at it and it should be some basic knowledge of arrays and first-circle arrays. A low-level second-circle array without any knowledge above the third-circle is not of much help to me. However, Marlene and Levi, if you have time, you can learn it and learn the second-circle array. If you are prepared in advance, there are few opponents of the same level.”

Marlene and Levi nodded, and the Tower Master continued.

“The knowledge of arrays also involves a lot of alchemy, crafting, and ancient spell runes. Levi, if you want to learn arrays, you’d better come to me to supplement your knowledge of alchemy,” said the Tower Master.

“Alright, Tower Master. I’m still focused on becoming an official wizard. I can learn about arrays and alchemy after I break through,” Levi said.

“You can’t ignore potions, Levi,” Marlene reminded him helplessly.

“Of course not. Potions are my major. I only need to dabble in the rest. This way, I can deal with array wizards more easily in the future,” Levi said. “That makes sense,” said the Tower Master.

In the end, the Tower Master offered Levi 1,000 Aether Stones as a reward. Levi could not refuse and accepted it generously.

Levi left the White Tower and let the Tower Master and Ms. Marlene take their time to count the other spoils of war. Apart from the Lost Wizard, he did not contribute much to this battle, so he was not qualified to participate in the distribution. It was already a pleasant surprise that he was able to obtain the inheritance of the array.

“Third-Circle Wizards are really too powerful. They’re on a completely different level from second-circles. If First-Circle Wizards have a reasonable combination of spells, have enough trump cards, and are well-equipped, they might be able to compete with Second-Circle Wizards. Then it’s almost impossible for second-circles to challenge third-circles.”

“Therefore, first-circle and second-circle wizards are only low-level wizards. After the third circle, they will be Intermediate Wizards. In the entire Star Sea, they will be a big shot.’

He never expected that the Tower Master could defeat so many enemies by himself. This made him even more eager to become an official wizard.

The battle with these dark wizards had made Herman, a third-circle powerhouse, appear out of the blue. The apprentice wizards who were kept in the dark all revealed happy smiles. Everyone’s hearts, which had been in suspense all this time, were completely relieved.

With such a powerful Tower Master in charge of the Gray Tower, the Gray Tower’s strength and status in this sea region would skyrocket, and it would be on par with Whale Song Island.

Apart from the fact that the number of official wizards was weaker than Whale Song Island, the Gray Tower was also considered a Third-Circle Wizard organization in other aspects.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1025, Month of Wheatfield.

An even more important piece of news spread in this sea area.

A month ago, a Sea Clan lord, Baron Deep Sea, led four powerful Sea Clan Generals, thousands of Sea Clan members, and many sea beasts to attack Whale Song Island!

The Sea Clan lord displayed extremely powerful strength and shattered the defensive array of Whale Song Island with a single punch. Then, the Sea Clan and Whale Song Island engaged in a bloody battle.

In this battle, the Sea Clan’s strength crushed Whale Song Island almost unilaterally. With the cooperation of the four generals, Baron Deep Sea killed a Second-Circle Wizard and pharmacist Angus from Whale Song Island, severely injured the Third-Circle Wizard Morpheus, and killed more than half of the official wizards and apprentice wizards on Whale Song Island. Just as the Sea Clan was about to completely take down Whale Song Island, a mysterious Fifth-Ring wizard descended on Whale Song Island with a spatial teleportation scroll and saved Morpheus at the critical moment. Then, he used a Fifth-Ring spell and killed more than half of the Sea Clan. However, Baron Deep Sea was indeed unusual. He and the two surviving Sea Clan Generals actually escaped under the noses of the Fifth-Ring wizards.

After this battle, the strength of Whale Song Island, which was almost destroyed, fell drastically. There were only five official wizards left, one Second-Circle Wizard was left with a Deputy Island Master, and the Third-Circle Wizard Morpheus was also seriously injured and in seclusion. The entire Whale Song Island encountered an unprecedented crisis..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 379 - Chapter 379: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (3)

Chapter 379: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the same time, after Baron Deep Sea escaped with serious injuries, the sea beast tide in this area also began to gradually fade away.

From then on, the attacks of the sea beasts became weaker and weaker. In the end, during the Month of Northern Wind in 1025, the sea beast tide never came again.

This basically marked the end of the sea beast tide in this sea area, but looking at the Endless Sea, some areas were still suffering from the impact of the sea beast tide.

But overall, the sea beast tide had passed its peak period, the next step was to weaken.

All of this was within the expectations of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1026, Month of Beginning.

The messenger from the Star Tower brought good news again.

After nearly two years of resistance, the war between wizards and sea beasts had come to an end. The courage and perseverance displayed by the wizards were admirable. The final victor was still the wizards! The wizards once again proved with their strength that they were the true masters of this sea area! Evil did not suppress the good. Any evil would eventually be defeated!

Not long after, the Azure Ship’s flights to and from the Endless Sea started moving again. The wizards who had survived the disaster cheered for the joy of victory.

The Blacksail Wizard Market slowly resumed its operations, and the usual liveliness gradually returned. However, the president of the law enforcement union was no longer Whale Song Island, but a sorcerer from the Dark Sea Cave. Whale Song Island announced the closure of its shops in the market and withdrew from the law enforcement management of the Blacksail Wizard Market. From then on, it was as if it was in seclusion and did not interact with other wizard organizations.

In contrast to the desolation of Whale Song Island, the Gray Tower was thriving. After the sea beast tide, the Gray Tower officially applied to the

Pan-Plane Wizard Council and became an officially certified Third-Circle Wizard organization. From then on, the organization could enjoy the treatment of the Third-Circle Wizard organization.

The Star Tower had also sent the reward for the Tower Master killing those dark wizards to the Gray Tower. The total amount was as high as 60,000 Aether Stones. As the leader of the second-circle dark wizard organization, the heads of these people were very valuable.

With these Aether Stones, the Tower Master could strengthen his alchemy body and increase his strength. He could also solve the urgent problem of the Gray Tower in the void of the treasury.

The current Gray Tower, after two years of sea beast tide, not only did it not decline, it even felt like it was thriving.

After all, compared to the other organizations, the Gray Tower suffered the least losses. In this sea beast tide, Whale Song Island suffered the most. When they betrayed the human race, they were also stabbed in the back by the Sea Clan and were almost destroyed. On the other hand, on the Gray Tower’s side, after the Tower Master attained the third circle, everyone felt proud and confident. In this sea area, the third circle had the deterrence of nuclear weapons.

Furthermore, the Undead Ship, their mortal enemy, had also been eliminated. It would be much safer for them to travel in the future.

In the later stages of this sea beast tide, there was still an outstanding high-level apprentice wizard in the tower who had successfully advanced to an official wizard.

This person was… Winnie.

This triple affinity blonde girl, who grew up in the wizard tower, successfully became an official wizard and moved into the White Tower, which made apprentice wizards envious.

Winnie was already ahead of most apprentice wizards because of her talent in affinity with the three elements. In addition, she was already doted on by

Granny Marlene. Under some special care, it was normal for her to become an

official wizard after a long time of accumulation.

Now, including Winnie, the Gray Tower had a legendary knight, three First-Circle Wizards, one Second -Circle Wizard, and one Third-Circle Wizard. The Gray Tower was much more powerful than before!

In this sea region, the former overlord of Whale Song Island welcomed a powerful competitor, the third-circle organization, the Gray Tower. The situation in this sea region also changed from one super strong to two strong!

In such a good situation, Levi focused on his cultivation and made preparations to become an official wizard.

In the Pharmacy Room on the ninth floor of the Gray Tower.

Levi took a shower and changed his clothes. He calmed himself down and prepared to start making a particularly important potion.

That was the first-circle potion, Naga’s Blessing, that he had been longing for!

During the later stages of the sea beast tide, Levi basically did not have to worry about the sea beasts because of the Tower Master’s protection. Thus, he went all out to cultivate the Meditation Art.

In the end, he successfully cultivated the Earth Meditation Art to the Maximum Level 3.

Levi—

Earth Meditation Art: Level 3 (Maximum, breakthrough available)

In the later stages of the sea beast tide, after the crisis of the Gray Tower was resolved, Levi took advantage of the last opportunity and rode the Dragon King Whale to search the sea every day. In the end, he really found a group of Gray Nagas. After dealing with a family of five in this group, Levi collected a total of five Gray Naga’s Tears.

The Gray Naga’s Tears were not the Gray Naga’s tears, but a blood-red diamond-shaped crystal on the chest of a transcendent creature like the Gray Naga.

This rhombus-shaped crystal was also the Gray Naga’s main attack method. It could shoot out a ray of light that would knock out the enemy.

One Gray Naga’s Tears could be used to refine the Naga’s Blessing once, so Levi had five chances. As long as Levi could successfully refine the Gray Naga’s

Blessing once, he would have a 90% chance of becoming an official wizard..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 380 - Chapter 380: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (4)

Chapter 380: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Gray Naga’s Blessing would only be effective when used for the first time. Therefore, if Levi could successfully refine it twice, he would have made a profit. Even if he sold it to the tower at a low price, it was worth 4,000 Aether Stones. If he sold it on the market, it could be 5,000 or even 6,000 Aether Stones. If he met those rich people who urgently needed it, it might be even higher.

After all, the cost of these materials alone was 2,000 Aether Stones.

It could be said that the Gray Naga’s Tears was the most valuable first-circle potion. Needless to say, this kind of potion used to break through realms was worth a lot, and there was no need to worry about sales at all. After all, there were too many high-level apprentice wizards who were stuck at the advanced wizard stage.

During this period of time, Levi had been using other first-circle potions to practice in order to refine the Naga’s Blessing. After consuming a lot of resources, he was now confident in refining the Naga’s Blessing.

“I don’t have many requirements. I just need to succeed once.”

Levi calmed down and began to refine the potion.

He dried the Fog Lamp Grass and ground it into powder. He ground the Beak of the Bird of Joy into powder and ground it into powder. Then, he put in the other potion ingredients and proceeded in an orderly manner according to the steps and craftsmanship of the formula.

As a pot of blue liquid boiled in the crucible, Levi hurriedly added the Fog Lamp

Grass and chanted an incantation. The potion turned green, and Levi added the Beak of the Bird of Joy one after another. The potion turned black. Finally, Levi threw the blood-red Gray Naga’s Tears into it and recited the final Assemble Potion incantation.

“Abba Modetto…”

Accompanied by an explosion, the crucible exploded, and potions splattered.

The Water Shield on Levi’s Flying Fish Robe was activated, and the boiling potions were blocked.

[Pharmacy Proficiency +236] Levi’s eyes twitched.

2,000 Aether Stones were gone…

“Keep going.”

Then, he changed to a new set of Pharmacy utensils. His heart calmed down and he continued to refine.

Boom!

The newly replaced crucible cracked again. [Pharmacy Proficiency +222]

The second time, it exploded again.

“I’m tired. I’ll refine it tomorrow. Didn’t I lose 4,000 Aether Stones today… Failure is the mother of success!”

The next day.

Levi took a deep breath and continued to refine with a calm expression.

The third time was accompanied by the chanting of the Assemble Medicine.

After the blood-red Gray Naga’s Tears were put into the crucible, the originally black potion began to turn into a viscous potion that was like blood. It emitted a fishy smell, as if it was a pot of boiling blood.

Then, not long after, the pot of potion was sucked into the Gray Naga’s Tears and magically disappeared.

Finally, at the bottom of the crucible, a gorgeous and beautiful blood-colored ball stopped there. The blood ball emitted a strange phenomenon that made people want to swallow it. [Pharmacy Proficiency +450] “It worked. It’s not a loss now.”

“If I succeed next, I’ll make a profit.”

Levi used a bottle that he had prepared in advance to seal the potion to prevent the medicinal effect from evaporating. Then, he continued to refine.

The fourth refinement was successful!

Another Naga’s Blessing was completed.

Levi was overjoyed.

“I’ve earned it.”

On the third day, Levi continued to refine.

Then he succeeded again.

“I’ve made a killing.”

“If these two potions were placed in the outside world, countless large organizations would fight for them. Even Third-Circle Wizard organizations would fight for them.”

Although the Naga’s Blessing was very expensive and apprentice wizards definitely could not afford it, those official wizards, second-circle and Third-Circle Wizards would usually prepare such potions for their beloved disciples or children so that they could successfully advance to become wizards.

In fact, many wizard organizations in the Endless Sea were led by wizard families. The seniors of these families would store some potions like Naga’s Blessing for the sake of their descendants. Winnie’s parents used to be high-level apprentice wizards in the Gray Tower, but they retired after that. Therefore, Winnie’s life had been smooth sailing since she was young. She could successfully advance to a wizard because of her parents’ support.

After all, the combination of wizards and wizards had a higher probability of giving birth to descendants with wizard talents. Therefore, over time, wizard clans of various sizes were formed. Especially in a huge wizard organization like the Star Tower, which was formed by various large wizard clans. Although the Pan-Plane Wizard Council was working hard to weaken this family attribute to avoid some degeneration and corruption, the effect was minimal.

In the end, Levi, who had obtained three Naga’s Blessing potions, left two for himself to sell. Whether he would sell them to the organization or to the outside world depended on the situation.

Moreover, Levi still had extra Fog Lamp Grass and Beak of the Bird of Joy. If he obtained more Gray Naga’s Tears in the future, he could continue to refine them. With the experience of successfully refining three times, Levi’s success rate in refining in the future would only increase.

After refining the potion, Levi placed his hand on the Klein Crystal.

Spiritual Force: 20

Spell Power: 145

Now, everything was ready, and so was the potion.

He only needed to polish his spell power to the peak of 200 points and then choose a first-circle spell model to construct it. Then, he could try to break through to an official wizard.

There was no need to worry about spell power. Levi could naturally refine green potions to replenish it.

Levi had already thought of the first-circle spell model for the advancement to the first-circle.

The first-circle passive spell, Rock Body, was an advanced spell of the Stone Skin Technique.

In fact, the Stone Skin Technique was essentially a simplified version of the Rock Body. The Stone Skin Technique only strengthened Levi’s skin defense, but the Rock Body went deep into his flesh and bones to strengthen Levi’s defense from the inside. Therefore, Levi felt that the construction of this first-circle spell model should not be difficult for him..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 381 - Chapter 381: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (5)

Chapter 381: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It was the year 1026 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of Flowers.

After learning that Emperor Mu was still alive, Levi and Emperor Mu’s third team-building event was successfully completed. In the final routine spar, Emperor Mu, who had become much stronger, was still defeated by Levi.

Emperor Mu was covered in golden light when he fought. It was as if he had practiced the legendary Indestructible Diamond Divine Skill. He looked mighty and extraordinary, with a sacred temperament.

Levi felt that it was about time, so he asked Emperor Mu what kind of breathing technique it was. Emperor Mu told Levi that it was the breathing technique of a golden knight, called the Golden Horn Breathing Technique. In the legends, there was a type of beast that roamed the astral world called the Golden Horn. It could bathe in the sun and travel through the void. Its defense was unparalleled in the world. There was a golden horn on its forehead which was said to contain the power to destroy a world.

Hence, Levi took out a breathing technique that Emperor Mu was absolutely interested in, the Red Lotus Breathing Technique. He exchanged the Red Lotus Breathing Technique for the Golden Horn Breathing Technique from Emperor Mu.

Emperor Mu was naturally happy to exchange breathing techniques, as the Red Lotus Breathing Technique was a Top- tier Strength breathing technique that was on par with his family’s Holy Ape Breathing Technique. He had long wanted to use it as a reference. However, when he was in the human world, he could not find the whereabouts of the Red Lotus Breathing Technique, so he could only give up. He did not expect Levi to have such a collection. As legendary knights, they could help each other and grow together. This was also Emperor Mu’s original intention when he joined the Twilight Knights.

Although Emperor Mu could not cultivate without the Red Lotus Bloodline, at the level of a legendary knight, just observing and learning other breathing techniques might be able to inspire their own cultivation. They would not give up even if it could help them break through the shackles of the legendary realm.

In fact, Emperor Mu also knew that bloodlines could be transplanted after birth. It was not that mysterious. It was just that wizards who had mastered the technique of bloodline transplantation did not look at ordinary breathing techniques at all. After all, breathing techniques were more time-consuming than many spells. It was completely not proportional to the final benefits. Even if it took decades to practice breathing techniques to the limit and become a legendary knight, it was only the strength of a First-Circle Wizard. If he cultivated the path of sorcerers, he would achieve even greater achievements.

Due to the limitations of knowledge and vision, ordinary knights believed that bloodlines were sacred and noble and could not be changed. Changing bloodlines was taboo and against their ancestors. Naturally, they would not think of transplanting bloodlines to cultivate other breathing techniques.

However, Emperor Mu was different from ordinary knights. He was a legendary knight and had received the education of a wizard, so he was not that stupid. The Golden Horn Breathing Technique that he cultivated was actually acquired. During the vigorous voyage, he encountered a golden centipede-like monster in the treasure of the Golden Knight Gregor. It looked like a human spine, but it could move. It had many sharp, stinging feet and could penetrate anything, and seemed to have parasitic instincts. Emperor Mu was attacked by this “Golden Spine Bone” that was suspected to be Gregor. The spine directly drilled into Emperor Mu’s body. The devouring process had replaced the original spine of Emperor Mu, and he was helpless against it, so he gradually accepted this reality. He had come to the Wizard World to use his knowledge as a wizard to figure out what this Golden Spine Bone was and whether it would have any side effects on him.

No matter what, Emperor Mu obtained the Golden Bloodline and was able to cultivate the Golden Horn Breathing Technique. This had always been a secret hidden deep in Emperor Mu’s heart. He had a feeling that this Golden Spine Bone was not simple and would become an important reliance for him to break through the shackles of the legendary realm in the future. He even suspected that the Golden Spine Bone was the source of the Golden Bloodline of the

Gregor Family. It was this monster who single-handedly created the Golden Family!

During the previous team-building event, Emperor Mu had learned from Levi that the Life School of Thought had the bloodline transplant technique.

Therefore, he felt that if he could find a supernatural creature with the [Red Lotus Bloodline] and obtain a trace of the bloodline through the bloodline transplant technique, he might be able to cultivate the Red Lotus Breathing Technique and further enhance his strength.

Therefore, Levi also took this opportunity to reach a preliminary consensus with Emperor Mu. That was, if they had different breathing techniques in the future, they could exchange them.

Unlike Emperor Mu, these so-called bloodline restrictions did not exist for

Levi at all. moreover, Levi could rely on tne Intertace to continuously break through the limits of the breathing technique and fuse different bloodline breathing techniques to mutate into a more powerful breathing technique. As for Emperor Mu, even though he possessed the Red Lotus Bloodline and could cultivate the Red Lotus Breathing Technique to the legendary limit, it would be difficult for him to break through the limit of the breathing technique. For an ordinary legend like Emperor Mu, having one more bloodline meant that he would be able to obtain one more legendary pathway and become stronger. However, if he wanted to truly break through the shackles of the legendary realm, he did not have an effective and clear path to guide him. He also did not have a proficiency panel like Levi’s to continuously break through the limits. It was basically hopeless.

From Levi’s point of view, if ordinary legendary knights like Emperor Mu or Anderson wanted to break through the shackles of the legendary realm, they had to first explore a path for themselves and let them walk on their own path, chasing after their own pace.. In other words, his own realm was the upper limit of a legendary knight!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 382 - Chapter 382: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (6)

Chapter 382: Golden Horned Beast, Golden Spine, Level 4 Meditation! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As for Emperor Mu’s other ancestral Saint Ape breathing technique, Levi had learned from Emperor Mu that the Saint Ape Breathing Technique’s strengthening part was also the arms, which overlapped with his Giant Breathing Technique. Therefore, he did not have that much desire for the Saint

Ape Breathing Technique. However, if there was a chance that Levi and Emperor Mu’s relationship improved, he could exchange a breathing technique of the same quality with Emperor Mu. He was curious to use the Giant Breathing Technique and the Saint Ape Breathing Technique to mutate. What kind of monster would be fused? Will the Giant Ape Breathing Technique be born?

After obtaining the Golden breathing technique, Levi began to prepare the

Golden Horn secret medicine. It was almost as he had expected. The Golden Horned Beast was similar to the Red Lotus Beast and was also a type of Dragon Clan, so their secret medicine also involved the Dragon Clan.

The most important ingredient of the Golden Horn secret medicine was “Dragon Horn Powder.” It could be used on the horns of any dragon hybrid with Dragon Clan blood.

Thinking of this, Levi could not help but remember…Leviathan.

Good heavens, a Dragon Clan hybrid, and a dragon horn.

Who else if not Leviathan?

Leviathan was born to be a secret medicine material!

Blood, ambergris, and even the beautiful horn used for courtship were all treasures! Ever since he subdued Leviathan, Levi no longer had to worry about the secret medicine. Anyway, he could find it on Leviathan…Levi had to admit objectively that the reason he could have his current achievements was firstly because of the panel, secondly because of his own hard work, and lastly because of Leviathan’s support!

As a result, the miserable Leviathan was once again used as a drug primer by Levi. Every once in a while, Levi would go to Leviathan’s horn and scrape some powder off. Levi only used the trident to scrape a little powder from Leviathan’s horn regularly, and it would not cause any damage to it. After all, he was not a great villain.

Just like that, he constructed spell models while cultivating the breathing technique. In the blink of an eye, three months had passed.

It was the year 1026 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Wheatfield.

Levi had successfully upgraded the Golden Horn Breathing Technique to the eighth level, giving birth to a Transcendent Defense. When this breathing technique reached the legendary level, Levi would be able to fuse the Golden Horn Breathing Technique and the Black Snake Breathing Technique, giving birth to a new breathing technique that could be cultivated to the limit of the twelfth level.

During the Month of Harvest, Levi had finally constructed the spell model of the First-Ring Spell, Rock Body, in his mind. His spell power had also reached the limit of 200 points under his persistent consumption of potions and polishing, keeping up with the pace of his spiritual force.

“Spiritual Force: 20 ”

“Spell Power: 200

Now, Levi had completed all the preparations to advance to an official wizard. He told his teacher about his plan to advance, and she said that as long as she was around, she would not let anyone disturb Levi’s seclusion.

Then, after adjusting his state to its peak, Levi placed the pill that was emitting a strange fragrance into his mouth. The pill melted in his mouth and turned into a strange energy that surged into Levi’s mind.

He could vaguely hear the beautiful song of the Gray Naga echoing in Levi’s mind, calming his restless spiritual energy.

Levi entered a state where there was no self or other, just like an old Buddhist monk sitting down. In his mind, above the sea of consciousness that carried spiritual force, even more, vast spiritual force poured into Levi’s mind from the boundless void. Levi felt as if his entire body had been sublimated, and he felt as if his soul had left his body.

Of course, he knew that this was all his illusion. In the theories of wizards, spiritual force and the soul were different concepts. The soul was similar to a person’s true soul and was a unique imprint of a person. If the soul was damaged, a person would basically die. Even if they did not die, their unique

“life characteristics” would be changed. According to the theory of the School of Death, physical death was not true death. Only the dissipation of the soul, which was also known as the “scattering of the soul,” was true death. Therefore, some wizards of the School of Death would devote themselves to researching a technique that placed the human soul in the “soul box.” Through this method, short-lived humans would transform into long-lived extraordinary creatures: “Lich.”

spiritual force, on the other hand, was a kind of metaphysical power. spiritual force was not the same as the soul. If one’s spiritual force was severely damaged, it could be recovered through potions or rest. Even if the soul was no longer in the body, the spiritual force would still exist in a container like the body. Therefore, even after the Saint Scorpions devoured the souls, the living dead still had mental strength in their bodies. This was also the reason why the living dead could continue casting spells. However, the source of mental strength for the living dead was no longer meditation, but the Undead Core.

It was said that at the level of a high-level wizard, the spiritual force and the soul would assemble into one, and the two elements would become one, so it was called the “primordial soul”. The “primordial soul” was the core of a high-level wizard. It could do all kinds of incredible things such as the primordial soul leaving the body, casting spells, elementalization, and so on. As long as the primordial soul did not die, the wizard would not be destroyed. The wizard could protect the physical body in the wizard tower and use the “primordial soul” to travel outside the sky. Some people with extremely powerful primordial souls could even travel through the Multidimensional Plane with their primordial souls. Of course, Levi’s current spiritual force was far from the Essence Soul Stage.

As time passed, Levi’s spiritual force became more and more abundant. At a certain critical point, as if a valve had been opened, a powerful mysterious force surged into Levi’s mind and limbs. This force made Levi feel light-headed. He opened his eyes, and his consciousness was clearer than ever before. The cantrip models in his mind were incomparably clear and simple in his eyes. With his current level of spiritual force, learning these cantrips or performing them would be as easy as flipping his hand.

At this moment, Levi had advanced to the First-Circle Wizard realm, and his spiritual force had undergone a qualitative change. From then on, for

First-C.ircle Wizards. there was no longer the so-called restriction of spell slots

for cantrips. As long as Levi wanted to, as long as his brain could hold it, as long as he had the time, he could learn any cantrip.

He opened the proficiency panel. As expected, the column belonging to the Earth Meditation Art had already changed.

Levi-

[Earth Meditation Art: Level 4 (1/20000)]

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 383 - Chapter 383: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (1)

Chapter 383: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

[Spiritual Force: 21]

[spiritual force: 203]

Holding the Klein Crystal ball, Levi looked delighted.

“I’m finally an official wizard.”

After becoming an official wizard, Levi’s spiritual force broke through the apprentice’s maximum of 20 points and reached 21 points. It seemed like it was only a I-point increase, but after becoming an official wizard, because the spiritual force had undergone a change in both quantity and quality, the upper limit of spiritual force represented by 1 point of spiritual force had changed from 10 points in the apprentice level to 20 points today.

This meant that an official wizard would have more powerful spellcasting abilities. They could cast many First-Ring Spells without worrying about the problem of spiritual force. As for the spiritual force consumption of the cantrip, it was not worth mentioning for an official wizard. Of course, other than a few auxiliary cantrips, most offensive and defensive cantrips would not be of much use to an official wizard.

“It’s not easy. Since the millennium of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, I’ve been in this world for 26 years. I, Levi, have finally become an official wizard. From now on, a First-Ring Spell will enter my mind, and my life will be up to me… Sigh, forget it. I just left the novice village. It’s better not to say such words that only big shots have the right to say.”

Levi, who was almost forty years old, could not help but sigh.

Although he had become an official wizard late, he had only been a wizard for about ten years. In Levi’s opinion, other than Children of the Elements, even those with double affinity could not compare to his speed. Jagri had a double affinity, and he had only started meditating not too long after Levi. He even had a Third-Circle Wizard as his mentor and was still a high-level apprentice wizard. He had yet to become an official wizard.

Therefore, Levi’s cultivation speed was already among the best in this sea area.

Of course, he could not be compared to those who were the Children of the Elements and had the support of resources from large factions. He started late and could only slowly catch up. For him, the most difficult part was the process of just starting. Once he was recorded on the proficiency panel, he could start to surpass them.

The reason why Levi became an official wizard so late was because he had spent most of his time in the human world, constantly searching for traces of wizards. There was no other way. Winnie was born in Rome, while Levi was born with no title. He could only play as a small lord in the human world.

In fact, it was not a waste of time. Along the way, what had helped Levi the most was not the path of the wizard, but rather the mortal breathing techniques that wizards looked down on, which were the path of knights. Without the path of knights, Levi would not have become an official wizard today. He knew this very well.

Levi finally heaved a sigh of relief. After becoming an official wizard, at least in this sea region, Levi was already a true high-level combatant.

As a knight, he was already in the Legendary Three-Dimensional State. In addition to his own official wizard realm, it was not an exaggeration to say that Levi was invincible under the second circle.

After advancing to becoming a First-Circle Wizard, Levi needed to think about his future plans.

There was no need to say much about the path of knights. Right now, Levi still needed the three breathing techniques of Golden Horn, Undying Bird, and Black Whale. Among them, Golden Horn and Undying Bird were the most important. After the Golden Horn reaches the maximum, Levi could let the Black Snake and Golden Horn fuse and mutate. On one hand, he could break through the limit, and on the other hand, he could create a new breathing technique that belonged to him.

All in all, Levi had reached a bottleneck in the path of knights. During this period, he could only break through the limits of the Black Snake Breathing Technique and transform into the Legendary Six-Dimensional State.

As for the path of the wizard, it would be Levi’s next focus. After advancing to an official wizard, the big stage of the Wizard World would completely open up for Levi.

After the Earth Meditation Art had reached level 4, Levi was already very familiar with breaking through the limits of the Deep Sea, Sun, and Night Crow Meditation Art. Even without Naga’s Blessing, Levi was confident that he could bring the other Meditation Arts to level 4. Therefore, he did not have to worry too much about them.

In terms of spells, Levi only had one First-Ring Spell, and that was [Rock Body].

[Rock Body: Level 4 (1/20000)]

What was worth mentioning was that after Levi had mastered [Rock Body], [Stone Skin], which was once at the maximum of level 4, had broken through its limit and transformed into [Rock Body], which Levi had mastered.

This made Levi overjoyed for a long time. He realized that his idea was right. To learn spells, one had to learn spells that had a clear path to advance in the future. This way, the proficiency gained from low-level spells could be perfectly inherited from advanced spells.

This way, Levi saved a lot of time to increase the proficiency of [Rock Body]. He could start from level 4. In the future, he could also cultivate the Fireball Technique in this way.

Levi’s current body of flesh and blood was different from before. Within the flesh and blood, some spell runes could be seen flickering on the bones and flowing in the blood. This kind of passive defensive spell did not need to be cast or chanted. After it was solidified, it would take effect. Of course, although it did not need to be cast or chanted, it still consumed spell power. If Levi’s spiritual force was depleted, the Rock Body would lose its effectiveness..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 384 - Chapter 384: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (2)

Chapter 384: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

All in all, with Levi’s current solid Black Scale and his Rock Body, the combination of these two types of defense allowed Levi’s defense to reach an extremely terrifying level.

Apart from the Rock Body, the First-Ring Spell that Levi planned to cultivate was mainly the Fireball Technique and Fireball Technique of the Burning Faction. School of Death’s Undead Summoning, Green Smoke Escape, and the Body of Ghost Fire; Ocean Faction’s Water Prison Spell and the School of Insects’ Sacred Insect Touch.

With the level of a First-Circle Wizard’s spiritual power, in theory, he could learn at most 20 First-Ring spells and one Second-Ring spell for advancement. However, as far as Levi knew, there were very few wizards who could master twenty First-Ring Spells. If they could master more than five First-Ring Spells, they would be considered a senior wizard. If they could master ten, they could try to advance to the second circle. The reason for this situation was that most small wizard organizations did not have that many First-Ring spells to learn. Secondly, it was very time-consuming to cultivate spells to the point of perfection. Most wizards did not have that much time to master twenty First-Ring Spells. Therefore, the choice of spell for the First-Circle Wizard was also very particular.

They required the mental strength of a veteran first-circle wizard, which was at least 30 points of spiritual force. Levi could not learn them for the time being, but he could start the construction of the spell models for the other spells.

Next, when Levi had mastered all the Meditation Art of the other schools to level 4, he would be able to form a set of attack, defense, control, escape, and life-saving First-Ring Spell systems.

After stabilizing his realm at home for a while, Levi thought about it and decided to tell Marlene and the Tower Master about his breakthrough into the first ring.

In the Ashen Tower, there was no need for him to hide his strength. In fact, he could not hide it either. With the mental strength of Marlene and the Tower Master, it was easy for them to see through Levi’s cultivation.

Only by showing his talent and potential could he be nurtured by the wizard organization. If Levi had not shown his talent as a legendary knight and pharmacist, he would not have been able to get the attention of the Tower Master and Marlene, nor would he have been able to obtain the care and respect of the organization. Moreover, the Gray Tower was not a dark wizard organization, and there were no elders who would always think of harming the younger generation. Therefore, there was no need to hide their strength and pretend.

Levi came to the third floor of the White Tower and found that Ms. Marlene was chatting with Senior Sister Winnie. Winnie was now an official wizard, and her status in the tower had also risen. However, Winnie’s temperament was insufficient, so she was still allowed to experience the tower. “Winnie, you have to learn more from Levi in this aspect.”

“Teacher, Senior Sister, you’re all here,” Levi smiled.

“Little Levi, you’ve become an official wizard?” Marlene could tell at a glance that Levi was different.

“Yes, teacher. I’ve advanced to the first circle,” Levi smiled and replied.

“Congratulations, Junior Brother! Great news, haha, our tower now has four

First-Circle Wizards, only one less than Whale Song Island,” Winnie clapped.

Levi smiled and thanked her. After chatting with Winnie and his teacher, Levi left. The Tower Master had recently received Harland’s School of Death inheritance and began to study the knowledge of the School of Death. He was determined to gain inspiration from it and realize his idea of soul transplantation. In addition, the inheritances of other dark wizards, such as the inheritance of the Spider Witch from the School of Insects, the inheritance of the Bone Wizard from the Death School of Thought, and so on, were also used as inheritance resources for the Gray Tower. Any official wizard in the tower could use points and Aether Stones to buy them. Of course, they were only limited to their own cultivation and could not be spread. These were all restricted by the corresponding contract- type confidential spell. Once violated, the consequences were extremely serious.

Soon, the news of Levi’s advancement to the first circle spread throughout the tower.

The Tower Master wanted Levi to move into the White Tower. Levi thought about it and did not refuse. He moved from his small home on the ninth floor of the Gray Tower to the more spacious second floor of the White Tower and lived below Marlene.

The White Tower had a complete set of facilities, and because there was an independent isolation circle, it was more private. Moreover, Levi was now an official wizard, so it was only right for him to move in.

The White Tower had seven floors. Other than the first floor, the other floors were already filled with people. The second floor was occupied by Levi, the third floor by Marlene, the fourth floor by Winnie, and the fifth and sixth floors by Marko and Mr. Tim, the seventh floor’s Tower Master.

Perhaps, when the first Tower Master Salman built the wizard tower, he never thought that the small organization he created would one day be so prosperous.

However, after Levi and Winnie advanced to become wizards, there were not many high-level apprentice wizards left in the tower who had the hope of advancing to the first circle. In the future, there might not be any new blood for the first circle.

After Levi moved, Marko and Mr. Tim sent their congratulations one after another. Manla was also sincerely happy about Levi’s current achievements. Being able to become a friend of an official wizard was obviously something to be proud of and celebrate.

It was rare for everyone to be so happy. The Tower Master thought for a moment and said, “Let’s have a banquet tonight. Let’s eat and drink together and have a good time. Let’s not cultivate or study today. There have been many good things in our tower recently. First, Winnie advanced to an official wizard, and now, Levi has also become an official wizard. Hahahaha, I haven’t been so happy in a long time..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 385 - Chapter 385: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (3)

Chapter 385: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Alright, I agree,” Marlene echoed.

In an instant, the Gray Tower became lively.

In the square in front of the Twin Towers, Jorman’s slender body was gathered in a circle. Everyone was eating delicious food and drinking wine, speaking freely, and sighing with emotion. Jorman was enjoying the roasted meat of the one-ringed sea snake that Levi had carefully prepared. The precious materials of the one-ringed sea snake were taken out by Levi, and the rest of the sea snake meat was used as food for Leviathan and Jorman.

The Tower Master drank a mouthful of wine and laughed, “I knew that Levi could become an official wizard. When he first came to the tower, I knew that this kid was not an ordinary person. Now that I think about it, I have a good eye for people.”

Marlene rolled her eyes at the Tower Master and said, “Forget it. You’re always flattering yourself. You’re just shooting after the fact.”

The Tower Master giggled and did not refute. His appearance was very comical.

It was hard to imagine that this was a powerful Third-Circle Wizard.

Levi also drank some wine. He could not get drunk. He just felt that it was not bad to find such a warm and reliable organization after coming to the Wizard World for so long.

Moreover, after becoming an official wizard, the oppressive feeling in his chest was gone. He felt as if he was free to fly in the sky and jump into the sea.

When the wine took effect, the Tower Master began to dance the basketball dance, jumping up and down in a comical manner. Under the encouragement of the Tower Master, everyone began to dance the dances of their hometown. Those who had dance partners called for their dance partners, while those without dance partners were left alone.

“Junior Brother Levi, let’s dance.” Senior Sister Winnie wore a golden wavy shawl and a low-cut dress. She was sexy and charming. Her face was red as she smiled sweetly.

“Alright,” Levi thought that rejecting Senior Sister Winnie at this time would be embarrassing for her. Moreover, it was just a dance.

After all, when he was in the human world, Levi was also a noble dancer who practiced for two and a half years. He was someone who practiced this most useless life skill to the limit.

Therefore, Levi danced very well and had a lot of temperament. Together with Senior Sister Winnie, he became a big star in the middle of the dance floor. Everyone applauded and said that the two of them were a perfect match and should be together. All sorts of boos were made. In an instant, Levi felt as if he was dreaming of his student days in his previous life.

After the dance, Winnie still wanted to continue dancing, but she politely returned to her seat, glancing at Levi from time to time.

Levi was drinking while thinking about how he could use his Undying Bird

Breathing Technique in exchange for Emperor Mu’s Saint Ape Breathing Technique next year. He wanted to try to fuse the SaintApe Breathing Technique and the Giant Breathing Technique.

Just like that, Levi had the happiest and calmest day since he entered the wizard World.

However, after he was happy, Levi quickly entered a state of intense cultivation. He wanted to quickly cultivate all the other Meditation Art to level 4 and then establish his own First-Ring Spell system. When he was almost done learning spells, Levi could go to the Tower Master to learn alchemy and the arrays that he had been thinking about. He had seen the power of arrays before. If he could master the ability of arrays, he could set up plans in advance and plan before taking action. Perhaps he could win against the strong.

During the Month of Winter, Miss Messenger Eve sent an email. Levi thought it was from Andrew. After all, he had not contacted Andrew for a long time because of the sea monster tide.

However, when he opened the letter, he realized that it was not Andrew’s, but a congratulatory letter and gift from the Pan-Plane Wizard Council:

Dear Wizard Levi, congratulations, you have officially stepped into the world of wizards. The moment you become a First-Circle Wizard, you have automatically obtained membership in the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

You can voluntarily inject a trace of your soul into the Soul Jade sent with the letter. This way, if something happens to you, the Pan-Plane Wizard Council will immediately start the investigation process.

You have the qualifications to participate in the public servant assessment of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. After passing the assessment, you can become a staff member of the major institutions under the Pan-Plane Wizard Congress and enjoy the benefits of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. At the same time, you have also obtained the qualifications to vote for the “representative” of the Pan -Plane Wizard Council, casting your sacred vote.

You can register your own wizard organization in Congress and lead a group of like-minded friends to conduct magic research and discussions.

Finally, and most importantly, from now on, as a member of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, you should hold your head high, neither humble nor overbearing, and be confident and calm in front of the masters of the Multidimensional Plane or the Gods of the astral world. Because you represent the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, the wizard civilization, a group of unbelievers who will never yield to fate and forever pursue the truth. The only thing you believe in is the truth and yourself.

Sauron from the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

There was a lot of content in this letter, and it was written in a small booklet.

However, Levi took a look and realized that he basically did not have any real authority…The Soul Jade was only used by the Pan-Plane Wizard Council to confirm whether Levi was dead or not. Even if Levi was killed, with his identity as a First-Circle Wizard, he would probably be similar to Kane and would not be taken seriously. The Wizard World was too huge. Although the Pan-Plane Wizard Council had basically respected all the weaker groups of wizards, there was still a long way to go to truly protect the rights of these low-level wizards. To be honest, in a supernatural world where individual power was the main focus, it was already excellent for an extraordinary organization to be able to achieve the level of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 386 - Chapter 386: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (4)

Chapter 386: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (4)

As for the qualification to be a civil servant of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council? It was fine to just take a look. Not to mention the “national examination”, just the “provincial examination” of the Ocean Faction’s Star Tower, if one wanted to really enter the job, one had to have a relationship with the higher-ups of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council or be a Third-Circle Wizard who was excellent enough. For example, Salman, the first Tower Master of the Gray Tower. Ordinary wizards could forget about it. Besides, Levi did not really want to join such an official organization. He could see that although the concept of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council was good, in fact, in this huge organization, the complicated power relations and network made him flinch. If he was not careful, he would become cannon fodder in the game of power and fall into the bottomless abyss. He had to be on thin ice when dealing with a group of politicians and ambitious people. It was better to be free.

Therefore, just like when he was in the human world, Levi still planned to find a place to farm quietly and cultivate at the same time.

Work?

Levi did not want to think about it anymore. With his personality, whether it was in his previous life or this life, he was destined to not be suitable for this path.

In the end, Levi did not choose to infuse his soul into the Soul Jade. It was not that he did not trust the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, but there was no need to keep it. He was already dead, so why would he worry about whether the General Plane Wizard Council could help him find the real murderer? Kane was a living example.

Levi sighed. No matter what, he had been officially certified by the council and became a member of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

He planned to buy an island after a while and become the island owner himself. Then, he would start fiddling with his living dead, Saint Scorpions, and other things.

It was the year 1027 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Beginning.

The news that the Gray Tower had produced two first-circle wizards in a short period of time spread throughout the sea. For a time, the Grey Tower was in the limelight. The Sighing Sea Breeze, an organization that had a good relationship with the Gray Tower, even sent a congratulatory gift. This shocked Emperor Mu when he heard the news.

They were both Children of Chaos, but how did Levi become an official wizard? Emperor Mu was still a wizard and did not know when he would become a high-level apprentice wizard. However, when he thought about how Levi’s knight strength was definitely better than his, Emperor Mu felt relieved. Obviously, Levi had his own fortuitous encounter, just like Emperor Mu had his own.

In the Gray Tower, after a period of cultivation, Levi’s Sun Meditation Art had also reached level 4.

After reaching level 1+ of the Sun Meditation Technique, Levi started learning the Fireball Technique. Just as he had expected, after learning the basic level of the Fireball Technique, Levi’s proficiency in the Fireball Technique also started from level 4 due to the cantrip he had previously learned, the Small Fireball Technique.

Levi-

[Fireball Technique: Level 4 (1/20000)]

The power of the level 4 Fireball Technique was much stronger than the Small Fireball Technique. It had at least the attack power of a first-circle spell. However, it was still far inferior to the Large Fireball Technique.

During the Month of Flowers, Emperor Mu, who had been stimulated by Levi, decided to start his inner struggle and closed himself up for a long time. As Emperor Mu was in seclusion, the routine team-building activities of the

Twiling Knights were canceled. Levi could only continue to gain experience.

Not long after that, Levi’s Night Crow Meditation Art and Deep Sea Meditation Art both reached level L.

After that, Levi began his long journey of cultivation.

Time flew by, and another year passed.

After this period of cultivation, Levi’s First-Ring Spell system had already been completed.

Levi-

[Water Prison: Level 4 (1893/20000)]

[Fireball Technique: Level 5 (Maximum)] [Rock Body: Level 5 (Maximum)]

[Green Smoke Escape: Level 3 (3478/10000)]

Because of the special effects of the Divine Dance of Fire and the Earth Pulse, as well as the fact that both of them were level 4, it did not take long for Levi to reach the limit of level 5 with Fireball Technique and Rock Body.

The power of a level 5 Fireball Technique was no small matter. With the buff of [Fire Snake Bracelet], Fireball Technique had become Levi’s most powerful spell attack. According to the standard of the Celestial Circle Shop, the Fireball Technique’s attack power should be at B-rank. As long as Levi raised his maximum spiritual force to 30, reaching the standard of a veteran first-circle wizard, he could upgrade [Fireball Technique] to [Big Fireball Technique]. At that time, Levi would not need too many other attack spells. There was nothing that could not be solved with a big fireball. If there was, he would use another one.

All in all, Levi planned to practice the Fireball Technique to the end in the Burning Faction. As for the other fancy spells, Levi would temporarily not learn them.

As for the level 5 Rock Body, its defense should be at the same level as Levi’s when he was in the liquid Black Scales stage. It was almost at the B-grade defense level. For Levi, it was more than enough. He did not want to cause any trouble, and now that he had stacked so many armors, he could be said to be invincible among those in the same realm.

As for Water Prison and Green Smoke Escape, they lacked the foundation of cantrips and did not have an affinity with elements like the Earth Pulse, so they were relatively slow to learn. However, with Levi’s speed, it would not take long for him to learn these spells to their limits.

“Fireball Technique attack, Water Prison control, Rock Body defense, Green Smoke Escape! Perfect!” Levi looked at his spell panel and felt very happy..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 387 - Chapter 387: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (5)

Chapter 387: First-Circle Wizard and Official Wizard (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Only with such a scientific and reasonable spell combination could the strength of a First-Circle Wizard be maximized.

It was very difficult for another wizard to do this because they could not learn so much Meditation Art at the same time as Levi. This was the special feature of the proficiency panel.

Levi had already mastered four First-Ring spells. He was almost at the level of a wizard, but he still lacked a lot of spiritual force. After all, he had only become an official wizard for a short period of time, and it was impossible for him to improve too much in a short period of time.

Apart from the four spells mentioned above, Levi planned to cultivate Undead Summoning and Sacred Insect Touch after he moved into his island. He would not cultivate them in the tower, especially Undead Summoning. He did not want to summon some strange things from hell and cause trouble for the organization.

Levi’S spiritual rorce was 22 points, ana ms maximum spell power was 440 points. Ordinary First-Ring spells, such as Water Prison and Fireball Technique, would only consume about 30 points of spell power. The more difficult the spells were, the more spell power they would consume. For example, Green Smoke Escape and Big Fireball Technique would consume 50 points of spell power. As for the most difficult spell, Body of Ghost Fire, it would consume 100 points of spell power each time.

Although spell power could be recovered in a short period of time with green potions, it would definitely require a short period of meditation. There was no way to recover it quickly in battle. Potions that could recover magic power in battle were especially expensive. Even Levi, a First-Circle Pharmacist, did not have the formula, let alone others.

Therefore, before every battle, a qualified wizard would calculate which First-Ring Spell to use in the battle, how to match the spells to kill the enemy, etc. In a battle between wizards, skills were not randomly thrown around. One had to plan and think carefully before moving. Of course, if he advanced to an intermediate wizard and could solidify his innate spells on top of his spiritual power, this awkward situation would be better. Innate spells were the same as the innate spells of many extraordinary creatures. They were convenient and fast. They did not need casting materials to cast spells and consumed very little spell power.

Apart from these First-Ring spells, Levi had also learned a lot of common cantrips that he might be able to use in the future, such as “Light”, “Sound of Silence”, ‘Grease,” and so on. Anyway, now that he had advanced to an official wizard, there was no limit to the number of cantrip spell slots. These cantrips that did not consume much magic power were naturally the more the better. They would be useful in the future. These cantrips were mainly for support purposes. There were very few offensive ones. It was obviously unrealistic to expect cantrips to fight against the official wizard.

After systematically mastering the spell of these mainstream factions, Levi informed Marlene and set off on the Dragon King Whale. This time, he was going to the [House of Archipelagos] under the Star Tower to buy an island that belonged to him. He wanted to open up a medicinal garden on this island and build some special breeding bases for Saint Scorpions. Then, he would start his research on alchemy and magic circles. From now on, this place would become his second home. Anything that was inconvenient to do in the Gray Tower, Levi would do it here.

Apart from that, when Levi left the Gray Tower, he also used all his points and 3000 Aether Stones to obtain the [Spider Witch], a Second-Circle Wizard’s School of Insects inheritance from the Island Master. This inheritance included the Spider Witch’s Insect Control Notes, as well as the spell to control the Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spider, the breeding methods of spiders, and so on. In short, whether Levi wanted to use the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider as his main insect in the future or not, this knowledge was priceless to him.

After all, Levi did not kill the Spider Witch himself, so he could not get the inheritance for free. However, to be honest, 3000 Aether Stones was no different from getting the inheritance of a second-circle School of Insects wizard. For wizards, the most valuable thing was knowledge inheritance. Just the 1,000 or so low-grade insects [Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider] in the Spider Witch’s bug house alone would cost at least 10,000 Aether Stones on the market.

Seven days later, Levi arrived at the island where the Stellar Resource Committee was located on the Dragon King Whale.

In his previous life, Levi had struggled in the Imperial Capital for many years and could not even afford a house.

In this life, he would buy an island and become the island owner himself. Wouldn’t that be great?

“Hello sir, are you buying an island? Please show me your membership card for the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.”

A black-haired witch wearing a short witch dress had her eyes lit up. When she saw Levi, it was as if she had seen a little lamb. Due to the impact of the sea beast tide some time ago, the trading market on the islands in this sea area was not doing well. It had been a long time since a wizard had come to this trading hall. This time, he had to find a way to make this customer buy a big island..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 388 - Chapter 388: Ultimate Undying Bird! Legendary Physique!

Chapter 388: Ultimate Undying Bird! Legendary Physique!

(1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The membership card was an identification card issued by the Pan-Plane Wizard Council to every official wizard. It was proof that a wizard enjoyed all kinds of membership benefits.

In order to make it easier for him to travel in the Wizard World in the future, Levi naturally bound this membership card. Otherwise, it would be difficult for him to do anything in the future when he dealt with the officials. The membership card was directly bound to a trace of the wizard’s spiritual force, forming an immutable spiritual mark. Every wizard’s spiritual force was unique, similar to the ID number or fingerprint of his previous life. Therefore, even if someone else pretended to be Levi, or if Levi wanted to pretend to be someone else if the spiritual force of the witnesses was inconsistent, it would be investigated by the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

Levi took out his membership card. There was no portrait of Levi on it, only his membership number and spiritual force imprint. In the Wizard World, appearances were not very useful. If one really wanted to do bad things, there were too many kinds of illusions or spells to change one’s appearance.

The witch named Lina used a special Wizard Tool to scan Levi’s membership card, and some basic information about Levi appeared on a slate.

[Member number: … 9527] [Member Name: Levi Schneider] [Organization: Gray Tower (Third-Circle)] [Member Level: One Star (First-Circle)]

[Criminal Record: None]

After confirming Levi’s identity, Lina smiled and said, “Your Excellency Levi, I am Lina the witch. Please follow me to purchase the island.”

Levi curiously looked at the Trading Hall. There were very few wizards here. The real estate industry in the Wizard World was in a slump. After experiencing the impact of the sea beast tide, wizards and wizard organizations were tightening their belts to live.

Under the guidance of the enthusiastic witch Lina, Levi came to a huge blue light screen. This light screen was a map of this sea area, and there were various islands dotted on it.

“This is the situation of all the islands in the southern region of the outer ring. Sir Levi, you only need to use your spiritual force to sense the green dots on this map and you will be able to sense the information of the islands being sold.

The islands in the Endless Sea were divided into nine levels. From level one to level nine, the elemental power around the island kept increasing. In the 9th region, the best island was the Whale Song Island. This was an island with

Grade 3 water elemental power. Of course, this is just an example. Whale Song Island cannot be sold to the outside world. What level of island do you want?” Lina asked with a smile.

“Let me take a look first,” Levi said.

The area where the Gray Tower and Whale Song Island were located was officially known as the 9th District of the Southern Outer Ring Sea. This House of the Archipelago was just a branch of the 9th District. Levi looked at the screen. He wanted to choose an island that was not too far away from the Gray Tower. As for the elemental power, the richer it was, the better. However, Levi did not force it. After all, he had the proficiency panel and potions, so the elemental power would not affect him much.

[Black Chicken Island (Level 1 Water Elemental Power)]

[Island Title Certificate Number: CXK250]

[Price: 5000 Aether Stones]

“It’s too expensive.”

Levi shook his head. Although this island seemed to be closer to the Gray Tower, it was too expensive. He could afford 5,000 Aether Stones, but it was not worth it.

[White Belt Island (Level 2 Water Elemental Power)]

[Price: 8000 Aether Stones]

“Level 2 water elemental energy is even more expensive. Also, it’s a little close to Whale Song Island.”

Levi looked at them one by one until he found an island in a relatively remote area of the sea. Although it was slightly far from the Gray Tower, it was also far from other organizations. This way, he would not be easily disturbed and could cultivate in peace.

[Black Fire Island (Level 2 Fire Elemental Power/Level 1 Water Elemental

Power)]

[Price: 4000 Aether Stones (discounted and shocking price)]

“Hmm? Black Fire Island, wasn’t that Kane’s island?” Levi muttered to himself.

“This island isn’t bad. Not only does it have Level 1 water elemental power, but it also has Level 2 fire elemental power. It’s also very cheap, even cheaper than the Level 1 Cockcrow Island,” Levi analyzed in his heart.

Then he asked Lina, “Is there something wrong with this island? Why is the price so abnormal?”

Lina smiled and said, “Don’t worry, Sir Levi. The current status of this island is clear. The ownership belongs to the Star Tower, and there are no problems. The reason why the price is so low is that this island is more suitable for the cultivation of the Burning Faction. The fire elemental energy on the island is quite violent. If a wizard of the Ocean Faction is on the island, it will be difficult to cultivate. Recently, there has been no need for a wizard of the Burning Faction in the 9th region, so we have been unable to sell it, so we have a promotion. Black Fire Island used to be the island of the magician Kane. Later, because of Kane’s death, the island’s property rights were taken back. All the assets left behind by Kane will also belong to Sir Levi..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 389 - Chapter 389: Ultimate Undying Bird! Legendary Physique!

Chapter 389: Ultimate Undying Bird! Legendary Physique!

(2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As an island salesman, Lina knew every island like the back of her hand.

“Sigh, Sir Kane is dead? I wonder who the hell did this. Sir Kane was such a good person,” Levi shook his head and sighed.

“That’s how the Wizard World works.”

“How about this? I’ll buy this island. I can’t afford the other islands,” Levi thought for a moment and said.

“Yes, sir. Please follow me.” Lina was delighted. Another deal was closed. As a salesperson, she was happy.

In the end, Levi walked out of the House of Archipelago with something that looked like a Memory slate.

This was the [Contract slate], similar to the [Memory slate], they were both special tools developed bv wizards.

The Contract slate was the carrier of the contract between wizards. The relevant rights and obligations and the wizard’s spiritual imprint were engraved on the slate. No party to the contract could violate the contract on the slate. Once violated, the soul would suffer the backlash of the special contract spell solidification in the Contract slate. It was said that other wizards could not resist this backlash except for high-level wizards. As for high -level wizards and above, there were other high -level contract spells used by both parties to form a contract.

These seemingly inconspicuous slates were the cornerstone of the wizard civilization’s system. If any civilization wanted to progress, the spirit of contract was indispensable.

According to the contents of the Contract slate, after Levi bought Black Fire

Island, he would have the property rights to the island for the next 100 years. He was the absolute master of Black Fire Island. If any wizard broke into Levi’s territory without Levi’s permission, Levi had the right to kill them directly. The protection of private property was very important to wizards.

“A hundred years is enough. Moreover, after a hundred years, I can renew the contract,” Levi thought.

At the same time, the Contract slate was equivalent to the title deed or property right certificate of Black Fire Island. From now on, according to the bill of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, Levi’s rights to Black Fire Island would be protected by the council, and no one could take it away.

In principle, this prohibited some powerful wizards from bullying the weak and killing people for treasures. Of course, in reality, there would definitely be some people who broke the law for the sake of profit, or who had connections and backgrounds to bully the weak. It was inevitable.

In the Black Fire Island, Levi found a hidden abyss to hide the Dragon King Whale while he swam to the island.

The Black Fire Island was now in a bleak state. The staff of the Star Tower who had been guarding the island had long since been evacuated due to the sea beast tide. Traces of the sea monster attack were everywhere on Black Fire Island.

Levi looked at the desolate black island and sighed.

“I have a home. Hahaha, I bought it in full.”

Black Fire Island spanned eight kilometers from east to west and five kilometers from north to south. It was much smaller than the island where the Gray Tower was located. However, the Gray Tower was prepared for the establishment of the wizard organization. There were also many mortals living on it to maintain the basic needs of the wizard organization. Levi only needed to live on his own and did not need to be too big.

According to the introduction of the House of Archipelago, the sea area below Black Fire Island was a huge group of active volcanoes. These active volcanoes had been erupting for a long time, forming this island. The highest peak of Black Fire Island, Fire Dragon Peak, was also an active volcanic crater. The last eruption was 30 years ago.

However, these geological disasters posed no danger to Levi. The rich fire elemental energy here greatly increased the power of his Burning Faction spell. It would also speed up his cultivation of the Sun Meditation Art and Burning Faction spells. Overall, this was a very good island.

Levi’s Black Snake’s Message was fully activated and could completely cover the entire Black Fire Island and the nearby sea area. In this way, he would know what was going on.

Suddenly, Levi’s face darkened. He felt that something was moving under the Black Fire Island. At first, he thought it was a wild beast, but when he carefully used his Advanced Perception, he realized it was a person. Soon, Levi found an entrance at the crater of Fire Dragon Peak.

[Fireplay Master Kane]

“This is Kane’s cave. The deeper you go, the denser the fire elemental power is. There was a wizard who seemed to be secretly staying in Kane’s cave and cultivating there,” Levi analyzed in his heart.

His Spider Sensing did not sense any danger, which meant that the enemy should not be strong. No matter who it was, Levi had the right to expel them. If the other party refused, Levi could make a move.

Thinking of this, Levi’s expression was calm. He walked down the cave passage of Kane’s House and gradually went down. The temperature was getting higher and higher, but Levi did not feel uncomfortable at all.

Finally, in a spacious underground cave, Levi’s figure appeared. A wizard in a gray robe opened his eyes and looked at Levi, asking, “Who are you?” “Master of Black Fire Island, Levi, who are you? Why are you on my island?” After saying that, Levi took out his title deed.

The man looked at the title deed and suddenly smiled, “I’m sorry, I thought this was an ownerless island. My name is Terrell, an official wizard of the Azure Fire Alliance. Since this island has an owner, I’ll be leaving..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 390 - Chapter 390: Ultimate Undying Bird! Legendary Physique!

Chapter 390: Ultimate Undying Bird! Legendary Physique!

(3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The man named Terrell said with a smile, looking very kind.

Levi felt the hair on his arm stand up, and he knew that this was the effect of the Spider Sensing.

“Hah, you want to harm me? Why are you still pretending to be a good person?” Levi sneered in his heart.

Spider Sense could perceive danger and people who were extremely hostile to him. When a person who could pose a certain threat to him and was hostile to him appeared, Spider Sensing would alert him.

This person’s acting skills were not bad, and his smile was very friendly. However, he was a notorious NPC! Under Spider Sensing, any evil would have nowhere to hide!

“Then you can leave. I won’t hold it against you. After all, you don’t know that this island has an owner,” Levi smiled.

“Alright, Sir Levi, I’ll leave now,” Terrell laughed foolishly. Then, he held his wand and left the underground cave vigilantly.

Levi used his Advanced Perception to monitor his every move. If the other party did anything inappropriate, he would not hesitate to defend himself and kill him here.

In the end, Terrell rode his flying Wizard Tool and left the place.

Levi looked at the distant Terrell and pondered. The sense of hostility from his Spider Sensing had not disappeared yet.

Levi knew that the other party would definitely come looking for him again. Naturally, Levi would not let go of someone who was hostile to him.

A small slate appeared in Levi’s hand. He chanted a spell, and the image of the conversation between him and Kane slowly appeared on the tablet.

This was a photographic slate. The solidification spell on it could record what happened within a certain range. It was the same as surveillance, but it was even clearer than surveillance. Moreover, the photographic slate was absolutely objective and could not be faked. Therefore, the contents of the slate could be used as evidence in the Wizard Tribunal.

With Kane’s previous experience, Levi had a plan. He was a lawyer in his previous life, so he naturally knew the importance of this aspect. Therefore, he came prepared this time. In the future, if anyone trespassed on his island, he would record it with a photographic slate. That way, killing the other party would be justified. With this evidence, the Wizard Tribunal could not do anything to him.

After Terrell left, Levi immediately devoted himself to the exploration of the Black Fire Island. He first surveyed the entire island and memorized the basic situation of the Black Fire Island.

After some exploration, Levi decided to stay in Kane’s cave dwelling. Kane’s cave dwelling was not bad. It had a lot of space, but it was too hot. However, it was suitable for Levi to practice the Burning Faction. He changed the sign from [Kane House] to [Black Fire Cave].

The soil on Black Fire Island was more fertile than Levi had imagined. Due to the accumulation of volcanic ash, it looked a little dark. After some slight modification, he could open up a medicinal garden and plant some herbs that were compatible with the Fire Element. They would definitely grow well here. Originally, there was a medicinal garden on the hillside of Fire Dragon Peak that Kane had planted, but it had been completely destroyed because of the sea beast tide.

In addition, Levi also found a few good natural caves. He modified them and placed his Saint Scorpions in them. Levi planned to transform it into a “Saint Scorpion Breeding Base”. He had also received the inheritance of the Spider Witch’s School of Insects. This inheritance was much more comprehensive than the “Sacred Insect Control Technique ” he had received in the human world. It systematically introduced the basic knowledge of the School of

Insects and many notes of the Spider Witch. These were all priceless treasures.

As for the thousands of Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders, Levi did not dare to let them out of the Bug House for the time being. These strange insects were quite ferocious, and he did not have a special method to control them. If he let them out, they might even backfire on him.

The Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spiders were not something that Levi could compare to the Saint Scorpions he had obtained in the mortal world. On the ranking list of mutated insects set up by the School of Insects, the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider was ranked 111th, the highest ranking among the low-grade mutated insects.

It should be noted that the top 36 of the rankings were all famous high-grade insects, while the 37th to 108th were middle-grade insects. The Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider could be ranked 111th, which showed how terrifying it was. This was also the trump card of the Spider Witch to make a name for herself in this sea area.

Levi looked at the ranking list of mutated insects. His Saint Scorpion was ranked beyond 200, but the Saint Scorpion on the ranking list was the most ordinary kind. Levi believed that his Saint Scorpion was of much better quality than those. If he carefully nurtured it, it should not be inferior to the top 200. Moreover, the Saint Scorpions had the possibility of evolving into middle-grade insects in the future. Although it came from the human world, it was vaguely related to the Underworld Mythology of some civilizations. In many places, it was respectfully called the “Sacred Insect” or “Dark Worm.” Therefore, Levi was very optimistic about the potential of these little guys.

Of course, it would be even better if he could subdue the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders. However, the control spell was at the second circle, so Levi probably would not be able to deal with these fierce sea spiders in the short term.

After settling his Saint Scorpions, it was already day 2. Levi could still feel the danger from the Spider Sensing. He knew that Terrell was probably still thinking about how to deal with him..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 391 - Chapter 391: Maximum Undying Bird! Legendary Physique! (4)

Chapter 391: Maximum Undying Bird! Legendary Physique! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi calmly took out the corpses of the Rock Troll couple, Green Ghost Carter, Kane, and Little Octo from his storage bag. Little Octo was the nickname Levi gave to the swordsman from the Sea Clan.

Apart from Little Octo, Levi had covered the five living dead with a layer of alchemy armor made of a mixture of brass and mithril. Assembled them tightly to strengthen their defense. In addition, there was also an isolation spell that Levi had asked the Tower Master to solidify on these armors. It could block the spiritual power of low-level wizards. This way, no one would be able to see the original appearance of the five living dead.

After injecting the Core of the Undead into the bodies of these living dead, the five living dead, who were comparable to First-Circle Wizards, stood up. These were the five generals of the living-dead family, Levi’s Cyberpunk version.

“Very good. All of you find a place to hide, ” Levi muttered to himself.

Levi also moved the Black Flame Demonic Bird to the Black Fire Island. This demonic bird liked hot places to begin with, so it soon fell in love with this place.

After everything was ready, Levi settled down at his home on Black Fire Island to cultivate his breathing technique while waiting for Terrell’s arrival.

Three days later, Levi, who was sitting on a red boulder, stood up. His aura was a little stronger than before because his Undying Bird Breathing Technique had reached its Maximum!

Levi—

Undying Bird Breathing Technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Blood Ember (Solid State), Resurrection.

Levi felt his body had been reborn. His entire body was covered in layers of blood-colored ashes. These ashes contained traces of magical power. He used the Poseidon Trident to open a hole in his arm, where bones could be seen.

Then, the Blood Ember quickly surged into the wound. The next moment, something magical happened. The Blood Ember turned into squirming blood-colored flesh worms and burrowed into Levi’s wound, forming a trace of flesh and blood on Levi’s arm. In about a minute, the wound recovered.

“I still can’t compete with the regeneration speed of the Primary Blood Clan who rely on the Blood River Will. However, other than some spells of the Life School of Thought, other schools shouldn’t be able to heal such a serious wound in a minute.”

Levi wanted to cut off his arms and legs and test how long they would take to grow back. However, after thinking about it, he decided not to.

All in all, the level 11 Blood Ember’s self-healing ability had improved a lot compared to before. Theoretically speaking, as long as Levi’s vital organs, such as his head and heart, were still around, he could recover from any serious injuries through the Blood Ember.

Of course, if possible, Levi hoped that he would never be able to use the Blood Ember’s self-healing ability.

The supernatural organ brought by the Maximum of the Undying Bird Breathing Technique was Levi’s… palm.

With a thought, Levi’s normal-looking hand suddenly became thin, long, and black. His knuckles were thick, and sharp claws grew out of his fingertips. They looked like eagle claws, burning everything with raging flames. This was the legendary organ of the Undying Bird, which Levi called the “Undying Fire Claw”.

This pair of sharp claws was extremely powerful and had an extremely strong regenerative ability. Levi slashed gently and the huge rock under him was neatly cut apart by the Undying Fire Claw. The void seemed to have been torn apart.

He gave it a try. The hardness of the Undying Fire Claw was not much inferior to the Luminant gold. It could be said that the claw itself was a divine weapon. Coupled with the power of the Golden Revolving Slash, the defensive spell of a First-Circle Wizard would be instantly torn apart.

“Black Scale, Flame Body, Rock Heart, Frost Arm, Blood Ember, Bird Claw,

Dragon Spine, Whale Back, Hump, Blood Wings, Ostrich Feet, Tentacles…”

Levi admired his peerless appearance and couldn’t help but smile. The feeling of becoming stronger was too good.

As the Undying Bird Breathing Technique advanced to legendary, Levi came to

the Legendary Four-Dimensional State.

Legendary Power, Legendary Speed, Legendary Defense, and Legendary Physique. These four important attributes had all reached the Legendary stage. All that was left were Legendary Endurance and Legendary Perception.

“The current me is gradually approaching the combat power of a Second-Circle Wizard, ” Levi analyzed in his heart. Of course, it was still far from enough.

In addition to the Maximum of the Undying Bird Breathing Technique, Levi would probably be able to reach the Legendary realm within two years with the Golden Horn Breathing Technique. By then, he wondered what powerful breathing technique he could mutate after fusing the Golden Horn and Black Snake two Legendary-level defense breathing techniques.

As for endurance and Perception-type breathing techniques, Levi could only leave it to fate. After all, there were too few of these two breathing techniques, especially Perception. It was rare to see it. The ones he saw were shallow, and those of excellent quality were very rare.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1028, Month of Germinal.

Perhaps he was delayed by something, or perhaps he was planning something big. In any case, Levi was already prepared. He was not coming…

Naturally, Levi also sent someone to investigate Terrell’s information. Then, he found out that Terrell was not a member of the Azure Fire Alliance at all. He was once a member of the alliance, but because he had violated many crimes of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council’s law and ultimately deprived him of his qualifications and rights as a member, he became a dark wizard. If he had known earlier, Levi would not have needed to beat around the bush and just kill him on the spot. He could even go to the Star Tower in exchange for the bounty.

During this period of time, Levi had planted some seeds of first-circle herbs in the herb garden of Fire Dragon Peak. He also used the Flower Fairy’s Dew to water them every day and took good care of their growth..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 392 - Chapter 392: Maximum Undying Bird! Legendary Physique! (5)

Chapter 392: Maximum Undying Bird! Legendary Physique! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Many of these herbs were ingredients for refining the Sandman Potion. The Sandman Potion could also be used in the First-Circle Wizard stage, but its effect was far inferior to that of the apprentice stage. However, as the only meditation supplementary potion Levi currently had, he naturally could not give up on refining it. Therefore, other than letting Manla continue to collect ingredients for him, he also wanted to plant some himself. Even if these herbs matured in the future and he no longer needed the Sandman Potion, Levi could still use the Sandman Potion to earn money. In short, it was not a loss.

After more than a month, the layout of the Black Fire Island was almost complete. Levi looked at his own island with satisfaction. The happiness of an old farmer was overflowing on his face.

“Farming is really a beautiful thing. However, this island still lacks some servants and guards. I definitely won’t be able to take care of it alone.”

He wanted to refine some alchemical creatures to guard the house and do some chores in the future. Compared to humans who might betray him, these iron lumps and living dead were more obedient.

After he mastered the art of arrays, he could also set up some defensive arrays, trap arrays, and attack arrays on the island to make his Black Fire Island impregnable. After all, for a long time to come, the Black Fire Island would be his second home. Before he stepped into the Third-Circle Wizard, Levi did not plan to leave the outer circle. Although the resources here were a little poor, the wizards were generally weak. With Levi’s strength, if he did not take the initiative to cause trouble, he could protect himself in this sea area. The inner sea region was different. It was the “Sea of Dreams”. There were all kinds of people there. Only Intermediate Wizards could barely stand firm. If a low-level wizard like Levi went, he would easily be involved in all kinds of dangerous whirlpools. In accordance with the principle that he would rather be the head of a chicken than the tail of a phoenix, he would farm in the outer circle first, develop, and wait until he reached the third ring before thinking about entering the inner circle.

After waiting for a few more days, Levi still did not see Terrell. Since he did not come, Levi could not be bothered to wait any longer. He took Kane away and let the other Four Generals of the MO family take care of the house. He rode the Dragon King Whale to the Gray Tower. With the Dragon King Whale’s speed, it would only take two days to travel from the Black Fire Island to the Gray Tower. If it was the Azure Ship, it would take at least seven days.

Back in the tower, all the official wizards were busy. Levi had already become an official wizard and was planning to start his alchemy training. Therefore, he went to the seventh floor of the White Tower and met the Tower Master.

“I heard that you bought an island outside. How was it? Did it go well?” asked the Tower Master.

“It’s pretty good. With such an island, I can be considered to have a second home in the Wizard World other than the Gray Tower, haha.” Levi laughed.

He did not hide the fact that he had bought an island from the Tower Master and Marlene, because he would definitely cultivate alone there for a long time in the future. He would only come back when he needed to attend classes or when there were activities in the tower. This was definitely not hidden from the Tower Master.

“That’s good. As an official wizard, you have to have your own base.”

Herman said. Outside the Gray Tower, there were several private islands that belonged to him. These private islands were mineral islands that could be mined for brass ores. Occasionally, some mithril ores could be found.

“Hehe, Tower Master, you’re welcome to visit me in the future. If nothing goes wrong, I’ll come back once a month to deal with some matters and classes in the tower. I’ll stay on my island to cultivate the rest of the time.”

Levi was now an official wizard. According to the rules of the tower, he needed to teach at least one course. Levi was currently in charge of the pharmacist course in the tower. As there were very few apprentices who were part-time pharmacists, Levi only needed to attend one course every month.

“Alright, let’s not talk anymore. Let me bring you into the wonderful alchemy world.” The Tower Master smiled.

In the following days, the Tower Master began to teach Levi alchemy knowledge.

Alchemy was a new school. So far, there were not many wizards in the school of alchemy. Generally speaking, most traditional wizards thought that the school of alchemy was not the right way. It was impossible for Legendary Wizards to be born.

In fact, according to the Tower Master’s description, the alchemy faction was indeed in a miserable state. The strongest wizard in the entire faction was an eighth-circle wizard, which was naturally very strong for Levi. However, as a faction, at least a great wizard who specialized in this faction had to support them in order to be called a mainstream faction. For example, the four traditional factions, Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, had several Legendary Wizards in each faction.

Therefore, alchemy wizards had a very low status. The Tower Master was also a wizard of the Ocean School of Thought at the beginning, but after receiving the inheritance of an alchemy wizard by chance, he realized that compared to the Ocean Faction, he seemed to be more talented in alchemy. He decisively switched to the alchemy faction that many wizards thought was “unorthodox” and quickly made achievements in this field.

In fact, in the Realm of Azure Cloud, there were not many people who were more accomplished in alchemy than the Tower Master. As the traditional school of the Ocean School of Thought, there were very few sorcerers who studied alchemy here.

With the guidance of the Tower Master. Levi’s alchemy knowledge improved very quickly..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 393 - Chapter 393: Maximum Undying Bird! Legendary Physique! (6)

Chapter 393: Maximum Undying Bird! Legendary Physique! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Half a year later, Levi had basically mastered some of the most basic theoretical knowledge of the School of Alchemy, including alchemy bionics, alchemy materials, Alchemy Style Theory, alchemy runes foundation, alchemy dynamics, smelting and forging, and so on. It was worth mentioning that smelting and forging was a piece of cake for Levi, who had the maximum of level 5 forging.

In addition, a new skill appeared on Levi’s proficiency panel.

Levi—

Furnace Meditation Art: Level 3 (3679/10000)

The Furnace Meditation Art was one of the few Meditation Arts in the School of Alchemy. It was basically an entry-level Meditation Art for all apprentices.

This Meditation Art was derived from the Burning Faction’s Sun Meditation Art and was specially created for the School of Alchemy’s cultivation. Therefore, Levi cultivated this Meditation Art very quickly because this Meditation Art was also enhanced by the Dance of the Fire God’s Special Effect. Moreover, for someone who had already cultivated four Meditation Arts to level 4, it was naturally easy for him to cultivate this Furnace Meditation Art again.

When he was almost done with the basic alchemy courses, Levi took the alchemical creatures blueprint that he had bought from the Tower Master and returned to the Black Fire Island happily.

This alchemical creature’s blueprint was one of the “Alchemical Guards” that had shone during the sea beast tide. Of course, the Alchemical Guards were only the collective name of the Alchemical Creatures that guarded the house in the School of Alchemy. Below that, they were divided into different models and levels.

The entire alchemical creatures system was similar to transcendent creatures. It was also divided according to the number of rings. However, the blueprints of alchemical creatures above the first circle were more precious. The Tower Master did not have many of them, and they were not something Levi could master now. Therefore, the alchemical guard blueprint he obtained was the zero-circle alchemical creature, “Swordsman Mantis”.

The overall strength of these alchemical creatures was similar to that of high-level apprentice wizards. Their main weapon was not an alchemical cannon like many Alchemical Guards, but a cold weapon-type scythe. Although the alchemical cannon was powerful, it consumed too many Aether Stones. Levi’s current financial resources were not enough to support it, so he wanted to refine a batch of Swordsman Mantises first and let his Black Fire Island have a batch of alchemical creatures to take care of the house and do chores.

“I’ll refine four Swordsman Mantises in the first round. The cost of building this one is not low. The cost of materials is only 300 Aether Stones

Among these materials, brass, which was the main material, was not expensive. The expensive ones were the alchemy energy core and the sickle weapon made of pure mithril by the Swordsman Mantis.

He prepared all the materials needed to refine the Swordsman Mantis and piled them up like a mountain.

After the preparations were almost done, Levi began to refine the Swordsman Mantis. From the beginning of smelting and forging to the engraving of alchemy runes and alchemy, to riveting, assembling, painting camouflage colors, and so on, there were all kinds of alchemy spells in between. Therefore, the engineering involved in the refinement of the simplest Zero-Ring alchemical creatures far exceeded Levi’s imagination.

In the end, a week later.

[Alchemy Proficiency +325]

“Hmm? A new skill has been born.” Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Alchemy: Level 1 (325/1000)

“I can do that?”

Levi was delighted. This way, he was not afraid. Since it could appear on his proficiency panel, he would cultivate it!

In front of Levi was an alchemical creature that was about two meters long. This alchemical creature was completely black and blended into the surroundings of Black Fire Island. On top of it were precise rivets and various alchemy runes. These runes formed the Alchemy Style that the Swordsman Mantis could use. On the back of the Swordsman Mantis, there was also a pair of folding iron wings. If needed, the Swordsman Mantis could fly for short distances. The arms of the Swordsman Mantis were bionic mantis arms made of mithril and were extremely sharp. This mantis scythe could be put away in a non-combat state. If replaced with fingers that were as agile as humans, it could help Levi do some chores.

In short, this alchemical creature exuded the beauty of metal. Its streamlined body indicated that it was an assassin-type Alchemical Guard that specialized in speed.

“Now, it’s time to test my results.” Levi chanted an incantation.

Seconds and minutes passed… The noisy wind blew past Levi’s face.

“I failed…”

Levi muttered to himself. This was also within his expectations. He was not considered an alchemy genius.

“It should be a problem with the alchemy runes.”

Levi had no choice but to dismantle the Swordsman Mantis and check it over and over again. Refining a swordman’s tower once, even if the refinement failed, could provide Levi with a few hundred Proficiency points. It was not difficult to quickly cultivate this skill. It was just a waste of some Aether Stones. Thinking of this, Levi struck while the iron was hot. After resting, he went back to alchemy.

Of course, he did not forget to be on guard while he was doing alchemy. After all, more than half a year had passed, but the Spider Sensing still gave Levi a slight warning every day. In the past few days, the Spider Sensing warning had become more and more intense. This meant that the First-Circle Wizard was still hostile to him.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1028, Month of Northern Wind.

In the sea near the Black Fire Island, a wizard in a gray robe was riding a flying artifact towards the Black Fire Island. This wizard was Terrell. Beside him was a green-robed wizard who seemed to be from the Undead Ship. This wizard was Moot, a senior first-circle wizard of the Undead Ship. Although Harland was dead, there were still some fish that escaped the net and were still at large. Moot was one of them. He was Green Ghost Carter’s cousin, but their relationship was average, so not many people knew about him even on the Undead Ship.

After meeting Levi half a year ago, he saw that Levi, an ordinary wizard, could actually spend so much money to buy the Black Fire Island. He knew that Levi should be a rich man, so he had ill intentions towards Levi. However, he had a calm personality and did not do anything that he was not confident in, so he did not make a move at that time.

After half a year of cultivation, Terrell finally became a senior first-circle wizard. However, he was still worried, so he called Moot, who had cooperated with him before, to act with him. After the two of them killed Levi, Levi’s assets were split 60-40%. Moot learned that it was Levi from the Gray Tower, and he also wanted to take revenge for being homeless. Hence, he rushed over with

Terrell and prepared to do something ruthless..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 394 - Chapter 394: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (1)

Chapter 394: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the surface of the sea, Moot and Terrell traveled together.

“Lord Moot, later, use your summoned creatures to restrain Levi. I’ll use my combustion spell to kill him at lightning speed. Although the other party is just an ordinary wizard, in our line of work, we have to go all out. Even a lion needs to go all out to capture a rabbit, don’t you think so?” Terrell said with a smile.

Hearing this, Moot said with a cold expression, “Terrell, don’t worry. I’ve long heard of this Levi on the Undead Ship. He’s not only a First-Circle Wizard, but also a legendary knight. He’s very difficult to deal with compared to ordinary First-Circle Wizards. We have to treat him as the enemy of a First-Circle Wizard. My disappointing cousin, Green Ghost Carter, was repeatedly tricked by this kid because he underestimated his enemy. I won’t repeat the same mistake.”

“I Imew it. This Levi looks a little burly and rough, but he’s actually a legendary knight. Then we can’t hold back. Also… before the two of us kill Levi, it’s best not to have any ulterior motives.” Terrell looked at him meaningfully and smiled.

“Don’t worry. Although I, Moot, am a dark wizard, I have no problem in terms of credit. As for you, don’t slack off when you fight.” Moot sneered.

The two First-Circle Wizards chatted and laughed as they walked towards the Black Fire Island confidently. No one knew what kind of wishful thinking they had in their hearts.

On Black Fire Island, Levi successfully refined another Swordsman Mantis.

He quickly recited the activation incantation, and the Swordsman Mantis swayed and moved. Then, its movements became faster and faster. In the end, it turned into a black shadow that was almost as fast as a top-notch grand knight. The mithril scythe flickered with a cold light and crackled. The rocks along the way were cut by the scythe of the Swordsman Mantis and turned into pieces of gravel. After doing all this, the Swordsman Mantis returned to Levi’s side. It put away its scythe and lay there quietly.

“Not bad, not bad.”

Levi was satisfied.

Under normal circumstances, Levi would not let the Swordsman Mantises fight. Instead, he would let them do the chores of plowing the herb garden, weeding, and driving away wild beasts and seabirds. Besides, a Swordsman Mantis could not form much combat power. If there were ten or eight of them, even an official wizard could be seriously injured by these alchemical assassins if he was not careful. However, Levi could not refine so many in a short period of time.

According to Levi’s knowledge, some high-level alchemical creatures could

help their masters do some very complicated things and complete highly precise and complicated instructions like humans. They could almost be used as an intelligent butler in the Cyberpunk style. However, even the Tower Master did not have this alchemical creatures blueprint. Perhaps it could only be found in some ancient wizard ruins or a small number of sorcerers from the School of Alchemy. Levi could only think about it now.

No matter what, Levi’s first alchemical creature was finally successfully refined.

After so many refinements, Levi’s alchemy skills had also advanced by leaps and bounds to Level 3. Levi—

Alchemy: Level 3 (101/10000)

Levi’s alchemy skills should be second to none among the apprentice alchemists since he was able to successfully refine the Swordsman Mantis.

“From now on, you will be the number one swordsman,” Levi muttered to the motionless Swordsman Mantis.

“Number One, let’s go meet the two guests who are about to land on the island,” Levi suddenly said with a smile. He stood up, and his bones crackled. He stretched his muscles and bones, then put on his robe and strode to the shore. He sat on the reef by the sea, and the photographic slate was hidden in various places to record.

On the surface of the sea, Moot and Terrell appeared.

“One of them is Terrell, and the other… seems to be a fish that escaped the net of the Undead Ship,” Levi muttered to himself.

When the two men saw Levi sitting calmly on the reef, they could not help but be stunned.

“How is this possible? How did he know that we would come?” Terrell’s expression changed and returned to normal. Moot also had a solemn expression. No one knew what he was thinking.

“Moot, don’t be fooled by him. He’s about to die, but he’s still pretending to be profound. If two first-circle senior wizards fight him, it’s impossible for him to survive! Go, let your summoned creature appear!” Terrell said.

The summoning array that Moot had prepared beforehand quickly took shape. A huge skeletal snake emitting green ghost fire descended with a bang. It opened its mouth and spat out a thick green poisonous fog that covered the sky and swept over.

It was a first-circle hell creature—Poison Fire Bone Snake.

It was slightly stronger than the Hell Strongman.

As soon as the snake appeared, a poisonous mist filled the air. Its huge body charged forward as if it wanted to crush Levi.

Levi’s expression did not change. With his current strength, he did not panic at all when facing two senior first-circle wizards.

With a wave of the Dark Blue Wand, the staff’s Water Shield spell protected Levi. Then, Levi quickly chanted the Water Prison spell, and a water cage enveloped the Poison Fire Snake, temporarily imprisoning it. Levi cast a Fireball Technique, and a fireball with a diameter of two meters suddenly appeared. It shot out explosively, and judging from the direction of the attack, it was Terrell on the other side..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 395 - Chapter 395: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (2)

Chapter 395: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi had already cultivated the Fireball Technique, the First-Ring Spell, to its limit, so its power was naturally not to be underestimated.

When Terrell saw Levi use the Fireball Technique, which was even more powerful than his, he started to doubt his life.

Wasn’t Levi from the Gray Tower? Was he from the Burning Faction and Ocean Faction?

Boom!

The Fireball Technique exploded in front of Terrell, but it was blocked by his First-Ring Spell—Flaming Shroud.

At the same time, five powerful figures who had been hiding on the island suddenly appeared and attacked Terrell.

‘l???” Terrell’s expression changed drastically.

He roughly examined the five figures with Perception. They were all First-Circle Wizards. One of them was an eight-legged monster. It even waved eight bone knives and destroyed the Fireball Technique that Terrell had blasted.

The Rock Troll couple, Green Ghost Carter, Little Octo, Kane, and the five living dead, attacked Terrell with all kinds of attacks. For a moment, spells and spell-like abilities intertwined, and saber beams and flames soared into the sky.

It was fine if Levi did not make a move, but once he did, he used earth -shattering methods.

After a period of indiscriminate bombardment, Terrell’s spell defense was completely torn apart. He was surrounded by the living dead army that had been lying in ambush for a long time and had nowhere to escape. Little Octo, who was the strongest among the living dead, was like the God of Death, destroying all of Terrell’s spell attacks. The Eight Blades Sect, which had always been successful, displayed its might again!

Before long, Little Octo’s bone knife pierced through Terrell’s heart. If Levi had not asked them to leave their corpses intact, Little Octo would have torn him into pieces.

Although Terrell had just advanced to become a senior first-circle wizard and his strength had increased greatly, he was still no match for the five first-circle living dead.

In the end, it was Terrell who went up, and Terrell was instantly killed…

On the other side, Moot was dumbfounded. ‘We agreed to kill him together, but you died right away. Why should I bother continuing?’

Levi saw that his enemies were all dark wizards, so he decided not to hide anymore. He unleashed all his Legendary Four-Dimensional States, including the Black Scale and Flame Body. In front of Levi, Moot was like a pitiful, shivering monster.

“So fast!” Moot was shocked. The defensive spells around him flashed crazily, and he felt a chill run down his spine.

Almost instantly, Levi’s Undying Fire Claw pierced through Moot’s spell defense. Then, Levi smiled sinisterly and tore the spell force field apart. It slowly dissipated in front of Levi.

At this moment, the Poison Fire Bone Snake broke through Levi’s Water Prison

Spell and charged towards Levi’s back. Levi used the invincible Whale Mountain and the recoil of the Hump! The Poison Fire Bone Snake’s body, which was dozens of meters long, was sent flying and slammed into the Black Fire Island. It almost fell apart and swayed on the spot as if it was drunk.

At the same time, a Soul Flame smashed into Levi’s head, and green flames enveloped Levi’s head.

“Hahaha, die!”

Moot instantly distanced himself from Levi and was about to transform into Green Smoke Escape to quickly escape this place.

Amidst the raging green flames, a hideous Black Scale head appeared with green flames on its head. The blood vessels on Levi’s face seemed to have turned into a channel of magma. His entire body was filled with scorching energy under the stirring of the Furnace Heart. Then, Levi opened his mouth, and the thick Red Lotus Breath wrapped in long flames instantly evaporated the seawater along the way into a void channel.

Boom!

A terrifying heat wave swept across!

“What?”

At the critical moment, Moot did not hesitate to use his life-saving trump card, the Body of Ghost Fire. Although the Body of Ghost Fire was immune to most physical attacks, it was only partially immune to spell-like breathing abilities like Levi’s.

The breath dispersed the ghost fire and scattered it into sparks of flames.

These flames had just condensed into Moot’s figure not far away.

Levi descended from the sky. The Ostrich Feet wrapped in endless black gas crushed Moot’s shoulder and stepped him into the seabed!

Gulp!

Moot took a gulp of seawater.

The next moment, the blood-red tentacle pierced through Moot’s heart. “You… What kind of monster are you…”

Before he died, Moot’s eyes were unfocused, but they were filled with confusion and doubt.

Moot had once come into contact with the bloodline modification wizards of the Life School of Thought.

Those monsters who were proficient in the School of Mutation, organ transplantation, and bloodline studies transplanted the powerful organs of other transcendent creatures onto their bodies and made them into “biological prosthetics” similar to “alchemical prosthetics”. They were used to transform the weak bodies of humans and obtain extraordinary power.

However, no wizard from the Life School of Thought could use the organs and abilities of these monsters as freely as Levi. It was as if Levi was not a human, but a real… monster!

In his fear and confusion, Carter’s cousin Moot also died under Levi’s claws.

“In front of me, all evil shall be brought to justice.” The dark wizard terminator,

Levi, put away Moot’s corpse. Since the summoner was dead, the Poison Fire Bone Snake’s connection with the human world was severed. The summoning door from hell appeared to retrieve the Poison Fire Bone Snake..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 396 - Chapter 396: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (3)

Chapter 396: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Seeing this, Levi’s blood-colored tentacles shot out and wrapped around the Poison Fire Bone Snake’s tail.

“You want to leave after offending me, Levi? Leave the energy core behind!” Boom!

The Poison Fire Bone Snake’s tail was pulled by Levi’s Vampire Touch.

The Legendary Power from Levi erupted, and the Furnace Heart burned like a nuclear reactor. The Red Lotus Flame Body suddenly exerted strength!

The Poison Fire Bone Snake was still in disbelief when Levi forcefully pulled it back from half of its body that was already in Hell.

Seeing this, ghost fire flickered in the eyes of the hell creature. It seemed to have thought a lot in a short period of time and was quite intelligent.

Just as Levi was about to take the Poison Fire Bone Snake’s energy core, the Poison Fire Bone Snake actually seemed to beg for mercy and nodded frantically.

It was Levi’s turn to be dumbfounded. He had never encountered such a

situation before.

Most of the hell creatures were either killed by Levi or returned to hell after he killed their summoner.

This was the first time he had suddenly kowtowed to him.

In Levi’s impression, the hell creatures were the kind that would rather die than submit. This bone snake seemed to be a little special. It had no backbone…

Levi knew that his chance had come. He guessed that it might be because of his hell affinity or the bloodline of the Black Snake with a Candle. In addition, the Poison Fire Bone Snake had a different personality, which allowed him to completely conquer this hell creature with his martial strength.

Levi said, “I heard that if hell creatures want to stay in other planes for a long time, they need to sign a contract with other planes and acknowledge them as their masters. Do you know how to sign such a contract?”

He had heard from the Tower Master that Demon Harland’s second-circle

Three-Headed Hell Lizard was brought out of hell by Harland. Therefore, the Three-Headed Hell Lizard was different from ordinary summoned creatures like the Hell Strongman. It could stay in the human world forever. All of this had to be built on the foundation of the contract between the Three-Headed Hell Lizard and Harland.

The Poison Fire Bone Snake nodded crazily. It was much smarter than the other one-track-minded hell creatures and knew how to judge the situation. Seeing that there was no hope of escaping, it decided to go against its ancestors and damage the dignity of the hell creatures.

On its forehead, a green circular array that looked like a gate to hell appeared.

Then, a wave of spiritual force appeared in Levi’s mind.

Levi recited an incantation when he sensed the energy fluctuation. “Almo, Xi

Tuo, Rector…”

Then, a green pattern appeared in Levi’s sea of consciousness. This pattern could vaguely be seen as a dark green bone snake. It seemed to be a mini version of the Poison Fire Bone Snake.

“Interesting. Sacrifice a trace of your soul to me and form a Soul Imprint. From now on, I’ll be the owner of this Poison Fire Bone Snake, similar to the relationship between Harland and the Three-Headed Hell Lizard.” Levi muttered to himself with a joyful expression.

Such a situation was rare. Both parties had to reach an agreement. Most importantly, the hell creatures had to submit to Levi completely and willingly offer their Soul Imprints to him. Levi had encountered many hell creatures before, but none of them were as obedient as the Poison Fire Bone Snake. Hence, they were killed by Levi.

“Very good. You’re a snake that knows the big picture. From now on, as your master, as long as you’re loyal to me, I won’t mistreat you.” Levi was in a good mood.

The Poison Fire Bone Snake nodded.

“Do you have a name?” Levi asked.

It shook its head.

“I’ll call you Igor then.” Levi randomly picked a name.

Originally, he just wanted to take advantage of them and turn them into living dead. Unexpectedly, he unexpectedly obtained a traitorous snake.

With the Soul Imprint, Levi could easily communicate with the Poison Fire Bone Snake. Even if it could not speak, Levi could sense its thoughts.

“Hell is really a good place. I have to go to hell if I have the chance in the future.”

Although he said that, Levi did not want to step into hell until he was strong enough. Hell was an extremely powerful plane, and it was one of the top planes in the Multidimensional Plane. During its heyday, it could compete with the gods of the astral world. Although it was suppressed by the gods later on and declined to this day, a starving camel was still bigger than a horse. The powerhouses in the hell plane still far exceeded most Multidimensional Planes.

The reason why Harland could enter the hell plane at the second circle was that he had already transformed himself into a hell creature to a certain extent, so he would not be rejected by the plane. Ordinary wizards who did not have strength above the middle level would basically be courting death if they casually stepped into the hell plane. Furthermore, Harland was only at the shallowest level of the hell plane. According to the research of the School of Death’s wizards, there might be nine levels in the entire hell plane. It basically corresponded to the nine-circle system of wizards. Without the strength corresponding to the number of rings, they would be dead if they took the risk of stepping into the deeper hell plane.

After subduing the Poison Fire Bone Snake, Levi ignored it and found an underground cave for it to stay in. Levi also kept Terrell’s corpse.

“No wonder he took so long to find trouble with me. It seems that he only called for a helper to deal with me after he advanced.” Levi recalled the long wait in the past six months and could not help but mutter to himself.

The spiritual power fluctuation emitted by Terrell was clearly much stronger than half a year ago. That guy wanted to kill him half a year ago, but perhaps he endured it for half a year to be safe. In the end, he only came after he advanced to a senior first-circle wizard and found another dark wizard..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 397 - Chapter 397: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (4)

Chapter 397: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

“These days, robbers are getting more and more cautious.” Levi could not help but laugh.

Levi counted the storage bags of the two of them. The total amount of Aether Stones they had was only about 3,000. As a first-circle dark wizard who robbed and plundered every day, Levi could not help but curse them for being poor.

All that was left were some casting materials and spell books that Levi already had. There were no spells worth learning.

In addition, Levi also obtained two Wizard Tools.

One of them was Terrell’s flying Wizard Tool. It was something like a shield with Burning Faction’s spell runes solidified on it.

The first-circle Wizard Tool, Fire Shield, could be used for defense or flight. It was similar to Levi’s Ring of the Wind Spirit. However, its defensive and flight effects were average. To Levi, who was now a treasure and had Blood Wings, this Wizard Tool was not very useful.

He planned to find an underground black market and sell this useless Wizard Tool for Aether Stones. He had bought a lot of things recently, and even with the Aether Stones he had just seized, he only had less than 10,000. According to Levi’s personality, he would not feel safe without more than 10,000 Aether Stones.

The other was Moot’s first-circle Wizard Tool, the Trembling Ring.

This was a first-circle spatial ring. The size of the storage space was comparable to the Ring of the Wind Spirit and the Sea Demon Ring. In addition, it was also solidified with a First-Ring Spell—Paralysis Spell.

“Hmm? It’s actually this spell…” Levi didn’t know whether to laugh or cry.

First-Ring Spell: Paralysis Spell.

It was a famous First-Ring Spell. Its creator was a very interesting ancient wizard, Zumar. This was a long-lost spell because this spell was extremely useless. After casting it, there was a 1% chance that the enemy would enter a so-called “paralysis” state.

After entering the paralysis state, the enemy would be unable to cast any spells or chant any spells for the next second.

As a control-type spell, this effect was indeed impressive. However, the weak point was that no matter how awesome one cultivated this spell in battle or how high one’s realm was, there was only a 1% chance of it taking effect. In contrast, the paralysis spell consumed a lot of spell power and took up a wizard’s mental power memory space, which was the spell slot. The cooldown time of the spell was a full day.

For most wizards, the cost-performance ratio of this spell was too low. Not to mention one percent, even one-tenth of it would be very difficult to play a role in real combat. It was better to learn a normal first-circle control spell.

Of course, the reason why the paralysis spell was called an interesting spell was because of this paralysis effect. It could not only be used on First-Circle Wizards, but also on second-circles and even Intermediate Wizards. The duration of the paralysis effect would continuously decrease with the advancement of the realm. It was said that only high-level wizards could completely avoid this paralysis effect.

Some people called it the “Luck Technique”, while others called it the “Woe Technique”.

In short, this spell had gradually been lost in the long history. Only a very small number of Wizard Tools that had been passed down from ancient times could solidify this spell.

Obviously, Moot’s ring was an Ancient Wizard Tool.

Levi shook his head. “I’ve always been unlucky when it comes to gaming. Such spells are probably useless to me, but this ring itself is a spatial ring, so I can keep it.”

Levi put the Trembling Ring on his left middle finger. His left thumb and index finger were already wearing the Ring of the Wind Spirit and the Sea Demon

Ring.

“The progress of the Ten-Ringed Knight has reached 30%.”

His goal was to put all ten fingers on the ring-type Wizard Tool.

In the end, Levi turned the two first-circle wizards into living dead as well. The lineup of the Seven Generals of the Living-dead Family formed by the Seal of Hell was fully formed! Playing the Summoning Style meant bullying others with numbers. Who would fight one-on-one?

The Rock Troll couple, Carter and Moot, Kane and Terrell, and the Sea Clan’s

Little Octo.

No one below the second circle could withstand seven generals!

Including Levi, there were only four First-Circle Wizards in the Gray Tower, which was one of the top organizations in this sea area.

To a certain extent, Levi’s Seven Generals of the Living-dead Family could already defeat many Second-Circle Wizard organizations, not to mention the combat power of those above the second circle.

Apart from that, Levi also had nine first-circle subordinates, including the Poison Fire Bone Snake and Leviathan. All of them were under Levi’s command.

“However, the Seal of Hell’s current potential is only so-so. Unless there’s a chance to break through the limit in the future, controlling seven first-circle living dead is the upper limit. After all, the Seal of Hell is only a seal created by Constantine’s ancestors based on the First-Ring Spell—Undead Summoning. Undead Summoning can only summon first-circle creatures at most. If you want to summon creatures above the second circle, you need a corresponding special advanced spell.

Of course, for Levi to be able to use the seals of a mortal aristocratic family to this extent, even the ancestors of Constantine’s mortal aristocratic family might not be as powerful.

After solving the problem, Levi continued to cultivate and refine his

Swordsman Mantis..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 398 - Chapter 398: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (5)

Chapter 398: Paralysis Ring, Seven Generals Formation, Legendary Black Whale! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1028, the end of the Month of Winter, the arrival of the new year.

Levi spent a total of several thousand Aether Stones to refine Eight Swordsman Mantises.

Levi was surprised that these Eight Swordsman Mantises could even fight against a first-circle creature as powerful as the Poison Fire Bone Snake.

“It’s about time. The Eight Swordsman Mantises are enough to patrol my territory or do some simple chores for me. I can’t afford more. In the future, I’ll have to get a blueprint of first-circle alchemical creatures from the Tower Master to refine. However, that can only be tried with my Furnace Meditation

Art and the level 4 alchemical creatures. My current skills in the School of Alchemy are not enough to refine more precise and complicated first-circle alchemical creatures.”

As soon as Levi walked out of the alchemy area, he saw a seagull-like bird soaring in the sky and landing slowly on Levi’s Black Fire Island. After the seagull landed, it spoke in human language.

“Pan-Plane Wizard Council Number… Member 9527 Levi, the Pan-Plane Truth Journal you subscribed to has been delivered.”

After the seagull finished speaking, it left behind a slate and left.

Levi took the slate and the information on it automatically appeared in Levi’s mind.

This was a special service that Levi had activated after becoming a member of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. If he paid 1,000 Aether Stones at once, he would be able to enjoy a major news push service from the council in the next hundred years.

Although Levi wanted to cultivate in seclusion, he could not completely ignore the news of the outside world. Only by constantly paying attention to some big events could he avoid being involved in some inexplicable dispute.

[The general election of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council has been successfully held. The Burning Faction’s Legendary Wizard, the Blazing Sun God Wizard Edmund, has once again defeated the Ice Faction’s Frost Witch, Gullwig, with a weak number of votes. He will be re-elected as the Grand Council Chairman of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council for the third time. Members, in the next millennium, let the Blazing Sun God Wizard lead our wizard civilization to greatness again! Let the light of Edmund’s Blazing Sun shine on the Multidimensional Plane!]

“Ah? When was the election? Why didn’t I, a member, know? Wouldn’t my vote be wasted? Why didn’t anyone spend money to buy my vote… Forget it, forget it. Anyway, such a big shot’s matter has nothing to do with a small fry like me.”

[A group of dark wizards from Chaos City, the darkest and most evil dark wizard organization in the Pan-Plane Plane, has recently created a shocking suicide attack on the Realm of Crimson. Many wizard organizations have been implicated, involving nearly a hundred wizards! In response, the Chaos City Lord, the Dark Wizard Emperor, and Astor, the Son of Chaos, announced that they were responsible for this matter. “Everything belongs to Chaos, and so do the wizards. The existence of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council is a blasphemy against Chaos. How disloyal is this! I, the Dark Emperor, the Lord of Destiny, Astor, will definitely bring Chaos to the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. Wait for my arrival!”]

“Are Legendary Wizards also so stupid? Looks like the dark wizards are going to start causing trouble again. It’s better to go out less recently,” Levi muttered in his heart.

[An incomplete “experimental subject” of the Life School of Thought, escaped from Ms. Rollin’s laboratory when the lady assistant wasn’t paying attention. She even erased the tracking mark on her own. Ms. Rollin hereby reminds all members that if you encounter this experimental subject, please contact the Pan-Plane Wizard Council immediately. Ms. Rollin will reward you handsomely. (Photo attached)]

“Fortunately, I’m in the Realm of Azure Cloud. The wizards in the Realm of Life are too miserable. They’re always being disturbed by all kinds of experimental subjects.” Levi sighed.

Ever since he subscribed to the Pan-Plane Truth Journal, Levi would read the newspaper to relax and relax during his daily cultivation. Unknowingly, half a day had passed by the time he finished reading the newspaper.

Levi memorized some useful information in his mind and continued to cultivate. When he was almost done with his alchemy research, Levi borrowed the Book of Cypher from the Tower Master and prepared to start studying arrays. He planned to learn arrays first and then set up a protective array around his cave abode.

Time always flew by when one was engrossed in research.

While studying arrays, Levi was teaching pharmacists in the Gray Tower and using more first-circle potion formulas to cultivate the progress of his pharmaceutical skills. During the Month of Flowers, Levi’s pharmaceutical skills had also reached level 8 and reached the level of a first-circle senior pharmacist. However, the cultivation of arrays was still slow and had not even appeared on the proficiency panel so far. This meant that Levi had not mastered arrays after several months of cultivation.

Fortunately, Levi was patient. He cultivated the array while advancing his cultivation realm.

Year 1029 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar. During the Month of Flowers, before Levi planned to hold a periodic team-building with Emperor Mu, Levi’s Black Whale Breathing Technique reached the Maximum Level 11.

Levi—

Black Whale Breathing Technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Whale Back (Solid State), Sea-Swallowing Whale.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 399 - Chapter 399: Sea-Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (1)

Chapter 399: Sea-Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi had finally cultivated the Black Whale Breathing Technique to the maximum!

Levi’s back was incomparably broad, as if it could carry everything in the world. His full muscles were beautiful and elegant, and there were ravines crisscrossing it. It looked like the back of a demon!

The Solid State Whale Back had improved Levi’s strength quite a bit, but what could really show the power of the Black Whale Breathing Technique was the second Special Effect that was born after legendary.

[Sea-Swallowing Whale: Absorb a large amount of energy in a short period of time to accelerate blood circulation. The energy will gather in your body, causing your body to expand rapidly. Your strength will also increase as your body expands, but at the same time, your speed and agility will decrease. This special effect can’t be upgraded, but it will increase slightly as your breathing technique realm increases.]

Looking at this Special Effect, Levi directly stored himself in the Blood Whale’s sac and hump. The food energy that was enough for him to use for a year began to flow into his body bit by bit.

As the energy flowed into his body, Levi’s body began to grow visibly. The blood in his body seemed to be boiling, and traces of aura surged into Levi’s limbs and bones. Levi was like a rubber man filled with vitality, expanding from his usual height of about 2.5 meters.

2.7 meters, three meters, four meters, four and a half meters, four and a half meters… five meters!

After Levi’s height reached five meters, the energy in his body was almost exhausted. He also felt that with his current realm, reaching five meters was his limit. If he continued to expand, with his current legendary knight body, he might explode.

He looked at his adult Rock Troll-like body and couldn’t help but feel proud.

“Big is strong!”

Levi reached out and clenched his fist. His fist creaked as he punched the ground.

The effect of his casual punch was like the First-Ring Spell—Mountain Giant’s Wrath. Levi had already transformed into a mountain giant with immense strength. Within a radius of dozens of meters, mountains collapsed and the ground cracked. The rocks were completely annihilated and turned into dust!

The terrifying force seemed to make the Black Fire Island tremble slightly.

Igor and the Black Flame Demonic Bird, who were sleeping soundly in the cave, thought that there was an earthquake. They stuck their heads out of the hidden cave and looked at each other.

In the end, after seeing Levi pounding the ground, the two of them returned to their abode helplessly.

They were already used to Levi causing trouble on the island every day.

“After transforming into a giant, my strength attribute should be three times stronger than before. This is even more terrifying than the enhancement of the Red Lotus Blood. The enhancement of the Red Lotus Blood on my strength is only two times, but the Red Lotus Blood wins in all aspects. As for Sea-Swallowing Whale, it emphasizes breaking all techniques with one strength. All of it is invested in strength. In order to pursue strength, I even gave up some other attributes.”

In short, because he was afraid that he couldn’t kill the enemy, he used all his strength.

Levi analyzed the advantages and disadvantages of Sea-Swallowing Whale and Red Lotus Blood, in the end, he felt that both had their advantages and disadvantages. Red Lotus Blood also had a weakness, it was in a weakened state after the eruption, but this was not the case for the Sea-Swallowing Whale.

About three minutes later, Levi’s body began to shrink like a deflated ball. White gas spewed out from all kinds of pores on his body. Levi actually shot out like a bullet with the help of the recoil of the airflow.

Bang!

The next moment, Levi was shot to the surface of the sea.

“Damn it, it can be used like this? Fortunately, the alternate world is not under Newton’s control.” Levi was speechless.

The speed of the explosion just now was almost not inferior to the full speed of Levi’s Blood Wings.

If he was caught off guard, he could also catch the enemy off guard. He could rely on the deflated push to close the distance and use his close combat advantage to take them down in one move!

Suddenly, Levi’s expression changed as he felt a strong sense of hunger. This hunger reminded him of the gluttonous desire to devour everything after he cultivated the Black Snake Breathing Technique for the first time!

He immediately took out a large pile of dried meat that had been roasted with Levi’s secret condiments and a large bucket of Bread Potion from his storage bag and threw it into his mouth. After doing this, the energy in his Blood Whale’s sac and hump began to fill up, and the feeling finally dissipated.

Levi ate all the food in the storage item before burping in satisfaction.

“Therefore, there are some insignificant side effects after using the Sea-Swallowing Whale. It’s the intense desire for gluttony that even a legendary knight can’t tolerate! This seems to be the bestial instinct of the extraordinary bloodline in my body! Otherwise, a legendary knight like me wouldn’t have almost lost control of my hunger.”

In the Dast. Levi thought that those ordinarv knights had become Lunatic

Knights because of hunger. Now, it seemed that Lunatic Knights had a deeper reason—the extraordinary bloodlines themselves!

The path of a legendary knight was to evolve into the form of the original ancestor. How to control the beast nature of the bloodline with the willpower and perseverance of a knight might be a problem to consider in the future.

Alchemy maniacs became insensitive because they lost their humanity, while Lunatic Knights became bloodthirsty and violent because they accepted their bestial nature.

“There’s still a long way to go on the path of a knight.” Levi sighed..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 400 - Chapter 400: Sea- Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (2)

Chapter 400: Sea- Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In addition to the second Special Effect, the legendary organ born from the Black Whale Breathing Technique was also relatively normal, which was Levi’s lungs.

After he advanced to legendary, Levi’s chest, which was originally filled with lungs, became even bigger and squeezed a lot of space, making Levi’s chest even fuller.

“The lungs of the Black Whale. This is the supernatural organ born from the Black Whale Breathing Technique. ”

Levi opened his mouth and took a deep breath. An endless aura surged into Levi’s lungs, as if it had become a bottomless pit. About half an hour later, Levi stopped breathing. His size did not look any different from before, but his body was much heavier than before. This was because he had absorbed a lot of aura and stored it in his Black Whale’s lungs, causing the aura to turn into an extremely heavy liquid.

“I can breathe like Leviathan. I don’t need to surface for three days and three nights. I can sleep in the sea. With the lungs of the Black Whale, I’m almost half a Sea Clan. I can fight more freely in the sea. This is an extremely useful supernatural organ for an environment like the Endless Sea. In the future, when I encounter the so-called sea beast tide, I’ll hide in the mouth of the Dragon King Whale and go wherever I want.”

Moreover, Levi felt that this Black Whale’s lungs did not only have this function. There should be other magical uses, but he had yet to discover them.

Levi came out of the water and touched Leviathan’s head. Then, he took out the Poseidon Trident and began to sharpen Leviathan’s horns.

Levi patted Leviathan’s head and said, “Go have fun. It’s good for your blood circulation and longevity. I’m doing this for your own good.”

Leviathan nodded and returned to the Deep Sea in satisfaction.

Levi returned to the Black Fire Cave with the dragon horn powder that was enough for him to use for a period of time.

Now, he had cultivated the Black Snake, Blood Beast, Red Lotus, Undying Bird, and Black Whale Breathing Techniques to the Maximum of the Legendary realm.

However, he was still not in the Legendary Five-Dimensional State. He could only call it the Legendary 4-5 -Dimensional State because the Black Whale Breathing Technique was also a part of the lower dimension of strength. In addition, there was also the strengthening of the arms of the Giant Breathing

Technique and the strengthening of the legs of the Ostrich Mountain Breathing Technique. Levi had also broken the limit of the Giant and Ostrich Mountain Breathing Technique some time ago.

Now, these two breathing techniques had both reached level 10 and were advancing towards the final level 11.

In Levi’s current breathing technique system, only Legendary Endurance and Legendary Perception were far behind. Some time ago, after the delivery business in the human world and the Wizard World was restored, Andrew had sent a batch of breathing techniques. However, none of them were of the type that Levi wanted. Furthermore, the quality of these breathing techniques was getting lower and lower. This meant that if he were to collect breathing techniques under normal circumstances, even with Andrew’s ability, he would definitely gain less and less in the future.

Andrew had also asked Levi if he should just let go of the fight. Levi thought for a moment and told Andrew not to be anxious for the time being. The human world was not chaotic enough yet. Currently, the Multidimensional Plane’s power that had descended on the human world was still too little. The main problem was the scattered disasters of the blue frost and the Blood Clan. They could not make the churches of the seven kingdoms panic. After some time, more powerful existences should infiltrate the human world. More and more Dark Wave items would arrive. They would definitely start a war with the Church and the hidden power of the Church. At that time, a large number of large families would definitely be destroyed. At that time, with Andrew’s ability, he should be able to obtain many useful breathing techniques. He could even go straight to Heavenly Mountain and snatch the inheritance of the Van Helsing family that was suspected to have landed there.

According to the news that Levi had received, the Dark Wave was accelerating. The day of chaos in the human world was not far away. All Levi needed to do was to wait patiently.

In the middle of the Month of Flowers, the annual team-building event of the

Twilight Knights arrived as scheduled. Levi came to the island where he met Emperor Mu early in the morning. This time, they changed the place. The island had gradually fallen apart because of the long legendary battle.

He sat there and waited quietly. The Dragon King Whale was waiting for Levi in the Deep Sea. Not long after, a huge sword dragonfish rode the wind and waves. On the back of the sword dragonfish, Emperor Mu laughed excitedly. “Haha, Commander, I’m here! The sea beast mount you gave me previously is really good. In the future, I won’t have to wait for the Azure Ship when I go out. That lousy ship doesn’t have many shuttles and its speed is slow. It’s too torturous on it.”

“Although this sword dragonfish isn’t a first-circle transcendent creature, it’s still a descendant of the Dragon Clan. You have to cherish it in the future,” Levi said.

Some time ago, Levi had chanced upon a sword dragonfish. He thought that Emperor Mu was still taking the bus and did not even have a personal mount. It would damage his reputation as the leader of the Twilight Knights. Hence, he spent some effort to tame this sword dragonfish and gave it to Emperor Mu. Emperor Mu insisted on giving him 500 Aether Stones. With Emperor Mu’s capability, it would definitely take a lot of effort to save up 500 Aether Stones. At first, Levi refused to accept it, but in the end, he could not refuse. He reluctantly accepted it..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 401 - Chapter 401: Sea-Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (3)

Chapter 401: Sea-Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The reason why he gave the mount to Emperor Mu was because Levi had ulterior motives. He wanted more than just the Aether Stones; he wanted Emperor Mu’s Saint Ape Breathing Technique and his loyalty as a legendary knight.

“Captain, my strength has improved greatly after I entered seclusion. You have to be careful from now on. I am no longer the Emperor Mu of the past!” Emperor Mu shouted confidently.

Levi smiled and said, “Bring it on. Let me see the results of your cultivation!”

Emperor Mu grinned. Black hair appeared on his body, and he was covered in layers of pale golden scales.

Levi knew that this defensive skill was the Golden Horn Breathing Technique.

Judging from Emperor Mu’s appearance, he should have cultivated the Golden Horn Breathing Technique to level 9 gaseous golden scale stage.

Levi sighed internally. The proficiency panel was excellent.

He started cultivating this technique much later than Emperor Mu. Moreover, he had to balance between the many breathing techniques and meditation arts of the wizards. The Golden Horn Breathing Technique was just a passing lesson for him, yet his achievements in this breathing technique were already stronger than Emperor Mu’s. Levi’s Golden Horn Breathing Technique was already at level 10, and he would probably reach its maximum next year.

However, he naturally wouldn’t show off in front of Emperor Mu. He only used his Black Snake Breathing Technique to fight against the latter!

“Bring it on!”

Emperor Mu jumped up high like an angry gorilla. He swung his fist high into the air and brought it down on Levi.

Levi didn’t dodge, instead using his Black Snake Scale to tank Emperor Mu’s attack.

Bang!

The two of them fought on the island. Smoke and dust filled the air as they fought from dusk to night.

Levi’s damned special effect, Favored By The Night, automatically took effect again.

Levi’s strength began to grow uncontrollably.

“I’m sorry, Emperor Mu. I can’t help but become stronger with this effect,” thought Levi to himself. His all-round physical fitness was getting stronger by the minute. As his strength increased, it became more and more difficult for Emperor Mu to deal with Levi’s attacks. Eventually, Emperor Mu was struck to the ground by Levi’s iron fist and could not move.

“I lost again, ” Emperor Mu sighed.

Levi consoled, “However, you are much stronger than before.”

“This is my ancestral Saint Ape Breathing Technique. Take it and use it. You can return it to me after you’re done practicing it,” said Emperor Mu.

“This is the Black Whale Breathing Technique, the breathing technique of the Montenegro Mountain family of the Emerald Kingdom. It is comparable to your Saint Ape Breathing Technique,” said Levi.

“Thanks.” Emperor Mu put it away and lay on the ground, panting. Levi was also lying on the ground, staring at the starry night.

He had made a copy of all the breathing technique inheritance diagrams he had obtained. He kept the copies in a special storage bag. If he wanted to establish his own faction or family in the future, these breathing techniques might come in handy.

“I really envy you. Not only are you stronger than me in the path of knights, but you are also far stronger than me in the path of wizards,” lamented Emperor Mil.

“There’s no need to be envious of me. I just had some fortuitous encounters. Everyone has their own opportunities. With your strength, you will go down in the annals of history as a top-notch legendary knight. I reckon that even the Blood Knight might not be a match for you.” Levi suddenly thought of Anderson in the human world.

“I’m still far inferior to him. The Blood Knight is unfathomable, and I can’t compare to him. However, one day, I will definitely surpass him,” Emperor Mu said. He had the Golden Spine Bone, which was a true treasure. As long as he could study it thoroughly, he might be able to truly stimulate the power of the Golden Bloodline. By then, he might even surpass Levi!

“Captain, when I have enough capital in a few years, I will leave the Realm of Azure Cloud. This place isn’t suitable for me. I want to go to the Realm of Life,” informed Emperor Mu.

“The Realm of Life? Are you trying to comprehend the mysteries of the Golden Bloodline? Or are you planning to learn more breathing techniques?” Levi asked.

Emperor Mu nodded and replied, “I have reached the end of the path of a legendary knight. What lies ahead is unfathomable for me with my current level of comprehension. I want to make myself as strong as possible first. My only option is to learn more breathing techniques.”

“The path of wizards is also a good choice. Although the talent of the Children of Chaos is limited, there are still some ways for you to advance to an official wizard,” Levi suggested.

“I know, but I realized that I might still prefer knights. Only this kind of physical battle can make my blood boil and give me the satisfaction I crave,” Emperor Mu explained.

“Alright then. If you need any help, you can let me know,” Levi offered.

Everyone had their own aspirations, and there was no problem with Emperor Mu’s idea. Perhaps joining the Life School of Thought was the only way out of his current predicament.

However, entering the Realm of Life from this realm was expensive. Even with Levi’s current wealth, he could barely make a round trip.

Although Emperor Mu was a legendary knight, it was still difficult for him to accumulate many Aether Stones and safely enter the Realm of Life.

After all, the laws of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council only protected official wizards, not legendary knights.

Levi could only wish Emperor Mu the best.

Emperor Mu said, “Oh right, Leader, I heard from Sage Mason that there is a powerful Fifth-Circle Wizard in the Star Sea. Her name is Flower Witch Elena.

She also has another title, the Flower Knight. It’s a pity that she’s too powerful.

Otherwise, we could have recruited her into our Twilight Knights..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 402 - Chapter 402: Sea- Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (4)

Chapter 402: Sea- Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“The Flower Knight is a legendary figure like the Blood Knight. As expected, she has also become a wizard. Moreover, she has advanced to the fifth circle in such a short time. She is an intermediate wizard. She is already a prominent figure in the Endless Sea. You are right. We are too weak now. We are not qualified to invite her to join us,” said Levi as he smiled.

However, given some time, Levi might be able to catch up to the Flower Knight.

After talking to Emperor Mu, Levi did not return to Black Fire Island. Instead, he went to the Gray Tower.

The Saint Ape Breathing Technique required the bloodline of an ape with a strong affinity with the earth element. Levi was unsure if he could find such a

creature in the Endless Sea.

He found Manla and asked him to look for Saint Ape secret medicine ingredients. It would be best if Manla managed to find a first-circle transcendent ape creature. Although Levi had a Great Ice Ape King in the human world, it was an ape with an affinity with the water element. Moreover, the blood of the Great Ice Ape King was barely enough for Levi to cultivate the Giant Breathing Technique. Therefore, the Great Ice Ape King couldn’t provide more for other breathing techniques.

He also completed his pharmacy lessons in the tower. After that, Levi, Winnie, and Marlene had a small tea party.

During the tea party, Levi learned that the Island Master of Whale Song Island,

Morpheus, had recently come out of seclusion. However, Whale Song Island had been keeping a low profile lately and had not caused any trouble.

“Morpheus is actually still alive!” Levi sighed internally. “How wonderful it would be if Baron Deep Sea had killed off Morpheus. Damn it, no good deed goes unpunished.”

Levi wondered, “But now that the Tower Master is a Third-Circle Wizard, he’s not afraid of Morpheus. I wonder who the Fifth-Circle Wizard backing Morpheus is. What is his intention? Why would he pay such a huge price to save Morpheus?”

Apart from Morpheus, Baron Deep Sea was also still alive. They were both threats to the region.

Levi planned. “After we return to Black Fire Island, we must work hard to set up the array and upgrade the security measures there. That way, we can cultivate in peace.”

Levi went to the Tower Master’s room.

The Tower Master asked, “You’re finally back. Did you succeed in refining the alchemical creatures I asked you to?”

Levi took out the lowest quality Swordsman Mantis he had refined.

“I suppose this can be considered a success. Tower Master, what do you think?” asked Levi as he smiled.

“Hmm…Not bad.” The Tower Master looked at the Swordsman Mantis and tapped on it, listening carefully.

“There are still some flaws in some places. It’s not perfect. However, for a beginner like you, it’s already terrific that you can refine a zero-circle alchemical creature like the Swordsman Mantis, which requires greater precision. It was not a waste for me to personally guide you.” The Tower Master revealed a satisfied smile.

“It’s all thanks to you, Tower Master,” replied Levi.

The Tower Master replied, “Don’t get cocky. Your current skills are still far from refining a first-circle alchemical creature. I’ll give you an assignment. This book is filled with alchemy runes and Alchemy Styles that will be used to refine first-circle alchemical creatures. Study it well. Only after you’ve mastered all of this will you be qualified to try refining a first-circle alchemical creature.”

“Alright, thank you, Tower Master!” Levi left the White Tower with his assignment. Before leaving the Gray Tower, he went to Jorman’s place to draw blood.

He had been learning about arrays for some time but still hadn’t achieved anything. This time, he made up his mind. He wouldn’t stop until he obtained an array skill on the proficiency panel!

After returning to Black Fire Island, Levi began to study the Book of Cypher day and night. During this period, apart from cultivating the necessary breathing techniques and Meditation Arts, Levi spent the rest of his time studying arrays.

Finally, in the Month of Flowing Fire, Levi’s proficiency panel changed.

[Levi]

[Array: Level 1 (1/1000)]

Levi mumbled, “Finally, I did it. Next, I’ll start making the simplest zero-circle array in the Book of Cypher.”

Levi was overjoyed. He had registered the path of arrays, the most challenging path to cultivate, in his proficiency panel. Next, he could start cultivating it. Just like potions, arrays were not an independent school of study. There were no special Meditation Arts for array wizards, so there was one less thing to worry about. In the future, Levi only needed to work on this one skill.

The Book of Cypher recorded dozens of arrays of various sizes.

Among them were four types of second-circle arrays: Sea Demon Cage, Swarm Shark Dance, Misty Forest, and Lightless Shield. They were a control array, a killing array, a confusion array, and a defense array, respectively.

There were six types of first-circle arrays, and one of them was the Shadowless Maze Array that allowed Pinoz to hide his aura completely and even fool Marlene.

The rest were all zero-circle arrays, which could be set up by even apprentice wizards.

Of course, there was also a difference in difficulty among the zero-circle arrays.

Considering his current situation, Levi decided to start with the simplest one.

This array was called Cloud Mist. According to the Book of Cypher, it was a relatively unorthodox array. This array only had one function, and that was watering plants. It was similar to the automatic greenhouses in his previous life.

Levi now had a large herbal field on Black Fire Island. The herbal field was usually guarded by eight Swordsman Mantises. However, these alchemical creatures could only follow the most straightforward watering instructions. They could only use ordinary water, which could only fulfill the basic needs for the growth of herbs. Levi needed to personally use the Flower Fairy’s Dew skill to water many herbs, especially the first-circle herbs. The water from this skill contained rich elemental power and factors that were beneficial to the growth of herbs. It could promote the development of herbs and increase their efficacy..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 403 - Chapter 403: Sea-Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (5)

Chapter 403: Sea-Swallowing Whale! Third Form: Giant Whale! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Watering the plants himself would waste some of Levi’s cultivation time. If he could refine the Cloud Mist array and make a few sets to cover all of his herbal fields, he could rely on the arrays to gather the ingredients that were beneficial to the growth of herbs and nourish them continuously. This way, Levi could free up his time.

Refining a Cloud Mist array required 144 types of spell runes and 12 array items. Each array item needed to be solidified with the corresponding spell runes and placed at a specific position.

It was relatively easy to find the materials for crafting such low-level arrays. Levi had asked Manla to collect some from the Blacksail Wizard Market. These materials allowed Levi to craft about 20 Cloud Mist arrays. The materials for crafting a Cloud Mist array cost about 100 Aether Stones, which was not expensive. It was much cheaper than making an alchemical creature like the Swordsman Mantis.

Levi had calculated that with the size of his herbal field, 12 Cloud Mist arrays could cover all the herbs that needed nourishment.

Therefore, he only needed to refine 12 arrays successfully.

On Black Fire Island, Levi went underground with these materials to refine the arrays. There was a fire cave deep in the abode where he lived. Red lava, rich in raging fire element power, flowed in the fire cave.

Levi mumbled, “It’s a pity I don’t know how to make weapons. Otherwise, this lava would be perfect for making weapons.”

Crafting items for arrays was similar to crafting weapons, but arrays were much more complex. Even the simplest Cloud Mist array required 144 different spell runes. Levi had to imprint these spell runes into his spiritual force before he could solidify them onto the array items, similar to solidifying ordinary spells.

Fortunately, the Book of Cypher was extensive and profound. Although it only recorded some low-level arrays, it was an encyclopedia of array knowledge. It detailed how to start from zero basics to forming beginner arrays and becoming a qualified array wizard. In addition, Levi had some talent in this field of study, so he now had some confidence in refining the Cloud Mist array. He placed the materials for the array into a special refining vessel and lowered them into the lava. He began to refine them. As he refined them, he also needed to recite the corresponding incantation and perform the related hand seals.

The refining cycle of the array was long. Levi focused all his attention on refining the array items. He cultivated Meditation Arts to recover his spiritual force during breaks. He even temporarily stopped cultivating breathing techniques. He was determined to complete this array as soon as possible so that he could move on to refining the few first-circle arrays he wanted.

Half a month later, Levi finally completed the first Cloud Mist array. His first attempt was naturally a failure. After the array item was inserted into the ground, it could not be activated.

This was inevitable for his first attempt, but Levi was not discouraged.

At the very least, this failed refinement had increased his proficiency by nearly 200 points. The process helped him to grasp the knowledge he had gained from the book firmly.

Levi was refining arrays while comprehending the Book of Cypher. His array proficiency was increasing rapidly. Refining arrays was much more complicated than Levi had imagined. He failed again and again. However, with sufficient money and time, he had nothing to fear.

It was the Year 1030 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Beginning.

Levi officially entered his 40s. However, he looked no different from when he was in his 20s. After all, Winnie had mistaken him for a 40-year-old uncle long ago.

In the past half a year, Levi had been devoted to only one task: refining arrays.

After a total of 12 failures, Levi had gone numb. He took out the 13th set of array items and went to the herbal field on Fire Dragon Peak. Most of the herbs Levi had planted had already sprouted and grew nicely.

The four Swordsman Mantises patrolled the herbal field like robots in an orderly manner, preventing some hateful seagulls and other seabirds from stealing the precious medicinal herb seedlings.

Levi chanted an incantation, and 12 array flags embedded with Aether Stones flew out. They turned into streams of light and surrounded a herbal field where Blue Fire Grass was planted. Then, streams of white light shot out from these array flags and connected with each other, finally forming an array.

As the array activated, wisps of white smoke diffused into a mist. The mist filled the herbal field and lingered. Drops of nutritious dew condensed on the leaves and roots of the Blue Fire Grass.

“I succeeded.”

Levi heaved a deep sigh of relief. With this success, refining the other arrays would be easy..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 404 - Chapter 404: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (1)

Chapter 404: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Cloud Mist array consumed very little energy, so it did not require a lot of Aether Stones to sustain it. After the first activation, it could rely on the power of the Aether in the world to form a perfect cycle. Moreover, this array was initially created to make it convenient for pharmacists to manage herbal fields. Therefore, this array had some unique features. If too much moisture in the air affected the herbs’ normal growth, the array would automatically shut down.

“Not bad. Next, I should strike while the iron is hot and refine all the remaining materials so that my array proficiency can reach level 3 as soon as possible.”

Levi revealed a gratified smile and returned to refining arrays.

Two months later, Levi had successfully refined five arrays from the remaining seven sets of materials.

In the end, Levi, a newbie in the field of arrays, successfully refined six arrays out of the 20 sets of materials. Logically speaking, Levi should be proud of such a result, but he was still slightly disappointed. After all, he was a man with a proficiency panel, so he had set a higher standard for himself.

Six arrays could only cover half of Levi’s herbal field. He needed to refine another six.

After all his hard work, Levi’s array proficiency reached level 2.

[Levi]

[Array: Level 2 (1052/5000)]

Regardless of how the process turned out, after half a year of dedicated training, Levi was finally on the right track to refining arrays, which was considered the most challenging path. He estimated that he could refine a true first-circle array when his array proficiency was at level 4. When that happened, he would be a genuine First-Circle Wizard, a First-Circle Pharmacist, and a First-Circle Array Wizard.

The three skills of a wizard were arrays, weapon making, and pharmacy.

Levi had already grasped two of the three skills.

Although Levi wanted to keep cultivating arrays and break through to level 3 in one go, he had no more materials and could only stop for the time being. He continued cultivating the breathing techniques and skills he had put on hold for a long time. Levi had grown sick of only cultivating arrays over the past six months. He needed a change of pace.

Raising his array proficiency to level 4 in one go would take at least three to five years. After all, refining arrays consumed too much time, money, and energy. Compared to arrays, pharmacy was much more manageable. Furthermore, repeatedly refining the identical arrays would give fewer proficiency points as Levi became increasingly familiar with them. Levi had to refine more types of arrays, just like how he practiced his pharmacy. Through this process, he would accumulate more practical knowledge and experience of different arrays. Only then would he be able to increase his array proficiency quickly.

At present, half of the herbs on Fire Dragon Peak were covered by his arrays, which gave life to the originally desolate Black Fire Island.

The four Swordsman Mantises shuttled through the mist, patrolling the area without stopping. Levi arranged for the other four to patrol the surroundings of the island.

After returning to his cave abode, he cultivated the Deep Sea, Night Crow, Earth, Sun, and Furnace Meditation Arts. After that, Levi took out the Klein Crystal and checked his current spiritual force.

[Spiritual force: 25]

[Spell power: 500 points]

Then, Levi looked at his proficiency panel.

[Levi]

[Deep Sea Meditation Art: Level 4 (3567/20000)] [Night Crow Meditation Art: Level 4 (7844/20000)] [Earth Meditation Art: Level 4 (10234/20000)] [Sun Meditation Art: Level 4 (10001/20000)]

[Furnace Meditation Art: Level 3 (4399/10000)]

Levi mumbled, “After the first circle, the effect of the Sandman Potion has significantly weakened. I have to find a better replacement. Otherwise, I will take at least five years to advance to become a senior First-Circle Wizard.

“However, the formulas for meditation supplementary potions are too rare. Even Ms. Marlene only had the formula for the Sandman Potion. Where can I find better formulas?”

Levi sighed, feeling somewhat helpless.

He was starting to understand why knowledge was the most valuable thing for wizards. Whether it was spells, various potion formulas, alchemy blueprints, or array blueprints, it was only possible for wizards to obtain them through a teacher or with a large force supporting them.

Among the five Meditation Arts, he could cultivate the Earth, Sun, and Furnace Meditation Arts at a decent speed thanks to the special effects of Earth Pulse and Dance of the Fire God. However, cultivating the Deep Sea and Night Raven Meditation Arts was much slower, especially the Deep Sea Meditation Art. Even though Levi first obtained this Meditation Art, it was about to be overtaken by the Furnace Meditation Art that came later.

However, there was nothing he could do about it. There was no news about the inheritance of the Duncan family. The inheritance of the Van Helsing family might be in Heavenly Mountain, the forbidden area of the church. Levi would not venture into the most dangerous place of the Church of Holy Light just for a chance of the inheritance being there. He could only focus on cultivating the Meditation Arts that were supported by the special effects for now to increase his wizard realm.

“Knowledge. I lack knowledge. Sigh. I’ll take things slow. Rome was not built in a day.”

Besides Meditation Arts, Levi did not neglect his cultivation of spells either. Putting aside the cantrips, Levi had maxed out the four First-Ring Spells.

[Levi]

[Fireball Technique: Level 5 (Maximum)] [Water Prison: Level 5 (Maximum)] [Rock Body: Level 5 (Maximum)]

[Green Smoke Escape: Level 5 (Maximum)]

With Levi’s current spiritual force, he could learn another First-Ring Spell. For his fifth First-Ring Spell, between Undead Summoning and Sacred Insect Touch, he chose the latter..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 405 - Chapter 405: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (2)

Chapter 405: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi realized he did not need Undead Summoning for the time being since he already had the level 7 Seal of Hell. At the highest level of Undead Summoning, he could summon two first-circle hell creatures in battle, such as two Hell Strongmen. They would be of little help to Levi.

Sacred Insect Touch was different. Since it was a First-Ring Spell, the number of Sacred Insects Levi could control with it would be much greater than that of the cantrip Insect Controlling Technique. He might be able to control up to 10,000. With the current strength of Levi’s Sacred Insects, 10,000 of them attacking in full force could pose a huge threat to official wizards. The most important thing was that his Sacred Insects had growth potential. This meant that as the Sacred Insects evolved, his First-Ring Spell would become stronger in the future.

When Levi’s spiritual force improved further, he would still cultivate Undead

Summoning. The summoning spell was the basic spell for many Second-Ring Spells. Even if Levi did not use Undead Summoning after cultivating it, the proficiency points would not go to waste and would be passed down into advanced spells built upon it. Theoretically, a First-Circle Wizard could learn 20 First-Ring Spells, but Levi’s current spiritual force needed to be improved. His foundation was still weak, so he needed to choose which spell he learned carefully, and the order in which he learned the spells was also crucial.

Levi made up his mind. “Manla will continue to collect the refining materials for the arrays. Next, I’ll start constructing the spell model of the Sacred Insect Touch. Too many Saint Scorpions are in my Breeding Base now, and they’re almost beyond my control.”

He took out the manuscript for the Insect Controlling Technique. The spell model of the Sacred Insect Touch was recorded in this book.

Sacred Insect Touch was considered a medium-difficulty spell among the First-Ring Spells. With Levi’s current level, it took him less than half a month to successfully construct its spell model.

During construction, Levi discovered many structures in the Insect Controlling Technique were similar to that of the Sacred Insect Touch. It was apparent that one of them had referred to the other.

In short, since Levi had already established the foundation of the Insect

Controlling Technique, he could construct the spell model of the Sacred Insect Touch smoothly. To Levi’s surprise, the proficiency points of the Insect Controlling Technique were passed on to the Sacred Insect Touch.

[Levi]

[Sacred Insect Touch: Level 3 (1/10000)]

The cantrip Insect Controlling Technique, which used to be on Levi’s proficiency panel, had disappeared and was replaced by Sacred Insect Touch.

“This is perfect. This has saved me a lot of cultivation time.”

He could control 1,000 Saint Scorpions with the level 3 Sacred Insect Touch. This number was the same as the Insect Controlling Technique at maximum level.

Levi struck while the iron was hot. He cultivated this newly learned spell with his breathing techniques and Meditation Arts.

It was the Year 1030 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Flowing Fire.

Levi had upgraded the Sacred Insect Touch to level 4.

The number of Saint Scorpions under Levi’s control had reached 3,000. Although it was still far from his estimated 10,000, it had at least solved his immediate problem. Levi no longer needed to control the population of Saint Scorpions. For now, he could let these little guys mate freely and select more outstanding offspring, eliminating inferior individuals.

Apart from that, Levi had completed the remaining six Cloud Mist arrays. With that, he had resolved the problem of watering and fertilizing his herbal field.

However, the proficiency points he gained from repeatedly refining the Cloud Mist arrays were getting lesser. Levi estimated upgrading his array proficiency to level 3 would take some time.

In terms of breathing techniques, other than the Saint Ape Breathing Technique that had just reached level 3, the Golden Horn Breathing Technique, the Ostrich Mountain Breathing Technique, and the Giant Breathing Technique were all approaching level 11. The Golden Horn Breathing Technique was expected to reach the legendary stage before the end of the year.

Levi lacked the ingredients for the secret medicine for the Saint Ape Breathing Technique, so he stopped cultivating it after reaching level 3. In the future, when he had the secret medicine, he would continue cultivating it more efficiently. This would save Levi precious time. He had too many skills to cultivate, so he had to learn how to allocate time and resources reasonably.

Levi was on the right track, be it the path of Imights or wizards. One was enough for him to gain a foothold in the Endless Sea. The price of all this was that Levi’s funds were being depleted. After a long period of secluded cultivation, Levi’s current reserve of Aether Stones had plummeted to below 5,000 Aether Stones. This made Levi extremely insecure. Although he was only a First-Circle Wizard, his daily expenses were higher than some Second-Circle Wizards because he was learning too many things.

He sorted out the spell books, Wizard Tools, and other things he had obtained over the years. He planned to go to the Blacksail Wizard Market and sell these things for some money. He also wanted to see if he could get some potion formulas from the market.

Levi had yet to register as a pharmacist. Although his potions were authentic and high quality, he could not sell them in certified stores. Therefore, Levi could only set up stalls or sell them on the black market.

During the sea beast tide, the president of the Pharmacist Association in this region, Angus, was killed by Baron Deep Sea. According to the Pharmacist Association’s Regulations on the Administration of the Pharmaceutical Industry, the president of a branch of the Pharmacist Association had to be at least a Second-Circle Pharmacist. As the only Second-Circle Pharmacist in the region, Marlene did not want to be the president. As a result, the Pharmacist Association in Area 9 was merged with the Pharmacist Association in Area 8. The headquarters was very far away from Levi’s place. He did not have time to get certified for the time being. Anyway, the potions he refined now were mainly for his own usage..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 406 - Chapter 406: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (3)

Chapter 406: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Riding on Leviathan, Levi left Black Fire Island.

He left the Rock Troll couple, Terrell, and the Poison Fire Bone Snake Igor to guard the cave abode. He set off with the other four generals. He left behind three first-circle living dead, one first-circle transcendent creature, and eight Swordsman Mantises. They were enough to deal with most intruders. There was no need to leave all his living dead as guards. Bringing some with him could increase his combat strength and help him deal with possible crises.

Three days later, Levi arrived at the Blacksail Wizard Market. As usual, he had Leviathan be on standby in the sea. Levi changed his appearance and flew with his Blood Wings. When he was about to approach the coastline, he jumped into the sea and swam to port.

This was Levi’s first time here since the sea beast tide. Usually, he would ask Manla to help him purchase goods here.

The market was almost as lively as before the sea beast tide. Many people had set up stalls here again.

Levi’s body emitted the spiritual force of a First-Circle Wizard. As he walked, he could feel the fear and envy of the apprentice wizards. There were few official wizards in the Blacksail Wizard Market. Everywhere he went, he would attract the attention of the apprentice wizards.

Naturally, Levi enjoyed their gazes. Long ago, he had also hidden in the crowd and looked at the awe-inspiring wizards. This time, it was finally his turn to show off.

As usual, Levi looked around to see if anyone was selling breathing techniques, but he found nothing. He arrived at the Celestial Circle Shop. This time, the waitress who greeted him was no longer the beautiful witch, Irene, but another witch, Sia. Perhaps Irene had died in the sea beast tide.

“Do you have formulas for any first-circle potions? It would be best if they were formulas for meditation supplementary potions,” Levi asked.

Sia shook her head. “I’m sorry, Lord. Aside from formulas for some common potions for apprentices, I don’t have any other potion formulas. Most potion formulas are kept secret by major wizard organizations and pharmacists. Even our Celestial Circle Shop rarely has them in stock.”

“Alright then.” Levi felt a little disappointed. He couldn’t even buy a single formula for first-circle potions in the Celestial Circle Shop. Potion formulas were truly difficult to obtain.

He asked for other items he needed, such as the blood of an earth affinity transcendent ape. However, they did not have what he needed either. Sia said, “Earth affinity transcendent apes are commonly found in the Earth

Realm.’

Helpless, Levi walked out of the Celestial Circle Shop. He had only bought a few insignificant items here.

He was mainly here to sell his items. The items he had looted weren’t suitable for sale in the Celestial Circle Shop. He would have needed to explain the origin of the items. Levi couldn’t be bothered to explain. Moreover, the Celestial Circle Shop was established, so they took a huge cut of the profits. He might as well set up a stall outside himself.

Levi walked on the street and found the busiest place with the most human traffic. He came to a stall owned by a high-level apprentice witch and took out an Aether Stone.

“Beautiful lady, would you mind letting me use this stall for a day?” Levi asked.

The rogue witch’s eyes lit up when she saw the Aether Stone. Then, she felt the spiritual force of Levi that was several times stronger than hers. Her expression changed slightly.

“Lord, my name is Terri. I don’t mind. You can use this stall for free. I was just about to close for the day,” Terri said.

“You are a smooth talker. Take this. I’m in a good mood.” Levi stuffed the Aether Stone into Terri’s hand and then took out the things he wanted to sell. After a while, a variety of items were displayed on the stall.

The most valuable item among them was the first-circle Wizard Tool, the Fire Shield. There were other items like spell books, potions, Quasi-Wizard Tools, etc. These were all items that Levi had no use for. The items filled the stall, and Levi even put up a sign:

“Buying first-circle potion formulas, alchemy blueprints, herbal materials, alchemy materials, and breathing techniques of various grades. – Blacksail Grocery Merchant Geralt”

After arranging the things, Levi closed his eyes and covered his face with a copy of The Love History of Ancient Witches while waiting for customers to arrive.

He was dressed luxuriously and had a big belly. He looked like a fat merchant who loved money more than life itself.

A passerby commented, “Wow, there’s actually a first-circle Wizard Tool for sale? Unfortunately, the item is for the Burning Faction.”

“Lord, is your Wizard Tool up to spec?”

“Why isn’t this potion certified? Is it authentic?”

From time to time, apprentice wizards came to ask for prices, but after hearing Levi’s prices, many of them shook their heads and left. Levi was not in a hurry. He just wanted to let the people in the market know that he was selling a real first-circle Wizard Tool here. He wanted to use this as a gimmick to attract more people. There were so many things in his stall; there would be people who wanted them.

By the next day, most of the items in Levi’s stall had been bought, except for the first-circle Wizard Tool. Levi had sold everything else cheaply, so he had earned about 2,000 Aether Stones and barely recovered some of his wealth. Although Levi was not a registered pharmacist, some people still could tell that the potions Levi refined were genuine. Slowly, as word of mouth spread, even though Levi sold potions without a license, people still bought them. After all, Levi sold his potions at lower prices than registered pharmacists on the market, and the quality of his potions was better..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 407 - Chapter 407: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (4)

Chapter 407: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Of course, he could only sell the potions sparingly. If he did it too frequently, it would damage the interests of other registered pharmacists and disrupt the market. The Pharmacist Association would likely investigate the matter. If that happened, Levi would not be able to bear the consequences. Levi made an exception this time. In the future, he would still have to go to the Pharmacist Association to get certified.

The potions that Levi was selling at the stall were all the apprentice potions and first-circle potions that he had concocted when he was farming for proficiency points in pharmacy. In addition, he had two bottles of Naga’s Blessing Potion that he had yet to sell. He had to be careful when selling such a precious breakthrough potion because it might draw unwanted attention to him. He might be targeted by some people with ulterior motives.

Unfortunately, after so many days, Levi had only bought a few basic breathing techniques, none related to endurance or perception. He was somewhat disappointed.

Three days later, Levi packed up his things.

“I’ve sold almost everything. It’s time for me to leave,” Levi thought.

The only thing left unsold was the First-Circle Wizard Tool. Levi planned to sell it in the future.

A tall and thin wizard wearing a black robe and a hood stopped in front of

Levi’s stall. Levi could feel the spiritual force of a First-Circle Wizard from him.

“Sir, this First-Circle Wizard Tool belongs to the black-hearted arsonist, Terrell, right?” The First-Circle Wizard suddenly talked to Levi through the Secret Transmission Spell.

Levi’s expression did not change. He also sent a voice transmission. “That’s right. It seems that you have a keen eye. How about it? Do you want to buy it?”

Terrell was a dark wizard, so his death was justified. Levi would have handed

Terrell’s head to the Star Tower in exchange for a reward, but he did not do so because he made a living dead out of the corpse. Hence, Levi was not afraid of being recognized as Terrell’s killer.

Kankur explained, “I am a dark wizard hunter, Wind-Chasing Arrow Kankur. Terrell once escaped from me, and he was no weakling. I didn’t expect him to be caught by you. I don’t have enough Aether Stones on me right now, so I wonder if you can accept a barter. I also have some things that might interest vou.”

As the name implied, dark wizard hunters were wizards who actively hunted down dark wizards whom the Pan-Plane Wizard Council wanted in exchange for bounties to make a living. Generally speaking, dark wizard hunters had much combat experience fighting dangerous and cunning dark wizards. Their combat strength was a little higher than ordinary wizards, and they often had some miscellaneous spoils of war on them.

Levi thought, “My Spider Sensing does not detect any abnormality. It seems that this person has no ulterior motives. His spiritual force is stronger than mine. He might be a senior First-Circle Wizard. Kankur is not as simple as he looks.”

“Sure, but this Fire Shield can only be used by members of the Burning School of Thought. Are you sure you want to buy it?” Levi reminded.

“Of course I know that. Please follow me, sir. I have a residence nearby. It’s more secluded there. We can discuss further there,” Kankur invited. “Alright.” Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He put away his things and followed

Kankur.

Kankur’s residence was in the bustling Blacksail Wizard Market near Levi’s stall. It was a small three-story wizard tower. He usually lived in seclusion in this bustling market.

“What a small wizard tower,” Levi commented while looking at it.

“This is not a real wizard tower. It lacks many of the functions normal wizard towers have. It’s just a shelter for me. I’m just a nomadic wizard. How would I have the money to build a wizard tower?” Kankur smiled wryly.

“It must have been difficult for you to reach your current level as a nomadic wizard,” Levi complimented.

After becoming an official wizard, one could start building a wizard tower. Generally speaking, a wizard tower was a place for wizards to cultivate, similar to the temples and monasteries of religious groups. There were not as many wizards in ancient times as there were now. Back then, all official wizards would build a wizard tower and find apprentices to do odd jobs there. Most wizards did not interact much with each other. They would stay in their towers and do their research. However, with the evolution of the wizard civilization, especially the establishment of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, the relationship between the wizards became closer and closer, and the number of official wizards also exploded. In this day and age, very few First-Circle Wizards would build their own wizard tower. They would only consider building their wizard tower after reaching the Second-Circle. In this era, many wizards had long given up on building their own wizard towers and chose to use the towers of others to cultivate.

An actual wizard tower was something that only Grand Wizards were qualified to establish. Levi knew little about this, but he roughly knew that under the wizard tower system, with the Grand Wizard as the core and official wizards of all levels as branches and leaves, it formed a perfect wizard ecosystem. In this system, the tower master was at the top and ruled everything. The others had their duties. When official wizards of the wizard tower advanced and became stronger, it would be like the roots transporting nutrients to the rest of the tree. They would allow the tower master at the top to enjoy increased spiritual force. The tower master’s strength would also affect the official wizards under him.

Furthermore, wizards were born to seize the fortune of heaven and earth, unravel the mysteries of the universe, pursue the untouchable truth, and defy the heavens. Therefore, it was said that after the fall of a high-level wizard, their wisdom would return to nature. Since long ago, wizards had discovered that it was more effective to meditate where high-level wizards had fallen. Some talented people could even occasionally feel the Mark of Truth of the deceased high-level wizards. In other words, they would obtain enlightenment and fortuitous encounters similar to the deceased. They would gain many

strange benefits..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 408 - Chapter 408: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (5)

Chapter 408: Wizard Tower, Mark of Truth, Legendary Golden Horn! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Of course, such fortuitous encounters were not always good. An intermediate wizard named Pucci once triggered the Mark of Truth in the Star Sea. Rumor has it that he obtained the secret technique of a Grand Wizard, Step of Ascension. After that, Pucci went crazy and became a mad wizard more dangerous than some dark wizards. He kept muttering, “I understand! I understand! Hahaha! I will become a god! ”

In the end, Pucci was imprisoned in the Abyss City’s underwater prison in the Star Sea for leading an evil cult in the Wizard World. Later, he seemed to have died suddenly in prison. The secret technique of the Step of Ascension also went missing. The evil cult he left behind still had many followers, and they continued causing trouble. They became one of the factions of the dark wizards.

Miraculous incidents occurred where high-level wizards fell. The wizards compared these phenomena to whale fall in nature. They named these phenomena Wizard Fall.

The discovery of the Wizard Fall phenomenon made wizards yearn even more for the towers of high-level wizards. In some closely-knit wizard communities, even if the high-level wizards were traveling in another plane, they would do their best to return to their wizard towers when they felt their time was coming. Their deaths would bring more value to the wizard towers, and they could leave their last mark on the younger generation of the Wizard World.

All the wizards in a wizard tower were closely connected under its ecosystem. These wizard towers still existed in many wizard factions. There were strict requirements and restrictions on the recruitment and expulsion of members. After the tower master advanced to legendary, the wizard tower would rely on the powerful spiritual force of the Legendary Wizard to transform into a Legendary Demiplane. The Legendary Wizard was like the God of Creation of this Demiplane, and the other wizards of the wizard tower could also obtain various benefits. In short, a rising tide lifts all boats.

Wizard towers were an unfamiliar concept for Levi. He only knew a little about it through some General Education classes. Kankur’s tiny wizard tower was very quiet, in stark contrast to the hustle and bustle of the market outside.

“Sir Levi, do you want some wine or any other drink?” Kankur asked.

“I’m good. Just take out the item you want to barter,” replied Levi as he smiled. A red-haired witch in a loose nightgown came down from the second floor.

“Do we have a guest?” the witch asked.

“This is my partner, Tina,” Kankur said with a smile. “She’s an official wizard of the Burning School of Thought.”

Levi smiled. From the looks of it, Kankur wanted to buy the Fire Shield for his wife.

Kankur took some items from his storage bag and laid them on the ground.

Among them were first-circle Wizard Tools, spell books, potions, and casting materials.

“Sir Levi, does anything here catch your eye?”

Levi carefully examined the items on the ground. He did not need more Wizard Tools, as he had plenty of them. Levi looked through the spell books and found spell books from all factions. Kankur was indeed a dark wizard hunter. He should have obtained these spell books from killing dark wizards. Suddenly, Levi noticed a spell book with a green cover titled Nature’s Secret Language.

“This is a spell book of First-Ring Spells I obtained from killing a dark wizard from the School of Spiritualism. It is a rare item in the Realm of Azure Cloud. It should be enough to exchange for your Fire Shield,” Kankur said.

“Alright, it’s settled then,” Levi said. He had long wanted to learn the School of Spiritualism’s Beast Taming spell but never found a spell book. Now that he had come across one, he naturally would not let this opportunity slip past him. Levi wanted to learn Beast Taming mainly to cultivate his breathing techniques. He did not expect the beasts to provide him with much combat power.

Levi said, “My name is Geralt. I am a wizard grocer. I often come here to purchase things. If you have some good things in the future, we can establish a long-term cooperation.”

Kankur was a dark wizard hunter. There were all kinds of dark wizards, so he might be able to find something good.

“No problem. You are a straightforward person,” Kankur said happily.

Levi bid farewell to the couple and left the Blacksail Wizard Market with his newly acquired spell book.

With his current spiritual force, he could not learn any spells in Nature’s Secret Language. He needed to accumulate 27 points before he could cultivate the spells. He was just preparing for a rainy day.

The trip to the Blacksail Wizard Market had temporarily brought Levi’s Aether Stones count up to 7,000. However, he still felt that more was needed.

Pharmacy, alchemy, and arrays all required enormous funds to sustain.

Levi mumbled, “I have to find time to visit Area 8 and get registered as a

First-Circle Pharmacist. That way, I can sell my potions in the Celestial Circle

Shop and earn money to support my expenditure.”

However, Levi planned to wait until he advanced to a senior First-Circle Wizard and became stronger before going to Area 8. The money he had was enough for now.

It was the Year 1030 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of the Northern Wind.

During this period, he refined a zero-circle array called Spider Web Alert.

This array was based on the design of the spider web. Once someone accidentally touched the array, it would alert the owner, Levi.

Levi had refined 10 of these arrays and set them up all over Black Fire Island.

He had even installed several around his cave abode.

This way, when immersed in the Meditation Arts and could not sense the outside world, he would still be alerted if anyone accidentally entered his territory. This would significantly increase his safety.

He had successfully raised his array proficiency to level 3 by refining this array.

[Levi]

[Array: Level 3 (234/10000)]

Levi sighed, “I’m getting closer and closer to level 4, but I’m getting poorer and poorer. It takes money to gain proficiency points so quickly.”

Levi looked at the remaining 3,000 Aether Stones and fell into deep thought.

He thought, “Why don’t I just become a dark wizard hunter? With my ability, I should be able to do well. Forget it. If I do it too often, I might expose myself.” Levi shook his head and dismissed the idea.

His current spiritual force was only 26 points, 4 points away from the standard 30 points for a first-circle senior wizard. It would take him another two to three years to break through. He had been actively looking for a better meditation supplementary potion formula recently. Unfortunately, such a thing was too rare, and he had not found any.

By the end of the year, although Levi had reached a bottleneck on his path as a wizard and could not break through for the time being, his breathing techniques had progressed smoothly and considerably. He had finally reached the legendary realm in the Golden Horn Breathing Technique he had obtained from Emperor Mu.

Inside the cave, Levi stood before a mirror, looking at the golden horn protruding from his forehead. The horn was about a foot long and seemed to contain mysterious energy. However, Levi had yet to thoroughly study it, so he could not utilize this energy.

It was a legendary organ born from the Golden Horn Breathing Technique. Levi called it the Golden Horn. So far, Levi’s only use for it was to throw people. This horn was extremely sturdy, as if it was made of bright gold, and was not afraid of being damaged.

[Levi]

[Golden Horn Breathing Technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect:

Golden Scale (Solid State)]

The Golden Horn Breathing Technique and the Black Snake Breathing Technique were practically twins. Even at level 11, both had only one special effect, one with Black Scales and the other with Golden scales. The defense of the solid Golden Scales was similar to that of the Black Scales, comparable to the strongest first-ring defensive spell. In Levi’s opinion, this might be the unique characteristic of the Black Snake and Golden Horn Breathing Techniques, which pursued the ultimate defense. Therefore, Levi had few thoughts about activating their second special effects. He would just let fate take its course.

After reaching the maximum of the Golden Horn Breathing Technique, just as Levi had expected, the functions of the Black Scales and the Golden Scales completely overlapped, and there was no way to stack them. Therefore, he prepared to assemble and mutate these two breathing techniques..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 409 - Chapter 409: A Breathing Technique That Surpasses Legendary! (1)

Chapter 409: A Breathing Technique That Surpasses Legendary! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After pushing the Golden Horn Breathing Technique to its maximum, Levi did not immediately start assembling and mutating it with the Black Snake Breathing Technique.

He spent a few days adjusting his condition to its peak. This was the first time Levi had broken through the limits of a legendary-grade breathing technique. He did not know what would happen next, so he could not help but feel a little nervous.

On Black Fire Island, the Swordsman Mantises patrolled around the clock. The Seven Generals of the Living-dead Family hid in the dark, ready to deal a fatal blow to intruders. The Poison Fire Bone Snake, Igor, also guarded the island from his cave. Traces of colorless and invisible energy crisscrossed and surrounded Levi’s cave. Once an intruder broke in, an alarm would be triggered.

Black Fire Island was now impregnable. In this region, no one could trespass onto the island aside from the Second-Circle Wizards from the large organizations.

With such thorough preparations, Levi took a deep breath and assembled the Black Snake Breathing Technique and the Golden Horn Breathing Technique in his cave.

Breaking through the limit of a level 11 breathing technique required 10 points. Maxing out a level 11 breathing technique contributed 8 points. Therefore, Levi needed an additional 2 points to aid in assembling the two breathing techniques. Fortunately, Levi had prepared beforehand and learned a basic defensive breathing technique to its maximum of level 5, which provided him with just enough points for this assembly.

“Let’s begin!”

Levi focused internally. The majestic Black Snake with a Candle and the domineering Golden Horn Beast began to clash.

As soon as they clashed, Levi could sense that the Black Snake was slightly inferior to the Golden Horn Beast. It was at a disadvantage right from the start.

After all, the Black Snake Breathing Technique was once a breathing technique at the maximum of level 9

Thus, although they were both legends, the Black Snake’s original level was not as high as the Golden Horn Beast’s.

Levi was mentally prepared for this from the start. He looked at the Black Snake, which was constantly at a disadvantage, and sighed. The Golden Horn Beast would be the dominant of this assembly.

The Golden Horn Beast quickly pressed the Black Snake to the ground. It flapped its wings as if announcing its victory. The Black Snake coiled its body around the Golden Horn Beast, binding it tightly.

This was the first time Levi had experienced such an intense assembly. Deep down, he hoped that the Black Snake would win. After all, this was a breathing technique passed down from his ancestors, and it had grown stronger with him. In Levi’s opinion, the Black Snake Breathing Technique had always been on par with the Golden Horn Breathing Technique. However, from the looks of it, even though Levi had forcefully broken through its limit to level 11 with his proficiency panel, the Black Snake was still slightly inferior when assembling.

“Oh well, I’ll take whatever I get.”

At this point, he had to break through the limits no matter what, so Levi was not concerned about which side emerged victorious. Anyway, with the proficiency panel, this mutation should be successful. As for what type of mutation came from, he had no control over it.

This assembly lasted for an exceptionally long time. The assembly of the Night Owl and the Man-Faced Spider could not be compared to it.

The mutation only ended on the third day.

Levi peered inside of himself. The Black Snake and Golden Horn Beast had disappeared entirely!

In its place was a gigantic object that surpassed the Seeds of other breathing techniques. It coiled around Levi’s heart.

This giant had a slender and powerful snake body. Its entire body was covered in black-gold scales interlaced with gold and iron. The pair of golden dragon wings on its back covered the sky. Its head was still the same as that of a Black Snake, but a single horn shone with golden light on its forehead. When the giant snake extended its golden tongue, a candle could be seen burning with golden candlelight. The eyes of this giant were emitting a faint golden light, and it was majestic.

Looking at the new Life Seed, Levi had a strange expression. He muttered,

“Why does it feel like a hybrid between an eastern and western dragon?”

Levi opened his proficiency panel to see what changes had happened to the Black Snake Breathing Technique and Golden Horn Breathing Technique.

[Levi]

[Golden Snake Breathing Technique: Rank 11 (1/300000). Special Effect: Black Gold Scale (Solid State), Dragon’s Intimidation]

[Black Gold Scale: A black scale formed by combining the characteristics of the Black Snake with a Candle and the Golden Horn Beast. It has extremely high defense.]

“The introduction is simplistic and very general. It’s still written in the same tone as before.” Levi could not help but complain.

As for how high extremely high defense was, the proficiency panel did not specify. Levi had to test it himself.

He turned his attention to the second special effect unique to this assembly.

[Dragon’s Intimidation: You have obtained the power of Dragon’s Intimidation that only dragons above the sub-dragon species have. Consume a certain amount of spiritual force to perform Dragon’s Intimidation once. All dragon hybrids below the sub-dragon species will be affected by Dragon’s Intimidation to a certain extent. All existences with weaker spiritual force than yours will also be affected by it. This special effect cannot be upgraded, but it will increase as the purity of your dragon bloodline increases.]

“My defensive breathing technique finally has a second special effect. It’s not easy to get to this stage.. However. Why does this special effect feel like the Seal

of Dragon Might? Could it be that the Winchester Family is also a descendant of the Dragon Clan?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 410 - Chapter 410: A Breathing Technique That Surpasses Legendary! (2)

Chapter 410: A Breathing Technique That Surpasses Legendary! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi did not use the Seal of Dragon’s Might much after maxing it out. He only occasionally used the special effect of Dragon Affinity to tame beasts. Now, it seemed that Levi’s previous suspicions were correct. The Black Snake with a

Candle and the Golden Horn Beast were both dragon creatures, but the Golden Horn Beast was slightly higher.

These two breathing techniques had become the new Golden Snake Breathing

Technique. Levi’s future evolution direction was no longer just the Black Snake Breathing Technique or Golden Horn Breathing Technique but a whole new path of evolution.

Although the name Golden Snake did not imply that it was of the Dragon Clan, a Golden Snake should be stronger than a Hunchback Dragon. Dragons were mighty, but there were still some powerful snake rulers in the

Multidimensional Plane that were not inferior to dragons at all.

In the future, Levi’s evolution did not necessarily have to move towards the Dragon Clan. Instead, he had to combine the advantages of the Dragon Clan and other powerful existences to create a perfect, all-rounded, extraordinary existence with no shortcomings!

This was the path that Kars from JOJO dreamed of – becoming an ultimate creature!

Levi analyzed, “Although this Dragon’s Intimidation special effect was part of the breathing technique, it’s apparent that it is a pure mental attack type skill. However, this mental attack doesn’t come from a spell but from the trace of the dragon bloodline in my body. If used well, it should be able to play a significant role in battle. So far, it’s equivalent to the low-level Conqueror’s Haki.”

After studying the newly mutated breathing technique, Levi touched the golden horn on his head and stuck out the Golden Snake tongue in his mouth.

“The Golden Horn and the Black Snake’s tongue are still here, but the Black Snake’s tongue has now been renamed the Golden Snake’s tongue.” Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

The snake’s tongue was very important to Levi. He could not lose it. Even though the breathing techniques had mutated, these supernatural organs still existed. The mutated Golden Snake had perfectly inherited these two supernatural organs from the Black Snake and the Golden Horn Beast.

“Now, I have to test the defense of the Black Gold Scale. It should be stronger than the pure Black Scale and Golden Scale. Otherwise, this mutation would have been a waste,” Levi muttered.

Levi focused his will, and a black gold gas emanated from his legs and condensed into hideous scales that shone with light. These scales were a little rougher than the black scales from before. They were less dense, but it was obvious that their defense was stronger.

Without hesitation, Levi took the Poseidon Trident and stabbed it at his calf with the power of the Golden Revolving Slash.

Such an attack could break all levels of First-Ring Spell defenses except for Grade A defense.

Clang.

Sparks flew in all directions, and the crisp sound of metal colliding echoed in the cave abode.

Levi watched as the Revolving Force stubbornly attached to the Black Gold

Scales slowly dissipated. The Black Gold Scales were also forcefully pierced by the Revolving Force, leaving a small bloody hole in Levi’s leg. However, the bloody hole quickly healed and disappeared after a few minutes. This level of injury was like a needle prick for Levi.

“It took the Revolving Force so long to penetrate the Black Gold Scale, so it’s indeed stronger than the Black Scale. However, this test is inconclusive because I didn’t use my full strength. I need to continue testing.”

He then covered his entire body with Black Gold Scales and had the living dead Kane cast a fireball. Without any hesitation, the latter bombarded Levi with a fireball.

Boom!

Flames soared into the sky as the fireball exploded.

Levi was enveloped in raging flames, yet he emerged unscathed. He shook his body and dusted the flames off him. After the flames dissipated, the Black Gold Scales were only slightly charred. A small portion of the scales had cracked from the force of the explosion, but it was not a big deal. The attack posed no threat to Levi’s safety at all.

“A fireball with Grade B attack power cannot break through my Black Gold Scale. I wonder if it can block the attack of a Second-Ring Spell.”

Although Levi wanted to experiment further, he wouldn’t throw his life away battling a Second-Circle Wizard, so he could only give up for now.

Although they were both at level 11, the Black Gold Scale’s defense was definitely stronger than the Solid State Black Scale.

The Solid State Black Scale was almost as strong as a Grade A first-ring defensive spell. This Black Gold Scale should be at least Grade A+ or Grade S.

However, Levi could not test whether the Black Gold Scales could block an ordinary Second-Ring Spell attack. He felt it should be able to do so for a short time.

Levi muttered, “Although it’s good that the breathing techniques mutated and assembled, it also means that I need to adjust the secret medicine.”

He continued, “When my Golden Snake Breathing Technique reaches the maximum of level 12, it will be time for me to break through the shackles of a legendary knight. I wonder what kind of changes will happen after level 12.”

No matter what, he was probably the only person who had created a breathing technique that surpassed the legendary grade so far. It could also be considered a new chapter in the path of knights.

After the birth of the Golden Snake, Levi tried to cultivate the Golden Snake Breathing Technique without using any secret medicine. Sadly, he discovered that his cultivation speed was extremely slow.. Even with the proficiency panel, if he did not rely on the secret medicine and continued cultivating other skills simultaneously, it would take at least 15 years to advance the level 11 Golden Snake Breathing Technique to level 12!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 411 - Chapter 411: Surpassing Legendary Rank! (3)

Chapter 411: Surpassing Legendary Rank! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

After level 11, the breathing technique seemed to have reached a watershed. Its dependence on secret medicine increased further. Without secret medicine, it was difficult to cultivate the breathing technique.

Levi felt that the secret medicine would be the key to his breathing technique cultivation. After becoming a legend, the materials needed for the secret medicine needed to be updated. Many of those mortal materials needed to be eliminated and replaced with extraordinary materials with similar functions.

If one could still rely on ordinary secret medicines to cultivate before becoming a legend, then after becoming one, if one wanted to gain experience quickly, one would need corresponding extraordinary secret medicines. Moreover, simple concoction was no longer possible. The next secret potion might require Levi’s pharmaceutical knowledge to carry out the refining.

“Fortunately, I’m a pharmacist. This is my forte.”

Levi was glad that he had made the right decision to become a pharmacist. Whether it was a knight or a wizard, they could not do without the profession of a pharmacist.

Currently, in Levi’s breathing technique system, other than the Golden Snake, the only ones that needed cultivation were the Saint Ape, the Giant, and the

Ostrich Mountain. Now that he had successfully broken through the limit once, Levi planned to break through the limit of the Red Lotus Breathing Technique.

In the following days, Levi began to study the Golden Snake Potion while cultivating.

First of all, there was no doubt that it still required snake blood, dragon horn powder, and ambergris. As for the other ingredients, Levi quickly found suitable transcendent-level substitutes in the Wizard World based on his own pharmaceutical knowledge, replacing the ordinary ingredients.

After Levi’s test, the effects of the potion made from Jorman’s snake blood were much better than the blood of the first-circle sea snake he had obtained. Therefore, he guessed that if the dragon horn powder and ambergris were also extracted from the bodies of second-circle transcendent creatures, the effects of the snake potion would be even better.

For the secret medicine after the legendary realm, the main ingredient had to be at least a first-circle transcendent creature to be effective. The higher the grade, the better. Levi believed that he could rank his snake potion. If all the secret medicines were refined by first-circle transcendent creatures, it would be a level 1 secret medicine. If all the secret medicines were refined by the second-circle transcendent creatures, it would be a level 2 secret medicine.

The current situation was that among Levi’s snake potion, only the snake blood was of the second circle. The dragon horn powder and other materials were all of the first circle.

Therefore, his snake potion was only at Level 1.5 at best.

Of course, there was nothing he could do about it. Levi could not encounter a mixed-blood dragon with two rings and long horns, and even if he did, he would not be able to defeat them. Now, he could only make do with Leviathan’s dragon horns and ambergris.

Or rather, he could think of a way to let Leviathan advance to the second circle and continue to take advantage of Leviathan. However, this was also unlikely. Transcendent creatures like Leviathan did not have the concept of cultivation. Their growth limit was dead, and it was very difficult to break through. Unless they had some special fortuitous encounter, it was possible to break through the shackles of their bloodline.

Finally, after half a year of research and experiments, during the Month of Germinal in the year 1031 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Levi had successfully developed the extraordinary version of the snake potion. After consuming the medicine, his cultivation speed would be three times faster.

In other words, if he consumed the first-generation secret medicine, Levi would be able to raise the Golden Snake Breathing Technique to Level 12 within five years. This was basically what Levi had expected.

When he reached level 12 and truly broke through to the legendary realm, he might have the capacity to fight against a second-circle transcendent creature. At that time, he would think of a way to capture a second-circle transcendent creature to take over Leviathan’s position so that Leviathan could retire in peace.

After solving the problem of the secret medicine, Levi officially started cultivating the Golden Snake Breathing Technique. This breathing technique was improving at a slow pace. After the Golden Snake Breathing Technique was on the right track, Levi began to cultivate the other skills gradually.

Before the Golden Snake Breathing Technique reached level 12, he had to strive to break through the limits of more legendary breathing techniques, and then his wizard realm would also reach the level of a first-circle veteran wizard.

Apart from training, Levi did not forget to study his [Golden Horn]. He felt that the main function of this extraordinary organ was not to protect his head.

Unfortunately, Levi tried for a long time, but nothing came out of Golden Horn.

He guessed that the level of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique was not high enough, and the extraordinary organ had not fully developed yet. When his breathing technique level increased, there would be a day when the Golden Horn would not disappoint him.

During the Month of Flowers, Levi and Emperor Mu fought as usual. Levi, who had the defense of the Black Gold Scale, could almost deflect all of Emperor Mu’s attacks. The more he fought, the more frightened Emperor Mu became. In the end, he was unwilling to admit defeat.

As a legendary knight, Emperor Mu could feel that Levi’s breathing technique had improved. It was obvious that Levi had gone further than him on the road to becoming legendary.

Emperor Mu had no choice but to accept all kinds of missions when he returned to Sighing Sea Breeze. He tried his best to earn money so that he could enter the Realm of Life as soon as possible and stay away from the leader..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 412 - Chapter 412: Surpassing Legendary Rank! (4)

Chapter 412: Surpassing Legendary Rank! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It was the year 1031 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of Northern Wind.

Levi’s Furnace Meditation Art had reached level 4, and he had almost fully comprehended the first-circle alchemy runes and Alchemy Style given to him by the Tower Master. If not for the fact that Levi only had 3,000 Aether Stones left, he would not have been able to afford the cost of a first-circle alchemical creature. He had to get a blueprint of a first-circle alchemical creature from the Tower Master to refine it.

As his proficiency in the Earth Meditation Art and the Sun Meditation Art increased, Levi’s spiritual energy also increased.

[Spiritual force: 27]

[Spell Power: 540]

“It’s about time. I can cultivate Nature’s Secret Language.”

Levi was excited.

He had long wanted to learn this spell from the School of Spiritualism, but his spiritual force had been insufficient before. Now that his spiritual force had caught up, he immediately took out the spellbook and began to study it to construct the spell model.

From the introduction of the spellbook, “Nature’s Secret Language” was a basic First-Ring Spell in the School of Spiritualism, and there were corresponding advanced second -ring spells behind it. Its status was similar to “Undead Summoning” in the School of Death. Basically, if one wanted to learn the advanced animal-taming spells of the School of Spiritualism, one would need the First-Ring Spell, “Nature’s Secret Language.” Thus, Levi could not be tricked or taken advantage of by learning this spell.

In less than a month, Levi had completed the spell model of Nature’s Secret Language, and he had officially entered the beginner level.

Levi-

[Nature’s Secret Language: Level 1 (1/1000)]

After learning Nature’s Secret Language, Levi suddenly realized that the Beast Taming skill that he had long forgotten in a corner, the one that he had cultivated alone during his mortal days, had suddenly changed.

Levi-

[Beast Taming: Level 3 (Maximum, discovered superior skill with the same function, can be fused)]

“Hmm? You can do this?”

This was the first time Levi had encountered such a situation.

He had never expected that a mortal Beast Taming skill he had cultivated could actually be fused with a spell.

“Then let’s try fusing. Beast Taming isn’t very useful to me anyway. Only Wild Heart is somewhat useful.”

Then, Levi started to merge [Beast Taming] and [Nature’s Secret Language].

The fusion only consumed an insignificant amount of spiritual force, and it ended very quickly.

Levi looked at the newly created skill on his interface and was delighted.

Levi-

[Nature’s Secret Language: Level 3 (1/10000). Special Effect: Nature’s Heart]

“The proficiency of Beast Taming has been completely inherited to Nature’s

Secret Language, and the special effect [Wild Heart] has been upgraded to

[Nature’s Heart].”

Nature’s Heart: Your affinity with extraordinary creatures and your talent in Beast Taming spells have increased.]

Simple description, powerful effect.

“Not bad. It’s equivalent to giving me the talent to cultivate the School of Spiritualism’s Beast Taming spells. It’s similar to some wizards with special talents. ”

As far as Levi knew, other than the most basic and necessary wizard talent [Elemental Affinity], there were also some special wizard talents that were not necessary but were also very useful. They were also called [Second Talent].

It was extremely rare to see a second talent like this. It was comparable to an Elemental Child. Once it appeared, it would be snatched away by the major wizard organizations.

For example, the [Machinery Heart] of the School of Alchemy, the [Queen of

Insects] of the Insect School that could only be born by witches, the [Extreme Ice Walker] of the Ice School, and the [Sound of All Things] of the School of Spiritualism.

His [Nature’s Heart] should be a decent second talent. With this second talent, Levi should be able to make some achievements if he switched to the School of Spiritualism.

However, although the School of Spiritualism was better than the School of Alchemy, and there was barely a great wizard to oversee it, it was still considered a small school, and its future prospects were not very good.

Moreover, true wizard apprentices of the School of Spiritualism needed to start training with their own [Spiritual Beast] from a young age. Only then could they truly unleash the power of their Spiritual Beast.

An official wizard from the School of Spiritualism could contract multiple spiritual beasts in their lifetime. Without a spirit beast, one could not be called a true wizard from the School of Spiritualism.

The spiritual beast was completely bound to the spiritual force and soul of a wizard from the School of Spiritualism. It was equivalent to being directly bound to his life. It would rise or fall together, and could not be replaced!

The growth limit of the beast directly determined the future level limit of the wizards from the School of Spiritualism. The spiritual power cultivation of a

wizard, as well as the breakthrough and advancement, were all closely related to the spiritual beast.

It was said that after becoming an Intermediate Wizard, a wizard could fuse with their own life beast, condense their innate beast soul, create a spiritual space, and so on. All of these required a lot of time and energy. Levi had learned enough and even if he had the proficiency panel, it was impossible to take care of all the guilds.

Moreover, in his opinion, although the School of Spiritualism had obtained extraordinary combat power in a short period of time by relying on their spiritual beasts, they had undoubtedly set a shackle on themselves. It was definitely not Levi’s style to bet his entire future on his spiritual beasts.

Of course, for those ordinary Children of Chaos and gifted wizards who did not have a proficiency panel, it was a good choice to walk the path of the School of Spiritualism.

In short, Levi was not too interested in the School of Spiritualism. His creed was that rather than borrowing the power of a spiritually connected beast, it was better to become a spiritual beast..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 413 - Chapter 413: Surpassing Legendary Rank! (5)

Chapter 413: Surpassing Legendary Rank! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This was similar to channeling himself.

The reason why Levi had learned Nature’s Secret Language was mainly to tame some extraordinary creatures to be used as a drug primer.

Levi’s taming methods were definitely not as gentle as the shamans of the School of Spiritualism. He would directly beat them half-crippled before capturing them alive and bringing them home to slowly train them…

Levi believed that as long as one had a similar level of intelligence and was afraid of death, there would be no supernatural creature in this world that could not be tamed with one’s fists. If there was, it would be because one’s fists were not hard enough.

With the special effect of [Nature’s Heart] , Levi’s speed of cultivating Nature’s Secret Language was not slow.

Three months later, in the year 1032 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Vitality, Levi raised this spell to Level 4.

Levi-

[Nature’s Secret Language: Level 4 (2567/20000)] Nature’s Heart.]

A Level 4 Nature’s Secret Language could form a contract with a first-circle transcendent creature and a first-circle Nature’s Secret Language could at most form a contract with two first-circle transcendent creatures. However, it should be after reaching the peak of level 5.

“From the looks of it, the early stage of the School of Spiritualism is actually quite good. After all, I could control two first-circle spirit beasts with one soul ring. However, under normal circumstances, extraordinary creatures of the same realm were not a match for wizards. After all, the natural spell-like abilities of extraordinary creatures were too few compared to the spells that wizards mastered.”

Of course, if one wanted to truly unleash the power of a Spiritual Beast, it was best to start training it from a young age and personally nurture it. Furthermore, one would need to master all kinds of special meditation techniques and support spells from the School of Spiritualism. This would increase the various attributes and combat power of the Spiritual Beast, allowing the Spiritual Wizard and the Spiritual Beast to form perfect cooperation. However, Levi did not have any of these.

“Although I’m at the fourth level of Nature’s Secret Language, I don’t have a transcendent creature right now.”

Levi felt helpless.

Levi ended his closed-door cultivation and went to the herbal field on Fire Dragon Peak. Currently, the seedlings of the herbs in the herbal field were growing healthily. However, these herbs generally needed more than ten years to mature, so they could not be harvested for the time being.

The Swordsman Mantis and mantises patrolled the herbal field without complaint. The corpses of some seabirds were everywhere around the herbal field, turning into fertilizer to nourish the land. These were the medicinal thieves who had been shot down by the Swordsman Mantis.

Seeing that nothing had happened in the herbal field, Levi checked the magic circles he had set up all over the island. After confirming that there were no problems, he went to the living room of his cave abode and picked up the newspaper sent by the Pan-Plane Wizard Council some time ago. Then, he used his mental power to check on the major events that had happened recently.

[A wizard said that he encountered an “experimental subject” that Ms. Rollin had escaped from the laboratory some time ago. Ms. Rollin had sent her assistant wizards to the Realm of Azure Cloud to capture and contain the experimental subject. I would like to ask the wizards of the Realm of Azure Cloud to be careful when they go out in the near future. If you encounter this experimental subject, please contact the parliament in time. Do not capture it yourself, or you will bear the consequences.] “Why are we in the Realm of Azure Cloud?”

Levi had a bad feeling.

Ms. Rollin was a ninth-circle Grand Wizard from the Life School of Thought. If an “experimental subject” created by a powerhouse like her escaped to the Realm of Azure Cloud, it could be a disaster.

Levi did not pay attention to this news at first, nor did he look at the picture of the experimental subject. Now that the experimental subject had escaped to the Realm of Azure Cloud, he had to take a look, in case he did not know he had met it and then foolishly went up to seek death.

He looked at the picture of the experimental subject and realized that it was a tree…

“What the hell? Trees can run away in this day and age? However, this was the Wizard World, so it was normal.”

This tree looked like a Christmas tree. It was covered with fruits of various colors and shapes. There were human-shaped fruits, beasts, birds, and everything else.

These fruits were tender and juicy, and their color was full. It made people want to have a taste, and it also made Levi inexplicably think of the Ginseng Fruits from his previous life.

“Yes, if we meet this tree in the future, we must take a detour.”

Levi memorized the tree in his mind. The Realm of Azure Cloud was so big that the probability of him encountering this tree was almost zero, so he did not take it to heart.

[The Black Sun Steeple and the Boiling Beast Blood have recently joined forces to raid the Abyss City, the Deep Sea Prison. Even though the warden stopped them in time, there were still many dark wizard prisoners who escaped from Abyss City. All wizard organizations in the Endless Sea are requested to make preparations for protection and reduce unnecessary travel. Under the premise of ensuring your own safety, fight against the dark wizard forces to the end! Anyone who kills the dark wizard fugitives mentioned above can use proof to receive double the reward from the Star Tower!]

Levi muttered with a complicated expression, “Troubled times.”

The Black Sun Steeple and the Boiling Beast Blood were two famous dark wizard organizations in the Endless Sea. Levi knew that the leaders of these two organizations, “Black Sun Adam” and “Hundred Beast Berserk Witch”, were high-level dark wizards from the Dark Faction and the Life Faction respectively. Levi did not know their specific strength. In short, they were powerful existences who could kill him with a glance. They were able to get away with it for many years under the law of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. It was enough to show how powerful these two dark wizards were.

On the stone tablet were the names and characteristics of these fugitives, as well as the spiritual imprints they had collected when they were imprisoned. As long as he recorded these spiritual imprints, Levi could sense the spiritual fluctuations emitted by them if he encountered them in the future to determine their true identity. Then, he could choose to avoid them or take the opportunity to kill them. Otherwise, it would be impossible to find a dark wizard who was proficient in shapeshifting and disguising just by relying on a portrait..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 414 - Chapter 414: Group Breaking Limit! (1)

Chapter 414: Group Breaking Limit! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After reading this issue of the newspaper, Levi silently returned to his cave abode and continued cultivating.

Levi was already prepared to break through the limits of the Red Lotus Breathing Technique. He had learned a lot of strength breathing techniques, so he was not worried about not being able to do so.

On a sunny afternoon, Levi injected 10 points into the Red Lotus Breathing Technique in his cave abode. On the proficiency panel, the Red Lotus Breathing Technique had also undergone some changes.

Levi-

[Red Lotus Breathing Technique: Level 11 (1/300000). Special Effect: Flame

Body (Solid), Red Lotus Blood.]

“I’m so disappointed that there’s no third Special Effect.”

The Red Lotus Breathing Technique’s Limit Breaking was a fusion of the high-level and the low-level, so there was no problem of mutation. After breaking the limit of this breathing technique, other than being able to continue cultivating, it did not bring any other changes to Levi.

“As more and more Dragon Clan breathing techniques break through the limit, the demand for blood from mixed-blood dragon creatures above the First Ring will increase. I can’t keep taking advantage of Leviathan and Jorman. I have to actively look for other mixed-blood dragon creatures.”

Not only were there mixed dragon race creatures, but there were also extraordinary earth-type ape creatures, as well as Undying Bird Bloodline creatures with one ring and above, and whale bloodline extraordinary creatures. All of these required Levi to prepare in the future, so as to facilitate the subsequent cultivation of the Six Dimensional Breathing Technique.

Then, Levi rested for a while to adjust his mental power and condition. He then struck while the iron was hot and broke the limit of the Blood Beast Breathing Technique, which could also break the limit.

Levi-

[Blood Beast Breathing Technique: Level 11 (1/300000). Special Effect: Blood Wings (Solid), Blood Contract, Thousand Faces.]

Just like the Red Lotus Breathing Technique, the Blood Beast Breathing Technique’s breakthrough was very calm. There was no difference, and there was no third Special Effect.

Levi was completely clueless about the specific conditions to activate the Special Effect. At that moment, he concluded that there were three possibilities.

The first was that the breathing technique was born naturally, such as “Red

Lotus Blood” and “Bone Shrinking Transformation.”

The second was the fusion or mutation of breathing techniques, such as

“Thousand Faces” and “Dragon’s Intimidation.”

The third was something even more illusory, similar to the birth of a Blood Contract.

Although there was no third Special Effect, Levi was not disappointed. The Special Effects he had now were more than enough to use.

“The Blood Beast’s secret medicine also needs to be improved and iterated. In

the future, the blood ot the Blood Clan members needed to refine the Level 1

Blood Beast secret medicine may have to be obtained from the human world. After all, the human world is currently experiencing the disaster of the Blood

Clan.”

The main ingredient of the Blood Beast’s secret medicine that Levi had used before was originally from a mortal animal called the Bloodthirsty Bat. Later on, after Andrew was born, Levi changed the main ingredient to Andrew’s blood. Therefore, the cultivation of the Blood Beast Breathing Technique advanced by leaps and bounds and soon reached its limit.

But now that the Blood Beast Breathing Technique had broken through its limit, Andrew’s secondary Blood Breed bloodline was obviously not enough. Levi tried it out, and the old version of the Blood Beast’s secret medicine was better than nothing in terms of increasing his cultivation speed.

As for Knight Anderson, the effects of his blood might be slightly better than Anderson’s, but it was definitely limited. They were both secondary Blood Clan members, so the effects were not much different. Anderson was stronger than Andrew not because of his Blood Clan bloodline, but because of his Legendary Knight cultivation.

With Levi’s current Blood Beast realm, if he wanted to refine a real transcendent level 1 Blood Beast secret medicine, he would have to refine it with the original blood of the Primary Blood Clan members.

As for the Primary Blood Clan members, they were basically hard to find in the current Wizard World.

After all, they were not stupid. They could comfortably be the ancestors in the human world and treat mortals as food. Then, they could change their appearance at will and get away with it.

However, in the wizard World, even if official wizards were not everywhere, there were still quite a few of them. Any one of them could at least fight with the Primary Blood Clan members.

If they encountered a stronger one, they would be captured and brought back for experiments. This was the most terrifying thing for the Primary Blood Clan members.

Because these wizards would not kill them or let them commit suicide, they could not be reborn in the Blood River.

They could only become slaves to the wizards forever until the long life of the Primary Blood Clan came to an end. They would die of old age or torture the wizards to death.

After the Primary Blood Clan members died of old age, they would truly die. Their souls would forever sleep in the endless Blood River and become a part of it, unable to be reborn.

Therefore, if Levi wanted to capture Primary Blood Clan members alive, he would probably have to make a trip to the human world. He planned to do all of this after he advanced into a first-circle veteran wizard, or after he had reached the twelfth rank of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique. Of course, he would need enough money.

He had been in the Wizard World for more than ten years, and he needed to return to the human world. Other than the Primary Blood Clan members, there were many other problems that needed to be resolved.

It was obviously not worth it to waste 4,000 Aether Stones on two round-trip tickets just for the Blood Clan.

After the Red Lotus and Blood Beast Breathing Technique, among the remaining legendary breathing techniques, the Undying Bird Breathing Technique could not break through the limit due to insufficient points. Therefore, the only breathing technique that could break through the limit was the Black Whale Breathing Technique, which was also at the peak of Level 11.

After resting for a while, Levi followed suit and broke through the limits of the Black Whale Breathing Technique.

Levi-

[Black Whale Breathing Technique: Level 11 (1/300000). Special Effect: Whale

Back (Solid), Sea-Swallowing Whale..]

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 415 - Chapter 415: Group Breaking Limit! (2)

Chapter 415: Group Breaking Limit! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As a result, Levi’s breathing technique was in a good state.

The Golden Snake, Red Lotus, Blood Beast, and Black Whale all broke through the limit of level 11 and slowly moved toward level 12.

As for Ostrich Mountain and Giant, they were getting closer and closer to the peak of the eleventh level.

As for the remaining Undying Bird, Hunchback Dragon, and Human-Faced Owl, these three major dimensional breathing techniques were temporarily unable to break through the limits.

The Saint Ape was the worst. Due to the lack of secret medicine, Levi had never cultivated.

For a long period of time, Levi’s main task was to prepare all these Transcendent Exotic Potions for the breathing technique so that his breathing technique cultivation speed could catch up.

At the end of the Month of Vitality, Levi had a group of living dead and bone Igor watch the house while he rode the Dragon King Whale towards the Gray Tower.

He had to go back to class tomorrow because he had a Pharmacist class. He could also take a look at the recent situation in the tower and get a blueprint for a first-circle alchemical creature from the tower master.

Because he was worried that there would be dark wizards coming out of Abyss

City to rob him, Levi was very careful along the way. He basically stayed in Leviathan’s mouth and advanced in the deep sea area. This was the benefit of having the Black Whale’s Lungs. Levi was equivalent to half of the Sea Clan, swimming in the sea with Leviathan.

The next day, Levi arrived at the Grey Tower safely.

It had been a month since he had come, but everything in the tower was as usual.

After arriving at the Gray Tower, Levi first went to Manla’s shop. Manla saw Levi and could not help but smile, “What a rare guest. From the looks of it, your cultivation must have improved recently.”

“It’s alright, I’ve gained something. Manla, do you have any clues about the formula of the meditation supplementary potion?” Levi asked.

Manla shook his head, “I’ve asked around for you. There are too few of them. I suspect that the meditation supplementary potion formula you want is not even in this sea area. After all, even a second-circle pharmacist like Granny Marlene doesn’t have it. How can anyone else have it?”

Levi couldn’t help but sigh, “You are right.”

For many official wizards, it was already good enough to have a meditation supplementary potion like the Sandman Potion to increase their cultivation speed by 10%. They did not dare to ask for a better potion.

“However, I’ve helped you find clues about the extraordinary ape creature you wanted,” Manla suddenly changed the topic and smiled.

“Oh? Tell me.” Because he did not have any secret medicine, the Saint Ape

Breathing Technique had not yet taken off, so Levi paid special attention to it.

“I heard from a material supplier that there’s a first-circle extraordinary creature called the [Red Sand Ape] in the [Yellow Earth Continent] of Area 7 of the Outer Ring Sea. This creature has great strength and thick skin, and it lives in the desert of the [Sea of Quicksand]. If you want to go there, I can find you a guide who’s familiar with the situation and routes there,” Manla said.

The Yellow Earth Continent was actually an island in the Endless Sea. Wizards called it the Yellow Earth Island. However, this island was too big. Its area could be ranked in the top ten in the entire Endless Sea. It was about the same size as a mortal country. Many mortals who lived on it called it the Yellow Earth Continent.

Levi thought about it and decided that it would not be too late to go after he had advanced to become a first-circle veteran wizard and mastered the Big Fireball Technique and the Body of Ghost Fire. In any case, it seemed that there should be a group of Red Sand Apes living there, so it would not go extinct in a short period of time.

“Thank you, Manla. I won’t go now. I’ll contact you when I go, old friend,” Levi patted Manla on the shoulder and chatted with him about the recent market situation of various materials. In this aspect, Manla was definitely an expert.

Levi also learned that Manla’s daughter, Dora, was doing quite well at Sighing Sea Breeze and was now a mid-level apprentice wizard. This gave Manla hope for her life. He worked even harder to save money so that his daughter could go further on the path of a wizard. If she could become an official wizard like Levi and stay in the Sighing Sea Breeze as a teacher, Manla would die without regrets.

After exchanging pleasantries, Levi left behind a piece of Aether Stone and left Manla’s store.

When she heard that Levi had returned to the tower, Marlene immediately asked Winnie to call Levi to her room.

Levi saw that Ms. Marlene was in good condition and was in high spirits.

“Not bad, I can feel that your spiritual power is getting closer and closer to that of an experienced wizard,” Marlene smiled.

“Junior Brother Levi, what’s your current spiritual energy level?” Winnie asked.

“I’m 27 now. What about you, senior sister?” Levi smiled.

When Winnie heard this, she said with a dejected expression, “I only have 23 points. I clearly advanced to the first ring earlier than you, junior brother. How could I be surpassed by you?” Winnie felt that she might have a fake triple affinity. She was not even as good as Levi, who was one of the Children of Chaos.

“Don’t forget, I’m an official pharmacist. If Winnie wants to be like me, you can come to me to buy potions,” Levi joked.

“Forget it. I’m a poor man. I can’t compare to a rich pharmacist like you,” Winnie shrugged and said helplessly.

“Winnie, if you worked as hard as Levi, you wouldn’t have fallen so far behind,” Ms. Marlene suddenly said.

“Granny Marlene, but I feel like I’ve already worked very hard,” Winnie pouted.

“It’s far from enough. Levi doesn’t leave his house all day, he just stays at home and cultivates. He’ll go into seclusion for ten days to half a month. Can you do the same?” Marlene asked..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 416 - Chapter 416: Group Breaking Limit! (3)

Chapter 416: Group Breaking Limit! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“You’ve already advanced to an official wizard. You’re no longer an apprentice wizard like before. An official wizard isn’t the end of the path of a wizard. On the contrary, this is the starting point. If you don’t change your mindset and improve your mental state and perseverance, you’ll only be left further behind,” Marlene criticized.

She called Levi over this time because she wanted to use Levi to attack Winnie indirectly and let Winnie know the importance of hard work.

Now, looking at Winnie’s ashamed expression, she knew that she had almost achieved her goal.

Marlene stopped reprimanding Winnie and said to Levi, “Levi, your current pharmaceutical skills are considered to be very advanced among the first-circle pharmacists. When do you plan to get certified as a registered pharmacist?”

“Teacher, the Pharmacist Association in Area 8 is too far away. In the middle, we have to cross a dangerous sea area in the uninhabited area. I plan to cultivate for a while more before going there,” Levi said honestly.

“Okay, don’t forget about this. I know you don’t like these empty titles, but only after becoming a registered pharmacist can you truly establish yourself in the pharmacist industry. In the future, you can get to know and make more connections with pharmacists,” Marlene reminded him and told him about the benefits of becoming a registered pharmacist.

Levi knew about this, but he liked stability, so this matter had dragged on for a long time.

“Oh right, teacher, I just learned a simple zero-circle array some time ago. It can replace the apprentice to complete the watering work of the herb garden, and the effect is better. Do you want to install a mulch for the small garden?” Levi asked.

On the one hand, he wanted to repay Ms. Marlene’s kindness. On the other hand, he wanted to use the funds in the tower to refine the array and increase his proficiency in the array. Although the proficiency given by the Cloud Mist array was very low now, it was still progress.

Marlene’s eyes lit up when she heard that. She smiled and said, “Not bad, not bad. You can learn anything you want. I didn’t expect you to be a magic circle wizard now. The tower master will be happy to know. Go and set it up. When the time comes, the money tower will reimburse you.”

Levi nodded and left Marlene’s residence happily. He heard that the Tower Master was in seclusion again, so he did not disturb him and returned to his residence on the fourth floor of the White Tower.

In the following period of time, he would set up a magic formation here, so he might not return to Black Fire Island for a few months. With the living dead and bone snakes that he had left behind to guard the Black Fire Island, nothing would happen.

Levi went to the small garden and measured it. He found that he needed to cover all the medicinal fields in the small garden. At least 20 sets of magic circles were needed. He asked Manla to prepare the materials while he prepared lessons, attended classes, and cultivated in the tower.

After Manla had prepared the materials, Levi immediately started to refine the Cloud Mist Array.

Now that he was at level 3, refining the simplest zero-circle array took a lot less time than before. The success rate was also especially high. Basically, he could refine a set in a week.

Although the proficiency points given by a set of arrays were very few now, there were still a few dozen points, which was very impressive. The reason why Levi stopped refining on Black Fire Island was purely because he had no money.

Now that the problem of money was the funds in the tower, Levi had no issue.

It was the year 1032 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Flowing Fire.

A total of twenty-two sets of Cloud Mist array were completed by Levi, and they were all set up in the small garden.

After the magic formation began to operate, the entire small garden area was shrouded in smoke, like a fairyland.

“It’s too beautiful,” Winnie said in surprise.

“The efficiency of watering with this magic circle is much higher than that of an apprentice’s cantrip. The cost is not very high either. The wisdom of the ancient magic circle wizards is indeed unfathomable,” Marlene looked at everything with satisfaction and could not help but praise.

Very soon, Marlene had also paid Levi the money he had spent on refining the array. Apart from that, she also gave Levi an additional 1,000 Aether Stones for his hard work.

This was a pleasant surprise for Levi. He happily accepted the Aether Stones and opened the proficiency panel.

Levi-

[Array: Level 3 (5679/10000)]

“Not bad. I’m getting closer and closer to level 4.”

He earned money and gained experience points. It was killing two birds with one stone.

After he was done with the matters in the tower, Levi did not disturb the old man because the tower master was still in seclusion. Just as Levi was about to leave the Gray Tower, Ms. Marlene came looking for him again.

On the third floor of the White Tower, “Levi, in half a year, the Star Tower will be holding the once-in-a-decade Haitian Wizard Festival in our 9th Division. Do you plan to participate?

“This gathering should be the highest level and largest gathering in the Outer Circle Area. Only official wizards were qualified to participate.

“I plan to bring Winnie to broaden her horizons. If you go, come and gather in the tower. We’ll set off together. It is said that there will be many beautiful and smart witches at the festival…” Marlene narrowed her eyes and smiled.

“Haitian Wizard Festival?” Levi said softly.

“That’s right. It’s a rare opportunity. In such a grand event, you can see many wizards from other regions of the Outer Ring. Even some Intermediate Wizards might come to participate. Wizards from all factions and professions will gather together to exchange their insights, sit down and discuss, compete in magic, and learn from each other. It will be a wonderful and unforgettable encounter…” Marlene said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 417 - Chapter 417: Group Breaking Limit! (4)

Chapter 417: Group Breaking Limit! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Is there a potion formula at the gathering?” This was what Levi was most concerned about.

“I bought the recipe for the Sandman Potion from a second-circle pharmacist at the last gathering,” Marlene said.

“Alright, Teacher. I’ll go,” Levi said without hesitation.

“Yes, remember not to spend money recklessly during this period of time. Save it for the gathering,” Marlene said.

Levi thought to himself, “Teacher, why didn’t you say so earlier? If I had known earlier, I would have kept many Aether Stones.”

Now, he only had 4,000 Aether Stones left.

“If you are short of money, you can participate in the arena challenge of the assembly. You can earn a lot of money if you get good results. The arena challenge of the Haitian Wizard Festival is friendly and there will be no safety issues,” Marlene seemed to have noticed that Levi was out of money, so she said.

“Alright, Teacher. Thank you.”

After saying goodbye to Marlene, Levi returned to Black Fire Island.

As soon as he came back, he found the bone snake Igor devouring the corpse of a sea monster. Levi did not know what the use of this skeleton snake was.

It seemed that a sea beast had accidentally entered the Black Fire Island and was caught by Igor.

Seeing that Black Fire Island was fine, Levi returned to his cave abode.

“There’s still half a year before the Haitian Wizard Festival. I’ll have to prepare at least 10,000 Aether Stones to participate in such a large-scale meeting. What I lack the most now is a potion formula that can greatly improve my meditation speed. This is definitely one of the most expensive potion formulas, second only to the potion formula for breaking through realms. I might not be able to buy it without 20,000 Aether Stones.”

There was still half a year left. Levi was determined to plan properly in this half a year and see how he could gather this money.

He was a pharmacist, so he should not be short of money. The problem was that he had not sold much medicine until now.

“It seems that the matter of getting certified as a pharmacist has to be brought forward. If I could get it verified earlier, I could sell the two sets of Naga’s Blessing at the Haitian Wizard Festival. I might even earn 10,000 Aether Stones,” Levi pondered.

Apart from the two potions, the most valuable items he had were his magic tools.

The Ring of the Wind Spirit, the Sea Demon Ring, the Trembling Ring, the Flying Fish Robe, the Green Gloves, the Fire Snake Bracelet, the Flaming Carpet, and the Pot of Equal Value.

These were all the first-circle Wizard Tools that Levi had.

“It seems that other than this Flaming Carpet, everything else is somewhat useful,” Levi began to feel troubled.

Moreover, the Flaming Carpet had already been destroyed. Even if Levi disposed of it, it would not be worth much. He had to be careful to prevent the matter of him killing Kane from being leaked. Although Kane had been dead for so many years and the Star Tower would not continue to investigate, it was always right to be careful.

“Pharmacists can’t earn money for the time being. We can only start with alchemy and arrays.”

Thinking of this, Levi already had a plan.

He had been low-key for too long. Now that he had the strength and ability, just like when he was in the human world, he could almost make the name “Golden Warhammer.”

If he wanted to rely on alchemy, potions, or magic circles to make money, he had to make a name for himself and let more people know him. If Levi was only focused on keeping a low profile and being cautious, it would be very difficult to make money.

The next day, Levi packed up his things and headed to the Blacksail Wizard Market. He did not change his appearance this time because he was already an official wizard and a member of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. He could change his appearance, but he could not change his identity documents. When some wizard organizations or wizards entrusted him to create a magic circle, they would definitely ask for his identity documents.

Moreover, he was not doing anything bad. There was no need to make it seem like he was meeting with the underground party every day.

In the Blacksail Wizard Market, Levi came to the enforcement union in the market. The current president was an official wizard of the Dark Sea Cave,

The relationship between the Dark Sea Cavern and the Gray Tower was neutral, neither good nor bad, and there was no interaction between the two sides.

In fact, the Dark Sea Cave had nothing to do with most of the wizard organizations in this area because their organization was based in the deep underwater cave, which was said to be the ruins of an ancient wizard organization in the Third Ring.

When they arrived at the enforcement union, the apprentice wizard in charge of guarding the door saw that Levi, an official sorcerer, had arrived. He quickly said respectfully, “May I know why you have arrived?”

“My name is Levi, a First-Circle Wizard of the Grey Tower. I want to establish my own small business in this Blacksail Magus Market,” Levi asked.

“Hello, sir. We need to talk to our president about this. I’ll go and report it now.”

The acolyte was about to go back when he saw an old wizard in a black robe standing at the door with a smile on his face.

This was the Wizard of Black Water, Elimon. As a first-circle wizard, he had long sensed the arrival of Levi, an official wizard. Naturally, he had to come out and see what was going on.

“Sir Levi, you want to rent a shop, right?” Elimon laughed.

“That’s right.”

“Sir Levi, there is no need to spend money. The Blacksail Wizard Market has a policy. If an official wizard from our organization enters, there is no need to pay rent,” said Elimon..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 418 - Chapter 418: Group Breaking Limit! (5)

Chapter 418: Group Breaking Limit! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi did not expect such a good thing to happen. It made sense. As an official wizard, he was also an influential figure in this sea area. Being able to open a shop in this small market benefited him. The market manager would definitely be happy. After all, with the influence of an official wizard, he would definitely be able to bring more influence to the market and attract more people.

“Thank you, sir, ” Levi took advantage of the fact that there was no one around and quietly gave 50 Aether Stones to Elimon. Then, he said telepathically, “I’ll have to trouble you to take care of me in the future.”

“We’re all the masters of the Blacksail Wizard Market,” Elimon said happily as he happily put away the 50 Aether stones.

Levi knew very well that in the future, he would have to deal with the Blacksail Enforcement Union. He could also see that Elimon was a person who was good at doing things. If he had a good relationship with him, he would be able to avoid a lot of trouble in the future.

In the end, Levi found a small room near the White Sail Store. After tidying it up, a simple small shop was formed. The small room was not big, but it was used to sell potions. Later, the pharmacist who forged the medicine was arrested and imprisoned, and the shop was closed down.

Levi wrote the name of the store on the sign outside the house:

“Warhammer Joint.”

“Business scope: Arrays, Alchemy.”

Unlike potions, arrays and alchemy did not need to be registered with the association. After all, even if these two were fake, they would not harm people. At most, they would be useless.

When Levi became a registered pharmacist in the future, he would add potions as well.

On such an ordinary afternoon, Levi’s first small shop in the Wizard World opened smoothly.

As it had just opened, the shop was empty, so there were not many customers.

Levi returned to Black Fire Island and spent a month refining two sets of [Cloud Mist] and two sets of [Spider Web Alert]. He also refined an alchemical creature, the Swordsman Mantis.

Among them, the cost of the Cloud Mist array was 100 Aether Stones, while the cost of the Spider Web Defense was 150 Aether Stones. The cost of the Swordsman Mantis was the highest, at 200 Aether Stones each. Therefore, Levi only made one to see how the market reacted. It would be a waste if he made too many and could not sell them. The cost of this batch of goods was 700 Aether Stones, which made Levi’s reserve of Aether Stones even more stretched. If he could not sell them this time, he would suffer a huge loss.

Levi placed all the arrays on the shelf. He planned to buy a set of Cloud Mist array for 299 Aether stones, Spider Web Defense for 399 Aether stones, and Swordsman Mantis for 499 Aether stones.

Because there were no merchants selling these things in the Blacksail Wizard Market, Levi did not know the market price. He blindly marked the price based on the time cost and material cost.

Just like that, Levi’s first batch of goods was put on the shelves.

On the first day, there were very few customers. Basically, no one came. Levi did not hold any grand opening ceremony or anything, but just quietly opened the shop for business.

Levi was not in a hurry. While waiting for customers, he would stay in his shop and cultivate, not wasting any time.

The next day, the president of the Blacksail Enforcement Union, Elimon, came to Levi’s shop after learning that he was open for business.

“Mr. Levi, I heard that your shop has opened. Why didn’t you tell me? I would have sent someone to congratulate you on your opening ceremony,” Elimon smiled with his old eyes, looking like an old fox.

“I didn’t expect Sir Elimon to visit my store despite his busy schedule. Come in and have a seat,” Levi smiled.

After entering, Elimon looked at the array on the shelf and could not help but be shocked.

“Sir, you are actually an array wizard?” asked Elimon.

“I know a little. I can only make some simple zero-circle arrays,” Levi said.

Then, Elimon looked at the Cloud Mist array and said, “How is the effect of this formation? Can it replace the Flower Fairy’s Dew?”

Originally, Elimon had wanted to get close to Levi and build a relationship with him, but he did not expect to encounter something he was interested in here.

“Of course, there’s no problem. Our Grey Tower uses such an array,” Levi said.

Elimon looked at the other set of arrays and found that it was also what he needed. He chuckled and said, “Since it’s your first time opening a shop, I have to support you. How about this, give me both of these arrays.”

“You’re welcome. Thank you for your support.” Levi did not expect that this smart guy would actually be willing to spend money to buy it.

In the end, Elimon spent 600 Aether stones and left with the array while humming a song.

With the “friendly support” of Elimon, Levi had earned the first bucket of gold from the store, earning a net profit of 350 Aether Stones. This kind of profit rate was not bad.

Over the next few days, more people came to Levi’s store. To Levi’s surprise, after a week, the first batch of goods was sold out, earning him a net profit of 1000 Aether Stones.

Later, Levi found out that it was Elimon who had introduced some customers to him.

Elimon was very smart, which made Levi feel that the 50 Aether Stones he had spent at the beginning were not wasted..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 419 - Chapter 419: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (1)

Chapter 419: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It was the tear 1032 in the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of Harvest.

In the human world, in the Emerald Kingdom, Flower City, a man wearing a gold mask placed a rough but extremely well-made armor in front of the staff of Shining Tavern.

The tavern staff asked, “Golden Warhammer Master, is this your new work?”

The muscular man with the golden mask nodded, “That’s right.”

The staff member said, “Alright, Master. We’ll arrange the auction immediately. In addition, Master, there’s something I have to tell you.” The golden-masked man said calmly, “Tell me.”

“The Lord of the Northern Icewind Territory, the Earl of Silver Mountain, wants to contact you through us. I don’t know…” The staff member said with some difficulty.

The golden-masked man said without hesitation, “No problem. ”

“Yes, Master. We will inform the Earl of Silver Mountain.” The staff member left the place as if he had been granted amnesty.

In front of this Golden Warhammer Master, he felt like a lonely boat that could be drowned at any time by the aura of a powerhouse.

“Earl of Silver Mountain? Why was he looking for the Golden Warhammer?” Andrew muttered to himself as he quietly returned to the Black Snake Castle.

The Golden Warhammer was Andrew’s transformation. When Levi left the human world, in order not to waste the status of the Golden Warhammer Vest, he had prepared dozens of armor and weapons for Andrew. He asked Andrew to go to the Shining Tavern to auction one every one or two years.

Therefore, even though Levi had left the human world for more than ten years, the name of the Golden Warhammer was still passed down in the human world.

The chess game in the castle was empty. There was no one playing chess. Since the disasters of the Blood Clan became more frequent, there were more rumors about vampires in the human world. There were constant incidents of vampires attacking humans. It was not only the Emerald Kingdom but also the other six countries.

This was undoubtedly something Anderson did not want to encounter. He bid farewell to Andrew and began his long journey through the Seven Kingdoms. The former Blood Knight Brad was now Anderson, and it was hard for him to change his old habits. He still wanted to try to save some pitiful people in this suffering world, get rid of the evil in front of him, and do the good in front of him. That was all.

On the other hand, Anderson was also looking for other legendary knights. Just as Levi had thought, he wanted to establish a Twilight Knight legion made up of legendary knights. This way, everyone could interact with each other, and perhaps it would be helpful in breaking through to the Legendary stage.

After Anderson left, Andrew lived alone in Black Snake Castle, completing the mission that Levi had given him.

Three days later, at the Shining Tavern in Icewind City, Andrew saw the slim Earl of Silver Mountain in the box.

The Earl of Silver Mountain had a head full of silver hair, and his face was more weathered than before. In the long Blue Frost Calamity, this Earl had experienced too many things for his family and people.

“Master, long time no see,” he sighed.

“Earl, why are you looking for me?” Andrew asked.

“Master, do you remember me saying that our Silver Mountain Clan’s breathing techniaue is also of Derfect aualitv?” he asked.

“Yes,” Andrew said calmly.

“Due to some reasons, I don’t have much time left. I won’t keep you in suspense. I want to use half of our family’s wealth and even our family’s breathing technique to ask you to do something.” ‘What is it?”

“Bless my heir, my son, for twenty years… Ahem.”

The Earl of Silver Mountain suddenly coughed.

“Your heir?”

Andrew could not help but recall the information about the Earl of Silver Mountain. The Earl of Silver Mountain liked men, so he did not marry in his early years. It was not until he was middle-aged that he was forced by the pressure of the family inheritance to marry the daughter of an old earl and give birth to a son. If he counted according to the time, this child might just be 20 years old and was still a young man.

Andrew thought for a moment and felt that the Earl of Silver Mountain was worried that his family would not be able to withstand the pressure from all sides without a grand knight after his death. Therefore, he used his ancestral breathing technique and wealth as a reward to let Golden Warhammer protect his heir for 20 years, so that his son, who was only a Quasi-Knight now, could develop and become a real grand knight.

“Why is the Earl looking for me?” Andrew asked.

“I believe in your strength. Most importantly, I believe in your character,” he responded firmly.

“Give me some time to think about it,” Andrew’s heart was calm. He planned to write a letter to ask for his master’s opinion. He also wanted to mail some things.

The Earl of Silver Mountain thanked him sincerely, “Alright, thank you for coming despite your busy schedule.”

After returning to Flower City, Andrew started writing letters. Ever since Levi became rich, he had Anderson write to him every year to report on the situation and send him the breathing technique.

In Area 9 of Realm of Azure Cloud, on Black Fire Island, Levi was counting his recent business gains.

“Seven thousand Aether Stones.”

Levi heaved a sigh of relief. In the past few months, he had earned more than 3,000 Aether Stones by selling arrays and alchemical creatures. Adding on his previous savings, he had reached the 7,000 Aether Stones mark.

Among them, the best seller was the [Spider Web Alert] magic circle. After Levi’s reputation and fame gradually spread, many official wizards from nearby wizard organizations came to Levi to buy the array.

On the other hand, the sales of [Cloud Mist] were not as good as Levi had imagined. He had conducted a private market survey and found that most apprentice wizards could not afford to buy such a thing. Although some official wizards could afford it, they were used to taking advantage of the free labor of apprentice wizards. They gave up the idea of buying the Cloud Mist arrays..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 420 - Chapter 420: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (2)

Chapter 420: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As for the alchemical creature, the Swordsman Mantis, because of its high price, which was comparable to a cheap first-circle Wizard Tool, the number of people who bought it was not as many as Levi had expected. So far, only two were sold.

Levi felt that the purchasing power of the wizard in this sea area was too low. Even official wizards might not have enough spare money to buy alchemical creatures. Even though an alchemical creature like the Swordsman Mantis was really useful, whether it was guarding the house or being his guard, it was definitely not inferior to a top-notch grand knight.

“No matter what, I still made some money. In the future, when I have free time, I’ll occasionally make some and slowly sell them.”

This was his first time doing business in the Wizard World, and Levi felt that it was a success. At least he did not fail, and he still made a profit.

Overall, the environment for starting a business in the Wizard World was much better than in Levi’s previous life.

Days passed, and Levi’s life was peaceful. The Black Fire Island was also safe and sound, and he did not encounter any dark wizards. In general, most wizards were law-abiding and well-behaved. There were not as many villains in this world as there were in the online novels of his previous life.

Tranquility and peace were the main themes during this period of time.

During the Month of the Northern Wind, there were only two months left before the gathering.

In the Black Fire Cave, Levi came out from his state of cultivating the breathing technique. His eyes shone brightly, and his body was covered in frost armor. It was as if he had turned into an ice sculpture, causing the originally hot cave to become a little colder.

Levi opened his mouth, and cold air gushed out from his mouth. It turned into a foot-long ice arrow and shot out like a bullet. In the blink of an eye, it had already pierced through a stone wall in front of him.

“Breath into an Arrow. Such power is comparable to the First-Ring Spell of the School of Ice, Ice Arrow,” Levi felt the power of the ice arrow and was in a good mood.

Before he set off for Area 8, he had also trained another breathing technique to the peak of level 11, which was Levi’s Giant Breathing Technique.

The spell-like ability just now came from the legendary organ of the Giant Breathing Technique.

The legendary organ of this breathing technique overlapped with the position of Levi’s Black Whale Breathing Technique. They were both lungs.

Right now, it was as if there was a piece of ice that would not melt for thousands of years in Levi’s lungs. It was also like two gates leading to the icy hell. The cold air spread in Levi’s chest, forming a sharp contrast with the hot air beside his heart.

Through this frosty lung, Levi could shoot out indestructible ice arrows from his mouth like some ice-type extraordinary creatures, enough to pierce through steel and shatter ordinary first-circle magic defensive force fields.

“Now, my lungs can be called [Chilling Whale’s Lungs]. It can store a large amount of air like the sea beasts, and it can also exhale cold air like the Frost Giants.”

Levi was very satisfied with the legendary organs of the Giant Breathing Technique. The ability to spit out ice arrows was simply a lethal weapon. Who would have thought that a wizard could spit out ice arrows?

After all, Levi’s ice arrows did not need to be cast or chanted like the wizards from the School of Ice. If he were to ambush the enemy, the enemy would most likely be hit.

Of course, with the current chill in Levi’s lungs, he would need to rest for a long time after breathing out a breath of cold air. Similar to the Red Lotus Breath from the Furnace Heart, the cooldown time was relatively long. It was suitable to be used as a trump card and not as a regular attack method.

The Giant Breathing Technique was the same as the Black Snake Breathing Technique. They were both breathing techniques at the peak of level 9, but Levi had used the proficiency panel to strengthen them again and again until now.

Levi-

[Giant Breathing Technique: Rank 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Frost Arm

(Solid State), Frost Blood. I

Other than the legendary organs, the Giant Breathing Technique had a second special effect after reaching the peak of level 11. This was also a pleasant surprise.

[Frost Blood: In the Jotunheim Plane known as the Giant Kingdom, there lived a group of Frost Giants known as the Frost Remnants. They were born powerful and possessed endless strength. They controlled frost and had bone-chilling Frost Blood flowing in their bodies. The owner of this Frost Blood comes from the ancestor who wielded the Frost Battle Axe and attacked the gods of the astral world. Now that the ancestor has fallen, his bloodline will not be severed. A trace of the power of Frost Blood has awakened in your body. Your affinity with the Frost Element is extraordinary. This special effect cannot be leveled up, but it can be slightly improved as the concentration of Frost Blood in your body increases.]

“Hmm? This time, the interface introduced a little too much,” Levi could not help but complain.

The Frost Blood’s ability was similar to the Four Elemental Affinity, giving Levi a passive halo. The effect of the halo was to increase the speed at which Levi could cast ice spells or meditation techniques.

However, Levi did not have any ice spells or meditation techniques on hand, so he did not know how effective it would be.

“Interesting. If I activate more abilities similar to the Frost Blood, will I become omnipotent? No matter what faction I belong to, I’ll always be a little genius.”

Levi removed the frost power from his body. He was now preparing to set off for Area 8 to get certified as a registered pharmacist. Before he left, he had also used a breathing technique, which made him more confident this time.

“The only one who hasn’t reached the limit of the Strength Breathing Technique is Ostrich Mountain,” Levi sighed in his heart..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 421 - Chapter 421: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (3)

Chapter 421: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi wasn’t in a hurry to break through the limits of the Giant Breathing Technique. He planned to wait until the Saint Ape Breathing Technique had reached its limit before fusing it with the Giant Breathing Technique to cause a mutation. After all, these two breathing techniques were both arm -strengthening breathing techniques.

After Levi came out of seclusion, he immediately began to prepare for this long journey. He took out the sea map that he had previously obtained, which recorded the lost Pan’s Labyrinth. It would take about half a month to get to his destination from Black Fire Island, which meant taking a round trip would take a month just on travel time alone. Including the time he needed to be certified as a pharmacist, the journey should take about two months. When he returned, the Haitian Sorcerer Festival would begin.

On this trip, Igor, Moot, Carter, Rock Troll, and Rock Troll’s wife would stay home to keep watch, while he brought Kane, Tyrell, and Little Octo. This way, he could fight even if he encountered a second-circle opponent.

Levi left Black Fire Island on Leviathan after he was done with his preparations.

He headed north and was out of Area 9’s sea region in a few days. Between Areas 8 and 9, there was a vast sea with no habitable islands but a few wizard organizations. There were also many first-circle sea beasts living here, including the Sea Clan. Occasionally, even second-circle sea beasts would appear.

At the same time, he fully activated the perception of the Black Serpent’s Message to guard against any dark wizards that might appear.

It wasn’t that he was worried for nothing. As far as Levi knew, the Endless Sea was where there was literally no one around and sea beasts lurked. It was called the “Sea of Freedom” by many dark wizards. This was because the law enforcement force of the Star Tower was extremely weak here, so there were many dark wizards active in this sea area.

Along the way, Levi would occasionally encounter some one-circle sea beasts. He looked around and saw that none of them were the mixed Dragon Clan that he wanted, so he did not make a move, lest he attract other two-circle sea beasts. With his current strength, he did not have much confidence in facing them yet.

Just like that, Levi traveled safely for three days. He only needed four more days to leave this uninhabited sea area.

On the fourth day, Levi, who was meditating in the mouth of the Dragon King Whale, suddenly heard the Dragon King Whale’s alarm. He could not help but wake up. He activated his Advanced Perception and sensed that there was a huge ship slowly sailing about a kilometer away in the sea ahead. On the huge ship, two groups of people were fighting.

“It’s not the Azure Ship. The Azure Ship won’t pass through uninhabited waters like this. It’s a private boat, probably a wizard ship of some wizard organization.”

In the Endless Sea, some rich wizard organizations would buy or build their own wizard ships. These ships were often made of precious extraordinary materials, as well as solidified with various spells. They were also equipped with alchemy cannons and arrays. They could be said to be moving fortresses on the sea. Only such a ship would dare to sail in the uninhabited sea where sea beasts lurked.

This was the case for the ship in front of Levi.

At this moment, he was a thousand meters below the ship, observing the huge ship that was two hundred meters long. It was made of the Black Sea Ancient Tree, which could float very well in water and was very solid. Solidification spells could also be used on it, making it a high-quality material for building wizard ships.

At the bottom of the huge ship, there were the words “Made by the Seven Waters Steeple”.

“So it’s a wizard ship made by this organization.” Levi was slightly shocked.

Generally speaking, only organizations with high-level wizards were qualified to be called “steeples”, such as the Black Sun Steeple.

The Seven Waters Steeple was such a seven-circle wizard organization. It only did one thing, and that was to research and build wizard ships.

All the Azure Ships in the Endless Sea were made by this organization. Many wizards who were proficient in shipbuilding, alchemy, and arrays would work in the Seven Water Steeple since the “technical staff” there were treated very well.

In addition to building Azure Ships for the Star Tower, the Seven Waters Steeple also accepted private orders from other wizard organizations and wizards. However, even the cheapest wizard ship was not something that Levi could afford. Rather, even the Tower Master could not bear to buy one. It could be seen how valuable a ship was. Other than those wizard organizations that were engaged in business and needed to go out to sea frequently, ordinary small wizard organizations would never buy a ship.

At this moment, the sounds of fighting could be heard from the wizard ship.

On the side of the ship, the pattern and emblem of the Jostar Family were carved. It was a golden lion that looked like it was cast in gold.

The Golden Lion Jostar family was a famous wizard family on the Yellow Earth Continent. There were many three-circle wizards in the family. The family’s business involved medicine, metals, materials, and other industries.

Currently, a young wizard with thick blonde hair and a burly figure, who had obviously also cultivated the path of knights, was being attacked by two first-circle wizards.

“Bad luck, bad luck. I didn’t expect dark wizards who escaped from Abyss City to have already come to this sea area.”

Dinos Jostar, the blond wizard, looked anxious. He was the third young master of his family and the youngest son of the Golden Lion Jostar Family’s family leader, who was known as the “Old Golden Lion”. He had been sent by his father to train on the family’s merchant ship some time ago.

Now, he had completed a large trade order and completed his training, expecting a smooth journey back. He did not expect that his return journey would be filled with bad luck..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 422 - Chapter 422: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (4)

Chapter 422: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

According to Dinos’ original route, he wouldn’t have passed through this uninhabited sea area. Unfortunately, he encountered a rare hurricane, one of the three disasters of the Endless Sea. The sudden terrifying wind swept the merchant ship into this dangerous sea area.

Never mind if he entered an uninhabited sea region. With the power of the wizard ship that the family had ordered from the Seven Waters Steepe, he could safely cross it under normal circumstances.

But right after that, the ship was attacked by a group of dark wizards who had escaped from the Underwater Prison some time ago. Currently, there were four first-circle dark wizards around, one a senior wizard and three ordinary wizards.

“Foolish fellow, if you offend the Golden Lion Jostar Family, you can forget about staying in this sea region in the future, ” Dinos said coldly.

He was a top-tier grand knight and practiced the Golden Lion Breathing Technique passed down in his family. On top of that, he had just advanced to become a first-circle wizard some time ago. With the many first-circle Wizard Tools that his family had given him, he was able to fight against two first-circle wizards.

Besides Dinos, there was another first-circle wizard on the ship, his personal butler Ford. This butler was currently being held back by a first-circle dark wizard, allowing him no time to care about anything else.

At this moment, all kinds of spells were unleashed as the two parties bombarded each other. A large number of mortal sailors had already been killed or injured, and the apprentice wizards were not much better.

Dinos hated himself for not working hard enough in his wizard training. Otherwise, with the resources of the Golden Lion Jostar Family and his rare talent of double affinity, he would have become a senior first-circle wizard long ago.

“I don’t care about the Jostar Family. I’ve never even heard of it. I’ve even entered Abyss City, so why would I be afraid of your family’s revenge? Hahahaha, naive brat! Brothers, if we steal this wizard ship, we won’t have a problem even if we don’t work for the next thirty years.”

Three dark wizards were restraining Dinos and Ford while the remaining first-circle dark wizard was slaughtering wantonly on the ship. Blood flowed like a river on the deck. Although there were alchemy cannons on the ship, the apprentice wizards controlling them had already been killed.

This first-circle dark wizard was the leader of the group, Sea Ghost Wizard Ygges.

He was a criminal imprisoned on the first floor of Abyss City, with the strength of a senior first-circle wizard.

This allowed him to have the powerful physique of the Sea Clan while also having the ability to cast spells as a wizard. Therefore, he quickly became the boss of this criminal gang with his powerful strength.

Dinos watched helplessly as the dark wizard burned, killed, and robbed the ship. He could only deal with two first-circle wizards at most, and the other accompanying first-circle wizard, a butler of his family, was only an ordinary first-circle wizard. He could only deal with one.

Other than himself and the butler, the other accompanying apprentice wizards were just a bunch of rabble to the Sea Ghost Sorcerer Ygges.

“I am going to become a legendary knight like my ancestors! How can I die here?” Jostar roared furiously.

Golden fur began to grow all over his body, and circles of majestic golden mane grew on his neck. At this moment, Jostar seemed to have transformed into a young lion!

“Hehe, never mind that you’re just a grand knight, so what if you’re a legendary knight?” The dark wizard who was fighting Jostar sneered.

On the other side, Yggesi laughed wildly as he went on a killing spree. He broke through the layers of blockades and prepared to enter the safety cabin of the merchant ship to snatch the Aether Stones inside.

An old mortal sailor was about to operate the alchemy cannon when he was discovered by Ygges. The latter immediately shot a Water Arrow at the sailor’s head.

“Hahaha, awesome! I haven’t killed so comfortably in a long time. Weak humans!” Ygges laughed maniacally, licking his lips with his scarlet tongue.

He looked at the sailors and apprentice wizards who were rushing over like ants and began to chant an area-of-effect spell!

At this moment, Ygges’s body suddenly began to tremble. His limbs, fingers, and even the blood in his body, his soul, and his spiritual force began to tremble uncontrollably. His spellcasting action was forcefully interrupted halfway, and his chanting was forced to stop.

At the same time, an ice arrow condensed from ice came crashing down, shattering the defensive force field on Ygges’ body before dissipating.

Ygges instantly realized that he had been ambushed, but even if he knew, he could not do anything.

At this moment, his body seemed to have been paralyzed. He could not do anything but tremble uncontrollably!

“Is this a paralysis spell?!” Ygges suddenly remembered something terrifying.

In the next moment, a figure appeared in front of him like a cannonball. A fireball that had long been prepared engulfed Ygges. The flames burned fiercely while Ygges screamed in pain. After he regained his mobility, he quickly extinguished the Fireball Technique with a spell. He had a strong physique that was comparable to the Sea Clan, so even without the first-circle defensive field, a simple Fireball Technique could not kill him.

But right after, green vines grew out from the deck and wrapped around Ygges.

First-circle spell, Green Vine Love.

“Damn it!” Ygges roared in his heart.

He looked at the man who had descended from the sky on the deck in front of him.. It was this man who had cast the Paralysis Spell on him and made those green vines capture him!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 423 - Chapter 423: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (5)

Chapter 423: Legendary Giant, Each Wisp of Breath Turns into an Arrow! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the end, the Poseidon Trident, which had been enchanted with the power of the Golden Revolving Slash, flew through the air and pierced through Ygges’s body. It did not lose its momentum and nailed its target to the wall of the cabin.

Levi arrived in front of the malevolent-looking Ygges at lightning speed. He used the Undying Fire Claw to pierce Ygges’s chest and crush his heart.

“I didn’t expect to be able to use the Paralysis Spell successfully on my first try. I might have used the rest of my life’s luck here.” Levi was speechless.

He had been hiding in the body of the Dragon King Whale and watching the battle from below the sea.

After some observation, he felt that with his strength, it would not be difficult to deal with these dark wizards. Plus, he was very short of money now, so he had the thought of making a move.

What really made him make up his mind was that he tried activating the Paralysis Spell when Ygges was casting the spell, and he unexpectedly…

succeeded.

It was as if the heavens were telling Levi that his chance to make a fortune had arrived.

After being hit by the Paralysis Spell, Ygges had stood rooted to the ground, trembling as if he had gone crazy. Levi did not hesitate and decisively took action. First, he used the ice arrow he spat out to break Ygges’ defense. Then, he let Leviathan use Dragon King’s Breath to shoot himself out like a cannonball, allowing him to approach the other party at lightning speed. He followed with the Fireball Technique, Green Vine Love, and finally, the Poseidon Trident. The series of attacks was executed smoothly, and Ygges died on the spot.

Ygges was too careless. He probably thought that there were no other wizards in this uninhabited sea except for him and the merchant ship. Therefore, when Levi hid in the mouth of the Dragon King Whale, none of them discovered him when using their Inspection Spell. Perhaps they had used the spell and thought that it was just a passing Dragon King Whale, so they didn’t think much of it.

Either way, the moment Levi appeared, he instantly killed a senior first-circle wizard. He did not even use his knight ability.

“The Paralysis Spell is really godly.” Levi could not help but sigh.

After he dealt with Ygges like a god descending to the mortal world, the surviving sailors and apprentice wizards all looked at the trident-holding burly wizard in shock. They were stunned for a moment.

The other three ordinary first-circle dark wizards turned around and looked, scared out of their wits immediately. A burly man holding a trident had appeared out of nowhere and put their boss’s corpse right into his storage ring. At this moment, the other party was looking at the three of them with a money-grubbing gaze that only people who looked at the Aether Stone would have.

“Damn it, it must be a dark wizard hunter!”

These first-circle wizards immediately retreated from the battle, wanting to escape.

Dinos and his butler were overjoyed. They said in unison, “Sir, please help us kill these people. The Jostar Family will definitely repay your kindness!”

The dark wizard hunter who had suddenly appeared was extremely powerful, so much so that the two of them, who were fighting with the dark wizards, had no idea how the other party had killed Ygges.

Levi didn’t need them to tell him to make a move. After all, he was currently in dire need of money, so he needed to gain some harvests from the dark wizards to replenish his finances.

Blackgold Scales covered his entire body, and he shot out. The Poseidon Trident was brandished brazenly, killing one of the escaping dark wizards directly with the Golden Revolving Slash.

As that dark wizard fled, he had thrown first-circle spells at Levi. Levi did not even dodge, allowing the spells to hit him. He quickly caught up with the other party, and the Poseidon Trident beheaded him.

As for the other two wizards, one was seriously injured by Jostar while running away. While he was panicking, Levi took the chance to tear him in half like a demon god before throwing the corpse into his storage bag.

The last first-circle wizard was quickly killed by Levi and the other two.

After doing all this, Levi looked at the blonde wizard in front of him and smiled calmly. “Sir Jostar, you don’t mind me taking these dark wizard’s corpses away, right? You should know that people in my line of work rely on this to make a living.”

Jostar was still immersed in Levi’s terrifying aura. He quickly snapped back to his senses and nodded while saying, “Of course… I don’t mind!”

Levi put away the spoils of war from the dark wizards. After going through them, he did some calculations. Putting aside the other spoils of war, their bounties alone were worth 4,000 Aether Stones.

“A great profit.” Levi sighed in his heart.

May I know your name, sir? Your chivalrous deeds have won the respect of the Jostar Family. I am Dinos Jostar, son of the Golden Lion Lyon Jostar.” Jostar introduced himself.

“Levi,” Levi said concisely.

“Sir Levi, you’re also a knight, right?” As a top-tier grand knight, Jostar could naturally tell that Levi’s black-gold scales were formed by the black gas of a Knight, similar to the golden fur of his family.

“Yes,” Levi said.

“As expected! Thank you for your help, sir. Please don’t be in a hurry to leave. I’ll get the servants to tidy up the ship and then invite you to a banquet in the banquet hall. I’ll also send you a thank-you gift from the Jostar Family,” Dinos said.

He could feel that Levi’s knight path was very powerful, and the latter might even be in the legendary knight realm that he had always dreamed of!

Although a legendary knight was not considered much in other parts of the Wizard World, it held an extraordinary significance in the heart of the Jostar Family.

After all, the ancestor of their family, Rhine Jostar, was a legendary knight. His legendary title was: Lionheart Knight!

It was the Lionheart Knight who built the prosperous Golden Lion Jostar Family from scratch in the Wizard World, making it one of the top three-circle organizations in the Yellow Earth Continent’s Area 7.

Therefore, the Jostar family had always had a special persistence and fondness for legendary knights. Unfortunately, since the death of the Lionheart Knight, the Jostar Family had never produced a true knight genius although they produced many double affinity wizard geniuses who had smooth-sailing paths as wizards. Even Golden Lion Lyon of the Jostar Family, the most outstanding genius in the past 200 years and a famous third-circle wizard in Area 7, had not broken through to the Legendary Knight Realm.

Since the other party had extended an invitation, Levi naturally would not refuse.

He had his reasons for helping. When he was dealing with Manla from the materials store, he had some understanding of the Jostar Family. He knew that it had a good reputation in the wizard world. They knew how to repay kindness, so Manla liked to work with the Jostar Family. It had always been a stable supplier of materials to the store.

It seemed to indeed be the case.

Levi, who had succeeded in his plan, stood with his hands behind his back like an expert. He stood alone at the bow of the ship and waited for the banquet. In the meantime, the Dragon King Whale followed in the deep sea below the ship.

“Sir, is that sea beast below your companion?” The butler came to Levi’s side and asked.

“Yes,” Levi said.

“My name is Fort, Young Master Jostar’s butler. Thank you very much for this time, sir. If anything happened to Young Master Jostar, my old bones would have been unable to return and face the family head,” The butler said.

He had just experienced a great battle, and his spiritual force was exhausted, so his face was pale.

“It’s fine. I’m a dark wizard Hunter. Killing dark wizards is my job. You don’t have to thank me,” Levi said.

“Sir Levi, are you going to Area 8?” The butler asked.

Levi nodded.

“That’s great! We’re heading to the Yellow Earth Continent in Area 7 and will pass by Area 8. I wonder which island you’re heading to, Sir Levi?” Butler Fort said. Thoughts flashed past his mind and he invited Levi to travel with them on the ship. It would be safer if they had a powerful wizard to accompany them for the rest of the journey.

“There’s no need. Thank you for your good intentions. I have a sea beast mount, and it’s faster than a ship. I’m in a hurry, so I’ll leave after the banquet.” Levi declined with a smile..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 424 - Chapter 424: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (1)

Chapter 424: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the boundless blue sea, the ship sailed through the waves. After chatting with the butler, Fort, Levi learned that this wizard ship was called the Moon Ship. It was a gift from Dinos’ father, Lyon, to Dinos for his coming-of-age ceremony.

This was a small civilian wizard ship developed by the Seven Waters Steeple, especially for some low-level wizard organizations in the Outer Circle Area who were not that well-off. Still, the price of one ship was as high as 30,000 Aether Stones.

Forgive Levi for not being knowledgeable enough.

“Damn it, damn capitalists.” Levi was speechless.

Thirty thousand Aether Stones!

It had been more than ten years since he had come to this wizard world, and he had worked hard with no complaint while being extremely frugal, but up until now, he had only earned about 20,000 Aether Stones.

On top of that, he was a very rich first-circle wizard. Many new second-circle wizards might not even be as rich as him.

Yet, for Dinos, this rich kid, a ship was only a coming-of-age gift.

Damn it, he didn’t expect the gap between the rich and the poor in the Wizard World to be so huge.

“They’re both third -circle organizations in the Outer Circle Area, but the Gray

Tower, a newly advanced third-circle organization, is far inferior to the Jostar Family, an old third-circle organization. Even the Whale Song Island pales in comparison to the Jostar Family,” Levi sighed in his heart.

All in all, because the Yellow Earth Continent was rich in resources, Area 7 was one of the strongest regions in the Outer Circle’s sea region of the Endless Sea. Its overall strength could be ranked in the top five.

Moreover, the Jostar Family that Dinos belonged to was one of the three biggest families in the Yellow Earth Continent. Their foundation was so deep that it was not something that the wizard organizations in Area 9 could compare to.

After the great battle, Dinos and the butler were busy instructing the survivors to clean up the mess and the deck. All kinds of cantrips were used to clean and tidy up the ship. Some technicians were checking if the Moon Ship was damaged.

Looking at the mess, Dinos sighed. “Uncle Fort, how are the losses this time?”

Butler Fort said softly, “Young Master, 42 sailors died, including 30 mortals and 12 apprentice wizards, while 57 have been injured. Other than the casualties, the property losses are not very big. It’s all thanks to Sir Levi who managed to kill the dark wizard leader in time and helped us recover a lot of our losses.”

‘ Damn these dark wizards.” Dinos’ face was cold. “When I went out to sea, I promised these sailors that I would lead them back safely to reunite with their families. Now, I have gone back on my word. Fort, after we get back, prepare a pension for the families of the victims. If there are no family members, bury these poor people. The Jostar Family will pay their debts.”

“Young Master, you don’t have to blame yourself. There were too many accidents on this journey. Who would have thought that we would encounter a rare great hurricane?”Ford sighed.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

“A great hurricane? No wonder they didn’t take the safe sea route and travel through this dangerous uninhabited sea area.”

The so-called great hurricane was one of the three major natural disasters of the Endless Sea, along with the sea beast tide and the mirage.

There was not much to explain about the sea monster tide. It basically erupted once in a while. Every five hundred years, a huge tide that swept across the Endless Sea would appear. Levi had just experienced it. In general, although the sea monster tide covered a wide area and was quite frequent, its death rate was not very high since the wizards had already figured out the pattern of its occurrence and could make preparations in advance.

The great hurricane was a superstorm that would suddenly appear in random places of the Endless Sea. It usually appeared without any warning and was very random. Sometimes, it might not appear once in a hundred years in the entire Endless Sea. Sometimes, it would appear continuously. In short, there was no pattern.

According to the classification of the Star Tower, the great hurricanes could be divided into nine levels according to the degree of danger. Even the weakest level one great hurricane was far more dangerous than the storms on the mortal sea. If it were not for the fact that the Jostar Family’s wizard ship, a mortal ship would have long been destroyed by the gale.

The danger of the great hurricanes increased sharply from level 3 onwards. Even if an official wizard was accidentally caught in a great hurricane, the terrifying storm could tear through his magic defense and blow him into a bloody mist.

If it was the legendary level 9 great hurricane, no one other than high-level wizards would be able to escape. This was because high-level wizards had already formed their primordial souls, allowing them to escape at any time through the primordial souls. That being said, if a high-level wizard stayed in a level 9 great hurricane area for a long time, their primordial soul would be blown out and dissipated too.

That was why even the wizards with great powers called it a calamity.

There were many different opinions on the cause of the great hurricane. There was no unified conclusion in the Wizard World. Some said that it was caused by the mutation of the intersection between the Realm of Divine Wind and the Realm of Azure Cloud where the Storm School of Thought was located. Some said that it was caused by the astral world’s Lord of Storm. Some even said that the hurricanes came from other unknown Shadow Realms or Multidimensional Planes.

Lastly, the mirage was the most mysterious and strange disaster because the wizard civilization had not studied it much at this stage. The mirage was the natural disaster that appeared the least frequently. It was a phenomenon that even wizards could not explain. Its appearance was also without warning and

had no patterns to follow..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 425 - Chapter 425: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (2)

Chapter 425: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Sometimes, the mirage would be in the form of a ghost market that suddenly appeared on the sea. In the ghost market would be all kinds of strange things and beings.

Sometimes, it was a magnificent ancient temple with eerie statues that could not be looked at directly.

Sometimes, it might even be a lost civilized city, where one could seemingly see an unknown civilization with a different style from the wizard civilization.

In short, the mirages came in various strange forms that were incomprehensible.

Either way, wizards who accidentally entered a mirage rarely left alive. From the wizards who were lucky enough to leave, they learned that the spiritual force of a wizard would be suppressed by an extremely powerful and mysterious spiritual power in the mirage, causing the wizard’s spell-casting to be extremely sluggish, and the power of spells would be reduced by a level. In other words, even if one was a second-circle wizard, one would only have first-circle combat strength after entering the mirage.

Additionally, the probability of mirages appearing was very small, given the very few mirages in the history of the Star Tower, so wizard schools of thought rarely studied this phenomenon purposefully.

So far, the one who had the most in-depth research on mirages was actually a new small wizard school of thought: The School of Dreams.

They believed that mirages might be a projection of a supreme will beyond the understanding of wizards in the Endless Sea. It was a strange space between illusion and reality, between fact and falsehood.

This “supreme will” could be a civilization that was more powerful than the wizard civilization, or it could even be a “supreme existence” of a higher dimension that was more powerful than the Gods of the astral world. Perhaps, this existence had just taken a nap at home and had a dream, forming “mirages” in the Endless Sea.

Of course, this theory was severely criticized by many traditional wizard schools of thought, who believed that the School of Dreams was seemingly going against the Realm of the Unbelievers as this speculation was simply too idealistic and nihilistic.

Thinking of this, Levi couldn’t help but sigh. “Even a Legendary Wizard can’t recognize the truth and nature of this world. The path of pursuing the truth is endless.”

Although the wizard civilization was powerful, he knew an old saying that said that there were bound to be things one couldn’t see and fathom, as well as others who were bound to be better.

Only by standing high could one see far. Therefore, he still had a long way to go as a wizard.

Just as Levi was worrying about nothing, Dinos had already tidied up the ship and had the servants prepare a banquet.

“Sir Levi, please follow me,” Fort said.

Levi followed the old butler to the luxurious banquet hall at the top of the ship.

All kinds of delicacies were displayed on the long table.

At the other end of the long table, Dinos looked tired, but he still smiled.

“Thank you again for saving our lives, Sir Levi. The Jostar Family has an oath: Kindness and debts must be repaid! This is our family motto and our business philosophy. Relying on our good reputation, the Jostar Family has been able to continuously expand and grow since our ancestor Rhine Jostar.”

“Wait a minute… Who did you say your ancestor was?” Levi suddenly interrupted.

“Rhine Jostar,” Dinos said proudly.

“Yes, he is our ancestor. You’ve heard of him?” Dinos suddenly perked up.

“Of course, Lionheart Knight Rhine, the famous legendary knight. How could I not have heard of him?” Levi said. Although he had heard about the Jostar Family from Manla, he did not expect Lionheart Knight Rhine to be their ancestor. He thought that the lionheart knight had died in the mortal world, but now it seemed that he had also entered the Realm of Azure Cloud.

The Lionheart Knight and the Flower Knight, two of the seven legendary knights from the Shining Tavern were all in the Realm of Azure Cloud.

On the other hand, according to Emperor Mu’s description, Golden Knight Gregor should have died at sea in the mortal world.

Other than that, Blood Knight Brad was Old Man Anderson, who was a Secondary Blood Clan member.

Up until now, the only ones among the seven legendary knights whose whereabouts were still unknown to Levi were Black Knight Blake, Thousand Faced Knight Nameless, and Snow Knight Flair.

Of course, other than these seven legendary knights, there were others. It was just that these seven were the ones who were more well-known in the Seven Kingdoms. They might not be the strongest, but they all had famous legends and extremely distinct personal characteristics. Under the artistic refinement and exaggeration of the bards, they eventually became the most famous seven legendary knights.

“Our ancestor has already fallen for hundreds of years. I thought that he had long been forgotten in the human world. I didn’t expect everyone to still remember him.” Dinos’ admiration for his ancestor could not help but grow even more.

When the topic of the legendary knight was brought up, Dinos seemed to have become a chatterbox, and Levi learned the true story of the Lionheart Knight from him.

After the Lionheart Knight became a legendary knight, he entered the Wizard World through some means. The Lionheart Knight did not have the talent to become a wizard, but he was determined to do something in the Wizard World so that his family would be around forever.

Therefore, he relied on his identity as a legendary knight to marry an apprentice wizard and successfully gave birth to a son with triple affinity and the talent to become a wizard.

After that, the Lionheart Knight did his best to earn money in this Wizard World as a legendary knight. He fought with wizards who had mastered spells, killed sea beasts in the Endless Sea, and sold materials to earn Aehter Stones, paving the way for the future of his son.

In the end, the son of the Lionheart Knight successfully became an official wizard and joined a second-circle wizard organization on the Yellow Earth

Continent. This was undoubtedly a good start..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 426 - Chapter 426: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (3)

Chapter 426: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

What followed next was the history of a wizard family’s struggles that was worthy of being written in a book.

Hundreds of years passed by. Even the Legendary Knight Rhine had long turned into a pile of dust. The wizard family created by him, a mortal, took root in the wizard world and grew stronger. It became one of the three major families of the Yellow Earth Continent, the Golden Lion Jostar Family.

The family did well.

“I knew it. A Legendary Knight can make a name for himself anywhere. Those who can cultivate the knight’s breathing technique to the legendary realm in the mortal world are not ordinary people. ” Levi was also extremely impressed by the Lionheart Knight.

After all, he could be considered to be fated with the Lionheart Knight. He had the Lion King’s Pride, a weapon that the Lionheart Knight used in the mortal world, in his storage bag. Though, God knows how the Lionheart Knight’s weapon ended up with Duke Bluefeather.

At the dinner party, Levi did not eat much. At the same time, Dinos talked on and on about the legendary stories of his ancestor that his father had told him.

Finally, after the banquet, Dinos realized that he seemed to have lost his composure. He said in embarrassment, “Sorry, I really want to become a Legendary Knight.”

“The Lionheart Knight is indeed amazing. Back when I was in the Shining Tavern in the mortal world, I would order a glass of Lion King’s Spirit every time.” Levi recalled the years he had spent struggling in the mortal world and could not help but sigh at the speed of time.

“The mortal world, huh? I haven’t been there before. I really want to go, but I know that with my identity as a wizard, it’s not appropriate for me to go,” Dinos said helplessly.

After eating and drinking to his heart’s content, Levi felt that it was time for him to leave. He cleared his throat and said, “Sir Dinos, it’s time for me to get off the ship. I have something urgent to attend to.”

“Alright, Fort, bring the thank-you gift over,” Dinos understood and said immediately.

Butler Fort smiled and took out a small storage bag.

“Sir Levi, this is a small token of the Jostar Family’s appreciation. Thank you for your help. It’s a small gift, but it’s the thought that counts. The Jostar Family will never forget your kindness. If you go to Yellow Earth Island in the future, you must visit us.”

Levi took the storage bag and found that there was a pile of Aether Stones inside. A total of 3,000!

“I won’t stand on ceremony.” He didn’t pretend to be polite by refusing. He had helped them for this reason.

It was not that he was greedy, but he was simply too poor.

3,000 Aether Stones was not bad. It was equivalent to three good first-circle Wizard Tools.

Dinos was quite generous.

That being said, Levi had saved his life. To a rich heir like Dinos, his life was definitely worth more than 3,000 Aether Stones.

After all, this Moon Ship alone cost 30,000 Aether Stones. If not for Levi, the Jostar family would have lost a wizard ship.

Levi’s figure jumped into the sea, and Leviathan caught him. Then, the human and whale quickly disappeared into the surging sea.

“Mr. Levi seems to be a legendary knight.” Dinos stood on the deck.

“Young Master,” Fort said. “Do you want to invite him into the family and make him a family guardian? You can let him guide you to become a Legendary Knight.”

“It’s obvious that he’s not interested.” Dinos shook his head. “I believe that with my ability, I can definitely become a Legendary Knight.”

The Moon Ship braved the wind and waves as it sailed slowly.

The next morning, after a night of traveling, Leviathan and Levi floated on the sea to rest while slowly moving forward. Leviathan used its flippers to pat its belly while Levi practiced breathing techniques on its back.

As they traveled, Levi’s Black Snake’s Message suddenly sensed a strange and powerful aura entrenched in the sea ahead. His Spider Sensing was also warning him. From the intensity of the warning, Levi felt that it should be a second-circle existence. In this uninhabited sea, it was most likely a

second-circle sea beast.

“Leviathan, wait for me here. Don’t run around. I’ll be right back,” Levi’s expression changed slightly as he said.

With his current strength, he didn’t have the absolute confidence to fight against a second-circle sea beast. However, he could fly. He planned to soar high and see what type of second -circle sea beast it was. If it was a mixed Dragon Clan, he would tame it when he had the strength in the future.

He wouldn’t have to worry about the secret medicine problem of the Golden Snake, Red Lotus, and other dragon-type breathing techniques for a long them then.

Leviathan nodded after hearing that and stayed where it was obediently, not daring to move.

Levi’s Blood Wings appeared and he flew to a height of 1,000 meters before slowly flying forward.

He could feel himself getting closer and closer to the behemoth. He tried his best to hide his aura while holding his breath. The perception of a second-circle existence must be very strong. Levi felt that even if he was in the sky, the other party might be able to sense him.

Still, he was almost sure that the other party was a second-circle sea beast. Among second -circle sea beasts, few could fly. This was the reason why he dared to come and investigate.

Levi looked down at the sea below. As expected, on a small island that slightly protruded out of the sea, he saw a giant sea beast that looked like a crocodile lying lazily in the sun. Bones littered the small island, including the bones and relics of first-circle sea beasts. There were even some broken bones and relics of first-circle wizards, as well as storage bags. Levi took all this in..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 427 - Chapter 427: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (4)

Chapter 427: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Second-circle sea beast, sea dragon crocodile! Hahaha, it’s really a mixed-blood dragon. It’ll be a huge profit for me this time.”

Levi was quite excited.

This sea dragon crocodile was the mixed-blood second-circle Dragon Clan that Levi had always dreamed of.

An adult could reach 30 meters in length. As a crocodile-type sea beast, it was even larger than the Dragon King Whale. Its body was covered with extremely solid scales that were comparable to second-circle defensive spells. It also mastered many powerful second-circle spells. In addition, the sea dragon crocodile had an extremely powerful bite force. It could tear apart even the second-circle defensive spell fields of some wizards.

Therefore, such a sea beast was surely an overlord in this sea area, a creature at the top of the food chain.

“It’s a pity that I’m not its match now. When my Golden Snake Breathing Technique reaches level 12 or when I advance to a second-circle wizard, I’ll come back and bring you home. In the future, you’ll replace Leviathan’s position and let it retire as soon as possible.” Levi looked at the giant crocodile and left helplessly.

He was just taking a look. He was not so proud to attack a second-circle sea beast.

One should know that if one wants to live long in the Wizard World, one should never think about challenging someone of a higher level. Perhaps one could succeed in challenging someone of a higher level once or twice, but one day, one would fail.

Levi, who was well-versed in the art of being cautious, liked the saturated style of fighting the most. It was fine if he didn’t make a move, but once he made a move, he would crush his opponents. This was the way of stability.

Meanwhile, the sea dragon crocodile on the island opened its mouth wide and lazily looked at Levi, who was leaving like a bug. Its eyes were filled with indifference and arrogance.

Many wizards tried to attack it, but they all died in its huge mouth. After all, it was not an ordinary second-circle sea beast. It was a mixed-blood Dragon Clan.

Just a while ago, a second-circle wizard from Area 8 had come to look for trouble. He was beaten up and fled.

“Without a doubt, I am the master of this sea!” Gustav thought.

Yes, the sea dragon crocodile had a name, and that was Gustav!

This was a name that was deeply buried in its bloodline memory. It was as if it was born with the name Gustav.

It possessed intelligence and strength that far surpassed that of its kind, and was not something that ordinary second-circle wizards could compare to. Anyone who looked down on Gustav would have to pay the price!

On the other side, Levi marked the coordinates of this place on the sea map. He also stored the aura of the sea dragon crocodile in the Black Snake’s Message. Once Levi had the strength, he would capture it and tame it.

Second-circle sea beasts were usually Lords in the sea area they were in, so they had a strong sense of territory. They usually would not move about, or they would be attacked by other second -circle sea beasts. Therefore, Levi was not worried that he would not be able to find the sea dragon crocodile.

Judging from the island’s situation, the sea dragon crocodile treated it as its home and had lived there for more than a hundred years.

After returning to Leviathan’s side, Levi had it take a long detour around the sea area where the sea dragon crocodile was entrenched.

In Year 1032 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Levi finally arrived at Area 8 at the

end of the Month of Northern Wind.

According to his understanding, the situation in Area 8 was not much different from Area 9. There were also two third-circle organizations and more than ten second-circle organizations.

Among them, the Pharmacist Association that Levi was going to visit was in a third -circle wizard organization called the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance.

The Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance was the largest wizard organization in

Area 8. It had two third-circle wizards. One was the leader of the alliance,

Master of Flames Claur, and the other was Lush Forest Witch Lola. The Lush Forest Witch was the president of Area 8’s Pharmacist Association and a senior second-circle pharmacist. It was said that the two seemed to be husband and wife, but for some reason, the relationship between them was not very harmonious.

There were many different factions in the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance. The leader of the alliance, Master of Flames, was from the Burning Faction, while the deputy leader, Lush Forest Witch, was from the Life Faction.

Before Levi came, he had done his homework. From the information he had received, Lush Forest Witch was relatively easy to deal with. Moreover, his teacher, Marlene, had asked someone to tell Lush Forest Witch about him earlier. Presumably, the other party would not make things difficult for him, so there should be no problem with him becoming a certified pharmacist.

To not be targeted by others, Levi did not plan to concoct a precious first-circle potion for the certification. He planned to concoct a simple first-circle health potion. Either way, as long as it passed the standard, it was fine. He only wanted to register as a pharmacist to sell potions.

Ocean Current Island, where the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance was located, was huge. The wizard organization’s base was located on a quiet harbor surrounded by mountains.

When they were still some distance away from the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance, Levi got off the Dragon King Whale and had it wait for him in the depths of the ocean. He then used the first-circle flying spell, Flying Fish Ocean Leap, that came with the Flying Fish Robe and began to glide long distances over the sea.

Following this, he boarded an Azure Ship that was about to arrive at the port. On the ship, there were many people other than Levi. He sensed that there were three official wizards, all wearing the robes of the Alliance. Other than them, there were also many apprentice wizards and some mortals.

These mortals were the potential wizards that the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance had found recently. Most of them were children. They looked at the magnificent wizard city, Hot Wind City, in front of them curiously and timidly..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 428 - Chapter 428: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (5)

Chapter 428: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Looking at them, Levi could not help but think of how he was when he first entered the Wizard World. Time passed, and he was no longer a mortal rookie who had just arrived. He could barely be called a fledgling wizard.

“Not bad. This time, we found another potential wizard with fire and water double affinity. Lord Claur will surely be very happy.” An official Wizard glanced at the unfamiliar Wizard Levi who had just boarded the ship, then retracted his gaze and said with a smile.

“That’s right, with double affinity, if nothing goes wrong, he can become a second-circle wizard smoothly, and it may even be possible for him to become a third-circle wizard,” Another official wizard said.

When Levi heard them talking about the young potential wizard with water and fire double affinity, he couldn’t help but think of Jagri from Whale Song Island. He wondered if that kid had died during the disaster on Whale Song Island.

Ever since that incident, Whale Song Island had closed itself off from the outside world and kept a low profile. It no longer caused any trouble or contacted the outside world. Therefore, Levi knew very little about the situation on Whale Song Island.

On this ship, the potential wizard with double affinity was a silver-haired girl named Sheely. Like Levi, she was also from the Emerald Kingdom. To a certain extent, they were from the same hometown. Sheely looked like she was only in her teens. Her eyes fluttered nervously, and she looked out of place among the official wizards.

Levi closed his eyes and sank into his thoughts. He did not care about these things that had nothing to do with him and was simply waiting for the ship to dock.

“Sir, you don’t look familiar. You’re not from Hot Wind Harbor, are you?” An official wizard suddenly came to Levi’s side and said with a smile.

Levi opened his eyes. This official wizard’s spiritual force fluctuations were similar to his, which was at the standard level of an ordinary first-circle wizard.

“That’s right. I’m here to get certified as a pharmacist,” Levi said. There was nothing to hide.

“I see. I was wondering why you looked so unfamiliar. So you’re a pharmacist from afar,” The first-circle wizard said enthusiastically when he heard that

Levi was a pharmacist. “My name is Doug, a first-circle wizard from Hot Wind Harbor. I’m also a first-circle weapon craftsman.”

Levi glanced at Doge. This was the first time he had met a weapon craftsman. He had heard that Hot Wind Harbor was similar to the Black Fire Island in the sense that it had many areas of underground fire.

The underground fire was suitable for making medicine and refining weapons, so many pharmacists and weapon craftsmen from the nearby districts gathered here. This was also why Hot Wind Harbor rose rapidly in the past two hundred years and formed a powerful third-circle wizard alliance.

After Levi left Area 9, he realized that even in the Outer Circle region, Area 9 was still relatively backward. Whether in terms of high-end combat power or low-end combat power, they were inferior.

Since Doug had nothing to do, he chatted with Levi on the ship. He even invited him to become Claur’s subordinate, saying that an organization like the Gray Tower had no future.

Levi was quite speechless. He declined Doug’s invitation. Fortunately, the latter did not get angry about it. In fact, most wizards had good tempers. In this world, it was easier to survive if one was more amicable.

After chatting with Doug for a while, they became a little more familiar with each other. After arriving at the port, Doug enthusiastically told Levi the location of the Pharmacist Association before leaving with the apprentices.

Levi stood still and looked at the seaside port city. Here, mortals and wizards lived together, similar to the Yellow Earth Continent. On higher grounds were two tall wizard towers. One was charred black and carved with fire patterns, like a volcano that was about to erupt. It was the wizard tower of Master of Flames Claur, Tower of Flames.

The other tower opposite the black tower was a white steeple covered in all kinds of vines. The green steeple was hidden in the mountains. This was Levi’s destination, the Lush Forest Tower.

“I hope everything goes well.” With his previous experience of being certified as a pharmacist by Ms. Marlene, Levi maintained his vigilance as he quickly headed toward the Lush Forest Tower.

Lush Forest Tower.

Levi arrived travel-worn. He looked at the two guards outside the tower and could not help but stop.

The two guards were tall. One had four furry, white-haired arms and held a mithril greatsword. The other had the upper body of a human and the lower body of a giant snake. His tail coiled on the ground.

Levi almost thought that he had come to the cave of the snake demon in the Calabash Brothers.

“Bloodline modification wizards… Isn’t this too ugly? They’re not even as good-looking as me.” Levi refuted in his heart.

Judging from the other party’s spiritual forcer fluctuations, it seemed that these two guards were first-circle wizards from the Life School of Thought. To think they were only guards here… It was evident how powerful the Lush Forest Witch was.

“What brings you here, sir?” The bloodline modification wizard with the human face and snake body asked coldly when he saw Levi.

I’m Levi, an official wizard of Area 9’s Gray Tower,” Levi quickly said. ” I’m here to register for the pharmacist certification. Please inform the president.” After saying that, he took out 20 Aether Stones and gave them 10 each.

The two guards looked at each other, and then discreetly accepted the Aether Stones.

“Follow me,” The wizard with the human face and snake body said.

Levi quickly thanked him and followed.

“Bloodline modification wizards are even less human than me. To think they changed their legs…” Levi thought to himself.

Not long after, he arrived inside the Lush Forest Tower..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 429 - Chapter 429: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (6)

Chapter 429: Three Calamities, Pandora Matriarch, Civilization War! (6)

Translator: Nvoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The moment Levi entered the Lush Green Tower, he felt as if he had entered a botanical garden. There were all kinds of colorful plants, flowers, birds, fish, and insects.

The apprentice wizards bustled about. Occasionally, strange creatures in transparent cubicles could be seen, either sleeping, roaring, or hitting the glass.

Levi even saw a three-meter-tall humanoid creature with a dog’s head and long hair, wearing a mini skirt. When it saw Levi, it called out with a hoarse and strange smiling voice, “Big brother…”

“F\*ck.”

Levi was shocked and speechless. He looked straight ahead and followed the snake-bodied wizard to the top floor of the Lush Forest Tower in an elevator made of vines. From there, one could overlook the entire Hot Wind Harbor.

On the top floor, a tall and slender green-robed witch, who seemed to be at least two meters tall, with exquisite curves and an otherworldly aura, was standing by the window and looking into the distance.

“Lord Witch, this is Mr. Levi from the Gray Tower. He wants to be certified as a registered pharmacist.” The snake-bodied person left after saying that.

“Greetings, Lord Witch,” Levi said nervously.

In front of an unfamiliar third-circle wizard, he was naturally extremely nervous. Just the spiritual fluctuations that the other party unconsciously emitted made him feel as if he was in the middle of a boundless wave.

However, Levi did not expect that the Lush Forest Witch was not a human, but a genuine elf!

The sharp ears, tall figure, beautiful face, and green hair that cascaded behind her like willow leaves proved that she was a green elf of the elf race. Although Levi had never seen green elves before, he was very familiar with the potion named after their race.

He had been making the potion since he was an apprentice, and he was still using it as a wizard.

The potion was called the Green Elf’s Tears and had the effect of increasing the upper limit of one’s spell power.

It was one of the three basic potions for wizards. The other two were the Blood Elf’s Wail and the Smurf’s Leap.

Of course, the Green Elf’s Tears was a general name for this series of potions. It included the low-level apprentice version and the first-circle wizard version. Levi simply referred to them as green potions.

Since elves were a long-lived species like the Blood Clan, Levi was not sure how long this young, beautiful, and tall witch had lived. It was possible that even the first Tower Master Salman had to call her grandma…

“I’ve already heard about your situation from little Marlene. Wait for three days in Hot Wind Harbor. The other two first-circle pharmacists who are participating in the certification haven’t arrived yet. When they’ve arrived, the certification assessment will be commenced,” The Lush Forest Witch said calmly. Her gaze was deep, and Levi could see the traces of time.

“Yes, Lord Lola.”

Levi nodded and left the Lush Forest Tower, planning to find a place to stay for three days.

After leaving, he found a small hotel and settled down, finally heaving a sigh of relief.

The other party was a true expert, and the pressure she gave Levi was not small.

The Lush Forest Witch should be much stronger than the Tower Master, who had just become a third-circle wizard. Of course, it was also possible that the Tower Master’s appearance was too comical, which weakened his prestige and pressure as a third-circle wizard.

Other than the fact that it was extremely difficult for the elves to reproduce and that their numbers were extremely scarce, they far surpassed humans in other aspects.

Their longevity was three times that of humans, so even if they had Children of Chaos talent, they could rely on time to accumulate and basically all of them could become official wizards. The most infuriating thing was that elves were often more talented than humans, and there were quite a few who had triple or double affinities. The blue elves even steadily produced a “Child of the Elements” who had water element affinity every 100 years. The same was true for the other two races.

According to the wizards’ General Education course about elves’ history, elves were not the natives of the wizard world. They were similar to the Blood Clan such that they were visitors when a Multidimensional Plane intersected with this world’s celestial sphere a long time ago.

Their hometown was called the Pandora Plane. It was a water world similar to the Endless Sea. There were three major races, the blue elves, the green elves, and the blood elves. These three major races believed in a common existence called the Pandora Matriarch, which was a towering tree that looked like the World Tree. According to the elves, it was the fruit of the Pandora Tree that bred the first elf sages, who then created the prosperous Pandora Empire.

When the Pandora Empire was at its peak, it was not inferior to the early wizard civilization. Although they were few in number, they were all elites and had their own spell-casting system. Being arrogant and conceited, they tried to invade the wizard civilization. This caused a large-scale war between the wizards and elves. The war was called the Elf-Wizard War.

In the end, the wizards won the war, Even the Pandora Tree was cut in half by

Sauron, the first Legendary Wizard of the wizard civilization. If not for Sauron’s kindness and his reluctance to sever the inheritance of the elven civilization, the elven civilization might have been uprooted.

Later, after Sauron established the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, he returned the Pandora Tree to the elven civilization and solidified a legendary spell he created on the Pandora Tree: the Pandora’s Eternal Covenant!

This cut off the elven civilization’s path to reaching the legendary level and made it a subsidiary civilization of the wizard civilization from the roots. The two civilizations thus became allies and stopped invading each other.

At this point, the large-scale civilization war ended with the complete victory of the wizard civilization.

This was the first large-scale war victory that the wizard civilization had achieved since it emerged.

At the same time, the other planes also learned about the terrifying wizards.

“Sauron, the Knight of Wisdom among the Seven Knights of the Sky, the ancestor of the wizards!” The first time Levi had heard of this person was in the Church’s legends of the Seven Knights of the Sky.

The ancestor of wizards, Sauron, was demonized by the Church of Holy Light.

He had many titles, such as the first Legendary Wizard, the founder of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, the eternal Grand Council Chairman, and many more.

Even a low-level weakling like Levi knew a lot about him.

It was a pity that Sauron left the council later. No one knew where he went. It was possible that he was wandering in other Multidimensional Planes. Some even said that he might have entered the astral world and become a… God..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 430 - Chapter 430: Unpredictable Human Hearts, City Destroying Battle, Certification Successful! (1)

Chapter 430: Unpredictable Human Hearts, City Destroying Battle, Certification Successful! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

The next day, Levi, who had spent the night cultivating in the inn, opened the window and enjoyed the sea breeze.

From time to time, streaks of light flew across the sky.

According to Levi’s rough perception, although the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance claimed that they had 20 official wizards, there were at least 30 official wizards living in Hot Wind City.

Hot Wind City itself was a place similar to the Blacksail Wizard Market, so it was normal for many nomadic wizards to live here.

Unlike the wizard organizations in Area 9 which had the ideal of “double super and multiple strong”, there was only one absolute overlord in Area 8, and that was the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance.

Other than this third-circle organization, there were only a few second-circle organizations. The others were all “peacefully” swallowed up by the rapidly expanding Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance while the latter relied on its well-known pharmaceutical and weapon-making abilities to create huge profits.

Coupled with the prestige of the two third-circle wizards, many small organizations could not resist the pressure and chose to compromise. This was because the official wizards of their organizations were almost all poached by the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance, making even normal teaching a problem. Although such an act was somewhat shameless to many wizard organizations, it did not violate the laws of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, so no one dared to say anything.

It was said that the Master of Flames was a very ambitious third-circle wizard. He had been in the third circle for a hundred years and was now three hundred years old. He was abnormally strong and could be said to be the strongest in Area 8. His goal was to merge the entire Area 8 into the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance and make the Tower of Flames the absolute ruler of this sea area.

In Levi’s opinion, those who could do such things in remote areas like this must have connections and backgrounds in the Star Tower, just like Morpheus. The reason why they were so unscrupulous was that they had the support of the mysterious five-circle powerhouse.

To be honest, Levi did not have a good impression of the Burning Faction. So far, he had met two official wizards from the Burning Faction, Kane and Terell, who were both not good people.

Perhaps it was because the Meditation Art they cultivated was of the fire element, but the wizards of the Burning Faction were generally more radical. They were easily provoked and angered, and they would easily attack at any slight disagreement. They were the type that would not talk if they could fight.

Of course, it was also possible that the Burning Faction’s wizards were getting too arrogant because Blazing Sun God Wizard Edmund was the current Grand Council Chairman.

There were still two days left before the pharmacist certification assessment.

Levi currently had 10,000 Aether Stones on him, so he planned to walk around Hot Wind City and see if he could buy anything he wanted. Of course, he would only buy some cheap things. He had to save the Aether Stones to buy potion formulas at the Haitian Wizard Festival.

As he strolled around, Levi arrived at a small shop.

“Doug’s Wizard Tool Store. So this guy opened a Wizard Tool shop here.”

Levi thought of that Doug who had struck up a conversation with him yesterday, and his heart skipped a beat.

The shop was closed, otherwise, he would have liked to go in and check out the prices of Wizard Tools and understand the market situation in Area 8.

After that, Levi quickly browsed through all the shops in Hot Wind City and returned to his hotel in satisfaction.

“To think I found an endurance-type breathing technique.”

Levi took out an inheritance diagram of the Mountain Wolf Breathing Technique. It was a basic breathing technique that he had found in an antique shop.

The Mountain Wolf Breathing Technique could be cultivated to the limit of level 5. Although it was very trashy, it had a limit breaking point of 2 points.

Endurance-type breathing techniques were too rare. The more, the better.

Apart from that, Levi did not find any potion formulas, which was within his expectations.

At night, Levi cultivated the Golden Snake Breathing Technique in the hotel. Of course, he was not completely relaxed as his Spider Sensing had been giving him a slight warning today. This was not a good sign. Either someone in Hot Wind City wanted to harm him or some of his enemies were cursing him from far away.

The golden snake’s forked tongue flicked while the Advanced Perception was also activated. After all, this was a foreign land, so it was always better to be more cautious.

[Golden Snake Breathing Technique Proficiency +56]

By the time Levi finished his cultivation, it was already late at night.

When he opened his eyes, his expression suddenly changed.

Through the snake tongue’s perception, he sensed a familiar aura approaching the hotel. Beside this aura was another unfamiliar aura. It seemed to be a first-circle wizard.

“Doug.”

Although they were heading over, he was not sure if they were heading toward him or someone else.

“Don’t worry about things that have nothing to do with me,” Levi muttered to himself.

He carefully recalled that since he came to this place, he had never provoked the other party, nor had he ever been involved in any trouble. Therefore, he felt that he was overthinking.

Unfortunately, as the Spider Sensing’s warning became stronger and stronger, Levi knew – there was a high chance that those two were here for him and they were hostile!

Levi immediately left the hotel with the principle that it was better to avoid trouble.

At the same time, it was to determine if Doug was here for him. With that, he left the hotel and quickly disappeared into the sea..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 431 - Chapter 431: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (2)

Chapter 431: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Either way, Levi had whale lungs, so he could stay in the water for three days and three nights and still be fine.

Not long after, two wizards in black flame-patterned robes appeared on the surface of the sea, floating in the air.

“Hmm? Did he go into the sea? He must be a helper that old woman Lola had invited. He even said that he was here to be certified as a pharmacist. I’ve long heard that Lola was close to the Gray Tower’s Marlene. This person must have been sent by Marlene.” Doug sneered in his heart.

Initially, he wasn’t sure, but Levi actually left the hotel upon sensing his arrival.

What did this mean? This meant that Levi was up to something.

If the other party had nothing to hide, why would he run?

He must have a guilty conscience!

This was Doug’s logic.

In fact, he had no intentions of killing Levi. After all, the latter was an official wizard of the Gray Tower, which had a newly advanced third-circle wizard. In addition to the protection of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council’s Act, it was not wise to kill a first-circle wizard.

He just wanted to bring Levi to Lord Claur so that Lord Claur could find out if Levi was a subordinate of the Lush Forest Witch.

It was rumored that the relationship between the Lush Forest Witch and Master of Flames wasn’t good. In reality, the two were not just on bad terms. They were already fighting both openly and secretly. They were just short of fighting in front of everyone.

“Forget it. I just need to know that there’s something fishy with the other party. I have to inform Lord Claude and make preparations in advance. The arrival of this person means that the Gray Tower might interfere in the upcoming matters. We have to be more vigilant. After all, the other party is also a third-circle wizard organization.” Doug’s voice rang in his companion’s mind.

The other first-circle wizard, Sindert, transmitted his voice, “That’s right. Even if this person is really here to be certified as a pharmacist, we have to keep an eye on him at this juncture. Otherwise, it’s easy for something to happen. No matter what, being careful will not go wrong.”

Although this bay was not big, it was very deep. Doug was a wizard of the Burning Faction, so he didn’t master any spells that would allow him to dive into the deep sea. Ordinary diving potions could not help a wizard with a weak physique like him withstand the huge pressure of the Deep Sea. Moreover, the power of the Burning Faction’s spells was greatly reduced in the sea, so he definitely could not follow Levi in.

Although his companion, Sindert, was from the Ocean School of Thought, he would be easily ambushed by the other party if he went alone. Therefore, Doug thought for a moment and sneered, “Let’s wait for a while. Let him stay in the sea. I don’t believe that he won’t come out.’

The bay was not big. If Levi appeared on the surface of the sea, he would be detected by Doug and Sindert with their Perception spells. They did not believe that he could stay in there for a day. It would mean that he had already left the harbor.

Then…

The sun rose and the surface of the sea was covered in golden light.

On the ship, Doug and Sindert looked tired.

They had been using their Perception spells for an entire night, but that damned Levi really did not seem to have come out of the Deep Sea…

“Could that person be a mixed-blood of the Sea Clan? Or has he already left? Maybe he has mastered some kind of profound spell to conceal his aura?” Sindert was puzzled.

“Let’s go! Don’t waste time. That person has probably left,” Doug said.

“Aren’t we going to wait a little more? Do you want me to go down?” Sindert hesitated for a moment before saying.

Doug thought about it and said, “Forget it, let’s not wait anymore. Now that that bitch Lora has found an ally in the Gray Tower, we have to be prepared. Let’s not care about him for now. A first-circle wizard can’t do anything. We’re not worried about him, but the Gray Tower behind him.”

“Alright, let’s go.”

The two first-circle wizards communicated with each other through voice transmission, and then quickly left.

In the Deep Sea, Levi detected that the two had already left the range of his snake tongue.

Still, he was not in a hurry to surface. Instead, he pondered in the dark seabed. ‘What did I do? Why are they hostile to me? It’s inexplicable.”

Levi felt somewhat wronged. His two-meter-tall body leaned against a huge rock on the seabed. In a fit of anger, he smashed an unknown sea beast that passed by in front of him with a punch.

“This is really too much. I didn’t do anything and I was targeted for no reason. Is there still justice? Is there any law? It’s all my fault. I’m not strong enough and I’m too kind and approachable. I made those people think that I’m a pushover. Doug, the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance… You guys really deserve to die.”

Levi’s heart was in a gloomy mood as he reflected on his recent actions. Then, he gave up on reflecting.

“I’m not the one in the wrong, it’s them! I have to figure out what’s going on first before deciding if I should continue with the pharmacist certification. The certification can be done at any time, but I only have one life.”

Levi stayed in the Deep Sea for another day and waited until the third day when he was supposed to be registered as a pharmacist. He was not in a hurry to get the pharmacist certification because he was not sure about the Lush Forest Witch’s stand.

According to Ms. Marlene, although the Lush Forest Witch looked cold, she was kind-hearted. The green elves were also the easiest to interact with among the three major elf races.

But now, Levi was not sure. The people from the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance were hostile toward him, so he did not dare to get his pharmacist certificate for the time being.

As such, he was not in a hurry to go to Hot Wind City. Instead, he stayed in the sea while sensing the situation in the city..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 432 - Chapter 432: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (3)

Chapter 432: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Suddenly, a terrifying explosion sounded in Hot Wind City, spreading throughout the bay. As if this was some kind of signal, all kinds of spells whooshed throughout the bay.

Levi sneakily poked his head out of the sea like a kappa only to see two groups of people fighting in the air on the streets of Hot Wind City.

“What’s going on? Why did they suddenly start fighting?”

Levi looked at the battlefield in front of him. Flames soared into the sky and smoke filled the air. He was stunned.

Could it be that some dark wizard organization had ambushed the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance?

The confusion lasted until he saw two dazzling third-circle wizards rising from the Tower of Flames and the Lush Forest Tower respectively. Then, the two third circle Wizard began to attack each other with spells.

These two third-circle wizards were the Master of Flames and the Lush Forest Witch!

“No way. Wasn’t their relationship as husband and wife simply inharmonious?

Is there a need to escalate it to the level of a war between third-circle wizards? Damn it, my plan to become a registered pharmacist is ruined…”

Levi watched the battle from afar. The two parties fought fervently. As a mere first-circle wizard, he naturally did not dare to join in the fun.

If it were not for the fact that the Wizard World had not invented a satellite that covered the Endless Sea and mobile phones for communication, Levi would have called the Star Tower and reported this matter by now.

Was this their rule of law?

People were fighting in broad daylight, and even official wizards had begun to attack each other.

On the other side, the battle between the two third-circle wizards had already produced real flames.

“B\*tch, I’m the leader of the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance! Don’t go too far!” The Master of Flames Claur cursed.

Claur was a middle-aged man with gray hair at his temples. He had the aura of a noble. He was wearing a red robe. With a wave of his hand, he threw out five fireballs as if they were free. For a third-circle wizard like him, this kind of second-circle cantriD was easv.

The terrifying fireballs exploded in the air, and Levi could feel the aftermath of the explosion from the bay.

On the other side, the green-robed Lush Forest Witch Lola, who was taller than her husband Claur, sneered. “Don’t forget, Claur. I agreed to merge the Lush Forest Tower into the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance because of our relationship back then. Now that you and I are no longer partners, I would have moved out of here long ago if not for the sake of your reputation. I didn’t expect you to be so petty. To think you schemed against me and used me. If it weren’t for my identity as a second-circle senior pharmacist, would you have been able to recruit so many first-circle wizards? Just with you? Can you do it?”

The two third-circle wizards seemed to have some sort of grudge, and they fought like enemies.

The battle was getting increasingly intense. Out of consideration for his own safety, Levi stopped watching and left the place temporarily. However, he did not go far. Instead, he found the Dragon King Whale and hid at the bottom of the sea.

The reason why he didn’t leave was that he was still concerned about his pharmacist certification, and he wanted to find out why Doug and the others were hostile to him.

By now, Levi had already memorized the auras of Doug and Sindert. After the battle was over, he would return and find Doug to get things straight. Otherwise, he would have to worry about being targeted in the future.

The battle in Hot Wind City was still ongoing.

However, the key to this war was not the weak apprentice wizards below, but the first and second-circle wizards, and the most important third-circle wizards.

Lola was like a green goddess. She knew some elven spells, to begin with, so she used an obscure elven language to chant and cast her elven spells. It was a spell ability that was close to the Plant Faction of the Life Faction. It was just that as a green elf who was naturally affable to plants, the power of similar spells cast by Lola was immense.

Lola’s wicker-like hair began to grow longer, turning into shiny vines or whips. These vines extended in the air and wrapped around Claur’s fireballs. At the same time, in the Lush Forest Tower, a 10-meter-tall giant wearing beast skin over his hard rock skin jumped out. The giant waved his huge axe and slashed at Claur.

This was a Mountain Giant, the bionic source of the Earth Faction’s first-circle spell, Mountain Giant’s Wrath. It was a creature from the Multidimensional Planes, and its adults generally had third-circle strength, but it was extremely rare.

Lola’s Mountain Giant had been modified by her Life School of Thought’s experiments and spells. She had installed all kinds of powerful biological prosthetics. For example, the Mountain Giant had the head of a second-circle mixed-blood Dragon Clan, the dragon halberd whale.

At this moment, the dragon halberd whale opened its bloody mouth and spat out a water column that was much more exaggerated than the Dragon King Whale Leviathan, using the water to suppress the fire.

In addition, there was a pair of wings on the Mountain Giant’s back that covered the sky. The wings flapped and the wind whistled as the fire was blown towards the Tower of Flame’s camp.

“You b\*tch, just to deal with me, you actually woke up this monster. You… You’re infuriating me!” Claur’s face turned red as he chanted, and a terrifying third-circle spell began to brew.

Third-circle spell, Sun Flame Explosion!

It was as if a small Sun had appeared in the sky above Hot Wind City. A fireball with a diameter of five meters hovered above Claur’s right hand, and his red robe fluttered in the wind.

Boom!

The Sun Flame Explosion collided with the Mountain Giant!

Terrifying flames spread in the air, and the city trembled.. Third-circle power was terrifying!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 433 - Chapter 433: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (4)

Chapter 433: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Fortunately, they were fighting in the sky. If they were fighting on the ground, God knows how many houses and mortals would have been destroyed by the explosion.

On the other side, on the battlefield of the low-level wizards, Doug and Sindert joined forces to fight against the senior first-circle wizards of the Lush Forest Tower. Just as the two sides were evenly matched, the Five Fireballs Technique descended from the sky and engulfed the senior first-circle wizard.

A beautiful and scantily clad second-circle witch stepped on the charred bone powder of the senior first-circle wizard and laughed sharply.

“Thank you, Lord Red Flame Witch!”

Doug and Sindert bowed their heads respectfully.

The scantily dressed fiery Red Flame Witch chuckled and said, “Doug, you said a wizard from the Gray Tower is here. Where is he?”

“Lord Red Flame Witch, that wizard might have run away… I haven’t seen him yet,” Doug said in a low voice, trembling with fear.

This Red Flame Witch was Lord Claur’s new lover. She was the last straw that caused Lord Claur and Lola to fall out. God knows what kind of magic this witch had. To think a mere second-circle wizard was able to take down Lord Claur, a third-circle wizard.

“Oh, I see. It’s okay then. Maybe he’s really just here to be certified as a pharmacist.” After saying that, the Red Flame Witch left.

She was a second-circle wizard, but she did not participate in the second-circle battle. This was because she had encountered a second-circle sea beast, a sea dragon crocodile, in a sea area some time ago. Seeing that the other party was a mixed-blood dragon, she wanted to take it down.

She thought that with her strength, she would’ve been able to take it down even if it was a mixed-blood dragon. Unexpectedly, that damn second-circle sea beast was fine while she, on the other hand, had been seriously injured by the other party’s attack and had yet to recover. She could not even cast some important second-circle spells.

Therefore, Claur had let her slack off when planning the battle plan for this war. He did not let her participate in the second-circle battles because the current Red Flame Witch could only be considered half a second-circle wizard. She was too weak.

In any case, the Tower of Flames had more second-circle wizards than the Lush Forest Tower. They did not particularly lack her.

Just as the battle between the two three-circle wizards in the sky reached a critical moment, a hexagram array suddenly appeared in the sky. Within the mysterious array, a figure wearing a star-patterned robe suddenly descended.

As soon as he arrived, his powerful spiritual force swept across the entire city.

“Stop fooling around! Do you think the Charter is just for show?” The old man coldly berated.

His hair was disheveled and white. He looked casual and unshaven, seemingly a serious wizard who did research every day.

He was Area 8’s Star Supervisor, Riemann.

Every region in the outer and inner sea regions had a law enforcer, the Star Supervisor.

They usually had the power to suppress all rebellions, but unless it involved an entire region, they would not intervene.

Now, the war between the two third-circle wizards had seriously affected the order of the area, so Riemann had no choice but to intervene.

Of course, the reason why he was able to arrive on time was that the Lush

Forest Witch had already informed him about the battle beforehand. The Lush Forest Witch realized that her former partner might make trouble for her at any time, and it would inevitably lead to a large-scale wizard war. So, she simply reported it first and asked the supervisor to be prepared.

As the Star Supervisor, Riemann had Space Teleportation Scrolls distributed by the organization, so he could naturally arrive at the location of the incident easily.

In this regard, the actions of the Lush Forest Witches were similar to Tower Master Herman, who had also reported the battle to the Star Enforcer before the battle with Harland.

As a fourth-circle wizard, Riemann was extremely powerful. Normally, a fourth-circle wizard wouldn’t appear in such a remote place like the Outer Circle Area. He was here purely because of the organization’s mission.

Riemann casually cast a third-circle spell, Sea Giant’s Hand, which formed a giant blue palm and slapped Claur away. Then, he said to the Lush Forest

Witch, “Put away your modified creature. This creature will easily go berserk. When the time comes, you might not be able to control it. It’s better to use it less.”

“Alright, Lord Supervisor.” The Lush Forest Witch obediently cast a spell to send the Mountain Giant back to the Lush Forest Tower. Then, she stopped the wizards under her command and coldly looked at the dazed Claur.

How could Claur not judge the situation? This slut definitely had an extraordinary relationship with the supervisor, and there might even be something going on between the two!

Otherwise, why would the supervisor be biased when both had clearly fought?

The other party only sent him flying and not this b\*tch.

To think he, Claur, was cuckolded!

Claur was furious.

As expected of a green elf, she cuckolded him without anyone knowing!

“Claur, Lola, you two are the leaders of a third-circle wizard organization, yet you led the wizards under your command to start an internal war, causing huge casualties. Now, in the name of the Star Tower, according to the Pan -Plane Wizard Congress Act, I arrest you. You will be judged by the Wizard Tribunal.’

Claur’s expression changed slightly when he heard this. However, he remembered that he had a big shot behind him, so he didn’t say anything. Either way, even if he went to jail, that bitch would accompany him.

Plus, he was a third-circle wizard, so the Pan-Plane Wizard Council would not easily give him the death penalty. After all, in the future Plane War, every third -circle wizard was also an important backbone. Therefore, he would at most be locked in Abyss City for some time. After he was released, he could still recover his legal identity..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 434 - Chapter 434: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (5)

Chapter 434: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Lola, you reported the collusion between the third-circle wizard Claur and the dark wizard organization, the Black Sun Steeple. The Pan-Plane Wizard

Council has looked into it and found it to be true. According to the Pan-Plane Wizard Congress Act, you don’t need to go to the Wizard Tribunal for the time being, but you have to pay a fine of 100,000 Aether Stones and enter a 100-year observation period. If there is no major violation of the law during this period,

you will be exempted from prosecution.”

“Thank you, Lord supervisor. I fought against Claur for my own protection, and it was not intentional. I have a slate recording all the illegal acts that Claur committed in the past few years.” Lola waved her hand, and streaks of light fell into Inspector Riemann’s palm.

“Alright, I’ve received all the evidence. You can leave for now,” Riemann said calmly.

“You adulterous couple framed me? I didn’t collude with the Black Sun Tower!” Claur’s expression hanged drastically. “B\*tch, you actually reported me? And it looks like you started a long time ago. At that time, we were still partners!” Lola didn’t say a word and left silently.

“There are witnesses and evidence, yet you still dare to quibble. Claur, surrender now!” Riemann sneered. As a fourth-circle wizard, he was confident.

Claur’s face turned ashen, and he suddenly laughed wildly. “In that case, I won’t pretend anymore. I’ll lay my cards on the table. I am indeed a member of the Black Sun Steeple! Brothers, I’ll retreat first! We’ll meet again if we’re fated!”

Boom!

Claur threw out a scroll that was engraved with a pattern that looked like a black sun.

Fourth-circle spell, Black Sun Annihilation!

Claur’s expression was cold.

Indeed, the Black Sun Steeple had once looked for him and tried to persuade him to join the dark wizard organization, but he did not agree because he did not want to give up his identity and status in Area 8. These were the fruits of his hard work after toiling for a hundred years.

But now, since things had come to this, Claur didn’t hesitate anymore.

As the scroll was torn apart, the shadow of a black sun appeared.

Riemann’s expression changed.

Fourth-circle spell, Sea Sky Wall!

Between Riemann and the black sun, a blue curtain that was hundreds of meters tall suddenly rose, forming an indestructible barrier.

The black sun exploded soundlessly, destroying everything!

It was as if the surrounding light was attracted over, causing the entire bay to instantly turn dark…

It was a fourth-circle spell created by Black Sun Adam, a Black Sun Steeple’s genius dark wizard with the dual talents of Child of the Fire Element and Heart of Darkness!

Rumble!

A shockwave swept out and the Sea Sky Wall was torn apart.

The shockwave rushed toward Riemann.

However, thanks to the Sea Sky Wall and the distance, the shockwaves couldn’t tear Riemann’s fourth-circle defensive field.

But the Hot Wind City… It was done for.

Countless houses were destroyed, and God knows how many mortals and wizards suffered. Only the Tower of Flames and the Lush Forest Tower avoided the impact, relying on the wizard tower’s defensive array and the fact that they were far away.

Riemann’s face was livid.

“He really is a dark wizard?” He couldn’t help but curse in his heart. With this, the casualties seemed to have become even worse.

“That damned Black Sun Adam! He’s always giving us trouble.” Riemann searched for Claur’s aura, who had gone to God knows where, and disappeared from the harbor.

Three days later, Hot Wind City was in a mess, like the scene of the ancient city Pompii’s end after the volcanic eruption.

Other than a few wizards and apprentice wizards, the vast majority of mortals and apprentice wizards died from the aftershocks emitted by the fourth-circle dark wizard spell, Black Sun Annihilation, leaving no bones behind.

Lola’s expression was complicated as she looked at the ruins of Hot Wind City. Her heart was filled with bitterness. Because she had made preparations in advance, the losses of the Lush Forest Tower this time were not too great, but it was still very uncomfortable.

At this time, no one could care less about Levi, who had come all the way here to be certified as a pharmacist.

In the Deep Sea hundreds of miles away from the bay, Levi opened his eyes.

“The battle should be over. Why is it so f\*cking hard for me to get certified as a registered pharmacist? I didn’t do anything, but I was involved in an inexplicable internal strife. If the Lush Forest Witch is dead, I would have to go to Area 7 to be certified.”

There was no Pharmacist Association in Area 10. Otherwise, Levi would have gone there instead of coming to Area 8.

Besides, he still had one more thing to do, and that was to find Doug.

Thinking of this, Levi started to head towards Hot Wind City. His Spider Sensing gave no warning, so it seemed that the danger was not great.

When Levi arrived at Hot Wind City, he was dumbfounded.

“Why is there a large piece missing from such a big city…?”

There were ruins and wreckage everywhere, and the aura of death and sadness permeated the air.

“Are third-circle wizards that powerful? This should be fourth-circle strength…” Levi was suspicious.

If this was also caused by a third-circle wizard, then the Tower Master, who was also a third -circle wizard, was nothing in comparison!

Putting that aside, Levi began to search for Doug’s aura. He wondered if the latter was still around after three days and the city was gone.

With his snake tongue, he quickly found Doug’s aura. Sindert’s aura was gone, and God knows if he was dead or where he had run off to.

Thinking of this, Levi changed his appearance slightly. Although changing his appearance was not very useful for wizards who relied on spiritual force to identify people, it was better than nothing..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 435 - Chapter 435: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (6)

Chapter 435: Unpredictable Human Hearts, CityDestroying Battle, Certification Successful! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi came to the inland area of Ocean Current Island. In an underground karst cave group more than ten kilometers away from him, he sensed Doug’s aura. In addition, there seemed to be another unfamiliar aura. This aura was stronger than Doug’s, giving Levi quite a sense of danger. The owner of the aura seemed to be between the first and second circles, which made him hesitate.

He saved the other party’s aura and began to wait patiently.

He sensed the auras of those two from afar. With the perception range of his snake tongue, he was very confident that the other party did not discover him.

The next day, the aura that gave Levi quite a sense of danger finally left, leaving only Doug.

Levi waited for another half a day. After confirming that the person had indeed left, he quickly headed in Doug’s direction with a cold expression.

In a deep underground cave, Doug leaned against the ground. His body was covered in the burn marks from the black sun, and his face was pale and in pain.

“Damn Claur! I was so loyal to him, but he abandoned me!” Doug cursed in his heart.

For the past two days, he and the Red Flame Witch had been hiding in this deep underground cave in the inland area to avoid the Star Tower’s pursuit. This place was thousands of meters underground, and the rock layers inside had a significant isolation effect on spiritual force. Even the Perception spells of third-circle wizards would find it difficult to penetrate the rock layers since most of the Perception spells were based on spiritual force.

Since Claur, as the leader of the Tower of Flames, had committed a crime, a lackey like Doug naturally couldn’t escape responsibility either. It was just that currently, most of the enforcers had gone after Claur, and no one cared about a

small figure like him, which allowed him to escape.

Suddenly, Doug sensed that someone had come to the karst cave.

It was not the Red Flame Witch.

Doug immediately became alert.

A figure flashed and appeared before him in a bloody light at a speed that exceeded his imagination. Doug immediately unleashed the fireball that he had long prepared.

Boom!

The fireball exploded and engulfed the other party.

The fire lit up the dark underground cave-

In the flames, a ferocious black humanoid monster covered in black scales appeared. The monster flicked its tongue and saliva flowed out. It bathed in the flames and shook it off. Then, it came to Doug, strangling the weak wizard and pressing him against the wall.

Crack! Crack!

Accompanied by the sound of bones breaking, Doug’s anguished cry echoed in the cave. The bones in his limbs were all shattered, and so were his palms.

Levi’s Frost Arm wrapped around Doug’s body, freezing the surface of his body with a layer of frost. He then asked coldly, “Why do you want to harm me?”

“Who are you?” Doug asked.

Levi exerted his strength and almost strangled Doug to death.

The scales on his face temporarily dispersed, revealing his face.

“I just wanted to come here to get certified as a pharmacist. Why would you want to harm me? I don’t like to be physical. I like to be kind to others and make money nicely. Why? Why force me to make a move?”

Doug was in extreme pain as he said, “Sir Levi… It’s a misunderstanding, it was all a misunderstanding… We thought that you were invited by the Lush Forest Witch to go against the Tower of Flames… Don’t kill me! I beg you, I can pass my weapon-making inheritance to you. It isn’t with me, so if you kill me, don’t even think about getting my inheritance! Don’t you want to become a weapon craftsman?

Crack.

Doug’s head was crushed by Levi, and the Saint Scorpions quickly enjoyed this rare feast of a first-circle wizard’s soul. Levi watched as the Saint Scorpions devoured Doug completely before picking up his storage bag, his heart calm.

In such a chaotic situation, killing Doug would not cause any trouble. No matter what, the other party had wanted to harm him, so he had to kill him. Levi did not hesitate!

He opened Doug’s storage bag and took a glance, immediately seeing the book on weapon-making called the Star-Casting Rune Book. It was obvious that it was Doug’s weapon-making inheritance.

“You’re still lying to me? I’m sorry, I’m lying to you too. I do want to learn weapon-making.”

Levi put everything away. By now, Doug had already been eaten by the Saint Scorpions, leaving behind only bones. He used the Fireball Technique to destroy the corpse and picked up a red glove from the ground. This was the first-circle Wizard Tool that Doug had just used to cast his spell.

After doing all this, Levi quickly left.

After leaving the crime scene, he took a long detour and returned to Hot Wind City. He was not in a hurry to leave. He still had to ask the Lush Forest Witch if she could register him as a pharmacist.

Now, Levi had learned from Doug that the Lush Forest Witch had no ill intentions toward him. To put it bluntly, this was a complete misunderstanding. It was just that he was too unlucky and happened to bump into them.

He came to the Lush Forest Tower. The two guards guarding the door were no longer there. They might have died in the battle. At the top of the Lush Forest Tower, the Lush Forest Witch said in a cold voice, “Come on up. I can’t let you come here for nothing.”

“Thank you, Lady Lola,” Levi said happily.

He carefully went to the top. A silver-haired girl was with the Lush Forest Witch. It was the genius girl with double affinity, Sheely, whom Levi had previously traveled with on the ship. The girl was originally going to be given to Claur, but now she was here with Lola.

Apart from them, the other two first-circle pharmacists were also here. They hid in the Lush Forest Tower and escaped the disaster.

“Let’s begin. What potion are you refining?” The Lush Forest Witch asked. “My lord, I will refine the first-circle Blood Elf’s Wail,” Levi said.

“Very well,” The Lush Forest Witch said.

The following refining process could be said to be easy. Levi was already a first-circle senior pharmacist, and he had refined this potion many times. The possibility of failure was very low, so he naturally succeeded on the first try.

“Congratulations, first-ring certified pharmacist Levi. After a while, a letter from the Pharmacist Association’s headquarters will be sent to the Gray Tower. Do take note to receive it since it contains your pharmacist license. When you go back, please send my regards to little Marlene. I also hope that you will become an outstanding pharmacist,” Lola said.

“Thank you, my lord! Thank you so much!” Levi left the Lush Forest Tower respectfully, finally heaving a sigh of relief in his heart. The most important mission of this trip was completed.

Of course, there was also a pleasant surprise, and that was Doug’s weapon-making inheritance.

Although Levi had never thought of learning weapon-making, he could not waste it now that it was in his hands.

In the future, he would find time to learn, though its importance was ranked last to him. He was merely going with the flow..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 436 - Chapter 436: Advancing to Senior First-circle! (1)

Chapter 436: Advancing to Senior First-circle! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The journey back was much smoother. Levi and Leviathan traveled stealthily in the Deep Sea and finally returned to Black Fire Island safely.

“There were so many twists and turns on this journey. It wasn’t easy for me to become a pharmacist.” Levi sighed.

He took out Doug’s storage bag and looked through it.

First, it had 3,000 Aether Stones. Doug was indeed a weapon craftsman. Although he wasn’t really strong, he was very rich. To think he could save up so much after deducting his weapon-making expenses.

Then there were the common spellbooks, Meditation Arts, and casting materials of the Burning Faction. Levi took a look at them and determined that they were useless to him. After all, he had these things already. They were

basically the most widely circulated public spells.

Lastly, there was a large pile of various materials for weapon-making. Other than the common materials used for alchemy, such as brass, mithril, and Luminant gold, there were many others that he did not recognize. Most of them were from sea beasts.

The Endless Sea lacked the common materials that could be found in other Realms of Life, so the weapon craftsmen here developed a weapon-making system based on sea beast materials, adapting to local conditions.

“When the time comes, I can try to repair the Flaming Carpet. This Wizard Tool is also a life-saving weapon.” Levi thought.

Finally, there was the Book of Starforge Runes. This was an extremely rare weapon-making inheritance. Just like the Book of Cypher, it was a priceless treasure. Moreover, it sounded very powerful.

Other than all that, there was only one first-circle Wizard Tool left in Doug’s belongings. It was called the Burning Gloves, red-colored leather gloves with two Burning Faction’s first-circle spells engraved on them. The spells were the Burning Palm and the Fireball Technique, which were the most classic spells. The Burning Palm was also the prototype of the Seal of Flames.

Apart from that, wearing the gloves would allow one to gather the power of fire elements, thus increasing the power and casting speed of Burning Faction spells. It was similar to Levi’s Ring of Fire Snake’s Bracelet.

On the Burning Palm, the creator of the Wizard Tool was marked: Tower of Flames, Doug,

It seemed that this was the Wizard Tool that Doug had made for himself.

Before the other party died, he had used the gloves to cast the Fireball Technique on Levi.

“Nice gloves.”

Levi put them away for now, planning to use them after the storm passed.

Although he had killed a first-circle wizard, the other party was an accomplice of the dark wizard Claur. Moreover, given the chaos of Hot Wind City at that time, the Pan-Plane Wizard Council would definitely attribute the cause of Doug’s death to the war. No one would find out about him.

Levi stopped thinking about this matter. He flipped open the weapon-making inheritance book. On the title page of the book, there was a name: Starforge Wizard, Oz.

“What a high-end name. He must be at least a high-level wizard.” Levi muttered to himself.

He continued to read. As he had already studied the Book of Cypher and many of the arrays were similar to the weapon- making path, Levi could read the book with no hiccups.

After he roughly browsed through the inheritance, a notification popped up on the proficiency panel.

Levi quickly looked over and realized that he had already reached the rudiments of the weapon-making path.

[Levi]

[Weapon-making: Level 1 (23/1000)]

“So fast? It should be because I have a level 3 array and alchemy foundation. Arrays, alchemy, and weapon-making have some similarities and commonalities. Specializing in one will allow one to learn the other two and gain twice the result with half the effort. It’s the same logic as how the more breathing techniques I learn, the faster I can cultivate the breathing techniques that follow. If that’s the case, I’ll focus on arrays in the future, followed by alchemy, and lastly, weapon-making. I’ll prioritize arrays and cultivate the other two while I’m at it.

After roughly reading the introduction of the Book of Starforge Runes, Levi was quite shocked.

This book was somewhat different from what he had imagined. Oz was not the high-level wizard he had imagined. The other party was just an ordinary intermediate wizard with the bloodline of a foreign race. This foreign race was the Starforgers.

Although Levi was not a weapon craftsman, as an official wizard and an array wizard, he had some understanding of the way of weapon-making.

The conventional way of weapon-making was nothing more than constructing a spell model in the mind before solidifying the spell on the refined carrier to form the most basic Wizard Tool.

The more complicated the Wizard Tool, the more complicated the spell that had to be solidified. With more types of spells, different spells could be combined and linked. However, no matter how complicated and advanced a Wizard Tool was, the basic principles were similar.

In contrast, the weapon-making inheritance Oz left behind was somewhat different. In addition to the conventional spell-solidifying method, he also introduced something called the Rune Language.

This seemed to be a very ancient way of weapon-making. It originated from the Starforger Civilization in the Multidimensional Plane, and the Rune Language was a path created by the genius Oz himself. Oz was a wizard who had once traveled to the Starforger Civilization.

He had once followed his father, who was also a Starforger, to the Starforger Civilization. This civilization had once been extremely glorious, especially in the aspect of creating powerful equipment. Unfortunately, it did not last long. This civilization ultimately fell into the hands of a stronger civilization, and its legacy was severed.

The greatest reliance of the Starforger Civilization was their Language of Stars. It was said that the forgers of the Starforger Civilization could communicate with the stars and condense the power of the stars into their creations..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 437 - Chapter 437: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (2)

Chapter 437: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Therefore, the equipment of the Starforger Civilization’s army was all enhanced with the Language of Stars, making their equipment possess various powerful powers.

Legend had it that even the Gods and the rulers of the Multidimensional Planes yearned to obtain an ultimate weapon forged by the strongest weapon craftsman of the Starforger Civilization.

“Star Divine Weapon!”

With such an ultimate weapon, one would even possess the power to destroy planes and civilizations.

Although the myths and legends were exaggerated, it was still apparent how powerful the Language of Stars was.

Unfortunately, the Language of Stars could only be mastered by the

Starforgers, so after Oz left the Starforger Civilization, he translated, modified, and optimized it into the Rune Language that wizards could use.

Although the power of the Rune Language was far inferior to that of the Language of Stars, it could still enhance the quality of a Wizard Tool in other ways besides spell solidification.

It was just that in Oz’s era, the Rune Language he created did not pass the Imowledge certification of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, so he could not sell it in the knowledge store to earn money by authorizing other wizard organizations to use his creation. In the end, Oz faced obscurity and could only seal his work before he died. God knows how Doug obtained this book.

Although Doug had obtained the weapon-making inheritance book, he didn’t really use it. He only treated it as an ordinary weapon-making inheritance. He didn’t dabble in the Rune Language at all.

It wasn’t that Doug didn’t want to, but the Rune Language needed to be constructed in the mind like spell models. One had to construct the Star Rune in one’s mind to replace the Star Power that the original Starforgers used to communicate with the power of the stars, thus achieving a weaker effect of the Language of Stars.

The difficulty of constructing Star Runes was several times that of constructing spell runes. For most wizards, this was a thankless task.

After the Star Rune was constructed, one would also need to constantly meditate to guide the traces of the power of stars into the Star Rune in one’s mind to increase the power of the Rune Language.

Different Rune Language would require one to communicate with different stars, and the Star Runes would also occupy the spell slots in the mind that originally belonged to spells, overwhelming the wizard’s spiritual force.

In short, this was an extremely troublesome weapon-making path.

Therefore, Oz’s method was regarded as useless in the field of weapon-making theory back then, and it simply could not be popularized. At that time, the Academic Review Board directly rejected the request for the Rune Language to be sold in the Council’s Knowledge Store.

Of course, the Rune Language also had an advantage, and that was that it could be upgraded continuously. On top of that, it could be inherited from one Wizard Tool to the next.

In other words, after Levi successfully mastered a Rune Language, he only needed to focus on solidifying and leveling up the Rune Language in the following days, and its power would become greater and greater.

The Rune Language could be understood as spell and spell runes that could grow.

In the future, no matter what level of Wizard Tool Levi used, he could remove the Rune Language from his old Wizard Tool and embed it into his new Wizard Tool.

Levi flipped open the book’s Rune Language page. This book recorded a total of

22 Rune Languages. According to Oz, there were over a hundred types of

Languages of Stars in the Starsforger Civilization. Even with his lifetime of research, he could only translate and interpret 22 types of Rune Language.

“Strength, Hermit…”

Levi wanted to read through them one by one, but by the time he was looking at the structure of the second Rune Language, Hermit, he felt extremely tired and sleepy. It was as if he had been refining potions for three days and three nights.

“This can’t do. With my spiritual force, I can only read the two Rune Languages of Strength and Hermit. I can’t read the rest at all.”

Levi was a little shocked. As a first-circle wizard and with 27 points of spiritual force, he could not even read the content at the end. If it were an ordinary apprentice wizard, he couldn’t even read one.

No wonder the Wizard Tool that Doug made, the Burning Gloves, weren’t engraved with the Rune Language. Since Doug’s spiritual force level was not as good as Levi’s, he might not even be qualified to learn the Rune Language.

“This is a completely different system from the wizard’s weapon-making path.

How could such a thing not pass the assessment of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council’s scholars and experts? It’s unbelievable! Those people were too arrogant. As expected of… Specialists!”

Levi felt sorry for Oz. He felt that there must have been some shady businesses or conspiracies involved. It must be that Oz’s innovation had touched the interests of some of the people in the Pan -Plane Wizard Council, so it was mercilessly rejected.

According to the wizards’ principles, regardless of whether the Rune Language was useful or not, they should not simply reject it. As a wizard, being open and tolerant was the correct attitude toward unfamiliar things.

Of course, not all wizards were saints. Among the scholars, there were surely some conceited, arrogant, rotten, and stubborn people who looked down on the younger generation of the academic world and were deeply afraid that their interests would be affected. This was understandable. It could only be said that Oz was unlucky and did not meet someone who recognized his talent.

“Forget it. The Haitian Wizard Festival is coming up soon. I don’t have time to study it now. I’ll study it slowly after the event.” Levi put the book away solemnly. The value of the Book of Starforge Runes was far greater than the other ordinary weapon-making inheritances because it was unique..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 438 - Chapter 438: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (3)

Chapter 438: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Giving this to Doug is a waste of a heavenly treasure. It should belong to me. I have the proficiency panel. I believe these difficult Rune Languages won’t be a problem for me… The stats panel bro.” Levi muttered to himself.

Year 1032 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Winter.

The Haitian Wizard Festival was getting closer.

Not long after, Levi went to the Gray Tower to get his letter. It contained his pharmacist certificate. While he was at it, he let Ms. Marlene know that he was alive and well so that she wouldn’t worry.

After becoming a registered pharmacist, Levi did not stay idle.

He sold all the extra potions he had obtained while training his pharmaceutical skills in the Warhammer Joint. As a first-circle senior pharmacist, the quality of his potions was top-notch. Therefore, his potions received quite a good response from the market, allowing him to earn a small sum of money.

Earning money through potions relied on the word-of-mouth effect. If he wanted to make a fortune, selling potions independently like what he was (101ng now would not allow mm to acnleve tnat. only speclanzea pnarmaclst organizations could do so.

Still, relying on his own efforts, Levi managed to save up 20,000 Aether Stones before the Haitian Wizard Festival.

Most of the money was from the rewards he earned from killing the four dark wizards, their spoils of war, Doug’s spoils of war, and the thank-you money given by Dinos. Because of the short time, he didn’t earn much from selling potions.

Levi instantly felt that he was fine again. He was full of confidence for the upcoming Haitian Wizard Festival. Other than the wizards from large families and organizations, ordinary first-circle wizards and even second-circle wizards might not be as rich as him.

On this day, Levi stood up in his residence.

After this period of cultivation and accumulating experience, his Sacred Insect Touch had reached level 5.

[Levi]

[Sacred Insect Touch: Level 5 (Maximum)]

“Phew, just as I guessed, I can control at most 10,000 insects with the level 5 Sacred Insect Touch. This is enough for me to use in the first or second circle. Next, I need to focus on raising the Saint Scorpions’ grade.”

Levi arrived at the Saint Scorpion broodroom.

In an underground cave, about 1,000 Saint Scorpions were crawling all over the place. In addition, white eggs that emitted a faint golden light were on the rock wall. These eggs had either not hatched or the baby scorpions had already broken out of their shells.

These Saint Scorpions were all babies and raised by Levi away from their parents to prevent their stupid parents from eating them.

Levi kept the adult Saint Scorpions in the Bug House.

“These seventh-generation Saint Scorpions have just hatched, but their bodies are already about the same size as the first batch of adults. To think they’re the size of a child’s palm. By the time they’re adults, they’ll probably be the size of an adult’s palm.”

Levi clicked his tongue in wonder. After his selection and nurturing, this was only the seventh generation, but the Saint Scorpion’s quality had already reached his expectations.

Whether it was their biting strength, defense, speed, or appetite, they were much stronger than their ancestors. It was an all-around increase in attributes.

At this point, even if Levi’s Fireball Technique landed on the Sacred Insects, it would only send them flying. Their shells would be slightly charred, but they would not die.

As long as it was not a high-intensity attack, it was generally impossible to break through their carapace defense.

The Saint Scorpions weren’t fools either. When they sensed danger, they would rely on their speed to quickly dodge.

“The seventh-generation Saint Scorpions should be able to barely rank in the top 200 of the Zerg Rankings. When they all grow up, they can truly become my combat strength. At that time, with tens of thousands of seventh-generation Saint Scorpions in hand, even a second-circle wizard will be afraid.”

Levi used a new cantrip array that he had specially refined to surround the caves, preventing the young Saint Scorpions from being eaten by their natural enemies or escaping.

“Not bad, my strength has increased a little.”

Levi was overjoyed. He was improving a little bit every day, and sooner or later, he would become a big shot in the Wizard World…

He had reached a bottleneck in both the path of knights and the path of wizards. He was in an extremely awkward situation. The reason for the bottleneck was the secret medicine and potion.

He lacked an extraordinary-level secret magazine on the path of knights

Levi’s path of spells was the smoothest.

“Let’s go, it’s time to go and see Ms. Marlene. I’m looking forward to the upcoming Haitian Wizard Festival.”

Levi left the house and rode Leviathan into the Deep Sea.

By the time they reached the Gray Tower, Marlene and Winnie were already prepared. They were waiting for Levi to arrive. Winnie was all dressed up, her low-cut pleated robe revealing her charm and maturity.

Seeing Levi rushing over, Marlene felt a little guilty.

These days, she had heard about the incident in Area 8. She didn’t expect that Senior Lola and Claur would actually fight and even alert the fourth-circle supervisor.

However, what she was most worried about was undoubtedly Levi. She even blamed herself for not taking over the position of the President of the Pharmacist Association back then. That way, Levi would not have had to travel so far to get his certification.

Although Levi had successfully returned and obtained the certification, such a thing could not happen again.

“Since everyone is here, let’s go,” Marlene said.

As soon as she finished speaking, a huge seabird that looked like an albatross flew over from afar. It landed in the reception room of the Gray Tower and turned into a wizard wearing the Owlery staff uniform..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 439 - Chapter 439: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (4)

Chapter 439: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“There is mail for Mr. Levi Schneider. Please receive it,” The wizard said loudly.

Levi was about to leave when he stopped abruptly.

“Ms. Marlene, Winnie, please wait for a moment. I’ll go take a look,” Levi said.

“Go, there’s no hurry.” Marlene waved her hand and told Levi to go over quickly. The two ladies went to wait for him by the shore with Leviathan.

Levi returned to the reception room and took the storage bag from the messenger. The messenger transformed into an albatross and left.

There were two types of messengers in the Owlery. The albatrosses delivered domestic mail, and all of them were wizards. The owls delivered cross-border mail, and all of them were witches, such as Eve.

Therefore, Levi knew that this wasn’t something Andrew had sent him. This made him quite curious. Those who had a good relationship with him in the Azure Realm were all in the Gray Tower. There shouldn’t be anyone in the other regions who would send him things, right?

Levi carefully opened the storage bag. He was not worried that there would be dangerous items inside, because dangerous items could not pass the inspection of the Owlery.

After opening the storage pouch, he saw a small pouch full of Aether Stones. Even Levi, who now had 20,000 Aether Stones, could not help but gasp.

“Ten thousand Aether Stones? Who sent it? Did they send it to the wrong person?”

In the end, Levi found an exquisitely crafted golden envelope in the corner of the storage bag.

There was a majestic golden lion drawn on the envelope’s cover. It was noble and dignified, and it seemed to belong to the Jostar Damily. Levi opened the letter.

“My dear Lord Levi, greetings. Forgive me for not bringing enough Aether Stones last time. Other than a ship of goods I had just bought, I didn’t have anything else then. I could only borrow 3,000 Aether Stones from the butler to express my gratitude. Just as I said, the Jostar Family will pay all grace. After I returned home and told my father Lyon about what I had experienced, the Old Golden Lion berated me and said that I was insensible. These 10,000 Aether Stones are a thank-you gift from me, my father, and the Jostar Family for saving my life. Please accept it. If you have time, do come to Lion King City on the Yellow Earth Continent as a guest. The Jostar Family is looking forward to your arrival.”

It was signed by Dinos Jostar.

Levi was slightly stunned.

“This…”

To be honest, perhaps his poverty had limited his imagination, or perhaps it was because he had killed those dark wizards too easily, his previous actions were nothing to him.

After all, he had already taken the storage bags and bounties of the four dark wizards. If it were not for Dinos and the butler, it would have taken him a lot of effort to kill the remaining three dark wizards too.

Therefore, Levi did not think that 3,000 Aether Stones were too shabby as a thank-you gift. Rather, for most wizards in the outer circle sea area, it was a huge sum.

“Maybe this is the world of the rich… This kid is really thoughtful.” Levi silently praised the other party, and his impression of the Jostar Family rose to another level.

As expected of the descendants of a Legendary Knight, they were really skilled in the way of humans.

Judging from the Legendary Knights that Levi had met so far, whether it was the Blood Knight or Emperor Mu, all of them seemed to have a certain quality that stood out. They really had the virtue of a knight which was very precious in this world. Perhaps it was because of these knight qualities that these Legendary Knights were formed.

“I haven’t even sold Naga’s Blessing, and I already have 30,000 Aether Stones. Life is full of surprises.” Levi sighed in his heart. 30,000 Aether Stones was enough to buy a low-grade wizard ship.

He warned himself not to be arrogant, to increase income and reduce expenditure, and to use the money where he truly needed it. He already had

Leviathan, a transportation tool that consumed 100 pounds of meat for every 100 kilometers. Why would he need a wizard ship that wasted the Aether Stones?

Levi solemnly accepted the thank-you gift from the Jostar Family and went to regroup with Marlene and Winnie who were waiting by the coast. They sat on Leviathan and set off for the Haitian Wizard Festival.

The venue of the Haitian Wizard Festival was a deserted island in an uninhabited sea. This uninhabited sea was located at the edge of the uninhabited sea between Areas 8 and 9. Levi had crossed this sea before.

A third -circle array, the Heaven-defying Sea Curtain Array, had been set up on this deserted island now, specifically for the Haitian Wizard Festival. It was much more advanced than the Gray Tower’s second-circle array. Unless a fourth-circle existence or multiple three-circle existences attacked, the array would not be breached.

Moreover, the sea beasts near this uninhabited sea area had been cleared in advance, so there was no need to worry about the risk of sea beasts.

After all, those who came to participate in the Haitian Wizard Festival were at least official wizards. Although there weren’t many of them, their numbers still reached about a thousand. A thousand official Wizards was enough to crush all the forces in this sea area. Even an intermediate wizard would not gain any advantage here. Moreover, a few intermediate wizards had also come to participate in the event.

Three days after Levi and the others set off, they arrived at the venue of the

Haitian Wizard Festival. At this time, the festival had already started for a day.

On the deserted island, there was a blue array that covered an area of nearly

ten miles. Various temporary buildings could be vaguely seen inside, just like an amusement park from his previous life.

“Third-circle array… How grand.” Levi couldn’t help but sigh. Even his Book of Cypher only recorded some second-circle arrays. Inheritances that contained third-circle arrays were even rarer. Only the Star Tower and the wizard organizations in the inner sea region could possibly have such inheritances..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 440 - Chapter 440: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (5)

Chapter 440: Advancing to Senior First-Circle! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

“Let’s go in. It’s all thanks to Leviathan. Otherwise, we would have arrived two days later. We would have missed out on a lot then.” Marlene smiled.

“That’s right, I really envy Junior Brother. To have such a first-circle sea beast as a mount is something that many official wizards dream of.” Winnie sighed too, her eyes revealing envy.

Levi smiled and said nothing.

Without Leviathan’s hard work, Levi would not be where he was today. After he subdued the sea dragon crocodile, he would let it retire early. At most, he would grind its horns to promote its healthy growth.

At the entrance of the array, a second-circle wizard of the Star Tower stood there, guarding the place while studying the book in his hand.

“Report your identity and organization. I’ll record your spiritual imprint into the array so that you can enter and exit freely. In addition, each person has to pay an entry fee of 100 Aether Stones. After that, you can enter and exit freely with your membership card or registered pharmacist certificate until the end of the Haitian Wizard Festival.”

Marlene nodded and handed 300 Aether Stones to the second-circle wizard.

Levi did not say anything. Since the leader had taken the initiative to treat them, it would be as if he wasn’t giving the other party any face if he were to rush to pay the bill at this time. Either way, he and Ms. Marlene were on the same side. It was only a given that Ms. Marlene wouldn’t mind forking up this little bit of Aether Stones.

After entering, Winnie couldn’t help but sigh. “There are at least a thousand wizards participating in this event and each has to pay a hundred Aether

Stones. Just the entrance fee alone will amount to a hundred thousand Aether Stones… My goodness.”

One should know that the entrance fee was only the most basic. The organizer of the event, the Star Tower, would also collect a certain commission or booth fee for every transaction that took place at the Haitian Wizard Festival.

In these few days, the Star Tower would then make a lot of money. At the very least, they would earn hundreds of thousands or even millions of Aether Stones. For such a huge official organization, this was normal.

This was even because the Outer Circle Area only had a group of poor wizards who couldn’t spend much.

In the Inner Circle Area’s Haitian Wizard Festival, the Star Tower could earn hundreds of millions of Aether Stones every time it was held. This was a huge amount of wealth that most wizard organizations and wizards could not imagine.

As soon as they entered the venue, the noisy atmosphere permeated the air. The sounds of hawking, discussion, laughter, and the sound of spells clashing in the center of the arena rose and fell.

“Free time next. Just gather at the entrance after the festival ends. Don’t get into any conflicts with others. There might be third -circle experts in such a grand event. With the realm of third-circle experts, if they restrain their spiritual force fluctuations, you might even think that they’re mortals.

Therefore, you have to treat everyone here with caution,” Marlene reminded them. It was not her first time attending the Haitian Wizard Festival.

“Yes, Ms. Marlene,” Levi said.

“Alright, go, Levi. I’m not that worried about you given your character,” Marlene said with a smile.

Levi was kind, humble, approachable, and obedient. Marlene liked such people. It was Winnie who was careless and made her a little worried.

Levi went straight to the point. The main reason he came to the Haitian Wizard Festival was for potion formulas. He did not care about anything else.

Spell battles and encounters were of no concern to him. They were nothing before the most important thing like gaining experience points.

As long as he could get a potion formula that could greatly increase his meditation speed, it would be worth it. He would not join in the fun of the festival either, lest he suffer if anything happened.

Many wizards had already set up stalls at the Haitian Wizard Festival. A booth fee would be charged for setting up stalls here.

Levi walked around the stalls and shook his head helplessly. His thinking had been too wishful. How could these people have the formulas for meditation potions? They didn’t even have formulas for breathing techniques. After walking around, although there were some materials and Wizard Tools that were useful to Levi, they were too expensive and not worth buying. In the end, Levi arrived at an auction venue. This was his last hope.

“Haitian Auction, let’s go in and take a look.”

Under normal circumstances, important items would be sold at the auction.

After showing his membership card, Levi entered the auction venue. The auction was already in progress, though the items sold were things he was not interested in.

When the auction was nearing its end, Levi finally found something that he was interested in.

“Next up for auction are ten bottles of Electric Daisy Potion. This is a top-grade first-circle potion refined by the second-circle registered pharmacist of Grimm Tower, Grimm Walter. It has passed the official certification test and is guaranteed to be authentic. The effect of the potion is to increase the meditation speed of first-circle wizards by 40%, and second-circle wizards by 20%. It is ineffective for third-circle wizards and above, and the effect will last for two weeks. The starting price is 4,000 Aether Stones. However, if you have a breakthrough potion that can help wizards break through to the first circle, you can contact our staff directly. This pharmacist will give priority to the breakthrough potion.”

After the beautiful staff finished speaking, the wizards present began to bid fiercely. It was obvious that there were some rich wizards. After all, these ten bottles of potions were enough for the next half a year..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 441 - Chapter 441: Advancing to Senior First-circle! (6)

Chapter 441: Advancing to Senior First-circle! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He had seen the name Grimm Walter on the label of the Concentration Potion he had obtained from killing Syrcus.

From the looks of it, Grimm Walter possessed the potion formula Levi needed. However, the former was only selling the potion, not the formula.

Levi watched the people continue to bid and finally left the auction hall silently. When he left, he sent a voice transmission to the beautiful staff member without batting an eyelid. “I have a breakthrough potion. Please help me contact Mr. Grimm.”

He didn’t declare it out loud. He didn’t want to reveal his wealth. He would keep something as precious as the breakthrough potion a secret for as long as possible. There were so many wizards here. Although they were all bound by legal restrictions, some crazy people might take risks. Levi didn’t want to be targeted by so many potential enemies just because he wanted to buy a potion formula.

The staff member was stunned. Then, she shouted, “Everyone, please wait a moment.”

Some of the wizards in the venue revealed helpless and unwilling expressions. Obviously, someone present had a breakthrough potion, so the auction was temporarily suspended. However, no one knew who possessed it.

At the backstage of the auction hall, in a private room protected by soundproof spells, Levi met the Second-Circle Pharmacist, Grimm Walter.

He was only a senior First-Circle Wizard, not the Second-Circle Wizard that Levi had imagined. The Grimm Tower was a small family-run first-circle wizard organization Mr. Grimm had established himself.

“Sir, do you actually have a breakthrough potion? May I ask what kind of potion it is?” Grimm Walter was delighted, and his eyes were filled with anticipation.

He came from a family of pharmacists and had formulas for breakthrough potions passed down from his ancestors. However, no matter how hard he tried, he couldn’t gather all the ingredients for these formulas.

This was because some key ingredients could only be found in the Shadow Realm or even other Multidimensional Planes.

His eldest daughter, Emma Walter, had recently reached the critical stage of advancing from a high-level apprentice wizard to a first-circle official wizard. Emma’s talent was average, only having triple affinity. The probability of her successfully advancing to a first-circle official wizard was low.

Grimm currently had a breakthrough potion he bought from another pharmacist some time ago. If he acquired another one and used both on Emma concurrently, he could guarantee her advancement to a first-circle official wizard. His family would grow stronger when that happened, and his burdens could be significantly lessened.

Therefore, Grimm had to ensure Levi’s potion was not a duplicate of his own because the effects of the same breakthrough potion could not be stacked. The effects could only apply once.

Levi took out a Sandman Potion and said, “This is a Sandman Potion. As a registered Second-Circle Pharmacist, you must know about it.”

Grimm’s eyes lit up as he said excitedly, “Sir, the 10 vials of Electric Daisy Potion are yours.”

With his knowledge as a pharmacist, he could tell at a glance that Levi’s potion was genuine. Moreover, he verified Levi’s identity as a registered pharmacist, so the origin of this potion was authentic.

The Naga’s Blessing Potion Levi had was also the most effective first-circle breakthrough potion. It was even better than the breakthrough potion Grimm had obtained from another pharmacist.

Levi smiled and shook his head. “Sir, you are mistaken. I don’t want the potions. I want the potion formulas.”

Although Grimm was a wizard, he did not know how to hide his emotions. Levi dared to make such a bold request because he knew his breakthrough potion was tempting to Grimm.

“Sir Levi, you are going overboard. Do you know the value of the Electric Daisy Potion formula? There was once a third-circle wizard organization that wanted to buy this formula of mine for 50,000 Aether Stones, but I didn’t sell it. The potion formula is the foundation of the Grimm Tower, so I can’t sell it!” Grimm said coldly and resolutely!

Levi asked, “What if I buy your formula and only consume it myself? Your so-called foundation is just that this unique potion formula can continuously generate income for your family. You’re worried that someone will mass produce it and steal your business.

“I can sign a contract with you. After purchasing your potion formula, I won’t spread it to others and will only use it for myself. I won’t sell the Electric Daisy Potion or give it to others, even my bloodline descendants.

“Other than that, I’m willing to pay you a certain amount of Aether Stones on top of the Sandman Potion. Mr. Grimm, don’t be too conservative. You can consider my conditions. This is the most I can offer.”

After saying that, Levi could tell that Grimm was hesitating.

He believed Grimm was the kind of pharmacist who only focused on research. The latter did not play schemes and was not good at dealing with others. He was a little old-fashioned and nerdy, which made him an easy target for Levi.

Grimm was having an internal struggle. Although he had the formulas for breakthrough potions passed down from his ancestors, he had trouble collecting all the ingredients. He did not know how long it would take to collect all of them. By then, his daughter’s best opportunity for a breakthrough would have passed.

It was now or never. Levi’s conditions made Grimm waver..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 442 - Chapter 442: Advancing to Senior First-circle! (7)

Chapter 442: Advancing to Senior First-circle! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Mr. Grimm, this opportunity only comes once,” Levi said calmly.

Grimm was in a dilemma. Finally, he sighed and smiled bitterly, “Sir, you win. How about this? You don’t need to pay me extra Aether Stones. You’re also a pharmacist, so I suppose you have the formula for the Naga’s Blessing Potion and the channels to obtain its ingredients. I hope that when you have more Naga’s Blessing Potions, you will give the Grimm Tower priority to purchase them. I have two sons and three daughters who are all apprentice wizards. It’s hard for me as a father…”

“Deal.” Levi smiled in satisfaction. “We can establish a long-term cooperation to exchange what we need and improve together.”

Levi thought, “Grimm is really fertile.” Generally speaking, there was not much difference between the fertility of low-level wizards and mortals. There were not many fertility barriers.

However, very few wizards would give birth to so many offspring. In this era, the cost of raising a child to become an official wizard was significant. Even if two wizards were to marry, it was impossible to guarantee that every child would have the qualifications of a wizard.

Most wizards focused on their own cultivation and strength. They would only use their money to nurture the next generation if the latter was really talented and worthy of investment.

A wizard family would only focus on nurturing one or two talented descendants. The rest might be cruelly abandoned and sent to the mortal gathering place specially established by the family to serve the wizard family and live an ordinary life.

In addition, the Pan-Plane Wizard Council had special laws to restrict the birth of wizards. They had considered that resources were limited and wizards had long lifespans. If they did not control the number of offspring, it would inevitably cause the Wizard World to be extremely short on resources. The resources could not replenish fast enough to keep up with their consumption, and it would not be conducive to the progress of wizard civilization.

Previously, the war between wizard civilization and other civilizations was due to the expansion of the wizard population. They needed new worlds to obtain resources. Every time the Pan-Plane Wizard Council conquered a new plane, they would increase wizard fertility quotas for a short time to allow them to explore and colonize the new plane.

It was rare for a wizard like Grimm to have five children. Grim would probably have had to pay many fines. It was no wonder that he needed so many Naga’s Blessing Potions.

Levi said, “I agree to your request. My name is Levi, and I am a registered pharmacist of the Gray Tower. Let’s sign a contract now.”

Playing with words like contract terms was Levi’s forte in his previous life. However, Grimm was a good person and was quite honest. Naturally, Levi would not play the tricks he knew on Grimm.

Then, he took out a contract slate and decided on the terms with Grimm. They signed the contract with the Soul Imprint of both parties. Once this contract was signed, neither party could violate it. The consequence of breaking it would be a backlash to their souls.

Both parties were happy with this arrangement.

Levi obtained the formula for the Electric Daisy Potion. In addition, Levi used another Naga’s Blessing Potion to exchange for 20 sets of materials for refining the Electric Daisy Potion from Grimm. This way, Levi did not need to look for materials for the potion.

Grimm also agreed to continue selling some materials for the Electric Daisy Potion to Levi.

Levi solved his meditation supplementary potion problem. At the very least, he no longer had to worry about potions before he reached the second-circle. Moreover, he could continue benefiting from the Electric Daisy Potion even in the second-circle.

“I will take my leave now. My goal has been achieved. There is nothing else I want from this festival.” Levi strolled around. The festival was fascinating. Winnie even sparred with others in the group arena. Marlene was chatting with her old friend. However, Levi did not like crowds. He only wanted to go home to cultivate and refine potions.

Levi said goodbye to Marlene and the others before leaving on Leviathan. With Ms. Marlene around, Levi was neither worried for their safety nor their means of returning home.

After returning to Black Fire Island, Levi took out the materials for the Electric Daisy Potion and attempted to refine it. He had reached level 8 Pharmacy and was already a senior First-Circle Pharmacist. Although the Electric Daisy Potion was slightly more complicated than the Sandman Potion, it was still a first-circle potion. Therefore, it was easy for Levi to learn how to make it.

A month later, the Haitian Wizard Festival ended without a hitch. Marlene and Winnie returned to the Gray Tower, and life in Area 9 returned to normal.

After failing once, Levi successfully refined his first Electric Daisy Potion.

After taking it, he entered the Sun Meditation Art’s meditative state. Due to being on Black Fire Island, Levi had progressed the Sun Meditation Art the fastest.

After completing a round of meditation, Levi looked at his proficiency panel. The potion functioned precisely as advertised. The Electric Daisy Potion was also a first-circle meditation supplementary potion, but it was much more potent than the Sandman Potion.

Levi returned to his routine of making and consuming potions as he cultivated.

A month later, Levi had used up all 20 sets of potion materials he had obtained from Grimm. His success rate in refining the potions was admirable; he had made 15 vials of Electric Daisy Potion.

With the help of the Electric Daisy Potion, Levi’s progress in the Sun Meditation Art and the Earth Meditation Art began to increase rapidly again, especially for the former. Due to the level 2 fire element power of Black Fire Island, his progress in this meditation art was the fastest.

Time passed peacefully. While Levi was cultivating, his companions in the Gray

Tower were doing well too. Levi learned that Claur, the master of the Tower of Flames in Hot Wind City, was still at large. So was his lover, the Red Flame Witch.

On the other hand, the Lush Forest Witch had hired a large wizard ship to move the Lush Forest Tower away from Hot Wind City. No one knew where she had gone to cultivate, and there had been no news of her since.

The Pharmacist Association in Area 8 declared bankruptcy. Ultimately, the

Pharmacist Association headquarters merged all their offices in Area 7, Area 8, Area 9, and Area 10 into the Pharmacists Association in Area 7. This was the residence of one of the three major wizard families in the Yellow Earth Continent, the Wham family. This was a family with the Storm Faction as the main force. The family head was a legitimate Third-Circle Pharmacist.

During these two years, Levi and Grimm maintained a close business relationship. To refine the Electric Daisy Potion, Levi lavishly spent the 30,000 Aether Stones that he had previously saved. Although he had income from the Warhammer Joint, it could not compare to his expenditure.

It was the Year 1034 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Vitality.

The herbs on Black Fire Island thrived under the Cloud Mist array and the care of the Swordsman Mantises.

The Bone Snake Igor was lazily basking in the sun. He was living a good life. In Hell, he had to worry about being eaten by powerful beings, but he lived a life of leisure here.

The seventh generation of Sacred Insect larvae was about to reach adulthood. The Sacred Insect’s growth cycle was relatively short, and their lifespans were short. However, because their reproduction speed was decent, there was no need to worry about their numbers. They were slowly approaching 10,000 in number.

In the Black Fire Cave, Levi just completed cultivating a cycle of the Sun Meditation Art. As the spiritual force in his mind grew, he felt refreshed. He opened his eyes and quickly placed his hand on the Klein Crystal.

[Spiritual Force: 30]

[Spell Power: 560]

Levi exclaimed, “I now have 30 points of spiritual force.”

“In the blink of an eye, I’m also 44 years old.”

After having 30 points of spiritual force, Levi’s gaze became even more serious. He stood up and emitted the spiritual force fluctuations of a senior wizard.

Then, he opened the proficiency panel.

[Levi]

[Sun Meditation Art: Level 5 (23/30000)]

“Now that I am a senior First-Circle Wizard, I am not far from the Second-Circle, ” said Levi, full of confidence..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 443 - Chapter 443: Level 5 Devil Blade, Silver Mountain Dragon!

Chapter 443: Level 5 Devil Blade, Silver Mountain Dragon!

(1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

With the Sun Meditation Art at level 5 and his spiritual force reaching 30 points, Levi had officially become a senior First-Circle Wizard. Next, he needed to catch up regarding his spell power slowly.

Levi was relieved upon becoming a senior First-Circle Wizard. All his efforts up until now were for this day.

Next, as long as he continued consuming the Electric Daisy Potion, Levi felt he could break through to become a Second -Circle Wizard by age 50.

If he managed to do so, it would be considered incredibly fast. The speed at which he achieved breakthroughs was only slightly inferior to the Children of the Elements supported by various large factions.

After all, Levi had started his journey as a wizard late and was a Child of Chaos. If it weren’t for his proficiency panel and the special effect of the Dance of the Fire God, he would probably have never become an official wizard in his life.

After two years, the relationship between Levi and Grimm had gradually improved. After all, he had contributed nearly 10,000 Aether Stones to the

Grimm Tower in the past two years by purchasing ingredients for refining the

Electric Daisy Potion.

Coupled with other miscellaneous expenses, despite Levi having a steady income stream, his current Aether Stones reserves had fallen from the original 30,000 to less than 20,000.

Very few wizards in the Outer Circle Area could use the Electric Daisy Potion so extravagantly to cultivate. Most of them just let nature take its course, unlike Levi, who splurged like crazy.

Even Grimm hesitated to use the Electric Daisy Potion too frequently because his aptitude was insufficient. He felt that becoming a Second-Circle Wizard was his limit. It would be a waste to use the potion for himself. Therefore, he was in no rush to cultivate. He could earn more money by selling the Electric Daisy Potions he saved.

This way, his wizard family would gradually develop and grow. Perhaps he would have outstanding descendants who would rise and lead the family to become a powerful third-circle wizard organization in the future.

“After two years of secluded cultivation, besides the meditation arts, the Golden Snake Breathing Technique is also halfway done. In another two years, I’ll be able to reach level 12.” Levi felt gratified.

Besides the Golden Snake Breathing Technique, he had achieved varying degrees of progress in other breathing techniques. Yet, their progress was far inferior to that of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique. The difference lay in the secret medicine.

After Levi’s years of experience, he had come up with the secret to cultivate his breathing techniques quickly. The ingredients he used in the secret medicine had to be as close as possible to the original beast represented by the breathing technique. Their bloodlines and elemental affinity had to be similar.

The secret medicine for the Golden Snake Breathing Technique required transcendent snake blood, ambergris, and dragon horn powder. However, there were no elemental affinity restrictions. Therefore, the Golden Snake’s secret medicine made from Jorman’s snake blood was sufficient for his use. However, as his level increased and his bloodline became purer, Levi was unsure if there would be a requirement for elemental affinity in the future.

As for the Red Lotus Breathing Technique, before the legendary grade, he only needed to include the blood of any Dragon Clan in his secret medicine. It did not matter whether he used the blood of an earth-element Earthly Dragon Beast or a water-element Leviathan. After advancing to the legendary grade, there was another requirement. He had to use the blood of a fire-element Dragon Clan. Otherwise, the effect of the secret medicine would be significantly reduced.

He needed more specific blood to continue evolving the Red Lotus Breathing Technique. Indubitably, a fire beast like Red Lotus was a powerful existence with a fire element affinity. However, Levi did not have access to a Dragon Clan with a fire element affinity, so he had to continue consuming secret medicine made from Jorman’s snake blood. This meant the Red Lotus Breathing

Technique’s cultivation speed was far slower than that of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique.

As for the Blood Beast Breathing Technique, it was a no-brainer that its secret medicine required the blood of Blood Clan members. Levi was still using Andrew’s blood, which had little effect. He would just have to go to the human world and capture some of the original Blood Clan members to use as blood packs.

Similarly, the secret medicine for the Black Whale Breathing Technique had no elemental affinity restrictions. It was fine as long as he used the blood of a transcendent whale. Levi still used Leviathan’s blood, which was barely sufficient. The effect was not as good as using the blood of a second -circle whale.

In short, after a breathing technique advanced to the legendary grade, the choice of ingredients for its secret medicine needed to be more specific.

Therefore, Levi came out of seclusion to source ingredients for the secret medicines of his breathing techniques one at a time.

Other than that, another skill had finally advanced after 10 years of cultivation. It was the Black Devil Blade.

[Levi]

[Black Devil Blade: Level 5 (1/30000)]

“The Black Devil Blade has yet to reach its maximum. Who created this?”

At this moment, Levi began to wonder who created this technique. The creator of the Black Devil Blade probably never imagined that Levi would use the proficiency panel to cultivate this skill to level 5 slowly. Levi has cultivated this technique, causing it to ultimately surpass the limits of the mortal world, making it a transcendent secret technique.

Of Levi’s skills, the one with the slowest proficiency point gain was the Black Devil Blade. There were no shortcuts to cultivating this skill. Levi could not use any secret medicine to aid his cultivation. It purely depended on Levi’s constant cultivation.

Therefore, Levi would spend some time every day to hone his skills.

One of the conditions for the Black Devil Blade to advance to level 5 was to have the spiritual force of an official wizard.

This was naturally not a problem for Levi..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 444 - Chapter 444: Level 5 Devil Blade, Silver Mountain Dragon!(2)

Chapter 444: Level 5 Devil Blade, Silver Mountain Dragon!(2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Not long after reaching the maximum of level 4, Levi successfully broke through to level 5 of the Black Devil Blade.

In the blazing Black Fire Cave, Levi stood up straight. Behind him, a seven-meter-tall black evil spirit appeared. The evil spirit’s six arms were wrapped in black silk ribbons. The ribbons fluttered without wind and wrapped around its body. It had three heads and six arms, each holding a sword. It was extraordinary. Levi felt that the evil spirit now had the charm of Nezha.

Other than becoming bigger and stronger, the details of the black evil spirit also became intricate. This change seemed related to Levi’s spiritual force. The stronger Levi’s spiritual force was, the more detailed the Nine Swords Asura would be. At this moment, the evil spirit wore scaled armor similar to the ancient generals, emitting the murderous aura of a seasoned veteran.

Levi tilted his head, and so did the evil spirit.

Levi wondered, “I wonder if I can fight against a Second -Circle Wizard in my

Nine Swords Form.”

According to the previous pattern, every time Levi’s Nine Swords Asura evil spirit advanced, his strength would also surge. The Nine Swords Form was undoubtedly Levi’s strongest form at the moment, followed by the Red Lotus Form and the Giant Whale Form.

Levi dismissed his previous thought, saying, “I shouldn’t have such dangerous thoughts. No matter how many trump cards I have, I shouldn’t keep thinking about challenging those stronger than me. Wouldn’t it be better to advance directly and beat them up?”

Levi unsummoned the Nine Swords Asura evil spirit.

In his opinion, this evil spirit was similar to a Dharma Idol, a product of the combination of spiritual force and wizard power. Levi’s wizard power was the black gas.

Levi thought, “If I want to advance to level 6, I might need the spiritual force of a Second -Circle Wizard, which is more than 50 points of spiritual force.”

Levi only had 30 points of spiritual force, so he still had some ways to go. However, he was pretty close with the meditation supplementary potion in hand.

He came to the cave’s depths, where he usually refined array items. In front of him was a scorching lava pool, and dense fire element power emanated from the lava. He wanted to cultivate the Big Fireball Technique here.

Levi took out the spell book for the Big Fireball Technique and began constructing the spell model.

The Big Fireball Technique was an advanced version of Fireball, so it was straightforward to construct. He only needed to add some improvements to his current spell model.

In less than a week, Levi had finished constructing the spell model for the Big Fireball Technique.

Levi’s proficiency panel had already recognized his progress in the Big Fireball Technique.

[Levi]

[Big Fireball Technique: Level 5 (1/30000)]

“Just as I expected, the proficiency of my maximum level 5 Fireball Technique has been perfectly inherited by the Great Fireball Technique. The maximum of the Great Fireball Technique should be level 6, which is one level higher than the Fireball Technique. Second -Ring Spells start from level 7.”

By now, Levi had more or less figured out the level system of spells.

After mastering the Big Fireball Technique, Levi now had six First-Ring Spells.

The other five were Water Prison, Green Smoke Escape, Rock Body, Sacred Insect Touch, and Nature’s Secret Language.

Next, Levi had another life-saving skill he could learn as a First-Circle Wizard, which allowed him to elementalize his body to avoid many forms of damage.

This skill was the Body of Ghost Fire.

Levi believed this was the most potent low-level spell of the School of Death.

Generally speaking, elementalization spells could only be learned by intermediate or high-level wizards. However, the School of Death could actually use a heaven-defying skill like the Body of Ghost Fire when they were still low-level wizards. This was annoying to other wizards.

However, the elementalization of the Body of Ghost Fire could only be considered partial elementalization, similar to the spiritual body of an evil spirit. Although it was immune to the most basic physical attacks, it was not completely resistant to the black gas of knights and some elemental spells. Moreover, the Body of Ghost Fire had a very long cooldown time, so this elementalization was not comparable to that of high-level wizards. Of course, even so, this spell could only be described as abnormal.

The Body of Ghost Fire was similar to the Rock Body. They were both passive spells that required spell runes to be directly solidified onto the body. However, the spell power consumed by the Body of Ghost Fire was several times that of the Rock Body.

Levi struck while the iron was hot and began constructing the spell model of the Body of Ghost Fire.

The Body of Ghost Fire was a spell of the School of Death but was also related to fire, so the special effect of the Dance of the Fire God mildly enhanced it. Therefore, although the construction of its spell model did not progress as smoothly as that of the Big Fireball Technique, Levi still successfully constructed it within half a month.

Unfortunately, Levi had to start cultivating the Body of Ghost Fire from level 1.

Levi chanted an incantation, and dark green spell runes lit up on his body. Most of the spell runes that had lit up instantly dimmed after, and only the spell runes on Levi’s right arm remained bright. Then, with a bang, Levi’s arm suddenly burned up, turning into a green ghost fire arm.

Levi reached out to touch his right arm with his left hand. It passed right through the green flames.

“The level 1 Body of Ghost Fire can only elementalize part of my body.” Levi was speechless.

Moreover, the part that would elementalize was random.

“Alright. I will take my time to cultivate this from scratch.”

Levi came out of seclusion to inspect Black Fire Island.

He found that the herbs were growing well. Some of the herbs with short growth cycles could be harvested in a few years..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 445 - Chapter 445: Level 5 Devil Blade, Silver Mountain Dragon!(3)

Chapter 445: Level 5 Devil Blade, Silver Mountain Dragon!(3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Apart from that, the Saint Scorpion larvae had almost reached maturity, and many were born when Levi was in seclusion.

The entire cave was densely packed with Saint Scorpions. There were about 5,000 of them.

Levi left the larvae behind and put away all the adults into the Bug House.

He now had two Bug Houses. Other than the one for the Saint Scorpions, he had another with Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders sealed inside. Unfortunately, Levi dared not open it, afraid the spiders would bite him. Fortunately, these Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spiders were very resistant to hunger. They would enter hibernation if not fed for long, so Levi was not worried about them starving.

After a round of inspection, all the arrays on the island were functioning normally. When the Bone Snake Igor saw Levi, it was incredibly close to him, crawling around him to curry favor.

“Perfect,” Levi exclaimed.

It was the Year 1034 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Flowers.

After two months of cultivation, Levi’s Body of Ghost Fire had reached level 2, and his left hand could also be elementalized. However, this skill was still useless to him.

The proficiency of the Big Fireball Technique had increased quite a bit, and its power was much stronger than when Levi had just learned it. He could now release a fireball with a diameter of about 1.5 meters, much larger than the Fireball Technique. However, if he wanted to unleash the power of the Big Fireball Technique, the diameter of the fireball had to reach three meters. Levi still had a long way to go.

As for Nature’s Secret Language, Levi had also cultivated it to the maximum of level 5. With this, Levi could form contracts with two first-circle spiritual beasts. Levi had already thought of the two spiritual beasts he wanted to form contracts with. One was the Red Sand Ape, which Levi could use for his subsequent cultivation of the Saint Ape Breathing Technique. The other was a first-circle creature with the Undying Bird bloodline, which he could use after he had broken the limits of the Undying Bird Breathing Technique.

Two contracts were far from sufficient for Levi. He had many breathing techniques and could open a zoo on Black Fire Island with the corresponding types of transcendent creatures he needed.

However, the Undying Bird Breathing Technique was more critical, so Levi prioritized getting a creature corresponding to it first.

At any time, regardless of whether he could use it in his daily life, he had to prioritize his own safety. This way, if he encountered danger, he could escape. It was the same principle as building a fire escape. The Undying Bird was Levi’s fire escape, his last line of defense.

Levi had made some progress and breakthroughs in both the path of wizards and the path of knights. His strength had reached new heights, especially after the Black Devil Blade reached level 5.

He felt it was time to set off for the Yellow Earth Continent. The Yellow Earth Continent was rich in natural resources and had terrestrial transcendent creatures that other regions lacked. All of these were quite tempting to Levi.

However, he had to travel to the Gray Tower before he left. First, he had to pick up his package. He also had to request leave from the tower.

Levi received a package from Andrew in the Gray Tower’s mail room.

He opened the storage bag. There were a few breathing techniques and a letter inside. Levi opened the letter.

“Dear Master, I have followed your instructions and become the patron of the

Silver Mountain Family. In the Month of Beginning of Year 1034 of the Holy

Brilliance Calendar, the Earl of Silver Mountain died peacefully in the Silver Mountain Castle on a night when a snowstorm struck. Per your will, I did not take half of the wealth of the Silver Mountain Family. I only took a symbolic gold coin and the ancestral breathing technique of the Silver Mountain

Family.”

Levi sighed after reading the letter.

The Earl of Silver Mountain was a good collaborator and a dutiful lord. He was one of the few ordinary grand knights and nobles that Levi respected. He had some valuable qualities. In Levi’s opinion, if not for the long battle with blue frost, the Earl of Silver Mountain would have the potential and character to become a legendary knight.

Levi murmured, “May his soul find peace.”

Levi put away these breathing techniques. Other than the Silver Mountain Dragon Breathing Technique passed down from the Silver Mountain Family, the other breathing techniques in the package were not worth mentioning.

Levi then copied down the Silver Mountain Dragon Breathing Technique. After studying the basics of the breathing technique, he was sure his copy was usable. Levi then sent out the only original of the breathing technique and a letter detailing his assignments for Andrew to complete for the following year.

There were few people Levi respected in the mortal world. The Earl of Silver Mountain was one of them. Naturally, he would not keep the original inheritance diagram of the Silver Mountain Family’s breathing technique. He would return it to the family, hoping the Silver Mountain Family could continue to exist as long as possible.

Levi commented, “No family lasts forever. Only destruction is eternal. Families rise and fall, and the cycle repeats itself. The most important thing is still to strengthen oneself. It’s not too late to talk about establishing a family after one has enough capital.”

Levi believed there was no right or wrong choice between focusing on personal growth or one’s family. It was just that everyone had different values.

The Silver Mountain Dragon Breathing Technique and the Hunchback Dragon Breathing Technique were both endurance-type breathing techniques.

However, one had a starting grade of perfect, while the other was only excellent.

The Silver Mountain Dragon was a legendary silver-white dragon. Rumor has it that this dragon would travel between the Multidimensional Plane for its entire life. It was the most docile of all dragons, possessing intelligence that surpassed other dragons. Therefore, the Silver Mountain Dragon was often a great sage or prophet of the Dragon Clan. While traveling between planes, it often met many experts of different races and became friends with them.

Therefore, one should never try to offend a seemingly docile Silver Mountain Dragon.

“The Earl of Silver Mountain’s gentle personality might have something to do with this breathing technique.” Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

This was the second breathing technique named after a dragon that Levi had obtained, and its secret medicine was naturally related to the Dragon Clan.

The main ingredient for its secret medicine was Earth Dragon Blood. The blood of a dragon with earth-element affinity would have the best effect on the secret medicine.

Levi thought out loud, “Leviathan has water-element affinity while the white snake has frost-element affinity. I only have the blood of the Earthly Dragon

Beast with earth-element affinity. However, its blood is of low quality. When I

go to the Yellow Earth Continent, I must look for better alternatives. There were more transcendent creatures that have earth-element affinity there.”

Without the blood of other earth-element Dragon Clan, Levi could only use Earth Dragon Blood to replace it in his secret medicine. He could still cultivate the Silver Mountain Dragon Breathing Technique faster than usual. After all, the requirement for using the blood of earth-element Dragon Clan in secret medicine was mainly for the post-legendary stage. Before the legendary stage, the conditions for the secret medicine were lower.

Levi was in a hurry to cultivate this breathing technique because he believed the Silver Mountain Dragon Breathing Technique was more important than the Saint Ape Breathing Technique. This breathing technique would determine whether Levi could have Legendary Endurance and advance to the

Five-Dimensional State. Therefore, he could not set it aside like the Saint Ape

Breathing Technique and had to cultivate it as soon as possible..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 446 - Chapter 446: Summoning a Soul from the Underworld! Corpse Digger! (1)

Chapter 446: Summoning a Soul from the Underworld! Corpse Digger! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After Levi was done with his work, he went to Ms. Marlene’s room.

Levi informed, “Ms. Marlene, I’m going on a long trip. I cannot attend classes for the next two to three months.”

“Are you going to the Yellow Earth Continent like you mentioned before?” asked Ms. Marlene softly while reading a book.

“Yes. I have a friend there. I’m going to meet him and run some errands there.”

Ms. Marlene raised her head and replied, “Noted. By the way, the Tower Master has come out of seclusion and is looking for you. Visit him before you leave.”

Levi nodded.

The Tower Master was fiddling with a small box that looked like the black box on an airplane.

Levi knew that the Tower Master seemed to be researching the Soul Transplantation Technique of the School of Death. He wanted to transplant his soul into a soul box like a lich. He would become an alchemical creature and completely give up his human brain through this method.

This was definitely a dangerous endeavor, but the Tower Master was incredibly stubborn. No matter how much the others tried to convince him, he could not be persuaded. Perhaps it had something to do with the person hidden deep in his memories.

“Levi, how’s your alchemy and array learning going?” the Tower Master asked.

“Tower Master, I’ve already mastered all the first-circle alchemy techniques and runes you gave me. As for arrays, I can only refine some zero-circle arrays,” Levi reported honestly.

The Tower Master said, “Not bad. You’ve done a good job with the arrays. I’ve also heard that you’ve installed arrays in the small garden in the tower. After you advance to a First-Circle Array Wizard, you can help the tower refine and set up some useful first-circle arrays. You will be rewarded for doing so.” “Alright, Tower Master,” Levi replied.

He had been busy with breathing techniques and meditation arts in the past few years, so his progress in arrays had significantly decreased.

However, he was only 1,000 or 2,000 proficiency points away from level 4. He could reach level 4 by the end of this year or early next year. By then, he could become a genuine First-Circle Wizard and learn a few important arrays, such as the Shadowless Maze Array that could aid him in ambushing enemies and avoiding tracking.

Levi replied, “Tower Master, ask away. I will do my best if it is within my ability.”

In the Gray Tower, the Tower Master had absolute authority, and Levi had no right to refuse. Moreover, the Tower Master treated Levi well, so Levi could not turn him down.

However, if it was beyond his ability, he naturally could not promise results.

The Tower Master explained, “My wife was from the Yellow Earth Continent. Her family is a small and powerful family of wizards. We met when I was still an apprentice wizard, but her family didn’t agree to us being together. They thought that there was no future for her if she followed me. They wanted to marry her to one of the three prominent families of the Yellow Earth Continent, the Flame King Al Hidd Family.

“Ultimately, my wife betrayed her family for me and cut ties with her family. Until her death, she never returned to her family on the Yellow Earth Continent.

“Later on, I heard that her family had declined due to unforeseen circumstances. Their family used to be a Second-Circle Wizard Organization with a Second-Circle Wizard in charge. Now, there might not even be a First-Circle Wizard in the family. Perhaps it won’t be long before this family perishes.

“I don’t care if they die, but I learned from my wife that although her family is small, they secretly possess the coordinates to a small secret realm, which opens every 200 years.

“The last time it opened, she had gone in with her clan members. Because supernatural creatures attacked them, she and her clan members fled separately and acted alone. She accidentally found an extremely precious Seven Days Soul Returning Grass in a deep valley in the secret realm. It was a seventh-circle herb, a true treasure that even high-level wizards would go crazy over.

“It was a pity that the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass hadn’t matured yet. Now that 200 years have passed, the herb should have matured. The door to the secret realm will open in three months. You should visit my wife’s Colin Family when you go to the Yellow Earth Continent. Be it coercion or bribery, do whatever it takes to enter that secret realm and retrieve the Seven Days Soul

Returning Grass. ”

Levi’s expression changed when he heard that. He asked, “Tower Master, do you plan to use the herb to resurrect your lover?”

As a pharmacist, Levi had naturally heard of the legendary Seven Days Soul Returning Grass. It was a magical plant that only existed in legends. He did not expect it to grow in a small secret realm.

This seventh-circle herb was more precious than many eighth-circle or even ninth-circle herbs because it had a legendary property: resurrecting the souls of the dead.

Therefore, Levi immediately caught on to what the Tower Master planned to do with it.

“That’s right,” the Tower Master admitted while nodding.

“Tower Master, I want to help you, but this mission is too difficult. It’s more appropriate for you to handle such an important matter yourself. After all, you’re a third-circle existence, and I’m only a First-Circle Wizard,” Levi admitted with some difficulty.

After all, if he failed, the Tower Master would fail to resurrect his lover due to

Levi’s incompetence..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 447 - Chapter 447: Summoning a Soul from the Underworld! Corpse Digger! (2)

Chapter 447: Summoning a Soul from the Underworld! Corpse Digger! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi could not bear the consequences.

Even if the Tower Master did not blame him, Levi would still feel guilty if he failed.

The Tower Master seemed to have expected Levi to reject his request. He explained, “The Seven Days Soul Returning Grass only increases the chances of reviving my wife. It’s not guaranteed to be helpful, nor is it necessary. Don’t feel pressured. Moreover, we don’t know if the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass is still in the secret realm. After all, 200 years have passed. Some transcendent creatures in the secret realm might have already eaten it.

“I have something more important to do. I’ve been in seclusion for the past few years and studied the School of Death’s inheritance that I obtained from Harland. A few days ago, I grasped the method to enter Hell.

“I came out of seclusion because of this. I will enter Hell soon to seek out another thing, the Red Spider Lily. With this, I have a greater chance of using the knowledge I have learned from the various factions over the past 200 years to summon my wife’s soul from the legendary Underworld.

“I’ve already made her an alchemy body and prepared a soul box to store her soul. We can reunite as long as I summon her soul from the Underworld!”

The more the Tower Master spoke, the more excited he became. He rolled around on the ground and circled Levi. Then, he showed Levi the alchemy body he had made for his wife.

It was another ball, a much smaller ball. Sitting next to the Tower Master, the ball was like the moon revolving around the Earth.

Levi thought to himself, “Why is the Tower Master’s taste so unique? Why does he like balls so much?”

Even if the Tower Master’s wife were resurrected, she would probably be dissatisfied with the body that the Tower Master had refined for her.

Regardless, since the Tower Master had already said so, Levi could not reject him.

“After resurrecting my wife, I might go to the Star Sea with her. I will let you be the Tower Master then if you want. Hehehe.” The Tower Master laughed.

“Tower Master, you must be joking. I’m not suited for the position.” Levi had no intention of taking on such a heavy burden.

However, he still had a question.

Levi asked doubtfully, “Tower Master, even high-level wizards might be unable to summon souls from the Underworld. This might be a field that only Grand

Wizards or even Legendary Wizards can dabble in. Are you sure you can do so?”

The Tower Master said, “I can’t summon souls from the Underworld. The legendary Underworld is on the same level as the Astral World. The powerful existences there are not weaker than the gods. How can I summon my wife from the endless Underworld Source River with my meager knowledge and power? Even if I have the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass and the Red Spider Lily, it won’t work. However, my wife’s soul is unique.”

The Tower Master took out a seal seemingly encased in amber from his chest.

In the amber was a damaged brain.

When Levi looked at the brain, it was still trembling slightly, which was extremely strange.

The Tower Master explained, “This is my wife’s brain. After she was killed, I picked up her head cut off by the enemy and collected her brain inside. I sealed it in this container made of special materials. I originally wanted to keep it only as a memento, but after so many years, I realized that her brain was still trembling slightly. For the brain of a person who had died long ago to have a brain that still trembled after so many years, this undoubtedly shocked me.

“After some in-depth research, I discovered that there is actually a wisp of my wife’s remnant soul in this brain. According to the definition of many scholars in the School of Death, as long as the soul isn’t dead, the person isn’t dead. Therefore, to a certain extent, my wife is still alive. She has a wisp of her soul left here.

“After observing for 100 years, I discovered that the soul fluctuations of her brain were getting weaker and weaker. It was like a candle flame in the wind that could be extinguished at any moment.

“If her soul is extinguished, I must become a Legendary Wizard with the power and qualifications to speak to the Underworld to enter and find my wife’s lost soul in the Underworld Source River. Otherwise, no one will be able to summon her.

“Therefore, I can’t wait any longer. Regardless of whether I succeed or not, I have to give it a try.

“I now have clues about the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass and the Red Spider Lily. With these two natural wonders and the help of my most respected teacher, Salman, I feel that I have a high chance of succeeding.

“It is extremely rare for someone to leave a remnant soul after death. Prior to one becoming a high-level wizard and obtaining a primordial soul, the death of a person’s physical body meant that the soul had to leave the living world and enter the Underworld.

“The soul could only stay in the living world for a short period of seven minutes. I believe that my wife might have some kind of undiscovered second talent or extraordinary physique. Otherwise, such a situation would not have happened. No one can forcefully retain the soul of a dead person.

“Therefore, perhaps I have a chance to do something unprecedented, like summoning a soul!”

The Tower Master became more excited as he spoke. His entire spherical body was trembling, emitting a buzzing sound of steam. He had prepared for this day for too long.

Levi pondered. He felt that there was something else that could retain a soul in the living world in another form..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 448 - Chapter 448: Summoning a Soul from the Underworld! Corpse Digger! (3)

Chapter 448: Summoning a Soul from the Underworld! Corpse Digger! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi was thinking of Saint Scorpions.

They were a type of Zerg that could devour souls.

In the legends of some civilizations, Saint Scorpions were inextricably linked to the Sacred Insects of the Underworld.

However, it was evident that although the souls devoured by the Saint

Scorpions remained in the living world, they were better off in the Underworld. This was because their souls had become nourishment for the Saint Scorpion’s evolution, and resurrection was impossible.

In the end, Levi could only say, “Tower Master, I’ll try my best to complete the mission this time! I also hope that you will return triumphantly from Hell!”

With the Tower Master’s strength, he could only enter the third level of Hell at most. The Red Spider Lily sounded like a very precious thing. It might not be the third level of Hell. Of course, if the Tower Master dared to venture there, he must have found some clues. Otherwise, he would not have taken such a risk.

Levi could tell that the Tower Master was in such a hurry to increase his strength, to the extent of turning himself into an alchemical creature, to revive his wife before her soul disappeared.

It was hard to imagine that there was such a persistent love in the Wizard World. This was something that Levi could not understand yet.

What he thought was weakness seemed to be the most precious thing to the Tower Master.

Perhaps this was love.

Helpless, Levi left the Gray Tower. Before he left, the Tower Master rewarded Levi with a highly precious alchemical creature blueprint.

Levi was surprised when he saw the introduction of this alchemical creature blueprint.

[The strongest first-circle alchemical creature, Corpse Digger. There is a record of a First-Circle Alchemist using a Corpse Digger to kill a Second-Circle Wizard.]

[The primary materials required for refining: The corpse of a powerful human-like creature such as a giant or a troll would be best. A large amount of mithril and luminant gold. The higher the proportion of luminant gold, the better. Other than that, assemble three types of first-circle Alchemy Styles: one defensive type, one speed type, one attack type, and several first-circle alchemy cannons…]

Levi looked at the final design of the alchemical creature on the blueprint.

It was an alchemical creature that was more than five meters tall and weighed more than 50 tons. It held a massive ax in its right hand and a giant round shield in its left hand. It was covered in blood-stained plate armor and ferocious metal spikes. It exuded a vicious and bloodthirsty aura.

During wars, this alchemical creature would be placed on the battlefield to collect the enemy corpses, hence why they were called Corpse Diggers.

The moment Levi saw the appearance of this alchemical creature, he knew that this was what he wanted!

Its rough, terrifying, and ferocious appearance was like a Warhammer 40K. Levi could imagine the scene of this big guy tearing apart a First-Circle Wizard with his bare hands and fighting a Second-Circle Wizard head-on.

The alchemical creature would be equivalent to another monster Levi.

Levi decided, saying, “I’ll start refining it when I return from the Yellow Earth Continent. With this thing guarding Black Fire Island in the future, anyone who trespasses will die. Moreover, I could also create something new. I could condense the rune language of Strength and Hermit on this big guy, allowing this big guy to obtain an even more terrifying increase in strength and gain invisibility. That would be awesome.”

Levi took the new blueprint and bid Ms. Marlene farewell before returning to Black Fire Island.

However, Levi felt something was wrong when he was more than six miles from the island. This was within the perceptible range of his Black Snake’s Message.

There was a familiar aura entrenched in his cave abode.

Levi recalled two years ago when he was in Hot Wind City. He remembered someone with an aura between the first and second-circle beside Doug. The person had given him a strong sense of danger, and Levi suspected the person was a Second-Circle Wizard. At that time, Levi waited for the other party to leave before taking action.

Levi did not expect this person to trespass in his cave abode.

“The other party might be a Second-Circle Wizard. Although my strength has soared, it’s better not to fight him head-on before my breathing techniques reach level 12 or have advanced to the second-circle.”

Levi’s rationality told him that he only had one life and could not be resurrected after he died. Reality was different from a web novel. No matter how many trump cards he had, it was better to leave something like challenging someone of a higher level to the protagonists of novels. Levi was not alone. With the Gray Tower around, he could call for backup!

No! He could call for a snake’s help!

“I’ll go find Jorman now! If you dare, stay in my house and don’t run!”

Levi hid far away, speechless. He did not expect to encounter such a situation. However, it was fortunate that he had gone out. Otherwise, he would have had to fight a fierce battle with a Second-Circle Wizard, and his life might have been in danger.

Just like that, Levi hurriedly ran back to the Gray Tower right after he left.

The Tower Master looked at Levi and was filled with doubt. He asked, “Why are you back?”

“Tower Master, I want to borrow Jorman for a battle,” Levi said helplessly.

“Don’t worry. It is a battle that we will certainly win. Jorman won’t be hurt.” “Who are you up against?” the Tower Master asked.

“A dark wizard, possibly a Second-Circle Wizard. I can’t beat him myself, so I want Jorman to help me,” Levi said.

“Do you need me to ask Marlene to take action?”

“That won’t be necessary. Jorman is enough.”

“Alright, go ask Jorman to help you out. I can’t decide for him.” The Tower Master laughed.

“Alright.”

Levi quickly came to the first floor and patted Jorman, who was resting, on the head. Jorman opened his eyes and stared at Levi with his pale golden slit-shaped pupils, flicking his tongue.

“Jorman, it must be very boring staying here all day.” Levi narrowed his eyes and smiled.

Jorman nodded his head in agreement.

“Then I’ll take you to kill someone.”

Levi grinned and stuck out his tongue. His voice was cold and cruel..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 449 - Chapter 449: Three Forms Combined! Flame Giant Levi!

Chapter 449: Three Forms Combined! Flame Giant Levi!

(1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the blue sea, waves hit the volcanic rocks of Black Fire Island, creating countless white foam.

In the scorching cave under Black Fire Island, a pale witch wearing a red robe had her eyes closed tightly as if she was healing herself. A misty creature made of flames was absorbing the rich fire element power from a crack in the lava. The creature looked around, seemingly on guard.

Suddenly, the witch opened her eyes and exhaled a breath of hot air.

Beads of sweat seeped out of her forehead and evaporated.

This witch was the mistress that the Master of Flames Claur had abandoned after the incident in Hot Wind City. She was a Second-Circle Wizard, the Red Flame Witch.

In the previous battle with the accursed sea dragon crocodile, the witch was injured, severely damaging her spiritual force. She had not been able to recover all this while because she did not have a suitable place to cultivate and was constantly being hunted by the enforcers of the Star Tower.

Now that she finally got rid of the enforcers, she wandered around the sea until she came to this island. With the level 1 Fire Elemental Spirit she had raised, she searched for places with fire element power and accidentally came to Levi’s cave abode on Black Fire Island.

After resting on Black Fire Island for two days, she felt that this place was suitable for cultivation.

The Red Flame Witch sneered. She did not know who Black Fire Island belonged to, but from now on, it was hers.

If the original owner was a Second-Circle Wizard, she would immediately escape. However, if they were a First-Circle Wizard, she would take them down and occupy this island.

The Red Flame Witch had already inspected the island. Some first-circle undead and alchemical creatures were on the island, indicating that the island was inhabited. To avoid alerting the owner, she had sneaked into the cave abode with her second-circle cultivation and avoided the creatures.

Naturally, the crude arrays set up by the original owner would not be able to hinder her, a Second-Circle Wizard.

On the other hand, those Zerg were impressive. Unfortunately, she did not know the School of Insects’ Insect Controlling Technique.

Moreover, there were many herbs with fire affinity on the mountain peak in the middle of the island. The original owner had carefully taken care of them.

In short, the more the Red Flame Witch saw of the island, the more she felt that it was pleasing to her eyes. It was the most suitable shelter for her.

She only needed to find a way to eliminate the island’s owner or enslave them secretly. She could then occupy the island. She would leave this place after she recovered from her injuries and regained her strength as a Second-Circle Wizard.

As night fell, Levi and the white snake appeared in the distance.

“The person is still in my cave abode!” Levi’s heart sank.

However, he was in no rush to make a move. He was waiting for a more suitable opportunity.

Levi waited until midnight. With the stars shining high up in the sky and the starlight covering the sea, Levi’s condition peaked with the support of Favored By The Night.

Levi took a deep breath and said, “Jorman, get ready to attack. I’ll hide in your mouth, and you’ll attack first.”

Levi shrank and entered Jorman’s mouth. Jorman quickly approached the island.

Before they reached the island, the expression of the Red Flame Witch resting in Black Fire Cave changed.

“There’s a second-circle transcendent creature approaching.”

She immediately got up and left the cave with her level 1 Fire Elemental Spirit. She looked at the giant frost-white snake that stood proudly with its head held high and its chest puffed out. The giant snake’s eyes stared at the Red Flame Witch, making her uneasy.

She was a decisive person. She immediately tried to sneak away.

She was not in her peak condition, so it was better not to fight head-on with a second-circle sea beast. Moreover, the other party was a mixed-blood Dragon

Clan.

She was in such a passive position precisely because of that damned sea dragon crocodile, a mixed-blood Dragon Clan. Once bitten, twice shy.

However, Jorman would not let her escape. Ice Arrows gathered around Jorman and flew towards the witch with a whistling sound.

The Red Flame Witch looked at the white snake attacking her, and her expression turned cold. She commented, “This is the first time I’ve been looked down like this.”

As she flew, she performed hand seals. Flames surrounded her, melting the Ice Arrows before they could get close.

Second-Ring Defensive Spell, Flowing Flame Guard!

“Today, I’ll kill you even if it takes me some effort, you damn snake!”

The Red Flame Witch stopped running. She waved an array, and a huge fireball flew out toward Jorman. Jorman’s frost armor condensed and blocked the Big Fireball Technique.

Levi took the opportunity to emerge. The Blood Wings on his back flapped and turned into crimson light.

The Red Flame Witch’s expression turned cold, and she said, “I knew you were hiding in there. Fayle, deal with that person.”

The Red Flame Witch was a Second -Circle Wizard with extremely sharp spiritual perception. Naturally, she had long discovered Levi hiding in the snake’s head. However, after she sensed that the other party was only a First-Circle Wizard, she did not pay too much attention to him. The biggest threat to her was still the white snake. It was a genuine second-circle transcendent creature.

The level 1 Fire Elemental Spirit she called Fayle was a gift from Claur.

Fire Elemental Spirits were generally elemental lifeforms with a slight chance of being born in Multidimensional Planes or some places in the Wizard World rich with fire elements..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 450 - Chapter 450: Three Forms Combined! Flame Giant Levi!

Chapter 450: Three Forms Combined! Flame Giant Levi!

(2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Fire Elemental Spirits were also transcendent creatures. They were the favored ones of fire and were born with the power of elementalization. They could use powerful fire spells. If exposed to rich fire elements for long periods, there was a slight chance that the Fire Elemental Spirits could advance. A level 2 Fire

Elemental Spirit was as strong as or even stronger than a Second-Circle Wizard of the Burning Faction.

That was why the Red Flame Witch had faith in Fayle’s strength. No wizard below the second circle could be his match.

Levi held the Poseidon Trident, and his speed was extremely fast. He almost turned into a crimson light. He did not use the Big Fireball Technique that he had just learned. His opponent was a Second-Circle Wizard of the Burning Faction. If he used the Big Fireball Technique before her, it would be like waving a sword in front of a master swordsman.

Levi’s layers of Black Gold Scales protected him. His Flame Body was burning fiercely, and blood-colored ashes floated around him. Other than that, all his legendary organs, such as Whale Back, Ostrich Feet, and Frost Arm, were activated.

His Red Lotus Seed burst open. Burning hot blood surged in his chest. Levi turned into a three-meter-tall Flame Gian. Behind him, a seven-meter-tall Nine Swords Asura phantom that looked like a demon god appeared. It held nine swords in its hands and was a force of destruction!

Against such an enemy, Levi did not dare to hold back at all. He immediately activated all his special effects and added the Red Lotus Form and the Nine Swords Form.

The Fire Elemental Spirit had already seized the initiative, turning into a fiery meteor. Its speed was similar to Levi’s crimson light.

The fiery meteor collided with the crimson light, and a shockwave swept out.

The Red Flame Witch laughed, saying, “You fool, you’re courting death. If you go head-on with the Fire Elemental Spirit, it won’t be long before you turn to ashes.”

The Red Flame Witch was no longer wary of Levi. She focused on dealing with the white snake. Although not as strong as her peak, she could use a few Second-Ring Spells without issue.

The flames exploded and scattered into countless fragments. The fragments gathered in the air again. Fayle’s figure appeared, becoming a five-meter-tall Flame Giant floating in the air.

Levi was shocked.

He felt fortunate that he had brought White Snake Jorman over. As expected of a Second-Circle Wizard, the witch still had many tricks up her sleeves even though she was not at her peak condition.

Levi did not expect the witch to have a level 1 Fire Elemental Spirit as her bodyguard.

If he didn’t bring Jorman with him and fought alone, even if he might have no problem dealing with a Second -Circle Witch with an unstable aura, he would still have trouble dealing with a dangerous Fire Elemental Spirit.

The elemental spirits were the favored ones of the elements. The strength and variety of spells they mastered far exceeded that of ordinary first-circle transcendent creatures. Many wizards even regarded the elemental spirits as the strongest among all transcendent creatures and beings of the same realm. Only excellent, senior wizards could resist them.

Fortunately, Levi was never careless. He immediately activated his Flame Body, which gave him a relatively high resistance to fire elemental spells. Coupled with the powerful Black Gold Scales, he completely negated the Fire Elemental Spirit’s power.

Levi summoned the living dead that he had prepared beforehand. They were

Kane, Terrell, and Little Octo. At the same time, the living dead that he had hidden in various places also rushed over.

To Levi’s surprise, the witch did not finish off the living dead he had left on the island. He had already written them off.

Instantly, the seven living dead and the Bone Snake Igor gathered together, forming a powerful force that attacked the Fire Elemental Spirit. “Hold this guy back for a while.”

Levi ordered his eight underlings to surround the Fire Elemental Spirit.

He had to help Jorman. He couldn’t waste time here. If anything happened to Jorman, he couldn’t report back to the tower.

Even though these living dead could not take on the Fire Elemental Spirit alone, the eight could still fight against the latter. They even managed to seize the upper hand and suppress the other party.

However, it was evident that the damage they could cause to the Fire Elemental Spirit, who was proficient in elementalization, was limited.

Levi jumped up high!

Sea – Swallowing Whale!

Levi took a deep breath, and the energy from his hump and the blood sacs quickly surged into his body.

He was like an iron ball that had expanded as he came crashing down.

In the process of falling, endless steam and white smoke filled the air, and the temperature of his Flame Body increased. Levi’s body grew larger and larger until he became a five-meter-tall Flame Giant!

He combined the Nine Swords Form, the Red Lotus Form, and the Giant Whale Form!

With the three forms combined and the special effect of Favored By The Night, Levi’s power reached an unprecedented height. He felt that he had transformed into a true giant from the legends.

Nine Golden Swords slashed down from above!

Even the void seemed to tremble and rumble!

Before the swords landed, the force of the attack began to part the dust on the ground!

Jorman tactfully dodged. Before he left, he blew out a breath of cold air, which turned into ice blades that shot toward the Red Flame Witch, blocking her movements and sealing her position!

Looking at the giant that had suddenly appeared, the Red Flame Witch’s expression changed. She activated her second-circle defensive force field to the maximum and barely dodged the ice blades from Jorman.. However, Levi’s invincible attack was already right above her!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 451 - Chapter 451: Three Forms Combined! Flame Giant Levi! (3)

Chapter 451: Three Forms Combined! Flame Giant Levi! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

An unparalleled power that could break all techniques!

The protective force field around the Red Flame Witch was activated. Light flashed as she stubbornly resisted Levi’s attack. The next moment, the power of the Golden Revolving Slash was transferred from the Nine Golden Swords to her protective force field.

Her protective force field began to distort and rotate in the Revolving Force. The stable structure of the force field was destroyed!

“Slash!”

Levi shouted!

Crack!

The force field shattered, but the moment it shattered…

The Red Flame Witch sneered, turned into a ball of flames, and exploded into nothingness. In a flash, she had already disappeared from her original spot.

In its place was the Fire Elemental Spirit!

This was the spell-like ability that the Fire Elemental Spirit had mastered.

“Flame Transfer!”

It could switch positions with the Red Flame Witch within a short distance and take the fatal blow on behalf of the witch.

That was why Levi’s attack was so terrifying!

All of them struck the Fire Elemental Spirit.

The Asura’s flames soared into the sky, and the nine swords spun, instantly shattering the Fire Elemental Spirit!

Stars of flames gathered around the Red Flame Witch. The weak figure of the Fire Elemental Spirit, which was much smaller, appeared with a look of deep fear on its face.

Although it had fire elements, the Nine Swords Asura was formed from black gas. All its attacks could cause damage to elementalization. The nine swords just now had already weakened the Fire Elemental Spirit. If it attacked a few more times, it would be destroyed!

“As expected of a Second-Circle Wizard.”

Giant Levi stood on the island, his expression unchanged as he sighed.

“What an interesting little fellow. You can actually force me into such a state. I still have something to do. I won’t play with you today.” The Red Flame Witch sneered and turned into a beam of light, about to escape.

“If you can’t win, just say that you don’t want to play with me anymore.

Jorman, go!”

Giant Levi ran across the island. The entire island seemed to be trembling. Jorman followed closely behind and used his head to lift Levi up. Levi stood tall on the snake’s head with his scales closed.

In Jorman’s mouth, a terrifying energy fluctuation was brewing, and an ice-blue light was flickering. This was Jorman’s most powerful spell-like ability.

Frost Breath!

Boom!

Layers upon layers of thick and heavy Black Gold Scales protected Levi. Levi’s entire body was shot out like a cannonball by the force of the breath. Although he had reached the peak of Strength in his giant form and could destroy the defensive field of a second-circle, his speed was not as fast as before.

Therefore, Levi directly used his Black Gold Scales to resist Jorman’s breath ability. With the help of this force, he instantly closed the distance between him and the Red Flame Witch.

“Lunatic!” The Red Flame Witch cursed and ran away frantically.

What kind of lunatic was this? He actually used the breath of a second -circle transcendent creature as a driving force. This was too suicidal.

An ice giant appeared behind the Red Flame Witch. Under the thick layer of ice, flames were burning fiercely. The scales moved and rubbed against each other, making the sound of metal colliding. In an instant, the ice layer splashed.

A blood-red tentacle shot out instantly, but it was blocked by the Red Flame Witch’s protective force field.

The aberration-like mouth bit the force field, and then wrapped around the

Red Flame Witch’s force field like a long whip, trapping her and tying her up.

The scorching flames burned Levi’s Vampire Touch, but Levi did not let go at all. He had already put away the Poseidon Trident and grabbed the Vampire Touch with his bare hands, pulling the Red Flame Witch who was desperately resisting, along with her protective force field, over.

The veins on his face bulged, and his scales protruded like a Black Gold Horned Dragon. The Nine Swords Asura behind Levi also held the Red Flame Witch in his arms with nine long swords.

“You’re not a wizard… What kind of monster are you?” The Red Flame Witch looked at the scaled monster that was “holding” her in its arms. Unknowingly, golden scorpions had crawled all over her force field and were crazily biting it.

Rings of terrifying flame flow burned around the Red Flame Witch, and the high temperature swept across. Golden scorpions fell to the ground one after another. Some were directly charred and died, but more and more scorpions rushed forward and bit desperately.

Levi was exerting all his strength as if he wanted to hug the woman hiding in the protective force field in front of him. He protected himself with the Blackgold Scales and allowed the weak Fire Elemental Spirit to bombard him with spells.

He smiled cruelly.

Crack!

Above Levi’s Undying Fire Claw, the power of the Golden Revolving Slash gathered again. In his arms, the force field of the Red Flame Witch began to distort again, as if it would be torn apart by Levi’s claws in the next moment. The Red Flame Witch struggled with all her might. She directly began to chant spells in front of Levi, and the terrifying Five Fireballs Technique was brewing.

“Come on, blow it up.” Levi stuck out his tongue and smiled.

“Lunatic! Pervert! Monster! You’re not human!” The Red Flame Witch’s Five Fireballs exploded in her arms.

As a Spell Caster, she was naturally not too affected. Otherwise, the wizards of the Burning Faction would have blown her up long ago.

Terrifying flames soared into the sky. Jorman also looked at the terrifying Levi in midair in a daze.

Was this Levi? It was a real monster! He, Jorman, was a little brother!

The fire illuminated the sea, and the night was as bright as day.

After the explosion, the Red Flame Witch looked at the charred Black Gold Giant in front of her. The Black Gold Scale on his body had been blown apart, and his flesh was badly mutilated. There were burnt marks everywhere. On the monster’s flesh and blood, green spell runes were flashing rapidly.

The next moment, as pieces of Blood Ember fell around Levi, the burnt areas fell off in an instant. New flesh sprouts grew out of the wounds densely, like thousands of earthworms crawling out of the soil. The witch saw with her own eyes that the monster’s body instantly recovered to its original state.

As for the monster’s hideous head that was protected by the thickest scales, it was completely fine.

Levi opened his eyes and looked at the witch in his arms. At this moment, the Red Flame Witch’s protective force field had been shattered. Her soft and delicate body was tightly hugged by Levi’s thick and hard body. Her breathing was rapid, and the veins on her face were bulging. She was about to be suffocated by Levi’s passionate hug.

She looked at Levi in disbelief, her eyes filled with fear. She had turned from a high and mighty witch into a pitiful and weak woman. She was at her wit’s end when facing this monster with five fireballs on its face.

She gave up struggling and panted heavily. Her entire body was drenched in sweat, and her robe had also been torn during the battle. Her tight inner shirt revealed her beautiful figure and some rare scenery.

“What a beautiful body. I don’t think I’ve hugged a woman since I came to the other world.”

Hearing this, the Red Flame Witch came up with a plan!

A honey trap!

Back then, she had successfully taken Claur down with a honey trap and some bed skills. She might as well use it again this time.

However, before she could speak, Levi sighed and suddenly exerted strength in his arm. The Red Flame Witch’s body in his broad chest shattered with cracking sounds. Her bones exploded and her flesh and blood flew everywhere.

Finally, the corpse of the second-circle witch fell to the ground, and her head rolled to the side.

“Hmph, you stole my house.. You deserve to die!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 452 - Chapter 452: Spirit Binding Ring, Subduing the Fire Elemental Spirit! (1)

Chapter 452: Spirit Binding Ring, Subduing the Fire Elemental Spirit! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the Black Fire Island.

Jorman opened his mouth, and his snake jaw almost fell to the ground.

Levi’s figure fell to the ground. Rumble! Dust flew everywhere.

His body began to deflate. At the same time, the familiar hunger overwhelmed him. Levi directly poured the food he had prepared into his mouth.

Levi only sat up in satisfaction when he finished a storage bag. He was still in a weak state after using the Red Lotus Blood.

The Saint Scorpions had already swarmed forward and feasted on the witch’s soul and flesh.

The soul and flesh of a Second-Circle Wizard. Levi felt that it would not be long before these little fellows underwent another transformation.

If it weren’t for the fact that the Seal of Hell couldn’t turn the existence of the second-circle into a living dead, Levi would definitely leave this woman’s corpse intact. He wouldn’t have been so cruel.

“Jorman, stay here for a few days. You can go back in a few days. I need you.” Levi patted Jorman’s head.

He needed Jorman to protect him during these few days when he was weak.

Jorman nodded and used the cold air in his body to freeze a large piece of ice. Then, he coiled it on the ice.

It was a frost-type transcendent creature and did not like the heat of Black Fire Island.

With Jorman’s protection, Levi felt much more at ease.

Only then did Levi look at the Fire Elemental Spirit that was drifting erratically. At this moment, the Fire Elemental Spirit was the same as the evil spirit whose spirit body had been scattered. It was clearly in a weak state. Its worldview had collapsed. The monster in front of him actually ignored the fire-type spell ability that he was so proud of.

“Why aren’t you running? Do you want to fight?” Levi said calmly.

The level 1 Fire Elemental Spirit already had the intelligence of a human child. It was also a witch’s pet, so it should be able to understand what he meant.

However, this guy clearly stayed where he was and did not know what to do. He did not dare to run or fight.

It wanted to run, but the Red Flame Witch had its Spirit Binding Ring, which was a special Wizard Tool that could forcefully enslave transcendent creatures.

Seeing that the Fire Elemental Spirit did not run away, Levi also had some doubts in his heart. He asked Jorman to keep an eye on this guy while he went to the place where the Red Flame Witch died and took out a silver bracelet from a pile of flesh.

“It’s actually this?”

“I thought this woman used a School of Spiritualism spell like Nature’s Secret Language to control this Fire Elemental Spirit. I didn’t expect her to use Spirit

Binding Ring.”

If Levi did not have some knowledge of the School of Spiritualism in order to learn the spell Nature’s Secret Language, he would not have known about this unorthodox Wizard Tool.

This Wizard Tool only had one use. After defeating the transcendent creature, it could forcefully contract a transcendent creature whose realm did not exceed its own.

A Spirit Binding Ring could only contract one transcendent creature, and the price of this thing, even if it was the lowest first-circle, was as high as seven to eight thousand Aether Stones, ten times that of a conventional First-Circle

Wizard Tool! The price of this Wizard Tool was not inferior to a Second-Circle Wizard Tool at all.

Moreover, in the Realm of Azure Cloud, there was basically nothing for sale, and one could not buy it even if one wanted to.

Because the materials needed for this Wizard Tool were especially precious, it resulted in a high cost.

Generally speaking, only the elders of the wizard families of the School of Spiritualism would prepare this for the juniors they valued the most. After all, having a Spirit Binding Ring was equivalent to having a first-circle transcendent creature helper out of thin air.

“I wonder where this woman found these precious things.”

He didn’t know the identity of the Red Flame Witch at all. He only knew that she was Doug’s accomplice and Claur’s subordinate. She should be a fugitive dark wizard.

He didn’t know that the Red Flame Witch used to be Claur’s mistress. Many of her good things were given to her by Claur.

He put away the Spirit Binding Ring, erased the spiritual mark of the Red Flame Witch, and replaced it with his own spiritual mark.

Then, he looked at the ignorant and frightened Fire Elemental Spirit and said,

“In the future, you can live if you acknowledge me as your master. Otherwise, I’ll kill you!’

The Fire Elemental Spirit nodded frantically.

When Levi saw this, he nodded in satisfaction. He smiled and made himself look as kind as possible.

“I don’t know if you have a name. I’ll give you a nice one. You’ll be Ace.”

Ace nodded like a chick pecking at rice. From now on, Levi was his master.

“Very good. The Black Fire Island’s transcendent creature garden has gained another general. Now, our members are the Poison Fire Bone Snake Igor from Hell and the Dragon King Whale Leviathan from the Endless Sea. We’re all from all over the world. It’s fate that we’re gathered together. From now on, Leviathan will be your big brother. Igor, you’re the second brother. Ace, you’re the third brother. You have to get along well and don’t cause trouble for me,” Levi said.

Now that Levi had more and more pets under him, it was necessary to rank them according to their seniority.

In terms of seniority, although Leviathan was not as powerful as Ace, Leviathan had made a lot of contributions to Levi. Naturally, he was the big brother!

Leviathan was quite pleased to hear that he seemed to be the big brother. He seemed to be thinking in his heart, “I’ve contributed to Levi. I’ve shed blood for him.”

The fire bead in Igor’s eye sockets spun. He was thinking about how to please Levi again. This Bone Snake from Hell was extremely smart and cunning..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 453 - Chapter 453: Spirit Binding Ring, Subduing the Fire Elemental spirit! (2)

Chapter 453: Spirit Binding Ring, Subduing the Fire Elemental spirit! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The arrival of Ace gave it a great sense of crisis. It felt that its important position, second only to Leviathan, had been greatly affected. Although it was the second brother, it was obvious that Ace, the third brother, was far more talented and powerful than it. It was purely because it had come early to be the second brother.

Levi did not care about Igor’s thoughts. He let Ace go to the underground magma to recover from his injuries. The Fire Elemental Spirit was a complete elemental spirit creature, so it would not be fatally injured. As long as he had the rich power of fire elements, Ace would be able to recover quickly.

Moreover, his Black Fire Island was obviously suitable for Ace’s growth. There might even be a chance for him to advance to a level 2 Fire Elemental Spirit in the future. In that case, Ace would have the combat power to rival a level 2 wizard. Of course, the advancement of the Fire Elemental Spirit would take a

long time. If Levi’s realm stopped at the First-Circle Wizard realm, it might have died of old age and not advanced successfully.

“It’s a pity that I don’t have the weapon-making blueprint and materials for the Spirit Binding Ring. Otherwise, I can refine more of these things. I can use them when I subdue transcendent creatures in the future.”

After settling Ace down, Levi checked the condition of his island and found that everything was normal. Whether it was the medicinal field or the nursery, everything was safe and sound. This made him feel relieved. It seemed that this witch wanted to take over his island, so she did not touch the things on it. Otherwise, Levi would have suffered a great loss.

After cleaning up the battlefield, he put away the witch’s storage bag and cleaned up the traces of the battle. Under the protection of Jorman and Ace, he slept happily for a day and a night. After a big battle with that damned witch, he felt a little weak…

He had used almost all of his strength and trump cards to kill a Second-Circle Wizard. Although the other party seemed to be in an unstable state now, he was still a genuine second-circle.

Of course, without Jorman, Levi would not do such a dangerous thing. He knew that there was a reliable snake like Jorman behind him, so he rushed forward without hesitation.

“The Black Gold Scale is indeed powerful. It can actually withstand the attack of the Five Fireball Technique. Under the superposition of the Five Fireballs, its power is much stronger than the Big Fireball Technique. This is a genuine second-ring spell attack.”

Of course, it was not completely blocked. The explosion of the Five Fireballs was too powerful. A layer of Levi’s scales was blown away, and Levi’s Rock Body was forced out. With the Rock Body, Levi’s vital internal organs were not injured at all. Only a layer of the surface of his body was burned. To other wizards, this was a fatal injury.

To Levi, this was merely a fatal injury.

With the Blood Ember’s powerful regeneration and self-healing ability, these superficial wounds could be healed almost instantly.

Hence, the five Fireball Techniques that were thrown at Levi’s face did not kill him.

This was undoubtedly a fatal psychological blow to the Red Flame Witch. She couldn’t imagine what kind of monster could withstand the explosive power of the core area of the Five Fireball Technique. Except for those second-circle transcendent creatures known for their defense, such as the damn sea dragon crocodile, ordinary transcendent creatures would be seriously injured if they were not killed by the Five Fireball Technique.

In the end, this Second-Circle Wizard, Claur’s lover, died on her way to escape.

“I can’t be arrogant. It’s still a little difficult for me to deal with a Second-Circle Wizard now. In two years, when Golden Snake advances to level 12, I should have the strength to fight ordinary Second -Circle Wizards without Jorman’s help. ”

After Levi rested, he took out the storage bag from the woman and began to count the gains inside. After reading it, his face darkened.

“Why is he so poor? Only 3,000 Aether Stones? Is he a Second -Circle Wizard?”

“Damn it, she doesn’t even have a Second-Circle Wizard Tool. To think that I spent so much effort. What the hell is this? This woman doesn’t even have the consciousness to save money.”

In the end, Levi tragically discovered that the most valuable things on this woman seemed to be the spirit Binding Ring and the level 1 Fire Elemental Spirit.

Over the years, the Red Flame Witch had almost used up all the items in her storage bag in order to heal her injuries and avoid the enemy. Even her Second-Circle Wizard Tool was completely damaged in a battle with the enforcers. She detonated it and was able to escape.

Therefore, although the current Red Flame Witch was a Second-Circle Wizard, she was not as rich as many First-Circle Wizards. She was in dire straits. Her glory as Claur’s mistress was gone, and now she had died under Levi’s hands. A beautiful woman’s life was just so-so.

“Forget it, I can’t be too greedy. One Fire Elemental Spirit is enough.”

Apart from being used for combat, the Fire Elemental Spirit could also be used as a mobile refining furnace. This was because it was equivalent to a mobile spiritual flame. Therefore, some ancient weapon craftsmen, pharmacists, alchemy wizards, and those from other professions would aim to have a Fire Elemental Spirit that belonged to them. This could save a lot of trouble.

Moreover, the Fire Elemental Spirit could also possess the bodies of powerful alchemical creatures as its power source. By providing sufficient fire elemental power, it could save a lot of Aether Stones.

With that thought, Levi felt much better. His gloominess was swept away.

When he returned from the Yellow Earth Continent, he would refine the first-circle alchemical creature, Corpse Digger..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 454 - Chapter 454: Spirit Binding Ring, Subduing the Fire Elemental Spirit!! (3)

Chapter 454: Spirit Binding Ring, Subduing the Fire Elemental Spirit!! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This would be Levi’s ultimate weapon against the Second-Circle Wizards before he advanced to the second-circle. If he worked with Levi, the two giant killing monsters would be enough to resist the Second-Circle Wizards.

The Corpse Digger’s strength was naturally exchanged for its high cost of manufacturing and fuel. The energy consumed by this huge creature that weighed dozens of tons fighting with all its might was far from what a lightweight alchemical creature like the Swordsman Mantis could compare to. It might consume hundreds of Aether Stones in a battle. This was undoubtedly burning money.

But now, there was Ace. As long as Levi let Ace fill the underground fire under the Black Fire Island with fire elemental power in advance, he could use Ace as a “mobile power source”. When Ace was fighting, he could integrate into the undead digger’s activation furnace and replace the burning of the Aether Stone to produce energy.

The Aether Stones that could be saved for Levi would definitely be a huge sum of money in the long run.

After Levi had rested, he did not waste any more time. He let Jorman return to the Gray Tower by himself. The Tower Master was about to enter Hell. The Gray Tower needed Jorman to guard it so that some people with ulterior motives would not take advantage of it.

On the Black Fire Island, Levi only left the Rock Troll couple and Bone Snake Igor to take care of the house.

He brought Ace and the other five generals of the living-dead family with him. This trip to Area 7’s Yellow Earth Continent was different from the past. It was a place that was more powerful than Area 8 and Area 9 combined. It also meant that more powerful enemies might appear. Therefore, he had to bring more living dead with him. After all, protecting his life was the most important thing.

If the house was gone, they could still buy it. If the person was gone, it was

really gone.

After everything was ready, Levi left the house on Leviathan.

The main purpose of this trip to the Yellow Earth Continent was to subdue as many transcendent creatures as possible that could provide him with secret medicine. This way, after returning, Levi could cultivate the knight breathing technique in peace and strive to cultivate to level 12 as soon as possible.

When he passed by the sea dragon crocodile, Levi used Perception again from afar. The sea dragon crocodile was indeed still in the same place, which made Levi feel relieved. He did not alarm it and took a detour to leave quickly.

Area 9 and Area 7 were separated by an entire Area 8. Levi traveled day and night, relying on Advanced Vibrosensing, Spider Sensing, and the Black Snake’s Message to avoid those possible dangers. In the end, it took him less than a month to pass through Area 8 and enter Area 9.

Yellow Earth Continent was at the border between Area 9 in the outer region and Area 6 in the inner sea region.

His idea was to go to Lion King City first, find Dinos, and visit the city of the Jostar family.

Of course, the most important thing was that Levi wanted Dinos to use his family’s power to help him find the whereabouts of the Colin Family. He did not forget the Tower Master’s mission. In two months, the secret realm would open. He had to find the Colin Family before he could enter the secret realm.

The secret realm was similar to the Shadow Realm. In essence, it was a part of the Realm of the Unbelievers. It was the sub-dimensional portal plane of this world.

However, the reason why secret realms were secret realms was that they were fixed. Moreover, they had all been modified by wizards and turned into the backyard of powerful wizards. Wizards regularly obtained resources in the secret realm for cultivation. There would also be conflicts because of the secret realms. In history, a large portion of wizard wars were to fight for the ownership of the secret realms.

As far as Levi knew, the Intermediate Wizards and high-level wizard organizations in the inner circle usually had more than one entrance to the secret realm.

However, what he did not expect was that the declining Colin Family also secretly controlled the entrance to a secret realm.

He thought that if this family was not very powerful, he would think of a way to snatch this secret realm. If he could have a secret realm, even if it was a small secret realm, Levi would not have to worry about many resources. It was equivalent to having his own logistics reserve base.

The Tower Master was too kind. He did not want to hurt his wife’s family, but Levi was different. He did not care who the other party was. The Tower Master had said that Levi could threaten or bribe him. It was equivalent to telling Levi that as long as he achieved his goal, he would do anything.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1034, Month of Flowers.

Levi finally saw the Yellow Earth Continent.

From afar, the border of the continent could be vaguely seen.

Leviathan was waiting for him nearby, so Levi went to the mainland alone.

As soon as Levi stepped into this place, he felt a heavy aura coming at him. It was the power of the earth element. If he cultivated the Meditation Arts and spells of the Earth Faction here, he would definitely be able to achieve twice the result with half the effort.

Because Dinos had given Levi a map of the Yellow Earth Continent, Levi quickly headed to Lion King City after asking the local mortals about his location.

He had the Blood Wings and could fly like a bird. His traveling speed was extraordinarily fast. Although the Yellow Earth Continent was called a continent, it was only a slightly larger island after all. The distance between it and Area 7 was far inferior to the distance between Area 9 and Area 7 for Levi.

When Levi was tired, he found a safe place for Ace and the others to protect him. He took the opportunity to cultivate the Earth Meditation Art. After resting, he continued on his way.

Levi’s Earth Meditation Art was only one step away from level five, so he made a breakthrough the next day.

Levi—

Earth Meditation Art: Level 5 (1/30,000)

Now, only the Deep Sea, Night Crow, and the Furnace Meditation Art were still at level 4. Levi was not in a hurry. In any case, he only needed to ensure that at least one Meditation Art could be cultivated quickly. It would not be a problem to increase his wizard realm first and then slowly cultivate other Meditation Arts.

Three days later, Levi saw the port city on the distant coastline, the Lion King City which lay dormant like a lion.

Who would have thought that such a huge city would start from an insignificant legendary knight in the Wizard World?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 455 - Chapter 455: Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique! (1)

Chapter 455: Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Yellow Earth Continent, Lion King City.

This was a large city facing the sea.

Lion King City was also a city controlled by wizard organizations, but it was much larger than Hot Wind City.

Outside Lion King City, a tall and mighty golden lion statue stood there. From time to time, some tourists would come to watch.

Levi’s figure slowly approached. He sized up the city. Even with his Top-tier Vibrosensing, it was not enough to cover this city.

“It’s been a long time since I’ve encountered such a place with the smell of mortals.” Levi could not help but recall the past. The mortal Icewind City, the Snow Capital City, the Holy City, Lantis, and so on all had his footprints.

Levi approached the city gate and said to a guard, “Hello, I’m looking for Dinos Jostar.”

The guard was a First-Circle Wizard. Since he was known as one of the Three Grand Wizard Families in the Yellow Earth Continent, the Jostar Family naturally had to maintain their reputation. The one guarding the city was actually a First-Circle Wizard with a high status in other places. However, the Jostar Family did have the capital to do so.

The guard was not too surprised when he sensed the spiritual power fluctuation of Levi’s senior first-circle wizard.

Including the nomadic wizards who lived in Lion King City, there were nearly 70 to 80 First-Circle Wizards who lived in Lion King City. Therefore, First-Circle Wizards were not that rare here.

However, no matter what, as long as they were First-Circle Wizards, they could not be negligent. This would affect the image of Lion King City.

“May I know your name?” the guard asked with a smile.

“Levi Schneider,” Levi said. He did not know if his name was useful.

“So it’s Sir Levi. You’re finally here. Wait a moment, I’ll inform Young Master Dinos.” A voice transmission conch appeared in the guard’s hand. Then, he said, “Quick, call young master. Sir Levi is here. Prepare for the ceremony.”

Livy was dumbfounded. “Do we still need a welcome? I can go in myself.”

“That won’t do. The young master said that we must welcome you with the etiquette of Lion King City welcoming Second-Circle Wizards into the city.” The guard chuckled.

Levi was speechless.

Levi wanted to say that there was no need, but the sound of fireworks had already sounded in Lion King City. The high-altitude fireworks soared into the sky and exploded, scattering into golden light spots that filled the sky. Then, these golden light spots gathered into a golden lion phantom that was a thousand feet tall. The golden lion was extremely majestic. It stretched out a furry cat claw and gestured for Levi to enter.

At the city gate, teams of honor guards riding the Great Horned Horses were dressed in aristocratic clothes similar to mortals. They wore tall top hats and played tacky music.

Levi broke out in a cold sweat. He really did not expect the Golden Lion Jostar Family to be so rich… and creative. That’s right, this was not vulgar at all…

A handsome golden-haired nobleman rode on a golden horse. After dismounting elegantly, he came to Levi under the escort of guards. It was Dinos Jostar.

“Sir Levi! You’re finally here!”

Dinos held Levi’s hand tightly.

“Young Master Dinos, this is too grand. You don’t have to do this.” Levi looked at the sea of people welcoming him, and his social phobia began to act up.

“The Jostar Family always pays their debts. I once said that if you come to Lion King City, we will definitely welcome you. How can we go back on our word?” Jostar said solemnly.

“Alright, let’s not talk about it anymore. Please follow me back to the Golden Lion Castle. My father also wants to see you.”

Helpless, Levi smiled and said, “In that case, I’ll have to trouble you.”

This was the first time in his life that he had encountered such a grand scene. He was completely unaccustomed to it.

They arrived at the Golden Lion Castle. Although it was called a castle, it was actually a wizard tower. There were three wizard towers standing in the castle, and the one in the center was a thousand feet tall, as if it reached into the clouds.

In terms of the construction style of the wizard tower, there were many decoration styles of mortal noble knights. Obviously, the Jostar Family had the intention to preserve these noble temperaments. All of this could not be separated from the influence of the first family head, the legendary knight

Rhine.

“Young master, the old master has already prepared a banquet. It’s in the banquet hall.”

“Young master…”

Servants in gorgeous clothes lined up on both sides.

In a trance, Levi thought that he had returned to the mansion of a noble in the secular world.

There were many experts in the Golden Lion Castle. Levi could vaguely sense several auras that were at least at the second -circle with his Perception.

From the information he received, the Jostar Family had two Third-Circle Wizards and five Second-Circle Wizards. As for the First-Circle Wizards, there were more than 30 of them.

Of course, many organizations liked to hide their trump cards. Therefore, Levi did not know how many experts there were. In short, they crushed the Gray Tower, which was also an organization of Third-Circle Wizards.

After all, there was a Third-Circle Wizard who was also a Third-Ring Organization, and five Third-Ring Organizations were also Third -Ring Organizations. The difference was obvious.

After coming to the Yellow Earth Continent, Levi had to keep a low profile and not cause trouble. However, he could not be too afraid of trouble. After all, with his current strength, he was almost at the level of a second-circle cultivator. In the Yellow Earth Continent, he was definitely an expert.

In the banquet hall that was like a small square, opposite the huge long table, a golden-robed aristocrat with golden hair and a resolute face sat upright. However, one could tell that he was handsome when he was young. He stared at Levi, who was sitting 0DDosite him. Tostar and his siblings sat beside the old aristocrat..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 456 - Chapter 456: Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique! (2)

Chapter 456: Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I’ve long heard from my son that you’re a legendary knight. Now that I’ve seen you, your aura is indeed extraordinary, just like the portrait of your ancestor as a legendary knight,” Golden Lion Lyon Jostar said with a smile.

“Senior, you must be joking. Even if a junior like me enters the legendary realm, how can I be compared to the lionheart knight?” Levi hurriedly said humbly.

“Hahahaha, indeed, my ancestor is also a top-notch existence among legendary knights, but you don’t have to be so humble. You’re not old, and you’re still a First-Circle Wizard. Your future achievements will definitely not be low.” Lyon laughed. In the eyes of the Jostar Family, no matter how many great wizards there were in the younger generation, they could not compare to the contribution of the lionheart knight to the family.

These people were proud from the bottom of their hearts that they were the descendants of the lionheart knight.

This was a form of family cohesion. The lionheart knight was their heroic ancestor who was comparable to a god. It was also a form of faith.

During the dinner, Lyon and Levi talked about many things, but they basically talked about knights. Levi could tell that although Lyon was already a powerful third-circle wizard, he was still thinking about becoming a legendary knight. Therefore, he was also trying to ask Levi for the secret to becoming a legendary knight.

Levi naturally had nothing to hide. He told Lyon and the others what he knew, which benefited them greatly.

In fact, Levi also hoped that Lyon and his son could become legendary knights so that they could join his Twilight Knights. With a powerful family head of a Third-Circle Wizard family, the Twilight Knights would have a good backing and starting point in the Wizard World, and their future development would be much smoother.

In the end, after eating and drinking to his heart’s content, Lyon said directly, “Sir Levi, I wonder if you’re willing to join our Jostar family as an external guardian. You can enjoy a salary of 300 Aether Stones every year. This is just an empty position. You don’t have to do anything.”

Levi said in embarrassment, “Senior, I really can’t afford this. Moreover, I’m a member of the Gray Tower, so I’m not suited to accept other positions outside.”

There was no free lunch in the sky. The Jostar Family was powerful and Levi was willing to build a good relationship with them. However, it was different if he was a guardian. After receiving the money, even if the Jostar Family did not let Levi do anything on the surface, how could Levi be at ease? This was the logic of eating someone else’s food.

Moreover, 300 Aether Stones a year was a lot for other First-Circle Wizards.

Most First-Circle Wizards could not earn so many years of salary. However, Levi was different. He had his own business and could hunt dark wizards from time to time to earn some extra money. Therefore, he would not completely tie himself to the Jostar Family for this Aether Stone.

Lyon, on the other hand, seemed to have expected this. He smiled helplessly and said, “Then I wonder if you want to take in a disciple? I want Dinos to be your disciple. Dinos is a very talented knight. He’s already a top grand knight and is not far from becoming a legendary knight. If he follows you, he might be able to break through to a legendary knight as soon as possible.”

“Father, I don’t need to trouble Sir Levi. It’s not like I can’t become a legendary Imight myself,” Dinos said hurriedly. He naturally had his own pride.

“Don’t force yourself. Without the guidance of a master, you can only explore blindly. When will you become a legendary knight? Give me a number,” Lyon said coldly, his tone unquestionable.

Dinos was speechless.

Yes, Dinos.

When did you become a legendary knight?

He could only look at Levi for help. Levi coughed and said, “If Dinos is willing, I can give him some pointers. There’s no need to be a teacher. I’m just crossing the river by feeling my way. I’m afraid that I’ll lead Dinos astray.”

Lyon thought for a moment and said, “That’s fine. Our family can pay for the guidance. It just so happens that Dinos needs to go to Area 9 often. When he goes, he can go to you. I’ll have to trouble you to guide him.”

“You’re too kind, senior,” Levi said.

If it was just a simple collaboration, Levi would naturally be willing. This way, he could earn some extra money and build a good relationship with the Jostar Family. It would also be much more convenient for him to cultivate in the future. After all, he might be able to buy many resources from the Jostar Family. He could directly sell them to the manufacturer without any middlemen to earn the difference.

After finalizing the terms of the collaboration, the banquet ended. After leaving, Levi stopped Dinos.

“Dinos, I have something here. I accidentally found it in the human world. I was in a hurry the last time we met, so I didn’t take it. This time, I came to the Yellow Earth Continent and brought it with me.” Levi took out a hammer.

“This is… our ancestor’s weapon?” Jostar was shocked and said.

“That’s right. I obtained this from a duke of a kingdom in the human world. It helped me overcome many difficulties. It’s time to return it to its rightful owner.”

“Thank you, Sir Levi. I’ll accept it. I’ll explain it to my father later and get someone to send you a thank-you gift. This thing is indeed important to our family. It was through the maker of this hammer that our ancestors accidentally opened the door to the Wizard World and the Jostar Family of the Wizard World!” Dinos said excitedly..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 457 - Chapter 457: Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique! (3)

Chapter 457: Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“There’s no need to thank me. I do have some things that I need to trouble your family with,” Levi said.

“Please go ahead.”

Levi thought for a moment and said, “I might need to trouble you with a lot of things. If you need me to pay extra, you can tell me. I don’t like to trouble others. ”

“Don’t worry. As long as it’s within the power of the Jostar Family, how can we ask for your money? My life is still worth some money, hahaha,” Dinos said jokingly.

“I need the Jostar Family to help me find clues about the Colin Family. This family was a Second-Circle Wizard family 200 years ago. Now, it has declined. Now that 200 years have passed, I don’t know where it is in the Loess Continent.”

“Colin Family, right? I understand. Is there anything else?” Jostar asked.

“In addition, I need to collect some potion materials to refine potions. I might need these transcendent creatures. I want to trouble you to help me take a look. Are these transcendent creatures distributed on the Yellow Earth Continent?”

Levi took out a list that he had prepared for Dinos. Dinos knew that Levi was a first-circle pharmacist, so he did not think too much about it.

“Alright, leave these to me. Give me a week. I’ll give you an answer. During this period of time, you can stroll around Lion King City. Many of the businesses in Lion King City belong to our family. If you need to buy materials, tell them my name and get them to give you a discount. It’s getting late. Rest early,” Dinos said.

Levi nodded. After bidding farewell to Dinos, he left the Golden Lion Castle. Although the Jostar Family warmly invited him to stay in the castle, Levi was not used to living under the eaves, so he found a small hotel in the city and stayed there temporarily.

Levi spent the rest of his time strolling aimlessly in Lion King City. He was pleasantly surprised to find that there seemed to be many knights from non-golden lion clans living in this city. This made him overjoyed. He might be able to obtain many knight breathing techniques here.

As for the Golden Lion family’s ancestral breathing technique, Levi did not dare to think about it for the time being. He could only think about it slowly in the future and let nature take its course.

The market in Lion King City was huge. Levi spent 5,000 Aether Stones after staying here for three days. A large part of it was to buy a large amount of rare mithril and Luminant gold, which he bought through Dinos’ name.

He wanted to take this opportunity to prepare for the refinement of the Corpse Digger. He had to prepare all the materials first and could start the refinement when he returned to the Black Fire Island.

At the same time, Levi would cultivate the Earth Meditation Art whenever he was free. He would not waste anything.

Just like that, seven days passed quickly. During these seven days, Levi entrusted some intermediaries to help him collect some breathing techniques.

Apart from Strength or speed, Levi had unexpectedly obtained another Perception-type breathing technique. Moreover, it was an excellent quality that Levi had never seen before and could be cultivated to the Maximum Level 7.

Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique.

It was a third-rate excellent Perception breathing technique.

Unlike the Night Owl and Man-Faced Spider Breathing Technique’s hearing and vibration Perception, the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique’s perception was an extraordinary vision!

Legend had it that the Heavenly Eagle was a powerful God Bird. Its gaze was sharp, reaching the nine heavens and reaching the netherworld. It was a true clairvoyant!

Now, Levi had already obtained the Night Owl Breathing Technique and the Heavenly Eagle’s eyesight. It was simply perfect.

This allowed Levi’s Perception Dimension to continuously deepen. From sight, hearing, vibration, Perception, and many other aspects, it enhanced Levi’s Perception Dimension.

The Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique did not need those transcendent creature-level secret medicines. The main ingredient was the eagle’s eye. “If it’s just an ordinary bird, it’s easy to find it. However, it’ll be troublesome if I need a transcendent eagle after I break through to legendary. However, the

Perception breathing technique is still far from breaking through to legendary. I’m not in a hurry.”

With Levi’s current realm, it was easy for him to cultivate such a second-rate breathing technique.

After quickly preparing the secret medicine, Levi immediately mastered the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique after practicing it once. Three days later, the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique reached level 2.

At this rate, Levi estimated that before he left the Yellow Earth Continent, the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique would be at the Maximum Level 7. At that time, he would directly fuse the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique and the Human-Faced Owl breathing technique to see what breathing technique could be born.

Levi’s Silver Mountain Dragon breathing technique had also reached level five

during tn1S per10d ot cultivation. It was estimated tnat tne Legendary

Endurance would be born within two years. As for the Hunchback Dragon Breathing Technique, it could be integrated with other endurance-type breathing techniques, allowing the Silver Mountain Dragon breathing technique to break through to legendary and advance to level 12.

In addition to the breathing technique, Levi had also bought most of the materials he planned to refine into Corpse Diggers in Lion King City. Just the cost of these materials alone cost Levi 7,000 Aether Stones. It could be said to be extremely expensive. It had to be said that the School of Alchemy was a school that burned money.

However, considering that the Corpse Digger was powerful enough to take on a

Second-Circle Wizard, Levi felt that it was worth it.

That night, Levi came to the Jostar Family. Dinos looked a little embarrassed when he saw Levi.

“Sir, I’m sorry. I didn’t find all the lists you gave me, but I’ve found clues about the Colin Family.”

Some of the things Levi had asked him to find, such as the creature with the Undying Bird Bloodline, he had asked his family, but there were no useful clues.

“It’s alright, as many as you have. These things are rare to begin with. I’ve long been mentally prepared. You can give me the current clues first.” Levi heaved a sigh of relief. He had thought that there were no clues at all..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 458 - Chapter 458: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (1)

Chapter 458: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Jostar Family.

Dinos and Levi sat opposite each other in the room.

“The Colin Family was once a second-circle family. After our investigation, they’re now living in seclusion in the Rogue Rift region in the west of the Yellow Earth Continent. That place is very close to the Al Hidd Family. Because our Jostar Family doesn’t have a good relationship with the Al Hidd Family, we can’t investigate in detail.”

“Thank you. It’s good that you know where it is. The Rogue Rift, right?” Levi said.

“That’s right. Strong winds of unknown origin are blowing in the Rogue Rift all year round. If you go there, it’s best to prepare a Wizard Tool to avoid the wind. Although the wind can’t compare to the great hurricane in the Endless Sea, it doesn’t feel good to be blown on your body. However, with your Legendary Imight body, it shouldn’t be a problem.

“In the Rogue Rift Valley, the wind element is very strong. The Colin Family is dominated by the Storm Faction. This should be the reason why they settled down here,” Dinos said.

“Thank you for your reminder.” Levi thanked him sincerely.

“Do you need me to send someone with you?” Dinos asked.

Levi thought for a moment and shook his head. “No need. I’m just meeting an old friend. I won’t trouble you.”

“Alright, be careful. If you need anything, just let me know,” Dinos said.

After leaving Dinos’ place, Levi returned to the hotel. He took the clues that the Jostar Family had found and examined them carefully.

Other than the clues of the Colin Family, Levi was most concerned about the clues of those transcendent creatures.

“Red Sand Ape, Earth Machinery Heart, first-circle transcendent creature, spell-like ability mastered, Earth Lightning Spell, Sandstorm Spell… Red Sand Apes usually gather in the form of a tribe. After adulthood, they have the

strength or a first-circle, ancl their Intelligence is not IOW. ‘l’nererore, It you don’t form a team, try not to provoke the Red Sand Ape. In addition, there is a chance that this transcendent creature will give birth to a mutated individual. After adulthood, it has the strength close to a second-circle… Red Sand Apes often appear in the Quicksand Sea.”

“The Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard has an affinity with fire elements and lives alone. It has the strength of a first-circle when it grows up. Moreover, because it’s a mixed-blood Dragon Clan, it’s generally stronger. It has spell-like abilities, the Crimson Fire Breath, the Fire Arrow Spell… The Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard is elusive and difficult to find. The few eyewitness records show that it’s in the Black Flame Mountain Range. That’s the Al Hiddd Family’s territory. If you search for it, you have to be careful.”

“Three-horned Dragon King, a second -circle creature. It once appeared in the ancient forest. It’s a mixed-blood Dragon Clan and is powerful. Only Second-Circle Wizards can defeat it. Moreover, there’s suspected to be a third -circle transcendent creature in the ancient forest. It’s a forbidden area of the Yellow Earth Continent…

Other than the Red Sand Ape, the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard, and the Three-horned Dragon King, the other transcendent creatures could not be found even with the ability of the Jostar Family.

However, Levi was already very satisfied.

The Red Sand Apes could cultivate the Saint Ape breathing technique, while the

Crimson Fire Dragon Lizards could cultivate the Red Lotus Breathing

Technique. The Three-Horned Dragon King was naturally used by the Golden Snake Breathing Technique to stimulate the growth and evolution of the horn on Levi’s forehead.

Levi did not think about it for the time being. This thing was too powerful. Even if he could defeat it, he could not subdue it and capture it alive. If he killed it directly, it would not be in line with his concept of sustainable development. It was not easy to find a second one on this Yellow Earth Continent.

“Then let’s deal with the Red Sand Ape and the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard first. I will contract the Red Sand Ape with a spiritual connection spell, while Il can only subdue the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard first and find a way to capture it alive. I’ll imprison it first and slowly tame it with the Dragon Affinity and Nature’s Heart, just like how I tamed Leviathan back then. It’s just that this method will take a little more time.”

The contract slots of Levi’s spiritual connection spell were limited, so he needed to have a good plan. He should try not to waste his contract slots on mixed-blood Dragon Clan creatures.

There was no time to lose. The Quicksand Sea and the Black Flame Mountain Range were in the west of the Yellow Earth Continent, which was still far from Lion King City. After saying goodbye to Dinos, Levi left Lion King City.

In the Golden Lion Castle, Lyon said to Dinos, “Dinos, seize this opportunity. This person is definitely not simple. Although I don’t want to admit it, from the knight’s aura and the knight’s characteristics you described, this person has already exceeded your great-grandfather’s description of his ancestors.

“He is not an ordinary legendary knight. Ever since the death of our ancestor, the Golden Lion Family had not produced a legendary knight for hundreds of years. This is not a good sign.

“The Golden Lion Bloodline in our bodies is constantly thinning. If this continues, one day, the Golden Lion Bloodline in our bodies will slowly dissipate.

“Although I’m a Third-Circle Wizard, I’m already old. Even if a Third-Circle Wizard has nearly 500 years of lifespan, the peak of my knight’s vitality has long passed. It’s almost impossible for me to step into legendary. Besides, I have to worry about the development of my family.

“But you’re different, my child. Our ancestors have used generations of hard work to pave the way for you. You have the talent of a double affinity. In the future, you will definitely shine on the path of a wizard. It’s a certainty that you will advance to the intermediate level!

“Moreover, your talent as a knight is also extraordinary. As long as you have the guidance of a legendary knight like Levi, you might become the second legendary knight in our family, allowing the Golden Lion bloodline of our family to continue for hundreds of years.

“In the future, you must remain humble and cultivate as fast as possible. Become a legendary knight and a Second-Circle Wizard as soon as possible, and then marry more wives and concubines to help the family continue the

Golden Lion bloodline..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 459 - Chapter 459: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (2)

Chapter 459: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Lyon said affectionately. The Golden Lion Jostar Family had a deep obsession with legendary knights.

“Don’t worry, Father. With Sir Levi’s guidance, I will definitely reach legendary within ten years!” Dinos was confident. He had seen how powerful Levi was.

Five days later.

Levi had already arrived at his first stop, which was the Rogue Rift. He had to find the Colin Family first. After all, the Tower Master’s mission had a time limit and could not be delayed.

The Rogue Rift was about 2,000 miles from east to west. Strong winds blew here all year round, sending sand and rocks flying like a sandstorm.

Therefore, visibility was very low in this valley. Fortunately, Levi relied on his snake tongue and Top Perception to investigate. Although the wind affected him, it did not affect him much.

The high-speed wind hit the sand on Levi’s body, making crackling sounds.

If it was an ordinary wizard, without a Wind Avoidance Wizard Tool or a protective force field, such a strong wind was enough to injure their bodies.

Levi searched the other end of the rift with his Perception.

In this violent wind, his flight was greatly affected, so he simply landed on the ground. Fortunately, he was not slow.

From time to time, unknown creatures would appear on Levi’s biological radar. He would avoid them whenever he could. If he really could not avoid them, Levi could only kill them.

Half a day later.

The wind was getting stronger and stronger, Levi was probably at the level of a

level 3 great hurricane.

Although he could withstand it, it was too much of a waste of stamina because it was against the wind. He simply hid in a cave in the mountains to rest.

There was a pattern to the wind. Every once in a while it would weaken and then intensify. It went on and on.

“This place is really not for humans to stay in. That Colin Family is really ruthless to settle down here.” Levi could not help but complain.

However, to be honest, the wind elemental power here was indeed much denser, almost at Level 2.

It was a pity that Levi did not cultivate the Storm Faction’s Meditation Art at the moment. He had too many Meditation Arts now. It would not be too late to cultivate them when he obtained the wind element affinity talent in the future.

When the gale subsided a little, Levi was about to go out when he sensed two auras fighting not far away. One of them was from a wizard, and the other was from a transcendent creature.

“It’s probably someone from the Colin family. I’ll go take a look.” Levi walked out of the cave. Not long after, a figure was swept up by the strong wind and blown towards Levi.

He waved his hand and grabbed this person. It was an apprentice wizard.

This person was already unconscious. Levi looked ahead and saw a transcendent snake-like creature swimming in the wind.

“Wind Snake, the strength of a high-level apprentice wizard.”

Levi had previously investigated the information of the transcendent creatures in the Rogue Rift.

This ungrateful fellow charged straight at Levi, but Levi did not move at all. The Wind Snake slammed into Levi’s body, causing the Black Gold Scale to buzz. The Wind Snake was in so much pain that it saw stars. Levi grabbed the snake’s tail with his other hand. Smack! Smack! Smack!

Three times.

Levi smashed the Wind Snake into a pile of mud. Levi took some useful materials and burned the corpse.

Then, he came to the cave. The mid-level apprentice wizard woke up after a while and looked at the strange man who was looking at him.

“Wasnt I being chased by the Wind Snake…” He clearly didn’t understand the situation.

“I saved you,” Levi said with a smile.

When the apprentice wizard heard that and sensed Levi’s powerful mental fluctuation, he knew that he was an official wizard who was as powerful as the current family head of the Colin Family.

He quickly thanked him. “Thank you, Lord Wizard. My name is Macken, an apprentice wizard of the Colin family. I… I don’t have anything valuable on me.

I don’t know how to thank you.”

At this, Macken blushed, embarrassed.

“Are you from the Colin Family? What a coincidence. I’m going to the Colin Family. There’s no need to thank me. You’re just an apprentice. You don’t have anything that I’m interested in,” Levi said with a smile.

Through this conversation, he slowly made this apprentice wizard, who seemed to be ignorant of the world, lower his guard. Then, he also learned some information about the Colin Family from the other party.

As for the secret realm, Levi did not mention it. This must be something that only the upper echelons of the Colin family knew. A rookie like him would definitely not know. If he mentioned it, he might alert the enemy.

“The family head is a senior first-circle wizard, and there are also two first-circle official wizards. A starving camel is still bigger than a horse. Or rather, with a resource point like a secret realm, even if the Colin Family has declined, it’s still slightly stronger than I imagined. However, it’s still within my control.” Levi muttered to himself.

The young wizard who was saved by Levi seemed to be ostracized by his family. Therefore, he had to try to hunt some transcendent creatures in the Rogue Rift and go to the nearby wizard market to exchange for some cultivation resources.

Because his late great-grandmother, Stella Colin, was the sister of a controversial figure in the family.

Stella was the Tower Master’s deceased wife.

The Colin Family used to be a large family. As a Second-Circle Wizard Organization, they naturally had their own pride.. However, Stella ignored the objections of her family and ran away with Herman, who was traveling to the Yellow Earth Continent!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 460 - Chapter 460: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (3)

Chapter 460: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At that time, the family had already promised to betroth Stella to a genius wizard of the Flame King’s Al Hidd Family. That genius wizard was the current head of the Al Hidd Family, the Third-Circle Wizard Lehman, nicknamed the “Flame Prince”.

At that time, the Colin Family was a reputable force in the Yellow Earth

Continent. Although they could not compare to the three giants, Wham, Al Hidd, and Jostar, there were several Second-Circle Wizards in the family who were also very glorious.

Stella’s actions caused the Colin Family to lose all face.

At that time, the Tower Master was just an apprentice of the Second -Circle Wizard Organization’s Gray Tower.

He did not have money, strength, or status. Even his wizard talent was very ordinary.

Later on, the Colin Family repeatedly requested Stella to return to the family but was rejected. They personally sent people to the Gray Tower, but they were chased back by the first Tower Master, Salman. The Colin Family could not just let Stella start a Second-Circle Wizard War.

Helpless, the Colin Family expelled Stella from the family and listed her as a taboo. No one was allowed to mention her in the family. Later on, she gradually declined because of the suppression of the Al Hidd Family.

After all, although the Colin Family had a small secret realm entrance, this secret realm only opened once every 200 years. It was not something they could open just because they wanted to. The resources they had collected during the last time they opened it had almost been exhausted in the past 200 years.

After understanding the situation of the Colin Family, Levi easily arrived at the location of the Colin Family under the lead of Macken.

This place was located in an extremely hidden valley. The wind inside was relatively weaker, and there seemed to be an array shelter and concealment outside.

If it wasn’t for this kid leading the way, Levi would have had a hard time finding it.

Macken came to the array at the entrance of the valley. There were several apprentice wizards guarding it.

“Please let me in. This is my savior, Sir Levi,” Macken said.

When the guard saw Levi and felt the pressure of a First-Circle Wizard, his face turned cold. He glared at Macken as if he was blaming him for bringing a stranger back to his family.

“Take out your membership card. I need to verify your identity,” the guard said to Levi. He was probably afraid that Levi was a dark wizard and would lead the wolf into the house without any objections.

After Levi showed his membership card, the guard’s expression immediately changed. Even Macken could not help but be stunned.

“Someone from the Gray Tower?”

Levi smiled and said, “Yes, what’s wrong?”

He had actually expected that if the other party checked his identity, he might mind his identity as Gray Tower, but he still had a glimmer of hope.

“Sir, please leave. The Colin Family does not welcome people from the Gray Tower,” the guard said.

“Sir Levi is my savior. He’s only here as a guest. Why won’t you let him in?”

Levi took a deep breath and calmed himself down. If it could be resolved peacefully, it was better to use emotion and reason. It was not Levi’s style to touch people. He was a law-abiding citizen, not some lawless dark wizard…

“I’m just looking for the head of the Collins family to discuss some cooperation. There’s no need to be in such a hurry to reject me, right?” Levi said. The aura of a senior first-circle wizard spread out, and a powerful spiritual wave swept past the guard.

“Go back. Although our Colin Family has declined, it’s not something a First-Circle Wizard like you can shake.” The guard was fearless and sneered. “So there’s no room for negotiation?” Levi’s voice turned cold and his face darkened like a venomous snake ready to strike.

The guard was so frightened by Levi’s aura that he didn’t dare to make a sound. Then, he remembered that he had the backing of the Colin Family and said with a trembling voice, “Wait. I’ll call the family head and let him decide.”

He was really afraid that the person in front of him would kill him in a fit of anger. He was just a gatekeeper, so it was better not to risk his life like this.

Not long after, a blue-robed wizard arrived at the door on a First-Circle Wizard Tool that was similar to a kite. He was the current head of the Colin Family. After seeing Levi, he narrowed his eyes and said, “I’m Dwayne Colin. May I know why you’ve come to the Colin Family?”

Levi smiled and said, “I want to talk about cooperation with you guys.”

Dwayne thought for a moment and calmly said, “Then please come in and talk.” Would he be afraid of a First-Circle Wizard in his family’s base camp?

Moreover, the Colin Family was a legal wizard organization and was protected by the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

In the guest hall of the Colin Family, Levi also saw the other two First-Circle Wizards of the Colin Family, a man and a woman. They looked at Levi with an unfriendly expression.

“Tell me, what kind of cooperation do you want to talk about?”

Dwayne asked.

“I heard that the Colin Family has the entrance to a small secret realm. It will open in less than two months. I want you to name a price for me to go in too,” Levi said.

Upon hearing this, the expressions of Dwayne and the others changed slightly, but they concealed it very well. However, Levi still noticed it. It seemed that the secret realm was real.

“Sir, please go back. We don’t have a secret realm here,” Dwayne said.

“Sir Dwayne, what do you think the three aristocratic families on the Yellow Earth Continent will do if they find out that a small family like Colin has a secret realm entrance?” Levi asked calmly..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 461 - Chapter 461: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (4)

Chapter 461: Flame Prince! Top-notch Vision! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

None of the three aristocratic families were kind people. Levi did not believe that they did not have blood on their hands, even for a family like the Golden

Lion Jostar Family which was able to start from scratch and develop so quickly. It was just that he had done them a favor, so they treated him well.

Although the Pan-Plane Wizard Council’s law had a certain deterrent effect, with the methods of the three aristocratic families as the local tyrants of the Yellow Earth Continent, it was definitely not difficult to exploit the legal loopholes and snatch the secret realm openly and secretly.

This was especially true for the Al Hidd Family. They had long coveted the Colin Family. The reason why the Colin Family had declined so quickly was because of the Al Hidd Family’s secret obstruction.

As long as Levi leaked this news, even if the Colin Family did not have a secret realm, the other factions would definitely not believe it.

Hearing this, Dwayne panicked.

“8,000 Aether Stones for a ticket and a confidentiality agreement. Otherwise, I won’t let you succeed even if I have to sacrifice the secret realm to the Wham Family,” Dwayne said firmly.

At this moment, the first-circle female wizard suddenly said, “Sir, you can’t. The secret realm is an heirloom of our Colin Family. How can we let outsiders enter?”

Dwayne looked at her and said coldly, “Then what do you think we should do, Linda?”

The witch didn’t know how to respond. She could only stare at Levi fiercely.

Levi sneered in his heart. It seemed that the Colin Family was not united internally.

“No problem. Let’s sign the contract. Clan Leader Dwayne is someone who knows the big picture.” Levi smiled and praised.

Money was not a problem. Anyway, he would get the Tower Master to reimburse him when he returned. As long as he could resolve this peacefully and enter the secret realm, that would be enough.

Although he had the strength to deal with the Colin Family, the Pan-Plane Wizard Council was not easy to deal with.

When Dwayne saw Levi’s fearlessness, he knew that Levi must have come on behalf of Herman from the Gray Tower.

Otherwise, Levi, a mere First-Circle Wizard, would not be so rich.

It had to be known that 8,000 Aether Stones was not a small sum for the Colin Family.

That was why he gave such a figure. That way, even if Levi had obtained many benefits from the secret realm, it would definitely not exceed 8,000 Aether Stones. The Colin Family would definitely make a profit.

The Colin Family did control the entrance to the secret realm. However, with their family’s strength, they could not really explore the secret realm. Every time, they would collect some resources at the safety of the periphery and return. Basically, they would not step into the core area of the inner area that was rich in resources.

The secret realm would only open for seven days. How many valuable things could Levi, a First-Circle Wizard, find in seven days?

In ancient times, even a small secret realm needed an intermediate wizard organization to have the ability to truly explore it.

In the secret realm, there were some unique transcendent creatures. All of them were ancient mutants and were powerful. Even when the Colin Family was at its peak, they did not completely eliminate these dangerous factors.

Therefore, with this thought in mind, Dwayne suddenly felt that it was not a loss, so he drafted a contract with Levi.

“Remember to come on time when the time comes. I won’t wait until it expires,” Dwayne said as he put away the Aether Stone in satisfaction.

After signing the contract slate, Levi was not worried that Dwayne would go back on his word. He left the Colin Family and found a secluded place in the Rogue Rift to set up a set of defensive arrays.

He had to seize the time to cultivate. Like the Shadow Realm, there might be danger in the secret realm.

It had not been opened for 200 years. Who knew what would be born inside? Therefore, the more powerful it was, the more it would be.

Levi also had a plan for his cultivation. He planned to focus on cultivating the new Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique.

This was because two months was not enough for other breathing techniques or Meditation Arts to break through. However, if he specialized in the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique, he might be able to cultivate it to the limit before entering the secret realm! A few days later.

Western Yellow Earth Continent.

Skyfire City.

This was a city established by the Al Hidd Family. Together with Lion King City and Wind City, it was known as one of the three major cities in the Yellow Earth Continent.

Inside the Wizard Tower of the Al Hidd Family’s Clan Leader.

Clan Leader Lehman narrowed his eyes, seemingly deep in thought.

A First-Circle Wizard in a special black robe was prostrating in front of him.

Lehman was also calculating in his heart.

The woman in front of him rushed to the Al Hidd Family overnight and told Lehman something important.

The Colin family had a secret realm.

“Your family really hid it well, but you’re still tactful. Since you’re sincere in joining our Al Hidd Family, I naturally won’t treat you badly. Here are ten Spirit Accumulation Potions. Take them. As long as you help me take down the secret realm and the Colin Family, you don’t have to worry about such supplementary meditation potions in the future. It’s only a matter of time before you advance to a senior first-circle.” Lehman narrowed his eyes and smiled.

“Thank you, Lord Lehman! The Colin Family is already at the end of its rope, and Dwayne is extremely weak. He was threatened by an outsider. That Levi from the Gray Tower must have been sent by Herman. He must have ulterior motives,” Linda said.

When Lehman heard this, he seemed to recall 200 years ago when Stella refused to marry into his family and eloped with that wild kid, Herman.

He heard that Herman had also advanced to the third-circle some time ago, which made Lehman unhappy for a long time.

However, the two parties were too far apart, so it was not appropriate for him to do anything. However, since Herman’s disciple came knocking on his door, he could not blame Lehman for being ruthless.

In this Yellow Earth Continent, he, the Flame Prince, could do whatever he wanted.

Thinking of this, he asked Linda to leave and return to the Colin Family to continue playing her role.

He stood on the wizard steeple and looked in the direction of Lion King City in the east of the continent. There was a confidence in his face that seemed to control everything. He could not help but mutter to himself,

“With my Al Hidd Family’s strength, we can definitely gain a lot from exploring the secret realm. With the support of the secret realm resources, what can a golden lion like you use to fight me?”

Nearly two months later.

Somewhere in the Rogue Rift.

Levi finished cultivating the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique for the last time and opened his eyes. His eyes were shining brightly.

He walked out of the cave abode and looked at the sandstorm. In the past, he had to use his Perception to investigate the distance. Now, in his eyes, he was suddenly enlightened. In the yellow sand that filled the sky, he could clearly see a Wind Snake 20 miles away.

His world was clearer than before.

This was a sublimation of absolute vision because Levi had already cultivated the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique to the limit today, giving birth to top-notch vision.

He spread his wings and flew high into the sky. Only at such a high place could the Eagle Eye be more useful.

Levi’s eyes were as sharp as an eagle’s, able to see through everything.

Levi could see everything within a radius of dozens of miles, including the ants on the ground. He could see clearly how many bodies and legs there were.

Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique: Level 7 (Maximum), Special Effect:

Top-notch Vision

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 462 - Chapter 462: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (1)

Chapter 462: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

[Top-notch Vision: You have the sharp eyes of a Heavenly Eagle. Nothing in the world can escape your gaze. Even a small obstacle can’t block your vision.] This was the Special Effect created by the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique.

Other than that, there was no other Special Effect.

Levi was quite surprised.

After all, according to his previous experience, the Perception-type breathing technique was the easiest to give birth to a second Special Effect.

“I’m still short of a shallow breathing technique to allow the Heavenly Eagle and Human-Faced Owl breathing techniques to fuse and break through the limit. I wonder what kind of changes will happen.”

Levi descended from the sky and made some adjustments.

It was almost time for the secret realm to open. His figure quickly rushed towards the Colin Family.

At the entrance of the Colin family, there were already ten wizards standing there. Two of them were official wizards, and the rest were apprentice wizards of the Colin family.

Apart from Dwayne guarding the family, the male and female wizards had to enter the secret realm to collect resources.

“Your Excellency Levi, you came at the right time. You must have been waiting for a long time,” the male wizard said in a strange tone.

“Yuko, stop it,” Linda said quickly, afraid of what would happen.

“Don’t worry. Since both parties have signed the contract, I still have the spirit of the contract. I hope that Sir Levi can recover his 8,000 Aether Stones. Don’t blame our Colin Family when you don’t find anything good,” Wizard Yuko said with a cold smile.

It was obvious that even if Levi entered the secret realm, it would be difficult for him to gain anything.

On the other hand, Yuko and the others were different. They had the map of the previous few clans exploring the small secret realms. The map marked a fixed resource point, so it was impossible for them to return empty-handed.

Levi smiled and did not say anything. There was no point in arguing with them now. As long as he could find the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass, not to mention 8,000 Aether Stones, even 80,000 or 800,000 Aether Stones would be worth it. This was a truly priceless treasure that could not be measured by the value of ordinary seven-circle herbs.

Of course, if he could get some other benefits in the secret realm, it would be extremely good.

After the family members were all gathered, Yuko and Linda led the team and advanced along the Rogue Rift.

He followed behind silently, paying attention to his surroundings at all times. He was also worried that the Colin Family would do something else.

They successfully reached the source of the Rogue Rift. Here, there were many wind tunnels.

Boundless gales blew out from these densely packed wind caves. These gales were like the breathing of humans. They were rhythmic, sometimes big, sometimes small.

Yuko arrived in front of one of the wind caves. A crystal ball suddenly appeared in his hand. In the crystal ball, there was a spinning white mini tornado that emitted dense wind elemental power. It seemed that this was the key to entering this secret realm.

Not long after, the gale in the wind cave suddenly stopped.

A spatial rift similar to Levi’s last exploration appeared there.

Yuko looked excited. It had been 200 years. He could finally step into it again. As long as he could obtain more resources, the Colin Family might be able to rise and regain its glory in the next 200 years.

Linda looked at everything expressionlessly and said, “Go in, Sir Levi. If you’re worried, you can follow us in.”

“Everyone has signed the contract. I believe in the character of the Colin Family,” Levi said with a smile. His heart did not waver at all.

On his arm, the Spider Sensing was acting up. He had a feeling that this Linda, who seemed to have a good attitude, seemed to be hostile to him.

On the other hand, although Yuko was eccentric, he did not have any strong hostility. This was intriguing. Levi thought about it and was always on guard.

Just like that, Youke quickly entered with the apprentice wizards, and Linda also stepped inside and disappeared.

In the end, only Levi was left outside. Under his robe, layers of Black Gold

Scales appeared and protected him. His Rock Body shone with a green luster.

He was still worried, so he cast Water Shield and Golden Protection on himself.

After stacking four layers of armor, Levi stepped into the spatial rift.

As soon as he stepped into the crack, he entered a chaotic moment where he had no Perception and no direction.

Then, Levi stepped onto the ground and looked at the Colin Family’s team in front of him. Yuko and Linda looked at him but did not attack.

They had previously signed a contract that prohibited both parties from fighting. This was also because they were worried that Levi would snatch their resources or secret realm keys. Levi could also protect himself through the contract.

“Sir Levi, are you going to join us next?” Yuko sneered.

“Forget it then.” Levi looked at the entrance and quickly left.

“Without a map, you’ll be like a headless fly. Perhaps you’ll be eaten by the transcendent creatures in the secret realm in a few days,” Yuko mocked.

“Hurry up, don’t waste time. We only have seven days to collect resources.” Linda said.

Before long, three figures descended from the sky at the entrance of the secret realm.

A Second-Circle Wizard in a black robe looked at the entrance of the secret realm and said hoarsely, “This secret realm’s entrance is really hidden. If not for that woman’s location, we really wouldn’t have been able to find this place. Remember, the first thing is to seize the secret realm key. The second thing is to eliminate everyone else in the secret realm and collect more resources. Also, don’t expose our relationship with the Al Hiddd Family in case the Pan-Plane Wizard Council investigates the family..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 463 - Chapter 463: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (2)

Chapter 463: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Alright, Boss Black Flame. We’re Black Sun Flame’s dark wizards. We understand.” The two subordinates nodded.

The black-robed Second -Circle Wizard nodded and led his subordinates into the secret realm.

He was the leader of an underground dark wizard organization on the Yellow

Earth Continent, the Black Sun Flame. He had been a Second-Circle Wizard for 50 years and was very powerful. Although he was not a second-circle senior, he was not to be underestimated.

However, this was only his identity on the surface.

In reality, Lehlin was the younger brother of the Al Hidd Family’s Lehman.

However, he had become a dark wizard a long time ago because of some misdeeds and was expelled from the Al Hidd Family. Everyone thought that he was forced to become a dark wizard, but in fact, he was voluntary.

On the surface, Lehlin was a lawless dark wizard who did some illegal things and got away with it. His infamy made many wizards on the Yellow Earth Continent angry but not dare to say anything.

Behind his back, he was actually still loyal to the Al Hidd Family and had become Lehman’s right-hand man. Some of the evil deeds and dirty work that the Al Hidd Family was inconvenient to do were left to the Black Sun Flame Organization. Lehlin was also the villain.

Of course, due to the secret shelter of the Al Hidd Family, Lehlin was doing well as a dark wizard in this area. Every time he finished a job and the enforcers arrived, Lehlin had already fled without a trace.

In fact, this was the usual method used by some large families. A pair of white gloves was in the light, and a pair of black gloves was in the dark.

For this mission, Lehlin was the first person Lehman thought of. Lehlin was a Second-Circle Wizard and a dark wizard. Be it his fighting style or combat experience, he was extremely experienced.

With Lehlin making a move, be it the Colin Family or that brat from the Gray Tower, they would be able to capture them easily. There was no way they would fail!

Of course, Lehlin’s most important mission was to explore the secret realm within these seven days and collect more resources. After all, the next time it opened would be two hundred years later.

On the Al Hidd Family’s wizard steeple, Lehman’s eyes were sharp. He liked the feeling of being high and mighty and in control of the overall situation.

“One day, I, the Flame Prince, will become the only king of this mainland. Then, I will use the Yellow Earth Continent as a fulcrum and set foot in the inner sea region. I will gain a foothold in the inner sea region where experts are as numerous as the clouds. I will stir up the entire Endless Sea and become the Flame Emperor of that sea!”

Lehman was very ambitious. He was a dual-element Machinery Heart, to begin with, and he was only 200 years old. He still had nearly 300 years of lifespan.

In these 300 years, he would definitely be able to step into the fourth-circle, fifth-circle, and even, if he was lucky, advance to the sixth-circle and become a high-level primordial soul wizard who played an important role in the entire Endless Sea!

The outer sea region was just a sea area where rookies pecked at each other. Lehman was completely uninterested in these opponents.

In Lehman’s eyes, Levi was just an ant that had intruded into his boring life.

The secret realm was the same as the Rogue Rift. There were strong winds everyvvhere, sweeping up sandstorms. From time to time, sandstorms would sweep over. The plants and animals that could grow here were extraordinary.

Levi estimated that the violent winds in the Rogue Rift Valley might be related to this secret realm.

The wind elemental power in the secret realm was very rich, but the wind here was too strong. The deeper one went, the more terrifying the wind speed became. It was unknown where these boundless winds came from.

Levi, who had top-notch vision, Top Perception, and snake tongue, was searching for the cold pool in the valley that the Tower Master had mentioned.

Generally speaking, a small secret realm was not very big. Levi estimated that it was less than 1% of the Yellow Earth Continent.

Theoretically speaking, with Levi’s current perception range, he should be able to find the cold pool in the valley within seven days even if he searched thoroughly.

Along the way, Levi’s snake tongue Perception picked up some information about the herbs that he was familiar with. One herb after another was found by Levi, and he found it funny.

“That Colin Family thought that I would suffer a loss. Little did they know that with the perception of a snake’s tongue, as long as it’s a herb stored in my database, I can find it according to the aura factor it emits. After this trip to the secret realm, the herbs I’ve harvested will far exceed 8,000 Aether Stones. Your Colin Family might make a profit, but I, Levi, will definitely not suffer a loss!”

This secret realm had not been developed for two hundred years, so the resources inside were still very abundant, far exceeding Levi’s expectations.

All kinds of herbs, including first-circle herbs, were collected by Levi without hesitation.

If he could not grasp a stable way to enter this secret realm, it would be 200 years before he could enter again.

Therefore, other than those herbs that had yet to mature, Levi took all the other herbs directly. Otherwise, it would be a waste to leave them here.

On the third day, Levi’s storage bag was already piled with a lot of herbs. These herbs were worth 8,000 Aether Stones just by selling the raw materials. A large portion of them were herbs that were difficult to find in the Endless Sea.

“Cool.”

On a steep cliff.

Levi landed and had top-notch vision.

He found another precious Windchasing Grass.

This was a very precious third-circle herb. It was one of the main ingredients to refine the second-circle potion, Eye Devil’s Gaze. Just this herb alone was worth 1,000 Aether Stones.

Levi entered the information of the Wind Chasing Grass into the database and began to search on a large scale. He was now a senior first-circle wizard, so he had to consider advancing to the second-circle next. Therefore, it was indeed time to prepare the materials to refine the Eye Devil’s Gaze..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 464 - Chapter 464: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (3)

Chapter 464: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Just like that, Levi found another three stalks of Windchasing Grass in this area. There were a total of four stalks, enough to refine the Eye Devil’s Gaze potion four times.

“I’ve made a killing. If the Colin Family finds out that I’ve taken away such precious herbs in this inner area, they’ll probably die of anger.”

Levi was proud of himself. With his Top Perception and Black Snake’s Message, he could easily avoid most transcendent creatures and avoid meaningless battles.

But on the other side, the wizards of the Colin Family were still carefully walking along the map in the periphery, going to their family’s ancestral gathering point to find herbs.

“Not bad. I found a first-circle herb that can be marked on the map in the future.” Yuko carefully bent down to pick the herbs.

Linda, on the other hand, was calm. No one knew what she was thinking. Suddenly, the corners of her mouth curled up.

“They’re finally here,” she muttered to herself.

Not long after, a black light flashed in the wind.

Yuko sensed that someone else had arrived, and his expression changed drastically. He quickly became alert and panicked. “How is this possible? It’s impossible for anyone else to know about this secret realm’s entrance? Ever since Stella betrayed the family, all the apprentice wizards in the family who know about the secret realm must sign a confidentiality contract and not let it leak out. Only a few core wizards who can be trusted 100% don’t need to sign a confidentiality contract… Could it be… Impossible! Dwayne can’t do such a thing! ”

Thinking of this, Yuko looked at Linda. Linda’s expression was calm at this moment. She sighed and said, “Yuko, times have changed. The Colin Family is hopeless. Join the great Al Hidd Family with me. Don’t make a move later. Listen to those people and take out the secret realm key. Then you can live.” “Does Dwayne know?” Yuko resisted the urge to attack and asked coldly. “If he doesn’t know, he’ll never know…” Linda said expressionlessly. “You…” The hand holding the magic wand was trembling.

Dwayne was in danger!

In order not to destroy everyone’s trust and unity and cause unnecessary estrangement, Dwayne chose to believe in Yuko and Linda and did not sign a confidentiality agreement. He and Dwayne never expected that Linda, whom they trusted the most, would betray the family!

It was too late now.

Soon, three figures descended in front of them.

It was the wizard of the Black Sun Flame wizard organization.

Yuko asked coldly, “Are you from the Al Hidd Family?”

“What Al Hidd Family? Are they even worthy of being mentioned in the same breath as our Black Flame Boss? If you don’t even know the famous Black Flame Boss in the underground world, how did you manage to survive in the Yellow Earth Continent?” A First-Circle Wizard sneered.

“What?” Yuko’s expression was ugly. He had already waved the magic wand in his hand, and a First-Ring Spell—Wind Blade—attacked Boss Black Flame.

Boss Black Flame did not dodge. He allowed the wind blades to attack him, but they were blocked by the black flames in front of him.

“You’re courting death.” Boss Black Flame waved his magic wand and cast a second-circle black flame spell. Billowing black demonic flames blasted out for dozens of meters and engulfed Yuko.

“Ahhh!” Yuko screamed.

“Yuko, I’m sorry.” Linda sighed. A wind blade ended Yuko’s life, reducing the pain of being burned by the black flames.

The First-Circle Wizard who was burned by the black flames had no chance of surviving.

“You’re very sensible. The two of you, kill these apprentices too.”

Boss Black Flame said to his subordinates.

The one-sided slaughter began.

Boss Black Flame calmly picked up the storage bag from Yuko’s body and found a crystal ball inside. It was the key to opening this secret realm.

“Do you have any incantations?” Boss Black Flame asked.

Linda shook her head. “This key doesn’t have an incantation. It will only give you a hint when the secret realm opens and lead you to the entrance of the secret realm. The entrance to the secret realm is random, but generally speaking, it’s concentrated in this Rogue Rift region.”

“I see… Then you can die too.”

After Boss Black Flame finished speaking, another second -ring spell swept out and swallowed Linda.

Suddenly, flames exploded, and one of Linda’s defensive Wizard Tools shattered and fell to the ground.

It was this Wizard Tool that saved her life.

She rode the wind and headed towards the exit of the secret realm.

“Did Lehman ask you to kill me? You went back on your word!” Linda scolded.

Lehlin sneered, ‘You’re quite vigilant. Stop struggling.”

He shot out another terrifying black flame, drowning Linda in it.

Not long after, Linda’s corpse also turned into a pile of charcoal.

“Those who betray their own families deserve to be killed the most.”

Lehlin muttered to himself. He, Lehlin, could become a dark wizard who was hated by everyone for the sake of his family. For the sake of his family, he could walk alone in the dark alley and risk his life to live a precarious life.

And this woman had actually betrayed her family. Such a person could not be kept alive!

Otherwise, if she revealed the relationship between the Black Sun Flame and the Al Hidd Family, his brother Lehman’s arrangements over the years would also turn into bubbles.

As for the remaining apprentice wizards, they had long been dealt with by the other two dark wizards.

“Let’s go. There are still four days. It’s enough to find that Levi. This kid is quite fast. He might have already entered the core area. The wind there is comparable to a level 3 or even level 4 great hurricane. He won’t be able to go far.”

With that, Lehlin led his subordinates towards the inner area. With his Second-Circle Wizard spiritual force Perception, he would be able to discover that brat sooner or later..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 465 - Chapter 465: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (4)

Chapter 465: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

In the Rogue Rift, the Colin Family was now a living hell. Dwayne’s head was held in the hand of a black-robed wizard, and he died with remaining grievances.

“From today onwards, the Colin Family will become history. Let’s retreat too and hide at sea. In a few days, the enforcers of Area 7 will be here. Don’t cause trouble during this period of time. When the storm passes and the enforcers retreat, we’ll come back.”

The other two black-robed wizards nodded.

“I wonder how Boss Black Flame is doing?”

“Don’t worry, that’s the boss of Black Flame, the king of the underground world in the western region of this mainland. He even has the lives of Second-Circle Wizards in his hands. How can he fail to deal with a few First-Circle Wizards?”

On the fifth day.

In the secret realm, Levi, who had made a lot of money, revealed a happy expression.

“These 8,000 Aether Stones are worth it. After completing the mission, I can ask the Tower Master to reimburse me.”

Levi could not help but sigh at the abundance of resources in the secret realm.

The deeper he went into the inner area, the more precious herbs there were.

Levi had already found several types of third-circle herbs, and there were many of them.

Levi used snake tongue to check the scent of the herbs that he had stored in the database. With his top-notch vision, he could see the herbs that he had seen in the illustrations. When these two were combined, no herbs were spared wherever Levi swept past.

“However, I’ve been feeling uneasy these past few days, and the Spider Sensing has been acting up continuously. Could it be that those people from the Colin Family want to harm me? But with the contract, logically speaking, they can’t attack… Or is there some dangerous creature hidden in this secret realm?”

However, this sense of danger was not that strong. Hence, Levi felt that he should continue searching. Once he found the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass, he would immediately leave the secret realm.

In the end, Levi arrived at a canyon. Cold air pervaded the canyon, and the temperature seemed to be much lower than usual.

Moreover, Levi could vaguely sense the aura of a second-circle creature in the canyon. It seemed that there was a ferocious beast lying dormant there.

“It seems that this is the cold pond where the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass grows. This is troublesome. There are second-circle creatures.” Levi frowned.

“Judging from the aura, there’s only one. I’ll go take a look first. Maybe I can let Ace lure that guy away first. Then I’ll snatch the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass and slip away after getting it.” Levi made a plan.

Since he was already here, he naturally could not give up. After the battle with the Red Flame Witch, Levi knew that he actually had the ability to fight against the existence of the second-circle.

Although the Red Flame Witch was weaker than an ordinary Second-Circle Wizard due to her injuries, her strength should not be much weaker than this second-circle creature.

Taking a deep breath, Levi flapped his wings and flew into the sky. He did not dare to fly too high. The higher the wind in this secret realm, the stronger it would be.

In the high altitude of this core area, the wind might be at the level of a level 4 or even level 5 great hurricane. Even official wizards would not be able to last long.

Finally, in the depths of the valley, Levi saw a small lake that emitted Nether Cold Qi. There were few people, as if no one had ever stepped foot there.

In the middle of the lake, there was an island. On the island, there was an ice-blue ape that was three stories tall. When Levi saw this ape, he almost thought that it was Hapes, the Great Ice Ape King in the human world. However, Hapes was still living well in the human world, so this should not be Hapes.

However, it was an ape-type transcendent creature that was very similar to the Ice Apes.

He suddenly remembered his Giant Breathing Technique. The secret medicine after the legendary Giant Breathing Technique required creatures with Frost Blood. Among them, there were Frost Giants or extraordinary apes with frost element affinity.

Wasn’t the one in front of him meeting the requirements?

However, how should he take away a second-circle creature?

Levi shook his head. This was unrealistic.

Even if he could barely defeat the other party, it was impossible for him to capture it alive and tame it.

It was also impossible for a first-circle Nature’s Secret Language to be used on transcendent creatures above the first-circle realm.

“Forget it, I can only kill him. With such a huge body, the blood should be

enough for my Giant Breathing Technique to cultivate to level 12.”

The secret realm would close in a few days. Levi could not wait until he advanced to the second-circle before coming back to subdue the other party. By then, 200 years would have passed and it would be too late.

Therefore, the final thought was to kill this guy and bring him out of the secret realm.

In the center of the island, where the cold aura was the densest, a black grass with seven leaves stood quietly.

“This is the legendary Seven Days Soul Returning Grass. It’s exactly what the Tower Master needs. Phew, I can leave after getting this. I keep feeling like someone is trying to harm me.”

Levi heaved a sigh of relief. Then, he perked up.

He summoned Ace from the Bug House.

Because Ace was a living creature, he could not put it in his storage bag, so he could only put it in the Bug House.

“Ace, lure that big guy away. The further the better. We’ll meet at the exit of this valley in three minutes,” Levi said softly.

Ace nodded, indicating that he was in charge.

It had just joined Levi and urgently needed something to prove itself. This was undoubtedly a chance to make a contribution.

Ace was a Fire Elemental Spirit and could elementalize. This super-large Ice Ape King should mainly focus on physical attacks with frost spell attacks as support..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 466 - Chapter 466: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (5)

Chapter 466: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi felt that Ace should be able to hold on for a while. In addition, Ace’s fire escape speed was not much slower than his, so it should not be a problem.

Soon, Ace flew above the big guy. The giant ape, who was sleeping soundly on the island, opened its eyes. Then, Ace unceremoniously blasted a Fireball Technique on the big guy’s furry belly, roasting a large area of his belly…

However, it was obvious that this was just a superficial wound for this big guy.

However, Ace’s provocative actions had already angered it. It beat its chest and stomped its feet. It stood up directly and suddenly jumped a hundred meters into the air, smashing towards Ace.

Ace’s soul almost left his body. He hurriedly slipped away, and the big guy chased after him.

After sensing that they had disappeared from his perception range, Levi infiltrated the island without hesitation and stored the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass in a special container that he had prepared beforehand. It was very smooth.

Levi even felt like he was dreaming.

The legendary priceless treasure was actually obtained by him just like that…

It was too smooth. There were no obstacles.

This was not normal…

Although he was curious about why such a strange thing would grow in this cold pool, now was not the time to explore and study it.

He flapped his Blood Wings and flew into the sky, heading towards the valley.

Before they could reach the valley, a huge creature approached them with a bang. At the same time, monkey fur shot out like ice needles.

At this moment, Ace was held in the big guy’s hand and looked like he was on the verge of death.

“Damn it, Ace, you’re too much. I thought you could run away. To think that I had such high expectations of you.” Levi couldn’t help but complain in his heart.

Suddenly, he felt a sense of danger with the Spider Sensing.

Most of the ice needles were dodged by Levi. A few of them did not manage to dodge and directly broke through the golden protection around Levi’s body. They used Water Shield and finally pierced into the Black Gold Scale, piercing through Levi’s flesh.

Levi endured the pain.

“Flame Body!”

Red flames burned around his body, melting the ice needles. Blood Ember fell, and his wound quickly healed.

“What a powerful attack!” Levi’s expression changed.

It was not that Ace was too strong, but this giant ape was too strong!

He was definitely much stronger than that witch!

Levi opened his mouth and spat out an ice arrow. Caught off guard, it shot towards the giant ape’s large eyeball.

The giant ape subconsciously blocked with its hand.

Ace took this opportunity to finally break free from the giant ape’s claws.

Even with its elementalization body, it was still caught by the other party. This showed how powerful the giant ape was.

After breaking free from the giant ape, Ace turned into a flame and appeared behind Levi.

A furtive flaming head poked out to look.

The giant ape could not fly. After jumping up, it landed on the ground with a bang.

The Earth trembled, and Levi flapped his wings hurriedly.

Levi was relieved to see that the giant ape could not fly.

Of course, he did not dare to let his guard down. Even if such a terrifying second-circle creature could not fly, it could still bring him down from the sky.

He suddenly sped up as the giant ape chased after him.

From time to time, he would jump up and punch Levi.

Levi had Top Perception and could avert danger every time.

“The Blood Beast Breathing Technique is awesome. It’s simply the nemesis of most terrestrial transcendent creatures.”

In fact, one of the main reasons why transcendent creatures were generally not as strong as wizards was that even First-Circle Wizards could generally master flying spells and achieve short-distance flight. After reaching the second-circle, their flying ability had further improved.

Levi also had the Blood Wings.

However, the giant ape was not slow. It followed closely below. From time to time, ice needles would pierce through the air. Levi would be pierced if he was not careful.

Although the ice needles did not cause much damage, their penetrative power was extremely strong. It could be said that they were concentrated. Even Levi’s level 11 Black Gold Scale could not completely block them.

However, with the powerful recovery abilities of the Rock Body and the Blood Ember, Levi could recover quickly. Fortunately, there was no poison on the giant ape’s ice needles. Otherwise, the situation might not be good.

At the same time.

While Levi was running for his life, the three wizards of the Black Sun Flame were also rushing towards the core area.

Until Boss Black Flame’s expression changed. He sensed through his mind that there were two transcendent creatures chasing in front of him.

“No, they’re not all transcendent creatures. One of them seems to be a wizard…

Because Levi’s knight characteristics were too monstrous, most wizards who did not know much about legendary knights would always think of him as a wizard from the Life School of Thought.

“Isn’t that Levi from the Ocean Faction? Could there be someone else in this secret realm besides Levi?” The leader of the Black Flames thought.

“No matter what, this person must be killed. The secret realm belongs to our Al Hidd Family. No one can take away what’s inside!”

With that thought in mind, Boss Black Flame led the two wizards to ambush Levi’s escape route.

Before Boss Black Flame sensed him, Levi, who was flying high in the sky, had already sensed the aura of an unfamiliar wizard in front of him through the Golden Snake’s Letter. He even saw with his top-notch vision that it was three black-robed wizards.

Although he did not know them, Levi could tell from the Spider Sensing that the ones who had been giving him a sense of danger these past few days were not the giant ape he had just offended, nor the Colin Family, but these three fellows with ill intentions..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 467 - Chapter 467: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (6)

Chapter 467: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“One Second-Circle Wizard, two First-Circle Wizards… ambush me in front, right?”

Levi thought to himself, ‘Since you like ambushes, I’ll beat you at your own game.’

I’ve got a big surprise for you.

He did not dodge and flew directly to where the Second-Circle Wizard was.

At the same time, Black Gold Scale, Wind Spirit Shelter, Rock Body, Water Shield, Giant Demon Bind, and other defensive spells appeared one after another!

In a valley more than ten miles ahead, Boss Black Flame, who had restrained his aura and was lying in ambush, revealed a happy expression.

“Looks like this kid really didn’t notice me. I was overthinking. With his first-circle perception, how could he have sensed my existence?” Boss Black Flame had already begun to cast a spell. Terrifying black flames began to burn at the end of the magic wand.

In the end, they were getting closer and closer.

Levi plunged into the valley below.

The giant ape leaped high into the air and chased after Levi. The giant ape struck out with its palm and an ice palm with a diameter of 30 feet formed in the air. It pressed down on Levi with a frost aura.

Meanwhile, the boss’s black flames, which were filled with high temperatures, also swept towards Levi.

Both sides were filled with terrifying second-ring spells.

The black flames and ice palm attacked Levi from both sides.

It was unavoidable.

Boom!

The shockwave of the explosion swept out, and a loud bang echoed in the valley.

A stream of green smoke rushed out. After throwing a sealed box containing

herbs beside Boss Black Flame, it fled into the distance.

It was Levi, who had used the Green Smoke Escape.

This escape technique of the School of Death could reduce a portion of the damage.

After all, it was an attack from two second-ring spells. Levi felt that he had to do his best to resist it, or his life might be in danger. Just now, the terrifying black flames instantly destroyed the defense of Levi’s First-Ring Spells. Only the Black Gold Scale could resist it.

After the Green Smoke Escape ended, Levi appeared.

Circles of black flames were burning on the outer layer of his scales like maggots.

Levi frowned slightly. This kind of Burning Faction spell did not seem like the authentic Burning Faction. It felt like the style of a dark wizard.

The impact of this black flame was not strong, but it was especially long-lasting and vicious.

Fortunately, Levi had the Flame Body, so his fire resistance was limited.

In the end, after Levi shed his scales a few times and used the Blood Ember to heal himself a few times, the flames finally subsided.

He escaped from the second-circle attack unscathed.

He looked back. Boss Black Flame did not chase after him because he was fighting the giant ape.

“Boss, the box contains the treasures I took from that big guy’s island. It’s yours now. I’ll leave first,” Levi suddenly shouted at Boss Black Flame from afar.

He guessed that another reason why this giant ape was chasing him relentlessly was because he had taken the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass. Therefore, he wanted to see if he could use this method to attract the hatred of the black-robed wizard.

Unexpectedly, it really succeeded.

After the giant ape landed on the ground, it successfully fought with the black-robed wizard.

“This damned human actually snatched the treasure I’m protecting!”

“Who’s your boss? Damn it, not good! This kid framed me! You actually discovered me long ago. This is impossible!”

The boss of Black Flame looked at Levi, who was quickly fleeing in the distance, and came to a realization. “You’re dead, kid! When I get rid of this beast, it’ll be your death!” Boss Black Flame cursed angrily.

“You two, chase after that brat! Don’t let him escape!” Boss Black Flame suddenly shouted.

The two First-Circle Wizards immediately chased after Levi.

After flying for about a hundred miles, Levi landed on the ground and looked at the two First-Circle Wizards who were chasing after him.

He stopped for a moment and asked, “I have no enmity with you, why are you chasing after me?”

Levi’s expression was calm at this moment. He did not look flustered at all.

“We, the Black Sun Flames, do not need to explain ourselves to you. Kill us if you want to,” one of the dark wizards said with a sneer. He had already used a First-Ring Spell to attack Levi.

“Black Sun Flame? Never heard of it. Forget it, I’ll just kill it and be done with

Levi grinned and flicked his snake tongue. One of them was an ordinary first-circle, while the other was a senior first-circle. Even if they worked together, they would not be his match.

“Ace, it won’t be a problem to deal with that weak one, right? Don’t disappoint me.”

He looked at Ace, who had just come out of the Bug House.

Ace nodded. His body began to expand, and a five-meter-tall Flame Giant took

shape.

“Fire Elemental Spirit? You actually have such a good thing? Then I can’t keep you. This good thing should belong to Boss Black Flame!”

One of the dark wizards had a ferocious expression as he fought with Ace.

On the other side, Levi revealed his original form. Frost Arm, Flame Body, Ostrich Feet, Sharp Claws, Whale Back… All kinds of inhuman forms were released.

Then, he shot out and attacked another senior first-circle wizard.

“It’s so ugly! What kind of stupid thing is that?”

The dark wizard couldn’t help but curse. This monster in front of him was too damn ugly.

He used a first-circle defensive spell to protect his body. Then, he moved his body and waved his magic wand. A Big Fireball Technique suddenly appeared and smashed towards Levi.

With a bang, Levi’s figure crashed into the Big Fireball Technique. Then, he bared his teeth and shot out from the explosion.

“What did you just say?! Die!” Levi’s expression was ferocious. He felt that his appearance was very handsome and tough, but he did not expect this damn fellow to have such poor aesthetics..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 468 - Chapter 468: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (7)

Chapter 468: Unbridled Snatching and Killing of the Second-circle! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Impossible? This is the Big Fireball Technique? It’s the strongest attack that a first-circle body of flesh and blood can’t withstand!”

The Big Fireball Technique was publicly acknowledged as the upper limit of the First-Ring Spell’s attack power!

This dark wizard was now doubting his life. This was his trump card. Once it hit, he would either die or be injured!

The God of Death had arrived. Levi flashed in front of him and grabbed the dark wizard’s magic wand with his Undying Fire Claw, breaking it.

Then, the Golden Revolving Divine Palm shattered his protective spell. Its claws pierced through his heart and crushed it.

After the Saint Scorpions devoured the soul, Levi put the corpse into his storage bag and used it as a spare tire for the living dead.

Levi was already familiar with the process of killing and releasing the Saint Scorpions and then storing their corpses.

“It’s a little troublesome to deal with the Second-Circle Wizard’s defensive field, but it’s not a problem to deal with you.”

After killing a First-Circle Wizard, he muttered in his heart.

The strength of a second-circle wizard was that they could choose a second-circle defensive spell as their second -circle defensive force field.

This kind of force field was different from the first-circle defensive field. The second-circle defensive field was continuously effective and was similar to passive protective spells. After being shattered, it could also be quickly recovered through spell power.

This was equivalent to a Second-Circle Wizard wearing a second -circle defensive field at any time. As long as this defensive field was not broken, the Second-Circle Wizard would be invincible. This greatly restricted Levi’s knight’s means.

However, the First-Circle Wizards in front of him were different. Once their defensive spells were on cooldown or unprepared, they were very likely to be ambushed and killed by knights.

Moreover, with Levi’s current attack power, these first-circle defensive spells could be easily shattered.

After Levi dealt with this wizard, he put away the spoils of war and realized that Ace had also finished the battle.

“Not bad. It’s still useful.”

Levi let Ace enter the Bug House and put away the storage bag of another first-circle ordinary wizard. The corpse was directly swallowed by the Saint Scorpions.

He looked in the direction of the battle between the black-robed wizard and the giant ape.

On the other side, the Black Flame Boss became more and more apprehensive as he fought, because the strength of this giant ape was much more powerful than he had imagined.

With his strength, it was actually a little difficult for him to deal with a second-circle transcendent creature.

This should be some ancient mutant that contained a powerful bloodline power.

Otherwise, he wouldn’t be so difficult to deal with.

“Let’s retreat first. We can’t delay any longer. Let’s deal with that damn brat first before we eliminate this big guy!’

If they wanted to continue collecting resources, this big guy had to be dealt with.

However, it was more important to kill Levi.

At the thought of this, after the leader of the black flames used a second -ring spell to force the giant ape back, he quickly used a flying spell to rise from the ground and fly through the air, far away from this place.

Not long after, he saw Levi fleeing in front of him.

This brat had some skills. He actually killed his two subordinates? Boss Black Flame had a cold expression and was filled with killing intent!

“Boss, hurry up. You’re about to be caught.”

Levi shouted as he flew.

“Still acting? You deserve to die!”

Boss Black Flame was so angry that smoke was coming out of his mouth!

The giant ape chased relentlessly and attacked Boss Black Flame from time to time with long-range spells. Although he could not fly, his movements were extremely fast, and Boss Black Flame could not shake him off for a moment.

Boom!

A huge ice ball collided with the defensive field behind Boss Black Flame. The defensive field flickered continuously before dimming.

“Hang in there.”

Boss Black Flame swallowed an extremely precious defensive potion that could quickly recover his spell power and propped up his defensive field.

“Don’t run!” Boss Black Flame shot a black flame at Levi.

Levi had long predicted his attack with Top Perception, so he directly dodged it.

“I don’t believe that you can keep flying. The wings modified by a bloodline modification wizard also consume stamina and spell power. You’re just a First-Circle Wizard. How long can you last?”

Boss Black Flame sneered.

This kid, with a pair of blood-red wings, could fly as fast as his Second-Circle Wizard’s escape techniques. This made him unable to catch up to Levi.

The giant ape behind him was still attacking Boss Black Flame. He was about to die of grievance.

Levi looked at the exit in front of him and was overjoyed.

Seeing that Levi was about to leave the exit, Boss Black Flame began to chant a long-distance second-ring spell, Black Flame Spear!

A long spear made of black flames appeared in the hands of Boss Black Flame. It quickly condensed and shot out.

Levi felt a strong sense of danger. The black fire spear arrived almost instantly and directly crossed a long distance to attack. Moreover, it actually had a tracking function. There was no way to dodge!

He could only shift his important organs and circulate the Black Gold Scale and Rock Body with all his might.

At the same time, the Vampire Touch collided with the Black Fire Spear.

The Vampire Touch was sent flying. An intense pain came because it was Levi’s organ.

“Ouch! This black flame is really difficult to deal with!”

At the end of the Vampire Touch, the small aberration’s head was burning with black flames. It was clearly not in a good state.

The cold air from Frost Arm temporarily suppressed the flames. Then, he made a prompt decision and directly cut off the front half of the burning flames of the Vampire Touch.

Then, the broken blood intestine burned into nothingness in midair.

However, the remaining half quickly retracted into the blood sac.

Under Levi’s powerful healing ability, a miracle happened.

The aberration’s head which was filled with sharp teeth grew out again. Not long after, the smaller Vampire Touch appeared again.

With the help of the Vampire Touch, Levi successfully dodged the black fire spear and left the exit in a flash. After he left, he released all the living dead that he brought with him. He also released Ace and hid around the exit.

He grew taller, and the five-meter-tall giant Levi appeared again. The seven-meter-tall Nine Swords Asura evil spirit appeared behind him, and its three heads emitted monstrous demonic flames!

The long black silk of the six arms fluttered even though there was no wind. It was like an ink brush scribbling in the air.

The Red Lotus Blood filled Levi’s entire body, and the Lava Heart burned with all its might. A large amount of white smoke rushed out of Levi’s body like a pillar of smoke, soaring into the sky! From afar, it looked like a rising smoke!

Levi’s expression was ferocious as he stuck out his snake tongue. His scales overlapped and his muscles bulged. He held the Poseidon Trident and waited quietly at the exit.

The Paralysis Spell of the Trembling Ring was also ready. If it could paralyze him, it would be even better. If it couldn’t, Levi would be able to withstand it.

Meanwhile, in the secret realm, Boss Black Flame sped up.

“Damn it, that kid slipped away so quickly. But where can you escape to?”

He cursed inwardly.

He charged out of the secret realm.

Due to the secret realm’s ability to block Perception, he had no idea that Levi was lying in ambush at the exit!

As soon as he appeared.

A monster with three heads and six arms held nine swords and attacked with an unstoppable might.

The second-circle defensive field around Boss Black Flame lit up to the extreme!

Slash!

The Nine Golden Swords used the Revolving Force to stir the force field, twisting it and tearing it apart!

“Die!”

Levi was like a god that had descended to the mortal world. His nine swords danced wildly as the Poseidon Trident swept across, catching Boss Black Flame off guard.

At the same time, flames poured out of Levi’s mouth and drowned the black-robed wizard in front of him. Ace and the others also swarmed forward and poured out all the attacks they had prepared!

Plop.

The corpse of Boss Black Flame fell to the ground and was already shattered.

Levi panted heavily, his face grim.

“F\*ck, the Paralysis Spell is indeed unreliable..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 469 - Chapter 469: The Black Knight! (1)

Chapter 469: The Black Knight! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi picked up his storage bag, put away the Saint Scorpions and the living dead, and used a Big Fireball Technique to blow up the crime scene.

Then, he quickly left. Not long after Levi left, a pair of furry hands reached out from the spatial rift and hesitated for a moment.

The giant ape crawled out of the secret realm. It breathed in the fresh air and felt a different atmosphere. It revealed an excited expression.

Then, he chased after Levi without looking back.

I’m not staying in this secret realm anymore!

Levi, who was flying in front, suddenly had a change in expression.

“Damn it, I forgot about this giant ape. It’s really persistent.”

Levi flapped his wings with all his might. He could not defeat the giant ape to begin with, and now that he was in the weakened state of Red Lotus Blood, it was even more impossible for him to defeat it.

Just like that, the man and the ape ran wildly in the wilderness.

The next day.

In the end, Levi, who could fly, was better. When he was tired, he would use his spells and the escape techniques that came with the Wizard Tool to fly or let Ace fly with him. Then, he would rest and continue to use the Blood Wings.

In the end, he completely got rid of that big guy.

Levi flew for another day.

After finding a quiet place and setting up an array, he collapsed on the ground.

“I’m so tired.”

“What’s going on with the Colin Family?”

“Logically speaking, it’s impossible for other factions to know about the secret realm. If that was the case, the Colin Family would have been long gone.” Levi lay on the ground, puzzled.

He couldn’t be killed for no reason. At the very least, he had to know who wanted to mess with him so that he could deal with it better.

However, it was time to rest, so Levi did not think about anything else.

Three days and three nights later, under the protection of Ace and the others, Levi had a good sleep and replenished a lot of energy and potions.

His wound had healed long ago and he was fine now.

This was the effect of the Legendary Physique. As long as it was not a fatal injury, it would recover in no time.

Levi hid in the temporary shelter and took out the things in the storage bags of the three wizards to see what spoils of war there were. At the same time, he wanted to find some clues about the mastermind.

Levi was overjoyed when he was done counting.

The three wizards added up to nearly 20,000 Aether Stones. That Second-Circle Wizard alone had 15,000 Aether Stones.

Levi silently put it away.

After expending so much of his Aether Stone reserves in Lion King City and the Colin Family, he had returned to 30,000…

This feeling of not being able to spend all the money was really good.

“Pharmacy is just for fun. If I really want to earn money, it has to be from a dark wizard.” Levi could not help but complain.

In addition to the Aether Stones, there was also a Meditation Art of the Burning Faction that Levi had never seen before.

Black Sun Meditation Art.

“Black Sun Meditation Art… Why do I feel that this Meditation Art is related to the Black Sun Steeple or Black Sun Adam?”

Levi suddenly thought of something when he saw the Meditation Art.

This was because most of the Burning Faction wizards used the Sun Meditation

It was easier to find the content of the subsequent advancement for this Meditation Art. The Sun Meditation Art was divided into eleven chapters, corresponding to the apprentice stage, the first-circle to the ninth-circle, and the legendary chapter. As long as one had money, one could buy these things from the Burning Faction.

Besides, the Sun Meditation Art had been tested and proved that one could indeed reach the legendary realm. After all, the Blazing Sun God Wizard Edmund was practicing the Sun Meditation Art.

Levi had never heard of the Black Sun Meditation Art before.

“In any case, I don’t want to learn this thing. The Sun Breathing Technique is enough.”

Levi put away the Black Sun Meditation Art. This Meditation Art also had corresponding spells. For example, the second-ring spells used by the boss of the Black Flames, such as the Black Flame Spear, were all very powerful. One had to cultivate the Black Sun Meditation Art to use these spells.

However, Levi had already made up his mind to practice the Fireball Technique to the end, so he did not want to learn other spells.

He did not want to specially cultivate a Meditation Art that was suspected to be related to a big-shot dark wizard just to learn these unorthodox spells.

In addition, Levi also found three Wizard Tools.

The two First-Circle Wizards each had a one-ring Wizard Tool. Levi was not interested in them, so he kept them for the black market to sell in the future.

The only thing that made him slightly excited was the black longsword -shaped Wizard Tool he found on the Second-Circle Wizard’s body. The spell runes on it were dense and extremely profound.

Levi couldn’t tell what this Wizard Tool was, nor did he know how to use it.

He planned to find a specialized Wizard Tool appraiser in the future and let the appraiser help him see how to use this thing.

In the end, in addition to a large pile of various materials, Levi also found something familiar.

The key to the secret realm.

There was a transparent crystal ball in Levi’s hand. The white tornado inside had disappeared.

This meant that the entrance to the secret realm had been closed.

“It seems that this secret realm key doesn’t need an incantation. No matter what, I’ll put it away first and study it in the future. If that secret realm can only be opened once every 200 years, this secret realm key won’t be of much use to me, but I’ll still have something to think about.”

“However, since the key to the secret realm is here, it seems that Yuko and Linda have most likely died at the hands of these black-robed wizards of unknown origins. I have to ask Dinos if he has heard of the Black Sun Flame.”

In the end, Levi concluded that he had gained a lot from his trip to the secret realm.

The value of the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass was immeasurable.

It cost him 8,000 Aether Stones for his ticket, but his returns were at least 30,000 Aether Stones worth of potion materials..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 470 - Chapter 470: The Black Knight! (2)

Chapter 470: The Black Knight! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The spoils of war were 15,000 Aether Stones and a Second-Circle Wizard Tool that he did not know how to use. Even the worst Second-Circle Wizard Tool was at least 5,000 Aether Stones.

There were also other miscellaneous items that were worth a lot of money.

In addition, there was also the head of this black-robed wizard suspected to be a dark wizard. However, Levi did not plan to take it to collect the bounty for the time being.

Firstly, as a First-Circle Wizard, he could deal with a Second-Circle Wizard.

This did not make sense. It was easy for others to covet him.

Secondly, the matter was still unclear, and Levi did not want to be exposed. “No matter what, we’ve made a killing this time.”

“I wonder where that giant ape went. I hope it doesn’t die. Wait for me to reach the second-circle and I’ll come to Yellow Earth Continent to take you down.” Levi was thinking about the giant ape that looked like Hapes.

He suspected that Hapes might be the descendant of the Giant Ape’s clansmen who had wandered in the human world. Otherwise, they looked too similar, and they were both frost-type.

In the future, Levi would have to rely on this giant ape to cultivate the Giant Breathing Technique.

For safety reasons.

Levi stayed in the shelter for a few more days.

Until the weakened state passed and his strength returned to its peak state.

He headed in the direction of the Quicksand Sea.

After subduing the Red Sand Ape and the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard, Levi would be able to complete his trip to the Yellow Earth Continent and return to his safe Black Fire Island as soon as possible.

Area 7 was too dangerous.

A few days later.

The news that a First-Circle Wizard family with a second-circle powerhouse had been destroyed by a dark wizard spread in the western region.

The Black Sun Flame was once again pushed to the forefront of the storm.

When the Star Tower enforcers arrived, only the burning black flames proved everything that had happened there.

A young first-circle law enforcer looked furious. “He’s too arrogant and lawless!”

An old second-circle enforcer beside him took a puff of his pipe, coughed, and said, “You’re still too young. It’ll be fine if you see more of them.”

The two of them were enforcers sent here to investigate. The old enforcer was a teacher, and the young one was a disciple.

“This is already the eighth time the Black Sun Flame has committed a crime in the past ten years. It’s getting worse and worse. I think it’s necessary to invite those high-level enforcers to investigate and bring these villains to justice,” the young enforcer said, his anger burning.

“What are you thinking about? A high-level enforcer is busy every day? You want to alarm him with a small matter in the outer ring?” The old wizard said helplessly.

“But… Is no one going to take care of it?” The young wizard asked, discouraged. ‘”Be content. Berore tne yan-Y1ane wizara council was estaD11snea, ao you know how chaotic the Wizard World was? It’s already much better now. Humans are selfish by nature, and many wizards are a group of evil thugs.

‘You’ve just joined the army. Just wait until you see more of them in the future. Does this Black Sun Flame Organization really have nothing to rely on to be able to roam free in the Yellow Earth Continent for so long?’

“Hehe, I caught small shrimps and big fish. There are even bigger fish behind the big fish. When the fish is big to a certain extent, the magic net won’t be enough…

“Is the Al Hidd Family behind this?” The young man suddenly asked.

“What? I didn’t say that. Don’t make wild guesses. Report the case here in a few days and see if you can invite the higher-ups.”

Meanwhile, in Skyfire City.

The Al Hidd Family.

The wizard tower of the Flame Prince.

Lehman’s face was gloomy. His eyes were filled with flames, and golden flames rose in the void.

Between his brows, the phantom of a flaming demon with wings on its back could be vaguely seen.

“Lehlin is dead…”

Lehlin’s Soul Jade was in Lehman’s hands.

Hence, when Lehlin died, he had already sensed it.

However, Lehman did not dare to go over.

He was afraid that his enemies or enforcers would use Lehlin’s death as bait to lure him out.

“The Colin Family has already been destroyed. It’s impossible to kill Lehlin. There are only three possibilities for Lehlin’s death. One is that he died among the second-circle creatures in the secret realm. The other is that he died at the hands of the Star Tower enforcers. Lastly, there’s a small chance that he died at Levi’s hands, although it’s unrealistic.

“Just you wait. I’ll definitely investigate this matter thoroughly. I don’t care about other places. I won’t let the person who dared to kill me or my younger brother on the Yellow Earth Continent off.”

Although Lehlin wasn’t the only black glove under him, Lehlin was his younger brother, and his strength wasn’t bad either. Naturally, he preferred using him the most.

Lehlin had never failed before, which was why Lehman had entrusted this matter to Lehlin.

Who would have thought that this would actually cost Lehlin his life?

Quicksand Sea.

Levi, the culprit who had killed Lehlin, was hovering in the air above the desert.

Relying on his top-notch vision and Perception, he had already found a small Red Sand Ape tribe. There were about five Red Sand Apes in this tribe, four of which were adults and one was a juvenile.

Every Red Sand Ape tribe had a leader who was the strongest. Levi looked at them and was a little disappointed.

There was no mutant that he had expected.

“I’ll just grab the strongest to contract…”

He swooped down and accelerated, landing directly in the tribe.

The Earth trembled as dust filled the air.

The members of the Red Sand Ape Tribe were originally lazily catching lice for their companions until the dust dissipated.

They realized that the leader in the middle had already disappeared.

In the sky, Levi grabbed the leader of the Red Sand Apes, who had fainted from his kick and flew with a relaxed expression..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 471 - Chapter 471: The Black Knight! (3)

Chapter 471: The Black Knight! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

With his current strength, he could barely kill a second -circle transcendent creature, let alone these first-circle transcendent creatures.

The Red Sand Ape was not big. It was only about four meters tall, a little bigger than the Great Ice Ape King. Compared to the giant ape in the secret realm, it was a tiny dot.

Levi estimated that the giant ape in the secret realm had the strength of a second-circle senior wizard.

He found a deserted place.

Levi used the chains that he had prepared earlier and tied up the Red Sand Ape leader. While it was unconscious, Levi immediately cast Nature’s Secret Language.

With his realm, it was not difficult for him to form a contract with this leader.

Not long after, a green leaf pattern appeared on the forehead of the Red Sand

Ape leader.

Levi knew that Nature’s Tale had succeeded.

He had successfully formed a contract with this leader.

When the Red Sand Ape leader woke up, at first, he was confused and lost in thought.

It was basking in the sun and humming songs at home, enjoying the worship and service of the female apes.

Why was he suddenly knocked out by a humongous object that fell from the Sky?

The power of the contract from Nature’s Secret Language made it feel as if its life was connected to the man in front of it.

“I’ll call you Rhett from now on,” Levi smiled and said.

The Red Sand Ape quickly knelt down.

“Woo woo woo,” it barked in agreement.

The Red Sand Ape had high intelligence and good learning abilities.

This was also the first time Levi had used Nature’s Secret Language. There was a tight connection between him and the Red Sand Ape. Through this connection, he could order the Red Sand Ape to do something.

However, he could feel that this connection was not very close, as if he needed to maintain it frequently.

Nature’s Secret Language was completely different from his Blood Contract. The Blood Contract was a complete slavery and loyalty!

A contract like Nature’s Secret Language required constant interaction to increase the number of affinity points, and this was undoubtedly an energy-consuming task.

That was why the wizards of the School of Spiritualism would choose a life spirit beast to focus on nurturing relationships and training.

After subduing the Red Sand Ape, Levi went to the Black Flame Mountain Range again. As it was the territory of the Al Hidd Family, Levi was very careful when searching. He could not let go of it at all. In addition, the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard was unpredictable. In the first week, Levi did not find anything at all.

However, Levi was patient. It was not easy for him to come to the Yellow Earth Continent, so he had to bring this guy back.

Therefore, he waited for another month.

In the end, he successfully found a Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard. Then, Levi grabbed it and gave it a good beating, until it could no longer take care of itself.

After tying him up, he carried the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard and left the Black Flame Mountain Range overnight.

The Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard was seven to eight meters long, and its entire body emitted a scorching aura. It could breathe out red flames, which was not as powerful as Levi’s Red Lotus Breath, but it was still very extraordinary.

However, it was too big to fit into Bug House. Levi could only let the Red Sand Ape and himself carry it. After half a month, they finally reached the seaside.

However, both the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard and the Red Sand Ape could not swim, and Bug House could not accommodate them.

Leviathan could not carry so many big guys.

Levi was helpless. After contacting Dinos, he found out that Dinos would be leaving for Area 9 in a few days.

As such, Levi had just gotten a free ride.

Three days later, Moon Ship set sail from Lion King City and headed towards Area 9.

In the cabin, the Red Sand Ape and Ace were guarding the dishonest Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard.

Its mouth was covered with a metal cage. Otherwise, its breath could destroy Dinos’ ship, and Levi would not be able to afford it. Dinos looked at the magical animals on the boat in disbelief.

“Sir Levi, you can’t be a transcendent animal researcher, right…” Levi nodded, “Something like that. I like to study transcendent creatures.”

“I see. Amazing. I know the strength of the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard. You were able to capture it alive so easily. I’m impressed,” praised Dinos from the bottom of his heart.

Although Levi did not show his true colors, Dinos knew that the man in front of him was terrifying and unfathomable.

In the blink of an eye, he was able to kill a senior first-circle dark wizard. This kind of strength should be infinitely close to a second-circle wizard.

Levi was not much older than him. He, the so-called genius of the three aristocratic families, had really lived a dog’s life.

“By the way, Dinos, have you heard of the Black Sun Flames?” Levi suddenly asked.

Dinos’ expression froze, “What’s wrong? Did you meet the people from the

Black Sun Flames?”

Dinos suddenly remembered that the Colin family had been destroyed by the Black Sun Flames a few days ago.

A few months ago, Levi had also investigated the Colin family.

Dinos did not know why Levi asked this. Was Levi also involved in this matter?

However, he believed that Levi had nothing to do with the Black Sun Flames.

Levi shook his head and said, “No, I didn’t. I just happened to hear someone say it in a tavern a few days ago.”

“That’s good. This organization is one of the famous dark wizard organizations in the Yellow Earth Continent. They are often active in the western region.

Although I suspect that this organization has something to do with the Al Hidd Family, I don’t dare to say anything without evidence,” said Dinos..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 472 - Chapter 472: The Black Knight! (4)

Chapter 472: The Black Knight! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi nodded. After all, the Jostar family and the Al Hidd Family did not have a good relationship, so Dinos’ words were inevitably a little subjective.

“Oh right, a few days ago, the Colin family that you investigated was destroyed. The murderer is the Black Sun Flame that you just asked about,” Dinos looked at Levi and said.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. This was indeed beyond his expectations. It seemed that dark wizards entering the secret realm was not a coincidence, but rather premeditated.

“This organization is a little arrogant,” Levi said. It was no small matter to slaughter a family in broad daylight.

“Yes, dark wizard organizations that can survive in the Wizard World all have some power behind them,” said Dinos.

“If you know more about the Black Sun Flames, you must tell me in the future. After all, the Colin family is the family of the Tower Master’s wife,” Levi looked at the sea and said calmly.

“Understood,” Dinos nodded and said.

Knowing that the Black Sun Flames might be related to the Al Hidd Family, Levi did not continue asking.

He remembered that the Tower Master’s wife, Stella, had refused to marry the current family head of Al Hidd, Lehman.

In that case, there was indeed some enmity between the Al Hidd Family and Grey Tower.

Therefore, after Levi, a wizard of the Gray Tower, went to the Colin family, there might have been spies of the Al Hidd Family who made a report.

Of course, these were all Levi’s guesses. The real situation might not be what he imagined. At that time, the situation was so urgent that he could not capture them alive for questioning.

Furthermore, with the Al Hidd Family’s methods, these people probably would not tell the truth.

“Forget it, I probably won’t go to the Yellow Earth Continent before I reach the second ring anyway. No matter how powerful the family is, they won’t be able to reach Area 9.”

Along the way, Levi and Dinos often chatted on the deck when they were not cultivating. Levi also learned a lot about the grudges and disputes of the three major families on the Yellow Earth Continent from Dinos.

All in all, the Jostar family and the Al Hidd Family were like fire and water. If not for the restrictions of the law, they might have already started the Third-Circle Wizard War.

On the surface, there was nothing going on between the two families, but in the dark, the conflict was very serious.

As for the Wham Family, the Storm Faction was relatively neutral, but they still had some conflicts with the two major families from time to time. In short, the Yellow Earth Continent was basically a three-legged situation that restricted each other.

The other small forces were more or less dependent on these three magnates.

“After I find out who harmed me, I will settle this score one day,” Levi muttered.

Along the way, Dinos was in a good mood, because he felt that the communication with Levi these days was better than training for a month.

Therefore, in order to become a legend as soon as possible, Dinos was determined to stay in Area 9 for a while longer. That way, he could spend more time with Mr. Levi and learn more about the experience and techniques of breaking through to a legendary knight.

Levi had already found a more suitable teacher for Dinos.

That was Emperor Mu.

Emperor Mu was so poor that he was dying. His talent as a wizard was average. After so many years, he had barely stepped into the realm of a high-level apprentice wizard. Compared to Levi, he was far inferior.

In order to save up for the travel expenses and tuition fees for the Life School of Thought, Emperor Mu had been working himself to death every day.

Therefore, Levi was determined to help his guild member by giving Dinos, the silly son of the landlord, to Emperor Mu so that he could be Dinos’ tutor.

Emperor Mu became a legendary knight through his own efforts, so he had more say than Levi in breaking through to the legendary level. With Emperor Mu teaching Dinos, the outcome would not be bad.

Also, he could let Dinos participate in the establishment of the Twilight Knights in the Month of Flowers every year so that he could experience the battle of a legendary knight.

Levi did not want to take in any disciples, but he wanted to turn Dinos into a real legendary knight. That way, his Twilight Knights would have new blood and indirectly have the Jostar family as their backer.

It was the year 1034 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of Harvest.

In the human world, it was a moonlit night.

The streets of Flower City were quiet and peaceful.

A patrolling soldier was dozing off against the city wall.

Suddenly, a black shadow flashed past. A pair of bat wings seemed to cover the moon.

A thin humanoid monster that was about ten feet tall descended from the sky and gently crushed the head of the patrolling soldier before pouring the remains of the soldier into its deformed mouth.

“It’s really not bad. Its juice is really delicious.”

The human-shaped monster spoke in a very substandard human language.

Its language became more and more fluent, and its figure began to change. In the end, it turned into a thin and tall young noble who was about to leave.

“So it’s you, dog, who’s causing trouble.”

Unknowingly, Andrew had appeared here. His face was gloomy and his body was afraid, but he still stood up.

Recently, there had been dozens of murder cases in Flower City. The heads of the dead were all forcefully pulled out cruelly.

As a Secondary Blood Clan member, Andrew knew that it was the Blood Clan’s doing. During this period of high-intensity patrol, he had finally found the culprit.

It was a Primary Blood Clan member..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 473 - Chapter 473: The Black Knight! (5)

Chapter 473: The Black Knight! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The original vampire sneered, “You… You’re too weak. It’s best if you don’t meddle in other people’s business.”

“If you didn’t harm my city, I wouldn’t care even if you destroyed it. But you shouldn’t have come here,” Andrew’s figure changed as he walked. In the blink of an eye, he revealed his true Blood Clan form.

“Die!” Andrew roared and rushed forward. He suddenly launched an attack. The Primary Blood Clan member did not expect that he would be pressed against the city wall by Andrew.

The original Blood Clan member laughed involuntarily, “Hahahahahaha, interesting. You overestimate yourself. You actually dare to attack me, Ante Lösenba.”

When Andrew heard the surname Lösenba, his expression changed instinctively.

“Who cares who you are? Die!”

Two terrifying Blood Clan monsters began to fight on the edge of the city wall,

but Andrew was obviously not a match for the powerful original Blood Clan member.

Other than the sneak attack that barely won, Andrew was completely crushed by this native Blood Clan called Ante in terms of speed, strength, and other attributes.

Boom!

There was a hole in the city wall.

Andrew was thrown a hundred meters away.

On the ground, Andrew was badly mutilated. His body began to recover rapidly and was about to recover.

However, the Blood Clan member in the air obviously wouldn’t give Andrew the chance.

His sharp claws suddenly extended like the claws of a wolf.

Blood-colored flames emerged from its claws, making it look strange and bewitching.

He wanted to crush Andrew’s bones and burn him to ashes, making it impossible for him to revive.

If a Secondary Blood Clan member died, they were completely dead.

Suddenly, a flash of cold light tore through the air.

The Wolverine Claw was forcefully broken.

A blood-red greatsword was placed between Andrew and the Blood Clan member. On the other side of the greatsword, Anderson smiled, “Andrew, your cultivation level is not high enough. Don’t try to stand out in the future. Don’t forget that your master doesn’t want you dead.”

“Elder!” Andrew immediately turned around and left, hiding behind Anderson.

“Brad, you haunting fellow!” It was obvious that the Primary Blood Clan member knew the Blood Knight.

“Ante, don’t go too far with the [Demonic Feast Alliance]. The Lösenba Clan and the Fellmocity Clan have gone overboard recently. This will bring trouble to the Blood Clan members who are used to cultivating in seclusion. The Church of the Seven Nations had already dispatched their true powerhouses to hunt down the Blood Clan members from all over the world.

“Just because of your unbridled behavior, we Blood Clan members who only want to live a peaceful life were forced to get involved in this meaningless dispute. Is it worth it?” Blood Knight asked coldly.

“Blood Knight, you’re just a second-class Inferior Race. You’re not even a real Blood Clan member. What right do you have to talk about a noble Blood Clan member like me?

“Natural selection, survival of the fittest, and respect for the strong. This was the iron law of the Transcendent World. What’s wrong with eating weak humans as food?

“You are just a Legendary Knight? Do you really think I’m afraid of you? You’ve chased me for so long. It’s time for me to teach you a lesson,” Ante licked his bloody tongue.

Then, he charged at the Blood Knight.

Crack!

The sound of the blood-red sword clashing with the Wolverine Claw echoed in the dark night.

The Blood Knight did not use his Blood Race abilities. He had been restraining himself all this time!

After exchanging letters with Levi, the Blood Knight’s understanding of Legendary Knights had become deeper and deeper. In addition, he had cultivated the Blood Beast Breathing Technique, so his strength had improved slightly compared to before.

The Blood Knight was not afraid of Primary Blood Clan members, and the battle ended in a draw.

“Blood Feast!”

Seeing that he could not take down the Blood Knight for a long time, Ante’s body turned red, and his terrifying aura began to rise.

The Blood Knight’s expression changed slightly. Helplessly, he revealed his Blood Clan’s true form.

Seeing this, Andrew also went up to help.

In the end, even if he used the Blood Feast ability of the seed explosion, Ante was shocked to discover that he was no match for these two lowly, inferior Blood Clan members.

That Blood Knight was even more terrifying than before.

“When did Legendary Knights become so powerful?” Ante was puzzled in his heart. He did not want to continue fighting. A wise man would not fight when the odds were against him.

He turned into a blood-red hurricane and bounced away from the two. Then, he turned into the dense forest and was about to escape.

Boom!

The earth seemed to tremble with a loud bang.

A small patch of trees fell, and dust flew everywhere, startling a few birds that were sleeping at night.

Not long after, Ante’s miserable cry rang out from within the dense forest.

The Blood Knight smiled as if he had expected this. He calmly led Andrew into the hall.

In an open space in the dense forest, a knight wearing black armor, a black cloak, and a ghost mask was riding a handsome and extraordinary black-scaled warhorse.

Behind this mysterious knight, a five-meter-tall minotaur evil spirit with wings on its back and two horns on its head was panting heavily. The Primary Blood Clan member was firmly held down by the minotaur evil spirit’s large hand, and he could not move even with his strength.

As the evil spirit exerted its strength, the Primary Blood Clan was torn apart. Violent black gas swept out and poured down. In an instant, he turned into a blood mist. A faint bloodlight shot into the sky and disappeared without a trace..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 474 - Chapter 474: The Black Knight! (6)

Chapter 474: The Black Knight! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

The mysterious knight said helplessly, “As expected, with the Blood River Will around, these Primary Blood Breeds really can’t be killed.”

He ignored the dumbstruck Andrew and said to the Blood Knight, “Long time no see, Blood Knight Brad.”

The Blood Knight laughed, “Black Knight Blake, you’re finally here. Oh right, just call me Anderson from now on. Let bygones be bygones.”

“In the name of the vice commander of the Twilight Knights, I represent the

Guild Leader, Sir Levi, to welcome the Black Knight into our Twiling Knights. From now on, we are a family.”

At the same time, in the Azure Realm, Levi had already returned to Black Fire Island.

Dinos, on the other hand, went to complete his trade mission first before meeting up with Levi at the Gray Tower.

After returning to the island, Levi found a cave and placed the vice commander inside. He then tied it to a huge pillar with an iron chain.

“Ace, Rhett, you two keep an eye on this guy.”

Taming the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard was not something that could be completed in a day or two. Levi needed time to slowly endure it.

After settling down these extraordinary creatures, Levi checked his Black Fire Island and found that it was no different from before he left.

It seemed that there were no intruders during this period of time.

This made Levi heave a sigh of relief.

If there was a stranger in the house every time he went home, how terrible would that be?

During this trip to the Yellow Earth Continent, Levi solved the problem of the secret medicine for the Saint Ape Breathing Technique and the Red Lotus Breathing Technique. Now, he could start to concoct the secret medicine.

However, now was not the time. After Levi confirmed that there were no thieves in his house, he took the Leviathan and rushed to the Gray Tower.

He had to hurry up and give the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass to the Tower Master, hoping that he did not delay his matters.

Inside the tower, Levi saw that Ms. Marlene was going to class.

“You’re back? Did it go well?” Marlene asked with a smile. “Everything is going well, Teacher. Is the Tower Master here?”

“He hasn’t come back yet.”

After saying this, Marlene stopped in her tracks and called Levi to her room. “You know that the Tower Master went to Hell, right?” Marlene said.

“Yes, Teacher. What’s wrong?”

“The Tower Master has been in Hell for three months and has yet to come out,” Marlene said solemnly.

“Hell is very big. Perhaps he was delayed on the way, ” Levi said.

“I hope so,” Marlene sighed, “Did you succeed in your mission?”

Levi nodded. Up until now, only he and Marlene knew what the Tower Master was doing. The other wizards were not aware of the situation.

“It’s a success. This is the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass. I’ll have to trouble you to pass it to Tower Master when he returns,” Levi solemnly took out a small box and handed it to Marlene.

“Alright, we don’t know how to enter Hell, and our strength is not enough. We can’t help the Tower Master. Sigh…” Marlene sighed.

“It’s okay, teacher. I believe in the Tower Master. I believe that Stella will be resurrected,” Levi smiled and said.

Suddenly, a picture appeared in his mind. Two spherical alchemical creatures were holding hands, and the scene was a little strange.

Marlene carefully put away the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass and placed it in the safest place.

While he was in the tower, Levi made up for the lessons he had missed in the past few days. He also went to Manla to collect some materials. His main goals in the short term were to level up the Golden Snake Breathing Technique to level 12 and to refine a Corpse Digger.

No matter which of these two succeeded, it would bring about a huge increase in his strength.

Apart from that, Levi also saw the package that Andrew had mailed to him in the mail room.

After he opened it, he found a few breathing techniques and a letter. The letter was written by Anderson.

After reading the letter, Levi was delighted.

“As expected of the Blood Knight. Only an old antique like him could dig out those legendary knights hidden in the human world.”

“Black Knight Blake, another famous Legendary Knight has joined the Dusk Knights.”

Levi was excited.

He had already recruited two of the seven Glittering Legends whom he had once admired.

Apart from the Snowflake Knight and the Thousand Faced Knight, Levi also knew the whereabouts of the other Legendary Knights.

“So, legendary knights might not be dead. They might just be living in seclusion, faking their death, or even entering the Wizard World. This is also to avoid conflict with the church.”

Even old Anderson had high praise for Knight Blake’s character, which made

Levi feel more at ease.

“When Dinos becomes a Legend and inherits the title of Lionheart Knight, there will be five Legends.”

Levi happily put away the letter and returned to the Black Fire Island with satisfaction.

In the following days, he began to prepare the Saint Ape Potion and the Red Lotus Potion.

In the end, after three months of experimentation, both potions were successfully refined.

After consuming the Saint Ape Potion, Levi managed to cultivate the Saint Ape Breathing Technique to level 6 in just a month!

It was not difficult for Levi to cultivate breathing techniques before level 11.

Now that he had high-grade potions, his cultivation speed was like a rocket.

As for the Red Lotus Breathing Technique, after consuming the Transcendent-grade Red Lotus Potion, it had also stepped onto the fast track of cultivation and advanced relatively quickly towards Level 12.

At the same time, Levi also began to make preparations for refining Corpse Digger. In his spare time, he visited all the markets near Area 9 and finally collected all the materials.

The three arts of array, weapon making, and Pharmacy skills were also cultivated.

After being busy for so long, Levi did not need to run around for a long time. His daily life returned to that simple and plain cultivation routine.

During the Month of Winter, Levi returned to the Grey Tower for class.

On the seventh floor of the White Tower, he saw the heavily injured Tower Master.

A lot of his alchemy armor and nails had fallen off, and many parts were directly exposed. The only human-like face on him looked very tired, and the few white hairs on his body had all fallen off.

“Tower Master, did you succeed?” Levi asked, his emotions complicated.

The Tower Master did not say a word, which made Levi’s heart skip a beat. Had he failed to find the Nirvana Soul-Beckoning Wood?

“Hahahaha! I succeeded!”

The Tower Master suddenly could not hold back his laughter. He laughed until his stomach hurt and the parts inside scattered all over the ground.

“I’m really happy, really…Stella can be resurrected soon.”

The Tower Master seemed to be a little delirious. He kissed the sealed amber that contained a piece of Stella’s brain and said.

Stella’s brain trembled slightly as if she had sensed the Tower Master’s call.

“Thank you, Levi. I’ll be going into seclusion for a long time. My hundred years of hard work will be put into seclusion this time. No matter what the final result is, thank you for your help.”

When Levi heard this, his expression relaxed.

At this time, the Tower Master still did not forget to tease him. This was not fun at all!

Levi bid farewell to the Tower Master and told him to focus on resurrecting his lover. He then returned to Black Fire Island.

He also wanted to go into seclusion.. This time, Golden Snake would not stop until it reached level 12!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 475 - Chapter 475: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!

Chapter 475: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!

(1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After preparing everything to resurrect his wife, the Tower Master immediately set off for the Star Sea.

He wanted to find his teacher, Salman.

Salman was now a Fourth-Circle Wizard.

He was also a famous figure in the Star Sea Area.

The Tower Master’s power alone was not enough to summon souls. He still needed Salman’s help.

Salman had always treated the Tower Master as his godson, and the Tower Master was his successor, so he naturally would not refuse this favor.

On Black Fire Island, after Levi heard that the Tower Master had left Area 9, he could only silently pray for the Tower Master’s success.

This level of matter was not something that a mere First-Circle Wizard like him could participate in. The Tower Master was already extremely grateful that he was able to successfully obtain the Seven Days Soul Returning Grass that he needed,

The Tower Master wanted to give Levi a reward of 10,000 Aether Stones, but Levi did not want to accept it. The Tower Master would definitely need a lot of money to revive Stella. Levi did not lack money for the time being. He only lacked time, so it was useless to ask for it.

Moreover, the Tower Master himself was not the leader of a rich three-ringed organization like the three aristocratic families. He had only advanced to the third circle not long ago, so how much savings could he have?

In fact, the Tower Master did not have much personal savings. A large portion of his money was spent on the development and construction of the Gray Tower other than refining his alchemical body.

Both Marlene and Levi knew this.

However, since the Tower Master insisted on giving it to him, Levi had no choice but to accept it reluctantly.

In the following days, Levi’s life was back to normal.

He taught in the Gray Tower and cultivated on the Black Fire Island.

As for Dinos, he had successfully handed him over to Emperor Mu.

After discovering the new legendary Imight, Mudi, Dinos opened the door to a new world.

He had always thought that there were no more legendary knights in the Wizard World.

After getting to know Levi, he realized that he had been too narrow-minded.

He had never stepped into the circle of legendary knights, so he could not come into contact with them.

However, not only did Levi know many Legendary Knights, but he was also the leader of a Legendary Knight organization!

This made Dinos admire Levi even more.

The Twilight Knights sounded like an awesome organization!

Since the entry requirement for the Twilight Knights was a Legendary Knight, Dinos could not join them for the time being. He could only be a trainee.

If Dinos became a Legendary Knight one day, he would be able to join it.

After getting his father’s permission, Dinos became Emperor Mu’s disciple.

Emperor Mu had picked up a rich disciple like Dinos for free, and both parties were happy. It was a win-win situation.

After solving Dino’s problem, Levi focused on his own matters.

Apart from his cultivation, Levi began to refine Corpse Diggers.

Although the Corpse Digger was a first-circle alchemy blueprint, its difficulty

It took Levi half a year to study the blueprints and the alchemists. During this period, he did not start the refinement of the Corpse Digger but kept preparing.

One after another, he made the parts. For the alchemy deck of the Corpse Digger, as well as the giant shield and giant axe used by the Corpse Digger, Levi used as much mithril as possible. However, the amount of mithril and obsidian gold was limited, so in the end, he still used brass as the main material.

In the end, the ratio of brass, mithril, and bright gold was about 100:10:1.

The body of the Corpse Digger was too big. Even with such a ratio, the cost price of these alchemical metals alone cost Levi almost 8 ,ooo taels.

As for the Corpse Digger’s alchemical energy drive device, Levi had also refined it according to the strongest configuration under the First Ring System, which was another 3,000 Aether Stones.

In addition to other scattered expenses, after calculating, Levi realized that the raw material cost of the Corpse Digger was as high as 20,000 Aether Stones!

F\*ck, buying a small wizard ship was only 30,000 Aether Stones. However, considering how powerful the Corpse Digger was, Levi gritted his teeth and continued.

In fact, even if an alchemical creature like the Corpse Digger could not keep up with its realm in the later stages, those metal materials could still be melted again. They would not be wasted.

Levi had earned quite a bit in the Yellow Earth Continent some time ago, which was enough for him to finish refining the Corpse Digger.

He even asked a broker to sell all kinds of materials and magic tools that he could not use in the black market. In the end, he got more than 10,000 Aether Stones.

As for the herbs he obtained from the secret realm, Levi kept them for himself to use in refining potions in the future.

After half a year of preparation work, Levi would spend some time every day refining Corpse Diggers.

Refining a Corpse Digger was a huge project that usually required the cooperation of several first-circle alchemy wizards.

Levi had to do it all by himself, so he had to take it step by step. This was bound to be a protracted battle.

In the process of refining, Levi’s alchemy skills broke through to level 4, reaching the level of a first-circle alchemy wizard.

He estimated that as long as he could complete the refinement of this Corpse Digger on his own, he could directly advance to a first-circle senior alchemy wizard because the amount of work involved was too huge, including almost all the alchemists needed for the first-circle alchemy stage.

In Black Fire Cave, Levi’s alchemy room, as time passed, the skeleton of an alchemical creature gradually formed.

It was a five-meter-tall metal monster.

Levi busied himself, tapping and drumming, occasionally chanting incantations, and occasionally inscribing alchemy runes with his spiritual force..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 476 - Chapter 476: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!

Chapter 476: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!

(2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The days were very fulfilling.

In another cave, the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard was locked under a pillar in boredom. It had lost its dream.

Levi named it “Drogon”.

Drogon did not know how he had survived the past year. That damned human would come to collect his blood every once in a while and give him some food at the same time.

At first, it refused and wanted to starve itself to death. However, for some reason, every time the man who kidnapped it approached, a sense of shame and intimacy would arise in its heart of hatred. Then, it would unconsciously eat very happily.

This was simply abuse!

Levi’s Nature’s Heart and Dragon Affinity had begun to take effect.

Unknowingly, the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard’s favorability towards Levi increased.

However, he still needed some time to completely tame this big fellow.

The current Black Fire Island was like the zoo of Area 9.

Dragon King Whale, Red Sand Ape, Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard, Fire Elemental Spirit, Poison Fire Bone Snake, Black Flame Demonic Bird, Saint Scorpion, Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spider…

As Levi tamed more transcendent creatures, if any enemy dared to invade Black Fire Island in the future, Levi would let them know what the world was like.

It was the year 1036 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Grass.

Levi had successfully completed the refinement of the main body of the Corpse Digger, and the war machine had entered the final stage of installation and refinement.

Levi’s Furnace Meditation Technique had also broken through to level 5, reaching the rank of a senior first-circle. His alchemy skills had also improved greatly.

Levi-

[Alchemy: Level 4 (13678/20000)]

“Level 5 should be the alchemy standard of a second-ring alchemy wizard. I’m very close to level 5 now.”

Although they were both Level 4 alchemists, there was a difference between one proficiency point and more than 10,000 proficiency points. However, this difference had not reached the qualitative change of level 5.

Levi stopped his cultivation and focused on the final sprint.

He wanted to strive for success on the first try. Although he could still refine a second time if he failed, it would still waste a lot of time.

The early preparation work was the most tiring part of the refinement of the Corpse Digger. There could not be any mistakes in the refinement of all kinds of components and the inscription of runes.

On the other hand, Levi felt that the final installation and refinement were not that difficult.

A month later, he had finished installing the Corpse Digger.

Right now, in front of Levi, the five-meter-tall mechanical alchemy creature stood like a standing hedgehog with a hunched back. Its entire body was covered with sharp barbs, and these barbs were engraved with runes. On top of them was a circle of attack-type alchemy [Lesser Lightning Splash]. Through these barbs, it could release electric currents in the surroundings, paralyzing enemies and stunning them. Weak enemies would be electrocuted to death.

The front of the monster was the hardest part of its body, and there was also a Level 1 alchemy [Elementary Magnetic Field] on it.

The magnetic strength was a magical magnetic force that formed a protective barrier that repelled attacks. Basically, most first-circle offensive spells could be blocked, and so could physical attacks.

In addition, the Corpse Digger’s body of steel had been tempered and solidified by Levi’s runes, and it also had a huge shield that was also solidified with protective spells. There was no need to worry about the defense of this big guy.

Apart from Second-Circle Wizards, First-Circle Wizards would not be able to break through its defense in a short period of time. Once the Corpse Digger got close, it would be their end.

The magnetic force field had another function. This alchemy method could be operated in reverse. In that case, the repulsive force could be turned into a powerful suction force. The suction range of the low-level magnetic force field was 50 meters. In other words, if an enemy was within 50 meters of the Corpse Digger, the magnetic force field could be pulled to the front of the body and directly use its close combat advantage to smash the enemy.

The giant axe in the hands of the Corpse Digger was made of Luminant gold and mithril. Some zero-circle alchemists were fixed on it, such as [Swirling Swallow Return] and [Precise Throw]. This allowed the Corpse Digger to form effective long-range damage by throwing the giant axe. Moreover, the giant axe could be returned to the hand, which was equivalent to the giant axe flying sword in the other world.

Apart from that, this big thing that Levi had spent nearly two years on had many other functions. For example, it could fight in all terrains. It had a floating spell installed under its feet, allowing it to move quickly and leap in the air for short distances. It could also dive into the deep sea and engage in underwater combat.

Furthermore, Levi had even installed a ring of alchemy cannons on the head and chest of this big guy. Cannons and mechas were the true passion of men.

“Now, it’s time to test my results,” Levi took a deep breath and muttered. Even with his mental state, he could not help but feel nervous.

He had already loaded the Corpse Digger with Aether Stones. He would first use Aether Stone to test if it could be activated and then let Ace try to blend in.

“Anda…Moke…” Levi chanted.

At the same time, a crimson light suddenly lit up in the dark eye sockets of the Corpse Digger.

The sound of an engine starting echoed in the cave abode.

The magic runes on the body of the Corpse Digger lit up one by one.

The earth began to tremble slightly as if a terrifying demon king was about to be born.

The Corpse Digger’s head turned mechanically and looked directly at Levi..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 477 - Chapter 477: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(3)

Chapter 477: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Looking at the violent eyes of the Corpse Digger, Levi smiled.

“I succeeded.”

The Corpse Digger slowly moved.

His movements went from unpracticed to skilled.

In the control core of the Corpse Digger, there were the most basic combat techniques that Levi had recorded through memory spells. These techniques were not that fancy, and only had one function-killing!

For wizards who were not good at close combat, these basic combat techniques were enough.

In any case, as long as one had enough strength, any technique would be superfluous.

Levi brought the Corpse Digger out of the cave.

The Bone Snake and the Red Sand Ape trembled as they looked at the five-meter-tall, ferocious metal monster.

With their biological instincts, they could feel the terrifying power coming from this big guy. It was an aura that could crush everything.

“Do you guys want to try out your new friends?” Levi suddenly laughed.

The Bone Snake and the Red Sand Ape shook their heads like rattles and fled one after another to find the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard.

Even the strongest Ace left silently after hesitating for a while.

Levi had no choice but to jump into the sea with the Corpse Digger. He had to test the Corpse Digger’s ability to fight on water. After all, most of the Endless Sea was filled with water.

As soon as the Corpse Digger jumped into the sea, it started swimming quickly. Levi followed behind it unhurriedly.

At the same time, he was also observing the consumption of the Aether Stones.

About two hours later, after swimming in the sea for so long, the Corpse Digger had consumed five pieces of Aether Stones.

“Although the consumption rate of the Aether Stone is much higher than that of the Swordsman Mantis and the others, it’s still acceptable for this size. This normal form doesn’t consume much energy,” Levi analyzed in his heart. At this moment, they were already far away from the Black Fire Island.

Unknowingly, they had entered a dangerous sea area.

Suddenly, a huge two-headed shark swam out of the deep sea.

The two-headed shark was about 10 meters long. Although it was shorter than Leviathan, this first-circle sea beast was very strong. It was the descendant of the ancient creature [Overlord Megalodon] that was comparable to the second-circle existence. Its strength was not much weaker than a senior first-circle wizard.

Without needing Levi to say anything, the Corpse Digger crashed into the two-headed shark.

Boom!

Under the water, a violent vibration came.

Levi watched from afar.

The two-headed shark shook its head. Clearly, the collision just now was not good.

From its two heads, it spat out a white frost spell ability, wanting to freeze the Corpse Digger.

The Corpse Digger did not dodge. Its magnetic field was activated and directly reversed. A powerful suction force came over. Caught off guard, the two-headed shark was sucked in front of the Corpse Digger.

The two-headed shark wanted to dodge, but blue electric currents shot out from the body of the Corpse Digger, and the two-headed shark was temporarily paralyzed.

The Corpse Digger did not hesitate to use its giant shield to slam against the two-headed shark.

Crash!

A dull sound echoed underwater.

One of the two-headed sharks’ heads was smashed off.

The Corpse Digger swung his axe and the other head was also chopped off.

It seemed to be dissatisfied. It grabbed the two-headed shark’s body with its hands and tore it apart. Then, it nailed the corpse to its back.

After doing all this, the big fellow stopped and remained motionless.

This was because Levi had stored over a hundred Aether Stones.

After a battle, this guy had already used up all his energy.

“And this is without the use of alchemy cannons. This thing is indeed worthy of being a huge consumer of stones. If we didn’t encounter a second-circle enemy, there’s no need to let it take action.”

“The Corpse Digger has been successfully refined. Next, Ace can fuse with the Corpse Digger. Ace will be the mecha pilot in the future.”

Levi was satisfied.

“Since you’re so cruel, I’ll name you Tyrant.”

Levi returned with Tyrant and handed it to Ace.

“Ace, fuse with this guy’s power core, and then infuse your fire elemental power into it, bit by bit,” Levi said.

Ace nodded and entered the body of the big guy that he feared uneasily.

“Let’s begin.”

Then, Levi saw the Tyrant’s heart begin to burn with raging flames, just like his own furnace heart.

Immediately after, layers of red flames appeared on Tyrant’s body, making him look mighty and extraordinary.

Levi chanted.

Then, the Tyrant’s eye sockets emitted a red flame.

Because the energy of Aether Stones was chaotic and had all four elements, it was similar to chaos and had no attributes. There were no obvious elemental characteristics.

However, Ace was a fire elemental. Once he entered, the entire Tyrant turned into a Flame Tyrant.

Levi willed it.

The alchemy cannon on the Tyrant’s chest suddenly appeared and fired at him.

A pillar of red flame shot out.

Levi’s Black Gold Scales were layered. He wanted to test the power of the alchemy cannon.

Boom!

Levi was sent flying by the terrifying shockwave.

It landed in the sea hundreds of meters away.

Ace hurriedly crawled out of Tyrant’s body.

It was dumbfounded and said, “I didn’t attack my master…”

Levi’s laughter came from the sea.

He came to the Black Fire Island and looked at his burnt scales, which were disappearing bit by bit.

“Not bad. It’s not much weaker than the Big Fireball Technique. This kind of power is enough for first-circle alchemical creatures. Anyway, Tyrant’s main focus is on melee physical attacks. These long-range attacks can only be said to be icing on the cake.”

“When I have time to learn the language of runes, I’ll give the Tyrant a

probably be similar to a second-circle existence..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 478 - Chapter 478: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(4)

Chapter 478: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi did not have the time to learn the Rune Language right now. He had to prioritize cultivating breathing techniques.

When he was done with the Tyrant’s matters, Levi looked at his current storage bag and saw that he still had nearly 20 ,ooo Aether Stones.

It was enough for Levi to cultivate quietly for a period of time.

Before he went into seclusion, the seagull from the Star Tower landed on the island, left some newspapers, and left.

“That’s strange. It’s not the time to deliver newspapers now.”

Puzzled, Levi picked up the slate and checked the information inside with his spiritual force.

[Emergency Notification]

“The Dark Wizard Army led by the Dark Wizard Emperor Asta and the Chaos Army led by the four Evil Gods under the Lord of Chaos split into five groups and invaded the five most distant plane consortia managed by the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, and set off a rebellion in the five major consortia!

“The evil forces were menacing, and the Pan-Plane Wizard Council would not sit still and wait for death!

“Now, the entire Wizard World had entered a state of war, preparing for a new round of plane expeditions.

“The Congress decided that five Legendary Wizards would lead the army to start a new round of Dimensional Expedition to quell the rebellion.

“Due to some objective reasons, the original expeditionary force was insufficient, so the five Legendary Wizards started the first wave of recruitment in the entire territory!

“The number of wizards recruited this time was 10,000!

“All the official members of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council could participate in the registration. A total of ten new expeditionary forces would be formed, and they would definitely eliminate the five federal rebels and invaders.

“Anyone who participated in the expedition would be able to obtain a Wizard Tool that matched their level. They would also activate the War Legion Merit System and complete their respective legion missions to obtain the corresponding merit points. They could exchange for cultivation resources, Wizard Tools, knowledge inheritance, and so on in their respective legion stores.

“Those with outstanding military achievements would be awarded the corresponding position in the Wizard Council after the war!

“Those who refused to participate in the recruitment had to pay a corresponding amount of military expenses according to their realm.

“We have been living in peace for too long, and the illustrious reputation of the Wizard Ancestor Sauron is gradually being forgotten. If this rebellion is not successfully suppressed, then the 50 Plane Confederation under the Pan-Plane Wizard Council will definitely set off an even greater rebellion.

“This operation is codenamed the Five Sector Expedition! The

Pan -Plane Wizard Council, first-year announcement!”

After reading it, Levi could not calm down for a long time.

All along, he had thought that such a large expedition was something very far away from him.

It was the background of those history textbooks.

He did not expect that in such a situation where he was completely caught off guard, without any warning, the sudden era of the Great Expedition had arrived.

“Sigh.”

That’s true hell…”

At the same time, Levi’s membership card beeped with a warning.

He took out his membership card, and the contents began to appear on it.

[No. 9527 Levi, please choose “Expedition Registration” or “Military Fee”. If you want to register for an expedition, please go to the Star Tower’s “Battle Group Preparing Committee” to register within a year. If you want to pay military fees, you will have to pay 2000 Aether Stones in one go according to your current membership level.

[According to the ‘Pan-Plane Wizard Congress Military Service Act,’ everyone has a responsibility to protect the wizard civilization. Refusing to enlist or pay the fees will result in the most severe punishment. Please make your choice in time.]

“It’s alright. I can still afford 2,000, but it’s hard to say for those ordinary First-Circle Wizards without any background.”

Levi thought of Winnie and the others. He did not know if they had the money to pay for the military expenses. He believed that Ms. Marlene would not let everyone go to the battlefield. There were only a few official wizards in the Gray Tower. If they went to the battlefield, it would be a problem for them to operate normally.

The consequences of refusing to pay were very serious. Levi did not want to become a dark wizard who hid his head and tail just because of this little money.

In fact, in the early days of the establishment of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, the sorcerer civilization was not as prosperous as it was now. The number of official sorcerers was not as high, and the power of the enemy was stronger than the previous one.

At that time, if there was a large expedition like this, other than the necessary wizards who stayed behind to guard their homes, everyone had to join the army. There was no option to pay military expenses instead of joining the army.

The current military service bill was already very humane.

In general, according to the bill set by the ancestor of the wizards, Soran, within a certain range, the higher the level of the wizard, the higher the price of refusing to serve in the military.

In a civilization war of this level, the main force would be those intermediate and even high-level wizards. A low-level wizard like Levi would be cannon fodder on the battlefield, or in other words, logistics personnel.

Soran fully considered that some powerful but cowardly wizards might use their power to escape the call, so he set such a rule.

No matter what, this recruitment was mainly voluntary. They would use military merits and cultivation resources to lure more wizards to participate in the war. If they did not want to go, they could pay.

In short, under the management of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, except for those dark wizards who were not afraid of trouble, there was basically no way to escape military service.

“I wonder how the Tower Master is doing.”

Levi suddenly remembered the Tower Master who was still resurrecting his lover.

In the following days, Levi cultivated while paying attention to the development of the situation.

Levi did not care about the other wizard organizations. He only hoped that the wizards of the Gray Tower would try their best not to participate in the

expedition..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 479 - Chapter 479: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(5)

Chapter 479: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Although this was a little selfish, Levi did not want to see these people die on the battlefield.

Although the wizards had always been the final victor in the previous expeditions, the price they paid was not small. No one cared if these unknown low-level wizards died.

Every expedition would take anywhere from three to five years to a hundred years. During this period, countless resources and lives would be consumed.

There were a total of fifty plane consortia of various sizes under the Wizard Council, which meant fifty colonies.

According to the wizard’s geography course, if the entire universe was an unknown and dangerous endless “dark land,” the so-called dimensions were “crypts” that emitted the light of civilization. The levels and sizes of the crypts varied, and the dimensions were divided into different levels.

Around these “crypts” were thick “crystal walls” that protected the crypts from the unknown darkness of the Land of Darkness.

All kinds of civilizations were born in the crypts. Some of the crypts even had subspace lands, which was the realm of the non-believers.

And outside of these planes, there were two special non-material planes that were detached from the material world. One of them was called the Astral

World. This was a world formed by the spiritual power projection of all planes. Only gods and some powerful existences could enter it.

The other plane was the “Underworld”. Legend had it that the souls of all living beings would eventually return there after death.

Among the many planes, after a long period of exploration and many colonial expeditions, there were fifty planes directly managed by the Wizard Council. These fifty planes were called “Federal Planes” by the Wizard Congress.

The place that Asta and the Four Evil Gods of Chaos had invaded was one of the larger planes.

There was no need to say anything more about Asta. As a frequent visitor to the

Pan -Plane Truth Journal, he was known as the number one terrorist in the Multidimensional Plane. He was the city lord of Chaos City, and he called himself the “Dark Wizard Emperor.” He was the spiritual leader of many dark wizards.

This was once a legendary wizard of the Dark Realm, the School of Dark Energy, and even the Grand Council Chairman. He did not expect to be bewitched by the Lord of Chaos in the astral world and become his divine son.

After that, he left the Wizard Council, seized a few planes, established Chaos City, and spread the faith of the Lord of Chaos.

The Master of Chaos had another name in the Seven Kingdoms, the “Lord of the Wilderness,” the god that the Wilderness Brotherhood believed in.

Although the Lord of Chaos was not one of the seven orthodox gods in the plane where the Seven Kingdoms Continent was located, his influence was even greater than the seven orthodox gods in many other planes.

This existence resided in the [Chaos Wasteland] of the astral world, and under his command were four lackeys active in the Multidimensional Plane. They were the so-called [Four Evil Gods of Chaos].

Father of Plague, Lord of Doomsday, Lady Famine, Duke of Death!

Although these four were not gods and were not in the astral world, their true strength might not be any different from gods. They were considered demigods.

The four Evil Gods had been stirring trouble in the Multidimensional Planes

all year round, spreading plagues, famines, and various other disasters to realize their self-worth.

According to Levi’s research on the history of the Wizard World, this kind of plane expedition involving Legends could last decades or even centuries. Therefore, in the next hundred years, Levi felt that the world might not be as peaceful as it used to be.

Therefore, he had to increase his strength as soon as possible. If the situation developed to a more chaotic level, Levi would return to the human world to hide for a while.

He would only return after this expedition was over.

However, there was also a problem with going to the human world. It was fine for a year and a half, but if he lived in the human world for decades or even centuries, it would delay the cultivation of a wizard too much. Moreover, the human world was not necessarily safe.

There might be many wizards who had the same thoughts as him. When the time came, the world would inevitably be in chaos. It would depend on how the church would deal with it.

The first year of the Five Sector Expedition happened in the year 1036 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of the Furnace.

Recruiting activities were carried out in full swing throughout the entire territory. In this expedition, in addition to the established legions under the Wizard Council, ten new legions were recruited.

The wizards who were recruited this time would also be incorporated into the new battle group and undergo special training.

What made Levi feel relieved was that it did not recruit any wizards from the Grey Tower. Everyone chose to pay military expenses and avoid disaster.

As for Emperor Mu, he was only an apprentice wizard, so he had also escaped the disaster.

In this kind of Plane War, apprentices were not even considered cannon fodder. Therefore, every recruitment did not include them. Rather than letting them die in vain, it was better to leave a spark for the future of the Wizard World.

So far, the ones who had signed up the most were those who had no money or power, as well as some wizards from middle-rank and high-rank wizard organizations.

Nomadic wizards did not have the money to pay military expenses, or they were attracted by the military rewards.

As for the wizards from the middle and high-level wizard organizations, they were arranged to join the army. These middle and high-level wizard organizations did not lack money and lacked knowledge inheritance, they were more concerned about the possible position in the parliament after the war. What they wanted was more voice and status!

In short, with the current large number of wizards in the Wizard World, it was not difficult to recruit ten thousand wizards. However, it was unknown whether they could qualify..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 480 - Chapter 480: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(6)

Chapter 480: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

No matter how chaotic and uneasy the outside world was, on Black Fire Island,

Levi methodically absorbed his experience. His Golden Snake Breathing Technique was getting closer and closer to level 12. Right now, there was nothing more important than this.

However, it was unknown whether the Tower Master had succeeded in resurrecting Stella. He had not heard from him for a long time.

During the Month of Harvest, Levi’s Big Fireball Technique had also reached the limit of level 6, reaching the Grade A-rank attack limit of a First-Ring Spell.

As for the Body of Ghost Fire, it was already at level 4. Basically, both of Levi’s arms and legs had achieved elemental conversion.

This made him speechless. The most important part was actually the last step to achieve elementalization.

After this period of training, Levi’s maximum spiritual force had reached 35 points. He had stabilized his rank as a senior first-circle wizard. He was still 15 points away from the limit of a First-Circle Wizard, 50 points.

According to his current speed, he would only be able to break through the limit of the first circle and the second circle when he was around fifty years old.

Although there was still some time before he could reach the second circle, Levi had already started to prepare the [Eye Devil’s Gaze] potion.

This second circle breakthrough potion, not to mention the materials needed for the auxiliary potions, the main ingredient required as many as five precious materials. After Levi had deliberately collected all four main ingredients over the years, including the Windchasing Grass, he had most of them.

The only thing missing was the last and most important main ingredient, [Eyeball of the Eye Devil].

It usually only existed in another plane that was as powerful as the wizard civilization.

The Abyssal Plane.

If the Nine Hells were a paradise for the undead and devils, then the Abyssal Plane was the lair of the demons.

In history, the wizard civilization and the abyss civilization fought more than once. Each had its own victories and losses, but in general, they were evenly matched.

The abyss civilization had never given up on invading the Wizard World. They would come and cause trouble every once in a while. However, the last time it invaded was 2,000 years ago.

Levi felt that the Abyssal Plane might take advantage of the awakening of the Dark Wave at the plane intersection to make a comeback. At that time, both the human world and the wizard world would be even more chaotic.

The wizard civilization had high-level and legendary wizards. The abyss civilization also had powerful demon lords.

So far, the 666 levels of the Abyss had been explored. Each level had a powerful Demon Lord. The weakest was a high-level primordial soul wizard. The further down, the stronger the Demon Lord was. Even the Astral Gods had suffered a lot from these Demon Lords.

Eye Devils were a type of level 2 demon. They were as powerful as Second-Circle Wizards and were considered inferior demons.

Levi had asked Ms. Marlene about it. After a long period of hunting, there were not many Eye Devils left in the Wizard World. Marlene had bought it from a wizard who was exploring ancient ruins at a high price.

In this world, Eye Devil might only exist in some lost ancient ruins.

This reminded Levi of the sea map he had previously obtained. On it was recorded an ancient ruin, the Lost Pan’s Labyrinth.

He planned to wait until he broke through the shackles of Legend and reached the twelfth level of the Golden Snake. Then, he would take some time to go around Lost Pan’s Labyrinth and see if he could find anything. Apart from that, Levi had never stopped inquiring about the whereabouts of the transcendent creatures required for the secret medicine.

While Levi was quietly cultivating, the dark tide of the Wizard World was surging because of this sudden expedition.

In the Western region of the Yellow Earth Continent was the Flame King’s Al

Hidd Family. In Lehman’s Wizard Tower, the Flame Prince, who was high and

mighty in the family, was now bowing and scraping, holding an ancient black mirror with a respectful expression.

On the surface of the black mirror, the shadow of a black sun slowly appeared. In front of the shadow, a middle-aged man in a black robe and a wizard hat was projected.

“Lehman greets Teacher Adam!” Lehman said excitedly.

The person who had appeared in the Al Hidd Wizard Tower through a projection was the leader of the Black Sun Steeple, a high-level primordial soul wizard, Black Sun Adam!

“No need for formalities,” Adam said calmly.

Although it was only a projection of a communication Wizard Tool, Al Hidd still felt a suffocating pressure in front of this high-level primordial soul wizard.

High -level wizards were the true powerhouses in the entire wizard civilization.

After all, even with the fifty federal planes under the Congress, the number of Legendary Wizards and Grand Wizards added up would not exceed a hundred.

And such existences rarely showed their faces in public. Therefore, to a certain extent, high-level primordial soul wizards were the peak of combat power in the wizard world in the conventional sense, almost invincible.

“Teacher Adam suddenly came looking for me. Lehman was terrified. I wonder if there’s anything that I can do,” Lehman asked.

“Lehman, do you know why I agreed to take you as my disciple?” Adam asked

“Because I have a one-in-a-million dual-element affinity with the earth and fire elements,” Lehmann said confidently.

When Adam heard this, he laughed out loud.

Lehman was puzzled, but he did not dare to express it.

He thought, “Although I can’t compare to a true genius like my teacher, I’m still one in a million. What’s so funny about that?”

“Dual-element affinity. Haha, in my eyes, let alone dual-element affinity, even the Children of the Elements are nothing. Not even one in a hundred dual-element affinity geniuses could become a high-level primordial soul wizard. The reason why I took you in as my disciple was because of the bloodline in your body,” Adam said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 481 - Chapter 481: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(7)

Chapter 481: Great Expedition Era! Level 12 Golden Snake!(7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Bloodline… Is there anything special about our Al Hidd Family’s bloodline?” Lehman asked.

Adam shook his head. “No, your Al Hidd Family’s bloodline is ordinary and not worth mentioning. However, your Al Hidd Family’s ancestor once formed a Demon Contract with a high-level demon of the Abyss. The result of this contract is the trace of High-level Abyss Blood in your body. This high-level demon is the demon lord of the sixth level of the Abyss, the Molten Mountain Demon Bat.

“This is a high-level demon lord comparable to a high-level primordial soul wizard. If you can activate this trace of bloodline, your talent will not be inferior to the Child of the Fire Element at all.”

When Lehman heard this, he looked excited. “Teacher, what should I do?”

As long as he could obtain Strength, it didn’t matter if he had demon blood or not. He just needed to be strong. Lehman had already seen through it. Otherwise, he wouldn’t have betrayed the parliament and secretly sided with Black Sun Adam.

“Kill! Just like the Abyss Demons, kill, destroy, and end everything! Use your killing will to turn this world into an abyss! Only in this way can the High-level Abyss Blood in your body awaken, and you can obtain the power of the Molten Mountain Demon Bat!” Adam said in an extremely bewitching voice.

When Lehman heard this, a flame mark that looked like a bat appeared in his pupils. Endless killing desire seemed to have suddenly surged out of his body.

However, he was a Third-Circle Wizard after all. He relied on his powerful spiritual force and willpower to calm down and asked solemnly, “Teacher, is there any other way other than killing? Killing might activate and stimulate the bloodline, but it’s easy to be targeted by the Star Tower’s enforcers…”

Adam shook his head and stared at Lehman with a black hole-like gaze. Then, he sighed in the tone of an elder and said, “Your killing intent is not firm enough, my disciple!”

“There’s no need to worry about the Star Tower because they won’t be able to protect themselves very soon. The five federal rebellions planned by Lord Asta are only the first step in resisting the Pan -Plane Wizard Council.

Next, the Endless Sea Wizard Liberation Alliance led by me and the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch would also rise.

The other Realm of the Unbelievers would be the same.

The Pan-Plane Wizard Council had ruled the world for a long time!

A spark could set a prairie ablaze. If he could not do whatever he wanted, what kind of wizard was he?

“We’re not dark wizards. We’re just liberated wizards who yearn for freedom and freedom!

“What is truth?

“Power and freedom are the truth!

“A free world needed to be exchanged with slaughter.

“When the expeditionary army embarks on the path of an expedition, it will be time for us to resist!

“Abyss City would fall! The Star Tower would also fall!

“Next, you, Master of Flames Claur, and Morpheus from Whale Song Island will work together to take down Area 7, Area 8, and Area 9.

“By the way, the supervisor of Area 7, Fifth-Circle Wizard Tris, is also one of us. He was the one who saved Morpheus from Whale Song Island. However, don’t trouble him unless necessary to prevent him from exposing his identity too early. ”

“I see. In that case, I’m confident. Thank you, Teacher. Freedom and power are

what I pursue!”

Lehman looked excited. He was overwhelmed with emotions and could not calm down for a long time. It turned out that his teacher’s ambition was so great!

“There’s no need to thank me. I’m just pointing out a path for you. If you want to strengthen your Abyss Blood, feed it with the blooming Killing Flower.”

After Black Sun Adam finished speaking, the projection disappeared, and the black mirror returned to normal.

Lehman’s face was gloomy as he suddenly revealed a strange smile.

“It won’t be long before a new era begins. Let some people die and ignite the first fire of this new era.”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1036, Month of Winter.

The first and second divisions of the expeditionary army had already been prepared. Led by the Legendary Wizard of the Burning Faction, Dragon Flame God, Lehger, they set off to support the garrisons of the five federations. After Levi cultivated crazily day and night,

Levi’s Golden Snake Breathing Technique was finally cultivated to level 12. He opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Golden Snake Breathing Technique: Level 12 (1/400,000). Special Effect: Newborn Scales, Dragon’s Intimidation.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 482 - Chapter 482: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (1)

Chapter 482: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi noticed that this time, the Golden Snake Breathing Technique was not the Maximum after level 12.

After fusing with the Golden Horn Breathing Technique, the Golden Snake Breathing Technique could not only be upgraded to level 12, but Levi could also advance to level 13 in one go.

After breaking through the shackles of legendary, many things seemed to be different from before.

“This also means that other than the few breathing techniques that haven’t broken through the limit, I don’t have to rush around for a long time to find the materials to break through the limit of the breathing technique.”

Of course, with Levi’s personality, he would definitely let Andrew continue to collect them. It was better to be prepared.

No matter what, Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

There were only so many breathing techniques in this world. If he could only advance by one level every time he broke the limit, as the level of the breathing technique increased, the breathing technique used to break the limit would not be enough.

From the looks of it, Levi was overthinking.

He looked at the proficiency panel.

[Newborn Scales: You have already passed the stage of black gas transforming into scales. The Bloodline Seed in your body has given you the scales of a real Golden Snake. Although this scale is like a newly hatched Golden Snake, it still has an extraordinary defense. This Special Effect can be continuously upgraded as the Golden Snake Breathing Technique improves.]

Levi looked at his heart.

Outside the Furnace Heart, the winding golden snake was more real than before. Its eyes seemed to have real life and were even more lively.

“Therefore, the Life Seed of a knight is actually… a seed of bloodline. When you step into the knight realm, you will condense the extremely weak bloodline of the original ancestor in your body into a Life Seed.

The so-called breathing technique was to continuously refine the Life Seed by consuming secret medicine and using a specific breathing rhythm and posture to cultivate, causing the bloodline power in the body to become stronger and stronger.

Knights, grand knights, legendary knights.

The Life Seed evolved again and again.

“At my current realm, the Life Seed has even transformed into a Bloodline

Seed. ”

Levi carefully looked at the Bloodline Seed that looked like a Golden Snake. He could sense the mini Golden Snake’s desire for the bloodline power.

Only by constantly obtaining bloodlines could the Golden Snake grow. The breathing technique was the method, and the bloodline was the raw material!

This yearning.

Levi was enlightened.

“In that case, the new realm after legendary can be called… the Bloodthirst Realm.”

“If a legendary knight is a Blood Awakening Knight, the beginning of the awakening of the bloodline and the beginning of becoming a transcendent, then the Bloodthirst Knight is the starting point of the growth of the bloodline.

“It’s like how a newborn baby craves breast milk when it wakes up. The Golden Snake bloodline in my body has been awakened, and it’s thirsty. It craves…

bloodline. Legend is an embryo in its infancy, and blood thirst is the breastfeeding period after birth.”

In this way, Levi created the real realm after the legendary realm according to his own understanding.

Bloodthirst Knight!

After Levi had a better understanding of the Bloodthirst Realm, he might be able to come up with a feasible way for a legendary knight to become a Bloodthirst Knight.

If there were no path forward for a knight, Levi would be the only guide from now on!

“Now, I need to test the defense of the Newborn Scales. Let’s see how much defense the level 12 Golden Snake has brought me.”

Levi stretched his muscles and bones. He stood up and spat out his snake tongue, waving it in midair. The snake tongue in his mouth was even longer. If the snake tongue in the past was only a foot long, the snake tongue now could reach three feet long!

This was also the change in the supernatural organ after the Golden Snake Breathing Technique reached level 12.

The range of Levi’s snake tongue Perception had expanded by a notch compared to when he was at level 11.

Moreover, the accuracy of his Perception and the storage capacity of his database had also increased.

Apart from that, after reaching the Bloodthirst Realm, no new legendary organs were born.

Or rather, the Newborn Scales were actually new legendary organs.

As for the horn on his forehead, it had also undergone a new change. The horn was even more solid, and there were circles of spiral patterns on it.

However, there seemed to be something blocking the horn. Levi wanted to shoot something out, but he could not.

“Looks like this horn is some kind of organ that can release a big move, so the requirement for bloodline is very high.”

Levi touched his horn. It felt strange to touch it himself.

Legend had it that the horn of the Golden Horn Beast could shoot out terrifying rays of light that could annihilate an entire world.

Levi believed that the horn would not disappoint him.

As soon as Levi came out, he saw Ace bullying Drogon.

After such a long time, Drogon was completely convinced by Levi’s charisma.

“Ace, come here,” Levi said coldly.

Ace slowly floated over.

He looked at the Tyrant Corpse Digger standing at the side.

“Go in and spar with me,” Levi said.

Ace nodded, not daring to disobey.

It burrowed into the Corpse Digger’s body. Then, the Corpse Digger’s entire body burned with red flames. It rumbled and moved, causing the ground to tremble.

Rhett, Drogon, Igor, Leviathan, and the others watched the battle curiously.

Among Levi’s pets, only Ace, who controlled the Corpse Digger, could almost fight him.

Levi came to the surface of the sea.

He waved at Ace.

“Let’s begin. Don’t hold back and attack me with all your might!”

Levi’s expression was calm as he said confidently..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 483 - Chapter 483: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (2)

Chapter 483: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Corpse Digger nodded. Then, machinery rumbled and alchemy runes lit up.

Swoosh!

The Corpse Digger flew into the air and shot over, creating waves on the surface of the sea.

Boom!

The 50-ton object collided with Levi.

In terms of Strength, even Levi, who had legendary strength, was no match for the Corpse Digger.

After an earth-shattering collision, countless splashes erupted on the surface of the sea.

Levi kept retreating a hundred meters on the surface of the sea.

“Not bad, Ace. You and the Corpse Digger are getting more and more familiar with each other,” Levi praised.

Levi could not help but praise Ace. He became excited when he was praised. Just like Captain America’s shield, the Tyrant Giant Shield flew toward Levi with a sonic boom.

“Good timing!”

Dark golden scales appeared on Levi’s right fist, emitting an ancient and barbaric aura.

It was as if these scales came from a long time ago.

Bang!

Levi punched the shield away.

Levi also retreated a little.

The dark golden scales buzzed and there seemed to be cracks on the surface. However, as the golden light flickered, these cracks quickly recovered.

The golden light was essentially the Golden Snake black gas in Levi’s body.

However, after he advanced to legendary, the black gas of various breathing techniques was no longer black, but had different characteristics.

The Corpse Digger’s powerful shield attack could shatter the spell defense that almost all First-Circle Wizards were proud of, but it did not break Levi’s scales.

Levi leaped across the sea, stepping on the waves and jumping dozens of meters high. Then, his fists collided fiercely with the Corpse Digger’s axe.

Crack!

Under the Tyrant’s power that was comparable to a second-circle transcendent creature, the giant axe barely tore through Levi’s scale defense. Blood flowed and the bones in his hand shattered.

The Tyrant seemed to want to stop. Levi said, “Continue!”

Many harmless scales flew off his bloody palms, revealing the mangled flesh and ghastly white bones inside, as well as green runes.

Under the Tyrant’s strongest axe attack, even Levi’s scales could not completely block it. A First-Ring Spell like the Rock Body could only weaken a portion of its Strength.

After all, someone had once used the Corpse Digger’s powerful close combat ability to forcefully tear apart the Second-Circle Wizard’s defensive field and kill him.

Although Levi’s Newborn Scales had the defense of an ordinary second-ring spell, it had just been born after all. It still needed some time to grow.

Under the Blood Ember’s powerful recovery ability, Levi’s mangled hands had already recovered to their original state, and scales covered them again.

The Tyrant’s terrifying alchemy cannons poured out!

Boom!

This time, Levi was sent flying not far away.

He walked out of the fire. Other than his scales being slightly charred black, he was safe and sound.

The first-circle alchemy cannon that could once blow up some of his scales could no longer break through Levi’s defense.

In the end, Levi, who had controlled the Tyrant to fight him for a hundred rounds, considered that Ace was about to die, so he ended the battle reluctantly.

After Levi’s test,

He felt that the defense of the Newborn Scales was almost equivalent to a Grade C second-circle defensive spell.

When the Proficiency of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique was higher, the defense of the Newborn Scales would also increase continuously. Levi estimated that when the Golden Snake Breathing Technique approached level 13, the Newborn Scales should be almost at the level of a Grade A second-circle defensive spell.

In that case, Levi would be the same as a Second-Circle Wizard. He would have a long-lasting defensive field, and he would not need to consume spell power. He would only need to consume stamina.

He had almost adapted to the changes after level 12 of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique. Levi looked at his remaining breathing technique.

The three breathing techniques, Red Lotus, Blood Beast, and Black Whale, were also heading towards level 12. Among them, Red Lotus and Black Whale had transcendent secret medicine, so their cultivation speed was much faster than that of the Blood Beast.

The Silver Mountain Dragon’s breathing technique was almost at the maximum of level 11. The Saint Ape’s breathing technique followed closely behind.

“Next, I can prepare to return to the human world and meet Anderson and the Black Knights. I can also capture a few Primary Blood Clan members and think of a way to get them back,” Levi muttered inwardly.

Now, he already had the defense of a second-circle. Coupled with his three forms and the power of the Golden Revolving Slash, his attack power was also at the level of a second-circle.

He believed that he had almost the combat power of a second-circle cultivator.

Putting aside the giant ape on the Yellow Earth Continent, it was suspected to be an ancient mutant and was very powerful. Levi felt that he had to advance to the second-circle wizard realm to be confident in subduing it. The sea dragon crocodiles in Area 9 and Area 8 were the same.

As for the cultivation of wizards, Levi’s current spiritual power was only 40 points. Although it was considered very high among senior first-circle wizards, it was still not the maximum.

Over the years, he did not learn any new First-Ring Spells. Instead, he planned to leave the remaining spiritual force to the Rune Language and the second-circle spell model he planned to build.

In short, Levi should be able to become a Second-Circle Wizard before he turned 50, which was the year 1040 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar.

Levi planned to take a look at the Pan’s Labyrinth in a few days.

After cultivating for a few more days and consolidating his realm as a Bloodthirst Knight, Levi discovered that after entering the Bloodthirst Realm, the effects of the Golden Snake secret medicine he had previously refined had decreased significantly. However, he could still barely cultivate..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 484 - Chapter 484: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (3)

Chapter 484: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At his current speed, it would take him almost ten years to advance to level 13.

According to Levi’s estimation, the level 13 breathing technique should be the corresponding third-circle realm of a wizard.

This speed was neither fast nor slow. It was barely acceptable. If he had the level 2 Golden Snake secret medicine, he might be able to advance to level 13 in seven to eight years.

“Next, I’ll hurry up and upgrade the wizard to the second environmental realm. After mastering some second-ring spells, I’ll subdue the sea dragon crocodile and use the level 2 secret medicine as soon as possible.”

Levi did not forget about the Gray Tower even though his strength had increased tremendously.

He left the Black Fire Island and went back to teach. At the same time, he wanted to know more about the Tower Master.

Gray Tower.

The atmosphere in the tower now seemed to be different from before the Great Expedition.

In the age of war, everyone had a lot of pressure in their hearts. This pressure turned into motivation, making the wizards work harder in their cultivation.

“Teacher, is there still no news from the Tower Master?” Levi asked when he saw Marlene watering the flowers.

“There’s nothing else. This fellow really makes me worry. Could he have been drafted away?” Marlene sighed.

Only Levi and Marlene knew that the Tower Master had left. They were worried that there was a mole in the Tower who would leak the news.

Whale Song Island had been dormant for a long time. Levi estimated that Whale Song Island’s foundation should have almost recovered.

In the following Autumn of Chaos, this ambitious organization might do something.

This was what Levi was worried about.

“Teacher, I plan to leave the Wizard World for a period of time,” Levi said.

“Are you returning to the human world?” Marlene was somewhat puzzled. “Could it be that you still have something to worry about in the human world? It’s not suitable for wizards to cultivate there. It’s fine if you’re an apprentice, but if an official wizard or above stays in the human world for too long, their cultivation might decline instead of advancing. It’s not unreasonable for Sauron, the ancestor of wizards, to choose the Realm of the Unbelievers as the home of wizards. Forget it… Since you’ve already made your decision, you must have your own considerations. I won’t persuade you anymore.

“I heard that the human world is quite chaotic now. If you insist on going, then be careful. Try not to use your spells in the human world and don’t expose your identity as a wizard. The Seven Gods and the Wizard Council have always been at odds. Although the Church of the Seven Nations is extremely weak now, they’re still alive. Remember not to get into conflict with the Church.” Marlene reminded him.

“Teacher, I know. I’m just going to the human world to do something. I might be back soon.’

Levi naturally knew that wizards were not popular in the human world.

Ever since a long time ago, Sauron, the ancestor of wizards, led the Legendary Wizards and a few of the Seven Gods to carry out a true war of gods, the relationship between the Seven Gods and the wizards had not been very good.

According to the Wizard General Education course, after that battle, the Heavenly Father of the Seven Gods asked the Church of Holy Light to fabricate fake myths in the human world to confuse people and discredit wizards. He said that wizards were the product of the remains of saints and were exiled to the Realm of the Unbelievers because they were punished by the gods.

In fact, wizards entered the Realm of the Unbelievers voluntarily because after the battle between the gods and wizards, the power of the elements in the human world kept thinning and flowing away, entering the so-called “Doomsday Era”.

Only physical cultivators like knights who did not need the power of elements or seals cultivators like the four great families who combined their bloodlines and spells could barely cultivate in the human world.

However, wizards knew that elemental power would not disappear for no reason.

In the end, the wizards discovered sub-dimensional portals that were attached to and independent of the human world.

This place was larger than the human world, and the elemental power inside was richer. Moreover, it was difficult for the power of the gods in the astral world to infiltrate this place. It was simply a paradise for wizards.

This was the Realm of the Unbelievers, which was also the origin of the Wizard World.

Currently, the relationship between the Seven Gods and the wizard civilization was very delicate. The Seven Gods were very powerful, and their believers were spread across many Multidimensional Planes.

However, the Seven Gods could not leave the astral world. They could only interfere with the Multidimensional Plane in the form of saint incarnations or send their “angels” to travel the human world.

This formed a subtle tacit balance with the wizard civilization.

The Seven Gods would not enter the sub-dimensional portal to interfere with the wizards, and the wizards would not go to the human world to interfere with the beliefs of the gods. Everyone was fine, and it was still the same until now.

However, Levi’s main purpose in going to the human world this time was to capture the Blood Clan members. He did not intend to have a conflict with the Church for the time being.

Just like that, Levi took a long leave from the tower. The pharmacist course was taught by a high-level pharmacy apprentice he had brought out.

For the next period of time, he might not come to the Gray Tower often.

After bidding farewell to his teacher, Levi returned to the Black Fire Island to continue his cultivation.

Before long, Levi’s Silver Mountain Dragon breathing technique had reached its limit.

Levi—

Silver Mountain Dragon breathing technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Silver Dragon Spine (Solid State)

This Silver Mountain Dragon breathing technique was obtained from the Earl of Silver Mountain. Now that Levi had cultivated it to the limit, it could be considered as fulfilling the Earl of Silver Mountain’s dream of cultivating the ancestral breathing technique to the legendary realm.

After the Silver Mountain Dragon Breathing Technique became legendary, the Special Effects it gave birth to were similar to the Hunchback Dragon Breathing Technique. They were both Dragon Spines, which was transcendent endurance.

The Silver Dragon Spine was only of a higher level. In essence, it was no different from the Dragon Spine.

The legendary organ born after the Silver Mountain Dragon’s breathing technique was Levi’s tendon..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 485 - Chapter 485: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (4)

Chapter 485: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In Levi’s body, the meridians that were like mercury were attached to his limbs and bones. He called them Silver Tendons.

Levi had yet to fully understand the effects of the Silver Tendon. From the results of his preliminary experiment, the Silver Tendon had slightly increased Levi’s flexibility, explosive power, endurance, and other attributes.

Other than that, Levi did not discover any other uses of the Silver Tendon.

He had a feeling that this tendon’s effect was not limited to this. He might have to slowly unearth its potential.

After reaching the maximum of the Silver Mountain Dragon’s breathing technique, Levi used the Hunchback Dragon Breathing Technique and the shallow endurance breathing technique as materials to break the Silver Mountain Dragon’s limit.

After breaking through the limit, the Hunchback Dragon Breathing Technique left Levi a slightly ugly Hump as a legacy. Like the blood sac, it became the tears of the era.

To be honest, the Hunchback Dragon Breathing Technique was indeed a little ugly, so Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

If he used the Hunchback Dragon Breathing Technique as his main focus for endurance, his looks would decrease by at least 50%.

As a result, Levi had gathered his Legendary Defense, Strength, Endurance, Speed, and Physique. He only had one Legendary Perception left.

Perception-type breathing techniques were rare, and it was even rarer for someone to reach the legendary realm directly. Therefore, Levi left it to fate.

With his current Top Perception and top-notch vision, together with the Black Snake’s Message, it was barely enough.

Needless to say, Levi was a wizard, and wizards could use their mental power and detection spells to perform Perception.

Three months after the Silver Mountain Dragon’s breathing technique broke the limit, Levi finally figured out the use of the Silver Tendon.

During a sparring session with the Corpse Digger, Levi discovered that as he fought intensely, the muscles in his body stretched and contracted. The dense silver tendons in his body began to release light blue electric currents under friction like high-voltage wires leaking electricity.

Levi was shocked by this discovery.

Had he become a Canadian electric eel from another world?

The Silver Tendon’s function was to generate electricity!

Levi concluded that the current Silver Tendon could only release electricity during high-intensity battles or exercises.

The intensity of the electric current was about the same as a first-circle thunder spell.

Levi was overjoyed by this discovery.

He created a new move based on the ability of the Silver Tendon.

Lightning Strike!

The key to Lightning Strike was to release as much electricity as possible from the Silver Tendon through high-speed attacks.

While causing physical attacks, it could also cause the effect of spell attacks, enough to electrocute or paralyze enemies.

Unfortunately, such a powerful move.

Levi could not find a suitable opponent to fight with.

Because the Corpse Digger was immune to ordinary electric current attacks, Levi’s other pets were too weak.

For a moment, Levi felt that his life was as lonely as snow.

He did not waste any more time and began to prepare for his trip to the human world.

Of course, before heading to the human world, he had to make a trip to the lost

Pan’s Labyrinth.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1037, Month of Grass.

Year 2 of the Great Expedition.

After more than a year of intensive recruitment work, the ten battle groups were all ready.

Under the lead of the legendary wizards, the grand expedition of the five realms began.

As the five rebellious federations were quite far from the Wizard World, this expedition alone would take a lot of time.

Even the most advanced spatial teleportation technology in the Wizard World could only be used in this plane or nearby planes. To carry out an expedition across many planes, one still needed to use the “Sky City” of a Legendary Wizard to travel at high speed in the Land of Darkness.

Sky City was the most advanced war fortress developed by the Legendary Wizards of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. It was one of the few means of transportation that could safely cross the Land of Darkness.

So far, such a Sky City could only be popularized among Legendary Wizards.

In addition, only high-level wizards and above could cross the land of darkness with their primordial souls, but they would face all kinds of unknown dangers in the land of darkness.

The five Legendary Wizards who led the team this time were the Dragon Flame God Lehger of the Burning Faction, Deep Blue Sage Luther of the Ocean

Faction, Frost Witch Gullwig of the Frost Faction, Thousand Mountains Immortal Alexander of the Earth Faction, and Mist Sky Guardian Marvin of the Storm School of Thought.

These five Legendary Wizards, who were shining like stars, were currently riding their respective Sky City under the gaze of the entire Wizard World. They used the Legendary spells solidified on Sky City to temporarily tear apart the thick crystal wall wrapped around the sub-dimensional portal and drove towards the boundless darkness.

As Sky City slowly disappeared into the pitch-black rift, the crystal wall slowly closed.

“The Great Expedition has begun! Charge!”

“Only the wizards are immortal, only the truth lasts forever!”

Sky City, which was filled with the crystallization of the wizard civilization, slowly disappeared.

At this moment, even he could not help but feel excited!

He wished he could immediately set foot in Sky City and follow that Legendary Wizard’s footsteps to conquer the five worlds!

“This is the greatness of the wizard civilization. It’s not the shine of an individual, but the charm of a group!

“We rose from humble beginnings to warm ourselves up. Generations of wizards stood on the shoulders of our predecessors in pursuit of the unattainable truth and reproduced a brilliant wizard civilization! “As mortals, we touched the authority of God and did transcendent actions!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 486 - Chapter 486: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (5)

Chapter 486: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“We’ve experienced the baptism of civilization war after civilization war. We’ve fought against the gods as equals. We’ve fought bloody battles with the Abyss for a thousand years. We won’t fall, nor will we admit defeat!

Because we are wizards!

Grand Council Chairman, Blazing Sun God Wizard Edmund, 2 years of the Great Expedition, speech before the war!

Edmund’s speech was like the legendary spell he created, Eternal Blazing Sun, burning the blood of every wizard.

In the boundless Land of Darkness, countless stars shone. These stars were like stars that emitted light in the darkness.

These were planes. Most of them were chaotic lands that were unsuitable for life and the birth of civilizations. Only a few were civilization planes.

Sky City of the Dark Blue Sage, quietly made its way to the destination of this expedition.

On this battle fortress called Dark Blue City, the 9th and 10th battle groups led by the Dark Blue Sage were curiously looking at this scene that they had never seen before.

Among so many wizards, two balls were particularly eye-catching.

A big ball and a small ball.

It was the Tower Master and his wife Stella.

“Have you told them about your participation in the expedition?” the small ball, Stella asked.

“Yes, they will probably receive the news after a while. Then, they will scold me, an old bastard, for being inhumane. They will secretly run away with my wife and abandon the Gray Tower,” Herman said.

“You’re indeed not human. I’m not human either. We’re both balls. Herman, can’t your aesthetic taste be a little higher…” Stella said helplessly.

“My aesthetic taste is very advanced. According to the research of wizards, spherical shapes are the most reasonable and perfect shapes in the universe, so planes are basically spherical. The sun and stars in the Land of Darkness are also spherical,” Herman argued.

Stella snorted and rolled to the edge of Sky City, staring into the endless darkness in silence.

Herman rolled over and said, “I’ve thought a lot over the years when I was preparing to resurrect you.

“Since I have already embarked on the path of no return for alchemy, I might as well go further.

“The two of us will take this opportunity to go there and sharpen ourselves in battle to pursue a higher profundity of alchemy.”

“What if we die in the Myriad Machine Plane?”

“Then we transform into alchemy remains and bury ourselves deep in the Earth. We’ll sit together and watch the sea change.”

Endless Sea, Gray Tower.

“What? Herman! You old bastard!”

It was rare for Marlene to curse. She did it very gently.

She read the letter from the messenger.

“My dear Marlene, forgive me for leaving without saying goodbye. I have already resurrected my beloved wife, Stella, a few days ago.

“When you see this letter, the two of us, oh no, the two alchemy balls, should have already set off for Sky City in the Myriad Machine Plane.

“For many years in my life, I have been working hard for the wizard tower that my teacher Salman passed down to me.

“I still remember your uneasy and nervous freckled face the first time you came to the tower. I also remember Marko, the unsmiling little boy, and Mr. Tim, the little guy who could get along with anyone.

“During this period, some wizards came and left. I didn’t ask them to stay. Only you guys accompanied me for a long time on this remote island in Area 9.

“I’ve said so much just to tell you.

“I’ll pass on the position of Tower Master to you, Little Marlene!

“Are you happy? Are you surprised?

“There are so many outstanding wizards in the tower now. With Levi, a young man that I can’t see through at all, no matter what difficulties you encounter in the future, don’t be afraid and face them bravely!

“Of course, if you encounter danger that you can’t deal with after I leave, please don’t stand on ceremony. Don’t hesitate to seek help from Area 9’s Star Supervisor, Modi. Modi is a friend of my teacher, Salman. He will help.

“Herman, two years of the Great Expedition.”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1037, Month of Flowers.

Black Fire Island.

Levi looked at the letter from Ms. Marlene with a sad face.

“The Tower Master…”

He wanted to curse but stopped.

He was a heartless man who had abandoned his territory and people. He did not seem to have the right to say anything about the Tower Master.

It was only right for him to pursue the life he wanted.

No matter what, the Tower Master had successfully revived Stella. Levi was truly happy for him.

“The Myriad Machine Plane, the origin of the School of Alchemy. Perhaps the Tower Master, an alchemy genius, will have his own place here. I should be worried about myself.”

Levi tidied up the Black Fire Island. He had prepared secret medicine in advance that was enough for him to use for about a year. This caused the transcendent creatures on the Black Fire Island to be emptied by Levi.

When these guys had almost recovered, Levi left these transcendent creatures to guard the Black Fire Island.

He took the living dead, Saint Scorpions, Ace, and Tyrant, and left the Black Fire Island on Leviathan.

He was going to the Star Sea and using the sub-dimensional portal to go to the human world.

After leaving the human world for nearly 20 years, he went from a low-level apprentice wizard to a senior first-circle wizard.

He even broke through the legendary shackles that had troubled so many legendary knights.

Now, he, Levi, the Nameless of the Wizard World, had returned!

Of course, before going to the human world, Levi planned to take a look at the lost Pan’s Labyrinth..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 487 - Chapter 487: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (6)

Chapter 487: I’ll Be the Leader of the Knights! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Half a month later.

Levi arrived at a dangerous sea area.

This was the location of the lost Pan’s Labyrinth.

According to the map, Levi activated his Perception to search for traces of the ancient ruins.

In the dangerous sea region, the number of sea beasts was obviously much higher than outside.

When Levi arrived at the area on the map, he realized that there was clearly an island there, but after arriving, there was not even a trace of the island.

“Could it be that the island sank?”

Levi looked down at the bottomless sea, like the mouth of a giant beast that could swallow everything.

With his current perception, he could sense that there was no danger in the Deep Sea. There were only some first-circle sea beasts.

“Let’s go down and take a look.”

Leviathan hid in Leviathan’s mouth and let Leviathan swim toward the Deep

Sea.

300 meters, 3,000 meters…

Levi could not help but marvel at the depth of this place.

10,000 feet, there was still no bottom.

Sensing that there was no danger ahead, Spider Sensing did not give any warning.

Levi continued to dive down.

Unknowingly, he had arrived at a depth of about 50,000 feet.

The water pressure here was so great that even the transcendent creature Leviathan was not used to it.

Generally speaking, Leviathan liked to stay at a depth of about ten thousand feet. Although it could still go down, it rarely did so.

In the Deep Sea, because no one was looking, all kinds of ugly transcendent creatures swam past Leviathan.

Levi used Perception to investigate the surrounding situation. In such a deep Lightless Sea, top-notch vision was basically useless.

After careful exploration, Levi discovered that there was a row of underwater stone arrays with an eight-pointed star array pattern on the seabed plain ten thousand feet below.

“What’s this?”

Levi didn’t dare to get close and used Perception from afar. He tried to walk down, but the hairs on his arms began to stand up.

“No, it’s dangerous down here. We can’t go down.”

Levi shook his head and decisively left the Deep Sea area.

After returning to the surface of the sea and seeing the sky again, the uneasy feeling slowly disappeared.

Obviously, it was impossible for the huge rock to grow so regularly and show such a complicated eight-pointed star pattern.

He had used a powerful force to forcefully arrange the huge rock into some kind of array.

Levi was now close to becoming a first-circle array wizard. From his perspective, this array seemed to be some kind of sealing array.

“Forget it, I’m not curious anymore. This should be the lost Pan’s Labyrinth, but it’s not something my current realm can touch.” Levi sighed and left the sea area without hesitation.

Not long after Levi left.

A crack suddenly appeared in the center of the Eight-Pointed Star Stone Formation.

A dark red light emerged from the crack. One could see the blood-colored flesh wall and the dense white bone spikes attached to it.

“Pan…”

A deep voice echoed in the Deep Sea.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1037, Month of Flowers.

Leviathan arrived at an island that bordered Area 9 and the inner sea region.

This was Bass Island, also known as Qihang Island. There was a faster and safer means of transportation to the inner sea region.

The inner sea region was vast and boundless, and danger lurked everywhere. With Levi’s cultivation, it would be very difficult for him to cross it safely.

Therefore, he decided to spend some money and take the official high -level transportation.

As soon as they arrived, Levi saw a huge ship soaring into the sky and quickly leaving the island.

“We didn’t make it. We can only wait for the next one..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 488 - Chapter 488: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the sea! (1)

Chapter 488: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the sea! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Bass Island.

This island was Area 9’s most important transportation port. Many sea and air routes passed through this place.

Levi had already used the Thousand Faces Technique to transform into the handsome face of White Wolf Geralt, with a look that revealed some vicissitudes of life.

He wore a black windbreaker-style robe and hunting boots as he walked through the port of Bass City in a low-key manner.

He arrived at the ticket counter of the witchcraft airship.

The so-called wizard airships were airships made using wizard technology.

It could be seen as a super low-end version of Sky City.

So far, there were not many organizations in the Endless Sea that had mastered this technology.

Similar to ordinary wizard ships, wizard airships were mainly developed by the Seven Waters Steeple.

However, wizard airships were several times more expensive.

Generally speaking, only mid-level and high-level wizard organizations would buy private airships for their members to use.

Compared to the cost of purchasing a wizard airship, the daily maintenance and fuel costs were the highest.

After all, this thing was the same as alchemical creatures. It consumed a lot of Aether Stones. For small wizard organizations, it was not cost-effective.

The Seven Waters Steeple had also become one of the top five high -level wizard organizations in the Endless Sea because of the wizard airships and wizard ships.

At the ticket office, the witch, who was wearing a blue robe, was busy.

“My beautiful lady, may I know when will be the next flight to the Star Sea?” Levi asked.

“Greetings, sir. The next ship is in three days,” the witch said sweetly. Her service attitude was very good.

“Okay, I’ll get an economy class ticket.”

After buying a ticket, Levi found a small inn along the coast of Bath and stayed there.

“As expected of the transportation hub of Area 9. Based on a rough Perception, there are more than 20 official wizards in Bass City, and there’s even a Second-Circle Wizard.”

Levi set up a simple alarm array in his residence. Then, he calmed down and took out the Book of Starforge Runes while waiting. He planned to learn the Strength Rune Language first.

The Strength Rune Language was probably the simplest and most practical Rune Language in the Book of Starforge Runes.

Levi looked at the rune structure on the book. His spiritual force had already reached 37 points, which was much higher than when he first obtained the book.

Therefore, he did not look as groggy as before. He tried his best to condense the structure of the Strength Rune Language in his mind with his mental strength. At the same time, he tried to sense the distant, deep, and mysterious power of stars.

Unknowingly, two days had passed.

A bull-like outline of a rune appeared in Levi’s mind.

“Is this the embryonic form of the Rune Language of Strength? It doesn’t seem very difficult,” Levi murmured in his heart.

“But I’m still a long way from constructing the model structure for the runes.

It’ll take some polishing. No rush. I’ll take my time.”

Levi was overjoyed. He was already very satisfied with this speed.

In any case, the path of weapon-making was just as he had thought at the beginning. He just had to leave it to fate.

On the third day, the wizard airship heading to Star Sea finally arrived at the port.

The hundred-meter-long ship slowly landed on the sea.

At the same time, someone on Bass Island shouted through a Wizard Tool, “The wizard airship Q648 has arrived. Please board the airship within 15 minutes.”

Levi walked out of his Strength rune state.

“I can also take some time to build it when I return to the human world.” Levi came to the boarding gate and looked at the white and blue airships.

One by one, the wizards or apprentice wizards began to board the ship in an orderly manner.

He also noticed that the Second-Circle Wizard was a very beautiful witch. Her curly hair was like a black waterfall, and she was wearing a robe decorated with violet flowers. It was very impressive.

Under everyone’s gaze, she gracefully flew into the first-class cabin of the airship.

Levi did not know what was so good about the first-class cabin. In any case,

the ticket price was 300 Aether Stones. In Levi’s opinion, it was not worth it.

When the door of the witch’s first-class cabin was closed, Levi’s top Perception seemed to hear some wizards discussing the witch in the economy class.

“Did you see that? That’s a big shot from the Star Sea, the Violet Witch. She’s returning to our godforsaken outer ring to pay respects to her ancestors.

“Like me, the Violet Witch was born in a very ordinary gathering place of mortals in Area 9. Later, because of her talent in dual-elemental powers, she was discovered by an Intermediate Wizard Lord who passed by.

Then, she went straight to the Star Sea and became the maid of Lord Wizard.

“This is fate. She’s about the same age as me now, but she’s already a Second-Circle Wizard. I’m still an ordinary First-Circle Wizard.”

A wizard with a weathered face said enviously.

“Such a talented Second-Circle Wizard as a maid. What a grand show. I wonder where the Intermediate Wizard came from?” A colleague beside him asked.

“I think she’s a genius witch who rose to prominence in the Star Sea in recent years. I don’t know her exact name, but she’s a senior member of the Star Tower and is only one step away from becoming a high-level primordial soul wizard.”

“Then he’s really a big shot. A high-level wizard. This is a realm that I can’t even imagine in my dreams..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 489 - Chapter 489: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (2)

Chapter 489: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi closed his eyes and pondered.

The wizard airship under him slowly rose into the air. The waves parted, and Bass Island gradually became smaller.

Although Levi, who had Blood Wings, was already used to flying, this was his first time riding an aircraft from another world.

In the end, the wizard airship flew to a height of 10,000 meters and kept accelerating. Its speed became faster and faster, even faster than the escape techniques of low-level wizards.

From afar, layers of air enveloped the wizard airship. Then, the invisible array solidified on the wizard airship began to take effect.

In the end, the wizard airship in the sky completely disappeared.

This way, it could avoid being attacked by most transcendent creatures flying at high altitudes.

Seven days later, the airship was only a quarter of the way there. The inner sea region was much larger than the outer sea region.

If the Endless Sea was treated as a huge basin of water, the outer ring might be the sea area bordering the crystal wall at the edge.

Even with the speed of the wizard airship that surpassed the escape techniques of low-level wizards, traveling day and night, crossing the inner sea region, and heading to the Star Sea would take a full month.

If Levi were to fly or swim there by himself, it might take him half a year.

Not only was it a waste of time, but the powerful sea beasts in the inner sea region were also safety hazards.

During the journey, Levi had no choice but to upgrade to a first-class cabin. The economy class was really too noisy. Although the passengers were all wizards, it felt no different from when he took the green car back then. When he changed to first class, it was immediately different.

Each of the first-class cabins was a small private room.

There were soundproofing and Perception isolation arrays in the private room, as well as some safety arrays.

This way, Levi could cultivate in peace. Otherwise, a month’s worth of journey would be wasted.

However, Levi still set up an alarm array himself. It was safer this way.

After that, Levi continued to construct the Strength runes that he had yet to complete.

As for the rest of the time, he would cultivate the Saint Ape breathing technique and strive to cultivate it to the limit as soon as possible. Then, he would fuse it with the Giant Breathing Technique and mutate it to see what breathing technique he could create.

In this way, the journey of half a month was safely completed.

The wizard airship was very stable and safe.

Unlike Azure Ship, he did not encounter attacks from dark wizards from time to time.

The construction of Levi’s Strength rune was very smooth. He felt that there might be a chance of success before he got off the ship.

The Saint Ape breathing technique was getting closer and closer to the maximum of level 11.

However, on the third week of the trip, he still encountered a little accident.

In the captain’s cabin of the wizard airship, the captain looked at the boundless wind wall formed by the black hurricane that suddenly appeared in front of him and immediately started broadcasting.

“Encountering a great hurricane, it is a rank five great hurricane, the airship needs to change its route urgently!”

After the captain finished speaking, the airship turned to the right and swam around the wind wall.

If it was a level 4 wind disaster, the wizard airship could forcefully break through. However, the wind disaster in front of him was level 5 and could instantly destroy the spell defense of a First-Circle Wizard. A Second-Circle Wizard could not stay inside for too long.

Moreover, great hurricanes were not static, they could change levels at the last minute.

Therefore, generally speaking, unless they were in a hurry, wizard airships would not forcefully pass through the great hurricane area.

From the window, Levi looked at the thick wind wall that pierced through the sky and the sea.

“Level 5 great hurricane, is this the natural disaster of the Wizard World?”

This was also the first time Levi had encountered a wind disaster in the Endless Sea. He was also incomparably shocked.

The width of this wind wall stretched as far as the eye could see, as if it pierced through the entire Endless Sea.

In the first-class cabin next to Levi, The Violet Witch looked solemn. On the surface, she was here to pay respects to her ancestors, but in fact, she had a mission.

With a thought, an ancient sea map appeared in her hand.

If Levi saw it, he would be surprised. The style and material of the map were basically the same as his own.

The only difference was the map on it.

The sea map obtained by the Violet Witch was obviously not a sea map of Area 9, but a different sea area.

However, there was also a location marked somewhere in the sea.

“The Lost Pan’s Labyrinth.”

The Violet Witch looked at the great hurricane in front of her and had a bad feeling.

She had obtained the map from a collector in Area 9.

According to her master, this sea map was not only a map, but also a key to enter a certain place!

It was the place marked “Lost Pan’s Labyrinth”.

Through some clues that had long been buried in the yellow sand, the owner of the Violet Witch knew that this was the relic of an ancient high-level wizard organization.

This ancient wizard organization was called the Dreamland Steeple.

It was said that this was the first wizard organization to study dreams.

However, because they were studying dreams, they seemed to have violated some taboos.

In the end, everyone in the wizard organization disappeared overnight!

From high-level wizards to apprentice wizards, none of them were spared!

According to the information her Master had obtained from the few School of Dreams wizards, the Dreamland Steeple might have unintentionally summoned some kind of monster while researching the School of Dreams knowledge, or perhaps it was connected to an unknown plane, causing this disaster..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 490 - Chapter 490: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (3)

Chapter 490: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The world had changed. The Dreamland Steeple had long disappeared. No one knew its whereabouts.

The appearance of this ancient sea map unveiled an old matter that had been sealed for a long time.

Not only the owner of the Violet Witch, but many wizards were also looking for the map.

Among them were some dark wizards.

The treasures and wizard inheritance contained in the ruins of an uninhabited ancient high-level wizard organization were immeasurable.

Not to mention that this wizard organization might have an entrance to a plane that the wizards had not discovered.

This was the reason why many wizards went crazy.

Every new plane that could be reached was an undeveloped blue sea.

It was enough to set off a magnificent discovery activity in the Wizard World.

Whoever was able to enter it first and obtain a place there would be able to obtain the initiative.

As for the possible dangers, opportunities were bound to be accompanied by danger. These wizards were already mentally prepared.

In the endless wind wall, a Black Iron Curtain revolved and coiled, blocking these terrifying great hurricanes outside.

In the surrounding curtain, figures with strange appearances and bare upper bodies stood in the air.

These figures had all kinds of wings on their backs, and their bodies were solidified with profound and complicated spell runes. Their beast-like strong bodies contained explosive power.

In front of these people, a five-meter-tall wizard covered in black scales with dragon wings on his back was coldly looking at the void in front of him.

His eyes were like the compound eyes of a fly, flickering with light.

“Lord Black Wings, did those people discover us?”

“Impossible. With my third-circle Wizard Tool, the Black Iron Curtain, those people definitely didn’t sense our existence. They simply don’t want to pass through the Wind Disaster Belt.”

The Eye of the Dragonfly Black Scale Giant had a ferocious expression. From time to time, it would spit out its thick and barbed tongue, looking very abnormal.

“The Violet Witch is on the wizard airship. Brothers, keep your spirits up. She is one of the Flower Witch’s 24 Flowers. Her strength cannot be underestimated.”

“Alright, Boss. As long as we use the Black Iron Curtain to guide this wizard airship into this great hurricane, with the ability of us Boiling Beast Blood wizards, it shouldn’t be difficult to deal with this mob.’ A wizard with transparent cicada wings and a beetle shell said.

They were the wizards of Boiling Beast Blood.

The leader of the Boiling Beast Blood, the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch, was once a capable disciple of the Life School of Thought’s Monster Lady.

However, she colluded with Black Sun Adam and came to the Endless Sea to become a dark wizard.

Therefore, the entire Boiling Beast Blood focused on the bloodline modification wizards in the Life School of Thought.

These wizards looked neither human nor ghost. They looked rather shabby.

However, this organization was based on wildness and violence, so it was different from the aesthetic standards of ordinary wizards. Instead, they regarded the appearance of this mixture of various transcendent creature organs as beautiful.

The more transcendent creature organs you installed, the better you looked and the stronger you were.

For example, it was said that all kinds of powerful transcendent creatures had replaced the leader of the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch. It was simply an ultimate suture monster.

Therefore, the wizards of the Boiling Beast Blood could always be controlled by the beast in their bodies and kill for fun.

Now, Boiling Beast Blood had joined forces with another evil force, the Black Sun Steeple.

These two high-level wizard organizations were the two largest evil Strength forces in the Endless Sea.

The Black Iron Curtain quickly followed behind the wizard airship, carrying many wizards with boiling beast blood, waiting for the right time to attack.

On the wizard airship.

Levi looked at the completely condensed bull pattern in his mind. On the bull’s body, starlight flickered and connected, like a constellation.

“Strength rune completed.” Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Strength Rune: Level 1 (1/1000). Special Effect: Horned Bull Constellation Power (Level 1)

Horned Bull Constellation Power (Level 1): The Rune Language communicates with the Horned Bull Constellation. The power of stars increases your strength. The current effect is 10%. This Special Effect can be upgraded!

“F\*ck, awesome!”

Levi could not help but exclaim.

A level 1 Strength Rune Language could increase one’s strength by 10%.

Moreover, from the Special Effects, there was no restriction that it was only used for Wizard Tool…

Levi looked at the bull pattern in his mind and thought deeply.

“What will happen if I solidify the Rune Language on my body?”

This thought suddenly flashed through Levi’s mind.

He already had Legendary Power. If he increased it by another 10%, it would be equivalent to the peak Strength enhancement of Favored By The Night. It could take effect at any time.

Combined with Red Lotus, Nine Swords, and Giant Whale, he was simply invincible!

Strength could destroy all techniques, and a palm could shatter the stars!

However, this was not mentioned in the Book of Starforge Runes.

Therefore, Levi did not dare to try this for the time being.

He decided to wait until he had the time to solidify the Tyrant’s body to see the effect.

When the solidification of the Tyrant was successful, he would use other living creatures to experiment.

If possible, the Rune Language was very promising!

This discovery completely changed Levi’s mindset of cultivating the Rune

Language.

“F\*ck, I’m going to cultivate it!”

Levi was tireless. After meditating and taking pills to recover his spiritual force, he continued to condense the power of stars..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 491 - Chapter 491: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the sea! (4)

Chapter 491: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the sea! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Strength Rune Language Proficiency +1

Night fell.

The wizard airship finally reached the right edge of the endless wind wall, and a Calm Belt appeared in front of them.

The captain was overjoyed and flew the wizard airship with all his might.

In the first-class cabin, the Favored By The Night’s Special Effect began to take effect. Levi opened his eyes and felt his body’s attributes getting stronger and stronger.

He touched his arm, and his hair stood on end.

“This faint sense of danger has already lasted for a day, it is getting stronger and stronger now, we have clearly left the great hurricane safely, why is there still danger?” Levi looked at the great hurricane.

His Golden Snake’s Message or Top Perception did not detect any changes.

Under the faint starlight, Levi carefully observed the distance.

His top-notch vision scanned everything.

In the end, Levi finally noticed a flickering shadow.

“What is inside the great hurricane… what gives me a sense of danger is not the great hurricane, but the unknown existence inside.”

Levi immediately became alert.

Dark golden Newborn Scales slowly appeared under Levi’s clothes. He subconsciously used his snake tongue to Perception, but he did not sense any aura.

“It’s not that simple.”

Levi muttered to himself.

He came out of the first-class cabin and looked around, it seemed that other than him, including the captain, no one else noticed the danger hidden in the great hurricane.

Just as he was about to go back, the Violet Witch tied her hair and came out of her private room.

Levi’s gaze met with the other party’s before he left.

He could feel the vast spiritual force in the other party’s deep eyes. This was much stronger than Marlene, who was also a second-circle wizard.

“It’s not just the second-circle. It’s very likely that she’s a second-circle senior,” Levi muttered to himself.

It seemed that the Violet Witch had also noticed something wrong.

“Captain, I suggest that we continue to walk for a while and not get close to the edge of the great hurricane,” the Violet Witch said to the captain and said what Levi wanted to say.

“This is even better. Having a Second-Circle Wizard to remind me is much more useful than me,” Levi muttered to himself.

“Why?” the captain asked.

“Just listen to me. I’m a staff member of the Star Tower.” As she spoke, the Violet Witch took out her identification card and showed it to the captain.

The captain hesitated for a moment before deciding to take a long detour.

The strength of a second-circle wizard, coupled with the identity of a staff member of the Star Tower, should not lie to him.

Some wizards were a little dissatisfied, but they did not dare to say anything.

In that case, their flight would be even more delayed.

But who would dare to disobey a Second-Circle Wizard?

Levi did not return to the private room.

He was waiting at a remote cabin door of the wizard airship.

If there was really any danger, he would jump off the ship and leave without hesitation. In any case, with his ability, it was not a problem for him to fly into the sky or enter the sea.

And in the great hurricane.

The expression of the black-winged wizard, who was hiding in the wind belt at the edge using a Wizard Tool, changed.

“What’s going on? Did someone discover our ambush?”

“It can’t be… This Black Iron Curtain is a powerful Wizard Tool that the organization just rewarded you with.”

“Motherf\*cker, this wizard airship is too fast. We can’t wait any longer. Everyone, prepare your defenses. I will activate the Black Iron Curtain to its maximum speed!”

Black Wings made a prompt decision!

As the spell surged into the Black Iron Curtain, the Black Iron Curtain was like a sharp sword that suddenly stretched straight and broke through the wind belt.

Behind the Black Iron Curtain, wizards grabbed the curtain tightly.

The Black Iron Curtain quickly tore through the air.

Soon, the Black Iron Curtain brought a group of Boiling Beast Blood wizards and sped up, finally catching up to the wizard airship.

Boss Black Wings’s expression was cold as the corners of his mouth curled up.

He spread his wings and turned into a black whirlwind, landing directly above the wizard airship.

He took out a black heart that flickered with all kinds of alchemy runes.

This was a powerful one-time attack tool created by combining the knowledge of the Life School of Thought and the School of Alchemy!

“Explosion Heart!”

“Boom!”

‘l’ne art was an explosion.

Under the attack power that surpassed the second-ring spell, the protective shield of the wizard airship began to flicker.

This wizard airship was of the lowest level and could only withstand spell attacks below the second-circle.

Soon, the protective shield shattered.

The remaining shockwave blasted a huge hole in the wizard airship, and strong winds surged into the cabin.

All of this happened in a split second.

A wizard who was close to the hole was caught off guard because he did not activate his defense. He was sent flying by the shockwave of the explosion and swept out of the hole by the strong wind.

The wizard, Black Wings, grabbed the wizard who flew out and laughed sinisterly.

Then, he crushed the defensive spell that had just lit up, and this unlucky fellow’s blood splattered in the sky.

Black Wings jumped into the cabin, and one spell attack after another poured down on his body.

The light of spells shone through the big hole, illuminating the night sky.

The spell runes on the black-winged wizard’s body flickered, and the Black Scale closed. These First-Ring Spell attacks were all blocked.

“Enemy attack!”

“It’s a dark wizard!”

The passengers in the cabins looked flustered. All kinds of magic wands were pointed at Black Wings.

Black Wings revealed a cruel smile. “Little lambs, you still want to resist.”

“Black Wings! It’s you!” The Violet Witch appeared in the cabin, surrounded by a second-circle protective force field.

“The Violet Witch of the 24 Flowers under the Flower Witch is indeed as beautiful as the rumors say. I wonder how beautiful the owner of the 24 Flowers is. Tsk, tsk, tsk..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 492 - Chapter 492: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (5)

Chapter 492: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

With a sweep of his wings, violent winds formed in the cabin and destroyed the wizard airship.

The wizard guards of the wizard airship hurriedly ran over and hid beside the Violet Witch to attack Black Wings.

The Violet Witch was their only hope to fight against this dark wizard.

“Lord, we killed the dark wizard together.”

“That’s right. We have more people.”

More and more wizards gathered around the purple witch.

At the same time, more Boiling Beast Blood wizards also arrived inside the wizard airship.

The Violet Witch frowned. From the corner of her eye, she saw the silver-haired wizard, whom she had just met in the first-class cabin, kicking the door of the cabin with his foot. It seemed that he was trying to escape in the chaos…

She sighed in her heart. There were always some people who were afraid of death and did not know how to unite in the face of danger. Instead, they

wanted to escape alone.

This was the reason why single-handed ferocious beasts could hunt the cows and sheep all over the mountains.

However, the Violet Witch did not want to morally kidnap others, so she did not say anything.

She had already cast her second-ring spell and was engaged in a fierce battle with the black-winged wizard.

Boom!

The spell battle began in the wizard airship.

On the other side, Levi’s final kick was imbued with the power of the Golden Revolving Slash.

The cabin door that could withstand the Second-Circle Wizard’s attack for a moment was kicked open by him.

He quickly jumped out of the cabin and spread his Blood Wings.

“This is an emergency escape. The Star Tower won’t ask me for compensation, right? I can’t afford it.” Levi thought to himself.

At this moment, a Black Iron Curtain suddenly whistled towards him.

His expression changed. Dark Golden Scales Possession.

Slap!

Levi was sent flying by the Black Iron Curtain.

Then, his expression changed slightly. This was the first time he had encountered such a situation.

“What level is this Wizard Tool?”

“What a powerful force.”

Black Wings, who was fighting the Violet Witch on the other side, sneered.

“When the beast blood goes out, not even a blade of grass will grow. No one can leave this place alive!”

He was the one who controlled the third-circle Wizard Tool to catch up with Levi while fighting the Violet Witch.

Levi looked at the shattered golden scales and his lacerated body. His heart was calm. As the Blood Ember floated past, these injuries recovered in an instant.

The Black Iron Curtain-like Wizard Tool twisted together and turned into something like a long whip, whipping Levi continuously in midair.

Whip! Whip! Whip!

Sonic booms rang out incessantly!

Levi was sent flying again and again like a spinning top.

He resisted the storm of attacks from the third-circle Wizard Tool and felt extremely aggrieved.

“I just f\*cking broke through the legendary shackles. How could I be wronged?!”

“Being suppressed by a Wizard Tool is simply a great humiliation!” “You’ve let down my honorable identity as the leader of the Twilight Knights!”

After another slap.

Levi was sent flying.

He rolled in mid-air. At the same time, the dark golden scales on his body overlapped continuously, layer by layer, producing the sound of metal colliding.

His robe exploded and turned into nothingness in the scarlet flames. Lava flowed through the cracks of the dark golden scales, emitting a scorching red light.

The incomparably thick Whale Back was also enlarging. The silver dragon spine in its body shone with a mysterious luster, and its silver tendons were taut, flowing with lightning.

More and more inhuman forms began to appear as Levi rolled. Levi’s body continued to grow until he finally became a five-meter-tall Flame Demon Giant.

Levi spread his Blood Wings, and a blood-colored light flashed across the sky. The seven-meter-tall phantom of the Nine Swords Asura appeared behind Levi.

The current Asura phantom was not only more realistic than the scales of the ancient general, but it also emitted a dark golden light.

This was also the change born after the level 12 Golden Snake Breathing Technique, the Nine Swords Asura.

Levi’s figure shone brightly under the night sky. He did not want to waste any more time with this third-circle Wizard Tool.

His gaze was cold. After being whipped by the third-circle Wizard Tool again, he used the momentum to escape into the clouds.

Levi took a deep breath and fell from the sky. With the help of gravity and the Blood Wings, he accelerated faster and faster. A blood-colored phantom tore through the night sky like a meteor!

The wizard Black Wings, who was fighting with the Violet Witch, suddenly changed his expression and quickly retreated.

Seeing this, the Violet Witch’s water curtain exploded from the surface of the sea, forming a water prison that temporarily trapped the wizard Black Wings. She also frowned slightly. A fiery meteor with a dark golden light rushed over.

Boom!

This figure was so fast that the other wizards who were fighting did not see what was happening.

The surface of the sea exploded with a bang, and water splashed into the air.

Levi stepped on the wizard Black Wings’s shoulder with his Ostrich Feet and stepped into the sea.

His expression was ferocious as he looked at the black-winged giant below.

The Nine Swords Asura buzzed and spun wildly, tearing apart the other party’s flesh wings!

“Are you new to Boiling Beast Blood? Why are you dealing with me? I’m Lord Black Wings! ”

The wizard Black Wings thought that Levi was a new bloodline modification wizard.

Levi said nothing.

Under the Favored By The Night’s Giant Whale Form and Nine Swords Form, his strength erupted, and he punched the wizard Black Wings’s Black Scale, making a metallic sound.

On the other side, the Tyrant Corpse Digger was also released by Levi.. It was burning with flames as it swung its huge axe at the wizard Black Wings!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 493 - Chapter 493: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (6)

Chapter 493: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Violet Witch also came to the bottom of the sea. Streams of water turned into chains and bound the wizard Black Wings.

The streams of water transformed into swordfishes that bombarded Black Wings, who was entangled by Levi, like guided missiles.

She was a senior first-circle wizard from the Ocean School of Thought. Spell control was her forte.

On the other side, Black Wings was extremely aggrieved. He hurriedly controlled the Black Iron Curtain to rush to the bottom of the sea. The curtain twisted into a ribbon and sent Levi flying. Then, it wrapped around the wizard Black Wings and was about to escape.

Black Wings was panicking now. With his third-circle Wizard Tool, he could deal with a Violet Witch without any problem!

However, with the addition of this bloodline-modified monster like him and the powerful Alchemy Creature covered in barbs, how could he defeat it?!

Seeing that the wizard Black Wings wanted to run away, the Violet Witch would not let him succeed. One second-ring spell after another swept towards him.

The more Levi fought, the more violent he became. Terrifying electric currents flashed on the silver tendons, and all of them poured into Black Wings’s body along with Levi’s attacks.

Black Wings was a second-circle bloodline modification wizard, and his body was solidified with powerful passive defensive spells. He was not afraid of electric shocks of this level, but such frequent electric shocks still made him feel extremely refreshed, affecting his movements.

The Blood Clan Touch wrapped around Black Wings’s feet and kept eating his Black Scale.

Not only that, but Levi also activated his Dragon’s Intimidation ability.

He could tell at a glance that the supernatural organs transplanted by the bloodline modification of the wizard in front of him were basically from mixed-blood dragons.

Therefore, Levi thought of a Golden Snake Special Effect that he rarely used: Dragon’s Intimidation.

It had to be known that Dragon’s Intimidation was an ability that could only be born from sub-dragons.

Behind Levi, the phantom of a golden snake with wings on its back and a horn on its forehead could be vaguely seen coiling around the Nine Swords Asura as it looked at the wizard Black Wings with indifferent golden eyes.

Boom!

A terrifying Dragon’s Might swept out!

Many weak sea beasts nearby were affected by the Dragon’s Might and fainted!

This was Levi’s Dragon’s Might!

It came from the phantom of a golden snake that seemed to have emerged from a legend!

After the Dragon’s Might, Black Wings felt that several modified prostheses on his body actually began to tremble involuntarily.

The biological prostheses installed by bloodline modification wizards could not be perfectly integrated with the supernatural organs born from the knight’s breathing technique.

Therefore, the wizard Black Wings clearly knew that this kind of Dragon’s Might attack would not be affected by his Second -Circle Wizard spiritual force and willpower.

However, his dragon wings and scales were trembling uncontrollably. He immediately felt his body become extremely heavy and had the urge to prostrate himself. This was the suppression of the bloodline level since ancient times!

“This monster in front of me actually has such a high-level Dragon Clan bloodline in his body!” Black Wings was shocked.

The third-circle Wizard Tool consumed a lot of spiritual force and spell power. After such a long battle, Black Wings could no longer hold on.

He was terrified and only wanted to leave the seabed.

However, the seabed was the domain of the Ocean School of Thought.

In the battle below, he was firmly suppressed by all kinds of sea spells cast by the Violet Witch.

The other monster kept using its huge strength to attack him again and again.

Boom, boom, boom!

Levi grabbed Black Wings’s left foot, and the Corpse Digger grabbed Black Wings’s right foot.

Blood qi soared into the sky! Machinery roared!

rlhvvo unstoppable forces erupted!

Black Wings was forcefully dragged into the endless abyss.

The Violet Witch was also shocked. This guy in front of her was too powerful!

Savage, violent, ugly!

But no matter what, this person seemed to be on her side, which made the Violet Witch feel much more at ease.

She would use her control spells to assist from the side and attack with second-ring spells from time to time.

With the help of a second-circle senior wizard, Levi and the Tyrant became more and more energetic as they fought. They pressed Black Wings firmly against the cliff of the abyss at the bottom of the sea.

Lightning Strike and Tyrant’s Giant Axe rained down on the other party.

The cliffs cracked layer by layer, and countless rocks fell into the abyss, as if there was an earthquake at the bottom of the sea.

The wizard Black Wings’s third-circle Wizard Tool floated quietly at the side without moving.

This was because Black Wings’s head had been shattered by the Corpse Digger’s giant axe in the chaotic fist. He had died long ago.

There was naturally no one controlling the third-circle Wizard Tool.

He had never been good at fighting in the Deep Sea. Now that he was at the bottom of the sea, he was completely suppressed by Levi and the Violet Witch.

Until Black Wings was smashed into meat paste by Levi and the Corpse Digger.

Levi heaved a sigh of relief. He looked at the rock wall in front of him calmly.

The Tyrant beside him was still chopping meat with his axe.

“Stop fighting, he’s dead…”

Levi casually grabbed a lucky fish that passed by this place and tore it apart. He roasted it with his Flame Body and swallowed it on the spot.

All the inhuman forms disappeared and he returned to his silver-haired wizard form. He leaned on the Corpse Digger’s right arm and burped.

Violet looked at all of this in a daze.

As a Second-Circle Wizard, what kind of scene had she not seen?

She had never seen such a scene before!

He threw Black Wings’s meat paste into the Bug House and let the Saint Scorpions share it. Levi kept his head separately and prepared to exchange it for the bounty in the future.

He didn’t take the powerful black curtain-like Wizard Tool.

The Violet Witch did not act rashly.

The two of them looked at each other again. Levi was the first to break the awkward silence.

“Is this a Wizard Tool?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 494 - Chapter 494: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (7)

Chapter 494: First Breakthrough, Boiling Beast Blood, Golden Snake Disturbing the Sea! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“This is a precious third-circle Wizard Tool. You can take it. However, you have to give me Black Wings’s head. As for the things in the storage bag, we’ll split them 70-30. I’ll take 70% and you take 30% ”

The witch looked at Levi and said firmly.

Levi threw the Eye of the Dragonfly head out.

“This person’s aesthetic sense is really bad,” Levi muttered.

He was naturally very willing to exchange the head of a second-circle dark wizard for a powerful third-circle Wizard Tool.

After all, without the witch’s control, it was impossible for Levi and the Tyrant to defeat the dark wizard who had a third-circle Wizard Tool, let alone kill him so easily.

As for the things in the storage bag, it was reasonable. After all, the most precious thing had already been distributed to Levi. He could not be too greedy.

The Violet Witch put away Black Wings’s head, while Levi put away Tyrant and the third-circle Wizard Tool.

The two of them did not speak anymore. After dividing the Aether Stone and other things in the wizard Black Wings’s storage bag, they returned to the sea.

Levi looked around. The items in the storage bag added up to the value of a third -circle Wizard Tool. Coupled with the head of the dark wizard, both of them did not suffer a loss.

If he hadn’t displayed his second-circle combat strength, the other party might not have discussed distribution with him.

On the surface of the sea.

The group of passengers and the guards of the wizard airship were still pecking at the noobs of Boiling Beast Blood.

When the Boiling Beast Blood Mages discovered the head of the black-winged leader in Violet’s hand, they immediately scattered like birds and beasts, and were finally killed by everyone.

Levi also killed a small fry that ran to him in a panic. After throwing the corpse into the Bug House, he returned to the wizard airship with a huge hole.

One after another, the other surviving passengers boarded the ship. Some of them looked happy and seemed to have gained a lot, while others were still in shock.

The captain also sat in his seat. The captain, who was deliberately protected by everyone, was not injured.

“Can the airship still fly?” Violet asked.

“Lord Violet, this airship can still fly for a distance. I’ve already contacted the headquarters. A new airship will come to pick us up in a few days.”

The captain examined it and said helplessly.

Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

He returned to his first-class cabin and began to count his gains.

First, it was the third-circle Wizard Tool. This Wizard Tool was very powerful, and Levi was beaten until he was dizzy and had no temper.

This Wizard Tool was the same as Nezha’s Armillary Sash. It could fly, whip people, and defend. This was the strongest Wizard Tool Levi had seen so far.

However, it was the same as the longsword-shaped Wizard Tool he had obtained on the Yellow Earth Continent. Levi had to go to a specialized Wizard Tool appraiser to learn how to use this Wizard Tool, so he temporarily put it away.

Moreover, as a First-Circle Wizard, he could not use a third-circle weapon.

Apart from that, Levi still received 15,000 Aether Stones, many precious materials, and a few supernatural organs sealed in bottles and jars.

This allowed Levi’s Aether Stone reserves to break through the 30,000 mark.

There were also some bloodline modification spell books from the Life School of Thought. Levi planned to study them when he had time and see if he could inspire himself to practice the breathing technique.

In the end, Levi took out a blood-colored crystal ball. He had obtained it from the minion just now. The crystal looked like Klein Crystal.

After Levi’s research on the Life School of Thought’s General Education books in the small fry’s storage bag,

He learned that this crystal was called the Rowling Crystal.

The Rowling Crystal was a special Wizard Tool crystal invented by the Monster Lady Rowling to assist in the cultivation of the wizards of the Life School of Thought.

This was similar to the Klein Crystal. Klein was also a famous Legendary Wizard in the Wizard Council. It was he who developed the Klein Crystal to help the wizard test his mental power and spell power.

As for the Rowling Crystal, it was a tool used to detect bloodlines.

It was mainly used to let the wizards of the Life School of Thought have a clear understanding of the bloodline composition of the monsters they had modified or those bloodline modification wizards.

At the thought of this, Levi erased the original owner’s mark and dripped a drop of blood on the crystal.

Immediately, lines of blood -colored characters appeared in the void.

[Unknown Dragon Clan Bloodline 5%, Red Lotus Dragon Bloodline 4%,

Unknown Blood Clan Bloodline 2%, Swimming Dark Whale Bloodline 3%,

Silver Mountain Dragon Bloodline 1%, Ostrich Mountain Bird Bloodline 0.9%,

Frost Giant Bloodline 0.93%, Undying Bird Bloodline 0.9%, Human Bloodline….]

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 495 - Chapter 495: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!

Chapter 495: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!

(1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi looked at these numbers and pondered.

“Unknown Dragon Clan bloodline of 5%. This should be the bloodline of the Golden Snake.”

“Red Lotus Dragon is undoubtedly Red Lotus, what’s going on with the unknown Blood Clan bloodline?”

Levi was puzzled. Then, he began to look through the information again. In the end, he found a manual for the use of the Rowling Crystal that had been thrown in the corner.

“Note 1: All bloodline data of this product is stored in the product terminal.

According to the Pan-Plane Wizard Council’s Wizard Tool Privacy Protection

Act, all bloodline testing will be automatically calculated by the crystal.”

“Note 2: The bloodline data stored in this product is limited to the bloodline type database established by Rowling Laboratory when making this product. There are countless bloodlines in the Multidimensional Plane. For bloodline data that is not in the bloodline type database, this product cannot be listed. I hope you can understand. If you need the most comprehensive bloodline test crystal ball, please buy the new model in time.”

“Note 3: The percentage number after the bloodline of this product is only the percentage of the similarity between the bloodline you currently have and the closest Original Bloodline. For example, 10% of the Ash Dragon Bloodline means that a certain bloodline in your body has a 10% similarity to the ninth-circle transcendent creature, the Ash Dragon. It’s not a percentage of the bloodline content. Therefore, the sum of the percentage of all the bloodlines is not 100%.”

“Finally, bloodline modification is dangerous. Be it conducting experiments on bloodline modification creatures or performing bloodline modification on yourself, remember to abide by the Law of Irreversibility of Bloodline Modification! ”

After reading the introduction of the manual, some of Levi’s doubts were resolved.

At first, he thought that these percentages were the percentages of a certain

bloodline in his body.

However, when he was surprised to find that his human bloodline was still 100%, he realized that something was wrong.

The percentage of these mixed bloodlines had long exceeded 100%.

“Fortunately, I should probably still be… human.”

Levi comforted himself in his heart.

Of course, all of this was based on the fact that there was nothing wrong with the Rowling Crystal.

In short, since it had been tested for such a long time, just like the Klein Crystal, there shouldn’t be any quality or safety problems with the crystal.

After searching for a while, Levi learned what the Law of Irreversibility of Bloodline Modification was.

In short, once one embarked on the path of bloodline modification, there was no turning back. The more impure the bloodline contained in the body, the higher the level of the bloodline, and the greater the risk of bloodline modification.

Levi looked at the dense bloodline list in front of him and fell into deep thought.

In the end, he silently put away the Rowling Crystal.

It was irreversible.

“I’m on the path of a knight. It’s different from their bloodline modification… This law of bloodline modification might not be applicable to me, who has the proficiency panel. ”

Levi muttered to himself.

The wizard airship continued forward.

Ring!

A button beside Levi rang. Someone had rang the doorbell.

“Who is it?” Levi asked.

“I’m Violet, a second-circle witch.” A familiar voice came from the button.

“What is it?” Levi asked.

“I want to talk to you,” said the Violet Witch.

After some thought, Levi packed his things and opened the door.

The Violet Witch stood at Levi’s door with a dignified face and a faint smile on her lips.

“Come in and have a seat,” Levi said.

The Spider Sensing did not react. This person should not have any hostility towards him. Moreover, after the battle just now, Levi knew from some details that this person’s character should be quite good.

“My name is Violet. May I know your name?” asked the Violet Witch.

“Levi. ”

“Sir Levi, you must be a legendary knight, right?” The Violet Witch thought for a while and said.

“Yes, it seems that you have some knowledge about knights,” Levi said.

“Of course. My master is also a legendary knight. I see many temperaments like hers in you.”

“Moreover, my master seems to be like you. When she uses the power of a knight, he becomes… inhuman.

“To be honest, if I hadn’t seen my master transform, I would most likely think of you as a bloodline modification wizard,” Violet said.

“Your master is the Flower Witch Elena?” Levi asked.

When he was kicking down the door, he heard Black Wings say that Violet was one of the 24 Flowers, the Flower Witch, and so on.

At that time, he was only focused on escaping and did not pay much attention to it.

Now he remembered that Emperor Mu had told him before that the Flower

Knight’s identity after entering the Wizard World seemed to be the Flower

Witch.

“I guess you know something about my master, too,” Violet said.

“Of course. Your master is a famous legendary knight in the human world. She represents the most beautiful Flower Knight in the world. Our best wishes for a man are ‘May your future wife be as beautiful as the Flower Knight’,” Levi suddenly said with emotion as he recalled the human world.

“Haha, my master has never talked to me about this. Indeed, there’s no woman more beautiful than my master in this world. Although one can change their appearance in the Wizard World, that kind of beautiful temperament is impossible to imitate.”

Violet said. There seemed to be admiration in her eyes..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 496 - Chapter 496: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!

Chapter 496: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!

(2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He wondered if Elena was a lesbian. The male knights in the human world would cry and be heartbroken.

“Sir Levi, are you going to the Star Tower? My master is currently working in the Star Tower and is also the leader of a Fifth -Circle Wizard Organization. I can bring you to meet her when you have time. She seems to be looking for a legendary knight like her. I think she will definitely be interested in you, Sir Levi,” Violet said with a smile.

Although Levi wanted to include the Flower Knight in the Twilight Knights, he knew that with his current strength, he could not handle the Flower Knight.

Therefore, he had no intention of meeting the Flower Knight now. That was a Fifth-Circle Wizard, an existence that was only one step away from becoming a

sixth-circle high-level wizard.

He was also worried that his background would be seen through by such an expert, regardless of whether such an expert had any ill intentions.

Therefore, he said, “I have something urgent to do in the human world this time, so I won’t visit Lord Elena. When I have time in the future, I’ll definitely visit her personally.”

The Violet Witch was slightly disappointed. Then she smiled and said, “Well, don’t worry. My master has a good personality. Most of the 24 Flowers are common girls that my master took in in the gathering place of mortals. I’m sure you know her reputation in the human world.”

Levi nodded in agreement.

So far, Levi had come into contact with and understood all kinds of wonderful qualities of the legendary knights in the human world. This was also why they were praised by people.

The courage of the Snowflake Knight, the chivalry of the Blood Knight, the beauty of the Flower Knight…

In the end, Levi got a postcard from the Violet Witch with the name and address of her organization. “Fifth-Circle Wizard Organization, Sword Flower Oath Tower…”

“That’s a nice name.”

Levi muttered to himself.

In the following days, Levi continued to cultivate on the airship.

They successfully changed flights and successfully arrived at the Star Sea.

Levi stood by the window and looked at the scattered islands on the sea in front of him, as well as the steeple that seemed to pierce through the world in the center of his vision.

Levi looked up. He couldn’t see the top of the steeple. It went straight into the clouds, as if it was about to touch the edge of the world.

“The wizard civilization is indeed amazing.”

After arriving at the station, everyone got off the airship. Violet and Levi greeted each other. “Sir Levi, you are welcome to Sword Flower anytime.”

“Goodbye, Miss Violet.”

Levi waved his hand.

Although this trip was short, it was quite interesting.

He actually met the maid of the important Flower Witch.

“Brother Panel, please take care of the Flower Knight as soon as possible.”

Currently, the Twilight Knights were in dire need of legendary female knights.

There were too few legendary female knights in this world. Levi had only heard of the Goddess Knight and the Flower Knight. The Goddess Knight seemed to have died, and he still had no clues about her.

Therefore, the only legendary female knight Levi could conquer was the Flower Knight.

Now that he knew the Flower Knight’s maid, it was a good start,

Looking at the prosperous Star Sea, Levi felt the rich power of the water element.

“No wonder everyone wants to come here to cultivate. Just the elemental power alone is countless times stronger than the Outer Circle Area. The herbs and various wizard resources here are naturally not comparable to the outer sea region. Those who cultivate here are all superior.”

He did not even dare to release his Perception. Low-level wizards could not be said to be everywhere here, but they were almost there.

From time to time, powerful auras as powerful as the Tower Master’s flew across the sky.

Although low-level wizards had depreciated, Intermediate Wizards above the third-circle still had a high status.

Levi looked like a country bumpkin who had just entered a big city.

Before leaving the human world, he wanted to buy some things.

Among them, the most important was the Spirit Binding Ring. If he wanted to capture a Blood Clan alive, such a thing should be useful.

Although the Spirit Binding Ring was rarely sold in the Realm of Azure Cloud, this was the most prosperous Star Sea, so it should be possible to buy it.

In the end, Levi asked for directions and found the Celestial Circle Shop closest to him.

As soon as Levi stepped into the shop, he was attracted by the revolving window.

The display windows were like a long spiraling dragon that spread throughout the steeple.

One by one, the Wizard Tools that looked very high-end and classy were displayed. The price made Levi tremble in fear.

“The third-circle Wizard Tool, Mad Lich Hat, is priced at 40,000 Wizard

Tools… The fourth-circle Wizard Tool, Minnie Miaomiao House, is priced at 200,000 Aether Stones… The treasure of the shop is the fifth-circle Wizard

Tool, Gargamel’s Book of Seals, and it’s priced at 5,000,000 Aether Stones…”

“There’s actually a fifth-circle Wizard Tool. As expected of the Celestial Circle Shop in the Star Sea. Five million Aether Stones. I don’t eat or drink. Even if I rob dark wizards every day, I’ll have to save up for one to two hundred years… Unfortunately, there’s no such thing as loans in this alternate world.”

In the Celestial Circle Shop in Area 9, where Levi was, even Second-Circle Wizard Tools were not sold.

This was the huge difference between the outer sea region and the Star Sea!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 497 - Chapter 497: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi I s Fourth Form!

Chapter 497: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi I s Fourth Form!

(3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He took a look. There were no sixth-circle Wizard Tool or above in these display windows.

It was said that Wizard Tools above the sixth -circle were basically not sold on the market because they were too rare. Even if there were, no one would sell them.

Wizard Tools of this level were usually in the hands of a few high-level primordial soul wizards. Only primordial soul wizards could refine and use them.

Therefore, from the sixth-circle onwards, it was generally not called a Wizard Tool, but a “Soul Artifact”.

Soul Artifacts were basically bound to the primordial soul of a primordial soul wizard. Even if other wizards accidentally obtained it, they could not use it unless they could kill that primordial soul wizard and remove this binding. “This Minnie Miaomiao House is really not bad. This is a medium-sized spatial Wizard Tool that can store living creatures. It’s equivalent to a Bug House. If I had this Wizard Tool, I could store all the transcendent creatures on my island.”

“This treasure of the shop, the Gargamel’s Book of Seals, is even more abnormal. There are a total of five pages. The first page can seal a first-circle creature, the second page can seal a second-circle creature, and the fifth page can actually seal a fifth-circle creature! With this thing, why would I need the Spirit Binding Ring? A book can solve my current predicament.”

Levi’s eyes were filled with envy. These two Wizard Tools were the kind he really needed.

However, he could not afford it at all. When he had the money to afford it, there was a high chance that he would not need it again…

This was the greatest pain in the world.

In the end, Levi found the Spirit Binding Ring that he needed. The first-circle one cost 8,488 Aether Stones, while the second-circle one cost 23,333 Aether Stones. The price of the second-circle Spirit Binding Ring was about the same as the worst third-circle Wizard Tool.

“It’s ridiculously expensive.”

Levi was speechless.

He could afford a second-circle one. He had more than 30,000 Aether Stones on him now.

In the end, Levi chose a first-circle Spirit Binding Ring. After paying the fees painfully, he left the place.

He had also bought the Wizard Tool that was used to capture the Blood Clan alive. Levi did not waste any more time and went straight to a teleportation portal in a sub-dimensional portal.

Here, two unattractive-looking wizards were on duty.

Levi did not dare to be negligent. To be sent to guard an important place like the sub-dimensional portal, he must be at least a Third-Circle Wizard.

“Lords, I’m going to the human world,” Levi said respectfully.

“Give me your membership card to verify your identity,” a Third-Circle Wizard said.

Then, he took the membership card from Levi. After confirming that Levi was not a fleeing dark wizard, he said, “Before you teleport, there are some things to take note of. Take a look for yourself.”

Levi nodded and checked the things to take note of. He realized that the closest teleportation location to him was the East Pole Empire in the human world. That place was still thousands of miles away from the Emerald Kingdom.

“Forget it. With my current speed, it won’t take me long to rush from the East

Pole Empire to the Emerald Kingdom.”

After paying, the wizard opened the sub-dimensional portal, and the door that was emitting white light lit up.

Levi was slightly excited. He took a deep breath and stepped into the portal.

“I, Levi, am back!”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1037, Month of Flowing Fire.

In the easternmost part of the continent.

East Pole Empire.

In an uninhabited catacomb on an uninhabited deserted island in the eastern sea region of the Empire.

Some ancient murals could be vaguely seen on the stone walls of the catacombs. It seemed to be drawings of a holy angel emitting white light descending from Heaven’s Gate.

Suddenly, on the mural, in the middle of Heaven’s Gate, a portrait of a silver-haired man appeared. The eyes of the portrait spun.

Then, the man on the mural slowly fell off and landed on the ground, turning into a three-dimensional person.

“Interesting. This mural is actually the location of the sub-dimensional portal between the human world and the Realm of Azure Cloud.”

Levi stretched his muscles and bones. There was nothing wrong with his body, and all the things on him were still there.

“Since you’ve come out, don’t stay here any longer. Leave quickly.” Suddenly, an old voice came from the stone wall beside him.

A person’s face protruded from the stone wall and looked at Levi, giving him a

fright.

It was an old man with age spots all over his face. He looked old.

With his perception, he had no idea that there was a person hiding in the stone wall.

It was obvious that this person was also an Intermediate Wizard.

“Are you the guardian of the teleportation gate? If I want to return to the Wizard World, should I look for you?” Levi asked.

“That’s right.” After the old face finished speaking, he hid in the stone wall again, as if he was unwilling to say another word.

“Thank you.”

After saying that, Levi quickly left the place.

“As expected, there are still some existences of the Wizard World hidden in the human world. However, they are very low-key. There’s a high chance that they only stay here because of special missions. After all, for official wizards, there’s no way to cultivate in the human world. It’s a barren land.”

After he left the island, he did not use the Blood Wings to fly.

Once he was in the human world, he had to be careful and could not relax. Levi used the most primitive swimming method to swim in one direction.

Not long after.

Levi encountered a fishing boat.

“There’s a fishing boat, which means that it’s not far from the mainland. It should be the East Pole Empire.” Levi swam quickly across the seabed.

Three days later.

Flying Dragon City.

Levi’s figure appeared.

After asking around,

This was a small seaside city located along the coast of the East Pole Empire..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 498 - Chapter 498: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!(4)

Chapter 498: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!(4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He came to the city and searched, but he did not find the Shining Tavern.

This made him slightly disappointed.

However, when he was strolling around Flying Dragon City to buy maps, he inadvertently heard that there seemed to be evil spirits or Blood Clan stirring up trouble in the capital of the East Pole Empire recently. Several nobles had already been killed, and it was now a hot topic in the city.

Levi was immediately interested.

One of his goals in coming to the human world was to capture a Blood Clan alive and bring them back. If he could meet the Primary Blood Clan in the East Pole Empire, it would save him the effort of taking the initiative to search.

With that thought in mind, Levi hurried towards the Myriad Dragon City. He was not in a hurry to return to Flower City.

He had never been to the empire in the easternmost part before. He could take this opportunity to experience the culture of this foreign land and see if he could get some breathing techniques back.

Dragon Plains.

Myriad Dragon City.

The First City of the East Pole Empire.

Because of the dragon worship in this country, all the cities were named after the dragons in various myths and legends.

Levi did not know if these dragons really existed or if they were just making it up.

In any case, he did not find a city named Red Lotus Dragon on the map.

In the distance, the majestic city was crawling on the ground. The city walls were filled with strange ferocious dragon statues or murals. Levi easily infiltrated the Myriad Dragon City with Thousand Faces.

He went straight to the Shining Tavern.

He ordered a cup of Lion King’s Spirit.

He now looked like Dinos, a handsome young man with blond hair. Dinos had never been to the human world, so no one knew him.

He looked like an ordinary grand knight, even though he was already an overlord in the human world.

The owner of the tavern was a young-looking beauty.

“Miss, I’m a wandering ranger. I heard that there have been evil beings causing trouble in the city recently?” Levi asked.

The owner glanced at Levi and could not help but take another look at his handsome face.

“That’s right. It’s been a month, and the business of this tavern is getting worse. Many knights have temporarily left this place to take refuge. They’ll come back after the Church deals with the evil creature.” The boss sighed.

Currently, there were only a few people in the Shining Tavern. It seemed that the evil beings had indeed affected the business of the Shining Tavern.

“Don’t tell me you’re asking about this to get rid of evil beings in exchange for a bounty?

“King of Ten Thousand Dragons, on account of your good looks, I advise you to leave as soon as possible.”

“A few grand knights have already been killed in the Myriad Dragon City. The evil creature this time is abnormally powerful. So far, those who have seen the

evil creature nave all mea…”

“I’m just asking around. I cherish my life very much.” Levi took a sip of wine and chuckled.

“By the way, has Master Golden Warhammer released any new works recently?” Levi asked again.

The owner smiled and said, “Don’t even think about it. The work of Master Golden Warhammer, even if it’s just a knight’s sword, has already been sold for hundreds of gold coins. A set of armor is even worth thousands of gold coins.

After all, the work of Master Golden Warhammer is getting fewer and fewer. Master will also grow old and won’t be able to iron smith.”

Levi sighed. “Looks like I won’t be able to buy Master’s works in my life.”

He sat in the Shining Tavern again and listened to the conversation of the others. There was indeed something dirty causing trouble in the city recently, but he did not know if it was an evil spirit, a vampire, or some other monster.

Levi found a small hotel and stayed there.

He looked at the Dragon God Church in the middle of the city and the members of the Holy Dragon Knights who patrolled the streets from time to time. His heart was as calm as an ancient well.

He used his Top Perception to check the Myriad Dragon City, but he did not find any clues that were suspected to be Blood Clan.

He decided to cultivate the Saint Ape breathing technique while waiting for the Blood Clan to arrive.

With his current perception, he could detect any Blood Clan who stepped into his perception range.

Just like that, a week passed quickly.

The bad news was that Levi did not get the Blood Clan he wanted.

The good news was that Levi had cultivated the Saint Ape breathing technique to its limit.

Levi—

Saint Ape breathing technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Long Arm (Solid State)

Levi stretched out his palm. His palm was as wide as a cattail leaf fan and covered in golden fur. It contained an incomparably violent power.

He took advantage of the night and came to the wilderness far away from the city. There was no one around. He gently slapped the ground with his palms, and the surface of his palms lit up with a golden light.

Boom!

The ground trembled and cracks spread out.

“What great strength. Moreover, that golden light seems to have the effect of vibrating. It’s similar to my Golden Cross Slash.”

These palms were the legendary organs born from the Saint Ape breathing technique.

Levi called it the Holy Palm.

The biggest feature of this legendary organ was that it greatly increased the strength of Levi’s palm. Apart from that, there was also the golden light.

As for the Long Arm Special Effect, it increased the strength of both arms, similar to the Frost Arm.

However, his long arms could also lengthen Levi’s arms, making him look like a gibbon. In terms of looks, he was completely outshone by Frost Arm.

All in all, the Saint Ape breathing technique was not as powerful as Levi had imagined. It could only be said to be average.

When Emperor Mu said that the Saint Ape breathing technique was on par with the Red Lotus Breathing Technique, he was clearly bragging and flattering his family..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 499 - Chapter 499: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!(5)

Chapter 499: Saint Ape Fusion Giant, Levi’s Fourth Form!(5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Of course, it might also be because the other Special Effects had not been activated yet and could not fully show the strength of the Saint Ape.

So far, the Red Lotus Breathing Technique was the most powerful among the power breathing techniques that Levi had obtained. There was no doubt about it.

“Next, I’ll let the Saint Ape fuse with the giant and see what can mutate.”

Levi found a safe place and added some cushion breathing techniques before fusing the two breathing techniques.

At Levi’s heart, the golden Saint Ape pounded its chest and stomped its feet. It began a fist-to-fist battle with the towering ice-blue frost giant.

These two were humanoid transcendent creatures. Their fighting was similar to human combat. Their every move seemed to have some patterns.

With the previous experience of the Black Snake and Golden Horn mutating, the fusion this time was very smooth.

Two days later.

The fusion was successful.

Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

King Kong Breathing Technique: Level 11 (1/300,000). Special Effect: Heavenly Cold Arms (Solid State), Frost Heart, King Kong’s Wrath.

[Heavenly Cold Arms: An ability born from the fusion of the characteristics of the Saint Ape and the Frost Giant. The King Kong Power is injected into your arms, giving you terrifying strength comparable to King Kong. Your arms can be lengthened to twice the length of your body. Your palms can obtain a trace of Strength from the Earth, slightly increasing your endurance and explosive power. You can also release extraordinary Frost Power through your palms. This Special Effect can increase the effect as your breathing technique levels up.]

Inside Levi’s body, the power of the King Kong Seed was infused into his arms. His arms began to thicken and lengthen strangely. In the end, he could use his arms to support himself off the ground and his feet off the ground…

His exaggerated long arms were covered in layers of frost, and under the frost were firm muscles that were like rocks.

Wisps of cold air emanated from Levi’s Heavenly Cold Arms, freezing the ground around him.

The world was in summer, and Levi was in winter.

Boom, boom, boom!

Levi ran through the wilderness with his arms. His speed was even faster than his legs. He was like an ape as he galloped through the wilderness.

He spread his arms and destroyed all the trees in his path. Everything in his way was crushed by Levi.

Finally, Levi stopped and lay on the ground, panting slightly.

“This Heavenly Cold Arms is a little ugly, but it’s really powerful. I feel like I can kill a Second -Circle Wizard with a single slap. Moreover, I can actually obtain

Strength from the Earth. This seems to be the ability of an earth-element Saint

Ape.”

In addition to the Heavenly Cold Arms, the King Kong Breathing Technique also had a Special Effect that was newly born after the mutation.

[King Kong’s Wrath: Your strength will increase as your anger increases. When your anger reaches 100%, your strength will also double! However, it’s not good to enter the state ot King Kong’s Wrath tor too long. Otherwise, I will lose my mind and completely lose my rationality. This Special Effect can’t be increased!]

“Rage points? So, the angrier I am, the stronger I’ll be? Interesting.”

Levi tried his best to recall what had angered him, but he realized that… there was nothing at all.

He recalled the days when he had been bullied by the Duke of Montenegro, but he did not feel angry at all. He had long felt relieved that he had taken revenge and wiped out the entire Montenegro Mountain.

“It’s over. I’ve become a robot. I don’t have any emotions.”

Levi realized that he did not seem to be very angry anymore. The things that he had once hated seemed to be unable to anger him as time passed.

“What should I do to make me angry? No one has provoked me now, so I can’t get angry.” Levi was extremely vexed.

Suddenly, he had an idea. Then, he began to think about some things in his previous life. In the end… he thought of the damn house price.

“House prices are so damn expensive.”

Memories surfaced in his mind, memories of his previous life before he transmigrated.

Levi’s cold arm hammered his chest, echoing through the forest like a war drum, startling countless birds!

“If it weren’t for this lousy house, why would I have to work so hard and write novels every day in my previous life? Without any entertainment time, I would have to be urged to update every day! I would be scolded by the haters who read books!”

“Damn it!”

Levi was furious.

The sound of war drums named Wrath grew louder and louder.

The blood of anger in his chest was burning.

It was not just his arms. Frost-colored hair began to grow all over Levi’s body, turning him into an ominous blue-haired old monster!

Levi’s rage points were at 30%!

Under such anger, Levi was like an enraged ape. Terrifying power spread throughout his body. He leaped high into the air and smashed his fists down, as if he wanted to crush everything in front of him.

“Die!”

Boom!

The place where Levi’s fists landed was filled with cracks. It was a hundred feet wide. The deep pit collapsed, and the trees were reduced to dust by the shock wave.

The cold Frost Blood flowed and the coldness surged into Levi’s mind, forcing him to stop the anger that he had yet to vent. His blue hair faded and he returned to normal. He looked at everything that he had destroyed. “Another form that greatly increases Strength. It can be called my fourth form.”

“First form, Nine Swords Form, Second form, Red Lotus Form, Third form,

Giant Whale Form, Fourth form, King Kong Form!”

In addition, the Favored By The Night could only take effect at night.

Levi’s strength had once again been greatly enhanced.

“Furthermore, the Frost Blood seems to have the hidden effect of a tranquilizer. In this way, it forms a perfect combination with King Kong’s Wrath.”

Levi left the wilderness and headed towards Myriad Dragon City..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 500 - Chapter 500: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (1)

Chapter 500: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After returning to the hotel.

Levi took out the Rowling Crystal to see if there were any changes to his bloodline.

[Unknown Mythical Creature Bloodline 1%…]

“As expected, because King Kong was mutated from the fusion of the Saint Ape and the giant, it’s not recorded in the crystal’s database. At least the Golden Snake can still be identified to be a Dragon Clan creature. This can only be given as a general Mythical Creature.”

“According to the Life School of Thought’s classification of transcendent creatures, all transcendent creatures can be divided into first-circle to ninth-circle. The ninth-circle is also known as the Legendary Creature, which is about the same level as the Grand Wizard. Above the ninth-circle are the Mythical Creature and the Legendary Wizard.

“Therefore, in theory, the theoretical upper limit of the King Kong Bloodline should be the level of a Mythical Creature. Of course, it might also be higher than a Mythical Creature. After all, a Mythical Creature is only at the highest level in the knowledge of wizards. It’s an upper limit set by wizards.”

Levi put away the crystal. The King Kong Breathing Technique broke through the limit and advanced towards level 12, his four great strength breathing technique systems.

Red Lotus, Black Whale, King Kong, and Ostrich Mountain had already taken shape.

However, the Ostrich Mountain Breathing Technique was still at the maximum of level 11, and Levi had yet to break it.

He planned to wait a little longer and see if he could encounter a perfect-grade breathing technique enhanced by Strength in his legs. Then, he would imitate the giant and the Saint Ape and give birth to a new mutated breathing technique.

All in all, mutated breathing techniques seemed to be relatively powerful.

The next day.

Levi wandered aimlessly through the streets like a streetwalker.

He was very curious. With his perception range, if there were Blood Clan or other monsters in Myriad Dragon City, it should be impossible for them to escape his perception.

Up until now, Levi had not sensed any monster’s aura.

In such a situation, there were only two possibilities.

The monsters were either not in the city at all.

Either that or the monster was in the center of Myriad Dragon City, a place that he had never investigated.

Levi looked at the location of the Church of the Dragon God.

Fearing the power of the Church, Levi would deliberately avoid the Church when he used Perception.

In his opinion, most monsters were courting death by hiding in the Church.

However, he could not rule out the possibility that the most dangerous place was the safest place.

“The Blood Clan have the ability to change their appearance at will. They might really be hiding in the Church,” Levi muttered to himself.

He planned to focus on the Church’s surroundings and see if he could find any clues.

Six days later, in the middle of the night.

Levi was cultivating when he suddenly opened his eyes.

“A suspicious person has appeared.”

Over the past few days, he had been keeping a close eye on the Church.

He finally found some clues.

He observed that someone would leave the church in the middle of the night every once in a while and leave the city alone.

And this person was the head priest of Myriad Dragon City’s Dragon God Church, Bancroft!

“Strange, I can’t sense any aura of the Blood Clan.”

Levi had also come into contact with the Blood Clan. His Golden Snake’s Message also contained the aura of the Blood Clan.

Although the auras of every Blood Clan were slightly different, Levi’s senses should be able to detect it.

Unless this head priest was not a member of the Blood Clan, or he had an extremely high-end technique to conceal his aura.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He was about to go out and follow the head priest.

At this moment, another figure sneaked out of the church.

Levi stopped what he was doing.

This figure was burly and looked like a knight. Levi had seen this knight before.

He was the leader of the Holy Dragon Knights stationed in Myriad Dragon City. He was an expert on the same level as the White Horse Knight and was only one step away from becoming a legendary knight.

He seemed to be called Hogg. He was almost the strongest person in Myriad Dragon City and even the East Pole Empire on the surface. His status was similar to the Fist of the Empire.

This captain often led the Holy Dragon Knights to patrol the city, so Levi was more familiar with him.

According to Levi’s information, Hogg had a good reputation among the people. He was a very prestigious expert.

One was the head priest, and the other was the leader of the knights. They both snuck out of the Church in the middle of the night and headed out of the city.

This behavior was very suspicious.

After waiting for a while, no one else appeared.

Levi’s figure disappeared into the night.

Outside Myriad Dragon City.

The head priest’s figure advanced in the night. His pace became faster and faster, and soon, he disappeared into the black forest ahead. Soon, the knight Hogg appeared at the edge of the forest.

His gaze was calm and his expression was firm.

He had always been ordered to investigate the truth behind the evil beings in Myriad Dragon City.

However, after experiencing countless hardships and gathering all the clues he had gathered, he realized that these clues actually pointed to a person he had never suspected.

The head priest of the Myriad Dragon City’s Dragon God Church!

Lord Bancroft!

The headquarters of the Church of the Dragon God was not in Myriad Dragon City but in the tall Dragon King Mountain.

However, Bancroft’s position as head priest was one of the top among all the head priests in the Church of the Dragon God.

Such a head priest, who was respected by his believers and knights, was a big shot who could talk and laugh with the lord of the East Pole Empire in the palace. He was actually the mastermind behind the recent evil deeds in the Myriad Dragon City.

This was something Hogg couldn’t accept.

However, after his repeated investigations….

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 501 - Chapter 501: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood clan! (2)

Chapter 501: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood clan! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He knew that perhaps that was the truth.

He thought for a moment and secretly sent a signal to the knights to gather. In the end, he decided to follow them and take a look.

The Black Forest was boundless and eerie.

After walking for a long time, the head priest came to a dark cave.

The dense bushes covered this place, and some bats flew in and out from time to time.

The head priest looked nervous and stepped in.

The cave entrance didn’t look big, but it was very deep. The deeper they went, the more cramped the space became. Along the way, there were white bones everywhere.

The head priest walked for a long time before arriving at an underground karst cave filled with stalactites.

He raised his head. The stone wall was densely packed with black bats. These bats’ eyes emitted a green light that was extremely terrifying.

In an underground blood pool in the karst cave, the corpses of some animals and even all kinds of human corpses could be seen everywhere. There were Lords and children soaking in the blood.

A bloody aura filled this space. In the blood pool, there were two blood-colored monsters floating motionlessly. It was unknown if they were dead or alive.

“You’re here, head priest Bancroft, my old friend. Did you bring me any delicious desserts?” A hoarse voice echoed in the cave.

The head priest looked around, but there was no one.

His forehead was covered in cold sweat, and his entire body was trembling involuntarily.

“Lord Yasad, I’ve already fulfilled our agreement. While you’re awake, you’ve also enjoyed the delicious blood food provided by me. I think it’s time for you to fulfill your promise. Don’t forget, you swore on the Blood River Will,” the head priest said boldly.

“My friend, have you thought it through?” A tall and thin blood-red figure appeared behind the head priest. His long nails gently caressed the back of the head priest.

The head priest felt a chill down his spine. He turned his head abruptly and saw the flesh monster that looked like a skinned corpse looking at him with a faint smile.

“I’ve thought it through. I want to become a Blood Clan.” The head priest swallowed his saliva and said firmly.

“Are you prepared to betray the King of Ten Thousand Dragons you believe in?” Yasad sneered.

“Other than power and money, believing in the King of Ten Thousand Dragons has not brought me any substantial benefits. In this era, without Strength, the first two are all fabrications. I’m willing to become a member of the Blood Clan and join the Blood River Will’s camp,” the head priest said. Clearly, he had already thought it through.

“It’s not that easy to join the Blood Clan. Your test hasn’t ended yet. In the next month, I want ten delicious young children to eat. It’s best if they’re virgins under the age of fourteen. This is the best delicacy in the world.” Yasad’s voice echoed in the head priest’s ears. This Primary Blood Clan member licked his lips and revealed a cruel smile.

“What? Ten virgins? Yasad, although our contract says that I will provide you with blood and food, you are going too far! Although I, Bancroft, am not a good person, I can’t do such a heartless thing!”

The head priest’s face twitched, and he could not help but question.

After he unintentionally came into contact with this legendary immortal Blood

Clan powerhouse, he had a strong desire for the power of the Blood Clan.

Thus, he made a deal with this Primary Blood Clan Yasad Lösenba. He was in charge of secretly providing blood food for Yasad, and Yasad offered his first embrace to him.

In order to prevent the other party from turning hostile, the head priest even used the mysticism knowledge he had to make Yasad swear an oath to the Blood River Will.

As far as he knew, any Blood Clan could not casually swear an oath to the Blood River Will. Once they made a blood oath, they had to complete it.

Every Primary Blood Clan only had one chance to be embraced. Those who were embraced would become the first-generation Secondary Blood Clan.

The first-generation Secondary Blood Clan could also turn an ordinary person into a second-generation Secondary Blood Clan.

The head priest’s idea was to first become the first generation Secondary Blood Clan, then he would turn his bloodline descendants into the second generation Secondary Blood Clan.

This way, his family could become a transcendent family.

Of course, such a dragon could not last more than four generations.

Unless the origin of the Primary Blood Clan was extremely powerful, ordinary Primary Blood Clan were limited to four generations.

But no matter what, wouldn’t it be much better to become a Blood Clan family than a traditional knight family?

What era was it now, and he was still cultivating the traditional breathing technique?

He did not need to cultivate the breathing technique to obtain power comparable to that of a grand knight. He could easily live for hundreds of years and regenerate his flesh and blood. The price he had to pay was that he hated sunlight and needed to suck human blood.

Compared to the benefits of becoming a Blood Clan, this price was negligible.

As the head priest of the Church, he had absorbed the blood and sweat of the believers and citizens of Myriad Dragon City over the years. It was much more than the amount of human blood he had absorbed as a member of the Blood Clan.

From the beginning to the end, the head priest did not think of himself as a person of high morals.

Who would be a head priest if they had high morals?

Therefore, he had already considered becoming a Blood Clan.

“My old friend, this is the last time. As long as you complete this test, I can transform you into the Blood Clan that you dream of. You will have an unimaginable lifespan. I’ve already sworn on the Blood River Will. Would I lie to you?” Yasad revealed a terrifying smile and said softly..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 502 - Chapter 502: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (3)

Chapter 502: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The head priest struggled internally before saying coldly, “Alright, Yasad, this is the last time. If you go back on your word again, or if you want to harm me, the backup plan I left behind will immediately leak the location of this Blood Clan nest to the Church of the Dragon God’s headquarters.

“At that time, this nest will be completely flattened by the reincarnated saint of the headquarters with the Sealing Sacred Objects. You don’t want to watch your compatriots who are still sleeping in the blood pool die in their sleep…”

Yasad did not get angry when he heard the threat in the head priest’s words.

He was a dignified member of the Primary Blood Clan, so why would he care

about the threat of the bread?

Humans were just the bread of the Blood Clan and had been since ancient times.

“Alright, my friend, it’s time for you to leave. There seems to be some bread coming to visit you.” The corners of Yasad’s mouth curled up as he looked meaningfully at the entrance of the cave with a bloodthirsty expression.

The head priest turned around. Just as he was about to leave, he realized that at the exit in the distance, teams of knights in Holy Dragon Armor appeared one after another and surrounded the Blood Clan nest.

These knights were all tall and strong. The weakest one was a mid-level knight, and there were several grand knights among them.

Everyone looked at their head priest Bancroft in disbelief. This head priest, who they thought was approachable, was actually secretly colluding with the Blood Clan.

The knight Hogg was surrounded by black gas. His body seemed to be made of burning ashes. The charcoal and blazing flames intertwined, emitting a scorching aura.

There was also a flame burning in his eyes. It was a flame called anger.

“Head priest, you have betrayed the Dragon King. Those who disobey the Dragon King should be punished by the Holy Dragon!” Hogg shook his head and sighed.

“Hogg?” The head priest’s expression changed.

Then, he continued, “You shouldn’t have come, because not only did you kill yourself, but you also killed these young men from the Holy Dragon Knights.

You’re no match for Yasad.”

Behind the head priest, the blood-colored figure, Yasad, drooled crazily. “There’s so much powerful blood food. Although it’s a little old, the taste is rich. It’s not bad. Since you took the initiative to come to me, I, Yasad, won’t be polite.”

The knight Hogg said calmly, “I might die, but before I die, I’ll be satisfied if I can get rid of the traitors and find the nest of the Blood Clan of Myriad Dragon City.”

“Holy Dragon Knights! Hear my roar! Charge with me!”

Hogg pointed his longsword at the sky and spat out a pillar of scorching smoke. He was like an apocalyptic dragon that was about to breathe.

“An ant trying to shake a tree. You overestimate yourself!”

Yasad’s figure suddenly sped up. Like a blood-colored ghost, he directly rushed into the middle of the knights.

The knights’ battle formation was instantly broken. In front of the absolute suppression of the Primary Blood Clan,

Other than the grand knights, the so-called Holy Dragon Knights were nothing.

In Hogg’s eyes, there was only the head priest who was preparing to slip away in the chaos.

He rushed directly to the head priest. Although the head priest was also a grand knight, he was already old and his strength was long gone.

Under Hogg’s terrorist attack, this head priest was instantly defeated and had his head taken by Hogg.

The head priest racked his brains but ultimately failed to become a Blood Clan.

Then, Hogg charged towards Yasad.

Yasad’s body exploded, turning into a thick mist of blood that scurried around the cave.

All the knights who were touched by the blood mist soon turned into dried corpses.

“Courageous buns are also buns. There’s no difference.” Amidst the blood mist, Yasad’s mocking laughter could be heard.

Hogg’s Black Gas Entwined Sword!

He charged forward without any regard for his own safety!

He watched as the knights fell one by one.

Not long after, he was the only one left in the entire cave.

Hogg had underestimated the terror of the Blood Clan. Even his grand knight comrades were so weak in front of the Primary Blood Clan.

He fell into deep self-blame. He was the one who caused the deaths of these loyal knights!

“Even if the monster is killed, it will also die! Gray Destruction Cross Slash!”

He was not afraid at all. The powerful sword skill passed down from his ancestors erupted, and the cross-shaped sword light that emitted a gray light streaked across the void, dispersing the blood mist!

Yasad’s muffled groan came from the blood mist.

Hogg used the black gas to cause considerable damage to the blood mist.

Yasad’s figure appeared. There was actually a wound wrapped in black gas on his chest. Countless ashes were attached to the wound to prevent it from healing.

Hogg panted heavily as he looked at the terrifying Blood Clan.

Even if he used his full strength, he could only cause such an insignificant wound…

Hogg couldn’t help but feel sad. Was there still hope for mankind?

He had almost reached the peak of the path of a knight. Even if he was a legendary knight, he was confident that he could exchange more than ten moves with the other party without losing.

But even so, he could not kill the other party.

Could it be that this monster was really immortal?

“As a human, you can actually hurt me. Hahaha, I, Yasad, am willing to call you the strongest mortal below a legendary knight!

“However, even legendary knights were no match for me. I’m not someone those Secondary Blood Clan can compare to.

“No matter how strong humans are, if they don’t become wizards, they will still be mortals! ”

Yasad’s figure condensed, and the phantom of the Blood River appeared behind him. The terrifying true body of the Primary Blood Clan was completely revealed, and a four-meter-tall deformed flesh monster appeared. Its body was hunched, and it was drooling..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 503 - Chapter 503: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (4)

Chapter 503: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The monster laughed wildly and turned into a blood light. The huge blood claw sent the knight Hogg flying.

The armor deformed and tore, and a deep claw mark appeared on the knight’s chest. Countless ashes danced around him, quickly healing his injuries.

“Interesting. Not a bad self-healing ability,” said Yasad with a smile. His terrifying claw attacks became more and more ferocious.

The speed of the knight Hogg was far inferior to Yasad’s. There was no way for him to dodge.

He was sent flying by the sharp claws again and again, and the wounds on his body increased. His self-healing ability could no longer keep up with the speed of the wounds.

“Too weak, too weak!” Yasad attacked Hogg frantically.

Hogg was like a kite with a broken string. He was continuously struck by Yasad in the air, and in the end, he landed on the stone wall of the cave with a bang.

Clan are only so-so.”

Hogg weakly leaned against the stone wall, revealing a relieved smile.

His bones were broken and he was bleeding profusely. He was on the verge of death and was seriously injured.

“Stubborn little bun.” Yasad looked calm on the surface, but he was also slightly shocked on the inside.

This human’s willpower and physique were much stronger than he had imagined. If he was given more time, he might become a legendary knight.

“It’s over.” Yasad increased his speed, his arm transforming into a bloody blade that wanted to tear Hogg into pieces.

There was a thud.

Yasad seemed to have bumped into something hard.

He was sent flying and landed on the ground.

He looked ahead and saw a burly figure standing in front of the Hogg knight.

This was a well-proportioned middle-aged man with silver hair and a beard. He had a kind of majestic and masculine beauty.

He didn’t seem to have done anything. He just stood there and blocked his terrifying attack.

“If he’s the strongest mortal, then what about me?” Levi asked with a smile.

“Who… who are you? This is impossible!” Yasad’s face was crazy as he rushed forward again.

His attacks rained down on the silver-haired middle-aged man like a storm.

The sharp claws and the blood saber seemed to have cut into the steel body. Sparks flew everywhere, and the sound of metal colliding could be heard.

Levi did not move and allowed the Primary Blood Clan to hit him a hundred times.

Yasad panted as he looked at the human in front of him. The human’s clothes had been torn apart, revealing his body that was covered in dark golden scales.

Yasad’s attacks only left light scratches on the dark golden scales. Then, these scratches quickly healed.

In other words, he had not broken through this person’s defense at all!

How was this possible?

He was a noble Primary Blood Clan!

How could there be a human who could block his attack?

Even a legendary knight couldn’t resist his attack.

And from the looks of it, this person’s methods were not those of a wizard!

“You’re not human! What kind of monster are you?!”

Yasad asked in horror. This person was definitely not human, but some powerful monster that exceeded his understanding! It might be a Lizardman or a dragon descendant!

He felt fear.

The last time he had such a feeling was a hundred years ago. He had unintentionally provoked a wizard hidden in the human world.

However, the man in front of him did not look like a wizard at all, and he did not use any spells.

He used his physical body to block the attack of a Primary Blood Clan.

“Damn it, you’re the monster! Your entire family are monsters! I’m a human!”

Levi broke through his defenses and flew into a rage.

His figure suddenly disappeared and turned into a bloody light.

He hated people calling him a monster the most!

“I, Levi, am a pure human with 100% human blood!”

Before Yasad could react, Levi’s large hand had already grabbed his neck tightly.

The violent black gas completely imprisoned him. Yasad was restrained by Levi’s huge force and could not move.

As a Bloodthirst Knight, it was naturally easy for him to deal with a Primary Blood Clan of the lowest level.

He took out the Spirit Binding Ring and chanted an incantation.

An illusory circle appeared in the Spirit Binding Ring.

Then, it landed between Yasad’s eyebrows and wrapped around his soul.

Not long after, Yasad stopped struggling.

Levi put him down. Yasad lowered his head and bowed to Levi.

This was a sign that the Spirit Binding Ring had succeeded in forcefully forming a contract.

Levi made Yasad stay at the Bug House.

He was elated. He did not expect to contract a Primary Blood Clan so easily.

“The Primary Blood Clan who were once extremely terrifying to me, now it seems that their strength is only so-so.” Levi sighed.

With the passage of time, other than the hidden power of the Church, he was basically invincible in the world.

Levi looked at the corpses on the ground and could not help but sigh.

Although he could save these people in advance, he did not have a good impression of the Church.

Therefore, he chose to attack last.

The reason why he saved the knight Hogg was naturally because of the other party’s breathing technique and sword skill.

While Levi was secretly watching the battle, he realized that this knight Hogg must have cultivated some powerful physique breathing technique similar to the Undying Bird Breathing Technique.

Not only did it have self-healing abilities, but it could also prevent others from self-healing.

This breathing technique was really heaven-defying!

This breathing technique fusion should belong to Levi!

Thus, he saved Hogg.

Hogg was shocked. His mind was filled with the scene of Yasad being subdued by that man..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 504 - Chapter 504: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (5)

Chapter 504: Mortal Body, Crushing the Blood Clan! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As the most powerful man in the East Pole Empire and the man closest to a legendary knight, he knew how powerful Yasad was. Even legendary knights might not be his match.

However, Yasad was unable to fight back in front of this middle-aged silver-haired man. This gap seemed to be even greater than the gap between him and Yasad. After all, he could at least break through Yasad’s defense.

Levi came over and looked at Hogg’s injuries. Then, he went straight to the point and said, “I don’t like to beat around the bush. I saved you because I have a motive. Give me your breathing technique inheritance diagram and sword skill, and I can save you.”

This was the confidence brought about by strength. There was no need to beat around the bush. He could just ask for it!

Hogg was stunned. Clearly, he hadn’t expected this man in front of him to be so simple and crude.

Then, he smiled bitterly and said, “My inheritance diagram is in my family.

Why do you want my family’s breathing technique inheritance diagram?”

“Alright, upon the King of Ten Thousand Dragons, I, Hogg, agree to your conditions.” Hogg collapsed to the ground and swore to the heavens.

“I don’t have faith. I don’t believe in swearing. This is a contract slate. Don’t have any thoughts of resisting.

“This way, I’ll extract a portion of your spiritual force and make it into a mark. Then, we’ll form a contract. If you violate the terms of the contract, your soul will dissipate and you’ll die! ”

He took out a contract slate. Although it was used to regulate the contract between wizards, it could also work on mortals.

However, although mortals also had spiritual force, they clearly did not know how to condense spiritual force imprints themselves.

Therefore, it required the cooperation of mortals to allow Levi to extract his spiritual force to form a mark.

After thinking for a while, Hogg nodded and said, “It seems that I don’t have a choice now.”

Just like that, Levi successfully signed an unequal contract with Hogg. On this contract, there was only Hogg’s obligation, and Levi did not have any obligation.

“As long as you don’t violate the contract and honestly hand over what I want, nothing will happen to you.”

Levi fed Hogg the healing potion he had refined and said, “I’ll stay in the Myriad Dragon City for a few days. Remember to look for me with the inheritance diagram and sword skills. If you try to play any tricks through the Church, you’ll regret it. Knight Hogg, the number one genius of the Inferno Dragon Family in a hundred years.”

Hogg nodded.

Levi’s powerful strength and the confidence in his words made Hogg understand.

The mysterious man in front of him had extraordinary strength. He should be a peerless expert who hid in the mortal world and had the strength to fear the Church!

After consuming Levi’s Sacred Blood Potion and relying on his powerful physique, Hogg’s injuries were almost healed in no time.

He stood up and said goodbye to Levi before turning around and disappearing into the night.

Levi continued to explore the cave. In the depths of the cave, Levi saw a blood pool.

In the blood pool, two terrifying-looking Primary Blood Clan were sleeping.

The intense battle just now did not wake them up.

Levi decided to go all out. He threw the two sleeping Primary Blood Clan into the Bug House and let the Saint Scorpions watch over them.

If they woke up and caused trouble, Levi could just kill them again.

After confirming that there was nothing of value in the nest, Levi burned all the corpses on the ground and left the wilderness.

Three days later.

In the Shining Tavern of Myriad Dragon City.

In the small private room.

Knight Hogg looked at the mysterious man in front of him.

He was a man of his word. He had obtained the breathing technique inheritance diagram and the sword skill book of the Gray Destruction Cross Slash from his family.

Right now, he was the family head of the Hogg family, so he was in charge.

“That’s right. You have the character and potential to become a legendary knight. If you’re tired of life in the Church, you can contact me at the Shining Tavern.

“Follow me and you’ll see a wider world. Remember, give me a reply within half a year.”

Levi extended an invitation to Knight Hogg. Other than believing in the King of Ten Thousand Dragons, this knight had no shortcomings. In short, Levi admired him more.

If he became a legendary knight, he might be able to use it.

Moreover, after his investigations and observations in Myriad Dragon City,

Although this knight Hogg was a little old-fashioned, he was a good person. He was upright, but he was too rash.

“Thank you for your appreciation, senior. I will seriously consider what you said.”

The knight Hogg said with a solemn expression.

He did not expect that a peerless expert like this would actually invite him. What kind of honor was this?

After experiencing this incident, he realized that without strength, faith was meaningless!

If he wanted to avenge his comrades, at the very least, he had to become a legendary knight to have the ability to fight against the Blood Clan!

In the end, Hogg excitedly left the tavern.

Levi opened the Inferno Dragon Family’s inheritance diagram and sword skill book.

“Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique and Gray Destruction Cross Slash.”

“A legendary physique breathing technique and a powerful sword skill created by the legendary knight of the Inferno Dragon Family.. This trip to Myriad Dragon City is worth it! “

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 505 - Chapter 505: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (1)

Chapter 505: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

From these two breathing techniques, it could be seen that the Inferno Dragon Family that Hogg belonged to was once a family of knights who had given birth to legendary knights.

However, the East Pole Empire was too far away from the Emerald Kingdom. This legendary knight named Ash Knight was too unfamiliar to Levi.

Levi also remembered that the instruction manual for his Rowling Crystal had mentioned a legendary ninth-circle creature, the Ash Dragon.

“If I’m not wrong, the Infernal Dragon mentioned in the Infernal Dragon breathing technique should be related to the Infernal Dragon. Either the two are the same kind or the Infernal Dragon is a superior existence of the Infernal Dragon.”

As the Infernal Dragon breathing technique was on the same level as the Red Lotus Breathing Technique, the Infernal Dragon itself should not be much weaker than the Red Lotus Dragon.

The next day.

Not long after obtaining the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique and the Gray Destruction Cross Slash, Levi successfully imitated them.

After that, Levi spent a day mastering the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique and the Gray Destruction Cross Slash.

Levi—

Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 1 (23/1000)

Gray Destruction Cross Slash: Level 1 (12/1000). Special Effect: High Speed

Power (Level 1)

After confirming that emulate could be cultivated, Levi returned the sole copy of the breathing technique and sword arts inheritance book to Knight Hogg.

Although he could use his strength to take away the original copy and make the knight Hogg angry but not dare to say anything, that would definitely not sit well with him, and there was no need.

In any case, the techniques could also be cultivated using Emulate.

Perhaps Levi could gradually release some clues and rent the breathing techniques of the major families at a high price. After Levi succeeded in emulating, he would return them.

Of course, such a thing had to be done in secret, and it could only be done at different times. Different brokers would do it in his place and contact him individually.

Otherwise, some observant people would definitely suspect why someone was secretly collecting fake copies of the breathing technique inheritance diagrams of the various large families.

The reason given by the collector of the breathing techniques might not be enough to convince them.

In that case, Levi would not have to worry about the breathing technique inheritance diagram anymore.

The secret medicine needed for the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique was similar to other Dragon Clan breathing techniques. The ambergris was its main ingredient.

In this mortal world, only Earthly Dragon Beasts could produce ambergris.

He couldn’t help but mourn for the Earthly Dragon Beast. Perhaps in the mortal world, the Earthly Dragon Beast wasn’t the only beast with the Dragon Clan’s bloodline.

However, during the long process, the other wild beasts were all killed by the knights’ secret medicine. Only the powerful Earthly Dragon Beasts that could give birth to several children survived until now.

Most of the ambergris used to make the secret medicine came from Leviathan and the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard.

According to his research, an existence like the Inferno Dragon should have fire element affinity. Therefore, Levi finally chose to use the ambergris produced by the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard to make secret medicine for cultivation.

With his current realm, he might not even need two years to cultivate the

Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique from zero to the maximum of level 11.

At that time, wouldn’t it be wonderful to mutate and fuse the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique and the Undying Bird Breathing Technique?

“Now, there’s only the most difficult breathing technique left.” Levi sighed.

As for the other Gray Destruction Cross Slash, this sword skill was similar to the Golden Cross Slash.

The Golden Cross Slash progressed step by step from Vibration Force to Ripple Force and Revolving Force.

In short, the Golden Cross Slash was a wide-ranging sword technique that sought to maximize the user’s strength.

As for the Gray Destruction Cross Slash, there was only one technique for exerting strength, and it was called High Speed Power.

This was a sword technique that pursued the speed of sword skills. In the world of martial arts, only speed was invincible!

When the user could cultivate the power of high speed to the limit and cultivate the Gray Destruction Cross Slash to the maximum.

Then, the power of high speed could transform into the indestructible Gray Destruction Power that could destroy everything!

What was Gray Destruction?

In an instant, countless cross slashes were slashed out, enveloping the target and completely annihilating it, turning it into dust.

Even a tiny speck of dust in the air would be cut into countless pieces by the impenetrable high-speed cross.

In theory, if he was fast enough, he could slash out enough cross slashes.

The Gray Destruction Cross Slash could become a true “Atomic Slash”.

Of course, even the creator of the Gray Destruction Cross Slash was far from reaching that realm. It was just a guess.

“What a powerful sword skill. It’s not inferior to the Golden Cross Slash at all! It has an extremely high growth limit!”

Similar to the Revolving Force, the latter was theoretically powerful enough. The Revolving Force could penetrate an entire world. If the former had a terrifying speed, the Gray Destruction Power could destroy and turn everything into dust!

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1037, Month of Wheatfield.

Levi embarked on the journey home.

Knight Hogg could not leave the Church of the Dragon God for the time being. The relationship between his family and the Church was complicated, and it was not easy to leave just because he wanted to.

Furthermore, Knight Hogg had a strong belief in the King of Ten Thousand Dragons.

Although Levi did not have faith, he respected the beliefs of others. In this era, faith was innocent.

In the days that followed.

The knight Hogg accepted an investigation from the headquarters of the Church of the Dragon God.

Hogg told the emissary from the headquarters about the Blood Clan who had wreaked havoc in Myriad Dragon City and the results of his investigation.

Due to the contract he had signed with Levi, he had changed his words to avoid exposing Levi’s identity.

In fact, from the beginning to the end, Hogg did not know Levi’s true identity and appearance..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 506 - Chapter 506: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (2)

Chapter 506: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

In the end, in Hogg’s words, this matter became a collusion between the head priest and a few Secondary Blood Clan members. They were killed by the members of the Holy Dragon Knights led by Hogg at the cost of their lives.

Regardless of whether the Church believed it or not, there were no other clues at the crime scene.

The power of Hogg’s family in the Church was not small, so this matter passed.

Of course, family scandals could not be made public. The Church only silently changed a head priest, and this matter did not leak out.

Otherwise, it would definitely not be beneficial for the Church of the Dragon God to maintain its rule if the majority of the believers knew what the head priest had done.

Chaos among the Blood Clan in various regions was becoming more and more frequent, and the Church of the Dragon God didn’t have time to waste on a closed case.

As long as they confirmed that the Blood Clan nest was destroyed, the Church would be at ease.

On Dragon King Mountain.

A half-naked teenager was sitting cross-legged on the majestic dome of the temple at the peak of the mountain.

His body was strong and well-proportioned. His long black hair draped over his shoulders, and his bronze skin emitted a metallic luster. His eyes seemed to be made of gold, and there was an inextinguishable golden flame burning in them.

His name was Dragon.

He was the reincarnated Dragon King saint of this generation.

In the current Church of the Dragon God, other than the four Dragon King Apostles who had been cultivating in seclusion on the Dragon King Mountain for hundreds of years, dragons who were only in their teens were already the strongest.

This was the power of a reincarnated saint. His power came from the King of Ten Thousand Dragons in the astral world. As long as he grew, he could continuously become stronger and finally reach the limit of Strength that this human body could reach. He would help the Church of the Dragon God tide through this calamity and complete his mission perfectly.

“The Blood Clan nest outside Myriad Dragon City isn’t an ordinary Secondary Blood Clan nest at all. It’s a true Primary Blood Clan nest. No matter what, Hogg is no match for the Primary Blood Clan.

“Someone else killed the Primary Blood Clan. However, who could it be? A legendary knight hidden in this world? Or a random wild wizard passing by?” Dragon muttered to himself.

He didn’t blame Hogg. Although he knew that Hogg wasn’t telling the truth, Hogg’s loyalty was clear to all. His faith was incomparably firm.

He was just curious.

There were not many existences in this world who could kill the Primary Blood

Clan.

“Forget it. As long as it doesn’t hinder me, why should I be so conflicted?”

Gods who lived in the astral world were not omnipotent, and they had no way of knowing everything in the human world.

Most of the time, the God of the astral world needed an agent from the lower realm, which was the prayer of the church, to know what was happening in the human world.

A wizard named Sauron once said, “The so-called God is just a wizard who has more knowledge and is closest to the truth.”

Therefore, most wizards did not believe in God. Instead, they believed in the knowledge that wizards created themselves.

Without thinking about these trivial matters, the dragon continued to cultivate with his eyes closed. He was bathed in the mountain wind and morning dew. With the world as his blanket, he was not strong enough. Now, he still needed the protection of the four Dragon King Apostles.

When he truly became a saint, he would rule the world again.

He would fight openly and secretly with the six old opponents who had competed or cooperated with him for countless years. He would fight to the end with the transcendent existences who swarmed over and converged here.

He was a dragon.

No matter how the world described dragons, there was one adjective that could not be avoided:

Powerful!

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1037, Month of Wheatfield.

Levi rushed back to the Emerald Kingdom.

Along the way, he traveled to several countries and collected some breathing techniques.

Unfortunately, good things like the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique or the Gray Destruction Cross Slash were never seen again.

Of course, it was not completely fruitless. Levi had at least obtained a shallow-grade breathing technique. Moreover, he had cultivated this breathing technique to the limit during the journey.

This Perception breathing technique was called the Rain Toad Breathing Technique. The Special Effect was also a simple Vibration Perception, far inferior to the Human-Faced Owl.

Therefore, Levi used the Rain Toad Breathing Technique as a material to break the limit. He fused the Human-Faced Owl Breathing Technique and the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique and mutated them. After breaking the limit, he cultivated them to the limit.

Levi—

Heavenly Owl Breathing Technique: Level 8 (Maximum). Special Effects: Transcendent Perception, Spider Sensing, Favored By The Night, Heavenly Wind Heart.

The Heavenly Owl Breathing Technique was mutated from the Human-Faced Owl Breathing Technique and the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique.

Therefore, the Heavenly Eagle’s top-notch vision was also integrated with the Human-Faced Owl’s Top Perception.

At this point, Levi’s Transcendent Perception was finally born!

[Transcendent Perception: You have extraordinary vision, hearing, and perception of vibrations on the surface of your body. You can investigate everything in the range of your Perception through multiple dimensions and layers of perception.]

Basically, the perception effect after this mutation was similar to what Levi had guessed.

From the initial Vibration Perception to the integration of hearing and vision Perception, it became the current Transcendent Perception.

Levi’s perception was increasing exponentially.

Of course, what surprised Levi the most was the other Special Effect.

[Heavenly Wind Heart: The Heavenly Owl is the son of the sky and the wind. You have a portion of Heavenly Owl’s talent for wind element affinity. Your speed of cultivating wind element-related spells and Meditation Arts has increased significantly. This Special Effect cannot be upgraded.]

“The effect of this Heavenly Wind Heart should mainly come from the Heavenly Eagle behind the Heavenly Eagle Breathing Technique. In this world, most eagle-type transcendent creatures are favored by the sky and the wind. They are mainly wind element affinity. After fusing and mutating with the Human-Faced Owl breathing technique, I accidentally activated this characteristic..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 507 - Chapter 507: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (3)

Chapter 507: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“In that case, I should be able to cultivate the Storm Faction’s spells and Meditation Arts in the future. Among the four elements—Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—I’ve already given birth to Earth Pulse, Dance of the Fire God, and the Heavenly Wind Heart. Now, I only have the talent of water element affinity. This is really a pleasant surprise. I originally wanted to find clues in the inheritance of Duncan or the Van Helsing family, but I don’t need them now.”

This also gave Levi an inspiration. Perhaps he did not have to risk his life to go to Heavenly Mountain to search for the Van Helsing family’s inheritance.

As long as he cultivated some breathing techniques that might be related to this element, it was also possible to give birth to dual elements.

For example, the Frost Giant Breathing Technique gave birth to the Frost Heart Special Effect, allowing Levi to have the frost element affinity.

“This trip to the human world was worth it. Not only did I solve the problem of breaking through the Legendary Physique, but I also cultivated Transcendent Perception and accidentally obtained a wind element affinity.”

Levi was overjoyed. The ticket to the sub- dimensional portal was not wasted.

As for the Storm Faction’s Meditation Art and spells, Levi had them in his storage bag.

He planned to return to the Wizard World and cultivate along the way.

For some reason, with the appearance of the Heavenly Wind Heart, Levi had a vague feeling.

If he could gather the Special Effects of the four elements and learn the

Meditation Arts of the four traditional factions, Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, the four elements that constituted the Aether Power, would all be gathered in Levi’s body.

What would happen then?

Levi had also heard that in ancient times, there were other wizards who cultivated the four major factions and advanced together. However, other than mastering more spells and being more comprehensive, there was nothing special.

Whether it was the upper limit of spiritual force or the upper limit of spell power, they were no different from ordinary wizards.

Therefore, as time passed, no wizards did this anymore because it was a complete waste of time.

A wizard who could learn the four Meditation Arts, Earth, Fire, Wind, and

Water, at the same time, must be a wizard with the talent of the Children of Chaos. Their cultivation was much slower than the Children of the Elements, to begin with, and they had to take care of the four major factions at the same time.

Since ancient times, only a few children of Chaos had become official wizards, let alone have great achievements.

Levi only did this because he had the proficiency panel.

His intuition told him that Brother Pan might give him a big surprise.

Levi finally arrived at Flower City on a peaceful afternoon.

He enveloped the entire city with Transcendent Perception, excluding the Church, of course.

Although there shouldn’t be any strong people in the church of Flower City,

However, now that the saints of the major churches had basically arrived, Levi felt that it was better to be safe. He did not know how strong the saints were, but as the spokesperson of the astral world, they should not be too bad.

“Everything is normal. Other than Andrew, there are no Blood Clan, no evil spirits, nothing. I don’t know where that old man Anderson went.”

Levi arrived at Black Snake Castle.

Andrew was practicing the Blood Beast Breathing Technique.

This was also one of Levi’s missions.

On one hand, cultivating this could slightly increase Andrew’s strength. On the other hand, Levi wanted to see if the Blood Clan would have any special effects when cultivating the Blood Beast Breathing Technique.

Previously, Anderson had cultivated the Blood Beast Breathing Technique, and he had quickly cultivated it to its limit. After that, there was no more activity. Therefore, Levi wanted Andrew to give it a try and increase the number of experimental subjects.

Blood Beasts could be considered Blood Clan in essence, but they were only high-level existences.

In the Primary Blood Clan system, there was also a classification similar to the Abyss’s upper, middle, and lower nine levels. Level 9 was the highest, and level 1 was the lowest.

For example, the three Primary Blood Clan members that Levi had just captured were all low-level Level 1 Blood Clan. They only had the strength of First-Circle Wizards.

Levi estimated that the Blood Beast was at least a level 6 upper-level Blood Clan, comparable to a primordial soul wizard.

Above this nine-level system was the source of all the Blood Clan, the supreme Blood River Will!

If Andrew could use the Blood Beast Breathing Technique to break through the bloodline shackles of his Secondary Blood Clan, it would be a good thing for

Levi.

Andrew was very strong, barely half a legendary knight.

However, in this era where the Dark Wave was becoming more and more intense, such strength would one day not be able to keep up with the times.

At that time, he might not be able to keep his base in the human world.

He did not disturb Andrew’s cultivation. He changed his appearance and wandered around Flower City as an ordinary person.

After leaving the human world for twenty years, when he looked back… the changes didn’t seem to be that great.

According to the wizards’ research on the Multidimensional Plane, the development of mortal civilization in any plane ruled by the gods was basically very slow. This was because the gods needed some fixed believers, and the religion was essentially a manifestation of ignorance.

If the strength of mortals developed too quickly, be it on the path of wizards or in other technological directions, one day, the mortals who advanced at high speed would gradually abandon their faith in the gods and believe in the knowledge and technology in their hands.

Some of the braver ones might even try to… slay gods! It was said that the reason why the gods were more afraid of Legendary Wizards was because Sauron had once developed a Legendary spell that specialized in targeting gods..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 508 - Chapter 508: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (4)

Chapter 508: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Therefore, to the high and mighty gods, mortals should be ignorant, singing praises of God’s virtue, mastering “knowledge”, and mastering ‘God Slaying Art” without any objections!

In the end, the result was that the kingdoms of the Seven Kingdoms Continent changed again and again. Just like chives. the dynasties changed. but the

technology did not develop much. Perhaps it was the same now. A thousand years ago, it was still the same…

Of course, Levi did not care about this. As long as they did not provoke him, the gods could do whatever they wanted.

In Black Snake Castle, the three brothers, who were already in their later years, were sleeping.

After sensing the familiar aura on Levi’s body, the three brothers stood up and looked around, letting out excited cries.

“Long time no see, little ones.” Levi appeared in front of them and said emotionally.

The Giant Bear of the Northern Territory did not have a long lifespan, and it was very difficult for it to live for more than 50 years. The three brothers were already in their later years, and their blood essence power was no longer at its peak.

With Andrew guarding them, they no longer needed to fight in all directions. With no worries about food and clothing, it was not impossible for them to live longer than 50 years in their natural state.

Although Levi wanted to help the three brothers find some ways to evolve, he didn’t seem to have any other choice other than the Life School of Thought’s bloodline modification path.

“You’re back, Master.” Andrew came to Levi’s side. He was alarmed by the three brothers’ voices and thought that a powerful enemy had unknowingly invaded the castle.

Unexpectedly, it was Levi.

“Hmm, is Harris dead?” Levi suddenly asked. He looked at the sky where a few snow eagles were soaring.

“Yes, Harris naturally died of old age a few years after Master left. However, we found him a partner previously, so he died without regrets. These young snow eagles are already Harris’ grandsons,” Andrew said.

“How are Hapes and Henders?” Levi asked.

“They’re fine. Let me bring you to take a look at them,” Andrew said.

“Okay.”

Levi followed Andrew and found Hapes and Henders in a hidden valley in the territory.

The more Levi looked at Hapes, the more he felt that this fellow looked very similar to the giant ape on the Yellow Earth Continent.

He was thinking that if he could not tame the giant ape, he would study the knowledge of the Life School of Thought and see if he could use the giant ape to evolve Hapes. That way, he could also solve the problem of Levi’s secret medicine.

After visiting his old friends, Levi and Andrew returned to the castle.

“Where’s Anderson?”

Levi asked.

“Anderson and the Black Knight have headed to the Secret Alliance’s headquarters.”

“Secret Alliance?” Levi was confused.

Andrew then gave Levi a rough introduction of the Blood Clan in the human world.

Ever since the last plane convergence, many Blood Clan members remained in the human world.

The Blood Clan in the human world were divided into two factions due to their different ideals.

Secret Alliance and Demonic Feast Alliance.

The Secret Alliance was relatively peaceful and low-key. They basically lived in seclusion. The blood they sucked was mainly from the Bloodbread Tree. Of course, they would occasionally suck the blood of humans who invaded their territory.

Although they also liked to drink human blood, this was not the Blood River Dimension after all, but the human world ruled by the Seven Gods.

Therefore, they knew that the situation was better than the situation. They knew how to keep a low profile and be Blood Clan. Under normal circumstances, they would not take the initiative to cause trouble.

The Blood Clan of the Secret Alliance were mainly Secondary Blood Clan members like Anderson. There were also some Primary Blood Clan who could restrain their desires.

The Demonic Feast Alliance was the exact opposite.

This faction believed that the Blood Clan were born noble and that humans were born to be food for blood.

Its members were mainly Primary Blood Clan and Secondary Blood Clan who had completely abandoned the bottom line of humans.

Basically, most of the Blood Clan who caused trouble were from the Demonic Feast Alliance.

This faction was led by the two most powerful Blood Clan clans, Lösenba and the Fellmocity.

As far as Andrew knew, the ancestors of these two Blood Clan families in the human world had the strength of a low-level level 2 Blood Clan.

However, the ancestors were asleep most of the time. The Blood Clan could reduce the consumption of their lifespan by sleeping. It was similar to the hibernation technique in science fiction works.

Of course, during their slumber, while their lifespan was depleted, the strength of the Blood Clan would stagnate or even decrease.

As for Anderson, he had gone to the Secret Alliance because he wanted to use the power of the Secret Alliance to exert pressure on the Demonic Feast

Alliance. He wanted to stop those busybodies who might bring calamity to the Blood Clan.

“I see.”

After Levi heard this, he said, “Then let Anderson give it a try.”

Levi’s heart was as calm as an ancient well.

Anderson would most likely fail.

In Levi’s opinion, the Blood Clan like the Secret Cultivation Alliance had kept a low profile because they were isolated in the human world. Now that the Blood River Plane was gradually approaching, they would have more support from their own clansmen.

These low-key Blood Clan might not be able to hold it in anymore.

Regardless, Anderson’s idea was good. After all, other than this method, he had no other choice.

With his and the Black Knight’s strength, they were too weak to change the overall situation.

Levi, on the other hand, couldn’t be bothered.

As he waited for Anderson and company to return, he returned to his secret room and released Yasad from the Bug House..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 509 - Chapter 509: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (5)

Chapter 509: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He looked inside the Bug House. The two Blood Clan members were still sleeping.

Ace was guarding the side to prevent these two fellows from causing trouble

after waking up in the Bug House.

Yasad appeared and stood there in a daze. “What’s your name?” Levi asked.

“Yasad Lösenba.”

“What’s with those two Blood Clan members?”

“Their true soul was injured in the battle with the Church, but they can’t cultivate their true soul in the human world. They can only wait for the next plane convergence by sleeping.”

“Didn’t you say that the true souls of the Blood Clan would return to the Blood River Plane to be reborn after death?” Levi asked with a frown.

“It’s true that you can be reborn, but after being reborn, your memories of your previous life are gone… What’s the difference between this and death?” Yasad said.

Levi understood.

He suddenly realized that if that was the case, the Blood River was close to another famous river.

That was the Underworld Source River of the Underworld!

Levi then asked a lot of questions about the Blood Clan.

It was inevitable for him to interact with the Blood Clan in the human world. Only by knowing his enemy and himself could he win a hundred battles,

Then, Levi sharpened his blade and began to draw blood from Yasad’s body. His Blood Beast Breathing Technique had long been unable to endure the thirst.

He wanted to see how effective the secret medicine refined by the Primary Blood Clan was.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1037, Month of Harvest.

After returning to Flower City, he began to consciously ask his servants to collect information about the nobles of the seven kingdoms.

He wanted to make a compilation roster. Then, according to this roster, he would choose some nobles with relatively passable reputation and quality. Andrew would secretly send people to gradually interact with these nobles.

Then, he would rent their ancestral breathing technique with gold coins or other items that the nobles were interested in. After Levi finished using emulate, he would return it to them.

Generally speaking, anyone who could become a great noble in the human world should have an excellent breathing technique.

If he could collect all these breathing techniques, Levi would not have to worry about breaking through the breathing technique limit in the future. Of course, his plan was to interact less with people in the early stages to test the effect.

If possible, he would gradually interact with more nobles in the future.

Now was the best time for Levi to collect the breathing techniques. Due to the disaster of the blue frost and the chaos of the Blood Clan, countless nobles in the mortal world were in a constant state of panic. Many nobles had already fallen into dire straits or even gone bankrupt.

What Levi did not lack was money. He believed that many nobles would be tempted if they could get a lot of gold coins just by renting their breathing techniques out for a period of time.

Most importantly, Levi had the ability to do all this. He did not provoke the Church on his own accord. He only secretly collected some breathing techniques. There should be no party that could stop him.

Just like that, another two months passed.

Through this method, Levi successfully obtained two excellent quality breathing techniques. After successfully copying using emulate, Levi returned the breathing techniques.

Even though these breathing techniques were third-rate and second-rate power breathing techniques,

But this was undoubtedly a good start.

The price Levi had to pay was the gold coins that he had no use for now.

After that, Levi asked Andrew to stop.

He planned to stop for a while and observe the reactions of the various factions.

If the commotion was too big, it would be easy for the Church to spread the news among the nobles.

He was worried that the saints of the church would suspect something and start investigating him.

“Damn the Church. If not for them, with my strength, why would I be so restrained in the human world? When will the Dark Wave Army arrive? I can’t wait for the world to be in chaos.”

Heroes emerge in troubled times.

Only people like Levi would be able to benefit more from the new era if the old order was affected.

Of course, Levi did not stop cultivating his breathing technique.

He planned on staying for a few more months. After meeting Anderson and company, he would return to the Wizard World.

There was no way to cultivate the Meditation Art in the human world. Furthermore, with the Church around, they would be timid in everything they did. It was very unpleasant.

After he returned to the Wizard World, he asked Andrew to send him the new breathing technique that he had rented. After Levi completed the emulate, he would send it back.

Just like that, it formed a good cycle.

Two months later, the Month of Winter arrived.

It had been almost half a year since Levi returned to the human world.

In the past six months, Levi had collected many breathing techniques, including precious physiques and endurance. Unfortunately, he did not have any Perception-type techniques yet.

His own breathing technique cultivation had also made great progress.

Levi cultivated the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique to level 8 in half a year and gave birth to the Transcendent Physique.

As for the Gray Destruction Cross Slash, it had cultivated to level 4. The former high-speed power of level 1 had become the high-speed power of level 4.

In the training ground.

Levi held Frostmourne in his hand.

The Gray Destruction Cross Slash was activated!

In a breath’s time.

Levi had already slashed out 124 cross-shaped sword lights!

These sword lights formed a terrifying sword light storm that slashed the huge rocks in front of them into powder and turned them into quicksand!

With a single sword strike, everything was obliterated.

Although Levi could easily smash such a huge rock, it was impossible to turn it into quicksand with his strength. Without a superb sword skill like the Gray Destruction Cross Slash, it was impossible.

“This is only a level 4 High Speed Power, but I can already slash out more than a hundred times in one breath.. Doesn’t that mean that I can slash out a thousand times in one breath in levels 5 and 6?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 510 - Chapter 510: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind

Chapter 510: Transcendent Perception and Heavenly Wind

Heart! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi put away Frostmourne.

This Gray Destruction Cross Slash could only be used with an authentic longsword. Nothing else could do. This was different from the Golden Cross Slash.

Therefore, Levi used pure Luminant gold to create a new version of Frostmourne for himself!

This sword could be exchanged for the territories of several great nobles.

After the training, Levi saw Andrew rushing over.

“What’s wrong?” Levi saw Andrew’s rare anxious expression.

“Master, I just heard from a Blood Clan that there was a rebellion in the Secret Alliance. Anderson and the Black Knights who were lobbying over there were also attacked by the rebels. The situation is unknown.

“It should be the Demonic Feast Alliance’s doing. If anything happens to Anderson, prepare to suffer my master’s wrath!”

Andrew said fiercely. Nothing must happen to his chess friend Anderson!

“Where is the Secret Alliance?” Levi asked.

He had yet to complete the creation of the Twilight Knights, so he could not die.

As the leader of the Twilight Knights, he naturally had to take a look at the situation.

He had originally planned to tell Anderson and the others how to break through the shackles of legendary when they returned, and then prepare to return to the Wizard World.

“I’ll bring you there. Elder Anderson once brought me there. I remember the way.”

Andrew said.

He nodded and mentioned Andrew.

“Just point the way.”

Andrew’s face turned red when he was held by his master. He felt a little uneasy.

Then, Levi found a deserted place. He spread his Blood Wings and flew into the sky.

There were no transcendent flying creatures in the human world. Now that it was a special situation, Levi naturally came as fast as he could. With his current speed, it shouldn’t take long for him to fly there.

Gaia Kingdom.

It was located in the westernmost part of the Seven Kingdoms Continent. Its religion was the Mother of Earth of the Church of Earth.

In a vast mountain range in the Gaia Kingdom, there was a group of castles hidden at the bottom of a huge sinkhole. This was the base of the Secret Alliance.

William Castle.

In the entire Secret Alliance, the most powerful Blood Clan family was the William family.

Presently, in William Castle.

A handsome silver-haired young noble in a tuxedo was sitting on his blood-red throne.

Bloodflame Schinn was the mastermind behind this rebellion, and he was also the son of the former leader of the Secret Alliance.

On the giant cross in front of him, a burly five-meter-tall Blood Clan covered in silver fur was nailed to the cross by Blood Forbidden Awl.

This was the old leader of the Secret Alliance, Silverflame Anduin.

“Unfilial son! Let go of me!”

Anduin roared. No matter how hard he struggled, he could not break free from the Blood Forbidden Awl.

The Blood Imprisonment Awl was a priceless Blood Artifact of the Blood Clan.

It was forged from the blood of a middle- level Level 3 Blood Clan member. Enemies nailed to death by the Blood Imprisonment Awl were extremely difficult to break free from, especially low-level Blood Clan members. Thus, even though Anduin was a level 2 Blood Clan member, he was still unable to move.

This was the magic treasure that the Demonic Feast Alliance had bestowed upon Schinn to help him seize power.

Anduin would never have thought that his good son would use such a vicious blood weapon to ambush him and usurp his position as the leader!

“I’m not your son. You’re just the vessel that gave birth to me. Strictly speaking, we’re both sons of the Blood River. You’re at most my brother.”

Schinn sneered, completely disregarding the relationship between father and son.

To a certain extent, Schwein was right. All the Primary Blood Clan, even if they could mate, reproduce, and establish a family, were essentially born from the Blood River. These interconnected Blood Clan members were just carriers for the Blood River to give birth to descendants.

Of course, even so, this kind of reproductive relationship could still give birth to some feelings of kinship, love, and so on.

For the sake of power, the filial son, Thirsk, had been hiding until now. When the time was right, he launched a rebellion and won in one go.

Similarly sealed by the Blood Imprisonment Awl was the Blood Knight Anderson, who had revealed his true form as a Blood Clan. As for the black Imight traveling with him, he wasn’t here.

Anduin looked at the Blood Clan member who followed him and then at his side. He couldn’t help but feel a little sad.

His authority had long been taken over without him realizing it. Now, it was the lowly and inferior Secondary Blood Clan, the Blood Knight, who was on his side. How ridiculous!

“Kill me,” Anduin said, relieved.

“Dream on. I won’t let you return to the Blood River so easily. Father, why don’t you recognize the situation? Now that the Blood River is approaching, the era that belongs to the Blood Clan is coming.

“All of this need a little fire to speed up the arrival of this great era!

“You are this fire. Next, we will awaken all the Blood Clan in the mortal world and hold a grand blood sacrifice in the mortal city.

“And you will become the protagonist of this blood sacrifice. Your body will become a vessel for the Blood River Will to descend to the mortal world in advance!

“As for the other stubborn people like you, they will also become vessels for the other high-level Blood Clan to descend.

“From now on, we no longer need to live in the darkness, because we will become the masters of this world!

“Humans are the bread we grow. This world will become our bread production base.”

“You… You’re too nave. Even if you can resist the gods who can’t descend to the mortal world and destroy the Church and the saints, the power of the Blood Clan is definitely not enough to contend with that hidden wizard. Those terrifying fellows would definitely not allow the human world to be ruled by the Blood Clan. They would appear on this land and use terrifying spells to destroy us.

“They might even take this opportunity to invade the Blood River Plane and turn us into a colony of wizards! That would be the true end of the Blood Clan!” he shouted angrily.

He knew very well how terrifying wizards were. Although the human world was weak, it was the core part of this plane.

The most terrifying place in this plane was not the Churches that preached in the human world.

Instead, they were wizards who were hiding in the core and studying knowledge and truth in the sub-dimensional portal all day long..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 511 - Chapter 511: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 1

Chapter 511: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 1

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Schinn laughed mockingly and said, “Wizards? They are just a group of desperate criminals who were scared out of their wits by the gods. Moreover, the elements in the human world are scarce now, and it is the Doomsday Era. Wizards would not go to war for these stupid mortals.”

He continued, “Wizards are a group of selfish people. They definitely won’t participate in things that have nothing to do with their cultivation.

“Besides, with the Blood River Will, the Blood Clan is invincible. My dear father, you’ve lived in the human world for too long. You’ve long given up your dignity as a Blood Clan member.

“You actually believed the slanderous words of that lowly Secondary Blood Clan member and tried to pressure the Demonic Feast Alliance.”

“You…” Anduin felt as though he would die from his rage toward this unfilial son!

Anduin sighed and said, “The Blood Clan will be destroyed by your hands sooner or later. The Blood River Will is not invincible.”

“There’s no point in continuing this conversation. Let’s wait for the Blood Feast to begin!” Schinn laughed maniacally.

On the other side, Anderson, who had also been nailed down, felt discouraged. After this incident, he had completely given up on the Blood Clan.

Except for a few members, the rest of the Blood Clan was just a group of wild beasts blinded by their desire for blood!

They had no sense of reason and did not know their place in the world. If not for the fact that the Blood River Will was powerful, they would have gone extinct long ago!

Fortunately, Anderson had asked the Black Knight to leave after sensing something was wrong. Otherwise, Anderson would not forgive himself for implicating the Black Knight in such a trivial matter and putting him in danger.

“It’s a pity that I couldn’t break through the shackles of a legendary knight in the end,” Anderson muttered to himself in a regretful tone.

During his time as a Blood Knight, he was framed by the Church for sticking his nose into business he should not know about.

Once again, he had forgotten his lesson and wanted to meddle in other people’s affairs. He was walking to his own grave.

He thought, “Anderson, oh Anderson, why couldn’t you just mind your own business?”

When a Secondary Blood Clan member died, there was no way for their true soul to return to the Blood River. It was because, in essence, they could only be considered half-breeds.

At the same time, in the Gaia Kingdom, Levi quickly flew across the sky.

He took a more remote route to prevent being discovered by the Church’s powerhouses.

Soon, Levi arrived at the mountain range where the Secret Alliance was hiding. Suddenly, the sound of fighting down below attracted Levi’s attention. In a dense forest, three figures, one dressed in black and two in red, were moving around. All three figures were powerful.

“It’s the Black Knight! Why is he here?” Andrew exclaimed.

A black-armored figure wielding a greatsword was engaged in intense combat with his assailants. Behind him was a five-meter-tall minotaur evil spirit phantom holding a spiked club.

Levi muttered, “He’s using the Black Devil Blade…Could it be that he created this Black Devil Blade?”

Other than the Pale Knight, this was the first time Levi had encountered an expert who used the Black Devil Blade.

Moreover, it seemed that the Black Knight’s Black Devil Blade was around level 4, which was only one level lower than Levi’s.

That meant that the Black Knight’s spiritual force should also be at the level of a high-level apprentice wizard.

Judging from the spiritual force fluctuations emitted by the Black Knight, he was most likely only an apprentice wizard. He might be a wild wizard who had been gaining experience in the human world.

The Black Knight’s opponents were two Primary Blood Clan members.

To fight against two Primary Blood Clan members, who were comparable to First-Circle Wizards, the Black Knight was much stronger than Levi had imagined.

Even Anderson would be inferior to him.

Levi commented, “It appears that his strength is due to the Black Devil Blade.”

Levi chose to join the battle. He let go of Andrew and dived down from the sky.

Boom!

Levi turned into a dark golden beam of light and landed on the ground in a massive explosion. A loud bang echoed in the valley, and trees fell everywhere!

A colossal pit appeared under Levi’s feet. In the pit, a pool of flesh and blood squirmed as if trying to reform itself into the shape of a human.

Levi sneered.

Gray Destruction Cross Slash!

124 instantaneous slashes flew out!

The ultimate power of annihilation swept out!

The puddle of flesh was decimated into a shower of blood.

Then, it was reduced into a blood-colored powder under the red flames that Levi shot out from his palm.

Even a Primary Blood Clan member could not be reborn after being turned into powder.

Under Levi’s gaze, a blood-red light enveloped the true soul of the dead Primary Blood Clan member and disappeared into the void.

Levi frowned.

He muttered, “The Blood River Will might not be a single will.”

He remembered what Yasad had said. After the true soul returned to the Blood River, its memories would be absorbed by the Blood River. When the Primary Blood Clan member was reborn, their past memories would be wiped.

Levi remembered the Monster Research Notes of Franken.

According to the notes, the Blood River Will was a terrifying living colony constantly dividing, learning, and evolving. It invaded other planes by dividing into the Primary Blood Clan members.

After the death of the Primary Blood Clan members, their true souls would return to the Blood River with their memories. All the knowledge and memories they saw and heard in the various planes would be absorbed by the Blood River and become a part of it.

Levi thought out loud, “If that’s the case, the Blood River is far more terrifying than I imagined. I reckon that even a powerful Legendary Wizard might be unable to deal with it.”

Perhaps, there was no such thing as the Blood Clan members. The so-called Blood Clan members were just parasites or cells of the Blood River from the start. They were part of the Blood River, but their levels and functions differed. The more Levi thought about it, the more profound fear he felt toward the

Blood River!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 512 - Chapter 512: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 2

Chapter 512: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 2

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi muttered, “I wonder if my Blood Beast will be affected by the Blood River. This won’t do. I must think of a way to mutate the Blood Beast into another breathing technique. Otherwise, if I keep cultivating the breathing technique, I might benefit the Blood River in the future.”

As his understanding of Blood Clan members deepened, Levi realized how terrifying and powerful the Blood River Will was.

After casually dealing with a Primary Blood Clan member, Levi looked at the Black Knight to the side.

With Andrew’s help, the Black Knight successfully dealt with the remaining Blood Clan member. The terrifying minotaur evil spirit used brute force and the spiked club in its hand to smash the Blood Clan member.

Then, a bloody light shot into the sky, leaving only a pool of blood on the spot.

The Black Knight panted heavily. He ate some food and drank some water. Finally, he exhaled and said, “You must be Sir Levi.”

“That’s right.” This was Levi’s first time meeting the Black Knight. The latter was also a legendary knight whom Levi had long heard of. The Black Rum from the Shining Tavern was made in his honor.

“This is great. After witnessing your strength, I’m confident Anderson will be saved,” said the Black Knight.

“What’s the situation on Knight Anderson’s side?” Levi asked.

The Black Knight reported, “I learned from the two Primary Blood Clan members chasing after me that the defectors of the Secret Alliance have already won. The former leader of the alliance, Anduin, was taken down by his son, Schinn. I’m afraid Knight Anderson is also in danger.”

“How many Level 2 Blood Clan members are in the Secret Alliance now?” Levi asked. If it was just a Level 2 Blood Clan member, he could manage.

“Excluding Anduin, the old alliance leader, there’s only Schinn. He advanced to Level 2 a hundred years ago,” Andrew replied.

Hearing this, Levi felt a little more confident.

With his level 12 Golden Snake defense and the assistance of Tyrant the Corpse Digger, Ace, and the group of living dead, Levi should have no problem dealing with a Level 2 Blood Clan member. “Let’s go save Anderson,” Levi invited.

“Alright, Leader.”

After witnessing Levi’s strength, the Black Knight was utterly convinced and immediately addressed him as leader.

The Black Knight thought, “Anderson did not lie to me. Levi had indeed broken through the shackles of the legendary knight.”

As a legendary knight himself, the Black Knight could naturally tell.

“Blake,” Levi asked as they hurried along. “Have you cultivated the Black Devil Blade?”

“That’s right.” The Black Knight nodded. “It seems that you have also cultivated the unpopular Black Devil Blade.”

“Did you create this technique?”

“No, I got this from the Thousand Faced Knight.”

“Thousand Faced Knight? Is he still alive? Even a legendary knight wouldn’t be able to live for so lonz, no? If I remember correctlv, his name was alreadv known 600 or 700 years ago.”

Levi was puzzled. Could this Thousand Faced Knight be a Blood Clan member or some kind of immortal? Or was he a wizard?

“I’m not sure about that. I can’t see through the Thousand Faced Knight at all. I feel he’s more than just a legendary knight,” the Black Knight said.

Levi recalled that the Pale Knight was an assassin of the Bird of Death’s Voice. He also recalled that Nameless, the Thousand Faced Knight, founded this ancient assassin organization.

Therefore, the source of the Black Devil Blade might be him.

Among the seven legendary knights, the most mysterious was the Thousand Faced Knight, Nameless. There were very few records of him in history.

Levi told himself, “If there’s a chance, I should check out the Bird of Death’s Voice.”

Not long after, Levi and the others arrived at the edge of the enormous sinkhole.

This sinkhole was probably 20 miles in diameter.

Beneath the sinkhole was a dense Black Forest. In the Black Forest, they could vaguely see castles scattered about.

Levi took Yasad out of the Bug House.

“Is that a Primary Blood Clan member?” The Black Knight immediately became alert.

“Don’t worry. This is my puppet.”

Based on Levi’s Perception, there were 13 level 1 Primary Blood Clan members and two level 2 Blood Clan members at the bottom of the sinkhole. On top of that, there were more or less 100 Secondary Blood Clan members.

This was the power of the Secret Alliance.

After witnessing the powerful organizations of the Wizard World, Levi could only consider the Secret Alliance weak.

They were akin to a Second-Circle Wizard Organization in the outer sea region.

However, they were in the human world.

If such a power tried to cause any trouble, other than Churches, no other country or organization could resist them.

The Demonic Feast Alliance was rumored to have similar strength levels, with two level 2 Blood Clan members among their ranks.

In addition, there were some lone Blood Clan powerhouses sleeping in ancient castles and ancient tombs in the deep mountains. There should be less than 10 Level 2 Blood Clan members in the human world.

These were all old antiques left behind in the human world after the last plane convergence.

Levi took out all his living dead. One by one, fiendish fellows appeared.

Then, a metal monster that was burning with red flames made its debut. It was five meters tall and had terrifying spikes. It held a massive shield that could shatter the earth and a giant ax that could cleave the heavens apart.

It was Levi’s right-hand man, Tyrant the Corpse Digger.

The Black Knight, who was initially apprehensive, felt wholly reassured after seeing Levi’s lineup.

He could tell that Levi was doing very well in the Wizard World.

The Black Knight was a wild wizard in the human world. He was a high-level apprentice wizard. He knew how much money Levi’s alchemical creatures and puppets cost. It was an astronomical sum that he could not imagine..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 513 - Chapter 513: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 3

Chapter 513: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 3

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As expected of the leader of the Twilight Knights!

This organization was indeed as Anderson had described it to be. It had a bright future. The Black Knight felt it was the right choice to join it!

Levi declared, “This is the first group mission of the Twilight Knights. Our mission objective is to save Anderson!”

After Levi finished speaking, he leaped into the sinkhole with his arms outstretched.

Then, his army of living dead and the Corpse Digger followed suit.

Andrew exclaimed, “I never imagined I would see a day when I can trample on the heads of those high and mighty Primary Blood Clan members!”

Andrew was very excited. Even though he was a Secondary Blood Clan member, the Primary Blood Clan members did not recognize him as a Blood Clan member.

Andrew knew that deep down, the arrogant Primary Blood Clan members looked down on inferior races like him.

This operation made Andrew feel proud. Regardless of whether it succeeded, he was proud of being a part of it.

They were quickly discovered by the Blood Clan members guarding the place.

More and more Secondary Blood Clan members surrounded Levi from all directions.

Levi instructed Andrew and the Black Knight, “You guys cooperate with my puppets to deal with these small fries. I’ll go save Anderson.”

“Alright.” The Black Knight consumed a bottle of stamina recovery potion that Levi had given him and quickly attacked the Secondary Blood Clan members.

Levi’s living dead, Little Octo and the Rock Troll couple, were also on a killing spree. Their bodies were strong, and the human world had little effect on them. They could unleash their full combat power.

As for the other wizard-type living dead, they seemed weak in comparison. The elemental power in the human world was scarce, so the power of their spells was significantly reduced. However, they still had no problems dealing with the Secondary Blood Clan members.

Tyrant cleared a path for Levi. With a mechanical roar, Tyrant swept out with his giant shield. A Secondary Blood Clan member turned into a pool of blood mist before being vaporized by the red flames on his body.

The most effective way to deal with the Blood Clan members was to use fire to cut off the possibility of their rebirth directly.

And this was Ace’s forte.

Before long, Levi had arrived before the tallest castle.

Levi saw the gigantic cross and Anderson, who was crucified to it like a piece of dried meat. Anderson had fallen unconscious, revealing his true Blood Clan form. A blood-red stake had been stabbed into his chest, and he was nailed to the cross that was covered in blood-red runes.

Tyrant leaped onto the cross. Just as he was about to save Anderson, a blood-colored bone spike stabbed into Tyrant’s body.

Alchemy runes flickered all over Tyrant’s body as he activated his level 1 magnetic field to its maximum power. Even so, Tyrant was still forced to retreat quite a distance.

A man dressed in a rather elegant tuxedo appeared.

He commented, “This is interesting. You actually dare to trespass on Blood Clan territory.”

Schinn wore a tall hat, and a playful smile appeared on his effeminate face.

At the same time, from all directions, Primary Blood Clan members surrounded Levi and his group.

A total of 11 different and ugly Primary Blood Clan members appeared with their teeth bared as they drooled.

“Lord Schinn, this human looks delicious.’

A female Primary Blood Clan member called Neline walked up to Schinn’s side. Her exposed, firm breasts were full of squirming bloodworms. Every time her breasts bounced, some bloodworms would be thrown off and end up twisting and struggling on the ground.

Levi looked at her with a stoic expression.

“What an ugly creature,” he sißhed internally.

He would never allow such a creature to exist in this world!

In comparison, his own alien tentacles were much cuter.

Seemingly sensing Levi’s disgusted gaze, Neline was enraged.

She stuck out her long tongue and charged at Levi like a long-tongued ghost.

Schinn did not stop her, nor was he in a hurry to attack. He wanted to see how strong Levi was. If Levi was too strong for Schinn to handle, the latter would run away decisively.

After Neline charged forward, the level 1 Blood Clan members swarmed toward Levi and his group one after another. The stench of blood assaulted the group’s noses, making them feel nauseous.

After Levi ordered Tyrant to save Anderson, he also charged forward. Dark golden scales appeared on his body. Levi was like a true dragon descendant.

He unsheathed Frostmourne.

Gray Destruction Cross Slash!

A terrifying sword light swept out.

In an instant, Neline’s body exploded.

Countless pieces of flesh squirmed in the air as they tried to reform into a whole.

However, the Saint Scorpions swarmed forward and consumed the flesh instantly before they could reform.

“Even at your level, you actually dare challenge me?”

Levi’s expression was fierce, but his heart was calm.

A praying mantis-looking Primary Blood Clan member with crimson bone knives protruding from him came slashing at Levi.

The sound of metal clashing rang out.

Levi’s arms stopped the two blades. Levi smiled and grabbed the two blades.

“Flame Body!”

Boom!

An explosion burst forth as if an oil barrel had been ignited.

The heat from the explosions swept out!

Scarlet flames rose and coiled around Levi’s golden body, and a scorching aura swept across the area.

The flames followed Levi’s arm and quickly spread to the praying mantis -looking Primary Blood Clan member. The latter wailed in pain and wanted to retreat.

However, Levi’s large hands grabbed onto his arms and refused to let go.

Not long after, this Primary Blood Clan member was burnt to ashes by Levi’s Flame Body in his desperate struggle.

Seeing this, the other Primary Blood Clan members started to retreat without a word.

Levi’s figure weaved in between them, sending the Primary Blood Clan members attacking Tyrant flying one by one..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 514 - Chapter 514: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 4

Chapter 514: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 4

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Boom! Boom! Boom!

One after another, the Blood Clan members were sent flying into the castle, kicking up dust clouds and causing buildings to collapse.

Whoosh!

From the corner of his eye, Levi saw a bloody light.

The next moment, his dark golden scales, which could withstand second-ring spells, were pierced by something.

A blood-colored awl pierced into Levi’s body, and blood gushed out.

Levi felt intense pain.

He looked down at his chest.

On the other side, Schinn held another Blood Imprisonment Awl in his hand and sneered as he charged toward Levi.

“I don’t know what kind of monster you are. Although you are somewhat powerful, that is all you amount to! I’ve already figured out all of your tricks.

You’re just relying on your powerful defense to bulldoze your way forward! Faced with the indestructible Blood Imprisonment Awl, your scales are nothing but paper.”

Boom!

Another Blood Imprisonment Awl stabbed into Levi’s body.

Schinn had an arrogant expression on his face. He moved quickly, much faster than Levi.

The cane in Schinn’s hand turned into a thin sword, and then a storm of sword light swept across Levi!

Anduin muttered to the side, “That’s the Blood Imprisonment Awl. Once it has pierced the opponent’s body, it can randomly seal a spell or spell-like ability lower than the third realm. For the Blood Clan members, the effect is doubled.

“I was ambushed by this unfilial kid and got hit by seven Blood Imprisonment

Awls. That’s why he defeated me. Otherwise, how could he be my match?”

Anduin looked at Levi, whom Schinn was ravaging, with a look of anguish on his pale face.

He thought this mysterious expert who had suddenly appeared would be powerful. To Anduin’s despair, Levi was hit by two Blood Imprisonment Awl as soon as he appeared.

Even if Levi had a strong body, he could not unleash his spells now.

How could he fight a level 2 Blood Clan member with pure physical strength?

Level 2 Blood Clan members not only had strong bodies, but they also had many spell-like abilities that were comparable to second -ring spells.

“Interesting. I can use a powerful body like yours as a vessel for high-level Blood Clan members to descend into. I, Bloodflame Schinn, accept this gift!” Schinn turned into a bloody light and sent Levi flying again.

His entire body was burning with blood-red flames. With a wave of his hand, fireballs the size of skulls flew toward Levi.

Boom! Boom! Boom!

Explosions sounded continuously.

After the dust settled, Levi’s bloody figure could be seen lying motionlessly.

Schinn sneered and rushed forward.

He was much faster than Levi with his level 11 Blood Beast.

Schinn assumed that Levi had been hammered by his storm-like attacks. He thought out loud, “Let’s end this quickly!”

Schinn revealed his true Blood Clan form.

His right arm turned into a bone spear.

Like a charging knight, he charged towards Levi.

Boom!

Schinn did not hear the sound of his spear piercing through Levi’s flesh and blood, which he had anticipated.

Levi, who was originally a bloody mess, was once again covered in dark golden scales.

He grabbed Schinn’s bone spear tightly.

Without Schinn noticing, Levi’s arms had become long and slender. His entire body was like an inflated balloon. He had also become a five-meter-tall giant in the blink of an eye.

Levi’s broad back bore the weight of the world. Blood-colored ash danced around his body. The ash rapidly healed all the wounds wherever it passed.

The most terrifying thing was the black evil spirit that suddenly appeared behind Levi. The evil spirit was seven meters tall and had three heads and six arms. It looked down from above and held nine swords in its hands.

Levi raised his head, his expression sinister. His snake tongue flicked, and a terrifying Vampire Touch suddenly emerged!

“Do you know how to kill a buzzing, blood-sucking mosquito that flies everywhere?”

Boom!

A terrifying force erupted!

Levi’s long blue arm held Schinn’s bone spear and lifted him off the ground!

Splat!

Levi smashed Schinn into the ground. Schinn could not move as he was bound tightly by the Vampire Touch.

“You kill it when it is sucking your blood!”

Levi was engrossed in his monologue. “I finally know what is making me so angry. It’s mosquitoes! They’re clearly so weak, yet they keep me awake at night! They just refuse to die.”

Levi said to Schinn, “You damn blood-sucking mosquito! You’re so weak, yet you act so high and mighty!”

Levi’s body was covered with blue fur. He had transformed into a five-meter-tall blue ape!

He combined the King Kong, Giant Whale, and Nine Swords Forms!

He cursed as he punched Schinn, who was being hammered into the ground by him.

Schinn believed the Blood Imprisonment Awls had restricted Levi’s abilities.

Unbeknownst to Schinn, Levi still had many other trump cards up his sleeves.

Strictly speaking, Levi was not a Blood Clan member, even though he cultivated the Blood Beast Breathing Technique.

Therefore, the Blood Imprisonment Awls had little to no effect on him.

Two Blood Imprisonment Awls was far from enough to restrict Levi!

With a bang, Schinn turned into a cloud of blood mist like Yasad and escaped Levi’s grasp.

Nine swords swept out!

The extremely violent black gas cut the blood mist into countless pieces, and Schinn’s miserable cry came from within the mist.

Schinn wondered what kind of monster he was fighting against.

Schinn was shocked. This guy’s ability was too bizarre!

To the side, Anduin revealed a look of shock when he saw the sudden reversal of the situation.

Since when did such a terrifying existence exist in the human world? Levi was actually able to suppress a level 2 Blood Clan member after being hit by two Blood Imprisonment Awls.

Was Levi a saint from the Church of the Dragon God?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 515 - Chapter 515: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 5

Chapter 515: Origin of the Black Devil Blade! Level 2 Enslavement! 5

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

Why did Levi also have tentacles that resembled those of Blood Clan members?

Anduin had lots of doubts.

On the other side, the Nine Swords Asura slashed out repeatedly.

The Nine Swords Asura sliced up Schinn, and the latter’s blood mist gradually thinned.

At first, Levi deliberately showed weakness because his speed was not as fast as Schinn’s. He could only wait for the opportunity to counterattack while being beaten up by the latter.

However, Schinn stood no chance of survival once Levi caught him.

Lightning Strike!

Golden Cross Slash!

Gray Destruction Cross Slash!

Frost and Fire Double Dragon Fusion!

Levi unleashed a barrage of techniques.

In conjunction with his three forms, Levi completely suppressed Schinn instantly.

Bang!

Schinn could no longer maintain his blood mist form.

He crashed into the ground, and his body was broken. The black gas from the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique covered his body, preventing him from healing himself. However, the effect of the technique was insignificant since Levi had yet to master the technique to a higher level.

Enduring the pain, Levi stabbed his hands into his chest and pulled out the two bloody Blood Imprisonment Awls. He then stabbed them into Schinn’s body instead.

The Blood Imprisonment Awls primarily served to restrict and imprison Blood Clan members.

To Levi, they served no other purpose aside from sealing two of his First-Ring Spells that he did not intend to use in the first place.

The Blood Imprisonment Awls were only useful against Blood Clan members. Wizards usually mastered 10 or even 20 spells, so the awls were useless against them.

Moreover, Levi mainly relied on his physical strength as a knight to fight in the human world.

Levi’s Gray Destruction Cross Slash hit Schinn again and again. Schinn healed himself repeatedly, but the speed of his recovery was gradually slowing down.

Coupled with the Blood Imprisonment Awl’s effect, the powerful level 2 Blood Clan member was finally subdued by Levi.

When the other Blood Clan members, who were fighting against Tyrant, saw this scene, they scattered in all directions and fled. They did not care about Schinn, who had just taken over as head of the alliance.

Levi did not give chase. He could not capture so many Blood Clan members at the same time. He could not lose sight of the bigger picture.

He had a bold idea in his mind. He chanted a spell and canceled his Blood Contract with Andrew.

He chanted the contract incantation!

He activated the Blood Contract!

Theoretically, Levi could enslave any Blood Clan member with the Blood Contract if the other party’s realm was lower than his and their level was lower than that of Levi’s Blood Beast. Of course, a prerequisite for forming the Blood Contract was that Levi had to be able to suppress the other party and prevent them from resisting fiercely.

Levi was now a Bloodthirst Knight, which was equivalent to a level 2 Blood Clan member.

Therefore, the Blood Contract between Levi and Schinn was completely feasible.

With a level 2 Blood Clan member as his slave, Levi’s strength would significantly increase. He could also use this as his trump card when he returned to the Wizard World!

Moreover, he would not need to worry about the secret medicine for the Blood Beast Breathing Technique for a long time.

Yasad was only a level 1 Blood Clan member. Unfortunately for him, he was fired after being on the job only for a few days.

Levi planned to use the Spirit Binding Ring that was currently bound to Yasad on Andrew.

Levi had already grown attached to Andrew, so he didn’t want to switch the latter out.

Moreover, although Andrew’s strength was lacking, he was reliable.

On the other hand, Levi could instruct Schinn to use the Blood Slave Curse on Yasad. Then, Levi would have the best of both worlds.

The Blood Beast Mark appeared between Schinn’s brows and then slowly disappeared.

The Blood Contract had succeeded!

“Master,” greeted Schinn as he stood up. For a moment, he was a little confused.

This was the aftereffect of the contract. Schinn would be fine in a while.

Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

Outside the castle, Andrew was also standing there in confusion.

Just a moment ago, he felt a force leave his body, making him think something inside of him was missing.

“Andrew? What’s wrong with you?” asked the Black Knight as he looked at Andrew, who was in a daze.

Andrew ignored him and stood there blankly, not knowing what to do.

After Schinn was defeated, more and more Blood Clan members fled in all directions.

Levi came before the unconscious Anderson and removed the Blood Imprisonment Awl that was stabbed into Anderson’s body. Then, Levi used brute force to destroy the cross that sealed Anderson’s power.

Anderson fell to the ground. He slowly woke up. The self-healing effect of the Blood Clan members began to take effect.

Not long after, Anderson had fully recovered.

As soon as Anderson woke up, he saw Schinn beside Levi. After seeing Schinn acting respectfully toward Levi, Anderson understood what was happening.

“Sigh. I won’t get involved in the affairs of the Blood Clan members anymore.

Let them wipe themselves out. I grow weary of them.”

Anderson was disappointed in himself. He did not like to cause trouble for others, but this time, he had caused trouble for Levi.

“Did you enslave Schinn?” asked Anduin, who was hung on the cross next to Anderson’s.

“That’s right,” Levi replied.

“It’s okay. For an unfilial son like him, being enslaved is better than being

killed by humans.” Anduin sighed.

“Please help remove the Blood Imprisonment Awls on me,” Anduin pleaded.

Levi ignored his request.

He had just experienced a great battle. How could he be so foolish as to set a level 2 Blood Clan member free?

Even though Anduin was a Blood Clan member who was relatively friendly to humans, Levi could not take the risk.

“Erm.. Anderson…” Anduin looked pleadingly at Anderson. Anderson shrugged and said, “He’s my boss. I can’t make the call..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 516 - Chapter 516: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (1)

Chapter 516: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the sinkhole, the castle of the Secret Alliance was empty at the moment.

Most of the Blood Clan members had either died or escaped.

“I’m only here to save Anderson. We’re not related, so why should I let you go?” Levi asked Anduin calmly.

Anduin fell silent. He then asked, “Why don’t you make me an offer? If it is within my power to give, I can give it to you. After all, with your strength, I believe that the money and status of mortals do not interest you.”

Levi thought, “Anduin is the leader of the Secret Alliance and has lived for hundreds of thousands of years. Even though the human world lacks resources, he should have accumulated much wealth over the years.”

“Breathing techniques, Aether Stones, Wizard Tools, the inherited knowledge of the Blood Clan, and Blood Artifacts. There are many things I’m interested in, ” said Levi as he revealed a knowing smile.

“Breathing techniques?” Anduin’s face lit up when he heard that. “Since I came to the human world, I have killed many human knights who tried to kill me or trespassed on my territory. I have also obtained many breathing technique inheritance diagrams. If you need them, I can give them to you.”

He continued, “As for Wizard Tools, I only have some Quasi-Wizard Tools here.

I obtained all of them from wild wizards in the human world. I have some

Aether Stones, but not much.”

Then, Anduin explained helplessly, ‘As for the core knowledge of the Primary Blood Clan, it is inherited from the Blood River by every Primary Blood Clan member. I couldn’t teach you even if I wanted to. We, the descendants of the Blood River, only have the right to use this knowledge but not the right to impart it. I can provide you with some ordinary inherited knowledge.” Levi confirmed with Schinn that this was indeed the case.

The more Levi thought about it, the more he felt that the Blood River was complex. He had to mutate the Blood Beast Breathing Technique into another breathing technique as soon as possible. Only then would he be able to resist the Blood River.

Levi was afraid that he might just become a part of the Blood River after he cultivated the Blood Beast Breathing Technique to its maximum.

“What about Blood Artifacts? The William family should at least have one Blood Artifact, right?” Levi asked.

Anduin explained, “About the Blood Artifacts, 500 years ago, our Secret Alliance had a conflict with the Church of Holy Light. The Church’s experts took away our family’s Blood Artifact. It might be sealed in the Heavenly Mountain of the Church. You can ask Schinn for confirmation. I have been telling the truth.”

“Indeed, our William family’s Blood Artifact, the Blood Feather Bow, is a level 3 Blood Artifact comparable to the Blood Imprisonment Awl. It is made from the ribs of a level 3 Blood Clan member and the tendons of a mighty mixed-blood dragon.

“Drawing this bow requires the Blood Clan bloodline and extreme strength. However, once fully drawn, its maximum range can reach 100 miles!

“The Lösenba family had also wanted to obtain the Blood Feather Bow from us many times. They planned to use their family’s Blood Imprisonment Awl together with the Blood Feather Bow. One was the strongest bow, and the other the sharpest arrow. Only when used together could the true power of these two Blood Artifacts be unleashed!

“Within 100 miles, one can penetrate any target below level 3 with good enough aim. Even a level 3 expert would be injured from a hit.”

Hearing this, Levi no longer had any hesitations.

“Then, you can pay me in gold coins.”

The Primary Blood Clan members did not have souls like humans and wizards. They only had true souls born in the Blood River, so the contract slate was useless on them.

After Levi made Anduin swear a Blood River Oath, he released Anduin and a few other Primary Blood Clan members who were in the same faction.

Levi collected all the Blood Imprisonment Awls.

Their effect of sealing spells or spell-like abilities was useless to wizards. After all, the spells or spell-like abilities they sealed were randomly selected.

Even the weakest First-Circle Wizard mastered dozens or even hundreds of spells and cantrips.

In a fight, if a Blood Imprisonment Awl managed to seal away the primary spell of the opponent wizard, it could still prove helpful. However, if only a useless cantrip of the wizard was sealed away, it would be pointless.

Nevertheless, the Blood Imprisonment Awl itself was extremely hard. It could penetrate Levi’s level 12 Golden Snake Scale. That meant it could also penetrate the defensive field of a Second-Circle Wizard.

Levi felt that the awls would be useful as concealed weapons.

“Thank you, sir!”

After Anduin was released, he quickly thanked Levi while looking at him cautiously.

He had witnessed Levi’s strength.

Even Schinn, who had the Blood Imprisonment Awls, was no match for Levi. Most likely, no one in the human world could win against him.

“There’s no need to thank me. We both get what we want.” Levi said calmly.

Levi collected all the Blood Imprisonment Awls and counted them. He obtained a total of 10 Blood Imprisonment Awls.

When a level 3 Blood Clan member died, they would leave behind a blood skeleton similar to a pearl bead.

The blood skeleton could be any part of the Blood Clan member’s body. The

Blood Imprisonment Awls were originally the sharp fingernails of level 3 Blood Clan members. Combined with the Blood Clan’s refining method, they were made into Blood Artifacts.

Therefore, Blood Artifacts could only be made from Blood Clan members level

3 and above. They were very precious. To the Blood Clan members, the Blood Imprisonment Awl was as intimidating as a third -circle Wizard Tool in the Wizard World.

There were only a few Blood Artifacts in the human world.

This set of Blood Artifacts was one of the most precious treasures of the Lösenba family in the Demonic Feast Alliance. If it weren’t for the fact that they wanted to let Schinn successfully take control of the Secret Alliance, the Lösenba family would never give these to him..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 517 - Chapter 517: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (2)

Chapter 517: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Besides that, Levi found that the crosses were promising materials. He collected all of them and planned to use them for weapon-making or refining array items when he returned to the Wizard World.

Anduin did as he had promised and handed a red-colored bag to Levi. The bag was a storage item for the Blood Clan members.

Levi took a look inside the bag. There were a total of 18 breathing technique inheritance diagrams stored within. Among them, most of them were of shallow grade. Three were of excellent grade, but none of them were of perfect grade.

Except for homeless wandering knights, most knights would not carry breathing technique inheritance diagrams with them. This way, even if they died outside, they could prevent their family inheritances from going extinct.

Therefore, compared to the sheer number of knights Anduin killed, he had only collected a few breathing technique inheritance diagrams.

Most of the breathing technique inheritance diagrams mainly focused on strength and speed. Three inheritance diagrams focused on endurance, physique, and defense, respectively.

These three diagrams would serve as future raw materials for Levi to break through the limits of his breathing techniques.

There were less than 1,000 Aether Stones in total in the bag. To Levi, it was just a drop in a bucket.

These were all things obtained from wild wizards in the human world. Many had never seen an Aether Stone, so Levi was mentally prepared to see such a small amount.

Levi was not interested in any of the Wizard Tools Anduin had accumulated.

Apart from that, there was a mountain of gold coins.

Levi could use this money to fund Andrew to continue helping him collect breathing techniques in the human world.

The rest were some common inherited knowledge of the Blood Clan members, such as curses similar to the Blood Slave Curse that Anderson had given Levi before and some techniques to use Blood Artifacts.

The knowledge could only be used by Blood Clan members. Ordinary people could not use the curses and techniques even if they obtained them.

However, Levi possessed the bloodline of a high-level Blood Clan member, so he had no problem using the curses and techniques.

This knowledge was peripheral and unimportant. The core knowledge of the

Blood Clan’s secret cultivation techniques, advancement rituals of Primary Blood Clan members, and so on could not be passed down. If the Blood Clan members tried to pass them down, they would be destroyed by the Blood River Will, taken back by the Blood River, and reborn.

In this way, the Blood Clan members could establish their own clans in the human world through their bites and teach the Secondary Blood Clan members non-core Blood Clan knowledge.

However, the core knowledge of the Blood Clan could not be leaked to the Secondary Blood Clan members. Relying on this method, the Primary Blood Clan members could control the Secondary Blood Clan members firmly.

Levi left with Schinn and the others.

On the other hand, Anduin went to look for the other members of the Secret Alliance. Levi’s arrival had indirectly stopped the Demonic Feast Alliance’s upcoming Blood Sacrifice ritual. However, the latter would not let this slide.

The days flew by.

Levi had been teaching Anderson and Blake his experience and methods to advance to the legendary realm in Flower City. He hoped that his sharing could give them some inspiration.

If Levi wanted to rely on the Twilight Knights to establish his faction in the

Wizard World in the future, he would need a group of powerful subordinates.

The legendary knights were mighty in the human world. However, they amounted to nothing in the Wizard World.

Therefore, Levi hoped Anderson and Blake could soon break through to the legendary realm.

Anderson and Blake benefited from Levi’s sharing greatly. Regardless of whether they could break through the shackles of the legendary realm in the future, the concept of the Legendary Six-Dimensional State, Blood Awakening Realm, and Bloodthirst Realm that Levi proposed shocked them.

Moreover, Anderson and Blake were impressed by their leader’s choice of names for these realms. Levi was indeed a wise leader.

Of course, Levi remembered the lesson he had learned from the fall of the Colin family.

Even Anderson and the Black Knight had to sign a contract with Levi before he imparted this valuable knowledge to them. They could not pass on this knowledge unless they obtained Levi’s permission.

Levi wasn’t afraid that other knights would surpass him. With the proficiency panel, he was confident that no one could overtake him on the path of knights.

Levi was worried that his grand endeavor might catch the attention of the Church, which would then try to nip them in the bud.

He didn’t want his endeavor of creating the top force in the Multidimensional Plane to fail halfway through its establishment!

Therefore, he had to be extra careful in everything he did.

Meanwhile, Levi’s breathing technique cultivation was also progressing gradually. The Red Lotus Breathing Technique was slowly approaching level 12.

The riots among the Blood Clan members had noticeably decreased recently.

However, Levi did not let his guard down. This might just be the calm before the storm.

According to the information he received from Schinn, the Demonic Feast Alliance had formulated several plans for the Blood Sacrifice ritual.

Schinn’s plan was only one of several plans. He didn’t know anything about the other plans.

Levi had foiled Schinn’s plan, but the other plans were still unknown to them.

After learning what happened to Schinn, the Demonic Feast Alliance completely cut off their connections to him.

This was to prevent Levi from finding them.

In reality, Levi had no interest in what the Demonic Feast Alliance wanted to do.

He was eager to see the Blood Clan members and the Church fight. He could then take advantage of the situation and reap some benefits.

After a few months, it was the Month of Winter of the 1037th year of the Holy Brilliance Calendar.

After Levi packed his things and made arrangements, he bid farewell to Anderson and the Black Knight and left Flower City. Hogg had not contacted Levi during this period. Levi did not plan to wait any longer..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 518 - Chapter 518: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (3)

Chapter 518: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Before Levi left, he asked the Black Knight if the latter wanted to follow him.

The Black Knight also had the talent to become a wizard. He could follow Levi into the Wizard World. Under Levi’s care, it would be easy for the Black Knight to become an official wizard!

Moreover, if the Black Knight wanted to improve his Black Devil Blade, he would have to increase his spiritual force to the level of an official wizard. Levi had also told the Black Knight about this.

However, the Black Knight turned down Levi’s offer. He was already used to life in the human world. If he went to the Wizard World, he would have to climb up from the bottom. He would not be used to it.

The Black Knight believed he could devise a solution to improve his Black Devil Blade after breaking through the shackles of the legendary realm.

Seeing that the Black Knight had made up his mind, Levi naturally would not force him. Everyone had their own aspirations, and if they followed their own path, they would surely succeed!

The Black Knight could also take care of Anderson in the human world.

In Black Water Valley, Levi stood alone at the foot of the Black Snake Castle, which had been abandoned for many years and buried in snow. He was overwhelmed with emotions.

Due to the invasion of the blue frost, the temperature of the entire Northern Territory had dropped drastically. It was as though they had entered an ice age.

It was winter, and the temperature in the Northern Territory was freezing. Black Water River was frozen solid.

It was snowing.

After realizing there was nothing to see, Levi sighed and left Black Water Valley.

He went to Icewind City.

Before he left the human world, he planned to visit the places he remembered.

Currently, the population of Icewind City was sparse. Those still living here were either minor nobles reluctant to part with their ancestral land or people who could not leave.

Levi sensed that Icewind Church had evacuated the city. The few priests who stayed behind to guard the place were also in dire straits.

Inside Silver Mountain Castle, a silver-haired knight with a well-proportioned figure was training his soldiers.

He was the new Earl of Silver Mountain, the son of the old Earl.

Under Andrew’s protection, he had already become a grand knight, and now he had the strength to protect his family.

The soldiers under his command wore the mithril equipment Levi had made for them decades ago. This equipment had endured battles and the passage of time. They were marked with battle scars and permanent blood stains.

Although the invasion of the blue frost had been contained, it had not left the Northern Territory.

The new Earl of Silver Mountain looked determined. His handsome face had indeed inherited the merits of his father.

Levi found the tomb of the Silver Mountain alone. The former Northern Seven Flying Cavalry were now skeletons in the grave.

“I suppose watching old friends pass is a unique cultivation experience,” muttered Levi as he smiled bitterly.

He bought a glass of Snow Beer at the Shining Tavern and poured it in front of Silver Mountain’s grave.

“We were acquainted, after all. May you always bear the courage of the Snowflake Knight and rest for all eternity!”

Behind Levi, the young Earl of Silver Mountain looked at the man who had appeared before his father’s grave. He looked nervous as he asked, “Who are you? Why are you in my family’s graveyard?”

Levi detected the young Earl of Silver Mountain the moment the latter arrived.

He turned around and smiled. He explained, “I came to see an acquaintance.”

“Are you a friend of my father?” the young Earl of Silver Mountain heaved a sigh of relief. However, he was extremely shocked. The man before him looked like a middle-aged man, but the young Earl could not gauge the former’s strength.

“Friend? You can say that,” Levi said slowly as he reminisced about the old times. He patted the young Earl of Silver Mountain on the shoulder and turned to leave.

Levi’s voice echoed, “Your father was a noble worthy of respect!” In the blink of an eye, Levi’s figure had disappeared entirely. “An absolute expert! Is he a top-tier grand knight? Or a legendary knight?” The young Earl of Silver Mountain’s worldview was shaken.

After leaving Icewind City, Levi headed north. With his current speed, he soon arrived at Montenegro Mountain City.

This was the city of the Duke of Montenegro, his archenemy. It had now become a city of the dead.

Blue Frost Undead were everywhere. There were even a few grand knights among them.

The Blue Frost Undead cores were valuable, and Levi planned to collect more. So far, Blue Frost Undead cores could only be found in the human world.

Although the summoned creatures from Hell had similar energy cores in their bodies, in terms of quality, they were not as good as these cores.

Levi did not collect the cores himself. He released his living dead and sent them to Montenegro Mountain City.

Not long after, a large pile of Cores of the Undead appeared before Levi.

He put away all the cores and looked at the blue light in the center of Montenegro Mountain City that was tearing the sky apart.

He had once encountered such a thing in Bluefeather Castle.

He suspected it was a rift in the human world from where the blue frost had invaded.

During his last encounter with the blue light, its aura made his heart palpitate, so he did not go up to check it.

“Should I take a look?” he thought to himself.

Levi tried to approach the light. He had become much stronger, so he might be able to inspect the rift.

As soon as he got close, his Spider Sensing began to react. When Levi was about 100 meters away from the blue light, a sense of danger made Levi stop.

Levi thought out loud, “I’m a level 12 Golden Snake, and I’m also a senior first-circle wizard. Yet, my Spider Sensing indicates that there’s danger. It seems that I’m still not ready to face the blue frost at my current level.”

The unknown was the greatest terror and danger. Levi did not know what was behind the blue rift. It could be the plane that the blue frost originated from, or maybe even something else..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 519 - Chapter 519: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (4)

Chapter 519: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi’s Spider Sensing had never gone wrong. Therefore, Levi silently left the place and continued heading north.

He went to the Evernight Kingdom. He visited Snow Capital City and many other cities. In the ruins of some cities, he even stumbled upon some breathing technianp inheritance diagrams and gold

The blue frost had long destroyed these cities; now, they were as silent as tombs.

It was the same for Hapes’ hometown, Icicle Islands. The natives had all turned into Blue Frost Undead, wandering the Snowfield endlessly. They were only freed from their suffering after Levi killed them.

Levi muttered to himself, “Where did the Goddess Knight go? She’s a legendary female knight, after all. The Twilight Knights need her. Never mind. If she ever visits the Wizard World, we’ll meet again.”

He left the Northern Territory and headed for the Emerald King City.

He wanted to see how the Jade Royal Family was faring. If they were on the brink of destruction, he might as well secretly steal the breathing techniques from the King’s Treasure Vault.

The Jade Royal Family had been established for a long time, so they should have collected some breathing technique inheritance diagrams from the people.

There was a high chance that the Giant Iron Crocodile Clan’s Iron Crocodile Breathing Technique was in the King’s Treasure Vault. Levi might even be able to obtain the Dragon Breathing Technique there.

In the Shining Tavern in Green Dragon Territory in the Emerald Kingdom, a travel-worn, ordinary-looking wandering knight held a glass of Blood Wine. The scarlet wine slid down his throat like blood.

“What a sweet taste it has.”

This wandering knight was Levi, who had rushed straight to the capital.

He listened to the conversations of travelers from around the world in the Shining Tavern, collecting valuable information.

The towering headquarters of the Holy Brilliance Church was also located in the Emerald King City.

However, Levi had yet to learn where the Heavenly Mountain was located.

Logically speaking, if a mountain was supposed to be in their headquarters, it should be visible.

“Or perhaps the Heavenly Mountain is a secret realm?” Levi pondered.

He mumbled to himself, “The Van Helsing Family’s inheritance is in the Church of Holy Light. The William Family’s Blood Artifact is also in their possession. These scoundrels are plundering everywhere. There must be a treasure trove hidden in the Heavenly Mountain.”

Levi walked out of the tavern and looked at the church.

Based on the information he had gathered, the Jade Royal Family was now in danger despite things appearing calm on the surface.

After recuperating, some of the southern nobles, who had relied on the war to bolster their forces, had begun to move and annex the Jade Royal Family’s territories.

The southern nobles even had a young, top-notch grand knight in Yellow Sand Province who showed promise in reaching the legendary knight realm within ten years!

Although the royal family had recovered from the previous war, the strongest person appeared to be the Nation Protecting Divine Sword of the Seven Godly Sword.

Nation Protecting Divine Sword was a powerhouse close to becoming a legendary knight but was quite old. It was unknown if he could become a legendary knight in his lifetime.

If he managed to do so, perhaps with him serving as a deterrent, the royal family could survive for some time.

Levi also learned that the Wilderness Brotherhood, which had not been heard of for a long time, had started to stir up trouble again.

Although these guys were not very strong, they could smell opportunity from a

mile away. Once the Wilderness Brotherhood appeared, the world would welcome turmoil.

With Andrew and the two legendary knights guarding Levi’s territory, Levi was naturally unafraid of the Wilderness Brotherhood causing trouble for them.

However, this was not necessarily the case for the other lords.

Other than the Wilderness Brotherhood, two new organizations had been growing and expanding over the years, beginning to be active within the seven countries.

The two new organizations were the Death Society and the Church of the Moon God!

Levi could easily guess the powers behind these two new organizations. They were the blue frost faction and the Demonic Feast Alliance.

For the gods of the astral world or the Multidimensional Plane rulers, the best way to conquer a plane was undoubtedly through faith and religion.

As long as faith took root among the people, even if the faction failed to conquer a plane now, their teachings would be passed down from generation to generation for them to make a comeback at any time.

Therefore, the number of heretics and cults that the Seven Orthodox Churches had to deal with was increasing.

There was the Wilderness Brotherhood, the Death Society, the Church of the

Moon God, as well as older heretic organizations such as the Silent Monastery, God of War Temple, and the Bird of Death’s Voice. More and more factions joined the fray, bringing their own beliefs to the stage of this era.

All this was just the prelude to the awakening of the Dark Wave. With the emergence of the Dark Wave, the elemental power from other dimensions would gradually seep into the human world. The Doomsday Era in the human world may end here.

If that was the case, there was a high possibility that some wizard factions would secretly participate in the future and take a share of the benefits from the vicissitudes of this era.

Levi was a bystander of the times. He stayed away from all this, gleaning information and watching from afar, ready to fish in troubled waters at any time to gain benefits for himself before running away.

In the past, Levi was too weak to participate in such disputes. Now, he had absolute power. He would be fine as long as he did not clash with the Seven Orthodox Churches.

After staying in the Emerald King City for a few days, Levi left quietly because he felt it was not the best time to attack the King’s Treasure Vault yet.

However, Levi returned soon after he left.

Yasad, Schinn, and Levi sat together in a small courtyard in the Emerald King City.

Now, Schinn was Levi’s Blood Slave, and Yasad was Schinn’s Blood Slave.

Through this, Levi could also be considered to have gained control of Yasad..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 520 - Chapter 520: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (5)

Chapter 520: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Yasad was different from Schinn. He was initially a clansman of the Lösenba Family. The Demonic Feast Alliance only knew about Schinn’s situation but was unaware of Yasad’s current condition.

Therefore, not long after Levi left the Emerald King City, Yasad received a message from the Lösenba Family.

The family wanted Yasad to rush to the Emerald King City and contact the person in charge of the Church of the Moon God.

All the humans in the Emerald King City would be sacrificed to the Blood God!

This would ultimately open up the passage connecting the Blood River Plane to the human world, allowing the experts of the Blood River Plane to descend upon the human world in human form.

After hearing Yasad’s report, Levi was glad he did not kill Yasad.

Otherwise, he would not have been able to discover such important information.

Now that Schinn was useless as a pawn to the Lösenba Family and had been discarded, Yasad was his replacement.

Those people probably thought Yasad was still sleeping in seclusion somewhere in the human world.

Levi decided to stay in the area for the time being.

He lived in seclusion in the valley outside the capital to prevent himself from falling into the trap of the Blood Clan.

Since the Blood Clan was going to sacrifice the entire city, they had to prepare some form of terrifying array. At that time, Levi might be unable to escape even with his power.

Levi planned to observe the situation from outside the city. If the situation was chaotic enough, he would take the opportunity to disguise himself as a Blood Clan member and rob the King’s Treasure Vault with Schinn. After looting the breathing techniques, he would leave the city behind.

For Yasad to not be exposed, Levi had him move freely for the time being. After all, Yasad was Schinn’s Blood Slave, so he could never escape Levi’s grasp.

Levi had never expected that the Demonic Feast Alliance would choose the capital as the location of the Blood Sacrifice.

After all, the Emerald King City was the headquarters of the Church of Holy Light. The experts of the church would be hiding in the city. The Demonic Feast Alliance was courting death.

However, since the Demonic Feast Alliance dared to carry out their plan, they must have someone backing them.

This group of wild beasts was always so crazy and wild!

It was the Year 1038 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Vitality.

Outside the capital, in an underground cave in a valley, a colossal dragon crawled on the ground with its four limbs. Its strong and slender body twisted as it moved.

Its entire body was ablaze like a blooming red lotus. Beneath the flames were dark golden scales that revealed a metallic luster. On the monster’s forehead, there was a golden horn.

The monster had a human face. It looked pretty strange, like a Torch Dragon in the Classic of Mountains and Seas in Levi’s previous life.

It flicked out its forked tongue. The ground was charred black wherever it passed, and the rocks cracked. After a long time, the earth turned into a pool of lava.

Occasionally, the dragon would open its huge mouth and emit endless flames that burned everything in the cave. Soon, the entire cave was blazing red, like Hell on Earth.

A moment later, the flames on the dragon’s body began to fade, and the tall and sturdy dragon turned into an average person.

Levi stood naked in the cave, deep in thought.

“The commotion caused by the level 12 Red Lotus Breathing Technique is hard to keep hidden. I looked a little inhuman just now.”

Today, Levi’s Red Lotus Breathing Technique advanced to level 12!

His previous Solid State Flame Body had advanced to Newborn Dragon Body.

However, he did not expect the Red Lotus Breathing Technique to undergo such a massive change after level 12.

After using the ability of the Newborn Dragon Body, Levi’s torso became

thicker and longer. He could not help but crawl on the ground and move like a dragon.

Levi dripped a drop of his blood onto the Rowling Crystal.

[Unknown dragon bloodline 5.1%. Red Lotus Dragon bloodline 5%. Human bloodline 99-9%…]

Levi cursed, “F\*ck, my human bloodline was still at 100% the last time I checked. Why did it drop by 0.1%? The Rowling Crystal is inaccurate.”

He then convinced himself, saying, “However, with a purity of 99-9%, I’m still a human. There’s no need to worry. I am not a monster. I am just a perfect human constantly evolving towards becoming an ultimate lifeform.”

“Yes, that must be the case,” Levi muttered to himself before putting away the Rowling Crystal.

The outcome was almost as Levi had expected.

After the Red Lotus Breathing Technique reached level 12, his Red Lotus Dragon bloodline would reach 5%. This was similar to when he advanced the Golden Snake Breathing Technique.

“It seems 5% is the starting point of level 12. If the bloodline is greater than 1% and lower than 5%, it’s considered the Blood Awakening Realm. If it’s higher than 5%, it’s considered the Bloodthirst Realm.”

Levi analyzed his changes this time and opened his proficiency panel.

[Levi]

[Red Lotus Breathing Technique: Level 12 (12/400000). Special Effect:

Newborn Dragon Body, Red Lotus Blood, Child of Hellfire.]

[Newborn Dragon Body: The Bloodline Seed in your body has given you the body of a Red Lotus. Although this is only the level of a Red Lotus youngling that has broken out of its shell, its physical strength and explosive power cannot be underestimated. At the same time, you have the same level of fire element immunity as the Red Lotus youngling. You can swim in lava with your own body. The Red Lotus youngling spends its weakest period in the magma ocean filled with rich fire elemental power. It absorbs the radiation power of the magma and continues to grow.]

Levi exclaimed, “In other words, my current body is already at the level of an infant Red Lotus Dragon?”

From the looks of it, even a legendary or mythical creature like the Red Lotus Dragon was not very strong when it was a newborn. After all, a second-circle creature’s strength was only considered lower tier in the Wizard World..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 521 - Chapter 521: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (6)

Chapter 521: Level 12! Dragon Body Born, Red Lotus Hellfire! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Of course, the strongest thing about Mythical Creatures like the Red Lotus Dragon is that they can hide in underground magma and rely on thermal radiation to grow. As long as there’s sufficient time and radiation, the future achievements of the Red Lotus Dragon baby will be limitless without dying prematurely.”

Levi was envious.

Although he also possessed a portion of the Red Lotus Dragon’s youngling abilities, he did not have this core ability that could continuously become stronger by relying on radiation.

Of course, even if Levi had this ability, it was impossible for him to have the long lifespan of the real Red Lotus Dragon. Relying on radiation to grow might take tens of thousands of years.

No matter what, Levi’s overall strength had increased by a lot after having a newborn dragon body.

The level 12 Golden Snake and Red Lotus’ defense and Strength surpassed the legendary level 2. With one attack and one defense in hand, Levi basically stabilized his level 2 strength.

He would not have to risk his life to fight against level 2 wizards like before.

Apart from the Newborn Dragon Body, there was also a Special Effect after the level 12 Red Lotus Breathing Technique.

[Child of Hellfire: Red Lotus Hellfire, burns all darkness! The Red Lotus bloodline in your body has allowed you to obtain the unique Hellfire characteristic of the Red Lotus. Your talent in fire element affinity has increased significantly. Moreover, the fire element spells or spell-like abilities you release will be given the “Hellfire characteristic”. Under the Hellfire characteristic, dark races that mainly use dark elements, death, slaughter, and destruction will receive a 10% increase in damage. This Special Effect cannot be upgraded.]

“There’s such an ability? Could it be that the Red Lotus Clan has a feud with the Abyss or Hell? I wonder if this Special Effect has any effect on the Blood Clan.

On the surface, the Blood Clan is also biased towards negative energy.” “All darkness will be brought to justice in front of the Red Lotus Hellfire!”

This Special Effect was not very useful to Levi at the moment, but he believed that it would definitely be useful in the future.

After studying his new ability, Levi walked out of his seclusion. He was getting closer and closer to the blood sacrifice ceremony. There was only a month left.

With a traitor like Yasad, Levi roughly knew some of the plans of the Blood Clan, but Yasad was only a Level 1 Blood Clan, so he did not know the more detailed plan.

Levi observed all of this as a bystander. He believed that the Church must have a foundation to stand tall in the world for countless years. He did not believe the Blood Clan could succeed in this blood sacrifice.

Deep down, Levi did not want the Blood Clan to succeed either. After all, although the Church was also bad, at least it was not to the extent of wiping out a city and causing misery and suffering.

However, Levi still hoped that the Blood Clan could bring some big trouble to the Church. This way, he would have a chance to reap the benefits.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1038, Month of Grass.

Levi’s Perception covered most places in the capital besides the Church, but he did not sense any aura of the Blood Clan.

This took some effort on his part.

“Could it be that the Blood Clan are actually deliberately releasing smoke bombs? Pretending to perform a blood sacrifice in the Emerald King City to make the other factions lower their guard before launching a sudden attack?” Otherwise, Levi felt that with his perception, it was not impossible for him to detect nothing.

At the same time, thousands of feet underground in the Emerald King City.

A bloody blood-colored sphere floated in the air. Its surface was covered in dense veins. From the looks of it, it should be the heart of some existence.

This heart was actually trembling slightly at this moment. A layer of gray blood light enveloped this area, isolating all aura and Perception.

In the blood light, many powerful figures were waiting with excited expressions.

“Let’s begin.. Blood Sacrifice to the Blood God and the Blood River!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 522 - Chapter 522: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!

Chapter 522: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!

(1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Underground.

His blood-colored heart was beating rapidly.

At first, it trembled slightly, but later on, it became more and more violent.

Every beat was like a war drum, hammering into the chests of the Blood Clan present.

A tall Blood Clan with a pale face and dark eye sockets gently placed his hand on the heart.

“Using the heart of a level 4 Blood Clan member as an altar, using all the living beings in the city as sacrifices, using the bodies of the traitors of the Blood

Clan as a guide… This time, let the entire world experience the pain of us Blood Clan members!”

This was the current Clan Leader of the Lösenba Clan, a peak Level 2 Blood Clan expert.

Bloodeye Yax.

In addition, the Level 2 experts of the Fellmocity family, Demonclaw

Guillermo, and the other Level 2 experts of the Demonic Feast Alliance were all gathered here. There were four of them!

There were also a few Level 1 Blood Clan with noble bloodlines who were able to witness the birth of a miracle.

Under the blood-red heart were five bound Blood Clan.

These were all Primary Blood Clan members who disobeyed the Demonic Feast Alliance. In the eyes of the Demonic Feast Alliance, those who were unwilling to join them were enemies, traitors of the Blood Clan!

Hence, all the Blood Clan who were planning to go into seclusion were found by them from the deep mountains and forests and suppressed by force.

The powerful beings of the Blood River Plane had sent down their incarnations and needed the bodies of these low-level Blood Clan members as human bodies.

With the current recovery of the Dark Wave in the human world, they could not directly descend for the time being and could only appear as incarnations.

To deal with the incarnations of the holy saints and angel apostles of the Church of Holy Light, these incarnations had to do it.

Yax chanted a complicated incantation, and countless tentacles suddenly extended from his heart. Then, the bodies of these Blood Clan traitors were grabbed into his heart.

This was the heart of a level 4 Blood Clan. Just the aura it emitted made the hearts of these low-level Blood Clan palpitate.

After the heart devoured these Blood Clan traitors, it shattered with a puff. Blood gushed out from it, as if it had dug up the water of the blood spring underground.

The blood in the heart flowed strangely and quickly seeped into the ground.

One after another, twisted and hideous blood-colored figures swam in the blood.

Fine veins and blood vessels rooted underground like tree roots, spreading towards the ground at a speed visible to the naked eye.

The Blood Clan watched this scene with fervent expressions.

“The Blood Master…” “The will of eternal life.”

“The endless river.” “The true ancestor of the Saint Clan,”

“A supreme existence!”

Mysterious and pious prayers sounded in this underground area.

A huge blood-colored tree began to take root under the Earth and grow crazily.

Countless underground Blood Rivers formed by blood flowed into all the underground water systems in the capital. A terrifying calamity was descending.

palace.

The jade-green dome enveloped the surroundings.

A dignified and beautiful statue of the Emerald Dragon was erected in the square.

Ministers and envoys came and went, and beautiful women hurried past.

The young Emerald King of the past had already entered his forties, and his temples were gray.

The scheming against those nobles had exhausted his mental strength.

And now, how many of these ministers were truly loyal to him?

The king did not know.

Spring water gushed out of the mouth of the Emerald Dragon statue in front of the palace. Under the sunlight, water vapor filled the air, forming a rainbow.

“Sigh.”

It was not easy for the king. He sighed.

Suddenly.

A trace of blood surged from the spring water spat out by the Emerald Dragon in the square.

In an instant.

Blood gushed out.

Blood flowed on the square.

All the members of the palace who were annihilated by the blood water instantly turned into fresh blood and surged into it.

And such a scene.

It was happening in many places in the capital.

A vicissitude and vigorous figure held a greatsword in his hand as the sword light split open the Blood River.

The old Nation Protecting Divine Sword saw that the situation was not good and immediately came to drink and drive.

“What’s the situation?”

“I’m not sure. Many cracks suddenly appeared in the capital. Strange blood gushed out of the cracks. It’s suspected that an evil creature is causing trouble,” the Nation Protecting Divine Sword said. “What? Why did this suddenly happen? This is the capital!”

“Your Majesty, times have changed.”

The Nation Protecting Divine Sword grabbed the king’s body and quickly disappeared.

Holy Brilliance Church Headquarters.

A white-haired old man with bright eyes was wearing a pope’s crown and holding the Divine Staff of Heaven, which symbolized the first level of power in the world.

With a solemn expression, he came to the sacred image of the Heavenly Father in the middle of the church.

“In the name of the Father.”

He began to softly chant an incantation and put his palms together.

A milky white light appeared.

The portrait of the benevolent father seemed to have turned into a twisted vortex that sucked the pope into it.

When the pope appeared again, he was already in the sky filled with golden holv light.

This place was white, and there seemed to be no distinction between up, down, left, and right.

The believers of the Emerald Kingdom all knew that after a person died, the guilty would fall into the nine layers of hell, into the bottomless abyss, and sleep in the terrifying Underworld!

Only those who believed in the Heavenly Father could follow the Divine Stairway to the top of Heavenly Mountain.

There, holy angels would bring these pure souls to true heaven!

And here.

It was the legendary Heavenly Mountain!

In the space inside the Holy Painting in the church!

A huge golden mountain soared into the sky!

The high vertical stairs extended up to the sacred mountaintop..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 523 - Chapter 523: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!(2)

Chapter 523: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!(2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The pope landed lightly at the bottom of the stairs and climbed up step by step.

“What is it?”

The pope had yet to reach the top.

A slightly immature but benevolent voice resounded throughout Heavenly Mountain!

“Lord saint, an unimaginably powerful enemy has invaded the capital. If we don’t stop it, I’m afraid it will lead to an immeasurable disaster. The foundation of our faith in this plane will also be shaken,” the pope said loudly.

“Got it.”

That kind and tender voice sounded again.

Seven rays of white light shot into the sky and landed in front of the pope.

Then, seven powerhouses wearing silver-white armor and holding all kinds of weapons appeared. They looked like knights but had a pair of white wings.

“Let the Seven Saints settle it for you. I still have to continue sensing the astral world and obtain divine power. It’s not appropriate to attack.”

The voice came from the top of the mountain.

“Thank you, Lord Saint. With the Seven Saints here, we can handle everything.”

The pope was overjoyed.

Seven silent Double-Winged Saints followed behind the pope.

In the holy painting of the church.

The portraits of the seven angels beside the benevolent father seemed to come alive.

Then, they turned into rays of white light and quickly flew to the sky above the capital.

These Seven Saints were the most outstanding among the Seven Holy Knights of the World of the Church when they were alive. The weakest of them were top grand knights, and the strong ones were close to legendary knights.

They were the Patronus of the Church, the guardians of the Heavenly Mountain, and the incarnations of the seven angels around the Heavenly Father!

Relying on the angelic power in their bodies, they could exert combat power comparable to the top Second -Circle Wizards in the human world, which was tar beyond that ot legendary knights.

In the human world, this was invincibility.

Therefore, since ancient times, no one who broke into Heavenly Mountain had returned alive.

Even a true legendary knight could not withstand a single blow from the Seven Saints of the church!

And now that the saints had descended and were guarding Heavenly Mountain, this place would be even more impregnable!

Outside the capital.

Levi’s Transcendent Perception saw the seven sacred and vast figures that suddenly appeared in the sky above the royal city from afar.

“Seven powerhouses comparable to Second -Circle Wizards are actually hiding in this capital? Oh my god, fortunately, I, Levi, have always been steady and not arrogant.”

Who would have thought that in this world where legendary knights were as rare as phoenix feathers, there were actually such aces in the Church, and there were even seven of them!

This was the foundation of the Church!

In the Wizard World, under normal circumstances, only a larger Third-Circle Wizard organization could have such a configuration.

And this was the human world in the Doomsday Era.

Levi sat on the mountain and watched the tigers fight. He hid his aura to the minimum and was prepared to take advantage of the situation at any time to rob the King’s Treasure Vault.

At this moment, there were blood-colored rivers flowing in the capital. Mortals were struggling on the isolated island.

This was literally a river of blood.

In the face of such a natural disaster, be it ministers, nobles, peddlers, or commoners, everyone was equal.

If a knight was contaminated by the Blood River, they would also turn into blood in the blink of an eye.

Only the great knights who could cover their bodies with black gas could barely resist the blood for a moment.

Piles of blood-red corpses, soil, rocks, wood, and other miscellaneous items formed a towering tree that was rapidly rising.

Blood began to spread into the sky, and blood-colored cracks seemed to appear in the void. It looked like a blood-colored willow tree growing savagely in the capital, waving its branches.

At this moment, the Seven Saints each held a weapon in their hands. A pure white light was injected into the weapon. In an instant,

Seven dazzling lights tore through the sky.

It slashed at the blood-colored tree that was growing in defiance of the heavens.

Rumble, rumble!

Loud bangs resounded in the capital.

Houses collapsed one after another, and corpses littered the ground, turning into blood.

Many of the branches of the giant tree had been destroyed, but with the injection of fresh blood, the giant blood-colored tree began to grow higher.

100 feet, 300 feet… In the end, the huge tree grew to 100 feet tall and stopped after a hundred floors.

It replaced the church and became the most majestic thing in the dynasty.

“What the hell is this?”

Levi was also shocked.

He felt an endless bloody aura on the blood-colored tree, as if the trunk was filled with mountains of corpses and seas of blood!

‘l’ne seven powertlll samts crisscrossed and attacked tne giant tree Witn attacks that were comparable to second -ring spells!

Levi saw that the battle was getting more and more intense. His figure quietly disappeared from the spot and quickly ran towards the capital from the panicked crowd.

Now that both sides were fighting, no one should pay attention to him.

Levi took this opportunity to turn into an out-of-law fanatic!

He prepared to rob the King’s Treasure Vault.

Emerald King City.

It was chaos.

Under the protection of the Nation Protecting Divine Sword, the king quickly arrived at the most important ancestral land of the Emerald Family.

It was a forbidden area in the depths of the palace. It was guarded by the Seven Godly Swords, and no one could barge in.

The treasury made of hard boulders stood here and was heavily guarded.

This place had not been invaded by the Blood River, so it was relatively safe.

The treasure vault was very solid and integrated. It was both a place to hide treasures and a place to seek refuge.

“Close the door.”

The king entered the treasury and ordered the servants to close the door.

He sat dejectedly on the small mountain that was piled up with gold coins and all kinds of jewelry.

On the shelf behind him were ancient paintings. In one of the oil paintings, a beautiful fairy smiled sweetly and covered her lips. It was intoxicating..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 524 - Chapter 524: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!

Chapter 524: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!

(3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the other shelves were all kinds of antiques, weapons, and even a small shelf with the breathing technique inheritance diagram.

“I’ve done nothing wrong. Why are you punishing me like this?”

The king roared angrily in the treasure vault. He pushed down these bookshelves as if he was venting his anger. Those expensive antiques and ancient paintings were all scattered on the ground.

The ancient painting of the beautiful fairy fell to the ground with a dull thud.

The king was breathing heavily. Anger and incomprehension erupted.

He did not know that in this era, everything he did was in vain. The Dark Wave had revived and the transcendent had returned.

Nobles and generals, fame and fortune, power and wealth, in the face of the unstoppable torrent of the era, could not withstand a single blow!

And the king didn’t notice.

On one of the ancient paintings that had fallen.

The portrait of the beautiful fairy had already disappeared.

Levi quickly found the location of the King’s Treasure Vault.

He looked calmly at the seven vigilant grand knights in front of him.

“Who dares to trespass into the King’s Forbidden Ground? Die! ” A grand knight swept his spear towards Levi.

Levi shook his head and ignored them. He let the attacks rain down on him. Then, with a gentle shake, all the grand knights were sent flying.

“I don’t want to kill you. Move aside. It’s not easy to cultivate to your realm. I’ll give you two choices next. Submit to me or die.”

Levi said calmly.

The Seven Godly Swords were all brilliant people. They might be able to become legendary knights in the future. If they could absorb them and inject fresh blood into the Twilight Knights, wouldn’t it be a good thing?

It was much better than fighting and killing.

Some of the Seven Godly Swords had already begun to waver. When they saw that their attacks could not even break Levi’s defense, they could not remain calm.

They were the high and mighty Seven Godly Swords, the invincible grand knights among mortals. Now, they could not hurt the person in front of them at all.

“So what if you’re legendary knights? Are you afraid?”

After calming down, the Seven Godly Swords stood up again under the lead of the strongest, the Nation Protecting Divine Sword, and looked at Levi with a solemn expression.

“Although you have the power to defeat ten thousand enemies, we are the Seven Godly Swords. Even if we die, we will protect the safety of the King’s

Treasure Vault!”

The old Nation Protecting Divine Sword said and pointed at Levi. His attitude was very clear.

“That’s right, we’re the Seven Godly Swords!”

“I was just careless just now. This time, our Seven Godly Swords will let you

Imow what the strongest combination of the Emerald Kingdom is!”

“The Assembly of Seven Swords is invincible!” The Seven Godly Swords swarmed forward aggressively!

They were sent flying by Levi again!

This time, he was a little heavy-handed.

He looked at the fallen grand knights and smiled.

“What about now? Are you guys still sticking to what you just thought?” Levi said.

“Well

In an instant, someone in the Seven Godly Swords began to waver in the face of the threat of death.

If the first time was because they were unprepared and Levi got it.

The second time, they were all sent flying by Levi, which meant that the person in front of them was not just a legendary knight.

With their worldview, they could not imagine that there would be such a powerful human in this world!

“I don’t have that much patience. I’ll give you another ten breaths of time. If you don’t make a choice, you’ll be tacitly giving up.”

Levi said.

“I choose to submit!” “I choose to submit too!”

“I refuse to accept this!”

“As knights, why should we be afraid of death?”

In an instant, the Seven Godly Swords made their own choices.

Three chose to submit to Levi, and four chose to fight to the death!

“You’re smart to choose a submissive. I’ll arrange for you to be in a safe place. From now on, focus on your training. As long as you’re loyal to me, it’ll be easy for you to become a legendary knight. Once you become a legendary knight, you’ll join an organization with a limitless future and see a wider world!” “Those who choose to fight to the end, I respect you too. I will give you knights the dignity to die in battle!”

Levi had the three submissive grand knights retreat behind him. He looked at the old divine sword and the other three divine swords.

The old divine sword sighed. He had sacrificed his entire life for the kingdom. It was impossible for him to betray the kingdom.

If he betrayed the kingdom now, everything he had done in his life would be meaningless.

Sometimes, this was even more terrifying than death.

Levi had seen the old Nation Protecting Divine Sword before. He was the leader of the first generation of the Seven Godly Swords. He did not expect the other party to still be alive after so many years.

However, the old Nation Protecting Divine Sword clearly did not know Levi after Thousand Faces.

“Come on, everyone!”

Levi beckoned.

The four godly swords had determined expressions on their faces. The sword light from their long swords attacked. This sword attack was the strongest attack of the four godly swords!

It was also the final blow!

Levi sighed and crushed the sword lights. Then, he leaped.

He pulled out the Frostmourne made of Luminant gold.

Gray Destruction Cross Slash!

A terrifying destructive sword light storm swept out!

The four godly swords were like moths flying into the fire. They vanished into thin air and turned into a bloody mist.

Only broken armor and weapons were left on the ground.

Levi did not let the Saint Scorpions devour the flesh and blood of these loyal knights..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 525 - Chapter 525: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!(4)

Chapter 525: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!(4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The other three godly swords were stunned. What kind of sword technique was this…

What kind of power was this?

Was he still a knight?

This must be a heavenly deity!

Levi arrived in front of the King’s Treasure Vault.

The power of the Golden Revolving Slash easily destroyed the treasure vault, allowing the dark treasure vault to reappear.

Levi looked at the wizened and dying king.

“I didn’t do anything wrong… Why… for…”

The king was dead.

“You didn’t do anything wrong. It’s the world that’s wrong.” Levi finished what the king wanted to say.

A cold wind blew from behind, as if something wanted to invade Levi’s body and enter his mind.

Levi sneered. He turned around and grabbed at the air. Multi-colored black gas gathered in his hand and lifted a twisted and sinister evil spirit with disheveled nair.

“A legendary evil spirit? Interesting,” Levi murmured and crushed the evil spirit with a little force.

Although Levi had never seen this evil spirit before, he roughly knew that it was this evil spirit that was comparable to a legendary knight that killed the White Horse Knight and the old king and became the fuse for the chaos in Montenegro Mountain.

Unexpectedly, after so many years, this guy was still in the human world and seemed to have been hiding in the King’s Treasure Vault.

For a moment, Levi sighed.

Indeed, all fear stemmed from insufficient strength!

In the face of absolute strength, evil spirits and terrifying existences were all paper tigers!

He did not delay any longer and immediately plundered the King’s Treasure Vault.

Levi had a storage ring, so he was naturally not afraid of not being able to put it away.

Gold? Antiques? Mithril? Other treasures? Take them all!

In any case, after this incident, there was a high chance that the Emerald Kingdom would be gone. There was no need for Levi to keep these things. That would only benefit the next regime.

In the end, Levi looked at the breathing technique inheritance diagram on the small shelf in satisfaction. There were nearly 30 of them.

Among them, there were five excellent ones, including the Iron Crocodile Breathing Technique. There was also a perfect one, which was the Dragon Breathing Technique!

Coupled with what he had obtained from Anduin, Levi felt that he would not have to worry about his breathing techniques for a long time.

Levi had almost emptied the entire King’s Treasure Vault.

Then, he took the three godly swords out of the city and asked them to wait for his arrangements in the south.

After Levi ransacked the King’s Treasure Vault, the battle in the sky also reached its climax.

He was not in a hurry to leave. Instead, he observed from afar.

He wanted to take the opportunity to see where the Church’s true maximum was.

This was because the Seven Saints had not completely suppressed the blood-colored giant tree from the current situation.

Giant blood cocoons began to grow on the branches of the blood-colored tree.

In the end, five huge blood cocoons appeared on the entire blood-colored tree. Four of them were about five meters in diameter, and one of them was probably ten meters in diameter.

It seemed to be nurturing some life within the blood cocoon.

Levi looked up and saw that there seemed to be a blood moon in the day. It was extremely strange.

“Blood River…” Levi muttered in his heart.

Then, the giant blood cocoons began to break open. Blood-red squirming insects swayed within. These blood insects rapidly grew, abnormally, and matured.

Then, a vast aura descended, and these blood insects transformed into Blood Clan members.

Five powerful beings that exuded an aura that was different from that of ordinary level 2 Blood Clan descended into the mortal world.

In the center was a terrifying Blood Clan that was ten meters tall and had Blood Wings that covered the sky. Countless blood-colored Tentacles grew on its body, and it looked like worms dancing in the bloody holes!

Just looking at it would make ordinary people go crazy.

Levi was shocked.

At this moment, the powerful Blood Clan members underground also appeared one after another.

“Welcome, Blood God! ”

The so-called Blood God was actually the incarnation of the Blood River Will! It was not a true god.

The strength of the Blood God depended on the number of blood sacrifices and the strength of the human body.

This blood sacrifice ceremony seemed to be grand, but in fact, only a few thousand mortals had been sacrificed.

In the Blood Sacrifice Ceremony, this could only be considered the lowest standard.

As a result, the Blood Gods that descended this time were only at the level of level 4 Blood Clan.

But even so, it was completely enough in this world.

This was because these Blood Clan experts knew that even if it was the incarnation of a saint, its current strength might only be at the level of a level 3 Blood Clan.

This was because the saint had only descended for a short period of time and did not have the time to grow.

However, the Blood Clan was different. They could sacrifice a city without any scruples, so they could instantly summon powerful Blood Gods!

The four experts beside the Blood God were also at level 3. These four were all high-level Blood Clan members from the Blood River Plane. Their true bodies were extremely powerful, like gods and devils.

At this moment, although their incarnations had descended into the mortal world, the flames of blood still surged into the sky, and their auras were terrifying!

When Levi saw the arrival of such a powerhouse, he knew that he might not even be qualified to watch the next battle.

This was a real fight between immortals.

Levi looked longingly in the direction of the Church. It was obvious that Heavenly Mountain was hidden somewhere in the Church. There was the Van Helsing family’s inheritance that Levi had been longing for.

Unfortunately, with so many powerhouses comparable to Third-Circle Wizards descending, it was no different from courting death to fishing in troubled waters..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 526 - Chapter 526: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!(5)

Chapter 526: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!(5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It was better to be safe. In any case, he only had one water element affinity left. With so many breathing techniques, he should be able to give birth to a related Special Effect, right?

With this in mind, he left the capital. After such a battle, there was a high chance that not many mortals who escaped the blood sacrifice would survive.

After the Blood God descended, he remained silent. Terrifying blood flames coiled around the sky and filled the entire city.

The expressions of the Seven Saints changed drastically as they took out their Sealing Sacred Objects!

These Sealing Sacred Objects were all made from the remains of saints. Any

one or tnem was as powerrul as a level 3 BIOOCI Artltact or a tmra-clrcle wizard Tool.

Then, seven different holy objects that emitted seven-colored light lit up and expelled the blood flames!

At the same time, a figure stepped out of the void. It was a youth who looked to be in his teens. He wore linen clothes and was barefooted. There was a holy halo above his head. His eyes were deep and distant, emitting waves of divine might!

The saint of the current Holy Brilliance Church.

Ye Lin!

As soon as he descended, the Blood God’s expression changed. He clearly did not expect this saint to be so powerful in such a short period of time.

“This Blood River of yours is really a cockroach that can’t be killed. Why are you always asking for trouble? You fail again and again, and you make a comeback again and again. Looks like those guys from the Underworld can’t sit still anymore. They’re using you to constantly test my bottom line.”

The young man had a benevolent expression and spoke in a mature manner, as if he was an elderly wise man.

The Heavenly Father often walked the world in the image of a wise man.

The Blood God remained silent. Without another word, a terrifying blood light spread out and a torrential Blood River surrounded his body.

In this world, a battle comparable to the Fourth-Circle Wizard War was taking place here.

In the sky above the Jadeite Royal City, it was a scene of doomsday.

The battle between the Blood God and saints! The four incarnations of the high-level Blood Clan members were also fighting the Seven Saints with Sealing Sacred Objects!

The other level 2 Blood Clan members took this opportunity to quickly fly towards the Church.

Yax, Guillermo, and the other Blood Clan turned into blood light and appeared in the church.

From the looks of it, they knew the entrance to Heavenly Mountain. Yax looked at the sacred painting.

At this moment, the Saint Painting was spinning like a vortex.

Yax didn’t hesitate. He entered and Guillermo quickly followed.

At this moment, Heavenly Mountain was silent.

Because the Seven Saints and saints were all restrained outside, there was no one around.

Yax quickly flew towards the top of Heavenly Mountain. As far as he knew, Heavenly Mountain was sealed with all kinds of treasures that the Church had plundered from the human world since ancient times.

No matter what the battle outside was like, as long as they could snatch a few treasures from Heavenly Mountain, the Blood Clan would have profited!

In particular, the William family’s Blood Artifact, the Blood Feather Bow, was also sealed here. He had to take it away. Then, he would use a mystic technique to find the location of the Blood Imprisonment Awl and find the mysterious person who had defeated Schinn and escaped with the Blood Imprisonment Awl!

Only by combining these two powerful Blood Artifacts could he truly unleash their powerful might!

Previously, because he had been busy with the blood sacrifice, he had not settled scores with the mysterious person who had destroyed the Blood Clan.

And after this blood sacrifice was completed, it was time to settle the score.

Yax and the others soon arrived at the top of the mountain. Here, there was an incomparably magnificent temple.

In the temple, there was the statue of the Heavenly Father and the seven angels beside him.

Around these statues were various items and scrolls of various shapes. There were also corpses as white as jade. Under one of the angel statues was a huge bow that was two meters long.

The bow was made of blood-red ribs, and the bowstring was the dragon tendon of a powerful mixed-blood dragon, emitting a demonic and strange aura.

“Blood Feather Bow!”

This was the main reason why Yax took the risk to come here.

After all, even if he snatched the other Sealing Sacred Objects and Wizard Tools, there was a high chance that he would not be able to use them.

“You guys take the others. I’ll break the seal on the Blood Feather Bow,” Yax said.

“Sure, I’ll snatch this saint’s remains today.” Guillermo looked at a skull in the light shield in front of him. This was the remains of a certain saint.

“This sword is not bad. It’s mine.”

These Blood Clan experts chose their targets one after another. Then, the eight immortals crossed the sea and displayed their mystical abilities, attempting to break through the seal protecting the treasure.

Yax tried using his ordinary attacks and realized that he could not break this white seal at all.

He could not help but curse the Church. At the same time, a crack suddenly appeared on his forehead. In the crack, a single blood-colored eye appeared and spun strangely.

This was the origin of his name, Bloodeye!

If this Bloodeye consumed some of its origin power, it could barely release a ray attack comparable to a level 3 Blood Clan!

This spell-like ability was named “Bloodeye Suppression” by Yax.

A crimson-red light shot out from Yax’s eyes and swam around the white light barrier like a laser.

Yax’s face started to look weak, but in order to get the Blood Feather Bow, he had to give it his all.

In the end, a hole was finally torn open in the white light barrier. Seeing that the crack was about to close, Yax quickly used his hand to scoop up the Blood Feather Bow.

In the next moment, the crack had already closed. The sealing power of the Sealing Sacred Objects was even more terrifying than he had imagined. It was not so easy to break.

“Did I succeed?” Yax put away the Blood Feather Bow. He looked pleased..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 527 - Chapter 527: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!

Chapter 527: The Saint Descends! Rob the Treasure Vault!

(6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

“We got it. Retreat!”

These Blood Clan experts were also decisive. They no longer coveted other things. Once they obtained their target items, they began to retreat.

Outside Heavenly Mountain.

The battle between the Blood God and saints had already reached its climax. The two terrifying existences were fighting in the sky with the Blood River and divine arts.

The blood-red and white light split the sky into two.

“How dare you!” A saint discovered Yax and the others who had robbed treasures from Heavenly Mountain and could not help but roar angrily! “You can’t even protect yourselves, yet you still dare to care about others.” A Blood Clan expert who looked like a blood wolf sneered. His blood claws charged towards this saint. Blood light tore through the sky, and his might was incomparably powerful!

A saint was helpless. He could only watch as the Blood Clan quickly disappeared from his sight like rats fleeing in all directions!

Yax did not dare to delay. He took this opportunity to quickly retreat from the capital and disappear into the wilderness.

He had already completed his mission. The next battle was not something he could participate in.

In the capital.

The battle lasted for a day and a night.

The final result was as Levi had expected. The Church of Holy Light had obtained the final victory, but the process was different from what he had expected.

Actually, the Blood Clan originally had a very good chance of successfully destroying the Church of Holy Light, killing the saint in the cradle, and then removing the Heavenly Father’s tool of faith in this world!

However, the saints of the Gaia Kingdom’s Church of Earth arrived in time. Together with Ye Lin, they killed the Blood God and the other four Blood Clan powerhouses!

Levi had long heard that the Seven Gods were not united. Instead, they had their own factions and relationships.

The Heavenly Father and the Mother of Earth seemed to have a good relationship, as if they were an adulterous couple from the astral world. Now, from the performance of the Church of Earth, this was confirmed. If not for the Church of Earth’s timely support, the Blood Clan might have succeeded.

Of course, if he really succeeded, he might have to bear the complete wrath of the Heavenly Father from the astral world!

Although the Heavenly Father had more than one place of faith in the Multidimensional Plane, it was not easy to nurture such a place of faith. If this place was gone, it would be a huge loss for the Heavenly Father!

That was why the wizards chose to live in seclusion even though they were powerful.

The wizard civilization was growing healthily. There was no need to fall out with the seven orthodox gods now. After all, in the process of developing and conquering, the wizard civilization had offended many enemies.

If they completely fell out with the seven orthodox gods, then facing so many enemies at the same time, even the wizard civilization would be in danger.

Although the Church of Holy Light had obtained the final victory, the counterattack of the Blood Clan before they died had caused more than half of the Seven Saints to die.

After this battle, the Church of Holy Light suffered great losses. The most infuriating thing was that the important saint’s skull was even stolen by the Blood Clan.

The remains of saints might not be important, but being stolen by the Blood Clan was undoubtedly a slap in the face to the Church of Holy Light.

Saints were the symbol of the gods in the human world. If the other Churches knew that the skull of this saint had been stolen, wouldn’t they be a laughingstock?

After this battle, the capital was almost completely destroyed. Tens of thousands of people died or were injured. It was like the end of the world.

When immortals fought, the mortals would always suffer.

In fact, not many of these people died in the Blood Sacrifice. On the contrary, there were even more casualties in the later battles.

There was no choice. The saint could only use divine spells to wash away the memories of these people during this period of time and make them forget such pain.

Such a thing naturally could not be leaked, or it would shake the foundation of

the Church of Holy Light’s faith.

Soon after, a new version of the story was circulated.

“Because the believers in the capital are not loyal enough, evil thoughts are born and evil is everywhere. Evil existences are born and want to destroy the capital. The saint led the saint disciples through a long bloody battle and successfully expelled the evil strength…”

In short, this new version of the story added a little bit of epic flavor to the original and did some insignificant artistic processing.

The Blood Clan were portrayed as dark demons and devils. They were monsters born because mortals were not devout! The Church of Holy Light played the role of a savior. This disaster was definitely not caused by the incompetence of the Church of Holy Light!

The people who survived in the capital were naturally grateful for this. They were also determined to worship their father more sincerely in the future to prevent such a disaster from happening again!

In addition, because the Emerald King had also died in this disaster, the Church of Holy Light could only temporarily rule the capital while looking for a new king.

The rivers flowed, the years changed, and the kingdoms changed. Only the Church, supported by the gods behind the scenes, survived the calamities and remained standing.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1038, Month of Flowing Fire.

It had been a few months since the Blood Sacrifice in the capital.

As things settle down, Levi, the fire-watcher, is ready to leave the world.

From the looks of it, this matter would not affect his territory.

With the support of the church, there was a high chance that the Emerald Kingdom could hold on for a while longer. At the very least, they would have to wait until a more suitable regime was ready before they could change hands.

The Church was like an invisible hand that could manipulate the situation in the human world at any time and adjust it to its proper trajectory.

“The Church’s foundation is indeed unfathomable.” Levi sighed.

He no longer had any hope for the Van Helsing family’s inheritance.

This was because when he advanced to the fourth-circle, the saint of the church would only be stronger than him. In a short period of time, he would definitely not be able to catch up to the incarnation of a god.

After all, he had the support of a god behind him. He was equivalent to a second-generation God who spent money on experience packs every day.

As for him, he could only use the proficiency panel to cultivate step by step. How could he compare?

However, his proficiency panel represented endless possibilities for the future. There was no upper limit!

As long as he lived for a long time, one day in the future, Levi would be able to turn the tables on the saints, and even the gods behind them!

After figuring this out, Levi silently rushed to the overseas land. He was very satisfied with his gains in the human world this time. He would return to the Wizard World and slowly develop.

When they arrived at the teleportation portal in the sub-dimensional portal, Levi looked at the stone wall and said respectfully, “Senior, I need to teleport back to the Realm of Azure Cloud.”

On the stone wall, a human face protruded. The old man burped and said expressionlessly, “A dark wizard attacked the teleportation portal opposite. It’s currently being repaired. The teleportation is temporarily suspended. You can wait in the human world first..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 528 - Chapter 528: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (1)

Chapter 528: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi stood on the spot for a long time before asking helplessly, “Senior, how long will it take to repair it?”

The old face closed his eyes and said, “The shortest is a month, the longest is half a year. Of course… the worst-case scenario is that the teleportation portal over there can’t be repaired. If this sub-dimensional portal node is abandoned, I’ll lose my job.”

At this point in time, this old man was still thinking about losing his job.

“Isn’t it easy for an expert like you to look for a job in the Wizard World?” Levi thought. 1–1e was speechless.

“Senior, did something big happen in the Wizard World?” Levi asked worriedly.

When he left, other than the Great Expedition, everything was normal in the Wizard World.

Occasionally, dark wizards would cause trouble, but this kind of direct destruction of the core teleportation portal in the Star Sea was usually only possible in large-scale wars between dark and righteous wizards.

“With the four high-level dark wizard organizations, the Black Sun Steeple, the

Boiling Beast Blood, the Immersed Ancient Castle, and the City of Unrighteousness, the dark wizard faction, as well as the dark wizards from all over the Endless Sea, launched a long-planned dark wizard riot. Within a year, it swept through the Endless Sea. Now, the Azure Sea is already covered in flames of war.”

The old man calmly told Levi about a big event that shocked him.

“The Great Expedition has just begun, and these dark wizards are already starting a riot. It must be Chaos City’s scheme,” Levi said.

“So what if we know it’s a scheme? The five federations are important resource sources in the Wizard World. If we give up on the five federations, with the current resource state of the Realm of the Unbelievers, it’s impossible to support so many wizards,” the old man said.

“Yes, this is an open conspiracy. These dark wizards are really despicable!” Levi could not help but curse.

“Kid, it’s actually a blessing in disguise. Because you happened to be in the human world, you avoided the Star Tower’s mandatory recruitment. Otherwise, you would already be on the frontline battlefield,” the old man said with a smile.

“What? Another mandatory recruitment?” Levi couldn’t help but think of Marlene and the others.

“That’s right. This mandatory recruitment is carried out by the wizard organizations. All wizard organizations have to contribute their manpower to the front line of the war between the dark and righteous wizards. Otherwise, they will be deserters!”

“Can’t service be replaced by military spending?” Levi asked.

“Looks like you don’t know how chaotic it is inside,” the old man said.

“Where are the legendary wizards? If they show up, they should be able to deal with these dark wizards, right?” Levi was curious about what the legendary wizards were doing at this time.

“In the current Wizard World, there are a total of 12 Legendary Wizards. Five of them went to the front line of the expedition, and the remaining Legendary Wizards also had their own missions. Otherwise, how do you think wizards suppressed the 50 Federation Planes for so many years?” The old man said angrily.

“Alright… I didn’t expect the situation to be so serious.”

Levi did not know if this was considered good luck. Not long after he returned to the human world, such a large-scale civil strife erupted in the Wizard World.

To the wizards, as long as they worked together, even the gods were nothing to be afraid of.

However, if they were to fight among themselves, the situation would not be good.

“Then I’ll come back to take a look after some time. Thank you for telling me, Senior.”

Levi bade farewell to the old man and found an uninhabited deserted island overseas to temporarily stay.

He planned to wait here for a month.

If he couldn’t repair it in a short period of time, he would return to Flower City to play chess with Anderson.

On the deserted island, Levi set up his alarm array and dug a shelter to live in.

Although the elemental power in the human world was thin, with Levi’s current Aether Stone reserves, it was not a problem for him to operate a few zero-circle arrays.

Safety was an issue that could not be taken lightly.

“Sigh, I was born at the wrong time. I can’t catch up with the good times. I just want to cultivate in peace.”

Levi sighed in the shelter.

He took this opportunity to organize his gains in the human world.

He used a storage bag to store all kinds of knight breathing techniques.

In this storage bag, the breathing techniques of strength, speed, physique, defense, endurance, and perception were placed in their respective corners. Strength had already accumulated like a small mountain, and there were only a few books on Perception.

To the current Levi, those shallow and excellent breathing techniques were basically used as raw materials to break the limit.

He took out the Dragon Breathing Technique he had obtained from the treasure vault.

This breathing technique was passed down from the royal family’s ancestors. In fact, it was originally called the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique. However, the royal family felt that the Dragon Breathing Technique was more domineering and was enough to showcase their status as a king.

Therefore, he changed his name privately.

The Jade Dragon Breathing Technique was a speed-type legendary breathing technique.

Legend had it that the Jade Dragon was a green dragon that was as green as jade. It was extremely fast and was also known as the “Multi-element Green Light”.

Moreover, the Jade Dragon could spit out a terrifying poisonous dragon breath. Wherever the dragon breath passed, everything withered and miasma grew.

Therefore, this incomparably beautiful green dragon was a genuine Poison Dragon.

Since the initial level of the breathing technique was perfect-grade, the Jade Dragon’s main body should be at least a legendary existence.

The secret medicine needed for the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique was ambergris from mixed-blood Dragon Clan creatures, as well as the venom of various poisonous creatures. There were no requirements for the types of venom. In short, the more types of venom there were, the better the effect of cultivation..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 529 - Chapter 529: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (2)

Chapter 529: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Cultivating this breathing technique is equivalent to suicide for ordinary people… No wonder the royal family is getting worse and worse. It’s really not easy to cultivate this breathing technique.” Levi could not help but complain.

However, he felt that with his current physique, most ordinary poisons should not have any effect on him, so he was not afraid.

Before long, Levi had mastered the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique. He had all the ingredients for the secret medicine, and he naturally did not lack the venom of poisonous things.

The Saint Scorpions were extremely poisonous. After so many generations of cultivation by Levi, the poison of the Saint Scorpions was comparable to that of some first-circle transcendent creatures.

However, if he only used the Saint Scorpions’ poison, the types of poison would be too monotonous. This would definitely not work in the long term.

After cultivating so many breathing techniques, Levi had long known that the effect of this venom was definitely to stimulate the birth of the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique’s supernatural organ. In order to ensure the quality of his venom in the future, he had to start consciously collecting the poison of all the poisons in the world.

He estimated that when he mastered the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique, he might become one of the top poisonous creatures in the world!

The terrifying green poisonous breath of the Jade Dragon did not exist in its body. Instead, it liked to devour all kinds of poisonous creatures. The poison slowly accumulated in its body.

“In the future, I’ll fuse and mutate the Jade Dragon and the Blood Beast Breathing Technique to create my own breathing technique. This way, I might be able to escape the influence of the Blood River Will.”

After witnessing the power of the Blood River Will, Levi was deeply afraid of this existence.

Therefore, he had to make some changes to the Blood Beast Breathing Technique and embark on his own path as soon as possible.

In addition to the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique, Levi had actually obtained two other perfect breathing techniques when he left the human world.

One of them was Blood Knight Anderson’s Maya Breathing Technique, and the other was Black Knight Blake’s Musk Bull Breathing Technique.

The Maya Breathing Technique was an endurance-type breathing technique.

Legend had it that Maya was a giant eagle that soared through Multidimensional Planes. It was the king of the sky and wind, the god of ten thousand eagles, and the king of ferocious birds!

Maya had outstanding speed and great endurance. It was surrounded by a never-ending storm. Wherever it passed, the wind and thunder would stir. Maya had been traveling all its life. It was said that with a flap of its wings, it could soar into the sky and travel from one dimension to another.

The secret medicine needed for the Maya breathing technique was the blood of eagles. Of course, among them, transcendent eagles with the wind element were the best.

“Transcendent eagles… Fortunately, there are still some in the Endless Sea.”

As for the Musk Bull Breathing Technique, it was the breathing technique cultivated by the Black Knight. Musk Bulls were the masters of bulls and minotaurs in myths and legends. They should be a very powerful transcendent giant bull.

This breathing technique was clearly a strength-type breathing technique, and its strengthening part was its legs. It was exactly the same as the Ostrich Mountain Breathing Technique.

Hence, Levi felt that he could fuse these two breathing techniques in the future.

The secret medicine needed for the Musk Bull breathing technique was the blood of earth-element transcendent cow-type creatures and the powder of bull horns.

Levi had a bad feeling. When he reached the legendary realm with this breathing technique, he would most likely become a minotaur…

These three perfect-grade breathing techniques, together with the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique and the Gray Destruction Cross Slash, could be considered one of Levi’s greatest gains from this trip to the human world.

Other than that, he had also obtained Schinn, a Level 2 Blood Clan slave, Yasad, a Level 1 Blood Clan member, and the ten Blood Imprisonment Awls.

The other gains were not worth mentioning.

Since he could not cultivate the Meditation Art now, Levi might as well cultivate his breathing technique proficiency in peace and wait for the teleportation portal in the sub-dimensional portal to open.

Although the Wizard World was a little chaotic now, Levi still had to return.

On one hand, the secret medicine for the knight breathing technique could only be found in the Wizard World. In the human world, his knight breathing technique could not improve.

On the other hand, the cultivation of wizards could not fall behind.

He had only just figured out the path of a knight. It was far from being comparable to a wizard.

He was already a senior first-circle wizard. It wouldn’t be long before he could advance to the second-circle.

Therefore, after returning to the Wizard World this time, he made up his mind to find a safe place to cultivate in seclusion. After cultivating his cultivation to a Second-Circle Wizard, he would consider other things.

“I wonder how my Black Fire Island is doing. Nothing can happen to my transcendent creatures. These are the foundations of my Knight Breathing Technique. Damn dark wizards. Whoever dares to touch my Black Fire Island, I will definitely make them pay a million times over!”

These dark wizards only wanted to make big news all day long. They could not live in peace.

With Levi’s secret medicine reserves, he could only last for half a year at most. If he could not enter the Wizard World through this teleportation portal within half a year, Levi would have to think of another way.

Just like that, a month passed in the blink of an eye.

Levi cultivated the breathing technique while waiting for the teleportation portal to open.

When he arrived at the teleportation portal again and saw the old man’s expressionless face, his heart skipped a beat.

“Senior, is it fixed?” Levi asked.

“Why? Are you in such a hurry to go in and die?” the old man asked.

“I also want to contribute to the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. I’m irreconcilable with dark wizards!” Levi said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 530 - Chapter 530: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (3)

Chapter 530: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Wait a little longer. Come over in half a year. If you still can’t repair it in half a year, then you don’t have to wait anymore.” The elder asked.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He did not want to be trapped in the human world forever.

“Senior, I wonder if there are other sub-dimensional portals in this world?” Levi asked.

“Yes, but the Endless Sea is in a hurry to repair it. Those who can still use it are not going to the Realm of Azure Cloud. They are going to other Realms of the Unbelievers. You can go to other places first and then teleport to the Endless Sea from there. It will cost you more money,” the old man glanced at Levi and said.

“Alright, I understand. Senior, do you have the coordinates of this sub-dimensional portal? I’m willing to pay a certain price to obtain it,” Levi said respectfully.

“Of course. I have three coordinates here. They are to the Realm of Crimson, the Realm of Divine Wind, and the Realm of Hell. If you need them, one coordinate is 1,000 Aether Stones,” the old man suddenly said with a smile.

Levi cursed the profiteer in his heart.

He spent 3,000 Aether Stones to buy the coordinates of three Realm of the Unbelievers after signing the contract with the old man.

The old man did a buy-one-get-one-free deal for him. He also gave Levi the coordinates of the other teleportation portals in the Realm of Azure Cloud.

Levi would not go to these places immediately, but with such coordinates, it was better to be prepared.

If he really couldn’t enter the Realm of Azure Cloud, he would go to other Realms of the Unbelievers to cultivate. Anyway, it didn’t matter where he cultivated.

Strictly speaking, the most unsuitable place for Levi to cultivate was the Realm of Azure Cloud.

This was because Levi had all three elemental affinities except for the water element affinity.

However, he already had a certain foundation in the Realm of Azure Cloud. He did not want to abandon it and start all over again.

Therefore, it was best to return to the Endless Sea. As for the water element affinity, Levi felt that he would be able to obtain it sooner or later.

Since the teleportation portal could not be repaired in a short period of time, Levi naturally left the overseas land and headed for Flower City.

Flower City.

Seeing Levi return, the Blood Knight and the Black Knight were stunned.

“You didn’t succeed?” Anderson asked.

“Yes, the Wizard World has been a little chaotic recently. I’ll go back after some time,” Levi said helplessly.

“That’s great. Since you’re still here, why don’t you choose a stronghold for the Twilight Knights with us? It’s not convenient to stay in Flower City all the time,” the Blood Knight said.

“We do need a stronghold.” The Black Knight nodded.

“Let me think about it. First of all, the location of the stronghold has to be hidden. From this point of view, the overseas area is not bad. It’s far away from the secular world, so it’s convenient for everyone to cultivate in peace,” Levi said.

“Overseas? Not bad, but how do we get there and take a boat?” Blood Knight asked.

“It’s not secretive enough to take the ship. I’ll arrange a sea beast for you. If there are new reserve members of the grand knights joining in the future, you can bring them to the training camp of the Twilight Knights. Those who become legendary knights can truly join the Twilight Knights.” Levi voiced out his thoughts.

He had Nature’s Heart, so it was easy for him to tame the sea beasts in the human world.

“Then let’s choose an overseas place, we can find an uninhabited island.” The Blood Knight felt that it was feasible.

“I’ll find a suitable island during this period of time. Then, you can find some trustworthy craftsmen to forge the temple of our knights.”

“Okay, go ahead and choose a location. We’ll look for manpower,” the Black Knight said energetically.

Levi returned to the overseas area and chose a circle there. In the end, he found an isolated island in the sea where Storm City was located on the coast of the Emerald Kingdom.

The isolated island was not big, only about 10 miles in circumference.

However, as a secret stronghold of the knights, it was more than enough.

Moreover, the weather in this sea area was ever-changing. There was fog, storms, and so on. It was also known as the Devil’s Sea.

Therefore, there were very few people here. Very few ships came here.

Levi’s eyes flickered as he soared into the sky. Soon, he found a Narwhal playing in the sea.

This Giant Whale was not much smaller than the Dragon King Whale. It was more than enough to be used as a transportation tool.

He descended from the sky.

After a round of cleaning up.

The Narwhal was tamed by Levi. He only needed to use Nature’s Heart for a period of time and slowly nurture it into a docile and obedient mount.

As he cultivated in the human world, the preparations for the Dusk Holy Temple were also in full swing.

The first batch of craftsmen was transported here. As for the building materials, Levi had her own storage items. It was not easy to transport them.

In fact, if he was given some time, he would be able to complete the construction of the Twilight Temple.

However, it was better to let others do this kind of work.

However, with the help of all kinds of knights, the foundation of the Dusk Temple was built in a few months. It was a square in the middle of the majestic valley of the island.

Hundreds of craftsmen were busy here. The Black Knight and the Blood Knight were in charge of supervising the work, Yasad was in charge of Flower City, and Andrew was in charge of Storm City.

In this way, if they needed to transport supplies in the future, they could directly transport them from Storm City.

In addition, Levi had arranged for the three godly swords to be given to Anderson. After signing a non-disclosure agreement and changing his appearance, he joined the reserve forces of the Twilight Knights.

They would receive special training from the Blood Knight and the Black Knight. Those who could become divine swords had good breathing techniques..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 531 - Chapter 531: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (4)

Chapter 531: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the very least, it was first-rate and excellent. There was even one called the Giant Mountain Divine Sword. The ancestral breathing technique was a perfect-grade Mountain Ape Breathing Technique. This breathing technique had also been copied by Levi.

The Mountain Ape Breathing Technique was a Strength breathing technique that strengthened both arms. Levi planned to use it as raw material for the King Kong Breathing Technique in the future.

Although the breathing techniques of the other two legendary swords couldn’t advance to legendary, Levi could definitely find a way to break the bloodline curse in the future. By then, they might really have a chance to enter legendary.

Sooner or later, Levi would have as many legendary knights as the stars in the sky, and he would be the sun that shone on the stars!

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1038, Month of Northern Wind.

The construction of the Dusk Holy Temple was in full swing.

Levi continued to cultivate the breathing technique in the human world. He was about to use up all the secret medicine on him. He planned to go to the teleportation portal in another month. If he still could not enter the Endless Sea, he would look for the coordinates of the teleportation portal in the Realm of Crimson and enter it.

After this period of cultivation, Levi’s newest breathing techniques welcomed a wave of advancement.

The Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique was level 10, the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique was level 7, the Musk Bull Breathing Technique was level 7, and the Mountain Ape Breathing Technique was also level 4.

The other excellent breathing techniques were used as raw materials to break through the limit. Naturally, their progress was even faster and not worth mentioning.

Levi’s Gray Destruction Cross Slash had also reached level 5.

Levi—

Gray Destruction Cross Slash: Level 5 (1,245/30,000), Special Effect: High Speed Power (Level 5)

With the cultivation foundation of the Golden Cross Slash and Levi’s current realm, the speed at which he cultivated the Gray Destruction Cross Slash was completely incomparable to the Golden Cross Slash back then.

According to Levi’s estimation, in a few years, he would be able to cultivate the Gray Destruction Cross Slash to its limit.

After all, this was just a sword skill created by a legendary knight. Although it had a high intention, it was not difficult for Levi, who had surpassed the legendary realm, to cultivate.

While Levi was waiting to go to the Wizard World, some changes were also quietly happening in the human world.

Ever since that incident, the Church of Holy Light had secretly increased its attacks on the Blood Clan. Occasionally, mortals could see angels with wings on their backs flying across the sky and patrolling the kingdom!

As for the Blood Clan, after the Demonic Feast Alliance’s Blood Sacrifice was not considered a success, they disappeared without a trace.

Other than the occasional Blood Clan members who came out to wreak havoc, the frequency of the Blood Clan members wreaking havoc was much lower.

It was obvious that the failure of this operation had dealt a huge blow to the Demonic Feast Alliance.

Constellation Empire.

Under the water of a swamp filled with miasma.

A magnificent underwater palace stood under this desolate swamp.

This was the territory of the Lösenba family in the Demonic Feast Alliance.

After the last operation, Yax, who had used the Bloodeye to injure his origin power, woke up from the blood pool.

“I’ve almost recovered.”

Yax muttered to himself.

“It’s time to use secret techniques to find the guy who stole the Blood Imprisonment Awl. That guy definitely doesn’t know that my Lösenba family has such a secret technique to find the Blood Artifact.”

Schinn did not know this secret. Even in the Demonic Feast Alliance, only Bloodeye, the Clan Leader of the Lösenba family, knew about it.

Levi, who had taken away the Blood Imprisonment Awl, naturally did not know either.

In fact, Levi had also guessed that the Blood Clan probably had a way to track such an important Blood Artifact.

However, he was about to enter the Wizard World, so the Blood Clan could not enter the dangerous Wizard World for the Blood Artifact.

‘l’nererore, altnougn Levi was on guarcl, ne did not take It seriously.

Now, Yax bit the tip of his tongue and a drop of dark red blood floated in the air.

This Blood Imprisonment Awl was refined by the ancestors of his Lösenba family, so it had a blood connection with him.

As long as it was still in this world, Yax could sense it.

Yax activated his secret technique and chanted a mysterious and complicated incantation.

A few minutes later, the drop of blood floating in the air suddenly moved.

A smile spread across Yax’s face.

The blood would tell him the direction of the enemy.

Behind him, the primary and secondary Blood Clan members of the Lösenba Clan appeared in the shadows.

“Lord Bloodeye, all the members of the Lösenba family are here! Prepare to go out at any time!”

The leading Level 1 Blood Clan member said.

“Let’s go, follow me to kill!”

Lösenba sneered. He spread his wide Blood Wings and soared into the sky.

Then, pairs of Blood Wings spread out and chased after Lösenba.

At night, the moon hung high in the sky.

A faint red halo appeared on the surface of the moon.

One by one, the Blood Clan shuttled through the dark clouds. The leader, Lösenba, held a blood-colored sword that emitted a faint light.

To be safe, in addition to bringing the other Blood Clan of the Lösenba Family, he also brought another Blood Artifact from the family.

Moonlight Greatsword!

The Moonlight Greatsword was a blood weapon left behind by a level 3 Blood Clan and refined by his ancestor. Its power was extraordinary.

He had once used this Moonlight Greatsword to kill several Level 2 Blood Clan powerhouses.

In the night sky, Yax and the Blood Clan looked at the full moon in the sky.

“The night of the full moon is when I’m at my strongest. The Blood Imprisonment Awl and the Blood Feather Bow are a match made in heaven. I can finally fuse them.”

At the thought of this, he couldn’t wait any longer. He wanted to find that fellow immediately and use his Moonlight Greatsword to tell him what a true Level 2 Blood Clan was..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 532 - Chapter 532: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (5)

Chapter 532: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Schinn, who had just advanced, could not be compared to him at all.

He had the Blood Feather Bow and the Moonlight Greatsword.

He believed that as long as the other party was not a saint of the church or an apostle with Sealing Sacred Objects, he would not be a match for him.

In this world, other than the Church, he was invincible!

If the Church was involved, he would run away without hesitation.

“How dare you snatch the treasure of my Lösenba family? No matter who you are, I will definitely let you die without a burial place!”

Dusk Island.

That was the name Levi had come up with.

It was nighttime, and the workers were sleeping.

The Blood Knight and the Black Knight were playing chess in a corner.

It was not Black Knight’s fault. It was just that the old Blood Knight was addicted to chess and insisted on playing chess with him.

To the Black Knight, wasting such precious time on chess was a waste of his life.

The Blood Knight of the Blood Clan didn’t have such self-awareness.

Levi found a quiet place to cultivate his breathing technique in a corner of the island.

However, Levi could not get into the mood today. He felt uneasy. Spider Sensing was also acting up his arm.

“I’m already hiding on this deserted island that’s isolated from the world. Who’s having designs on me?”

Levi was speechless.

If the enemies of the Wizard World were hostile, they shouldn’t be able to make him feel danger across the human world, right?

If he was in the human world, he didn’t seem to have made many enemies.

Furthermore, logically speaking, other than the Church and the Blood Clan, no one in this world should be his match.

“Blood Clan…”

When Levi thought of this, he immediately looked at his storage space. In a corner, the ten Blood Imprisonment Awls were actually trembling slightly, as if they were about to fly away at any moment.

“What’s going on? Could it be…”

In an instant, Levi understood.

This was definitely a Blood Clan expert using a secret technique to locate the location of the Blood Imprisonment Awl!

“I knew it. This Blood Imprisonment Awl isn’t so easy to obtain.”

Levi did not panic.

He could defeat Schinn when he was only a level 12 Golden Snake. Now that he had a level 12 Red Lotus and a Blood Slave, Schinn, his strength had increased significantly compared to before.

Among the Blood Clan, there shouldn’t be any level 3 experts. The only level 3 incarnation was also killed by the Church.

As long as it wasn’t Level 3, Levi could still put up a fight.

Since he knew that someone would deal with him, Levi would definitely not sit still and wait for death.

After some thought, he came in front of Anderson and Blake and said, “I might have been targeted by a Blood Clan powerhouse.” “What?” Blake stood up, his expression grave.

“It’s the Lösenba family, right?” Anderson said.

“I guess so. I snatched their Blood Imprisonment Awl, so they naturally won’t let it go,” Levi said calmly.

“What should we do now? Should I look for Anduin?” Anderson asked.

“It’s too late. Find a place to hide. Arrange all these workers to the shelter that we’ve prepared in advance. I think there might be a huge battle,” Levi said methodically.

“You’re going to deal with the Lösenba family alone? Let us participate in the battle,” the Black Knight said eagerly.

“This time, the enemy should be a level 2 Blood Clan. You guys are not their match. You might even drag me down,” Levi said bluntly.

Anderson blushed and thought for a moment. That was indeed the case…

“If the person who comes is Bloodeye Yax with a crack on his forehead, you have to be careful. Two Schinns aren’t Yax’s match. Yax is the strongest person

in the Demonic Feast Alliance, and Demonclaw Guillermo is inferior to him,” Anderson reminded.

“Also, I heard that Yax’s forehead can shoot out rays that are comparable to the attacks of level 3 Blood Clan. Even my father is especially afraid of it,” Schinn added.

“Understood.”

With that, Levi took the initiative to leave the island with Schinn. He did not want to destroy the half-built Dusk Holy Temple because of the war, nor did he want to expose the location of Dusk Island.

Anderson and Blake sighed as they watched Levi leave the island.

“We’re still too weak. We can’t help the team leader at such a critical moment.

Blake, I’ve decided. From tomorrow onwards, I want to stop playing chess! Tomorrow is the first day!”

“Anderson, don’t say what you can’t do first. Otherwise, you will only be slapping yourself in the face when the time comes,” the Black Knight said mercilessly.

Anderson was momentarily speechless.

On the other side, Levi finally found another island on the sea a thousand miles in front of Dusk Island.

He wanted to find a deserted place to avoid harming the innocent.

He hid Tyrant and the living dead at the bottom of the sea, and so did Schinn.

After letting his army lay in ambush, Levi took out a Blood Imprisonment Awl and watched as it trembled in midair. It was obvious that the Blood Clan expert was getting closer and closer.

Levi’s sense of danger from the Spider Sensing became more and more obvious. This meant that this enemy was indeed not weak. He was not an ordinary Level 2 Blood Clan.

“Come, I also want to see where my current limit is!”

The Constellation Empire was located beneath the Tuva Empire.

The orthodoxy was the Church of the Stars and the Lord of the Stars.

In the wilderness of the Constellation Empire.

A young girl in a black starry dress was bathing in starlight in a mountain stream, guiding the starlight into her body to cultivate..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 533 - Chapter 533: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (6)

Chapter 533: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Stars decorated her dress which seemed to be woven from starlight. It was beautiful.

The girl’s eyes were all-encompassing, as if they contained thousands of stars.

Her name was Estella. In the language of the Constellation Empire, Estella meant “A woman as beautiful as the stars.” Suddenly, she looked at the full moon.

Blood-colored figures quickly flashed past.

They did not notice the girl in the black dress below.

With her abilities, it would be a piece of cake for her to hide from the Blood Clan who were passing by.

“Interesting. What are these blood-sucking bugs up to again?

Estella revealed a playful smile.

As the number one evil force in the world, the Blood Clan had provoked many enemies.

Although there was no Blood Sacrifice in the Constellation Empire, many civilians and nobles were killed.

So when she saw these Blood Clan members, Estella smiled slyly and gently patted her starry gauze dress.

The next moment, her entire body dissipated into starlight. This starlight formed a blurry translucent starlight figure.

Then, the figure soared into the sky and disappeared.

Estella wanted to see where these Blood Clan members were going. If she could find their nest along the way, she would take the opportunity to wipe them out.

Although these blood-sucking bugs would definitely be reborn in the Blood River, the human world could still be quiet for a while.

On the island.

Levi closed his eyes to rest, but his Transcendent Perception was still on.

Nothing could escape Levi’s Transcendent Perception.

“Here we go.”

Levi opened his eyes.

His transcendent vision allowed him to see blood-colored figures in the distance from a hundred miles away.

“As expected, it’s the Blood Clan. They’re really haunting me,” Levi muttered to himself.

He sat there calmly and put away the Blood Awl.

At the same time, Levi had also prepared all kinds of Wizard Tool and Casting materials.

Although the power of spells was greatly reduced in the Dharma Ending World, it was still better than nothing.

Even a lion needed to use its full strength to capture a rabbit, let alone a powerful Blood Clan.

A drop of blood stopped in the sky in front of Levi and slowly dissipated.

Yax looked coldly at Levi.

Under the full moon and starry night, on the lonely sea.

On the isolated island, a silver-haired man was sitting there. He was tall and sturdy, and his body was well-built. The moonlight shone on his bronze-colored muscles, making him look like a brother under the moon.

“Interesting. You actually predicted my arrival in advance. You’re the one who broke into the Secret Alliance and defeated Schinn?” Yax was not in a hurry to attack. Instead, he said loudly.

“What did you say? I can’t hear you?”

Levi shouted as he looked at the powerful Blood Clan who did not dare to move forward despite being twenty miles away.

“You…”

Yax immediately felt as if he had been ruthlessly humiliated. That person was so powerful that it was impossible for him not to hear.

“Boss, don’t waste your breath on him. Just kill him.”

“That’s right. He’s actually making fun of us. How arrogant. When has our Lösenba Family ever suffered such humiliation?”

“After defeating him later, I’ll dig out his strong heart and eat it. I can feel that burning heart full of vitality. It’s too delicious.”

“You’re bluffing and pretending to be profound!” Yax sneered.

The Primary Blood Clan revealed bloodthirsty smiles. They were not even afraid of the Church and even dared to hold a Blood Sacrifice in the capital. How could they be frightened by Levi’s bluff?

And in the void behind Yax and the others, on the sparkling sea, a phantom of starlight lay quietly on the waves, drifting with the current, moving from one shadow to another.

One could vaguely see a young girl in a dress supporting her chin as she looked at the Blood Clan in front of her, as if she was watching a show.

“So they’re here to fight. The bloodline in that human’s body is so mixed. There are Blood Clan, Dragon Clan, and many bloodline auras that even I don’t know about. Moreover, from the fluctuation of his spiritual force, he’s also a wizard… A bloodline modification wizard? It doesn’t seem like it. Could it be that those crazy wizards have developed some new tricks recently?”

“There’s only one level 2 Blood Clan member and thirteen level 1 Blood Clan members. I wonder how he will deal with them.”

Estella muttered to herself.

Originally, she had planned to make a move, but seeing the current situation, she felt that she could watch a performance that no one could appreciate first.

If that human couldn’t win, she would take action and get rid of these Blood Clan.

On the other side, Yax had already pulled out the Moonlight Greatsword. The sword shone with a blood-colored luster under the moonlight, reflecting on the sea.

“Good sword.” Levi praised from the bottom of his heart. He also pulled out his Frostmourne.

The Luminant gold divine sword was unsheathed, and its light was dazzling.

“You’re just an ordinary weapon. I’ll let you experience the power of a Blood

Artifact!” Yax held the huge sword in his hand and shouted. The Moonlight Greatsword cut through the sea, and the blood-colored sword aura whistled over and arrived in an instant!

Seeing this terrifying power, Levi knew that this Yax should be the strongest enemy he had encountered so far.

He was even stronger than the second-circle black-robed wizard he had met on the Yellow Earth Continent. He should not be weaker than Black Wings, the birdman wizard. He was almost at the level of a second-circle senior.

Clang!

Levi blocked a blow with Frostmourne.

The aftershock of the sword qi sent him flying hundreds of meters away and he stumbled into the sea.

A hundred-meter-long sword qi ravine appeared on the island where Levi was!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 534 - Chapter 534: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (7)

Chapter 534: Disappearing Weak Human Bodies, Embrace the Red Beast! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The power of the Moonlight Greatsword was terrifying!

Yax looked at Levi, who was sent flying by his sword, and secretly heaved a sigh of relie

f.

He had thought that Levi was really powerful, but now it seemed that he was just bluffing. He had only slashed casually, but Levi could not withstand it. In the distance, Estella was also watching everything with interest.

“At the bottom of the sea,” she said softly.

On the surface of the sea in front of him, a figure advanced like a cannonball under the seawater. Levi broke through the waves, spread his Blood Wings, and jumped out of the water!

Dark golden scales appeared around his body.

“Again!”

Swoosh!

Levi arrived with a bang!

Frostmourne slashed at the Moonlight Greatsword.

Golden Cross Slash!

Crack!

Bang!

A terrifying Revolving Force erupted under Levi’s huge force.

With a bang, Yax was sent flying by Levi and rolled in the air for a long time.

“What powerful strength! How is this possible? This person’s strength is far greater than my human form! Are you guys still watching the show? Attack!”

Yax made a prompt decision and ordered his subordinates to swarm forward. Many ants could bite an elephant to death. With so many level 1 Blood Clan members, even a level 2 expert would die if he was not careful!

“Come out, little ones!”

After Levi finished speaking, his living dead and Tyrant Corpse Diggers all emerged from the bottom of the sea.

Schinn appeared on the surface of the sea behind Yax, blocking his escape route.

Yax looked at this scene. He was actually surrounded. This person had quite a lot of tricks. He was clearly a wizard.

His heart was cold, but he did not panic.

He knew that if he did not show his true ability today, there was a high chance that he would not be able to leave this place.

“Bloodeye True Form!”

He roared at the sky and looked at the blood moon in the sky. His entire body began to expand. Then, a six-meter-tall Blood Clan’s true form covered in blood spikes appeared. There was even a crack on his head and forehead, as if some terrifying monster was sealed inside!

“It’s been a long time since I revealed my true form of the Blood Clan. So far, all the humans who have seen my true form are dead.”

Yax was filled with killing intent as he moved his strong body. His bones made cracking sounds.

“Boss has revealed his true form. He’s getting serious.”

The Blood Clan who were fighting Levi’s puppet army had fanatical expressions on their faces. They also revealed their true Blood Clan bodies. Blood-colored wild beasts roared one after another under the full moon, creating a huge commotion.

Estella, who was watching the show from afar, frowned and covered her eyes. She revealed a small gap and said, “They’re so ugly. These little bugs don’t look good at all.”

What made Estella the most speechless was that these Blood Clan members didn’t seem to recognize their ugliness at all and were still laughing wildly with pride.

Levi looked at the Blood Clan powerhouse whose aura had suddenly skyrocketed. Such a powerful Blood Clan’s true form was obviously not something Schinn could compare to.

Levi was not afraid at all. He had absolute confidence that this was brought about by his own strength.

Now, in Levi’s Furnace Heart, other than the scorching blood and fire, there was also the inextinguishable fighting spirit!

His blood boiled!

“The weak human body is about to disappear. It’s time to transform into a red beast. ”

Levi sighed and suddenly lay on the ground. His body began to become slender, huge, round, and powerful. Dark golden scales covered his body, and raging flames burned outside the scales, roasting the sea. The seawater below him boiled and roiled, and white smoke rose like white smoke under the night sky.

Blood Wings spread out on both sides of him, and a Whale Back appeared. Its thick and powerful frost-blue ape arms supported its terrifying body, and Ostrich Feet, which seemed to be able to crush the Earth, supported its back. Countless Blood Embers danced around the monster’s body and floated to the surface of the sea. The frost-blue fur that was reflected by the flames stood upright!

The horned head raised its head and its pale golden eyes looked forward.

Behind this terrifying beast was the phantom of the Asura evil spirit that was seven meters tall, had three heads and six arms, held the Nine Swords, and danced wildly in black silk!

Levi breathed out sulfur from his mouth and nose. His snake tongue breathed out and soared into the sky.

The night of the full moon.

On the boundless sea.

The two ferocious and berserk beasts collided!

Boom!

The shockwave swept out, and after the dust settled, Red Lotus pressed the giant blood beast onto the island, shattering the earth. “My friend, your purity is far from enough!”

Levi smiled as Red Lotus Hellfire surged from his body.

Painful voices came from beneath Levi.

Reality proved that the Hellfire was also effective against the Blood Clan.

Other than the Red Lotus form, Levi’s other forms were already in effect, the terrifying explosive power of the dragon’s body caused him to press down on Yax, those blood spikes broke through Levi’s dark golden scales with difficulty and pierced into Levi’s flesh.

Levi was not afraid at all. At this moment, he was even crazier than the Blood Clan beasts!

His beast blood boiled and battle intent soared into the heavens!

Levi’s palms continuously slapped Yax with the power of the Golden Revolving Slash.

Slap!

Yax was extremely shocked and furious. He did not expect to be suppressed by the other party even after using his Blood Clan’s true form!

This was impossible!

Countless bloody thorns wreaked havoc on Levi’s body.

However, the Blood Ember was constantly repairing it.

It was the same for Yax, who was under Levi. The two seemingly indestructible behemoths were fighting each other.

Under their intense battle, the island seemed to tremble…

Schinn rushed up at the right time and prepared ten Blood Imprisonment Awls that Levi had prepared in advance!

All of them were injected into Yax’s body!

“Schinn, you traitor!” Yax cursed. His abilities were sealed, and he was in extreme despair.

After Schinn was done, he revealed his Blood Clan’s true form and began to beat up Yax!

‘You!”

Yax was incompetent and furious!

With the help of Schinn and the Blood Imprisonment Awl, Levi’s advantage was becoming more and more obvious!

Yax made up his mind!

“If we die, we die together. All of you will die with me!” The crack on Yax’s forehead suddenly began to crack.

However, in the next moment.

Levi’s mouth opened wide.

The aberration’s Tentacles emerged.

He tore off a Bloodeye and swallowed it.

Levi had been on guard against this move and had long been prepared!

“Ahhh! My eyes!”

Yax roared hysterically.

His Bloodeye was the organ of his most important innate ability. It could not be recovered with his self-healing ability!

Crack!

The Vampire Touch was like eating a walnut. It crushed the Bloodeye and swallowed it into the blood sac. “Hey, don’t simply eat everything!”

Levi was speechless!

Without the Bloodeye, Yax was even less of a match for Levi and Schinn.

Even a level 3 Blood Clan wouldn’t be able to withstand ten Blood Imprisonment Awls!

Therefore, the battle ended without any suspense.

Yax turned into a pool of blood, and his true soul rushed into the sky and disappeared.

The other Blood Clan scattered like birds and beasts. Levi led his puppet army and cooperated with Schinn to kill them all!

All the Blood Clan members from the Lösenba Family had been sent back to the city by Levi for free.

Levi’s inhuman form slowly disappeared. He hurriedly put away the Moonlight Greatsword and Blood Feather Bow that Yax had dropped on the ground, as well as the spoils of war from the other Blood Clan.

Then, he took Schinn, put away his living dead, and hurriedly left the sea.

For some reason, he had clearly killed Yax and those Blood Clan members.

Levi felt that there was another pair of eyes sizing him up. Spider Sensing seemed to be reacting slightly.

However, with his Transcendent Perception, he could not tell that there was anyone around.

There were only two possibilities. The other party’s perception range was larger than his. In other words, the other party’s realm was higher than his and he had a super-powerful concealment ability.

No matter which possibility it was, it meant that the other party’s background was not ordinary. It was very likely that he was an expert of the Church. This was also the reason why Levi did not use the Red Lotus Form..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 535 - Chapter 535: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (1)

Chapter 535: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Shortly after Levi left, starlight gathered into Estella’s figure on the surface of the sea.

“You’ve discovered me? What a powerful perception.”

“If I pull him to my side, it might not be a bad thing in the future era of the Dark Wave.”

Estella muttered to herself.

She had never seen a human with such mixed bloodlines who could still maintain their rationality.

This was also why bloodline modification wizards had the easiest Strength, but not many people took this path.

Wizards who modified their bloodline modifications often did not end up well. Thinking of this, Estella’s figure slowly disappeared from the surface of the sea.

Levi was not in a hurry to return to Dusk Island.

He found an uninhabited island to recover his strength.

“Strange, could it be that a saint of the Church is following me? I’m so careful, how can I be discovered?” Levi thought.

Suddenly, he looked at the starry sky.

The stars shifted and the stars shone.

Spots of starlight gathered in front of Levi and formed a figure in a starry dress.

Levi looked at his Spider Sensing.

“I don’t feel anything! Either the enemy’s level is too high, or there’s no hostility…”

Such a gorgeous appearance let Levi Imow that the person in front of him was most likely an apostle or saint of the church.

There was also a very small chance that they were powerful wizards who stayed in the human world.

Levi had been avoiding contact with the Church as if he was walking on thin ice.

However, he was still exposed to the Church.

This made him vigilant, Red Lotus Blood was ready to erupt at any time.

He knew that he might not be a match for a saint, but he would definitely not sit and wait for death.

Actually, Levi could not be blamed for all of this. If there was anyone to blame, it was Yax and the others who were too unlucky. They were followed by a saint and indirectly harmed Levi.

“There’s no need to be so careful. If I had any hostility towards you, your soul would have already gone to the Underworld Source River,” Estella said softly. “Are you a saint of the church?” Levi took a deep breath and said calmly.

Estella nodded.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He could feel his uncontrollable heartbeat.

He wasn’t afraid of saints. He was just afraid that the person behind the saints was a real God!

Furthermore, they were not ordinary Gods. They were the seven orthodox gods. In the astral world, they were also overlords.

Even the powerful wizard civilization had yet to surpass the gods.

It was only because Sauron and the legendary sorcerers had mastered legendary spells that could pose a threat to God that they were able to fight against the gods.

At the very least, according to Levi’s current knowledge, the seven orthodox gods were almost the combat power ceiling of the Multidimensional Plane.

Faced with such a saint, even high-level primordial soul wizards would be nervous, let alone Levi.

Even if this saint didn’t seem hostile, his divine might was unpredictable. Who could know what a god was really thinking?

“I know that you’re a wizard. You might have received the education of a wizard since you were young. The Seven Gods are cunning, hypocritical, domineering, sanctimonious, high and mighty, and arrogant… In short, these adjectives are not wrong. But that doesn’t mean we can’t be partners.”

Estella smiled.

“Senior, you must be joking. I’m just a mortal. It’s too arrogant and conceited for me to work with God. I still don’t even Imow who you are,” Levi said. “Sorry, I forgot to introduce myself. My name is Estella, the saint of the Church of Stars. Actually, strictly speaking, I’m also a person with an independent personality. I’m not equivalent to God,” Estella said.

The Church of Stars.

Levi’s mind quickly flashed with information about this Church.

In the end, he realized that he knew very little about the Church of Stars.

This was a Church that did not seem to have much of a presence. It was like the stars in the sky. They were clearly so dazzling and beautiful, but we would never notice them usually.

The Lord of the Stars was a legendary god who herded the stars. He was also known as the “Star Herder” and “Shepherd of the Astral World”.

“Then you don’t mind if I call you Miss Estella, right? It’ll be more intimate this way.” Levi tried her best to relax and then smiled.

“Of course not.”

“Then, Miss Estella, what do you want to cooperate with me for? With my strength, I might not be able to help you,” Levi asked politely, trying his best to show his goodwill.

“You’re too humble. You’ve already helped me. You helped me deal with those ugly Blood Clan,” Estella said.

“As a human, the Blood Clan is also my enemy,” Levi said.

When Estella heard Levi say that she was human, she could not help but laugh.

“What’s wrong?” Levi asked.

“Nothing. I just thought of something funny.” She shook her head and continued.

“Actually, I haven’t thought about what we can work with yet. I just wanted to tell you in advance and express my kindness to you. This way, we can be considered familiar with each other in the future.”

Levi was speechless.

“That’s it then. Remember, I’m Estella from the Church of Stars.”

This mysterious saint from the Church of the Stars only came to greet Levi before turning into a beam of starlight and leaving.

“I have to hurry back to the Wizard World. The human world is even more dangerous than the Wizard World. I can even encounter saints in a fight.” Levi felt a sense of urgency as he watched Estella leave..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 536 - Chapter 536: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (2)

Chapter 536: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He could not guess what the saint was thinking, and it was impossible for him to cooperate with the Church.

In Levi’s opinion, the Church was the same. It was better to keep a respectful distance from the saints of the Church.

Levi did not know why Estella was expressing goodwill to him. He felt that there was a high chance that she wanted to pull him into the void and believe in the Lord of the Stars.

After all, his strength was still very good in this world.

The apostles of the church were not much stronger than him. If he could rope in an expert like him before the Dark Wave returned, it would be a good thing for Estella, a saint.

He could not stay in this world anymore no matter what.

Back in the Wizard World, even the gods couldn’t act recklessly, let alone a saint.

At this moment, Levi finally understood the meaning of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council’s existence.

No matter how rotten and decadent the parliament was, it was only used when facing outsiders.

It was the Wizard Council that had gathered the wizard civilization into a huge amalgamation, making existences like the gods extremely afraid. Levi spent a full seven days on an uninhabited island, feeling uneasy.

From the initial uneasiness, he gradually got over it.

Estella was right. If she was hostile to him, she would have attacked him long ago.

It was useless for Levi to worry about this now. He might as well calm down and cultivate in peace, preparing to leave the mortal world.

“Forget it. Let’s see if we’re happy with the spoils of war.” Levi took out the spoils of war from the battle seven days ago.

Actually, these spoils of war were nothing much. In the storage bags of the

Blood Clan, there were large jars of blood. This blood was… human blood. Many of the jars actually contained the heads of children.

“Beasts!”

Levi couldn’t help but curse, although he knew that from the Blood Clan’s standpoint, the word “beast” might be a compliment.

Although Levi was selfish, he still had basic empathy for humans.

If not for the fact that his strength did not allow him to do so, how could he not want to be a chivalrous ranger who killed demons in this world where evil ran rampant?

In the end, other than the Blood Artifact, the most valuable things were some precious materials. Some of these materials were even from the Blood River Plane. They were unique and especially precious. Levi collected them all and could be used in the future.

As for the two Blood Artifacts, one of them was a wide blood-colored sword.

“This is the Moonlight Greatsword. The Lösenba Family only has two precious Blood Artifacts. The Moonlight Greatsword and the Blood Imprisonment Awl are with you now, Master…” Schinn said.

“I’ll let you use this sword. I’ll give you two more sword skills for knights. Cultivate well in the future.” Levi passed the Golden Cross Slash and Gray Destruction Cross Slash to Schinn.

“Thank you, Master!” Schinn was excited. He prostrated on the ground and respectfully put away the sword skill and Moonlight Greatsword that Levi had given him.

Although the Moonlight Greatsword could release a terrifying sword aura, in terms of the hardness of the material, it was not much stronger than Levi’s pure Luminant gold Frostmourne.

Compared to himself, Schinn was more likely to unleash the power of the Moonlight Greatsword.

Schinn was his blood slave. Increasing his strength was also increasing his strength.

The other Blood Artifact.

Levi could tell that this was the Blood Feather Bow.

“It looks like the Church’s Heavenly Mountain was taken advantage of by the Blood Clan during the battle that day.”

Levi immediately understood why the Blood Feather Bow, which had been taken away by the Church, would appear on Yax.

Compared to the Moonlight Greatsword, Levi liked the Blood Feather Bow more.

His max-level archery skills were useful again.

He stroked the Blood Feather Technique with both hands. Traces of the Blood Beast Breathing Technique’s blood qi surged into it. Then, he pulled the bowstring and unleashed Levi’s immense strength.

The Divine Bow, which was extremely difficult to draw, was pulled into a full moon by Levi!

At the same time, the blood qi that was injected into the Blood Feather Technique automatically condensed into an arrow on the bowstring!

Bang!

The blood-colored arrow shot out! It turned into a blood-colored light. In almost a few breaths, the arrow shot out for about a hundred miles before slowly disappearing.

Levi took a look, although this Blood Feather Bow was said to have a range of 100 miles.

However, in reality, the range of true lethality was only 50 miles!

Of course, this distance was still very far.

To low-level wizards, such long-range spell attacks did not exist at all.

Levi was probably at least at the third-circle level.

Levi had a transcendent vision and max-level archery skills. It was simply the strongest support ability born for the Blood Feather Bow.

Wherever he could see, he could use the Blood Feather Bow to attack!

“Perfect.”

Levi tested the power of the Blood Feather Bow again.

In short, if it was an ordinary blood energy arrow, its power would be average. It would only be at the level of an ordinary second-circle attack spell. If it was a Blood Imprisonment Awl, its attack strength would be infinitely close to the third -circle level.

“A great killing weapon!”

Levi commented on such a combination.

No wonder the Lösenba Family had tried so hard to obtain this Blood Feather Bow.

With the Blood Feather Technique and the Blood Imprisonment Awl, Levi’s arrows were fast and accurate within 50 kilometers of the third-circle. This way, when facing enemies who were good at long-range attacks, Levi would have a winning weapon.

And if the enemy were to engage in melee combat with him… that would be exactly what Levi wanted.

After cultivating on an uninhabited island for a period of time, Levi’s secret medicine was completely exhausted.

After confirming that the saint would not come for the time being, he returned to Dusk Island..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 537 - Chapter 537: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (3)

Chapter 537: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (3)

After not seeing each other for a long time, the construction of the Dusk Holy Temple had progressed quite a bit.

Anderson and the Black Knight couldn’t help but look overjoyed when they saw Levi successfully return.

“How is it? That powerful enemy didn’t come?” Anderson asked.

“They’re here. I killed them. There shouldn’t be a Lösenba Family in this world anymore,” Levi said calmly.

“What? You killed Bloodeye Yax?” Anderson was extremely shocked.

As a member of the Blood Clan, he knew how powerful the Bloodeye Yax was.

In his opinion, unless the Church personally took action and mobilized the saints, no one in this world could kill Yax. Even if he couldn’t defeat Yax, he could still escape.

The Black Knight and Anderson deeply realized that Levi’s Knight realm had reached an unimaginable level.

Also, Levi’s performance showed that once he broke through the legendary barrier, he would be able to become a knight!

As long as Anderson and the Black Knight could break through the shackles of legendary, their strength would be comparable to a level 2 Blood Clan. In the human world, the two of them could basically do whatever they wanted without offending the Church. They were more than enough to guard the Dusk Holy Temple.

Levi also wanted to use this to motivate Anderson to cultivate diligently and not always play chess.

Seeing that the effect was not bad, he left Dusk Island and arrived at the teleportation portal again.

On the stone wall, the old man’s face appeared again.

“You again?”

“Yes, Senior. Has the teleportation portal been repaired?” Levi asked.

If he couldn’t fix it, he would go to the Realm of Crimson!

“It’s fixed. If you want to return to the Wizard World, hurry up. It might break again after a while…” The old man said calmly.

Upon hearing that the teleportation portal was repaired, Levi returned to Dusk Island.

“He’s really gone this time?” Anderson asked.

“Of course.”

“When are you coming back?”

“It depends.” Thinking of the unfathomable Miss Estella, Levi felt that he probably never wanted to return to the human world.

He would rather return to the Wizard World and fight with the dark wizards than be invited to tea by the saint of the church.

Levi did not dare to delay and hurriedly returned to the teleportation portal.

“What’s in your Bug House?” The old man noticed the Bug House hanging from Levi’s waist and could not help but ask.

Levi’s storage ring for ordinary items was not inspected according to the privacy protection law, but he still had to check this kind of Bug House for living things as usual.

This was also to prevent some people with ulterior motives from sneaking into the Wizard World or bringing some creatures that might cause a disaster. “Senior, these are my Zergs and pets,” Levi said. Then, he took out 500 Aether Stones with a smile and handed them to the old man.

He even released his Saint Scorpions.

After the old man saw the Saint Scorpions, he quietly put away the 500 Aether Stones and coughed.

“I didn’t expect you to be from the School of Insects. Go in. Just be self-aware.”

After these few interactions, the old man and Levi were considered familiar with each other.

He liked Levi more. This young man was very sensible…

Just like that, Levi successfully infiltrated the Wizard World with Schinn and Yasad, the two Blood Clan members.

Star Sea.

Levi’s body was covered in layers of First-Ring Spells. Underneath his clothes, there were dark golden scales.

He was worried that dark wizards would ambush him here.

However, he was clearly thinking too much.

There was only a short, black-haired male wizard sitting here with his eyes closed.

Judging from the mental power fluctuations that the other party inadvertently revealed, he was much stronger than the Third -Circle Wizards Levi had seen, such as the Lush Forest Witch and the Master of Flames. It was very likely that he was a Fourth-Circle Wizard.

“Fourth-Circle Wizards have come to watch the gate. The situation in the Wizard World is indeed not good,” Levi muttered in his heart.

Seeing Levi, the Fourth -Circle Wizard opened his eyes and said, “Come and register.”

“Register what?”

“Your personal information. This is a special period. Every sorcerer who enters the Wizard World needs to register.”

“Will do.”

Levi took out his membership card and went to register.

The Fourth-Circle Wizard then waved his hand, signaling Levi to leave.

“Thank you, Senior.”

After saying that, Levi left in a hurry.

He planned to take the airship back to the Black Fire Island and the Pale Tower, hoping that Ms. Marlene and the others would be safe.

However, before returning, Levi wanted to find an appraiser here to appraise the longsword-shaped Wizard Tool he had obtained on the Yellow Earth

Continent and the third-circle Wizard Tool he had obtained from the Black Wings Birdman. If it was useful to him, he would keep it. If it was useless, he would sell it for money.

Appraisers were considered a special profession in the Wizard World. However, compared to Pharmacy, weapon-making, and arrays, they were even more niche.

Levi went straight to the Celestial Circle Shop. These Wizard Tools came from hunting dark wizards, so there was nothing to worry about.

He saw that the fourth-circle Wizard Tool—Minnie Miaomiao House—and the fifth-circle Wizard Tool—Gargamel’s Book of Seals were still here and had not been sold.

It could be seen that even in the Star Sea, there were not many wizards who could afford these things.

Therefore, such a precious Wizard Tool needed a certain period of time to be sold.

“Hello, I need an appraisal service,” Levi said to the waitress and handed over her membership card.

“Yes, Sir Levi. Please follow me..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 538 - Chapter 538: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (4)

Chapter 538: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi followed the waitress to a room on the second floor of the Celestial Circle Shop.

Here, a thin wizard with freckles and a strange monocle was studying a Wizard Tool.

“This is Newt, a fourth-circle appraiser and also a Third -Circle Wizard. Newt is the best appraiser in our shop. He can appraise any Wizard Tool below the fourth-circle. The accuracy is as high as 99%!”

The waitress said and looked at the thin wizard who looked a little old-fashioned and wooden with admiration.

After she left, only Levi and Newt were left in the house. Newt was silent and was still studying his things.

Levi coughed and hurriedly said, “Senior, please help me appraise these two

Wizard Tools.”

He took out the longsword-shaped Wizard Tool and the black cloth-like Wizard Tool and placed them on the table in front of Wizard Newt.

Although Wizard Newt looked ordinary and was even a little stiff and not good at talking, he was a genuine Third-Circle Wizard. He was an existence that Levi needed to look up to.

Even in the Star Sea, Third-Circle Wizards had a good status. They did not have to run around like First-Circle Wizards.

Newt looked at the two Wizard Tools and carefully observed the first Longsword Wizard Tool with his monocle.

Before long, he did not even check the relevant information and seemed to have an answer.

“998 Aether Stones.”

Levi understood and thought that the appraisal fee was really expensive.

However, knowledge was money. This was normal.

He quickly handed the money to the wizard.

Newt accepted the money and said, “This is an Ardelia Flame Sword, a standard Second-Circle Wizard Tool of the Burning Faction. The materials are mithril, fire gilding, black crystal…”

Newt explained the details of this Flame Sword to Levi in detail, including the use of incantations.

Levi had to admire his erudition.

“The material of this magic sword is not bad. If you don’t need it, you can sell it to the Celestial Circle Shop,” said the wizard.

“I wonder how much this Wizard Tool costs?” Levi asked.

“The production standard of this Wizard Tool is considered inferior among the Second-Circle Wizard Tool. The spells solidified on it are relatively mediocre, but the material is good.

“Moreover, this is the Burning Faction’s Wizard Tool. Since there are fewer buyers, if you want to sell it to the Celestial Circle Shop, our purchase price is 8,000 Aether Stones,” Newt said.

“Sure.”

This Second-Circle Wizard Tool was not very useful to Levi. He only liked defensive Wizard Tools.

Moreover, with the powerful Blood Artifact, the Moonlight Greatsword, Levi was not interested in this standard Second-Circle Wizard Tool.

“I need three days to appraise the second Wizard Tool. Come back in three days. If you’re worried, you can also wait in the Celestial Circle Shop for three days.” After Newt finished speaking, he closed the door.

“Looks like this Black Wings Birdman’s third-circle Wizard Tool isn’t simple. Even a four-circle appraiser needs three days to successfully appraise it,” Levi thought to himself.

He was also very interested in this Wizard Tool itself, because this Wizard Tool was a combination of escape, defense, and attack. It was very practical.

He was not worried that the Celestial Circle Shop would steal his Wizard Tool, so he walked around outside for the past three days and bought some other herbs along the way. He also inquired about the recent war between the dark and righteous wizards through some taverns in the Star Sea.

So far, the core area of the war between the dark and righteous wizards was mainly divided into two battlefields.

One was the Aether Sea located in the inner sea region.

The Aether Sea was the most important Aether Stone mining base in the Endless Sea. Most of the Aether Stones in circulation were mined here.

Therefore, this place could be said to be the richest and most important area in the entire Endless Sea.

After the war between the dark and righteous wizards, this was also the place where the conflict was the most intense.

The dark sorcerers also wanted to seize control of the sea of Aether and take this money tree for themselves.

The dark wizards and the Star Tower sent their subordinates to fight in this sea area.

It was said that some time ago, there were even high-level wizards who fought in the Sea of Aether, but in the end, both sides were evenly matched and retreated.

The higher one’s cultivation level was, the more they cherished their lives.

Most of the time, these high-level wizards would let those low-level wizards fight. They would stay behind the scenes and never attack unless it was a critical moment.

In addition to the Aether Sea, the Underwater Prisons such as Abyss City, where dark wizards were imprisoned, were also core war zones.

These places were all places that had to be fought for. Both sides had invested a lot of troops in them.

The other small-scale war zones for dark and righteous wizards scattered in the inner sea region were the inner sea war zones.

And so on, there was naturally a large-scale war zone in the outer sea war zones.

“I hope Area 9 is fine.”

Three days later, Levi came to the Celestial Circle Shop with a heavy heart. Newt’s wizard had already appraised the second Wizard Tool.

“3,600 Aether Stones.”

Newt said expressionlessly.

Levi gritted his teeth and handed over the Aether Stone.

The higher the appraisal fee, the better the quality of the Wizard Tool.

Obviously, this black cloth Wizard Tool was definitely something good!

“This Wizard Tool isn’t a standard Wizard Tool. I’m not sure of its exact name, but that’s not important. This Wizard Tool is made of the spider silk of the rare third-circle transcendent creature, the Iron Thread Spider Matriarch. It’s made of extremely sturdy material. Coupled with the solidification defensive spell on it, it can resist third-circle spell attacks for a period of time….”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 539 - Chapter 539: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (5)

Chapter 539: Returning to the Wizard World, Gray Incident! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the end, Newt told Levi about the functions of the third-circle Wizard Tool and the incantation to use it.

“What a powerful Wizard Tool. All kinds of practical second-ring spells have been solidified. It can also conceal one’s body and conceal one’s aura. There’s also a third-circle defensive spell, Iron Curtain Protection.” Levi was very satisfied.

Just this third-circle defensive spell was enough to tempt Levi.

According to Wizard Newt’s offer, this Wizard Tool could be sold for 30,000 Aether Stones even if the Celestial Circle Shop lowered the price!

In the end, Levi sold the Second-Circle Wizard Tool to the Celestial Circle Shop to recover some money. He planned to use this black cloth Wizard Tool after he advanced to the second-circle.

With his current mental strength and spell power level as a First-Circle Wizard, there was no way he could use a third-circle Wizard Tool.

Levi named this third-circle Wizard Tool: The Great Black Sky Curtain!

Before leaving, Wizard Newt even gave Levi a business card. If Levi needed to be appraised in the future, he could look for him.

Levi put away Newt’s business card solemnly. The other party was a Third-Circle Wizard. Being able to get to know him could be considered the first step in opening up his connections in the Star Sea!

Levi now had more than 30,000 Aether Stones on him. He walked around the various medicinal herb shops nearby. Unfortunately, he did not have the Beholder Ball he needed.

He did not waste any more time and quickly left on the airship. Learning from the previous experience, Levi specially bought a higher-level airship ticket for safety. It took him half a month to arrive at Bass Island from the Star Sea.

He immediately rushed to his Black Fire Island. The Black Fire Island itself was not worth much, but the transcendent creatures on it were all painstakingly collected by Levi. If it was gone, he would definitely not let it go.

He also deeply realized that he needed a larger storage space that could store living creatures. This way, it would be easier to take these transcendent creatures away when he ran in the future.

Minnie Miaomiao House in the Celestial Circle Shop was not bad. Levi was determined to save up 200,000 Aether Stones as soon as possible to buy Minnie Miaomiao House.

Black Fire Island.

Levi used Transcendent Perception to scan the entire island.

Poison Fire Bone Snake, Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard, Red Sand Ape… and Leviathan, who was spraying water.

“Everything is fine!”

Levi could not help but feel happy when he did not sense any unfamiliar aura at home.

He arrived at the island. A group of transcendent creatures swarmed forward and surrounded Levi.

“I missed you guys so much.”

Levi touched Leviathan’s head and Frostmourne began to grind its horns. Levi collected the powder.

Leviathan was enjoying it, unaware that it had been cut.

Seeing that his pets were fine and the herbs in the medicinal field were growing healthily, Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

He let Tyrant and Ace out and let the living dead out to guard the house.

He sat on the Leviathan and quickly headed towards the Gray Tower.

The former Gray Twin Towers were still standing, but they looked cold and cheerless. Other than some apprentice wizards patrolling, there was no one

A senior first-circle wizard in a whale-patterned blue robe was sitting in a room that used to belong to the Tower Master.

In District 9, blue robes with whale patterns were usually worn by wizards from Whale Song Island.

He was the Ghost Ray Wizard of Whale Song Island, MacQueen. He was now the person in charge of guarding the Gray Tower.

In the third year of the Great Expedition, two top-notch experts led by Black Sun Adam and the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch used various methods to intimidate and entice the various dark wizard organizations wandering in the Endless Sea. They led the dark wizards and the Star Tower into a protracted battle.

In the battle with an Intermediate Wizard named Modi from the Black Sun Steeple, the supervisor of Area 9, Rick, sacrificed himself heroically.

The Star Tower no longer had the strength to mobilize new Intermediate Wizards to support Area 9.

Taking this opportunity, Whale Song Island, which had been recuperating for a long time, bared its fangs and pledged its loyalty to the black-eyed crow, Modi!

Without Herman’s restrictions, no one in Area 9 was a match for Morpheus.

Whale Song Island had swept through half of the wizard organizations in Area 9. Among them, the Gray Tower, which had a deep grudge against Whale Song Island, was the first to bear the brunt.

The remaining wizard organizations were also struggling to hold on in front of this group of arrogant dark wizards, waiting for official support.

However, what confused MacQueen was that when Whale Song Island raided the Gray Tower, they realized that the Gray Tower was already empty.

Someone seemed to have informed these people in advance and made them abandon their wizard tower overnight and leave.

Regardless, the wizard tower of the Gray Tower, the huge island, and the surrounding sea area had all become the territory of Whale Song Island.

MacQueen did not know that in the sea dozens of kilometers away from the Gray Tower.

Levi popped his head out. His eyes were cold and his face was gloomy.

He didn’t sense Marlene, Winnie, Marko, and Manla’s information. He only saw the apprentice in the uniform of Whale Song Island and the official wizard in the blue robe!

He knew that the Gray Tower’s companions were probably doomed! “I have to figure out what happened here during this period of time.”

Thinking of this, Levi quietly approached the island and stared at an apprentice wizard who was patrolling on the shore..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 540 - Chapter 540: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (1)

Chapter 540: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the shore, an apprentice wizard in a light blue wizard robe was practicing his spellcasting.

The wind was blowing. An ordinary apprentice wizard without any background or talent like him had to work hard to learn how to fly!

Until a blood-colored Tentacle suddenly emerged from the bottom of the sea.

With a poof, it pierced through his back and emerged from his abdomen. Then,

the Tentacles wrapped around his head in circles, suffocating him.

There was a whoosh.

The Tentacles disappeared without a trace, and so did the apprentice wizard…

On Leviathan’s back.

The blood-red Tentacles threw the apprentice wizard here and then withdrew from Levi’s palm.

This apprentice wizard clearly did not understand the situation. He thought that he had been attacked by some kind of octopus sea demon.

Until he saw the silver-haired man on the whale’s back. His calm eyes were filled with sharp killing intent.

“Now, I’m going to ask you some questions, and you’d better answer me truthfully,” Levi said.

“Who are you? I’m from Whale Song Island…”

Chomp!

Before the apprentice wizard could finish, the ferocious Tentacles appeared again and bit off one of his fingers.

He wailed in pain, his desperate voice drowned out by the waves.

“Who do you think you are? How dare you put on airs in front of me?” Levi pulled the finger out of the alien’s mouth and pinched its throat.

“How many times have I told you not to eat anything? I haven’t told you about the last time you ate that eye. Now you want to eat fingers again, right?” Levi said calmly.

That apprentice wizard was completely dumbfounded when he saw this strange scene.

Why was this person talking to his Tentacles… Could he be a lunatic?

Or could it be that these blood-colored Tentacles were some kind of parasitic creature?

For a moment, he doubted his life.

He knew that he might have been attacked by some kind of monster.

The silver-haired man in front of him was not human!

After teaching the Tentacles a lesson, Levi released it. The Tentacles hovered in front of the apprentice wizard, revealing rings of sharp teeth and drooling.

Levi continued to ask, “That’s the Gray Tower island. Why did your Whale Song Island occupy this place?”

The apprentice endured the pain and said with a trembling voice, “I’ll talk… I’ll talk. Some time ago, Whale Song Island joined Lord Black-Eyed Crow Lord Modi and the Endless Sea Wizard Liberation Alliance. Lord Modi ordered us to destroy or conquer all the wizard organizations in Area 9 within three years. We took down Area 9 and went to support the free wizards in Area 8 and Area 7. After our people came to the Gray Tower, we realized that this place had become an empty city…”

Levi quietly listened to this apprentice’s confession. The so-called Wizard Liberation Alliance was actually the Dark Wizard Alliance.

However, dark wizards were the name of the Star Tower. Dark wizards did not think of themselves as dark wizards. They thought of themselves as free wizards.

After getting the information he wanted from this apprentice wizard, Levi gave him a quick death. For a small figure like him, many things were carried forward by the wizard organization by the times, and he had no choice.

“Black-Eyed Crow Modi, a fourth-circle wizard of the Black Sun Steeple. He’s extremely powerful and is now the mastermind behind all the dark wizards in Area 8 and Area 9. Morpheus of Whale Song Island is just a pawn under him.”

However, the good news was that although the territory of the Gray Tower had been invaded, Ms. Marlene and the others seemed to have predicted that this would happen in advance and retreated from the Gray Tower.

However, no one knew where he went, and there was still no news of him.

For a moment, Levi was at a loss.

He originally had a home in the Wizard World.

And now, because of this sudden war, he was separated from his family.

Levi looked at the Gray Tower and temporarily left.

He was now alone. Even if he could kill the wizard stationed on the island, it would be meaningless. It would only alert the enemy and alert Whale Song Island and Modi.

What he could do now was to survive in this chaotic world and cultivate diligently to increase his strength as soon as possible.

When Levi arrived at the Blacksail Wizard Market, he realized that it had also been occupied by Whale Song Island. All the shops on it, including his Warhammer Joint, had been occupied!

The nomadic wizards who had gathered at the Blacksail Wizard Market either evacuated or joined if they could not win.

“Sigh, fortunately, my Black Fire Island is remote enough.” Levi was glad that he had made the choice back then.

He gathered some information at the Blacksail Wizard Market and returned to the Black Fire Island.

So far, almost half of the Second-Circle Wizard Organization in District 9 had been destroyed or annexed by Whale Song Island.

Although Morpheus was a Third-Circle Wizard, it was impossible for him to have the strength to do all of this in such a short period of time.

He definitely had Modi’s support. This fourth-circle dark wizard had a good status and strength even in the Black Sun Steeple, which was filled with experts. He had many experts under his command.

As for the Five Sector Expedition, there was still no new news from the expeditionary army that was heading to the five federations. They should still be advancing in the boundless Land of Darkness.

The entire Wizard World seemed to have welcomed a true disaster. Both internal and external troubles attacked at the same time.

This was not limited to the Endless Sea, but included all the Realm of the Unbelievers.

Compared to this calamity, the sea beast tide back then was like playing house..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 541 - Chapter 541: Survival in Chaos, Hundred -Eyed Demon King! (2)

Chapter 541: Survival in Chaos, Hundred -Eyed Demon King! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi looked at the sky. At this moment, he deeply felt how insignificant he was.

“Strengthen the defensive array of the Black Fire Island and advance to become a Second-Circle Wizard at the same time! ”

After Levi returned to the Black Fire Island, he began to refine a new array.

The array he was going to refine this time was not the zero-circle array. He was going to try to refine the Shadowless Maze Array! A real first-circle array.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1039, Month of Beginning.

The fourth year of the Great Expedition.

The Hundred Beast Berserk Witch went to an ancient wizard ruin and broke one of the seals, releasing a terrifying demon that could make the entire Endless Sea tremble.

The high-level demon lord on the 108th level of the Abyss, the Hundred-Eyed Demon King Tidus, was also known as the Destruction Light and the Multi-Eyed Heavenly King.

This was a demon lord whose strength was equivalent to a peak-level

high-level primordial soul wizard, who was also an eighth-circle wizard.

Of course, that was its peak strength. Now, it might have fallen, but its strength was still terrifying.

Tidus was just one of the demon lords from the last invasion of the Abyss civilization into the Wizard World.

In the last invasion war, the wizard civilization paid a painful price to repel the Abyss Army and killed and severely injured dozens of demon lords. Tidus was one of them.

The one who defeated Tidus was the Tower Master of the Star Tower, the Ninth-Circle Wizard, Morsor.

Tidus was different from ordinary demon lords. He might not be particularly strong, but he was extremely difficult to deal with.

The troublesome thing was that Tidus could only be sealed and not killed. This was because of the Hundred-Eyed Demon King’s special ability, Immortal. Once he died, his true soul would return to the abyss and be reborn among the beholders in the Abyssal Plane.

In history, this demon lord, who was comparable to the Son of Destiny, had been killed dozens of times by all kinds of experts. In the end, he made a comeback again and again.

Therefore, Mosor chose to use a ninth-circle spell, the Gargamel’s Great Seal, to seal Tidus in an ancient wizard ruin. He hoped that through this method, he could permanently trap him in the Endless Sea and prevent him from being reborn.

The Gargamel’s Book of Seals was a famous ancient wizard who was extremely good at sealing spells. The fifth-circle Wizard Tool Levi saw was a replica of the Gargamel’s Book of Seals, the ninth-circle Divine Soul Artifact of this ancient wizard when he was alive.

After sealing the Hundred-Eyed Demon King, the Star Tower sent people to guard this sealed place to prevent the seal from being unsealed and bringing disaster to the Endless Sea.

However, the Star Tower still underestimated the strength of the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch. She defeated the four high-level wizards guarding the sealed land alone and even used a ninth-circle spell scroll to forcefully tear open the Gargamel’s Great Seal and release the Hundred-Eyed Demon King.

All of this was part of the dark wizards’ plan.

With the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch’s cunningness, it was impossible for him not to see that the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch was using him.

But so what? As long as it could bring destruction, that was enough.

The purpose of the existence of the Abyssal Civilization was destruction and slaughter.

If wizards were a group of self-interested people who would do anything to pursue the truth,

Demons were a group of thugs who were born to destroy the world and pursue extreme violence and killing.

In the Multidimensional Plane, more civilizations had been destroyed by the Abyss than those colonized by wizards.

Destruction was far easier than colonization.

The appearance of the Hundred-Eyed Demon King also meant that in the Endless Sea, there was another chaotic and evil faction in the original dark and righteous wizard camps.

Although this might backfire on the dark wizard, in the eyes of the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch and the others, the benefits outweighed the disadvantages.

Not long after, the ancient wizard ruins where the Hundred-Eyed Demon King was located became a forbidden area of the Endless Sea called the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

Under the corrosion of the demon lord’s demonic aura, which was even more terrifying than nuclear radiation, many low-level sea beasts or wizards were contaminated and turned into monsters. They began to spread in all directions with the ancient wizard ruins as the center.

The Star Tower had sent many high-level wizards to exterminate the monster nests. Unfortunately, as the lord of the 108th level of the Abyss, although Tidus was not as strong as he was at his peak, he was not an ordinary high-level wizard.

In the end, these high-level wizards returned in defeat and almost stayed in the demon nest.

The situation outside was getting more chaotic by the day.

At the same time, Area 9 was not much better.

Whale Song Island launched a wizard war against the Sighing Sea Breeze. The Sighing Sea Breeze suffered heavy losses. Sage Mason was severely injured and escaped. The other wizards and apprentice wizards in the wizard tower either died or ran away.

After Sighing Sea Breeze was also attacked, the other wizard organizations formed the Self-Defense Alliance of Area 9, which had arrived late. They gathered all the remaining Strength forces of Area 9 in the Second-Circle Wizard Organization Monsoon Tower.

The Star Tower also took the opportunity to dispatch Riemann, the supervisor of Area 8, to guard the Monsoon Tower and integrate the white wizards of Area 8 and Area 9. They gathered together and were commanded by Riemann.

In this way, the white wizards in Area 9 finally managed to withstand the first few waves of aggressive attacks from the dark wizards.

The situation outside was getting worse and worse. The Black Fire Island was peaceful for the time being.

On the Black Fire Island.

Levi had refined his first first-circle array, the Shadowless Maze Array..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 542 - Chapter 542: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (3)

Chapter 542: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The effect of this array was very powerful. After it was hidden, even a

Second-Circle Wizard’s Spiritual Perception would not be able to detect it.

Levi stood on a medicinal field and set array flags landing in different sequences and directions.

Then, as Levi chanted an incantation, the medicinal field covered by the Shadowless Maze Array completely disappeared in front of Levi.

At the same time, the Shadowless Maze Array automatically transformed into the color of the Fire Dragon Peak’s surface. It was the same as the mimicry. This made the disappearing medicinal field look no different from the surrounding red soil from a high altitude.

“Very good. This way, we can cover all traces of the Black Fire Island’s residence and turn this island into a deserted island to avoid being discovered by the passing black wizards.”

“Furthermore, when I cultivate in the future, I can continuously refine more arrays. In the end, I can combine these small Shadowless Maze Arrays and turn them into a super large-scale Shadowless Maze Array. I can make the entire island disappear from this sea. This place will become my secret base in this chaotic world.”

Levi already had a plan in mind.

Other than that, he could also refine some other first-circle defensive arrays, warning arrays, trap arrays, and so on. He could set them all up on Black Fire Island.

He wanted Schinn, Tyrant, the transcendent creatures, and the living dead to guard the key places.

Once an enemy entered by mistake, he would definitely not be able to return. He would not even know how he died.

After refining a few more sets of Shadowless Maze Array and concealing his cave abode,

Levi continued to cultivate the Meditation Art.

Although he had cultivated many Meditation Arts,

However, he majored in the Burning Faction’s Sun Meditation Art.

He now had the Dance of the Fire God and the Child of Hellfire, the two special effects of fire element affinity.

Coupled with the proficiency panel, Levi was already infinitely close to the Child of the Fire Element in terms of the speed at which he cultivated spells of the Burning Faction.

Levi’s cultivation speed would not be too slow without the meditation supplementary potion.

Of course, in order to advance to the second-circle as soon as possible, he could not lack potions.

Levi had never stopped working with Grimm Walter.

For Levi today, time is money.

The increasingly chaotic situation made him feel more and more anxious.

Now that the knight realm had reached a bottleneck, the Golden Snake Breathing Technique needed a long time to enter the next realm.

During this period of time, Levi could continuously improve his breathing technique from the horizontal dimension to level 12 to strengthen his polygonal ability. For example, Levi’s Blood Beast Breathing Technique now had Schinn’s blood as a secret medicine. His cultivation speed was so fast that it was simply unimaginable to Levi before. He believed that it would not take long for him to advance to level 12.

On the other hand, he had to improve his wizard realm quickly. Levi’s spiritual power was already at 40 points, and he was not far from reaching the Maximum of a 50-point First-Circle Wizard.

Cultivation was endless. A year later.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1040, Month of Flowers.

Levi’s Body of Ghost Fire had finally cultivated to the Maximum of Rank-6.

Level 6 Body of Ghost Fire had finally achieved Levi’s goal of elementalization.

He could turn into a ball of green ghost fire after casting the spell and avoid some fatal attacks.

This improved Levi’s life-saving ability.

This also meant that all the spells Levi had mastered had been cultivated to the extreme realm.

In addition, Levi had also cultivated the Strength Rune to level 2.

Levi—

Strength Rune: Level 2 (1/5000). Special Effect: Horned Bull Constellation Power (Level 2).

[Horned Bull Constellation Power (Level 2): The Rune Language communicates with the Horned Bull Constellation. The power of stars increases your strength.

Current Strength increases by 15%.]

In the cave abode, Levi looked at the changes in the proficiency panel.

The level 2 Horned Bull Constellation could increase its strength by 15%.

Levi felt that it was time to give it a try.

He planned to try using the Swordsman Mantis first. This way, even if it was broken, his heart would not ache.

After he succeeded in trying on the Swordsman Mantis, Levi tried on Tyrant and finally on himself.

He did as he said.

Levi randomly caught a Swordsman Mantis from the medicinal field and

turned it off.

Levi began to meditate on the Strength Rune in his mind according to the introduction of the Book of Starforge Runes. Then, he began to solidify the

Strength Rune step by step…

The next day.

After a day, when Levi’s 43 points of spiritual power were almost depleted, the Strength Rune finally solidified on the Swordsman Mantis.

He wiped the sweat off his forehead and looked at the Swordsman Mantis.

Now, on the back of the Swordsman Mantis, there was a pattern that was exactly the same as the power rune in his mind. It was shimmering and faintly discernible.

Levi activated the Swordsman Mantis and took out another Swordsman Mantis that had not solidified as a comparison experiment.

He gave the order for the two alchemical creatures to pull each other.

As the two Swordsman Mantises fought,

It did not take long for the outcome to be decided.

The Swordsman Mantis, which had solidified the Strength Rune, easily dragged the unsolidified mantis over. This 15% increase in strength was indeed real.

This made Levi ecstatic.

The Swordsman Mantis was not good at Strength, so the 15% increase might not have much effect. However, the Corpse Digger’s strength was especially huge, and it was only slightly inferior to his level 12 Red Lotus.

If he added this Strength Rune, the Corpse Digger’s strength would not be weaker than his, and might even surpass his..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 543 - Chapter 543: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (4)

Chapter 543: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Strength Rune was different from other solidification spells. It could be disassembled.

Levi drank the potion and meditated to recover his spiritual force.

Then, he chanted an incantation. The pattern of the Strength Rune on the back of the Swordsman Mantis slowly left the Swordsman Mantis and floated in the void. It was very dreamy.

Then, under Levi’s control, this rune arrived on the Corpse Digger.

After solidifying the Strength Rune, Ace entered the Corpse Digger’s body. The Corpse Digger stood up while burning with flames.

With a bang, it smashed towards Levi.

Levi laughed loudly and suddenly collided with the Corpse Digger.

The cave seemed to tremble as the two muscular monsters collided. Levi and the Corpse Digger both took a few steps back.

“Not bad, not bad. This 15% increase is very effective. I’ll try solidification on myself in the future.”

Levi felt that if he used it well, the Rune Language would be very useful.

However, Levi still did not dare to try to solidify the Strength Rune on himself. After all, it was not written in the book at all. It would not be worth it if he went berserk.

He planned to try again after his breathing technique advanced to level 13.

During this period of time, apart from cultivation,

Levi was also asking about Marlene and the others, but there was still no news.

Levi felt that with Ms. Marlene’s personality, she would probably leave some information for him to prevent him from worrying when he returned to the Wizard World.

From the looks of it, Marlene and company might not be out of danger, so they didn’t have the time to contact him. Or rather… they didn’t want to contact him for fear of implicating him.

Levi had also contacted Dinos in Area 9. Levi learned from Dinos that before the war between the dark and righteous wizards, Emperor Mu had become the guardian of the Golden Lion Jostar Family as Teacher Dinos. After that, he basically stayed in the Golden Lion Jostar Family.

Therefore, Emperor Mu’s own safety was still fine. After all, with the Golden Lion Jostar Family’s strength and background, there was no force in the outer sea region that could be shaken for the time being.

Of course, this did not mean that the Golden Lion Jostar Family could rest easy.

In fact, on the Yellow Earth Continent, the Flame King Al Hidd Family and Whale Song Island attacked almost at the same time. They joined the dark wizard camp and began to sweep through the small wizard organizations on the Yellow Earth Continent.

The Wham Family, which had always been relatively neutral, judged the situation and immediately formed an alliance with the Golden Lion Family to receive the first wave of attacks from Flame Prince Lehman Al Hidd.

Levi also asked Dinos to use his family’s power to help Levi investigate the whereabouts of Marlene and the others.

At this moment, the benefits of having a wizard family were obvious. Levi, who was alone, was not as efficient in many things as a wizard family.

In this tense atmosphere, another year passed.

The fourth year of the Great Expedition.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1041, Month of Vitality.

Levi had already returned to the Wizard World for the second year.

In the past two years, the entire Endless Sea had been in chaos.

More and more evil gods appeared. Under the high-pressure rule of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, some wizards with ulterior motives wanted the world to be in chaos and used various methods to add fuel to the fire.

In the past two years, the Star Tower had been in a terrible fix. They had repeatedly requested the headquarters of the Pan -Plane Wizard Council to send Grand Wizards or Legendary Wizards to suppress the rebellion.

However, the Wizard Council was also suffering. The expedition had taken away nearly half of the Legend Wizards. Now that they were halfway there, there was no way they could turn back.

As for the other planes, there were also signs of chaos. The Wizard Council had to take care of the overall situation.

At this moment, they realized that after conquering one plane after another smoothly in the past, everyone seemed to be used to the power of wizards and had forgotten the simple principle.

It was easy to fight, but difficult to defend.

The current wizard civilization was like a severely incongruous train that pulled the Federation planes forward. The carriages were already in chaos.

At this moment, the rulers of the Wizard Council also realized that the entire wizard civilization, from the Wizard World itself to the subsidiary civilizations below.

All of them needed to be cleansed thoroughly!

Of course, even if the sky collapsed, the tall one would hold it up.

These things were not for a small fry like Levi to worry about.

However, from the battle reports sent from the front line, he realized that the next hundred years or even a thousand years would pass.

The Magus Council, which had been stable for too long, would face a huge test. The peaceful and peaceful years of cultivation would never return. Order began to gradually collapse. In the future, breaking the law and committing crimes would Decome cne norm. •rne vvmzara council also not have the energy to protect the safety of Levi, a low-level member.

Levi could only rely on himself!

In the past year, Levi had been continuously refining more and more Shadowless Maze Arrays, trying to completely hide the entire Black Fire Island in the vast sea and live a life of seclusion.

On the other hand, his cultivation did not fall behind. He had completely given up on sleeping and rest activities. He relied on meditation and potions to circulate at full capacity.

After this period of hard work, Levi’s Sun Meditation Art had reached the Maximum of level 5.

This also meant that Levi’s current spiritual power had reached the limit of a First-Circle Wizard, 50 points..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 544 - Chapter 544: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (5)

Chapter 544: Survival in Chaos, Hundred-Eyed Demon King! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Spiritual force: 50 points.”

“Spell power: 820 points.”

Next, Levi still needed to slowly max out his spell power to advance to the second-circle. Then, he had to build a second-circle spell model and prepare the breakthrough potion for breaking through the second-circle, Eye Devil’s

Gaze.

Among them, the most difficult was the refinement of the Eye Devil’s Gaze potion. This was because up until now, Levi had yet to obtain the core main ingredient, the Eye of the Devil.

As for the second-circle spell model, according to Levi’s personality, he would definitely use the second-circle defensive spell as his first model. However, Levi had not thought of which second-circle defensive spell to use yet, but there was no doubt that this spell should belong to the Earth Faction or the Ocean Faction.

After advancing to the second-circle, Levi could choose a second-circle defensive spell to build his second-circle defensive field. This would be the distinguishing characteristic of a Second-Circle Wizard compared to a First-Circle Wizard.

After possessing a second-circle defensive field, coupled with Levi’s level 12 Golden Snake defense and his powerful physique, he would become a complete meat shield and buffalo. As long as he didn’t encounter a powerhouse with a large realm like the Third-Circle Wizard, he wouldn’t be invincible below the third-circle.

In addition to the cultivation of wizards, Levi’s new breathing techniques and skills in the human world had also improved. The Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique was getting closer and closer to the maximum of level 11. He believed that it would not be long before it could fuse with the Undying Bird Breathing Technique and mutate into a new physique breathing technique.

As for Maya, Musk Bull, Jade Dragon, and Mountain Ape breathing techniques, they were all improving by leaps and bounds.

According to Levi’s plan, he should be able to cultivate the Blood Beast Breathing Technique to level 12 in less than a year. This way, he would be able to increase his strength by a large margin.

Unfortunately, things did not go as planned.

Just when Levi thought that he could become a Second-Circle Wizard in such a peaceful manner, another message came from his membership card.

[Pan-Plane Wizard Council Number… Member 9527 Levi. According to the

Pan -Plane Wizard Council Military Service Plan, you are now informed to report to Bass Island in Area 9 within a month. Due to your special identity as a First-Circle Pharmacist, you will be sent to the rear of the sixth warzone in the inner sea region to refine the potions needed during the war as a military pharmacist.

[This recruitment is compulsory. The wizard civilization is facing a crisis that has not happened in thousands of years. I hope that every wizard can prioritize the safety of their civilization and consciously obey the management of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council. Violators will be listed as dark wizards and be wanted by all wizards.]

He looked at the announcement with a solemn expression.

The second round of recruitment for the war between the dark and righteous wizards of the Endless Sea began, and Levi, unfortunately, was chosen.

The good news was that Levi was only chosen as a logistics personnel to refine potions. He did not need to go to the frontlines of the battle.

“Sigh, it’s a blessing, not a curse. If it’s a curse, it can’t be avoided. What’s supposed to happen has still come.” Levi sighed.

During the first Five Sector Expedition, Levi managed to avoid being recruited.

The second time, he happened to be in the human world and dodged it.

He did not expect that the third time would come so quickly.

This was destined to be unavoidable. As long as he wanted to cultivate in the Wizard World, Levi had to face all of this in the end.

“The sixth warzone in the inner sea region,” Levi muttered to himself.

The sixth warzone in the inner sea region was adjacent to Area 7, but it was many times larger than the outer sea region.

The announcement told Levi to go to Bass Island within a month. There would be a Star Tower military wizard airship that would bring all the recruited wizards in Area 9 to the military camp in the sixth warzone.

The enemies Levi and the others were going to face were not regular dark wizards, but monsters that spread out from the Hundred -Eyed Demon Territory.

Levi looked at the information this time. In the end, he suddenly realized that he could actually make a trip to the sixth warzone.

Because, in this place.

He seemed to be able to find the Beholder he needed.

“Hundred-eyed Demon Lord, the demon lord of the 108th level of the Abyss. This demon lord evolved from the lowest level of eye demons and eventually became the co-ruler of all beholders in the Abyss.”

Of course, with Levi’s strength, he naturally wouldn’t dare to have designs on the Hundred-Eyed Demon King. That was an existence that could blow Levi to death with a single breath. However, there should be ordinary Beholder soldiers under the Hundred -Eyed Demon King.

If he could kill one, the last main ingredient he needed to advance to the second-circle would be solved.

Considering that he was only in the logistics department, it should not be too dangerous.

After being recruited, Levi’s wartime merit system would also be released. If he successfully refined and handed over the potions, he would be rewarded with points from the military. At that time, he could buy the spell books and other Imowledge inheritances he liked from the military’s exchange shop, or some rare materials.

Moreover, the materials and formulas for the refinement of the potion were provided by the military. It was equivalent to Levi being able to use the military’s resources to cultivate pharmaceutical skills for free.

Thinking of this, Levi suddenly felt that this recruitment was also an opportunity for him to become stronger.

With this in mind, Levi began to prepare intensively.

Moreover, they arrived at Bass Island a month later..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 545 - Chapter 545: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (1)

Chapter 545: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Before leaving Black Fire Island, Levi harvested another wave of secret medicine from his cute pets.

These secret medicines should be enough for Levi to use for about a year.

He did not have a storage bag that could store living creatures in a large space. Otherwise, he could bring them with him to join the army.

This way, it would not delay his cultivation of the breathing technique. Of course, Levi felt that with the military’s reserve of resources, he should be able to exchange the resources needed for these secret medicines with Aether Stones or points.

In addition, he also brought the Corpse Digger, Ace, Schinn, the living dead, and Levi.

The sixth warzone was the inner sea region. His cultivation as a First-Circle Wizard could not be said to be not worth mentioning. It could only be said to be ordinary.

With these helpers, Levi’s chances of survival were higher.

As for the Black Fire Island and the transcendent creatures that could not be taken away, Levi could only leave it to fate.

He had already used the Shadowless Maze Array that he had refined for the past two years to cover up his cave abode and medicinal field.

If Levi was given more time, he could hide the entire Black Fire Island and disappear into this sea. This way, Levi would not have to worry about the Black Fire Island being stolen every day when he went out in the future.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1041, Month of Grass.

Bass Island.

Levi’s figure slowly arrived.

There were a lot more wizards in the port now than the last time Levi came.

There were nearly 20 First-Circle Wizards and two Second-Circle Wizards. Levi had seen one of them before. He was Emperor Mu’s former boss, the Island Master of the Sighing Sea Breeze, and the senior second-circle wizard, Sage Mason.

Sage Mason didn’t look too good. His wrinkled face was expressionless, and he exuded a sense of dejection.

This Second-Circle Wizard was even older than Herman, and the lifespan of a Second-Circle Wizard was only about 300 years. In addition, he had been severely injured by Morpheus some time ago, which made Sage Mason, who was already at the end of his lifespan, even older.

If he couldn’t break through to the third-circle, then Sage Mason would most likely stay in Area 6 forever…

Levi looked at the wizards. Many of them were the remnants of the exterminated wizard organizations in Area 9.

After the organization was destroyed, they had no fixed residence and wandered around, becoming nomadic wizards.

From the looks of it, he had also been recruited into the army like him.

“It’s a pity that there’s no one from the Gray Tower. Where did Ms. Marlene and the others go… Were they called away too?” Levi sighed.

Levi’s arrival did not cause any waves among these people. He found a place to stay and waited for the arrival of the military airship.

After three years of war, the wizards were even more vigilant and cold than before.

After all, no one knew if your former companion would one day become a black wizard who had turned against you.

While waiting for the military to arrive, Levi quickly increased his strength.

During this period of time, First-Circle Wizards and apprentice wizards came to Bass Island one after another.

Levi estimated that other than the wizards who needed to guard the Monsoon Tower and fight against Whale Song Island, the other wizards who tried to bluff their way through like him had all been recruited.

Moreover, Levi also learned from the conversation of the other wizards that the passage from the Endless Sea to the human world had been completely sealed!

This was because some wizards used this loophole to try to go to the human world to avoid being recruited.

‘This time, I’m really serious,’ Levi muttered to himself.

In fact, when Levi came to the Wizard World from the human world, he had already thought that the Pan-Plane Wizard Council might do this.

But he still came.

If he stayed in the human world, with his strength, as long as he did not cause trouble, he could definitely die peacefully.

But then his life would be meaningless.

He liked to hide, but it did not mean that he was idle and waiting for death. Only in the Wizard World could Levi improve and have a chance to reach the peak step by step to see more scenery and live a long life.

Levi had no regrets about that.

During the Month of Flowers.

The rumbling wizard airship landed on Bass Island.

All the enlisted wizards and apprentice wizards looked up at the huge airship that was a thousand meters long.

This was the military airship that the Seven Waters Steeple had customized for the Star Tower, the Cloud Whale.

It was said that even Intermediate Wizards could not break through the defense of this wizard airship. It was even equipped with alchemy cannons comparable to intermediate spells.

The Cloud Whale slowly descended and floated on the sea.

The cabin door of the airship opened, and rows of official wizards in army robes lined up on both sides.

Then, a middle-aged wizard with a powerful aura and wearing a capable outfit alighted from the ship.

This was a Fourth-Circle Wizard, who was also a powerhouse in the inner sea.

“My name is Guerdo, and I’m a commander of the Star Tower’s Sixth Legion. I’m in charge of this recruitment, and I’ll be in charge of you in the future.

“Time is of the essence, so let’s not waste any more time. The wizards who were called to report immediately. In three days, we will rush to the sixth warzone.”

The Fourth-Circle Wizard named Guerdo said.

Levi could feel the tension on the front line from the words and actions of these officials.

Soon, Levi was called over. He hurriedly ran to a Second-Circle Wizard with a solemn expression.

“Levi from the Gray Tower, right?” the wizard asked.

“Yes, My Lord.”

“Yes, a first-circle pharmacist. Not bad. This is the recruit manual. Take a look at it during the journey. This bracelet is a military merit bracelet. You can check your current military merit quota through the bracelet. This will also be a settlement tool for you to exchange for resources at the Tower of Merit. Take good care of it..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 546 - Chapter 546: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (2)

Chapter 546: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The wizard handed a slate and a bracelet to Levi. After receiving them respectfully, Levi came to the interior of the Cloud Whale Airship.

Currently, there were already more than a hundred apprentice wizards and wizards from Area 9 sitting here.

Unlike the great expedition, only official wizards were qualified to be recruited. In this kind of civil war, apprentice wizards and even some special mortals would usually be brought to the battlefield.

After all, although apprentice wizards were weak, they could do some basic and unskilled work in the logistics department.

Levi opened the recruit manual and browsed through the contents. Not long after, a voice sounded.

“Sir Levi? You’re here too.” A familiar figure came up to Levi and said with a bitter smile.

It was the Second-Circle Pharmacist, Grimm Walter.

“Grimm, we meet again.” Levi smiled helplessly.

“Sigh, I have no choice. A big shot from the military wants me to go and provide support. How can I not go?” Grimm sighed.

As a Second-Circle Pharmacist, his connections and background were much stronger than Levi’s. If he knew a big shot there, his safety would be guaranteed in the future.

“Sir Levi, your cultivation level has improved even more than before. On the other hand, I’m still in the senior first-circle wizard realm and have yet to break through to the second-circle.” Grimm said enviously, sensing that Levi’s mental fluctuation was much stronger than before.

“I just happened to gain something recently. It’s easier said than done to advance to the second-circle.” Levi sighed.

Speaking of which, he was over 50 years old and had entered the age of Knowing Destiny.

Now, he was about to advance to the second-circle.

This speed was similar to what he had estimated back then.

It was not enough to compare to the top, but it was more than enough to compare to the bottom.

According to the information he had obtained some time ago, Jagri, who had entered the Wizard World with him, had the talent of a dual-elemental affinity and was personally guided and nurtured by the Third-Circle Wizard Morpheus. He had just advanced to the first-circle not long ago.

Wizard talent was only one aspect. The cultivation of wizards also affected perseverance, luck, willpower, and other aspects.

Someone like Grimm could definitely advance to the second-circle, but his achievements in this life would most likely stop here. Not long after, another familiar person arrived on the airship.

Wind-Chasing Arrow, Kankur.

The black wizard hunter who lived in the Blacksail Wizard Market.

Levi thought that he had died in the war some time ago. He did not expect that he was still alive and had been recruited.

However, Kankur did not recognize Levi. When Levi met him back then, he did not use his original appearance. Coupled with the fact that they had only met once and did not contact each other after that, it was normal that he did not recognize him.

Three days later.

The Cloud Whale Airship slowly floated into the air. Levi looked out the porthole at the waters of Area 9.

“I’m alive.”

Levi muttered to himself.

This was the only goal he had set for himself in the following period of time.

He believed that as long as he was alive, after experiencing this wave of tempering, he would definitely be able to advance to the second-circle, or even the third-circle, and walk further on the path of a wizard.

Of course, he also hoped that his Black Fire Island would be safe and that those transcendent creatures would be fine.

After spending more time with them, Levi didn’t just treat them as chives. She still had some feelings for them.

According to the recruit manual, there was no duration for this military service until the situation in the sixth theater stabilized.

Therefore, Levi felt that he might have to spend a long time in the sixth war zone.

Of course, Levi would have a three-month break every three years as long as he completed the military’s mission. He had to exchange it with merit points.

All in all, it was quite humane.

The Cloud Whale was very fast.

It only took less than ten days.

Levi and the others crossed thousands of mountains and rivers to reach the sixth warzone.

Then, it stopped in front of a huge island.

Above this huge island, there was a huge city floating there quietly.

Seeing this floating city, the bumpkin wizards from Area 9 and the other Outer Circle Areas gasped.

“Is this Sky City?” a wizard asked in surprise.

Sage Mason said, “This isn’t Sky City. It’s just a floating city. The difference is like a thousand miles.

“Sky City was a war fortress that only Legendary Wizards could control. It represented the most advanced technology of the wizard civilization. You can see Sky City as a huge Wizard Tool.

“Floating City, on the other hand, is a city built using some islands that contain special magnetic forces and magnetic repulsion characteristics.”

“Thank you for clarifying my doubts, Senior.” The wizard scratched his head in embarrassment.

“It’s alright. I’m just an old man who knows a little more,” Sage Mason said.

No matter what, Floating City was enough to shock Levi and the others.

From time to time, military wizard airships would fly in and out of the floating city. There were also some wizards flying around.

“This is Riptide City, one of the military fortresses directly managed by the Star Tower. It will also be your camp in the future. In the future, you will all live in this city during non-mission periods.

“The two city lords of Riptide City are two high-level wizards of the Star Tower.

“The Current Controller, Lady Krysten, and the Air Current Conductor, Wizard Eyre.

“Lady Krysten and Wizard Eyre were a famous wizard couple in the Endless

Sea. They were both sixth-circle primordial soul wizards..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 547 - Chapter 547: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (3)

Chapter 547: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“If the couple joins forces, they can fight a seven-circle primordial soul wizard.

“With their protection, you rookies will be very safe in this city.”

Guerdo said.

Levi heaved a sigh of relief when he heard that.

It seemed that his future workplace would be in Riptide City.

After all, he was a pharmacist. There was no need for him to fight at the front line.

From the looks of it, as long as Riptide City was not breached, his life was basically not in danger.

And the most dangerous enemy in the sixth warzone was none other than the Hundred-Eyed Demon King himself. If he came personally, the couple would naturally deal with him.

The entire Riptide City was divided into four areas, the Riptide Steeple, the Upper Riptide, the Middle Riptide, and the Lower Riptide.

The Riptide Steeple was where the city lord and the other high-level officials lived. Those who could be called high-level officials in this place were all experts above the Intermediate Wizards. They were usually the commanders of various armies, such as Guerdo.

They were enough to establish a Third-Circle Wizard organization in the outer ring. This place was the core decision area. These higher-ups needed to plan military operations every day and deal with powerful enemies that might come.

As for the upper, middle, and lower Riptide areas, they were divided into different functional areas.

For example, the Tower of Merit was in Upper Riptide. The Tower of Pharmacists, the Tower of Array Wizards, and the Tower of Weapon Craftsmen were all in the middle city area. As for the various military camps where the combat wizards were, they were all in Lower Riptide, responsible for protecting the safety of the entire city.

Generally speaking, the stronger one was, the higher one’s status was, and the closer one lived to the inside.

The deeper they went, the safer it was, and the more beneficial it was for cultivation.

After all, the entire Riptide City was a large array that gathered elemental power. The closer it was to the center, the richer the elemental power.

Following that, under Guerdo’s lead, Levi and the rest were brought to a military camp in the city area below Riptide City. The new recruits were going to be divided into shifts here.

A fierce-looking witch in an army robe held a notebook and said, “The pharmacists among the new recruits, and the high-level pharmacy apprentices, step forward.”

Upon hearing this, Levi, Grimm, and nearly fifty pharmacists and Pharmacy apprentices from the nearby districts all stood up, feeling uneasy.

“Ten First-Circle Pharmacists and three Second-Circle Pharmacists. This batch of recruits is not bad. Next, follow me.”

Levi and Grimm looked at each other and followed.

Before long, the witch brought Levi and the others to a wizard tower in the middle city area.

“This is the tower of pharmacists. All the pharmacists in charge of logistics and pharmacy in Riptide City are here.

“This is also where you will work in the future. The daily assessment targets for pharmacists of different levels are different.

“As long as you complete your quota that day, the rest of the time, whether you cultivate on your own or accept missions to earn merit points will be up to you.

“You are precious pharmacists, so the Star Tower won’t make too many excessive demands on you and won’t let you carry out dangerous missions. I hope you cherish your life.

“At the same time, you have to complete the daily assessment target!

“This is a hard rule. If the battle wizards at the front line can’t fight in peace because of your laziness, it will be your negligence! You will be severely punished by the military of Riptide City!

“Of course, every time you refine a bottle of qualified potion, you can obtain the corresponding merit points. The more you work, the more you earn. It’s absolutely fair.

“If you lack money or knowledge, this is a good opportunity for you to turn things around. I hope you can make good use of it!

“For the rest, you can read the manual’s introduction yourselves. We will give you recruits three days to adapt.

“If you can’t complete the most basic assessment during these three days of adaptation, you will be sent to Lower Riptide to join the ranks of combat wizards.”

After this swift and decisive witch finished speaking, she left a group of dumbfounded wizards in a daze and left alone.

Then, an energetic White Robe Wizard with a completely white beard and hair appeared here with a staff.

This was the Tower Master of the Tower of Pharmacists, the fifth-circle pharmacist, the Green Forest Sage, Clement.

This Wizard Clement was also a Fifth-Circle Wizard. He would be Levi’s boss in the future.

Of course, most of the time, nobodies like Levi would not be able to meet this big shot.

However, today was the day of the welcoming ceremony. This big shot took some time out of his busy schedule to brush off Levi and the others.

After a round of empty talk and stimulation, the Green Forest Sage returned to the top floor of the pharmacist’s tower.

A short Gray-Robed Wizard, who seemed to be only 1.5 meters tall, came to Levi’s side.

“I’m Huffman. There are a total of five third-circle pharmacists in the Tower of Pharmacists. I’m one of them. From now on, I’ll be in charge of assigning you pharmaceutics missions and assessing the results of your missions.

“Those who know me know that I have an extremely high requirement for the quality of the potion. Therefore, I hope that you will be more careful when you refine the potion. Otherwise, don’t blame me for being heartless if you can’t pass the assessment.”

This short wizard’s voice was sharp. He was not tall, but he had a lot of style.

The newcomers were displeased with his show of strength, but they did not dare to say anything.

After all, their future fates were in the hands of this shorty. If they angered him and he made things difficult for them, they would definitely not have a good time in Riptide City..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 548 - Chapter 548: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (4)

Chapter 548: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Huffman looked at the rookies, who were intimidated by his authority, with satisfaction.

Then. he said. “In these three days of adaptation. each First-Circle Pharmacist

will refine 10 First-Circle Blood Elf’s Wail potions. Second-Circle Pharmacists will refine 20.

“Every official pharmacist can choose two Pharmacy apprentices as their assistants for the next job. Of course, it does not matter if you do not choose.

“In three days, I will inspect your work. As long as the passing rate reaches 60%, you can stay in the Tower of Pharmacists.

“Otherwise, I’ll get the person in charge of the war zone in Lower Riptide to pick you up and let you fight the demons.

“In addition, you can go to the warehouse to collect your Pharmacy materials according to the bracelet.

“These three days of adaptation assessment are also to check if you really have Pharmacy standards or are scoundrel pharmacists to prevent you from wasting the military’s medicinal herbs. If you have any other questions, you can ask.” After saying that, Huffman looked at the group of nervous recruits.

“No questions.” “No questions!”

Levi remained silent.

Basically, all pharmacists did not want to be combat wizards.

If he stayed in the city and made potions safely, he could exchange it for merit points. Why would he go out and fight with ferocious demonic creatures?

“Since there are no questions, you’re dismissed. Those who complete the mission target in advance can look for me in my room.”

After saying that, Haffman returned to the third floor of the wizard tower, which was the residence of the five third -circle pharmacists.

There was only one fifth-circle pharmacist in the entire Tower of Pharmacists, which was the Tower Master. In addition, the two fourth-circle pharmacists were Deputy Tower Masters, while the five third-circle pharmacists were the five supervisors.

As for the second-circle and first-circle, they were all workers.

Because the Tower Master and the Deputy Tower Master were usually busy researching important potions, the five supervisors were actually the main managers of the Pharmacist Tower.

So Levi thought that he had to build a good relationship with Huffman no matter what.

Levi’s residence was located in the last house on the first floor. The room was not big and was just enough. There were simple soundproof spells inside and some small arrays that isolated detection. It could be considered as protecting the basic privacy of pharmacists.

Levi silently chanted an incantation and set up the alarm and isolation array that he had refined in the room.

“This will be my home for a long time to come.”

Of course, after getting familiar with this place, with Levi’s financial resources, he could totally buy a residence in this expensive city. This way, it would be more convenient for him to do things.

Now that he had just arrived, he should stay in the dormitory first to avoid being too high-profile.

Levi stared at his bracelet.

[Number… 9527]

[Merit Points: o]

“I’ll have to start from scratch again.”

Levi could not help but sigh. Merit points could be exchanged with Aether Stones, but the ratio was too ridiculous. Levi would definitely not exchange them.

After all, merit points were only a temporary currency. Once the war ended, they would be useless.

Aether Stones were the eternal equivalent.

Then, Levi looked at his proficiency panel.

Levi—

Pharmacy: Level 8 (57,345/100,000)

Levi’s Pharmacy had long reached the level of a senior first-circle pharmacist. However, because he had been busy with other things recently and the types of potions he refined were too monotonous, his Pharmacy progress fell behind.

“With the support of the military’s raw materials and potion formulas, I might be able to quickly cultivate my pharmaceutical skills in Riptide City. I’ll set a small goal first and become a Second -Circle Pharmacist within a year. This can also lay the foundation for my subsequent refinement of the Eye Devil’s Gaze.”

Levi felt that if he wanted to do well, he had to reveal some of his Pharmacy talent in the future. This way, he would be valued by the higher- ups.

Huffman’s mission was to refine ten bottles of Blood Elf’s Wail in three days. To Levi, who was now a senior first-circle wizard, this mission was for nothing.

He had long vomited from refining the Blood Elf’s Wailing. Basically, he could achieve a success rate of more than 90%.

Moreover, his refining speed was much faster than ordinary pharmacists.

Early in the morning.

Levi successfully concocted ten fresh Blood Elf Potions and placed them into the potion bottles used for the assessment.

He wasn’t in a hurry to turn in the task to Huffman. He just needed to do it within three days. There was no need to complete it so early. That would only increase his workload when Huffman arranged tasks for him in the future.

As a worker in his previous life, Levi naturally knew this logic.

Levi continued with his cultivation plan.

His Blood Beast Breathing Technique was about to reach its maximum, so he naturally could not delay.

At the same time, Grimm and a few pharmacists who had completed the mission had already gone to Huffman to submit the mission.

Levi was cultivating the breathing technique at home.

On the third day, among this batch of new pharmacists, six of them made potions of substandard quality. There was even a strange wizard who refined the potion to recover his strength into a poison with the opposite effect, Black Elf’s Curse. He was ruthlessly sent away by Huffman and arranged to be with the battle wizards.

In Levi’s room.

Levi, who was surrounded by a bloody aura, opened his eyes.

“The Blood Beast Breathing Technique has reached level 12.”

Levi—

Blood Beast Breathing Technique: Level 12 (1/400,000). Special Effects: Newborn Wings, Blood Contract, Thousand Faces, Boiling Blood.

After level 12 of the Blood Beast Breathing Technique.

Levi felt that his body was even lighter. At the same time, true blood-colored bat wings appeared on his back. There were traces of blood qi wrapped around them, making him look like a god..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 549 - Chapter 549: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (5)

Chapter 549: Blood Beast Breakthrough, Fourth Special Effect! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Previously, the Solid State Blood Wings had become true Blood Clan Wings, not wings formed by black gas.

At the same time, the Vampire Touch drilled out of Levi’s palm and continuously lengthened and coiled in Levi’s room. Ten meters, twenty meters, fifty meters… a hundred meters.

A hundred-meter-long blood-colored tentacle wrapped around Levi.

“The previous tentacles were only 20 to 30 meters away from Maximum. Now, they have soared to 100 meters. Moreover, the defense of the Tentacles is much stronger than before.”

The Vampire Touch was Levi’s important attack method. If it could lengthen, it meant that it had a larger attack range.

Furthermore, the Vampire Touch could be used as his third hand, making it more convenient for him to do many things.

Levi retracted the Vampire Touch and the Blood Wings into his body. The Blood Beast Seed in his heart was more condensed and mysterious than before.

“I should cultivate the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique as soon as possible and fuse it with the mutated Blood Beast.” Levi pondered.

Finally, Levi looked at the fourth Special Effect of the Blood Beast Breathing Technique.

[Boiling Blood: With the bloodline of the Blood Beast, you are naturally an expert in controlling blood. You can make the enemy’s blood boil through physical contact, ignite the enemy’s blood, and burn the enemy’s blood vessels. The higher your physique, the higher your resistance to Boiling Blood. This

Special Effect requires the power of the Blood Beast in your body. This Special Effect cannot be improved.]

The so-called power of the Blood Beast was actually the black gas from before.

After advancing to level 12, the black gas from before had transformed into all kinds of Strength, such as the power of the Golden Snake, the power of the Red Lotus, and so on.

The color of the black gas was no longer the same black color as before. Instead, it had different colors according to different characteristics.

“Blood Control, this is a very powerful skill,” Levi analyzed in his heart.

This skill might not be of much use to the Blood Clan or those legendary knights with strong physiques. After all, their bodies were already different from ordinary people.

However, for low-level wizards, especially those who did not specially strengthen their bodies, this skill was a divine skill.

As for physical contact, Levi, who had the Vampire Touch, could have intimate contact with him even if the enemy was 100 meters away from him.

“It’s almost time. I have to hurry up and hand in my homework.” Levi exhaled, picked up the potion she had made, and left her place.

Currently, the Blood Beast, Red Lotus, and Golden Snake were all at level 12. Levi’s strength had once again made a qualitative leap. He was now more confident in his future cultivation in Riptide City.

When he arrived at Huffman’s residence, the third-circle pharmacist was checking the homework of the previous wizard.

“The quality of this potion is too poor. How can you let the wizards at the front line drink this potion? I don’t even know how you got your First-Circle Pharmacist qualification certificate. Trash, you must have used your connections to get in!”

Huffman’s saliva flew everywhere as he scolded the pharmacist until his face turned as red as a monkey’s butt.

The most infuriating thing was that Huffman was right. He had relied on his family’s connections to pass the First-Circle Pharmacist registration test.

As a disciple of the family, he had never suffered such grievances. He was humiliated by an ugly dwarf.

“Are you dissatisfied? If you’re dissatisfied, you can complain to the commander about me. The Wizard World is facing the current crisis because of trash like you who occupy the toilet and don’t shit.”

Huffman didn’t let up.

“It seems that this person has a bad temper. He’s completely different from the teachers in the Gray Tower.”

Levi was feeling uneasy at the back. He felt that he might have to suffer for the rest of his life.

In the end, the wizard in front still held his breath and left the pharmacist’s tower.

His family was just a Second -Circle Wizard family. In front of a third -circle pharmacist like Huffman, they were nothing.

As a First-Circle Pharmacist, it was indeed embarrassing that he could not even refine the most basic health potion.

Levi enters Huffman’s room. Huffman looks up.

“What’s your name?”

“Levi, number… 9627.”

“Bring the potion over. Don’t play tricks. We have a way to test if your potion was made in the past few days.” Huffman’s expression was cold.

“One hundred percent self-made,” Levi said.

Huffman took Levi’s potion and began testing it in front of Levi.

As time passed, Levi didn’t even dare to breathe.

Huffman was expressionless, but when he finished examining Levi’s potion, his expression gradually relaxed.

“That’s right. How many years have you been studying Pharmacy?” Huffman asked. He looked up at Levi, but his eyes were very sharp.

“Lord, close to thirty years,” Levi answered truthfully. Including the time in the human world, it was almost thirty years.

“Come to me tomorrow to collect the formula for the potion you’re going to make,” Huffman said, gesturing for Levi to leave.

Levi’s worried heart finally relaxed. It seemed that his potion had been approved by Huffman.

He’d thought Huffman would be difficult to talk to, but he’d been worrying too much.

After Levi left, Huffman looked at Levi’s potion and was slightly surprised.

“I didn’t expect the unknown Gray Tower to have such a good pharmacist seedling.. “

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 550 - Chapter 550: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (1)

Chapter 550: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The next day.

Levi was cultivating when he sensed someone outside the door. He opened his eyes and pushed open the door.

Grimm stretched and yawned. “Sigh, refining 20 bottles of potion in three days is so tiring. Levi, you’re actually fine.”

“Morning, sir Grimm. I’ve only refined ten bottles. I’ll be fine after a rest,” Levi said with a smile.

“I’m relieved to see that you’ve successfully passed the assessment. This Huffman is too strict. Actually, if the people who were eliminated were in the past, they might have gotten away with it.” Grimm was not worried. He was a Second-Circle Pharmacist, so it was impossible for him to be eliminated.

“Indeed, since you’re fine, I’ll go back. If you need help in the future, let me know. After all, we’re acquaintances from the same district. It’s good to have someone to take care of each other in this place.” After Grimm finished speaking, he turned around and left.

Although Levi’s pharmacist level is not as good as mine, his wizard cultivation speed is not slow. He might have some opportunities and his future achievements might be even higher than mine… Grimm pondered.

As a Second-Circle Pharmacist, he had many connections.

In order to study potions, many pharmacists’ spell cultivation and actual combat abilities were far inferior to ordinary wizards. Grimm was one of them.

At this time, they needed some wizard friends who were good at fighting. Using potions as a link to build a network was the way for many pharmacists to survive.

After all, an all-rounded warrior like Levi was in the minority.

Levi could naturally see Grimm’s thoughts. Under the circumstances of mutual respect, it was fine as long as they each took what they needed.

Adults only cared about benefits.

Leaving home, Levi came to Huffman’s side.

Refining the Blood Elf’s Wail yesterday was just an appetizer.

In the future, Levi needed to refine more types of potions at any time according to the needs of the war. This required very strong refinement skills. They had to be very fast at mastering unfamiliar potion formulas.

This was not difficult for Levi, who had the proficiency panel.

Huffman saw Levi and said, “Have you heard of the Iceheart Potion?”

Levi thought for a while and tried to ask, “Lord, is it the kind of potion that can calm your mind and maintain your rationality to prevent Qi Deviation?”

Huffman nodded. “That’s right. The demonic aura on a demon will pollute and corrode the spiritual power of a wizard, affecting their spellcasting. The

Iceheart Potion is the key to resisting the corrosion of this demonic aura.

However, this potion was not easy to refine. Currently, the Second-Circle Wizards of the Pharmacist Tower had important arrangements. There were not many First-Circle Pharmacists who could refine this potion.

“Although you’re new, your standard should be fine. I’ll pass the Ice Heart Potion formula to you later and sign a confidentiality agreement. Go back and study it. Try to refine this potion in a month and then refine it in large quantities.”

Huffman said.

“Lord, my Pharmacy skills are average… Isn’t this too difficult? I’m not rejecting it, I’m just afraid of wasting the military’s resources,” Levi said with a troubled expression.

Judging from Huffman’s tone, this potion was probably very difficult. If it wasn’t at the second-circle, the difficulty might be about the same.

“Kid, are you hiding your strength? Don’t think I don’t know your little tricks. Your Blood Elf’s Wail potion wasn’t refined yesterday, right? I’ve been studying Pharmacy for 200 years.

“For this kind of basic potion, I only need to smell it to know that you refined it on the first day. It’s just that you came here on the third day to submit the mission.” Huffman sneered.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

Damn it, Huffman was indeed a third-circle pharmacist. His tricks were seen through.

It seemed that he was still too naive. No one who could make a name for themselves in Riptide City was simple.

He said embarrassedly, “I was delayed by something, so I didn’t turn in the mission immediately.”

“Don’t explain. It’s understandable. After all, you were forcibly recruited. Everyone has their own things to do. That’s why I didn’t expose you yesterday. I didn’t exDect vou to still Dretend to be me.” Haffman said bluntlv.

Levi was silent. Then, he said, “Lord, let me try this potion. But if I can’t refine it in a month? I won’t be transferred to Lower Riptide, right?” “Do you think it will?” Huffman’s face was expressionless.

“I understand the mentality of a person from a small place like you. It’s understandable that you’re always worried that the tallest tree will be destroyed by the wind. However, there’s no need for that in the pharmacist’s tower.

“Since you’re afraid of death and don’t want to fight demons, show me your value. As long as you can advance to become a Second-Circle Pharmacist, I won’t let you go to the battlefield unless all the combat wizards die.”

When Huffman finished, Levi nodded quickly to show that he understood.

“Come on, sign the agreement and take the formula,” Huffman said.

Levi looked at the contents of the agreement. As long as the contents of the formula were not leaked, it did not matter if Levi used it or sold it.

To a certain extent, this could also be considered a reward by the military for Levi and the others’ refinement work. After all, if it was not a war, this precious potion formula was hard to come by..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 551 - Chapter 551: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (2)

Chapter 551: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

After obtaining the formula, Levi went to the warehouse to collect the ingredients for the Pharmacy.

Huffman looked at Levi’s back and couldn’t help but sigh. “Young people these days really can’t understand.”

After returning home, Levi quickly started researching the Iceheart Potion.

Ice Crystal Grass, Snowtail Feather…

If not for the military providing these potions, Levi would have wasted a lot of time looking for them outside.

In the following days, Levi studied the new potion formula while cultivating.

Ten days later, he began to refine the Iceheart Potion. The difficulty of this potion was about the same as Naga’s Blessing. To the current Levi, it was actually not difficult. It was just a waste of time to refine it.

Levi took five sets of potion ingredients and finally succeeded in refining three Iceheart Potions. The success rate could be said to be very high.

After hesitating for a long time, he finally brought the successful potion to Huffman’s room.

“Were you successful?” Huffman asked.

“Yeah.” Levi nodded.

He stopped pretending. He was a pharmacist genius. He had laid his cards on the table.

In any case, other than potions, he also had arrays, alchemy, weapon-making, and knights. There was no harm in exposing one of his trump cards.

This was more beneficial to his future development in Riptide City.

Huffman was slightly shocked and said, “Bring the potion over, and let me take a look.”

Levi handed over the three Iceheart Potions nervously.

When Huffman had finished his inspection, he gave a rare smile. He looked up at Levi with approval in his eyes.

“Alright, looks like you’ve come to your senses. There’s really no need to be so secretive.

“Our Tower Master, the Green Forest Sage, developed an original first-circle potion formula when he was 40 years old and became a scholar of the Pan -Plane Wizard Council.

“After that, he was accepted by a high-level wizard organization. Now that 400 years had passed, the Tower Master was already a fifth-circle pharmacist and a level-four scholar.

“His original potion formulas had passed the certification. There were a total of twelve of them. Compared to the Green Forest Sage, both you and I could only be considered ordinary.

“There is no need to mention the two city lords of Riptide City. Lady Krysten is a Water Element Child, and Wizard Eyre is a Wind Element Child.

“This is Riptide City, not your outer sea region. Here, you might see so-called geniuses every day. Everyone is used to it, and most people won’t be jealous of you or frame you because of this.”

Huffman said, meaning that Levi shouldn’t play tricks like this. His talent was really nothing in Riptide City.

Levi nodded. After being lectured, he returned to his room dejectedly. He heaved a sigh of relief and sighed.

“Damn it, the tides will turn. Sooner or later, I’ll slowly develop into a big shot in Riptide City.”

To be able to make a name for themselves in Riptide City, they basically had to make a name for themselves in the Endless Sea.

End the fantasy and return to reality. Levi opened his military merit bracelet.

“40 merit points.”

“10 bottles of health potions, 1 point of hard work per bottle. It’s better than nothing. And these three bottles of Iceheart Potion, 10 points per bottle. That’s the difference.”

According to the recruit manual, every level-one monster killed in the military’s extermination event was worth 50 merit points.

It seemed to be five times more merit points than Levi’s, but it was actually physical work.

Levi only needed to sit in the office every day and practice medicine. Although it was little, it was stable and safe.

“Only by mastering a skill can you survive in another world. After learning the three skills of wizardry, you won’t be afraid even if you travel the world!”

Moreover, because the Iceheart Potion was a new potion, Levi could also obtain a lot of Proficiency when refining it.

It could be said to be killing two birds with one stone.

“Next, I have to refine 30 Iceheart Potions every month and obtain 300 merit points. That’s 3,600 merit points a year. From the looks of it, it’s not difficult to earn merit points.”

One pill a day did not take much for Levi. With the remaining time, it would not delay Levi’s cultivation. If he lacked merit points, Levi would refine more.

Levi put his hands behind his back and happily left the Tower of Pharmacists. He headed to the Tower of Merit. He could not wait to see what good things were inside.

It had to be said that the Upper Riptide was much better than the Middle Riptide. The deeper he went, the more he could feel the rich elemental power.

“Buddy, are you renting a house? You can get a small courtyard in the Upper Riptide for 1,000 Aether Stones a year.” A wizard in a black robe ran to Levi and asked.

“A thousand Aether Stones? You could have just snatched the money.” Levi was speechless and directly refused.

Although this was the Upper Riptide, a thousand Aether Stones a year was too expensive. Most low-level First-Circle Wizards could not earn that much in ten years.

His money was hard-earned.

Levi did not have any requirements for the place he lived in. All he wanted to do now was to save money and buy Minnie Miaomiao House for his precious transcendent creatures so they could live in a spacious house.

This way, they could always be with Levi, making it easier for Levi to bond with them at any time.

“200,000 Aether Stones! I’ve already completed one-sixth of it! Perseverance is victory!”

Tower of Merit.

There were people coming and going here. It was very lively.

As soon as he entered, the phantom image of a thick book flew up and floated in front of Levi..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 552 - Chapter 552: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (3)

Chapter 552: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the same time, pages of the book unfolded, and all kinds of dazzling things flew in front of Levi.

In short, the items that could be exchanged in the Tower of Merit were mainly divided into five categories: Wizard Tool, Potion, Array, Knowledge, and Materials.

Levi did not lack potions and arrays. He could make them himself, so he naturally would not waste money to buy them.

As for the Wizard Tool, Levi could also make it. However, considering that he urgently needed a Wizard Tool similar to Minnie Miaomiao House, he patiently checked the Wizard Tool section.

Unexpectedly, he had really gained something.

“Third-circle Wizard Tool— Greenfield Immortal House, 100,000 merit points. ”

The Greenfield Immortal House was once the Bug House of a dark wizard from the School of Insects. It contained a subdimensional space with a circumference of ten acres and a height of about ten meters.

There was even grassland, a small forest, and a mini lake.

Although the sparrow was small, it had everything. It felt like a small grotto heaven.

“Although it’s a little crowded, it’s barely enough. After all, by the time I save enough money, Minnie Miaomiao House might have already been sold. I can’t hang myself on a tree.”

Levi pondered.

The benefit of the Greenfield Immortal House was that he did not need to spend Aether Stones. For 200,000 Aether Stones, Levi would have to save up for years even if he did not eat or drink.

As for the 100,000 merit points, if Levi worked a little harder and worked overtime, he would be able to save them within ten years.

It might not even take so long. After all, after Levi became a Second-Circle Pharmacist, he could refine more valuable second-circle potions.

Moreover, other than refining potions, Levi could also go out of the city to carry out demon-hunting missions and earn more merit points. However, it was a little dangerous and inefficient. Levi was just unwilling to do this.

“The first item on the shopping list is Greenfield Immortal House. I hope no one will snatch it from me.”

After looking at the Wizard Tool, Levi looked at the knowledge category.

In the general knowledge category, there were also spell books, Meditation Arts, potion formulas, Wizard Tool blueprints, alchemy blueprints, array blueprints… breathing techniques.

“Wait, breathing technique?”

Levi was surprised to find that there was a breathing technique in the last column of the knowledge list.

“Interesting. There’s actually a breathing technique that can be exchanged for in a wizard’s place? Who would exchange for this thing? This is something that requires a bloodline to cultivate. When cultivated to the extreme, it will only be at the level of a First-Circle Wizard. It can’t be that all of them are

Non-bloodline Breathing Techniques, right?”

Then, out of curiosity, Levi opened the breathing technique column.

He was stunned. It was actually a Non-bloodline Breathing Technique…

“Mud Turtle Breathing Technique, Wondrous Frog Breathing Technique, Fire

Snake Breathing Technique, Wild Boar Breathing Technique, Fog Tiger

Breathing Technique…”

Levi finished reading all of them. There were nearly a hundred breathing techniques in total. Without exception, they were all Non-bloodline Breathing Techniques!

Moreover, they were all shallow breathing techniques. There was not even a single excellent one.

The names of these breathing techniques looked very unassuming. The symbol behind them must be ordinary.

Perhaps even if he could break through the limit to the end and cultivate to the realm of the Primordial Ancestor, he would only be about the same as the middle-level and high-level transcendent creatures in the Wizard World.

According to his experience in the human world, the Non-bloodline Breathing Technique was basically shallow in quality. Furthermore, it was rare. He had been in the human world for so many years and had not gathered much.

He suspected that the reason why it was rare was that these wizards had consciously collected it into the Wizard World. Although the wizards in the Wizard World did not need this thing, many people without wizard talent could use it to cultivate.

“Perhaps the officials also have the Bloodline Breathing Technique, but they didn’t put it up for the public to exchange.”

Thinking about it, it made sense. In the long history of the Wizard World, there should be thousands of knights who entered. In the end, after all kinds of circulation, there should be many breathing techniques flowing into the government.

Although wizards did not like breathing techniques, they would not destroy them. They must have kept them.

“No matter what, this is also an opportunity for me. These Non-bloodline

Breathing Techniques can be used as raw materials for my breakthrough in the future. In particular, there are a few Perception-type breathing techniques. It should be enough for my Heavenly Owl Breathing Technique to break through to level 9. When that time comes, my Transcendent Perception will improve further.”

Levi checked the price of these breathing techniques. They could be said to be very cheap.

On average, the exchange price for a breathing technique was 5 merit points.

From the looks of it, these breathing techniques were most likely prepared for some mortals in Riptide City who did not have wizard talent. Otherwise, they would not be sold so cheaply.

Of course, if a wizard was interested, they could also spend some money to learn a breathing technique and experience the feeling of being a knight.

Levi tried to spend 5 merit points in exchange for a Wondrous Frog Breathing Technique.

This was a Perception-type breathing technique that could be cultivated to the Maximum of level 6, similar to the Man-Faced Spider Breathing Technique.

After exchanging, a memory slate immediately appeared out of nowhere and landed in Levi’s palm.

“It looks like the breathing technique inheritance diagram is engraved on the memory slate. Although it’s not the original, with the level of a wizard, there’s definitely no mistake.”

Levi examined the slate with his spirit. It was exactly as he had imagined. Furthermore, with his current realm, he could naturally tell that this inheritance diagram could be cultivated and was not deliberately faked..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 553 - Chapter 553: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (4)

Chapter 553: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Life is full of surprises,” Levi lamented.

He opened the material to see if there was anything he needed.

He discovered that mithril and Luminant gold could also be exchanged for these precious alchemy materials, but it required more merit points.

Ten catties of mithril cost about 20 merit points, while Luminant gold would cost him 100 merit points.

Levi wanted to melt his Tyrant and change it into mithril and Luminant gold. That way, Tyrant would be even stronger.

Moreover, he had just discovered a blueprint of second-circle alchemical creatures in the knowledge classification.

Gravedigger Blueprint, 20,000 Merit Points!

“Gravedigger, the upgraded model of the Corpse Digger. It was modified and formed on the basis of the Corpse Digger’s technology. Its strength is comparable to a Second-Circle Wizard. Its entire body is made of rare alchemy materials like mithril, and it can fight against a second-circle senior wizard. If its entire body is made of Luminant gold, it can fight against a Third-Circle Wizard for a moment.”

Levi’s eyes lit up at the Gravedigger’s introduction.

“Fight the third-circle for a while…”

It was a simple description, but it had an extremely powerful effect.

The difference between a second-circle and a third-circle was huge. Even an ordinary second-circle senior wizard would find it difficult to resist a Third-Circle Wizard for a moment.

However, tomb diggers made of pure Luminant gold could do it.

However, it was obvious that the forging cost of such Gravediggers was very high.

Levi estimated that the cost of drawings and various materials alone was about 100,000 Merit Points.

For an ordinary First-Circle Wizard, killing a level-one monster was only worth 50 merit points.

They had to hunt 2,000 level 1 demonic creatures to accumulate so many. The time spent might be decades or even hundreds of years.

In terms of the efficiency of earning merit points, pharmacists were still more efficient.

“Second item on my shopping list. Gravedigger Blueprint.”

In the end, after looking at the other goods, Levi added the items that he liked to his shopping list and realized that it required a total of 200,000 merit points.

“Alright, I’ll slowly accumulate them. I’ll start with the breathing technique, then the Wizard of Oz, the Gravedigger’s blueprint, and so on.”

As for the secret medicine needed to cultivate the Knight Breathing Technique, this merit shop also had it, but the variety was incomplete and the quantity was very small. It was also extremely expensive and could not satisfy Levi’s daily cultivation of the Knight Breathing Technique.

Therefore, he had to take advantage of Leviathan and the others.

To Levi’s disappointment, even in the Merit Shop, he did not see any Eye of the Devil for sale.

He didn’t know if it wasn’t there or if it was too popular. It was bought as soon as it was put on the shelves.

In the following days, Levi’s life was regular and fulfilling. On one hand, he paid attention to the development of the war, and on the other hand, he focused on Pharmacy and cultivation.

In short, his safety in Riptide City’s Pharmacy was not a problem.

Most of the wizards who came with him back then had become combat wizards.

Many wizards had already been injured or even sacrificed their lives in the demon – hunting mission.

This was the difference between technical work and physical work!

Levi was very glad that he had chosen the pharmacist profession back then. Otherwise, his outcome would not have been much better.

Although his strength far exceeded that of ordinary low-level wizards, it was far from enough in this dangerous sixth warzone.

If a level 3 demon suddenly appeared when he was on a demon-hunting mission, he might be in danger.

Therefore, Levi had come to terms with it. He would save money by doing Pharmacy step by step. Unless there were special circumstances, he would not go out of the city to hunt demons.

In order to exchange for the Greenfield Immortal House as soon as possible, he worked hard to make the Iceheart Potion every day. Currently, the demand for this Iceheart Potion at the front line was relatively high.

After most wizards took this potion and developed resistance to demonic aura, the corresponding demand would decrease.

Huffman was very satisfied with Levi’s Pharmacy work because Levi could complete the mission Huffman gave him several times a day.

This allowed Huffman to be ahead of the other four supervisors in the performance assessment of the Iceheart Potion every month.

There was also competition among the five supervisors of the Tower of Pharmacists. Every once in a while, the military would reward the department supervisors with rich merit points.

Huffman also benefited from Levi’s efforts.

Although Levi kept a low profile, he gradually gained some fame in the Tower of Pharmacists. He was considered the most promising pharmacist seedling to advance to the second-circle in recent years.

It couldn’t be helped. The Tower of Pharmacists’ circle was only so big. Levi wanted to hide his strength, but the conditions didn’t allow it.

Moreover, he had thought it through now. He still had to show some talent. This way, whether it was in front of Huffman or the military, he would be of greater use.

In a state of war, the more popular one was, the safer one would be. Moreover, once one entered the second-circle, just like Grimm, their status in the Tower of Pharmacists was second only to the five supervisors, and they would also have some say.

On this day, Levi was making Pharmacy when there was a knock on the door.

He opened the door, and a slightly plump and young-looking wizard stood there with a smile.

“I just moved here. I’m next door to you. My name is Tommen, a senior first-circle pharmacist.” The plump young wizard smiled.

“Hello, can I help you?” Levi asked.

“It’s nothing. I’m just coming over to say hi. I’m Grimm’s friend,” Tommen said.

“So you’re Grimm’s friend. Nice to meet you.” Levi smiled.

“Alright, go ahead. I won’t disturb you anymore. I just want to familiarize myself, hehe.” With that, Tommen returned to his room..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 554 - Chapter 554: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (5)

Chapter 554: Transcendent Perception Advancement! Domineering Vision? (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi, on the other hand, continued to make money and cultivate.

After a few days, Levi chatted with Grimm and found out that Tommen was the strange wizard who had refined the Blood Elf’s Wail into the Black Elf’s Curse.

Originally, Huffman had firmly refused to let this guy join his department.

However, after the Green Forest Sage found out about this, he actually got the military to send Tommen back. He even said that Tommen was actually considered a talent.

This was because the Black Elf’s Curse was actually the same as the Blood Elf’s Wail. However, the refinement method was completely different. The difficulty of the Black Elf’s Curse also far exceeded the Blood Elf’s Wail.

Tommen had accidentally refined the Black Elf’s Curse, which meant that he had some talent.

Therefore, the Green Forest Sage simply let Tommen focus on refining the Black Elf’s Curse. After all, if this thing was used well, it could also be used on the battlefield.

Levi did not know whether to laugh or cry.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1041, Month of Northern Wind.

Levi had been in Riptide City for half a year.

His merit points had also reached 6,000 points. This speed of earning merit points was no longer inferior to that of the second-circle Grimm. It far exceeded that of other First-Circle Pharmacists.

He, Grimm, and Tommen also became more and more familiar with each other. Gradually, they became the “Three Swordsmen” under Supervisor Huffman. They often appeared together. In this unfamiliar big city, it was indeed helpful to make more friends.

In the Tower of Pharmacists, there were naturally some small groups. Levi’s small group was just one of them.

In the past six months, Levi had already bought all the breathing techniques in the merit shop.

He had also broken through the limit of the Heavenly Owl Breathing Technique and cultivated his liver to the Maximum of level 9. However, unlike the breathing techniques of the other five dimensions, Transcendent Perception did not transform into a certain Gas Special Effect. Instead, it had become a new thing.

Levi—

Heavenly Owl Breathing Technique: Level 9 (Maximum), Special Effects: Intuition (Level 1), Spider Sensing, Favored By The Night, Heavenly Wind Heart.

[Intuition: Your vision, hearing, smell, taste, touch, and other conventional five senses are all transcendent. In the Communication state, you have a meticulous judgment of everything around you. You can see through everything and anticipate the enemy’s first move. Observe before moving.]

After Transcendent Perception advanced to Intuition, Levi seemed to be able to enter a higher state, which was Intuition.

In the state of Intuition, he seemed to have activated Domineering Vision, and it was a large-scale, high-precision Domineering Vision that could even predict attacks, similar to Enel’s Heart Web, the God of the Sky Island in One Piece, and the collection of Usopp and Katakuri’s Domineering Vision.

In my previous life, there were so-called six senses and six techniques in some religions and cultures. If the Perception-type breathing technique continued to advance, would it evolve in this direction? Levi thought.

Heaven’s Eye, Heaven’s Ear, Mind’s Eye, Fate’s Eye, Leak’s Eye…

“Could the transcendent Dao be the same in the distant future?”

“In the endless Multidimensional Plane, there are thousands of transcendent paths. Perhaps in essence, these paths can lead to Rome, but there are some obstacles that need to be unblocked, just like my path as a knight!” For a moment, Levi thought about many things.

He retracted his attention and did not dare to use large-scale perception in Riptide City.

There were too many powerful people here, and the Magi had all kinds of strange methods. Levi did not want to offend some powerful people for no reason and be found.

Level 9 Perception was only a small part of Levi’s cultivation results during this period of time.

He was not arrogant. He silently digested these results and waited for the day he would reap the rewards.

His spell power had already reached 1,000 points, reaching the limit of a First-Circle Wizard.

The second-circle spell model that he had prepared for the advancement to the second-circle had also been successfully constructed.

Levi finally chose an Earth School of Thought spell named “King Kong Rock Body”.

This was the advanced version of the First-Ring Spell, Rock Body. Levi had spent 3,000 merit points in exchange for it.

The King Kong Rock Body was also a passive defensive spell. Moreover, if it was cultivated to the limit, it would almost have a B-rank defensive strength, not much inferior to Levi’s current Golden Snake Scales.

Everything was ready except for the eye demon.

When Levi was not cultivating, he would also get someone to inquire about the eye demon in Lower Riptide.

After all, the combat wizards in the Lower Riptide often cleaned up the monsters outside the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory. They knew the situation there the best.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1042, Month of Beginning.

The seventh year of the Great Expedition.

There was still no news from the expeditionary army.

Similarly, there was no news from Gray Tower’s companions.

On the Endless Sea, the flames of war were still burning.

Levi had also spent nearly a year in Riptide City.

Recently, Levi had been troubled by the secret medicine.

After this period of cultivation, his secret medicine was almost used up.

However, he was not qualified to apply for leave to go home. When the secret medicine was used up, his breathing technique cultivation would be difficult.

Of course, it was not all bad news. After Levi secretly asked around, he found out that the area east of Riptide City was the outer area of the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

A level 2 eye demon appeared and defeated a team of demon-hunting wizards. The team suffered heavy casualties, and only half of them escaped.

Regardless of the credibility of this news, Levi could only go and check it out now. He was already 52 years old, so he had to hurry up and advance to become a Second-Circle Wizard.

In theory, wizards could break through at any age, but in practice, under the same conditions, the later they advanced, the lower the success rate.

Levi could not delay any longer. The sooner he advanced to the second-circle, the better he would be able to establish himself in Riptide City.

Hence, after making all the preparations, he completed his work for the next week in advance and came to Huffman’s residence.

“You’re going to participate in a demon-hunting mission outside the city? Are you lacking potion ingredients to break through?” Huffman was puzzled.

“Yes, Lord.” Levi knew that he could not hide it from this shrewd pharmacist, so he told the truth.

“What do you need? I’ll see if I have it here. If I do, you can use merit points or Aether Stones to exchange for it from me,” Huffman said after thinking for a moment.

Levi was a rare pharmacist seedling and had brought him a lot of results. Naturally, he did not want Levi to participate in dangerous demon-hunting missions.

One had to know that pharmacists were not good at fighting. It was simply suicidal for them to participate in demon hunting.

“Eye of the Devil,” Levi said.

If Huffman had it, Levi would not have to go through so much trouble.

“Ahem… Well, I really don’t have one.” Huffman coughed.

The potion formula he had mastered to break through to the second-circle was not the Eye Devil’s Gaze, so he had not prepared any potion ingredients in this aspect.

As for the ingredients in his potion formula, they were not complete yet, so he could not refine a complete potion.

With Levi’s cautiousness, he probably wouldn’t use the potion he made.

“Alright, go ahead. Be careful. At your age, there’s no need to be in such a hurry to break through to the second -circle. If you really can’t, take your time. Your life is more important.”

Huffman’s sharp voice said some warm words, making Levi vaguely feel like he was in the Gray Tower.

“Thank you, Lord.” Levi came to the Lower Riptide after thanking him.

Here, he contacted the team that encountered the eye demon through his informant.

After spending some money, he roughly understood the situation and coordinates.

He boarded the wizard airship and flew towards the war zone where the eye demon was found.

At the same time, in Upper Riptide.

Beside him, a Gray-Robed Wizard waited quietly.

“Tsk tsk, the money tree under Huffman has finally left the city. You should take action. A mere pharmacist dares to participate in the Demon-Hunting Operation. It’s normal for him to die outside….”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 555 - Chapter 555: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (1)

Chapter 555: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the wizard airship, Levi leaned against the porthole window. Outside, the blue sky and white clouds quickly streaked past.

He rubbed his arm, his hair standing on end.

“An inexplicable sense of danger… Is it because the matter of me hunting the eye demon is dangerous? Or is someone trying to harm me?”

Levi carefully recalled his year in Riptide City.

He stayed at home all day. The only people he knew were Huffman, Grimm, and Tommen.

If these people were hostile to Levi, then his Spider Sensing should have noticed them after such a long time.

Apart from that, Levi had never dealt with anyone else. It was even more impossible for him to offend anyone else.

He had always kept a low profile and was kind to others. He would never take the initiative to cause trouble.

“It should be from the matter of me hunting the eye demon. After all, there’s definitely danger in the sixth warzone when the demons abuse us. This is also within my estimation.”

However, Levi couldn’t wait any longer. If he missed this opportunity, there wouldn’t be another one.

He wasn’t young anymore. It was time for him to become a second -circle cultivator.

On the cabin, the combat wizards in uniform army robes looked nervous. A Second-Circle Wizard was telling these people some things to take note of.

Unlike them, Levi chose a solo demon-hunting mission this time, not a group demon- hunting mission.

Unless they were very confident in themselves, they would not choose a solo demon-hunting mission. This was because it was very easy to not be able to deal with the dangers lurking in the sea.

In particular, the casting speed of low-level wizards was slow to begin with. Second-Circle Wizards were beaten to death by a group of Level 1 monsters from time to time.

Therefore, low-level wizards were more suitable for group battles. This way, everyone could control the rhythm of the use of spells and cooperate with each other. They could control, defend, attack, and attack without any gaps.

However, Levi wanted to hunt eye demons, so it was not convenient for him to form a team with others. Everyone knew that eye demons’ eyeballs were good things. When the time came, it was inevitable that there would be a dispute over dividing the spoils. It was not impossible for him to be stabbed in the back by his teammates in the face of benefits.

Ever since Levi was killed by the Earthly Dragon Beast when they worked together for the first time in the human world, he was more used to working alone.

If he could not defeat it alone, he would rather wait and become stronger before going. It was impossible for him to form a team with others.

As far as Levi knew, in the military camp, there were basically ten people in a small team, a hundred people in a large team, and a thousand people in a legion.

The leaders of the team were all Second -Circle Wizards, and the main team consisted of Third-Circle Wizards.

The commander of the army, like Guerdo, was a Fourth-Circle Wizard.

As for the fifth -circle, they were basically at the commander-in-chief level.

There were not many people like him in Riptide City. He was a big shot second only to the city lord.

“You’re not a combat wizard, are you?” A Second-Circle Wizard asked when he saw Levi sitting alone at the side.

“Yes, I’m from the Tower of Pharmacists. I accepted a demon-hunting mission myself,” Levi said.

Hearing Levi say that he was from the Tower of Pharmacists, the Second-Circle Wizard was slightly stunned.

“Is the Tower of Pharmacists at its limit now? Do you have to come out and take on the work yourselves?”

“A pharmacist dares to accept demon-hunting missions? Pharmacists are so fierce these days.”

The wizards nearby laughed.

Levi smiled but said nothing.

“My name is Sherman, the leader of this demon-hunting team. When we move later, you can join our team. We can also take care of you. Pharmacists are all treasures of Riptide City. You can’t die outside,” said the Second-Circle Wizard named Sherman.

Levi quickly thanked him. “Thank you so much, Sir Sherman, but I won’t trouble you anymore. I’m just looking for some monsters to test my spells on the battlefield. I won’t go too deep.”

When Wizard Sherman heard this, he nodded. “Up to you.”

He was also doing this out of goodwill, but since Levi insisted on doing so, it meant that the other party was either a hothead or had absolute confidence in his strength.

Sherman observed Levi and felt that Levi was the latter.

He was also expressing his goodwill. This way, it would be beneficial for him to get to know a pharmacist.

The effect was indeed not bad. At least Levi had a good impression of this Sherman wizard she had never met before.

Regardless of whether the other party did it intentionally or unintentionally, such an action could still increase his good impression of him. Not long after Levi’s wizard airship left,

Another small wizard airship flew in the same direction.

On this wizard airship, an ordinary-looking wizard in a gray robe sat in a corner.

He was Wizard Mordor.

However, those who knew him well and his master liked to call him: Old Mo.

Old MO was not an ordinary person.

He was not a native of the Wizard World, but someone who came from the human world.

More than a hundred years ago, he was once the son of a declining noble in the human world. He relied on his ancestral breathing technique to become a grand knight step by step and then joined the Bird of Death’s Voice.

He became one of the Five Shadows of Death at that time.

Later on, after an assassination mission, Old MO accidentally came into contact with the inheritance of a wizard. In the end, he was similar to Levi. After wasting a few years in the human world, he discovered his double affinity talent and finally entered the Wizard World.

Now, a hundred years had passed. Old MO was already a Second-Circle Wizard, but the habit of being an assassin in the human world could not be changed..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 556 - Chapter 556: Advancing to the Second -Circle! (2)

Chapter 556: Advancing to the Second -Circle! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the end, in Riptide City, Old MO became an assassin under a certain big shot and especially dealt with some obstacles for that big shot.

Old MO did this not because of money, but purely because of his passion.

He liked the despair in the eyes of the enemy before he killed them. The terrifying howls could give him a strange pleasure.

“Killing a First-Circle Wizard doesn’t give me any sense of accomplishment.” Old MO felt helpless.

In order to be a better assassin, Old MO cultivated shadow-type spells. He was good at stealth, tracking, and assassination. Many Second-Circle Wizards had died under his hands.

There was even one time when Old MO defeated the strong and killed a second-circle senior wizard.

Therefore, if the enemy treated Old MO as an ordinary Second-Circle Wizard, he would die without a burial place.

“Wizards pay more attention to research. Under the protection of the laws of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, some wizards have never used spells in actual combat all year round or even their entire lives. Their actual combat ability is too weak, and their consciousness is also lacking.”

This was Old Mo’s evaluation of the wizards he killed.

He was different. He had been through countless assassinations in the human world.

Knights had only one method, so everything they cultivated was for combat and killing. Every great knight was not simple.

Unfortunately, it was the end for a knight to become a legendary knight.

Old MO had cultivated his ancestral breathing technique to the limit, but he still hadn’t touched the threshold of the legendary knight.

“This world is only starting to get interesting now.”

Old MO looked out of the window and seemed to see the flames of war that filled the Endless Sea. The faintly discernible flower of death was blooming.

This was the worst time for everyone else. This was the best time for Old Mo.

A Magus Tower that was 1,000 feet tall stood on an isolated island in the sea.

This was one of the strongholds at the front line. The wizard tower itself was set up with a powerful fourth-circle array that was enough to resist the attacks of level-four monsters.

The wizard airship slowly landed beside the wizard tower.

Levi followed the others out of the airship.

“The eye demon is 400 miles east of this stronghold. I hope I can find something.”

Generally speaking, demons also had some territorial awareness. Level 2 demons could be considered elites among the demon army.

In fact, Levi only needed the eye of a level-one eye demon to refine the Eye Devil’s Gaze. However, the effect of level 2 was obviously better, and the potion he made had a higher success rate.

In the wizard tower, everyone was busy preparing to clean up the monsters. Levi was already rushing towards the place where the eye demon appeared.

It was very far from the core region.

As soon as he entered this area, Levi could feel that in addition to the Aether elemental power, there was a strange energy in the world.

“Demonic aura.”

Levi murmured in his heart.

Although it was very thin, it was indeed a demonic aura.

Those demon lords were all large radiation sources, and the demonic aura on their bodies could constantly spread in all directions.

Even if they killed the other party, the demonic aura of a demon lord could still turn the surrounding area into demonic soil in the human world for a long time, turning creatures who accidentally entered into demonic creatures.

This was the terror of the Abyssal Civilization.

According to Huffman, demonic aura could affect wizards’ spellcasting and even pollute them into monsters.

This reminded Levi of the black fog he had encountered in the core area of the Shadow Realm.

That thing was similar to a demonic aura. It would also affect a wizard’s spellcasting.

Perhaps there was a demon sealed in the core area of that Shadow Realm. However, the demon’s level was not high, so the demonic aura was not contaminated.

The demonic aura of the Hundred -Eyed Demon King was extremely terrifying. If those existences with low realms were contaminated by too much at once, they would basically be instantly corroded into demonic creatures.

However, this was the border area. The demonic aura was thin, and Levi had the Iceheart Potion.

This demonic aura had no effect on him.

Here, Levi had also completely activated his Intuition state.

In his Intuition state, Levi could scan everything within a radius of dozens of kilometers from his five senses.

The accuracy of his investigation far exceeded the previous ones!

Coupled with the Black Snake’s Message, his perception could only be described as godly!

The Spider Sensing still had a reaction, which meant that this place should be dangerous.

Suddenly, a pitch-black shadow descended from the sky above the sea.

Levi’s expression did not change. It was a black seabird. Its eyes emitted a strange red light, and its body was wrapped in a terrifying demonic aura.

Like a small glider, its sharp claws attacked Levi.

“Black-headed sea eagle, a first-circle eagle-type transcendent creature. Unfortunately, it has already been infected by the demonic aura. Otherwise, this blood could be used to cultivate the Maya Breathing Technique.”

Levi had already predicted the black-headed sea eagle’s attack. He threw out a Big Fireball Technique that he had prepared long ago.

Boom!

Flames tore through the sea.

The black-headed sea eagle plunged into the fireball.

It was burned by the terrifying flames and wailed repeatedly. Another huge fireball blasted over.

The black-headed sea eagle was completely burned away.

“To these transcendent creatures below the second-circle, there’s nothing that a Big Fireball Technique can’t solve. If there is, let’s do it again.”

Levi looked at the ashes of the sea eagle’s corpse and continued to rush forward.

He felt the Spider Sensing on his arm becoming stronger and stronger, but his expression did not change..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 557 - Chapter 557: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (3)

Chapter 557: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Not long after, Levi found the level 2 eye demon. Under the connection, the monster hiding at the bottom of the sea could not hide.

In a dark seabed, a huge meatball about five meters in diameter was floating there, surrounded by floating tentacles.

Above the tentacles were incomplete corpses. The eye demon seemed to be absorbing the nourishment of these corpses through the tentacles.

Levi noticed that there were five eyeballs on the meatball. These eyeballs were spinning around. Clearly, the eye demon was also on guard. “Five eyeballs can be refined five times. Wonderful.”

However, the strength of a level 2 eye demon was close to that of a second-circle senior wizard. Even Levi had to give it his all.

The Spider Sensing made him uneasy. He had a feeling that it was not the eye demon that gave him a sense of danger, but someone else.

Levi closed his eyes. Under the Intuition state, he carefully observed every trace of this sea area.

However, he still did not find anything. “Maybe I’m being paranoid.”

Levi wasn’t wasting any more time.

He directly filled in the Aether Stone and let the Corpse Digger go on stage to test the eye demon’s strength.

This was Levi’s first time dealing with a level 2 demon.

Demons were different from ordinary demonic creatures. Demonic creatures generally referred to creatures from other planes that had been corroded by demonic aura, similar to Secondary Blood Clan.

As for demons, they were native existences born from the abyss.

It was said that all the demons, be it the high and mighty lords of the abyss or those low-level cannon fodder demons,

They were all evolved from an inconspicuous Abyss Worm on the Abyss.

In theory, every demon had the potential to evolve to a higher level as long as they killed endlessly, killing other creatures and their own kind.

This eye demon was a real demon. Even if it was only level 2, Levi had to be careful.

Before long, the Corpse Digger successfully attracted the eye demon’s attention.

The eye demon’s perception was especially strong. When the Corpse Digger was still very far away from him, this fellow had already sensed it. It waved its tentacles and quickly headed towards the surface of the sea.

Red light flickered in the vertical strange eyes.

An invisible mental attack formed with a bang and attacked the Corpse Digger.

Unfortunately, the Corpse Diggers were only alchemical creatures and did not have a mind. This attack was ineffective against them.

The Corpse Digger’s axe landed on the eye demon’s body and sank into it. The furious eye demon’s eyes shone brightly with red light, and red rays shot out.

These red lights tore through the Deep Sea and directly pierced a few large holes in the Corpse Digger’s body. The engine oil began to leak.

“Oh my god, it’s so powerful.” Levi hurriedly got the Corpse Digger to run back.

This eye demon was even more powerful than he had imagined. The Corpse Digger’s detense was Instantly penetrated.

It was probably difficult for his Golden Snake Scales to completely defend against it.

However, he could now barely use the second-ring spell King Kong Rock Body. These two should not be a problem.

The eye demon’s powerful Perception quickly discovered Levi. It quickly rushed towards Levi and its tentacles began to lengthen. It waved them one by one, and strange rays began to accumulate in its eyeballs.

His Golden Snake Scales spread out piece by piece. The Blood Wings spun and turned into a thruster that quickly swam under the sea.

The Blood Imprisonment Awl appeared in Levi’s hand. One by one, all the bullets pierced into the eye demon’s body.

The strange red light that the eye demon had just lit up instantly dimmed.

“It actually worked!”

This Blood Imprisonment Awl was quite useful.

The eye demon was furious. Its eyes were its strongest attack.

At this moment, after the strange Blood Imprisonment Awl pierced into its body, it could not use all five of its eyes.

The ray attack that Levi was most fearful of was gone.

He quickly closed the distance between him and the eye demon.

Golden Cross Slash!

A golden sword beam slashed at the eye demon!

The eye demon was in pain. The power of the Golden Revolving Slash was crushing its body.

Boom!

A terrifying mental attack attacked again.

Levi was in a daze as the eye demon’s tentacles tied Levi up.

In an instant, countless tentacles wrapped around Levi like a huge dumpling.

This eye demon’s mental strength was much stronger than Levi’s. Caught off guard, Levi was hit.

The eye demon succeeded. Its tentacles began to try to pierce through Levi’s scales.

However, he realized that this scale was like King Kong. After trying for a long time, he could not eat it.

At the same time, the Moonlight Greatsword in Schinn’s hand flickered with a blood-red light in the Deep Sea!

The blood-colored sword energy tore through the Deep Sea and swept over.

There was a terrifying sword energy.

It cut off half of the eye demon’s body. In pain, it let go of Levi and a demonic aura surged out of the two halves of its body.

Gray Destruction Cross Slash!

The annihilating sword beam annihilated half of the eye demon’s body and turned it into dust.

There were no eyeballs on this half of its body, so Levi used the Grayflame Cross Slash without worry.

Levi would not have been so restrained if he was not afraid of losing his eyeballs.

He could directly lure the eye demon to the surface of the sea and use the Big Fireball Technique and Red Lotus’ flames to wash the ground.

One had to know that Hellfire dealt additional damage to Abyss Demons.

In the end, under the attack of the Corpse Digger, Schinn, and Levi, the eye demon died unwillingly.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. Just as he was about to take the eyeball, the creepy sense of danger from Spider Sensing attacked him again.

Crack!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 558 - Chapter 558: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (4)

Chapter 558: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi’s Golden Snake Scales were pierced.

Golden runes flashed on Levi’s chest.

Then, a black sword blade stabbed into Levi’s King Kong Rock Body and sank into it. The tip of the sword had already stabbed into Levi’s Lava Heart.

A sharp pain came from his chest.

His powerful physique allowed the wound in his heart to heal quickly.

Levi’s expression was cold as he looked at the blade on his chest.

This was a blade of nothingness condensed from black shadows. It did not have a physical body and had fused with the dark Deep Sea. “How is that possible?”

In the Deep Sea, a black shadow face twisted in shock.

This shadow was the same as the black sword blade. It had fused with the Deep Sea and had no physical body.

It was Old Mo.

He had followed Levi stealthily all the way here. Seeing that Levi had some strength, he was not in a hurry to attack.

The more powerful Levi was, the more excited Old MO became. He realized that this kid was actually hiding his strength.

Of course, Old MO was not a fool. He was an assassin and was not good at fighting head-on. Hence, he watched Levi and the eye demon fight first and prepared to reap the benefits.

Then, he waited for Levi to kill the eye demon and prepare to collect the spoils of war to distract himself. He immediately activated his second-ring spell— Shadow Blade!

This was a second-ring spell whose attack power had reached A-rank. It was enough to penetrate the defense of most Second-Circle Wizards.

Old MO, who used to be a grand knight, knew that this pharmacist named Levi was not simple. He was not an ordinary First-Circle Wizard. He might even be a legendary knight. His physique must be stronger than ordinary people.

That was why he used his ultimate skill right from the start!

However, Old MO did not expect that his ultimate move would not break Levi’s defense.

As a senior assassin, Old MO had long mastered the habit of escaping thousands of miles away if he missed.

He no longer wanted to continue fighting. Instead, he planned to leave first and make plans later.

He was currently using the second-ring spell, Shadow Form.

He could turn himself into a shadow. In such a dark environment, the Second-Circle Wizard’s perception could not detect him at all.

Levi crushed the Shadow Blade in his chest with his large hand. The fragments turned into shadows and disappeared without a trace.

Schinn saw Levi’s red body and murderous eyes. He tactfully took the eye demon’s corpse and quickly left.

He knew that Levi was angry.

The last person who angered Levi was that tragic Yax.

This hidden enemy was going to be in big trouble.

The Lava Heart thumped and hot blood surged. Levi’s entire body was red and transparent, as if he had turned into a lava man burning with red flames.

Boom!

Like a volcanic eruption, more and more fluctuations surged out from Levi’s body!

The seawater around Levi suddenly heated up and boiled!

The flames around Levi kept expanding and spreading in all directions!

The Red Lotus Seed circulated at full speed and exploded!

Levi held a huge fireball in his palm. Under the enhancement of Hellfire, the huge fireball exploded in the void in front of him.

The flames illuminated the Deep Sea, making it as bright as day.

Levi’s pale golden eyes looked ahead. He launched his Intuition and saw a black shadow flashing in the dim light hundreds of meters ahead. It was quickly escaping!

Levi sneered and held the Blood Feather Bow in his hand!

The Blood Imprisonment Awl was placed on the bowstring!

The bow was drawn like a full moon, and the arrows shot out like meteors!

Swoosh!

In an instant.

The Blood Imprisonment Awl pierced through the black shadow.

From the shadows came a groan of pain.

Although Old Mo’s Shadow Form could hide his figure to the greatest extent, there was no way to avoid the damage. If he was attacked, he would be beaten back to his original form.

A staggering figure suddenly appeared on the sea in front of him. Old MO did not look back and directly used his escape techniques to try to escape. “You still want to run after offending Master?” Schinn was calm.

This assassin was going to suffer!

Bang!

Another arrow!

The pierced old Moe’s chest.

With the Blood Feather Bow, no one below the third-circle could defend against it.

Not to mention, Old MO was not good at defense to begin with. He was only good at stealth and assassination.

Levi saw that it was about time and did not kill him.

He quickly drew closer and shot out his Vampire Touch. He tied Old Mo’s legs and pulled him towards Levi.

The heavily injured Old MO weakly hit Levi’s chest with his spell attack. Levi did not say a word. He grabbed Old Mo’s neck and came to the surface of the sea.

After finding an uninhabited island, Levi threw Old MO on the ground.

“You want to assassinate me with this little strength? Tell me, who sent you?” Levi returned to his human form and asked expressionlessly.

At this moment, Levi’s Spider Sensing finally had no warning.

It turned out that the one who really made Levi feel threatened was not the eye demon, but this wizard.

Old Mo’s hands had already been broken by Levi. At this moment, blood was flowing profusely and he was in so much pain that he wanted to die. Levi even injected all the Blood Imprisonment Awl into Old Mo’s body.

He looked at Levi and said nothing.

“Just kill me. I won’t say anything,” Old MO said with a smile. “Are you that tough?” Levi broke Old Mo’s legs again.

Old MO’s scream sounded on the island.

Old NIO remained silent.

After a long period of torture.

Levi saw that this guy was really stubborn and directly cut off his head.

“Forget it if you don’t want to say it.”

After Levi killed Old MO, he began to search Old MO’s body and finally found a storage bag.

He opened his storage bag and was shocked to discover that there was nothing in it other than some casting materials!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 559 - Chapter 559: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (5)

Chapter 559: Advancing to the Second-Circle! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Professional assassin…” Levi muttered, killing intent filling his heart.

Obviously, in order to prevent his identity from being exposed, this assassin did not bring anything other than the necessary casting materials before he made his move.

“Someone hired an assassin to kill harmless me? I’m just a pharmacist.” Levi was puzzled.

If they were Area 9’s enemies and Whale Song Island came to harm him, there was no need for them to hire assassins. Whale Song Island was already a dark wizard. They would have given up a long time ago.

Therefore, Levi felt that his enemy should still be the righteous wizards in Riptide City.

“Who could it be? Did I offend anyone?” Levi thought for a long time but could not figure it out.

“I work hard every day to make potions and earn money legally. Why are there still inexplicable people who want to harm me?”

“Could it be that I’ve cut off someone’s source of income? No, there’s no competition between me and the other pharmacists. Merit points are distributed by the military.”

In Riptide City, he was an insignificant figure. He only wanted to live a steady life.

Levi took a deep breath and calmed down. He dug out the eye demon’s eyeball and burned the corpse to ashes with the Big Fireball Technique.

Other than the eyeball, nothing else on the eye demon could be used. It also had demonic aura radiation, so Levi naturally wouldn’t keep it.

A notification suddenly came from the military merit bracelet.

After Levi opened it, he realized that he had suddenly gained 500 merit points.

“Killing an eye demon actually gives me 500 merit points, ten times more than a level 1 demon. Not bad.”

Levi returned to the stronghold.

He looked at the various people in these strongholds and felt that everyone in the world wanted to harm him.

“That assassin seems to be from the Shadow Faction. This is a small branch of the Dark Energy Faction. In Riptide City, there shouldnt be many people who cultivate the spells of the Shadow Faction. To be able to hire a second-circle assassin, his status must not be low. I want to see who’s messing with me.”

“Sigh, don’t bully honest people.”

Riptide City.

Levi, who had been out for a few days, returned to the Tower of Pharmacists. Huffman looked at Levi’s safe return and could not help but heave a sigh of relief.

In the following days, Levi began to make all kinds of preparations for refining the Eye Devil’s Gaze. He had already prepared the other materials.

He continued to refine the Iceheart Potion. A month later, Levi’s pharmaceutical skills reached Level 9.

This meant that Levi had successfully become a Second-Circle Pharmacist.

He came to Huffman’s residence and told him about his advancement to the second-circle. He also successfully passed the Second-Circle Pharmacist assessment.

After advancing to the second -circle, Huffman no longer made Levi refine the Iceheart Potion.

Instead, he let Levi refine the second-circle red-blue mana potion for the frontlines to use.

Due to the scarcity of Second -Circle Pharmacists, the supply of second-circle red and mana potions had always been in short supply.

Levi also took this opportunity to quickly cultivate the Proficiency of the potion.

His Merit Points were also increasing rapidly.

When Grimm and Tommen heard that Levi had become a Second-Circle Pharmacist, they also congratulated him.

The stronger Levi was, the easier it would be for them to survive in the Tower of Pharmacists.

Levi temporarily put the matter of his assassination to the back of his mind and did not tell Huffman about it.

The most important thing for him now was to refine the Eye Devil’s Gaze and become a Second-Circle Wizard.

After advancing to the second-circle, he was not considered a big shot in Riptide City, but he was not at the bottom.

At that time, it would be more convenient for him to investigate.

Time passed quickly.

In the Tower of Pharmacists, Levi’s cultivation went smoothly.

During his cultivation, Levi would consciously interact with the people from the Tower of Pharmacists. He wanted to see if he could rely on Spider Sensing to find people who were hostile to him.

Ultimately, Levi found nothing.

Among the pharmacists who worked like him, no one was hostile to him.

He narrowed his targets to the five supervisors.

However, other than Huffman, who was directly in charge of him, Levi had no contact with the other four supervisors.

For a moment, Levi could not verify his guess.

He had a feeling that the mastermind might be one or more of the other four directors, but he had no evidence.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1042, Month of Flowing Fire.

Levi’s merit points broke through the 10,000 mark. He quickly cultivated his Pharmacy Proficiency and prepared to refine the Eye Devil’s Gaze.

Huffman saw his hard work and effort, which made Huffman pay more and more attention to Levi.

An employee who wanted to work overtime was a good employee!

At the same time, Huffman’s performance was also steadily improving. Levi’s additional achievements allowed Huffman to buy an expensive house in the Upper Riptide even faster.

Not long after, Huffman moved to the Upper Riptide. He only came to check on the missions of the department’s wizards every day.

In the end, after Levi felt that he had more or less mastered the second-circle potion, he began to refine the Eye Devil’s Gaze alone.

At his current level, he was much better than Ms. Marlene back then. He could refine it himself.

Most importantly, the Eye Devil’s Gaze potion was too precious. Even Grimm, who had a good relationship with him, Levi did not dare to cooperate with him.

Wealth moved one’s heart.

After experiencing this inexplicable assassination, Levi was even more guarded against outsiders.

In comparison, Leviathan and the other cuties were more loyal and simpler.

Humans were too complicated…

Seven days later.

Five eye demon eyeballs were consumed by Levi.

Because Levi refined it alone, it was difficult to control the supplementary potion.

Therefore, the success rate was not high. In the end, he only succeeded twice, but it was enough for him to break through.

In the container, the potion that looked like two eyeballs emitted a strange light.

“Take one for yourself and sell the other one when you have the chance.”

A portion of Eye Devil’s Gaze potion. Levi felt that in Riptide City, the minimum value was 30,000 Aether Stones. It was not much inferior to the value of a third-circle Wizard Tool. After all, this was a precious breakthrough potion that was a necessity. As for the Wizard Tool, it was dispensable. It was only the icing on the cake.

Taking a deep breath, Levi took the Eye Devil’s Gaze potion and immediately began to meditate.

This time, he wanted to break through to the second-circle in one go.

With his current fire element affinity talent and the Eye Devil’s Gaze potion, Levi basically had a 100% chance of breaking through to the second-circle. The probability of failure was extremely low! If this failed, then he, Levi, would be a pig!

A day later.

Levi meditated.

In the boundless void, an endless stream of spiritual force began to enter Levi’s mind.

In his sea of consciousness, his spiritual force became more and more resplendent, and there seemed to be some red light flickering and spreading. Judging from the quantity, the invisible spiritual force was much stronger than before.

In terms of quality, this spiritual force was more condensed than in the first-circle.

It was originally an illusory spiritual force, but it gave Levi a feeling that if he took another step forward, he would be able to form a physical spiritual force.

Levi had heard that if one wanted to advance to the third-circle, apart from mastering third-circle spells, there was also a special requirement.

That was the illusory spiritual force that could transform into gas form in one’s mind.

This was the so-called spiritual force vaporization.

After the fourth circle, it would be the spiritual force liquefaction.

Fifth-circle, spiritual force solidification, forming the so-called spiritual force crystal.

After advancing to the advanced level, the spiritual force crystal would transform into a primordial soul that had fused with the soul!

The path of a wizard was to constantly temper one’s spiritual force.

When the spiritual power in the void stopped flowing in, the spiritual power in Levi’s mind also stopped growing.

This was the second-circle realm. He looked at his body. The King Kong Rock Body emitted a faint golden luster, and runes flickered.

After advancing to the second-circle, it was much easier to use this second-ring spell.

As for those First-Ring Spells, they were even more controllable when used. Be it the casting rhythm or casting speed, they far exceeded the First-Ring Spell.

Levi touched the Klein Crystal.

“Spiritual force: 51”

“Spell power: 1001”

“I’m at the second-circle. In Riptide City, I’m finally out of the bottom ranks..’

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 560 - Chapter 560: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (1)

Chapter 560: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After advancing to the second-circle, every point of spiritual force represented the upper limit of 30 spell power.

In other words, Levi’s current 51 points of spiritual force should theoretically have a maximum of 1,530 points of spell power.

He couldn’t help but smile bitterly. His talent in spell power was really average.

Fortunately, his spell power talent did not affect him much. As a pharmacist, he could just take pills.

He had already obtained the free second-circle green potion formula from Huffman, Green King Potion.

This potion could increase the upper limit of spell power by 10 points per bottle.

Although the price was relatively expensive, Levi would falsely report the success rate every once in a while and secretly keep one as his hard work fee. After all, pharmacists had a loss rate when refining potions.

For example, after Levi registered in the warehouse, he could take ten portions of green potion ingredients. If he could guarantee that he would hand in seven, it would be enough.

However, he had actually successfully refined eight of them. He would use the extra one himself.

This was already an unspoken rule in the Tower of Pharmacists. The military also knew about it, but they turned a blind eye.

Otherwise, these pharmacists would be dissatisfied if they only used this bit of merit as a hard work fee and had to concoct potions every day to delay their cultivation. Everyone was not enthusiastic.

However, this could not be too much. He could just do it once in a while.

Otherwise, if the success rate was not up to standard, the Second-Circle Pharmacist would not be in a good position if the military investigated.

Therefore, Levi did not force spell power. He just needed to slowly spend time to make up for it.

Currently, the second-ring spell he had mastered was only the King Kong Rock Body. He did not need that much spell power, as long as it was enough.

At the same time, Levi spent 500 merit points to exchange for the second-circle content of the Earth Meditation Art in the merit shop after advancing to the second-circle.

This Basic Meditation Art was not very expensive.

This was because Meditation Arts were only the basics, and most of them were public Meditation Arts. They should not be charged.

However, as the era progressed, later generations made some adjustments and improvements to these Meditation Arts. These fees were actually paid to these sorcerers who perfected the Meditation Art.

When Soran established the Pan-Plane Wizard Council,

One of its goals was to make basic knowledge like Meditation Art more popular so that more talented people could become wizards.

Therefore, there were often some Meditation Arts that landed in the human world.

Meditation Arts like the Sun, Earth, and Deep Sea were passed down from ancient times. They had been tested and could be cultivated to the Legendary Wizard realm.

Although this kind of Meditation Art did not have some special effects like the Black Sun Meditation Art, it was safe, stable, and easy to obtain. It might not be excellent, but it would definitely not make mistakes.

Therefore, Levi’s path was to persevere in cultivating these Basic Meditation Arts to the end.

The value of spells was much higher, and spells could reflect the originality of every wizard. Therefore, the Pan-Plane Wizard Council was especially protective of the intellectual property rights of original spells.

As for Pharmacy, weapon-making, arrays, and other knowledge, there was naturally no need to mention them. This kind of knowledge was the most valuable and rare.

A few days later, Levi’s Earth Meditation Art also broke through to level 6.

After the Earth Meditation Art broke through to level 6, Levi suddenly realized that there were some changes after the Meditation Art.

Levi—

Sun Meditation Art: Level 6 (12/40000) (Can be fused)

Earth Meditation Art: Level 6 (2/40,000) (Can be fused)

Furnace Meditation Art: Level 5 (13,256/30,000)

Night Crow Meditation Art: Level 5 (367/30,000)

Deep Sea Meditation Art: Level 4 (13,478/20,000)

Gale Meditation Art: Level 3 (7,890/10,000)

After level 6.

Behind Levi’s Earth Meditation Art and Sun Meditation Art, a fusion option suddenly appeared.

“Oh? I can fuse Meditation Arts too?”

Levi’s heart fluttered.

He had previously guessed that the Meditation Art could be fused.

However, he thought that he would only succeed after he gathered the four elemental affinities.

However, he did not expect to be able to fuse the Meditation Art after level 6.

This was undoubtedly a pleasant surprise.

Levi did not hesitate. From the looks of it, there were no disadvantages to skill fusion. There were only benefits.

He immediately began the fusion.

Merging the Meditation Art required a large amount of spiritual force.

Half a day later.

As Levi’s face was pale and exhausted, his mental strength was almost exhausted.

The fusion was finally successful.

He drank the mana potion, meditated, and rested for a while.

[Underground Fire Meditation Art: Level 6 (7/40,000). Special Effect:

Underground Fire Dominator.]

“It’s a Special Effect?”

Levi quickly opened the Special Effect.

[Underground Fire Dominator: You can cultivate spells related to fire elements at the same time, as well as spells of special elements mutated from the combination of earth and fire. In addition, the power of spells related to earth and fire has slightly increased. This Special Effect cannot be upgraded.]

“The Underground Fire Dominator sounds very powerful,” Levi muttered to himself.

The original Sun Meditation Art and Earth Meditation Art had disappeared.

The King Kong Rock Body appeared on Levi’s body, and golden runes flickered.

He stabbed his arm with the Blood Imprisonment Awl.

The runes flickered crazily. The King Kong Rock tenaciously resisted the Blood Imprisonment Awl’s attack, but in the end, under Levi’s strength, the King Kong Rock’s defense was still broken by the Blood Imprisonment Awl.

Slash!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 561 - Chapter 561: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (2)

Chapter 561: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi’s arm was torn open and bleeding profusely.

But soon, Blood Ember flew everywhere and countless flesh buds grew out. In the blink of an eye, this hideous wound healed as before.

As for him, he had not used the Golden Snake Scales from the beginning to the end.

“As expected, the defensive strength of the King Kong Rock Body has increased. ”

Levi’s King Kong Rock Body had advanced on the foundation of the Rock Body. It was only at level 6 now, and the limit of this spell should be level 7.

The defensive strength of a level 6 King Kong Rock Body was originally only at Grade C.

After being augmented by the Underground Fire Dominator, the defense of the

King Kong Rock Body had clearly reached Grade B, similar to Levi’s current Golden Snake Scales.

When he cultivated King Kong’s Rock Body to the maximum of level 7, the defensive strength of this passive spell should be at the level of Grade A, far surpassing other passive defensive spells and comparable to some top active defensive spells.

The defensive strength of passive defensive spells was generally lower than active defensive spells.

“This way, my defense is even more abnormal. Unless a Second-Circle Wizard has some trump cards like the Blood Imprisonment Awl, not many can break through my defense.

“If you want to break through my defense, you have to use a spell with very strong penetrating power. This kind of spell with very strong penetrating power is often concentrated on one point, so it’s very difficult to cause damage to my powerful constitution.”

For example, the assassin’s Shadow Blade had very strong penetrative power. It

could actually break Levi’s Golden Snake Scales and King Kong Rock Body.

However, the cost of this was that the power was too concentrated. It would be fine if it was against weak wizards, but it could not cause fatal damage to a blood bull like Levi.

Even if the Shadow Blade pierced through Levi’s heart, Levi could still survive with the Undying Bird Breathing Technique’s Blood Ember and Resurrection Special Effects. Then, he could quickly heal the injuries on his heart.

To a certain extent, Levi’s current self-healing level was no weaker than that of ordinary Primary Blood Clan.

Unless the vital organs such as the head and heart exploded in an instant and turned into ashes, Levi could self-heal.

Levi looked at the remaining Meditation Arts. According to the current pattern, he might be able to fuse the Deep Sea Meditation Art and the Gale Meditation Art after he reached level 6.

“Sea Gale Meditation Art… It feels a little strange.”

“If I combine the Sea Gale Meditation Art with the Earth Fire Meditation Art, wouldn’t that be… the Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water Meditation Art?”

“Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water are the beginnings of all elements. They are the source of all things and the power of Aether! Once I master Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, I don’t have to care what school it is or what type of spell it is. I can learn whichever spell I want. Everything I learn would be amazing.”

Levi was thrilled at the thought.

Levi only needed one more water element affinity to verify whether this idea could be realized.

He decided that in his future cultivation, he would first cultivate the Gale Meditation Art to level 6.

At that time, when the water element affinity came out, he would cultivate the Deep Sea Meditation Art to level 6 and directly fuse it.

Wind and water gave birth to ice, and water and fire gave birth to lightning!

The Elementalist School that mutated from Earth and Fire was known to Levi as the Bronze School, also known as the Metal School.

This school was similar to the School of Alchemy, but not completely the same.

The School of Alchemy focused on researching alchemy creations, while the Bronze School was an ancient traditional school whose goal was to master rare metal elements.

However, compared to the Elementalist Schools such as Earth, Fire, Wind, Water, Lightning, and Ice, the Bronze School was relatively weak. Currently, there was no Legendary Wizard as the leader.

However, this did not mean that the Bronze Sect was weak.

On the contrary, the Bronze School was rather powerful in both attack and defense. It could be said to be both offensive and defensive.

Condensing metal elements and sharp metal blades to form a terrifying Sword Blade Storm.

Or he could superimpose the metal elements on his body to form a terrifying Indestructible Shield.

There were also All-Metal Maniacs who directly poured metal elements into their bodies and solidified spell runes all over their bodies. They walked the path of alchemy monsters like the Tower Master.

The Bronze School was undoubtedly very powerful, but in the past 10,000 years, the Bronze School had never produced a true genius.

After the death of the former Legendary Wizard, Platinum Wind Roger, who had been the chairman of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

This school had stepped into a deficient situation. Without a Legendary Wizard as its successor, its influence in the elemental faction kept decreasing, forming a vicious cycle that kept declining.

Now, among the Elementalist Schools, the four traditional factions of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water were respected, followed by Thunder and Ice. It seemed like they would catch up later.

The Bronze School, which had once been glorious, finally declined. Now, it had

retreated to a second-tier position in the Elementalist School and could only be compared to juniors like the School of Alchemy.

After seeing the Special Effect of the Underground Fire Dominator, Levi was a little tempted.

He felt that at his second-circle stage, he could give it a try before the Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water fused.

In any case, he was the Underground Fire Dominator. He could learn whatever he wanted.

Now that he had advanced to the second-circle, his strength had increased again. Levi’s desire for revenge became stronger and stronger.

He picked up the potion he had refined during this period of time and went to look for Huffman.

As soon as he came out, he met Grimm.

“Oh my god, Sir Levi, you’ve advanced to the second-circle?” Grimm couldn’t help but exclaim..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 562 - Chapter 562: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (3)

Chapter 562: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He could feel that Levi’s spiritual force fluctuation was completely different from his.

A few days ago, he was still a first-circle rookie like him.

How did he advance to the second-circle after not seeing him for a few days?

“Yes, I just advanced,” Levi said with a smile.

“I’m so envious!”

Grimm was about to shed tears of envy.

When he first met Levi, Levi was still an ordinary first-circle wizard. At that time, Grimm was already a senior first-circle wizard and a Second-Circle

Pharmacist.

Nowadays, times have changed.

Levi was already a Second-Circle Wizard and a Second-Circle Pharmacist.

However, he was still in the same place.

This made Grimm doubt his life. He began to reflect on himself.

“Sigh, I feel like I’ve been dragged down by my family. I have to hurry up and advance to the second-circle. Otherwise, just based on my status as a Second-Circle Pharmacist, others might be polite to you on the surface and respect you as a pharmacist, but they will still look down on you behind your back.” Grimm suddenly sighed.

“That’s right. In this world, strength is the real thing. Everything else can only be said to be the icing on the cake. Mr. Grimm, I wish you a speedy advancement to the second-circle.”

Levi gave his sincere blessings.

“Thank you! I must advance to the second -circle before that fatty Tommen!” Grimm said.

“Hahaha, I’m sorry, Grimm. You’re going to be disappointed. I’ll definitely advance to the second-circle in three years!” Tommen walked over with a confident expression and a big belly.

“Alright, let’s see who advances to the second-circle first.” Grimm was old and unwilling to admit defeat.

Levi looked at the confident Tommen. Tommen was different from him.

Tommen was a disciple of a Third-Circle Wizard family, and his father was a Third-Circle Wizard.

The reason why he could be brought back to the Tower of Pharmacists from the military camp so quickly was not buried in the military camp.

Other than the Green Forest Sage’s foresight, he also had the help of his family.

Hence, Levi guessed that his family had prepared a second-circle breakthrough potion for him, which was why Tommen was so confident.

He sighed in his heart. Other people more or less had some support in this world.

As for himself, he could only rely on the interface panel.

After exchanging pleasantries with Grimm and Tommen for a while, Levi hurriedly bade farewell and went to find Huffman.

Huffman had been happily counting his mountain of Aether Stones. Now that he sensed Levi’s arrival, he put them away and coughed. “Lord Huffman, I would like to request an audience.”

“Come in.”

As soon as he entered, Huffman felt Levi’s spiritual force fluctuation, which was much stronger than before.

“Not bad. Looks like you gained something from your demon-hunting trip,” Huffman said with a smile.

“I gained something. I was lucky enough to break through to the second-circle,” Levi said.

“That’s a good thing,” Huffman said.

Then, Levi realized that 1,000 merit points had suddenly been transferred to his bracelet.

“Lord? This is?” Levi was puzzled.

“A little reward. On one hand, it’s a reward for your past efforts. On the other hand, it’s a congratulatory gift for you after you advanced to the second-circle.”

“As long as you work hard with me, Huffman, I can’t guarantee that you’ll be above everyone else in Riptide City. However, it’s not a problem to buy a mansion in the Upper Riptide where every inch of land is worth money.”

Huffman spoke without expression. He sat on a high stool and drummed his fingers on the table. He had the tone and manner of a boss.

Good lord, there was a year-end bonus?

There was actually such a kind boss in the Wizard World.

Levi cried himself to death.

One had to know that his boss in his previous life could not bear to give him a year-end bonus. He even used the beautiful vision of buying a house in the capital to paint a picture for him.

This cold Wizard World was actually more humane than in his previous life.

After spending so much time together, Levi had noticed it too.

Huffman was a greedy man. However, although he was greedy, he was not a

bad person.

All in all, Levi was quite satisfied with such a boss.

In fact, it was useless even if he was dissatisfied. In the entire Tower of Pharmacists, only the Green Forest Sage was qualified to mobilize the members of the Tower of Pharmacists.

Levi needed the Green Forest Sage’s approval if he wanted to jump ship and work for another supervisor, or if the other supervisors wanted to poach Levi.

After handing in his mission potion, he chatted with Huffman about the potion’s plan for the future.

At the same time, he quietly learned some information about the other supervisors from Huffman.

Levi left Middle Riptide and arrived at Upper Riptide.

According to Huffman, most of the five supervisors had their own luxurious mansions in the Upper Riptide. Most of the time, they lived there.

Levi now suspected that someone from the other four supervisors was trying

to harm him.

Although he kept a low profile, his talent as a pharmacist and Liver Emperor’s style still made him quite famous in the Tower of Pharmacists.

He heard from Grimm that many pharmacists privately called him Minotaur Levi. Because Levi was as hardworking as the minotaur, it caused the Tower of Pharmacists to show signs of internal politics…

As Grimm knew the big shots in the military, he knew a lot about the Tower of Pharmacists.

Levi also learned from Grimm that there was competition between supervisors.

He also knew that Huffman had actually obtained first place in the performance assessment in the past few years because of his hard work.

After receiving a large reward from the military, he secretly bought a house in the Upper Riptide!

No wonder this dwarf had been missing from the Tower of Pharmacists recently.. It turned out that he had moved into a big house in the Upper Riptide!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 563 - Chapter 563: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (4)

Chapter 563: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (4)

This made him instantly feel that his 1,000 merit points were not good enough.

This made Levi even more certain that he had accidentally been involved in the open and covert battle between the five supervisors.

The person who attacked him must be one of the four supervisors.

Without a doubt, the person with the most motive to kill was the supervisor who had been the number one all year round before Huffman’s rise.

“Healing Hands Rex.”

This supervisor was a third-circle pharmacist. It was said that he came from a Fifth-Circle Wizard family in the inner sea region.

One of the fifth-circle members of the Fifth-Circle Wizard family was the commander-in-chief in the Upper Riptide.

In the entire Riptide City, there were only three commander-in-chiefs. One was a proper commander, and the other two were deputies. They were all Fifth -Circle Wizards.

This was an absolute big shot second only to the two city lords.

If it was the big shot behind Rex who attacked him, then Levi would have no hope of revenge.

The further he progressed, the slower and more difficult it was to advance his realm.

After the intermediate level, the difficulty of each advancement of the first-circle would multiply. The failure rate of the breakthrough would also begin to increase greatly. Moreover, if the breakthrough failed, one’s life might even be in danger.

Even if Levi had the proficiency panel and his elemental affinity, he estimated that it would be good enough if he could advance to the fifth-circle within 200 years.

The average lifespan of a Fifth-Circle Wizard was almost a thousand years.

When he broke through to the fifth-circle, those big shots might also break through to the high level.

At the thought of this, Levi felt despair.

From the looks of it, Rex had the highest probability because Huffman’s first place had touched Rex’s interests.

Due to the rules of the Tower of Pharmacists, Rex was unable to bypass the Green Forest Sage and poach him. Based on the principle of destroying if she could not get him, she directly killed him!

Rex’s interests represented their family’s interests.

In other words, the fifth -circle commander-in-chief of their family might have tacitly approved of Rex’s actions.

Killing the supervisor of the Tower of Pharmacists, Huffman, was obviously a little difficult. It would easily alert the military or even the city lord to investigate.

A Third-Circle Pharmacist was as important as a Fourth-Circle Wizard.

However, it was much easier to kill his competitor’s top employee.

Although Levi was a Second-Circle Pharmacist, with the power of the interest groups behind her,

Without alerting the authorities, killing him without anyone noticing was as easy as flipping his hand.

“Damn it, I, Minotaur Levi, will never admit defeat. Should honest people be bullied? Don’t provoke those who sell medicine.”

Levi planned to test it out with his Spider Sensing when he had the chance to get close to Rex.

If Rex was hostile to him, Spider Sensing would definitely discover something at close range.

Now, this high and mighty executive must be enjoying his mansion at Upper Riptide. He didn’t know where Levi lived.

He didn’t dare to go to the Upper Riptide for fear of angering the other powerhouses.

He st0DDed thinking about these things. In anv case. he had alreadv advanced to the second-circle. He shouldn’t need to leave the city for a long time.

He did not believe that this mastermind would dare to attack him in Riptide City.

If that was the case, it would be too lawless.

After all, there were two high-level wizards guarding Riptide City all year round. If they wanted to, their Spiritual Perception could cover the streets and alleys of the entire city.

No criminal activity could escape the couple’s eyes.

Of course, these two high-level wizards were researching in seclusion most of the time, so they would not spend all their time Perception.

However, the guarding wizards in the city patrolled the city at high intensity all day long to maintain order.

Generally speaking, there should be no problem with the security here.

“But we still have to be careful in the city. With Rex and the rest’s status, they might have other dirty tricks up their sleeves. There are too many ways to get rid of me. After this failure, they will be even more careful.”

Levi’s expression was gloomy. He came to the Tower of Merit to see if the Greenfield Immortal House had been sold.

Generally speaking, it was unlikely that such an expensive Wizard Tool from the School of Insects would be sold.

This was because the School of Insects could be said to be the weakest school among all the wizard schools. There were not many people who cultivated in the entire Wizard World.

In the world of Xianxia, it was purely a side door.

In the end, Levi left the Tower of Merit in satisfaction. The Greenfield Immortal House was still there.

Levi originally wanted to change to a second-circle Bronze School active defensive spell Crimson Copper Armor. This way, he could further strengthen his defense.

In the end, he was dissuaded by the price of 5,000 merit points.

It was not that he could not afford it. He had more than 10,000 merit points on him now, but he felt that it was not worth it.

“The Golden Snake Scales and King Kong’s Rock Body are enough. I’ll exchange for them when I have more merit points in the future. I’d better practice my Five Fireballs Technique.”

Levi shook his head.

However, practicing the Five Fireball Technique would cause too much of a commotion. His staff dormitory would definitely not work.

Levi wanted to rent a separate residence near the Tower of Pharmacists in Middle Riptide, the kind with a special training room. He would move out of the Tower of Pharmacists in the future.

Now that he had advanced to the second-circle, he had some money. It was more than enough to rent a house in Middle Riptide.

All the houses in Riptide City were sold and managed by the officials.

However, after some wizards bought it, they would rent it out through special third -party organizations because they did not stay often or moved to a new home..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 564 - Chapter 564: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (5)

Chapter 564: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (5)

Levi spent the entire afternoon shopping. In the end, he found a courtyard about five miles away from the Tower of Pharmacists.

This place was very close to the Tower of Pharmacists. Levi felt that it was unlikely that Rex and the others would attack him here.

In the courtyard was a three-story wizard tower.

Levi and the agent were waiting for the owner to arrive and sign the agreement.

Not long after.

A Second-Circle Wizard in an army robe hurried over.

“Sorry, I just finished my mission. Eh… it’s you?”

This Second-Circle Wizard was the captain of the army, Wizard Sherman, who had met Levi once.

“Mr. Sherman, I didn’t expect you to be the owner of this house. This is really fate,” Levi said with a smile.

“You’ve also advanced to the second-circle. Congratulations,” Sherman said kindly as he sensed Levi’s spiritual power fluctuations that were different from before.

After signing the contract with Sherman, Sherman handed over the entry incantation and the usage of the arrays to Levi and left in a hurry.

He was a second-circle senior wizard and was not far from the third-circle. He was now working hard to complete missions every day and accumulate more merit points in exchange for more resources to break through to the third-circle.

Levi watched Sherman leave and couldn’t help but sigh. In this city, everyone worked hard to make a living. In essence, they were no different from mortals.

After entering the wizard tower, Levi used his knowledge of arrays to carefully check the wizard tower inside and out.

It was to prevent the previous owner from leaving some traps or peeping at his privacy.

After confirming that he was fine, he stayed in the wizard tower and activated the first-circle shielding array.

He added some arrays that he had refined himself. This way, it was enough to resist the detection of most wizards.

If the other party forcefully probed, Levi would naturally sense the fluctuations of the array.

“I finally have a temporary home in Riptide City. I wonder how the Black Fire Island is doing.”

The annual rent for a residence in Middle Riptide was 100 Aether Stones. Although it was not cheap, it was much better than Upper Riptide.

In Upper Riptide, the security was better. The elemental power was richer, and the arrays on the houses were more advanced. Other than that, it was not much better.

Moreover, it was easy to get into trouble by being neighbors with those big shots.

Thinking about it this way, Levi felt that Middle Riptide was pretty good.

After moving to a new house, Levi even invited Grimm and Tommen to hold a proper party in his wizard tower.

He invited some proper witches to do a striptease dance.

He should celebrate his advancement to the second-circle.

Otherwise, it would be meaningless to live like a robot all day.

After a rare period of relaxation, Levi continued his days of Pharmacy and cultivation.

He no longer had the secret medicine for the breathing technique. His progress in cultivating the Knight Breathing Technique was slow.

He decided to temporarily stop cultivating part of the breathing technique and focus on cultivating the path of a wizard.

The Big Fireball Technique advanced to the Five Fireballs Technique not long after!

After the King Kong Rock Body, Levi had also mastered the second-ring spell and officially had the attack power of a Second-Circle Wizard.

In addition, those First-Ring Spells, such as Green Smoke Escape and Water Prison, were also very useful even at the second-circle stage. It did not mean that they were completely useless.

Starting from the second-ring spell, the difficulty of obtaining spells began to increase.

It was unlike Levi’s first-circle period where he could exchange for it from the Gray Tower.

In theory, a Second-Circle Wizard could master nearly twenty second-ring spells.

But in fact, many Second-Circle Wizards only knew a few second-ring spells.

Firstly, second-ring spells occupied a large amount of spiritual force memory and were slow to learn. Secondly, second-ring spells were very difficult to obtain.

Unless he could join a large wizard organization, there were only a few second-ring spells in small wizard organizations like the Gray Tower. There was no choice.

After mastering the Five Fireballs Technique, Levi could also start cultivating another second-ring spell that he had been looking forward to for a long time.

Second-circle spell, Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider Defence.

This was a second-ring spell specially developed for the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider to control this Zerg.

Now that Levi was a second-circle, it was time to completely subdue the Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spider.

The Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spider was good at control and poison attacks. Coupled with the Saint Scorpions, it was probably enough to make a Second -Circle Wizard suffer.

All the spells of the School of Insects were similar, but they had different adjustments for different Zergs.

For Levi, who had already learned the Sacred Insect Touch to its limit, mastering this second -ring spell was not difficult.

Not long after, the spell model for this second-ring spell was also constructed. Levi tried to take out a Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider from the Bug House.

The breeding of the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders was very slow. In addition, Levi did not have any specialized breeding, so his care was average. Many Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spiders devoured each other.

After such a long time, not only did the number of Red-Faced Sea Ghost

Spiders in the Bug House not increase, but there were only half of them left. There were only about 500 of them, but these 500 were relatively strong individuals.

Levi intended to take care of these spiders from now on and stop them from going extinct.

A spiritual force thread connected to the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider. Levi’s heart skipped a beat. The feeling of control was very obvious.

Levi easily controlled the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider. The spider, which was the size of a human head, crawled on Levi’s body, looking very terrifying..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 565 - Chapter 565: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (6)

Chapter 565: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The level 1 Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider Control could only control one Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider. Therefore, if he wanted to control more than a thousand Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders, he had to continue cultivating.

In the following days, Levi basically devoted himself to cultivating the three new second-ring spells he had mastered: Five Fireballs Technique, King Kong Rock Body, and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider Control.

With his current spiritual power level, he didn’t have enough memory in his brain, so he couldn’t learn more second-ring spells.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1043, Month of Vitality.

The eighth year of the Great Expedition.

It was said that Sky City had already arrived at the nearest five federations.

Under the command of a Legendary Wizard, the expeditionary army officially began a vigorous war with the enemy.

The wizard civilization officially began the first wave of confrontation with the evil forces under the Lord of Chaos.

On the Endless Sea’s side, the Star Tower finally invited a Ninth-Circle Grand Wizard who was originally in charge of the council headquarters.

This Grand Wizard headed to the core of the Hundred -Eyed Demon Territory, determined to completely destroy the Hundred-Eyed Demon King.

Although the Hundred-Eyed Demon King would definitely be reborn, it was much better than staying in the Endless Sea as a scourge.

The wizards of Riptide City were extremely excited when they heard the good news.

Especially for a wizard like Levi who had been recruited.

If he destroyed the Hundred-Eyed Demon King, it would only be a matter of time before the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory disappeared.

When the war here ended, they could also leave Riptide City and return home.

In the end, this battle seemed to shake the entire Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

According to the battle wizards at the frontline, after a few days, the aftermath of the battle spread to the edge of the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory. It was enough to shatter the defensive spells of First-Circle Wizards. It also brought about a terrifying tsunami that drowned some islands.

Everyone also indirectly felt the terror of a ninth-circle Grand Wizard. That might that was comparable to a demigod’s was indeed shocking.

And how powerful were the Legendary wizards above Grand Wizards?

However, the final result was beyond everyone’s expectations.

The Hundred-Eyed Demon King didn’t die. Not long before the war, this fellow obtained some benefits and advanced to become the new demon lord: Lord of the Thousand-Eyed Demon King!

This was the strongest eye demon that had never appeared in the history of the Abyss.

In the end, the Grand Wizard had no choice but to use his Divine Soul Artifact to severely injure the Thousand-Eyed Demon King, but he was unable to kill it.

The Thousand-Eyed Demon King, who was severely injured, escaped into the ancient ruins that had sealed it.

The Grand Wizard chased after him, only to discover something that made the Wizard World even more desperate.

In this ancient ruin, there was actually an unfinished Abyss Well!

The Thousand-Eyed Demon King used a secret technique to escape into this Abyss Well.

This made the Grand Wizard rather afraid and did not dare to go deeper.

The so-called Abyss Well referred to the passage that the Abyss opened to the other dimensions.

Basically, for some weaker dimensions, opening an Abyss Well would mean the destruction of this dimension.

This made the wizard civilization feel helpless.

Unknowingly, the power from the Abyss had already invaded this plane.

Be it the Wizard World or the human world, they might encounter an invasion from the Abyss.

As for the Grand Wizard, he was guarding the Abyss Well. At the same time, he contacted the Legendary wizards who were guarding the Wizard World and waited for the next move.

The Abyss Well had to be destroyed. The current Wizard World no longer had the strength to deal with the invasion of the Abyss civilization.

Only after settling the internal strife and pacifying the five federations would the wizard civilization be able to fight the Abyssal Civilization.

The situation became more and more chaotic. The giants of the Wizard World were in a terrible fix.

On the other hand, Levi, who was at the bottom, was no longer afraid.

In any case, if the Abyss really invaded, it would be useless for him to hide anywhere. Levi could not resist such a complete force.

Since he was going to die anyway, he might as well relax and continue cultivating his experience.

The abyss was not a small matter like the Blood River and blue frost.

These planes only dared to cause trouble in the human world and bully mortals and the representatives of the gods trapped in the astral world. They did not dare to come to the Wizard World at all.

The ancient and powerful Abyssal Civilization was an existence that even the gods of the astral world feared.

In history, every war with the Abyssal Civilization was a painful experience that the wizard civilization did not want to recall.

It was a real… bloody battle.

It could last for hundreds or even thousands of years. This was the so-called Millennium Battle.

It was said that there were 666 levels in the Abyss. However, it was unknown if there were only 666 levels in the Abyss.

The reason why the Wizard World said that the Abyss was the 666th level was because Sauron, the ancestor of wizards, had only fought to the 666th level at most during the Civil War. After fighting a draw with the demon lord on the 666th level, he retreated to the Wizard World.

In fact, the Abyss might be even more terrifying than the wizards had imagined.

The outside world was in a constant state of panic. For a moment, all kinds of discussions about the end of the world, the end of civilization, and the extinction of wizards were everywhere.

Ever since the Wizard World had developed to this day, the wizard civilization had indeed never experienced such serious internal and external troubles.

Hence, Levi could understand why many wizards were pessimistic.

In comparison, Levi was still fine. He continued to cultivate step by step.

If the world did not explode, Levi would not take a break!

Not long after, Levi’s Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider Control had already cultivated to level 3 and could control about a thousand spiders..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 566 - Chapter 566: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (7)

Chapter 566: Change in the Interface! Meditation Art Fusion! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

To his surprise, the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider was only level 3, but it had already cultivated to the limit.

In other words, the Maximum of this second-ring spell was to control a thousand Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders.

This was Levi’s first time encountering a level 3 Maximum second-ring spell.

It could only be said that the spells of the School of Insects seemed to be a little special. They did not match the traditional spells he knew.

At the same time, Levi discovered that on the proficiency panel, the Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spider Control and Sacred Insect Touch had also changed.

Levi—

Sacred Insect Touch: Level 5 (Maximum, fusion feasible)

Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spider Control: Level 3 (Maximum, can be fused)

Curious, Levi clicked on the fusion option and read the introduction.

It probably meant that because the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider Control and the Sacred Insect Touch Spell Constitution were more than 60% similar, the two spells could directly fuse.

This was different from the Fireball Technique transforming into the Big Fireball Technique. It was a completely advanced relationship that could directly break through the limit.

Levi realized that as his strength increased, the flexibility of the proficiency panel was also constantly increasing.

For a moment, Levi was actually thinking about the proficiency panel. What was the origin of such a boring question?

At last, he gave up thinking.

“Fuse.”

Under Levi’s gaze, after consuming some spiritual force, the two insect control spells on the proficiency panel disappeared.

In its place was a new spell.

Levi— Spider and Scorpion Song: Level 5 (1/30,000). Special Effect: Spider Scorpion

Heart.

“Another Special Effect.”

[Spider Scorpion Heart: Your affinity with spider-type and scorpion-type transcendent creatures has increased.]

“I can do that?”

Levi was shocked.

The interface panel was his savior!

The modified Spider and Scorpion Song was a pure second-ring spell created by Levi.

Although it was said to be original, it was actually a spell obtained by stitching up the advantages of the Sacred Insect Touch and the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider.

Not only could he control the Saint Scorpions, but he could also control the Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spider. It was killing two birds with one stone.

Of course, that Special Effect was also especially useful. It could help Levi cultivate this spell to the limit faster.

Moreover, if he encountered spider-type and scorpion-type Zergs in the future, Levi might be able to tame them through this spell and continuously nurture stronger Zergs.

“I wonder if this spell can pass the scholar certification of the Pan-Plane

Wizard Council.”

Levi looked at the brand new spell model in his mind.

As long as he wanted to, he could engrave the structure of this spell model into the memory slate for others to learn.

“I’m too weak now. When I reach the intermediate level, I’ll consider becoming a scholar.

“This way, I might be able to create the strongest School of Insects spell that can control all the Zergs once and for all!”

There was a huge copy of spells in the world. How could a wizard’s matter be called copying? This was a reference!

The birth of this original spell also gave Levi some inspiration.

It seemed that in the current proficiency panel, as long as the two spells were similar to a certain extent, he could fuse them and create new spells.

This was similar to the fusion of the same breathing technique in the Knight Breathing Technique.

He decided to use cantrips from other schools to test this function again.

In that case, just like the Knight Breathing Technique, as long as Levi continued to stack and accumulate, he might be able to create his own second-ring spell or even third-circle spell through cantrips and First-Ring Spells.

This way, he wouldn’t have to buy those expensive spell books in the future. He could just synthesize them himself.

In any case, cantrips and First-Ring Spell books were relatively cheap and easy to obtain.

But Levi didn’t have time for that right now.

After more than two years of service, he had accumulated 15,000 Merit Points.

Right now, Levi was most worried about the secret medicine of his Knight Breathing Technique.

Although he had improved very quickly in the path of wizards recently, he had already stopped cultivating some important breathing techniques for a long time. He could not delay any longer.

There were some secret medicine ingredients in the Tower of Merit, but they were too expensive, not cost-effective, and not complete. After all, the secret medicine for knights and the ingredients needed by wizards could not completely overlap. The Tower of Merit was prepared for wizards, not knights.

It was better to keep these merit points to exchange for Wizard Tool and knowledge in the future.

After more than two years of service, Levi could take a leave of absence. He wanted to return to the Black Fire Island to see those transcendent creatures and take back enough secret medicine.

At the same time, he also wanted to find out where Ms. Marlene and the others were and see if he could capture the sea dragon crocodile.

Of course, before setting off, in order to make the journey safer.

Levi was determined to take out the third-circle Wizard Tool, the Great Black Sky Curtain, to familiarize himself with it and completely make it his Wizard Tool.

Many Second-Circle Wizards did not even have a Second-Circle Wizard Tool. Levi had a third -circle Wizard Tool.

Coupled with his path as a knight, he felt that he should be among the top below the third-circle.

As for himself, he had just stepped into the second-circle realm. If he stepped into the second-circle senior realm, he did not know if he could cross a major realm and fight a third-circle..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 567 - Chapter 567: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (1)

Chapter 567: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The difference between a Third-Circle Wizard and a Second-Circle Wizard was even greater than that between a second-circle and a first-circle Wizard.

After spiritual force liquefaction, the quality of the spiritual force would directly crush the Second-Circle Wizard.

The power of a third-circle spell was also much higher than that of a Second -Circle Wizard.

Moreover, after the spiritual force liquefied, wizards could solidify an innate spell. It was an instinctive spell that did not require any spellcasting or chanting.

Therefore, it was said that above the third-circle, wizards were the ones who truly embarked on the path of Dao. Only then could the power of wizards truly be displayed.

Levi felt that if his path as a knight reached level 13, coupled with the standard of a second -circle senior wizard, the Great Black Sky Curtain, the Blood Imprisonment Awl, and other trump cards, he should probably… be able to compete with the third-circle?

The reason why Levi was not sure was because he did not know if his realm could match that of a Third-Circle Wizard after level 13 of the breathing technique.

After all, the second-circle to the third-circle was a huge threshold.

If he was certain that the level 13 Golden Snake could match a Third-Circle Wizard, he would have no pressure dealing with ordinary Third-Circle Wizards.

However, if he could not match it, he believed that with the Golden Snake’s defense and the superposition of multiple forms, he was also invincible against third-circles.

Of course, no matter what, these were all Levi’s guesses.

He was not stupid enough to fight a Third-Circle Wizard. The safest way was to wait until his wizard had advanced to the Third-Circle Wizard level, and then use the strength of a knight to crush the enemy.

He didn’t like to fight evenly. He liked to beat his enemies.

He took out the Great Black Sky Curtain from his storage bag.

This Wizard Tool had been in Levi’s storage bag for a long time.

This was an extremely practical third-circle Wizard Tool.

Levi had already appraised this Wizard Tool from Wizard Newt. Now, he had also grasped the usage method of the Wizard Tool.

After taking drugs during this period of time, Levi’s spell power upper limit was about to catch up.

If he wanted to become a third-circle Wizard Tool, he had to solidify a precious third-circle spell. The third-circle spell of the Great Black Sky Curtain was Iron Curtain Protection.

The black curtain formed an indestructible Iron Curtain Force Field that was enough to withstand a third-circle spell.

Over the past few days, Levi had been trying to get used to this third-circle Wizard Tool.

It was not easy to master such a high-quality Wizard Tool.

Seven days later.

In Levi’s secret room, a black ribbon danced around Levi’s body. It spun like an Armillary Sash and wrapped around Levi’s arms.

“It can be powerful and small. It can attack and defend. It can fly into the sky and enter the sea. It’s omnipotent. This Wizard Tool is not bad. It can be called the ultimate weaker version of the Wizard World’s Armillary Sash. Now, I’m still lacking the Heaven and Earth Ring and the Wind Fire Wheel. I can cosplay as Nezha.”

Levi had the Fire-Pointed Spear, which was the Poseidon Trident. As long as he attached the Red Lotus Hellfire to it, it would be the Fire-Pointed Spear.

After these few days of coordination, Levi had completely grasped the usage method of the Great Black Sky Curtain.

Without using the third-circle defensive spell, Iron Curtain Protection, the spell power consumption of the Great Black Sky Curtain was still within Levi’s tolerance range. It was not a big problem to use it in normal battles.

However, if he wanted to use the Iron Curtain Protection, it would require a total of 500 spell power. The spell power in Levi’s body was only enough to be used three times.

This was the terrifying aspect of third-circle spells. It required a massive amount of spell power and spiritual force to support it.

If one’s spiritual force reached 70 points and mastered more than five second-ring spells, one could be called a second -circle senior wizard.

In the second circle, the upper limit of a wizard’s spiritual power was 100 points, and the upper limit of spell power was 3,000 points.

Putting the Wizard Tool into his storage bag, Levi stood up.

“Right now, I’m still lacking a second-circle active defensive spell as my second-circle defensive field. However, once the active defensive spell is chosen, it can’t be changed. This is not urgent. At the very least, it has to be a Grade A defensive second-ring spell to qualify as my defensive field.”

After this period of dormancy,

Levi’s strength was much stronger than before. After all, the methods of a

knight were too shocking. Most of the time, he still had to rely on the methods of a wizard to fight his enemies.

He had already informed Huffman that Levi’s leave had been approved by the Tower Master.

Levi had completed the Pharmacy mission for the past two years with high standards. It was naturally not a problem to take a three-month leave.

Three months would require 300 Merit Points to be deducted, which was not a lot for Levi.

Hearing that Levi was going to leave for a while, Grimm was a little puzzled.

“It’s so chaotic outside now. To be honest, the safest place in the Endless Sea now is a military fortress, just like Riptide City,” Grimm said helplessly.

“It’s mainly because there are some things that I still have to do. By the way, do you have any second-circle meditation supplementary potion formulas? If you do, I can buy it. As usual, it’s only for my personal use,” Levi asked.

Grimm shrugged and smiled bitterly. “This is a second-circle meditation supplementary potion. You think too highly of our family. However, I see that there are potion formulas in the merit shop. You should have accumulated a lot of merit points since you worked so hard.”

“It’s all hard-earned money. How much can I earn? The Meditation Potion formula over there is worth at least 30,000 merit points. I’ll wait for Huffman to give it to me.”

Levi told Grimm and Tommen to inform him, then said goodbye to Grimm and turned to leave.

Recently, Tommen had been busy breaking through to become a Second-Circle

Pharmacist. He had been in seclusion to concoct Pharmacy and had not seen

him for a long time..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 568 - Chapter 568: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (2)

Chapter 568: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This fellow had agreed to use his family’s power to help Levi investigate the whereabouts of Teacher and the others. Regardless of whether he could succeed or not, it was always good to have more hope.

Levi headed to the wizard airship dock alone.

“There’s no hurry for the meditation supplementary potion. I’ll take it slow.

Without the potion, my cultivation won’t be slow.”

So far, Levi and the others’ main Pharmacy missions were red, blue, and green potions and some healing potions used in wartime. They had never made meditation supplementary potions.

He knew that Huffman definitely had the formula for the second-circle meditation supplementary potions. Levi had been waiting for a chance to freeload.

For low-level wizards like Levi, who had elemental affinity talents, potions were just icing on the cake. They were not necessary.

However, after the intermediate level, even the Children of the Elements needed a large number of potions as support.

At that time, on one hand, it depended on talent, and on the other hand, it depended on resources.

As the Children of the Elements, they did not need to worry about resources. All the major wizard organizations would fight for them.

Although Levi’s talent was enhanced by the Special Effect of the breathing technique, in the eyes of wizards, he was still a Child of Chaos.

After reaching the third-circle, he also had to make a choice. Should he continue to be a secret cultivator and rely on himself, or should he expose some of his talents and enter a large wizard organization to cultivate?

Levi was now inclined to expose his Pharmacy talent and use it to pry open the unattainable threshold. Then, he would lead the overall cultivation of his wizard.

The current Riptide City was the most suitable place for Levi to rise.

He heard from Grimm that the Tower of Riptide, where the two city lords were located, would occasionally release some spots for secret cultivators or sorcerers who wanted to jump ship in Riptide City to enter.

Joining a high-level wizard organization like the Tower of Riptide would allow them to enjoy some resources and their status would be higher than others.

Moreover, if he joined the Tower of Riptide, the interest group behind Rex would think twice before making a move on him.

Levi had also figured out the entry requirements.

Firstly, there was no need to mention the Children of the Elements. With this talent, they could be specially recruited regardless of their cultivation.

Secondly, dual-elemental affinity required one to become a First-Circle Wizard before the age of 30.

Thirdly, those who became Third-Circle Wizards before the age of 100 had no restrictions on their talent.

Finally, there were elders with Pharmacy, weapon-making, arrays, alchemy, scholars, and other skills.

Of course, if you were a Fourth-Circle Wizard or a Fifth-Circle Wizard, you could naturally join them. The Tower of Riptide definitely welcomed the strong.

However, the fourth-circle and fifth-circle were so far away that ordinary wizards did not even dare to think about it.

To Levi, the first two were naturally out of the question, so there was no problem with the third and fourth.

He was only 53 years old, but he was already a Second-Circle Wizard. It wouldn’t be a problem for him to step into the third-circle before he was 100

years old…

What’s more, his Knight Breathing Technique might be able to continue producing more elemental affinity Special Effects. Perhaps one Special Effect might not be comparable to the Children of the Elements, but little added up.

He didn’t believe that with so many Special Effects and the interface itself, he couldn’t crush the Children of the Elements.

Therefore, the third-circle before the age of 100 was a conservative estimate for Levi.

If it was fast, it wouldn’t take so long.

At the airship port.

Levi looked at Riptide City behind him and stepped onto the airship.

On the airship, there were also some wizards who took leave to go home like him.

Exhaustion was written all over their faces. Some of them were even disabled because they did not have time to undergo treatment. In the end, they had to amputate their limbs and install alchemical prosthetics from the military.

These were all combat wizards. As expected, after carrying out demon-hunting missions for a long time, one’s shoes would get wet if they often walked by the river.

This was why Levi wanted to stay in the Tower of Pharmacists.

The battlefield was not a game. There were no so-called level restrictions. Even in the periphery, there might be terrifying level 3 monsters that would suddenly appear and bring about a destructive blow.

In fact, if the Abyss Well was really opened, Levi would not be surprised if the high-level demon lord of the Abyssal Civilization suddenly appeared in Riptide City.

Levi also saw the Wind-Chasing Arrow Kankur in the corner. He sat alone and stared at a portrait in a daze.

Levi vaguely remembered that Kankur seemed to have a lover. It seemed that she had most likely died in the war.

Kankur only had one leg left, and his other leg had become an alchemical prosthetic.

Currently, Riptide City lacked wizards who had mastered the spells of the Life School of Thought. There were too few healing wizards, and they were urgently applying to the headquarters.

It was very difficult for ordinary healing potions to regrow broken limbs.

Coupled with the corrosion of the demonic aura, Kankur could only accept the alchemical prosthetics modification.

Levi looked at this scene and felt a little emotional.

Compared to Kankur and the others, he should be lucky enough.

Half a month later.

The wizard airship successfully arrived at Bass Island.

After getting off the airship, Levi did not delay and quickly rushed to his Black Fire Island.

From afar, Levi could see the outline of the Black Fire Island. With his Perception, the array was intact and there were no signs of damage.

Before they reached the island, Leviathan’s cheerful Whale Song sounded.

In an instant, it was as if a rallying order had been blown.

On the shore, the Red Sand Ape, Poison Fire Bone Snake, Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard, and Black Flame Demonic Bird all came out to welcome Levi.

Seeing this, Levi was relieved.

Thank God his house hadn’t been robbed.

Firstly, it might be because Black Fire Island was too remote. Secondly, his Shadowless Maze Array had worked.

It had been more than two years since they last met. These guys were all full of vigor and energy. They surrounded Levi and licked him..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 569 - Chapter 569: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (3)

Chapter 569: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the end, after Levi’s testing, these guys finally became weak.

“Wait for me for a while. When the big house is ready, you can move to a new house. Follow me and see the wider world.” Levi rubbed Leviathan’s horn and said softly.

The herbs on Black Fire Island were also growing well. Levi casually harvested a wave of them.

After letting Ace take a beautiful shower in the magma, Levi set up some new arrays on Black Fire Island that he had studied in Riptide City.

“Sigh, after the war ends, I might not have the chance to live on the Black Fire Island anymore. However, after living here for so long, I’m still a little nostalgic.”

Levi sighed and rode Leviathan to the Gray Tower.

It was still occupied by the people from Whale Song Island. It seemed that the war situation in Area 9 had not been good for the past few years. It had been so long, but they had not taken down Morpheus.

The disappearance of Teacher Mai Lin and the others was definitely related to Whale Song Island.

Levi still had to settle this score.

However, he had to wait until he advanced to the third-circle.

He hoped that Morpheus wouldn’t die in this dark and righteous war. He would personally take this old thing’s head and let the Saint Scorpions devour its soul, never to be reincarnated.

After understanding some of the battle situations in Area 9, Levi came to the dangerous sea area where the sea dragon crocodile was found.

He did not know if that fellow was still around after so long. If he could subdue it, be it secret medicine or as his combat pet, it would be extremely good.

On the island filled with bones, Gustav finished basking in the sun and opened his dim yellow eyes.

His vertical pupils were filled with indifference.

It swayed its body and entered the sea.

Gustav was hungry. It was about to start hunting. He wondered which sea beast would be the lucky one.

Not long after Gustav left, a very young-looking silver-haired witch sneakily appeared from the bottom of the sea and boarded Gustav’s island.

This silver-haired witch had a good figure and exuded a youthful and energetic aura. She endured the stench from the pile of bones and finally found it under the bones of an unknown sea beast.

He found a dark green herb with pale flowers.

“Corpse Soul Flower, the best of the third-circle medicinal herbs. It’s one of the ingredients for the Soul Nurturing Potion. It can nourish the soul directly and heal minor soul injuries.

“That’s great. I can exchange for enough resources to cultivate for half a year from the Lush Forest Witch.”

This witch seemed to be around 30 years old. To be able to enter the realm of First-Circle Wizard at such a young age, she was usually extraordinary.

The silver-haired witch carefully collected the Corpse Soul Grass and placed it in a special container.

“Phew, let’s see if there are any more. That sea beast is too terrifying. It’s not inferior to the Second-Circle Wizard Lord of the Green Forest Alliance.”

The silver-haired witch muttered in her heart. Her mental age seemed to be younger than her actual age, and she was not old to begin with.

Therefore, she gave off the feeling of a little girl.

Upon closer inspection, the silver-haired witch’s ears were slightly sharper than ordinary people’s and looked a little like the ears of an elf.

As she breathed, gusts of cold air gushed out, causing the surrounding temperature to drop significantly.

In the end, the silver-haired witch successfully found two stalks of Corpse Soul Grass and left the water with satisfaction.

At this moment, she felt a huge wave behind her. A tsunami swept over, and at the top of the wave, a sea dragon crocodile was riding the water and stepping on the waves.

“Oh no, the sea dragon crocodile has discovered me?”

The silver-haired witch quickly retreated. Green leaves danced around her and wrapped her up. With a breeze, she floated into the sky and was carried away by the wind.

“Luckily, I have the Wizard Tool given to me by the Lush Forest Witch.” She heaved a sigh of relief and looked down.

The sea dragon crocodile did not chase after her.

At this moment, the silver-haired witch realized that this big guy did not seem to have discovered her, but was running away…

This was because a wizard was holding a black ribbon that tightly wrapped around the sea dragon crocodile’s tail.

“Don’t run. I won’t harm you. As long as you obey me and follow me in the future, I guarantee that you’ll advance to the third-circle.”

The wizard shouted at this moment. Golden light flickered around his body, as if he was made of gold. He was like a divine general in legends. Amidst his explosive muscles, the scent of male hormones filled the air.

Gustav, on the other hand, only wanted to escape.

Damn it.

What kind of monster was this?

In terms of strength and defense, it was a sea dragon crocodile and a mixed-blood of the Dragon Clan, but it actually did not have the upper hand.

He didn’t look like a wizard at all.

Gustav had fought wizards before.

The problem was, which wizard was still casting the Fireball Technique a moment ago? In the next moment, seeing that the Fireball Technique didn’t work, he rolled up the sleeves of his robes on the spot and came up to fight the sea beasts hand-to-hand. Was there any justice in this world?

On the other side.

Levi’s Great Black Sky Curtain grabbed the sea dragon crocodile’s tail tightly.

“This big guy’s defense is actually not much weaker than my Golden Snake Scales. The Dragon Clan’s bloodline is quite thick. Looks like the second-circle is not its limit. It might even advance to the third-circle. It should belong to me!”

Levi muttered to himself.

On his way, he met the sea dragon crocodile that he had been longing for.

He attacked on the spot..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 570 - Chapter 570: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (4)

Chapter 570: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

With his current strength, it shouldn’t be difficult to take down the other party.

Unexpectedly, this sea dragon crocodile was even more ferocious than what was described in the information. It definitely had the strength of a second-circle senior wizard.

He could only slightly injure this guy with his slightly mastered Five Fireball Technique.

One had to know that although his Five Fireball Technique was only at level 6, with the support of the Underground Fire Dominator, its power should be at the Grade B level.

Levi broke through the sea dragon crocodile’s defense on the spot.

He had just become a Second-Circle Wizard and lost his first battle.

He immediately used his knight ability and used the Great Black Sky Curtain to wrap around it. He wanted to exhaust this guy’s stamina and capture it alive.

Moreover, it seemed that this sea dragon crocodile had just reached adulthood and had not entered the true prime of life.

For this kind of mixed-blood Dragon Clan, there was no problem of the so-called decline in strength in old age.

The Dragon Clan was the same as wizards. The longer they lived, the stronger they were, and the larger they were.

In Levi’s opinion, this guy’s true maximum was not the second-circle. It was very likely that he would advance to the third-circle or even the fourth-circle in the future…

Although this would take a long time, it was still a good thing.

As long as he could subdue this big guy, Levi would be able to gain the blood of the Dragon Clan with water element affinity for a long time.

The silver-haired witch stared blankly at the violent scene below.

“Is… Is this a bloodline modification wizard? Why does it feel different from the bloodline modification wizards under the Lush Forest Witch?”

She was shocked. She was actually starting to worry about the violent sea dragon crocodile.

As the king of this sea region, it had never been humiliated like this.

In the end, Levi’s golden scales wrapped around his body and Hellfire burned his body, pressing the exhausted sea dragon crocodile to the ground.

The sea dragon crocodile was already exhausted.

Its fatal mouth was completely wrapped by Levi’s Great Black Sky Curtain.

Levi had seen farms catch crocodiles with this kind of cover over their mouths.

Although the Sea Dragon Crocodile also had powerful spell-like abilities, it was unable to break through Levi’s defense and was even sealed by Levi’s Blood Imprisonment Awl.

The only thing that could pose a fatal threat to Levi was the gaping mouth.

Now, it was at its wit’s end.

Pressed down by Levi, it gave up struggling.

Levi could see that the crocodile’s eyes were shining with wisdom.

“Submit to me, or you will face death!”

Levi exuded a powerful aura as he activated the Golden Snake Special Effect, Dragon’s Intimidation.

First, he would use his martial strength and Dragon’s Intimidation to subdue it. Then, he would use Dragon Affinity and Nature’s Heart to slowly tame it.

One day, Levi would make the sea dragon crocodile as obedient as Leviathan. As a second-circle transcendent creature and a mixed-blood Dragon Clan

member, the Sea Dragon Crocodile could naturally sense the suppression of Levi’s bloodline.

It had been in this sea area for so many years, but it had never seen such a pure Dragon Clan’s majestic aura. That was the Dragon’s Might that could only be born from sub-dragons and above.

As for the sub-dragons, they were all high-level transcendent creatures, from the sixth-circle to the eighth-circle.

As for the pure-blooded Dragon Clan, they were at the beginning of the ninth-circle, which was the Legendary Creature.

Actually, Gustav’s bloodline was already considered above average among the mixed-blood Dragons. However, he had met Levi.

He had cultivated the breathing techniques of the Dragon Clan, such as the Golden Snake, Red Lotus, Silver Mountain Dragon, Jade Dragon, Ash Dragon, and so on. The Primordial Ancestors’ level was far higher than Gustav’s.

Although the bloodline in Levi’s body was very thin now, the suppression of this origin level still made Gustav feel fear in his heart. He actually wanted to submit.

It struggled with all its might, but Levi remained motionless. Tyrant landed on the ground and pressed Gustav to the ground with him.

After another round of beating, Gustav lowered his noble head and stopped resisting.

Levi did not let go of the big guy for the time being. He took some blood from the big guy and placed it into the Rowling Crystal.

[Sea Overturning Crocodile Dragon Bloodline 9%, Heavenly Armor Mist

Dragon Bloodline 7%, Crocodile Bloodline 98%…]

“As expected, the density of the Dragon Clan is much higher than Leviathan and the others. They are on a completely different level. Even the density of Jorman’s Dragon Clan bloodline is not comparable to this thing.

“The secret medicine created by this big guy’s blood will definitely allow my Golden Snake Breathing Technique to cultivate faster,” Levi thought to himself.

He took out a slate. This was the Dragon Clan’s General Education Slate. It was a book jointly published by some niche wizards from the Dragon School of Thought and the Life School of Thought. Levi had exchanged it in the Tower of

Merit.

“Sea Overturning Crocodile Dragon: Mixed Dragon, upper limit of race, fifth-circle.”

“Heavenly Armor Mist Dragon: Mixed Dragon, upper limit of race, fifth-circle.”

“The bloodline in this guy’s body is the top-notch mixed-blood Dragon Clan bloodline. The Sea Overturning Crocodile Dragon is the favorite of the sea and is born with powerful water-type spell abilities. On the other hand, the

Heavenly Armor Mist Dragon is the favorite of the wind and is good at defense.

“If this sea dragon crocodile was in the ancient times of my previous life, it would have been an evil flood dragon that stirred up trouble and summoned the wind and rain.”

Levi was very satisfied.

The Sea Dragon Crocodile lay on the ground weakly.

Just like that, Levi and the sea dragon crocodile were wasting time on this island.

Levi enjoyed the food happily and replenished his strength. After eating all the food in a small storage bag, he licked his mouth with his snake tongue.

On the other side, the Great Black Sky Curtain, Tyrant, and Schinn controlled

the sea dragon crocodile..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 571 - 571 Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (5)

571 Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Suddenly, the sea dragon crocodile let out a roar.

A young voice appeared in Levi’s mind.

“Gustav will acknowledge you as his master and establish the Dragon’s Covenant.”

The voice was so abrupt that Levi, who was eating, jumped.

Then, he remembered that when he read about the Dragon Clan previously, he had indeed mentioned that mixed-blood Dragon Clans with higher bloodline density could communicate with each other in the Dragon language.

Moreover, these mixed-blood Dragon Clans often had their own true names.

“Looks like I can be considered half a mixed-blood Dragon Clan…” Levi thought.

That was why he could naturally understand the Dragon language.

Leviathan and the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard were not dense enough to communicate with Levi, not even Jorman.

“You’re Gustav, right? I agree to sign the Dragon’s Covenant. Wouldn’t this save us from physical pain if we did this earlier?” Levi said with a smile.

The Dragon’s Covenant was an inherited memory that only a high-level mixed-blood Dragon Clan like Gustav possessed. It was an ability that only the Dragon Clan could use.

In this covenant, low-level Dragon Clans submitted to high-level Dragon Clans and recognized them as their masters. They fought for them and were also known as Subordinate Dragons.

Similarly, the high-level Dragon Clan also needed to protect the low-level Dragon Clan as much as possible. They were called the “Master Dragon”.

This kind of relationship was actually very common in the Dragon Clan world. It was similar to the relationship between the lord and subjects of the Jade Kingdom.

“Interesting.”

Levi, who had successfully subdued Gustav, was in a good mood.

He began to search Gustav’s island. Previously, a witch seemed to be looking for something here. Levi was too busy fighting Gustav to care about her.

However, his Golden Snake’s Message had already preserved the witch’s scent. He planned to look for her later.

Levi sensed a trace of Marlene’s aura from the witch…

After subduing Gustav, Leviathan mustered its courage and came to this island full of bones. Then, it looked at one of the huge whale skeletons and began to whimper.

Levi picked up some storage bags from Gustav’s nest and some Aether Stones and materials for free.

Then, he looked at Leviathan, who was whimpering.

“Why? Is this your elder?”

Levi also discovered that there was a skeleton that was much larger than Gustav at the place where Gustav was entrenched. It was about a hundred meters long and slender. From the looks of it, it was indeed similar to the Dragon King Whale.

“Lord Dragon, this skeleton existed before I made this island my lair.” Gustav’s voice sounded in his mind.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He dug out the huge skeleton that was already hidden in the sand and rocks bit by bit.

“I wonder if this thing can help Leviathan evolve.”

Leviathan was the first sea beast that Levi had tamed. Levi’s achievements could not be achieved without Leviathan’s support.

avatar

NEXT

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 572 - Chapter 572: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (6)

Chapter 572: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

Now that he had finally found some clues, he naturally could not give up so

easily.

The other party was just a First-Circle Wizard. It was impossible for him to disappear into thin air under his nose.

Seven days later.

Levi opened his eyes.

“The Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique is also at the maximum of level 11,” he muttered to himself.

The current him was already indifferent to such things.

Levi—

Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Scale Ember (Solid State), Ashen Entanglement.

[Scale Ember: The flames from the Ash Dragon can heal injuries and restrain the enemy’s self-healing ability. This Special Effect can be improved as the breathing technique is upgraded.]

“As expected, it’s similar to what I imagined.” Levi had long guessed the effect of this Special Effect.

In short, the self-healing effect of the Scale Ember was much worse than the Undying Bird’s Blood Ember. The strength of the Scale Ember was that it could stop others from self-healing.

If he encountered an unkillable cockroach like the Blood Clan, Scale Ember would be a godly skill.

The fact that Hogg, a mere grand knight, could injure the Primary Blood Clan with this Special Effect was proof.

The other Special Effect was much more interesting.

[Ashen Entanglement: The power of ashes in your body forms an ashen force field around your body, forming an effective defense. This Special Effect cannot be upgraded, but it can be upgraded as the breathing technique is upgraded.]

Levi activated the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique, and the Ash Dragon seed in his body erupted with endless ashes.

These ashes kept spewing out from Levi’s limbs and bones. They surrounded Levi’s body and danced as if they would never stop.

Levi let Tyrant slash at him with its huge axe.

The power of the axe slash, which was comparable to an ordinary second-ring spell, entered the residual force field around Levi and was wrapped in it.

However, the ashen force field didn’t last long before it shattered.

After all, the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique was only at level 11. This effect was already beyond Levi’s expectations.

“This defense is surprisingly not bad. It’s basically equivalent to a first-circle defensive field. It can temporarily make up for the lack of a defensive field. When the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique reaches level 12, the level of the second-circle defensive field should be at the level of being covered in ashes.”

The legendary organs of the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique were also somewhat different from other breathing techniques.

The legendary part was Levi’s left eye.

Levi called this legendary organ Ashen Eye.

Levi’s pupils turned gray and there was no light.

Levi’s world turned gray and extremely dim.

Ashes would always fall from the sky like snowflakes and land on the sea.

Endless ashes floated on the surface of the sea.

This was the world in the eyes of the Ash Dragon, a lifeless world of ashes.

In the world of ashes, there were no colors, only different shades of gray and specks of fiery red.

On the other hand, Gustav and the others were bonfires burning with embers.

Levi looked at the school of fish in front of him, like burning sparks.

With a thouzht, as he looked, the sparks began to dim and finallv turned into ashes.

From Schinn’s perspective, Levi only glanced at the passing fish.

The school of fish died inexplicably and floated on the surface of the sea without any vitality.

Levi closed his eyes. When he opened them again, the world was back to normal.

In the blue sky and white clouds, the vibrant colorful world had returned.

A faint ember flame appeared in his hand, emitting a gentle vitality.

This vitality came from the school of fish just now.

“What kind of ability is this? It’s so strange.”

Levi looked at the dead fish floating on the surface of the sea.

They looked unscathed, but Levi blew casually and the dead fish really turned into ashes and scattered on the sea.

“These ordinary fish can’t withstand the gaze of the Ashen Eye…”

This was some kind of strange eye-bloodline technique that could deprive the weak of their life force by looking at them.

These opportunities appeared in Levi’s palm in the form of some kind of Ashen Fire.

These embers seemed to be able to heal Levi’s injuries.

However, the true use of Ashen Fire was definitely not like this. It was just that Levi had yet to unearth it.

That world of ashes was so real that it didn’t seem like an illusion brought about by an eye technique.

Perhaps, in the eyes of the Ash Dragon, the colorful world where Levi was in was merely an illusion.

And the world of ashes just now was real.

It was just like a fleeting dream.

After some thought, Levi found a safe place and asked Schinn to keep an eye on the sea where the silver-haired witch disappeared.

Levi wanted to fuse and mutate the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique and the Undying Bird Breathing Technique. The Vortex Beast Breathing Technique that he had obtained the earliest was also integrated as a raw material.

Not long after, a brand new breathing technique was born.

Levi—

Death Ember Breathing Technique: Level 11 (1/300,000). Special Effect: Ember Feathers (Solid State), Resurrection, Ashen Entanglement, Ember Call.

Judging from the appearance of the Dead Ember Seed, the Death Ember should be some kind of dragon-type creature with black feathers.

It had bird wings, bird feet, a dragon head, and a dragon tail. It emitted an ominous aura and had a strange beauty.

Just like Golden Snake and King Kong, Death Ember was an existence created by Levi.

There was nothing much to say about the Ember Feathers Special Effect. It was equivalent to combining the advantages of the Undying Bird and the Ash Dragon. Not only did it have powerful self-healing abilities, but it could also stop the enemy’s self-healing. This move was too despicable.

Levi was more concerned about the new Special Effect that had appeared after the mutation..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 573 - Chapter 573: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (7)

Chapter 573: Legendary Physique Breaks the Limit, Death Ember Breathing Technique! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

[Ember Call: You can use the enemy’s “embers” to buy a powerful Ash Creature from the Ash World to fight for you. The more “embers” you give out, the stronger the Ash Creature will be. However, the Ash Creature you can communicate with cannot exceed your current strength limit. This Special Effect cannot be upgraded.]

According to Levi’s estimation, the so-called embers should be the enemy’s vitality. As for how to deprive this vitality to offer to the so-called Ash Creature, Levi thought of the Ashen Eye.

“I see. That’s how the Ashen Fire is used.’ Levi immediately understood.

However, he did not have the time to try.

He was interrupted by Schinn’s shout from afar.

Schinn flew rapidly on the surface of the sea in front of him. As he flew, he shouted,

“Master, save me!”

Levi had been immersed in studying the breathing technique and had forgotten about this fellow.

Behind Schinn, two Second-Circle Wizards with strange bodies who looked like bloodline modification wizards were cursing.

“You damned Blood Clan, stop right there.”

“I didn’t do anything bad either? Why are you chasing me?” Schinn asked angrily as he ran.

“Because you’re a Blood Clan!”

“The lives of the Blood Clan are also lives!” Schinn retorted weakly.

“Sophistry. See if I don’t catch you and soak you in the potion.”

The attacks of the two Second-Circle Wizards all attacked Schinn.

Seeing that Schinn was about to be drowned by the spells of the two Second-Circle Wizards, Levi swung the Great Black Sky Curtain.

After entangling Schinn, the spells bombarded the Great Black Sky Curtain like dazzling fireworks.

“What a powerful Wizard Tool. Who are you? Why are you in cahoots with the Blood Clan?”

A wizard looked at Levi cautiously and asked.

“What do you mean by Assemble? This is my pet.” Levi sneered.

“Why is your pet sneaking around the entrance of our organization’s secret realm? I think you’re a dark wizard,” another wizard questioned.

“Stop talking nonsense with him. It must be a dark wizard. I didn’t expect that we would be discovered by a dark wizard after hiding so well. We have to kill him to prevent our traces from being leaked.”

Levi was puzzled. How did I become a dark wizard?

He showed his membership card and said bluntly, “I’m not a dark wizard. You two ugly things, I’m afraid your heads have been modified by the bloodline modification. ”

“It’s useless to say anything more. You can either come with us to see our Lord or have this memory erased by us. It’s up to you.” A wizard softened his attitude and said.

It seemed that Levi was really not a dark wizard. However, this was a critical period. The location of the secret realm of the organization could not be exposed!

“I don’t want to fight with the two of you. I think we can sit down and talk.” Levi sighed and tried to communicate.

Because there was a high chance that he already knew which organization was in this mystic realm.

In the beginning, Levi was not sure about the identity of the silver-haired witch. Now, combined with these two bloodline modification wizards, the sealed memories in Levi’s mind surged again.

“The silver-haired girl on the Dogo Ship seems to be called Sheely… In that case, the organization inside is most likely the Lush Forest Tower.”

Because the Lush Forest Witch was a third-circle powerhouse of the Life School of Thought, many of her wizards were bloodline modification wizards.

He had no enmity with the Lush Forest Witch, so he naturally didn’t want to anger this powerhouse.

Moreover, from the looks of it,

Teacher Mai Lin must also be in the mystic realm. She must have been accepted by the Lush Forest Witch. After all, the two of them had a good relationship.

“Then follow us into the secret realm.” The two wizards naturally did not want to attack.

The strength of the person in front of him was not simple. He was a level 2 Blood Clan pet, a third-circle Wizard Tool, powerful alchemical creatures, and the aura of a terrifying beast lying dormant under the distant sea.

All of this showed how powerful this person was.

They did not dare to provoke such an existence.

“If I’m not wrong, you guys should be from the Lush Forest Tower, right?” Levi asked. He was not in a hurry to enter the secret realm.

He still had to confirm it in advance.

“That’s right, it’s indeed the Lush Forest Tower. We have no ill intentions towards you.

“However, no matter what, you have to enter the secret realm with us and let the Tower Master decide.

“Whether you did it intentionally or unintentionally, since you know the location of our organization, we won’t let you leave easily. I hope you understand,” they said after calming down.

“I won’t go in. Who knows if there are any traps in your secret realm? If it’s convenient, you can inform your Lord Lush Forest Witch that Marlene’s apprentice Levi from Gray Tower has come to visit.”

“You’re Deputy Tower Master Marlene’s apprentice?” a wizard asked in surprise.

“The Deputy Tower Master does have an apprentice named Levi, but he’s a First-Circle Wizard…”

Seeing that Levi did not seem to be lying, the two wizards were shocked.

Even Marlene’s apprentice was stronger than her teacher?

“Wait here for a while. We’ll report immediately.”

After the two Second-Circle Wizards used a special communication tool to inform Levi, they stared at Levi to prevent him from escaping.

Not long after, a few auras appeared on the surface of the sea and quickly rushed towards Levi.

Among them, there was the aura of a powerful Third-Circle Wizard. Levi had a deep impression of this aura. It was Lola, the Lush Forest Witch who had registered him as a pharmacist.

As for the other auras, they were all familiar to Levi. This made him smile.

“Little Levi, long time no see.” Marlene smiled happily.

“Teacher, I’m back.” Levi looked relieved and happy.

Marlene, who had a face full of wrinkles and bright eyes, came in front of him. She hadn’t changed much from before.

After not seeing each other for a few years, Winnie, who was next to Marlene, didn’t dare to recognize Levi anymore.

She could sense that Levi’s vast spiritual force was not much inferior to Granny Marlene’s.

This meant that Levi had become a Second-Circle Wizard in just a few years.

Marko and Mr. Tim also didn’t dare to acknowledge each other. Although they had improved over the years, they were still far from the second-circle.

Who would have thought that the former Little Levi was now a Second-Circle Wizard?

Even a third-circle powerhouse like the Lush Forest Witch was slightly surprised.

To be honest, she didn’t have any special impression of Levi. She only knew that he was Marlene’s disciple.

She had met too many people in her long life, and only a few people left a deep impression on him.

However, Levi’s confident aura made it difficult for her to associate him with the timid and lowly young man who had asked her for the pharmacist certification.

“Alright, you and your master have met. Marlene, you don’t have to nag all day. Go in. It’s not a good place to stay outside.” The Lush Forest Witch smiled. “But what about the sea dragon crocodile?”

“Lord Lush Forest, that’s also my pet…” Levi smiled.

The two bloodline modification wizards also had lingering fears.

That terrifying beast was really that person’s pet!

Fortunately, they resisted the urge to fight.

What kind of fierce person was this? He was a Blood Clan pet and also a sea beast pet.

If they really fought, they probably wouldn’t even be able to defeat Levi’s pet.

Along the way, the silver-haired witch, Sheely, kept looking at Levi. She had seen Levi’s power before. He had directly chased the terrifying sea dragon crocodile.

Unexpectedly, this person was Granny Marlene’s disciple.

Levi also noticed that Sheely, who had been stealing glances at him, was hiding behind the Lush Forest Witch.

He couldn’t help but smile. This little girl was interesting.

“This is Sheely, my disciple.” The Lush Forest Witch smiled.

Levi laughed and did not mind. He took out a Wizard Tool that he did not use, the Green Gloves, and handed it to Sheely.

“This Wizard Tool is not bad. Take it and use it as a token of my appreciation.” Sheely’s eyes lit up, but she didn’t dare to take it.

It wasn’t until the Lush Forest Witch nodded that she carefully took it. “Thank you, senior!”

Levi sighed in his heart. From the looks of it, the Gray Tower should be gone. There was a high chance that it had merged with the Lush Forest Tower. Levi didn’t care what the organization was called. As long as Marlene and the others were around, it didn’t matter.

No matter how powerful he was now, he would never forget the kindness Marlene and the Tower Master had shown him when he first came to the

Wizard World..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 574 - Chapter 574: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

Chapter 574: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

(1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Giant Tree Secret Realm.

This was the secret realm where the Lush Forest Tower was located.

Similar to the secret realm of the Colin family that Levi had been to before, this was also a small secret realm.

However, even if it was a small secret realm, it was more than enough to serve as the base of the Lush Forest Tower.

Compared to the secret realm of the Colin Family, this place seemed much more normal.

The plains, the mountains, and the forest of giant trees that covered the mountains and plains could be seen everywhere.

This secret realm did not belong to the Lush Forest Tower. Instead, it was the private secret realm of Area 8 Supervisor Riemann.

However, since the Lush Forest Witch was now Riemann’s partner, she naturally moved the entire Lush Forest Tower into the Gray Tower.

The Lush Forest Witch had learned about this situation from Riemann before the dark wizards on Whale Song Island started the war.

She wanted to develop the Lush Forest Tower and had a good relationship with Marlene, so she brought all the members of the Gray Tower who were not guarded by the third-circle to the mystic realm in advance.

Marlene also became a member of the Lush Forest Tower. Due to her character and her noble status as a Second-Circle Pharmacist, she soon became the Deputy Tower Master.

The Lush Forest Tower was hidden among the towering trees.

In a small room.

“Levi, do you want to join the Lush Forest Tower?” Marlene asked as she drank her tea.

Levi shook his head. “Teacher, I’m not joining for the time being. I’m serving in the military now. Joining the organization won’t bring any benefits to the organization.”

Levi was relieved to see that Ms. Marlene and the others were doing well.

Next, he could stay in Riptide City without any worries.

Although the Gray Tower had become a thing of the past, his former companion and teacher had always been in his heart.

“Yes, we won’t force you to do that. Back then, we evacuated in a hurry. We thought that you wouldn’t return for a short period of time in the human world. Later, we heard that the teleportation portal in the human world was closed. We originally thought that you could escape the calamity in the human world, but we didn’t expect you to still come.” Marlene sighed.

“Staying in the human world isn’t a solution. We have to come back and face it,” Levi said.

“Congratulations on becoming a Second-Circle Wizard. As Herman said, I don’t know what kind of fortuitous encounter you have, but your future will definitely not be defined by the talent of the Children of Chaos.”

Marlene sighed. They were both Children of Chaos. She had only stepped into the second-circle a hundred years later, while Levi had stepped into the second-circle in his fifties.

“I’m a pharmacist in Riptide City. I usually take a lot of potions before I can step into the second-circle after the age of 50.” Levi smiled helplessly.

“Good luck, Deep Blue Sage Luther, a Legendary wizard of the Ocean School of

Thought. He’s also a Child of Chaos, but he still stepped into the Legendary Wizard realm. You’re still young. You can still continue to advance to the third-circle or even the fourth-circle in the future,” Marlene encouraged. Talent was not the only condition that determined the achievement of a wizard. Talent was just a minimum limit for wizards.

Individual hard work, determination, opportunity, luck, and so on would all affect the upper limit of a wizard.

Moreover, other than Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, there were other unknown special talents. These were all uncontrollable variables.

However, compared to these complicated and variable factors, the Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water element talents were the easiest to determine and were also the most important.

Therefore, as time passed, it became a fixed standard to measure talent in the Wizard World.

After catching up with Marlene and the others, Levi prepared to leave.

He had too many things to do and could not live a life of paradise in this mystic realm.

Moreover, the mystic realm was not absolutely safe.

As long as he contacted the outside world, there would be a day when he would be exposed. It was just a matter of time.

In short, the Lush Forest Witch and Riemann, the powerful fourth-circle supervisor, were in charge.

For a long period of time, the safety of this secret realm was still guaranteed.

Levi was also very relieved that Marlene and the others were there.

Before leaving, Levi especially went to the Lush Forest Witch to thank her.

After all, no matter what, this witch saved Marlene and the others and was Levi’s benefactor.

The beautiful green elf looked at Levi and asked, “Are you really not planning to stay here?”

Levi nodded. “Thank you for your kindness, Senior.”

“Then I’ll have to trouble you to sign a confidentiality agreement. Although you’re Marlene’s disciple, I have to consider the entire Lush Forest Tower,” said the Lush Forest Witch.

“Of course. I don’t want Ms. Marlene’s peaceful life to be broken.”

Levi checked the non-disclosure agreement and signed it after there were no problems.

He turned around and looked at the Gray Tower’s companions who were waving at him. Then, he stepped out of the secret realm alone.

After coming out, he found Gustav and Leviathan sleeping at the bottom of the sea in the nearby sea.

“Let’s go to the Yellow Earth Continent. There seems to be a Three-horned Dragon King in the ancient forest there. Also, I don’t know if that giant ape is still there.”

In addition, Levi also wanted to visit his old friends, Emperor Mu and Dinos, in Lion King City.

This time, Levi rode Gustav directly into the sea. With this sea overlord as a mount, ordinary sea beasts did not dare to approach at all.

Seven days later, Levi arrived at the Yellow Earth Continent and settled

Leviathan and Gustav down.

He searched the ancient forest for a long time, but he didn’t even see the Three-horned Dragon King.

Moreover, in the center of the ancient forest, there was a faint aura of a

third -circle transcendent creature..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 575 - Chapter 575: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

Chapter 575: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

(2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi suspected that the Three-horned Dragon King was in the territory of the third -circle transcendent creature.

However, Levi naturally did not dare to cause trouble for the third-circle. In the end, he left the ancient forest helplessly.

As he walked towards Lion King City, he searched for the giant ape on the continent.

Yellow Earth Continent was huge, it was easier said than done for Levi to search thoroughly.

He searched for possible clues in the towns along the way, trying to obtain some useful information.

In the end, he heard that a few years ago, the Al Hidd Family’s Flame Prince, Wizard Lehman, had once captured a second-circle creature, the Silver Frost Ice Ape, in the wild and used it as a mount.

This made Levi very angry.

“Damn it, he actually stole my pet. I’ll remember this!”

Levi suddenly remembered that the second-circle dark wizard who chased after him and was killed by him seemed to be from the Al Hidd family.

From the looks of it, the Al Hidd Family had already secretly sided with the dark wizards.

He did not waste any more time and rode Gustav to Lion King City.

It was said that the Golden Lion Jostar Family and the Wham Family were currently working together to fight against the dark wizard forces led by the Al Hidd Family.

The Yellow Earth Continent was also in chaos.

When Levi rushed to the sea near Lion King City, he realized that the atmosphere was a little off.

From afar, Levi could hear the roar of cannon fire, the explosion of spells, and all kinds of shouts.

“There’s a war in Lion King City.” Levi became vigilant.

He asked Gustav to stop in the distance while he used a concealment spell to hide in the Leviathan’s Mouth.

Then, Leviathan mixed into some sea beasts and moved forward.

He wanted to see what was going on. He wondered how Emperor Mu and Dinos were doing.

All kinds of alarm arrays and defensive arrays were activated on the walls of Lion King City.

In the sky above the Jostar Family’s castle in the middle of the city, the battle flag embroidered with a golden lion fluttered in the wind.

On the sea opposite Lion King City, wizard ships filled with alchemy cannons were displayed. On the wizard ships hung the flag of the Black Sun.

Cannon fire filled the air, and spells soared into the sky.

The two sides were currently engaged in an intense battle on the surface of the sea.

On one side was the Golden Lion Jostar Family that was guarding the city.

On the other side was the Flame King Al Hidd Family, who had already sided with Black Sun.

Two Third-Circle Wizards were fighting in the sky. One of them was the Old Golden Lion, Lyon Jostar.

This middle-aged noble was surrounded by an earthy yellow third-circle defensive field that blocked most of the attacks.

With a thought, earth spikes appeared behind him and attacked the enemy in front of him.

Opposite him was a young man with flames burning in his eyes.

It was Flame Prince Lehman, the strongest person in the Al Hidd Family.

With a wave of his hand, the terrifying flames roasted the soil spikes and turned them into ashes.

“Old Golden Lion, your strength hasn’t improved at all. What can you use to fight me?” Lehman mocked, his expression smug and arrogant.

“Lehman, aren’t you afraid that the Star Tower will settle scores with you after you join Black Sun?” Old Golden Lion questioned.

“Settle scores? The Star Tower is also a grasshopper after autumn. How are they going to settle scores with me? Ridiculous. The boring era has ended, and the era of freedom and greatness has descended. Survival of the fittest, survival of the fittest. An old antique like you is destined to be eliminated by the new era!” Lehman sneered.

“Bullsh\*t! What freedom? Do you naively think that Black Sun Adam will give you small fries freedom after winning the war? History is a cycle. These so-called political struggles are too boring. Black Sun Adam is extremely cruel. He could murder his biological father for the sake of inheritance. How dare you work for such a person?” Old Golden Lion said.

“Nonsense. You’re stubborn. Die!” The Flame Prince’s entire body was wrapped in flames that soared into the sky. In the flames, a faint shadow of a demon that blotted out the sky and covered the sun appeared. Its wings were wrapped in lava.

“I’ll show you the power of the abyss!” Lehman was full of confidence.

His own strength was about the same as Old Golden Lion.

However, with the help of the black sun, he had already awakened the power of the Molten Mountain Demon Bat’s Abyss Blood.

With the emergence of the bloodline power, the temperature of the flames became even higher and the fire became even fiercer.

Golden Lion’s powerful defensive field began to crack, as if it could collapse at any moment.

On the other side of the battlefield, another third-circle powerhouse from the Golden Lion Clan was also fighting against the Flame Prince’s men.

This aggressive war was so unexpected.

Now, all the members of the Golden Lion Jostar Family were participating in the battle.

Even Lyon’s son, Dinos Jostar, was fighting on the battlefield.

Beside Jostar, a brawny man covered in golden fur was fighting a senior first-circle wizard with his invincible palms and the golden centipede-like monster that appeared behind him.

This was Dinos’ knight teacher, the legendary knight Emperor Mu.

Everyone was fighting because behind them was Lion King City, where they had lived for generations.

The Golden Lion Family would never let the enemy break into this city.

The attacks from Lehman became fiercer and fiercer, and the terrifying demonic power made it more and more strenuous for Lyon.

“This Lehman has the bloodline of a demon. I alone am not his match.” Golden Lion was anxious.

Just as Golden Lion was about to be taken down by Lehman, a violent wind formed in the world..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 576 - 576 Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced! (3)

576 Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It engulfed Lehman in the flames and spun with the wind.

“Old Golden Lion, I’m sorry I’m a little late.” A gentle voice sounded.

A bald wizard in a windstorm robe walked in the air. There was a war drum in his hands. With every beat of the war drum, the wind became stronger and stronger.

This was the patriarch of the Wham Family. He was also the strongest third-circle powerhouse in the Wham Family. At this moment, he had brought his ancestral third-circle Wizard Tool, the Gale Drum, to help in the battle.

This made Old Golden Lion heave a sigh of relief. If he and Clan Leader Wham joined forces, it shouldn’t be a problem to defeat Lehman.

Amidst the violent winds, Lehman turned into a ferocious flame demon. Under the enhancement of his demon bloodline, his strength soared. At the same time, he became extremely bloodthirsty.

He tore through the wind and fought one against two without fear.

Levi watched the battle between the three Third-Circle Wizards from afar and felt the terrifying power. His heart kept comparing with his current strength.

In the end, he concluded that even if he used all his trump cards, he might only be able to withstand a few moves from a Third-Circle Wizard. Otherwise, his life would be in danger.

Third-Circle Wizards had innate spells and a third-circle defensive field. Even if a knight like Levi got close to them, they would be able to deal with them easily.

Relying on the suppression of third-circle spells, Levi’s current defense would definitely not be able to hold out for long.

Therefore, from the beginning to the end, even if Old Golden Lion was about to die, Levi did not dare to help.

It was better not to participate in a battle of this level.

It was not that Levi was heartless, but he had to prioritize his own life.

In addition, Levi’s gaze was fixed on the white ape on the battlefield.

That familiar appearance was the one Levi had encountered in the mystic realm.

“As expected, this guy was subdued by Lehman.”

The blood of the giant ape was very helpful for Levi’s cultivation of the King Kong Breathing Technique. Levi had always regarded it as something in his bag.

Now that he saw it become Lehman’s mount, he was a little unhappy.

Hence, Levi was researching how to get the giant ape back.

Judging from the giant ape’s appearance, it should have been subdued by Lehman using the Spirit Binding Ring.

If Levi wanted to break this contract, either Lehman had to let it go, or… he would have to kill Lehman.

After killing a Third-Circle Wizard, Levi looked at the battle between the Third-Circle Wizards and shook his head.

“It’s too risky. Although Dinos’ father and another third-circle powerhouse are restraining him, this is still too crazy.”

“Why don’t I give it a try? In theory, I have the Iron Curtain Protection and can resist a third-circle attack. If my attack doesn’t work, I’ll escape quickly.”

Levi was in a dilemma. He wanted the Silver Frost Ice Apes, but he did not want to take the risk.

“Never mind.”

After a long hesitation, Levi gave up.

Life was too precious.

He had almost lost his rationality to his own greed.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 577 - Chapter 577: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

Chapter 577: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Saint Scorpions’ defenses were strong. They were unkillable cockroaches and could even gnaw on the defensive field.

On the other hand, the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider was extremely fast. It could also spit out spider webs to control the enemy and inject venom.

Hence, Levi would usually intentionally let them cooperate with drills.

Now that he had taken it out for an actual combat test, the effect was not bad.

They sometimes gathered and attacked together and sometimes scattered to dodge the attacks. They were well-trained, like an army of army ants on the battlefield. A First-Circle Wizard was not their match at all.

Soon, this sudden Zerg army attracted the attention of a Second-Circle Wizard from the Al Hidd Family nearby.

“Why would the Golden Lion Jostar Family have a wizard from the School of Insects?”

Alt looked at the swarm of bloodthirsty family members, his heart filled with anger and shock.

Originally, the Al Hidd Family had the upper hand. Now, with the addition of these terrifying insects, apprentice wizards or wizards fell one after another at a very fast speed.

The attacks of these swarms were purposeful and methodical.

They only attacked First-Circle Wizards and apprentice wizards. They would avoid Second-Circle Wizards.

It was not that they could not defeat the Second-Circle Wizard, but the efficiency was too low, and it was a waste of time.

To Levi, it was better to kill more apprentice wizards.

Alt also saw that behind some red spiders, there were also storage items pulled by spider webs. Their legs were paddling crazily as they sped across the sea.

This bug! It actually took the storage bag!

It was obvious that this was man-made!

“No, I have to deal with these damn bugs first.”

Alt chanted a second-circle fire spell, and high temperatures pervaded the air. A firebird that was flapping its wings took shape and charged towards the bugs.

In the next moment, the Great Black Sky Curtain tore through the air and sent Alt’s attack flying.

The Great Black Sky Curtain did not slow down. It wrapped around the unprepared Alt and brought him to the bottom of the sea.

“A third-circle Wizard Tool!” Alt was shocked.

In front of him was a burly wizard. His entire body was glowing with golden light.

It was Levi.

He let the insects deal with those weak wizards while he dealt with these Second-Circle Wizards himself.

This was such a good opportunity. He wanted to take the opportunity to make a fortune.

Alt broke free from the restraints of the Great Black Sky Curtain and quickly swam towards the sea.

He had no intention of fighting Levi at all.

What a joke. The enemy was a Second-Circle Wizard and had a third-circle Wizard Tool. Furthermore, he had obviously come prepared. How could he be a match for him?

How could Levi let him have his way?

The Great Black Sky Curtain attacked again, and the Blood Clan Touch quickly followed.

At the same time, Schinn and Tyrant surrounded him.

At this moment, Alt knew what deep despair was.

Slaughter bloomed at the bottom of the sea. Before long, Alt died a horrible death. His corpse was devoured, and his storage bag was picked up by Levi.

Levi’s eyes flickered as he continued to wander around the edge of the battlefield, taking away the lives of the weak, dark wizards.

He was covered in storage items and looked like the Elder of Beggar’s Sect.

Levi did not dare to go to the center of the battlefield. If he was discovered by the Third-Circle Wizard, he would be in danger.

At the same time.

High up in the sky.

In the end, the Flame Prince was finally at a disadvantage against the two of them.

Golden Lion used the third-circle Wizard Tool Lion King’s Sword passed down from his ancestors.

After Lehman regained his composure, he knew that it would be difficult for him to gain any advantages in this battle.

He was already very satisfied that he could fight two people alone. Next, he had time to slowly play with these two families.

Today, they were just testing the strength of their two families. From the looks of it, it was nothing much.

When his strength improved further, or if the Black Sun Steeple sent new Third-Circle Wizards to help, he was confident that he could take down these two families in one go.

With this thought in mind, Lehman used a spell to force the two third-circle powerhouses back and quickly escaped.

The Flame King Family’s wizard ship also began to retreat.

Golden Lion didn’t continue to chase after him. He didn’t have the energy to pursue him. Moreover, he shouldn’t chase after a desperate enemy. If he forced Lehman into a corner, the consequences might be even more serious.

In the distant sea area, after running for a long time, Lehman stood at the bow of the wizard ship with a gloomy expression.

At this moment, Lehman realized that the number of wizards he had brought seemed to have… decreased significantly.

“Where’s Alt?” Lehman asked.

“Lord, Alt… seems to have died in battle,” a Second-Circle Wizard said fearfully.

“How many wizards have been lost in this battle?”

“Preliminary statistics show that two Second -Circle Wizards, twelve First-Circle Wizards, and more than a hundred apprentices died in battle…” Lehman’s defense was instantly broken, and he flew into a rage.

“How is that possible? We clearly have the advantage!”

“Lord, a wizard saw a powerhouse from the School of Insects outside of the intelligence. He used thousands of Zergs to attack us in the chaos. He might be a helper invited by Golden Lion.”

“D\* \*n it! A bunch of trash. I can fight two people alone! There are so many of you, but you can actually lose so many wizards. All of you are good-for-nothings!” Lehman vented his anger on the sea.

“Investigate. It’s rare to see experts from the School of Insects. There aren’t many of them in the Endless Sea. It’s impossible for a wizard from the School of Insects to appear for no reason.”

When the battlefield returned to calm, the Golden Lion Family was cleaning up the battlefield.

Levi had already packed up his spoils of war and hurried over.

He saw the tired Dinos and Emperor Mu.

“Emperor Mu, what’s going on?” Levi asked.

Emperor Mu was pleasantly surprised to see Levi. He was now covered in wounds and panted as he said, “We were attacked by the Flame King family just now, but we’ve already forced them back..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 578 - Chapter 578: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

Chapter 578: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

(5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Sir Levi, you’re back. It’s been a long time. How’s the situation in Riptide City?” Dinos asked.

“I’m doing okay over there. I took a leave of absence and came back to check on things,” Levi said.

From the looks of it, Emperor Mu and Dinos had improved, but compared to Levi, it was equivalent to no improvement.

After not seeing him for so long, he was still a high-level apprentice wizard.

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

Due to the outbreak of the war between the dark and righteous wizards, his plan to go to the Realm of Life was ruined.

Now that Levi had almost mastered breaking through the shackles of the legendary realm, Emperor Mu did not need to go to the Realm of Life.

Moreover, the Lush Forest Witch was a third-circle powerhouse of the Life School of Thought in the secret realm of the giant tree. If Emperor Mu still wanted to join the Life School of Thought, Levi could introduce him.

Relying on the Golden Spine Bone and the two legendary breathing techniques, Emperor Mu was as strong as a senior first-circle wizard.

Dinos, on the other hand, was only one step away from the legendary realm. He had reached the level of Emperor Mu when he was in the human world.

Levi helped to clean up the mess and was invited by the Golden Lion Jostar Family to his house as a guest.

He came to the Yellow Earth Continent mainly for the Three-horned Dragon King and the Silver Frost Ice Ape.

Now, there was no way to obtain either creature. Levi felt depressed.

He went to the Golden Lion Jostar Family to find out more about the Flame King Family.

He was preparing for his revenge in the future.

Whale Song Island, Flame King Clan.

These two organizations would definitely settle scores with Levi when he advanced to the third-circle in the future.

Levi bought some materials at a low price in Lion King City before he left and returned to Area 9.

After placing Gustav and Leviathan on the Black Fire Island, Gustav would take care of the house. With Levi’s array, the probability of the Black Fire Island being stolen was low.

After preparing the secret medicine, he rushed to Bass Island and took the wizard airship back to Riptide City.

He had gained a lot from this trip home.

When Huffman heard that Levi was back, he called Levi to his place alone. After some communication, Levi learned that there was a new potion that Levi needed to refine.

In the two months that Levi was not around, Huffman’s performance had fallen.

This made Huffman lose his appetite. The days when Levi, an excellent employee who worked hard without complaints, was not around were too unbearable.

This new potion formula was Blood Healing Potion, a second-circle potion that could quickly heal injuries.

After Levi obtained it, he mastered it not long after and began a large number ot rennement missions.

With such a potion, the low-level combat wizards at the frontlines could quickly recover from non-fatal injuries.

Days passed in Riptide City.

Levi returned to Pharmacy and cultivated. Occasionally, he would go to the Tower of Merit to see if the Greenfield Immortal House had been sold.

In addition, Levi had also finished counting the spoils of war from the last dark wizard hunt.

The second-circle Wizard Tool came from the second-circle dark wizard he killed.

In addition, there were five First-Circle Wizard Tools, as well as various spell books, cultivation materials, a large number of Aether Stones, and so on.

Levi categorized these spoils of war and kept the useful ones for himself. The useless ones were quietly disposed of in Riptide City.

In the end, he obtained 30,000 Aether Stones. Including Levi’s previous savings, the Aether Stones broke through the 70,000 mark.

This should be a huge sum of money many Second-Circle Wizards could not imagine.

Levi suddenly felt that Minnie Miaomiao House was not that expensive anymore.

“Murder and arson are the fastest way to earn money.” Levi sighed in his heart.

However, there were not many such good opportunities.

It was impossible for him to go and reap the benefits every time there was a war. If he did, he would fail sooner or later.

As a result, time passed quickly.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1044, Month of Beginning.

Year 9 of the Great Expedition.

The battle group led by Deep Blue Sage Luther also arrived at the Myriad Machine Plane.

Levi prayed for the Tower Master in his heart, hoping that he and his lover could return victorious.

After nearly ten years of traveling in Sky City, the Great Expedition had just begun. What followed was a long and endless war.

The situation of the internal war in the Wizard World was not optimistic either.

The flames of war continued to spread across many Realms of the Unbelievers, but there were no signs of stopping. Instead, it became more and more intense.

In the sixth warzone of the inner sea region, in the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory, the ninth-circle Grand Wizard was still guarding the Abyss Well, waiting for the Legendary Wizard to destroy it.

However, as the Thousand-Eyed Demon King disappeared, the demonic aura in the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory gradually thinned.

In addition, the demon-hunting work was carried out in an orderly manner.

He believed that as long as the Abyss Well was destroyed, without the support of the Abyss Lord, it was only a matter of time before the monsters in this area were wiped out.

As Levi’s Proficiency increased bit by bit, his cultivation also changed every day.

As for knights…

With the support of the high-quality secret medicine made from Gustav’s blood, the cultivation speed of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique increased significantly.

Levi felt that he could reach level 13 in two to three years.

Other than that, the other breathing techniques had also improved.

Especially those breathing techniques that he had obtained in the human world. The slowest one had also cultivated to level 9, and the fastest one was the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique. It was already not far from the maximum of level 11.

The Gray Destruction Cross Slash was directly cultivated to the maximum of level 7 by Levi, giving birth to the final Special Effect Gray Destruction Power.

This also meant that Levi had cultivated his sword skill to the extreme after the Golden Cross Slash.

However, the Gray Destruction and the gold could not be fused, which disappointed Levi..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 579 - Chapter 579: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

Chapter 579: Aether Stones! Nameless Thousand-faced!

(6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As for wizards, Levi’s spiritual power had already reached 56 points.

In the past period of time, he had obtained the formula for the second-circle meditation supplementary potion from Huffman as he wished and officially began the refinement of the meditation supplementary potion.

Now, among the pharmacists under Huffman, there were very few

Second-Circle Pharmacists who were qualified to refine this potion.

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

Usually, it was personally refined by Third -Circle Pharmacists like Huffman.

Because meditation supplementary potion materials were relatively precious, the military could only hand these materials to more confident wizards to refine. Otherwise, the failure rate would be too high, and the military would feel heartache.

With the military’s supply of materials, Levi’s Pharmacy experience increased rapidly.

Before long, it was accompanied by level 10 Pharmacy.

Levi’s Pharmacy level had already reached the level of a second-circle senior pharmacist, officially surpassing Grimm.

The success rate of the meditation supplementary potion was more than 80%.

This way, other than the potions that he had submitted, Levi could still use one or two of them.

It was completely enough for his daily cultivation.

With a stable channel for meditation supplementary potions, Levi’s cultivation speed was guaranteed.

Levi had just advanced to the second-circle a few years ago, but his spiritual force had increased by five points. This speed could not be said to be fast.

From the looks of it, he could become a second-circle senior wizard before Levi turned 60.

Then, before the age of 70, he would reach the limit of a second-circle senior wizard and prepare to advance to the third-circle.

All of this could not be done without the support of the elemental affinity Special Effect brought about by the Knight Breathing Technique.

Levi’s theoretical idea of knights and wizards helping each other back then was successfully put into practice, and reality proved that it was practical.

Now, the two paths of knight cultivation and wizard cultivation were progressing in an orderly manner.

The Proficiency of the second-ring spells that he had mastered before was also slowly increasing. This was all painstaking work, so Levi was not in a hurry.

At the same time, Levi also began to look for second-circle defensive spells that were suitable for him as his defensive field.

He now had 60,000 merit points, so he could completely afford to buy a top-notch second -circle defensive spell.

After mastering the second-circle defensive field, Levi planned to start his own experiments on spell synthesis.

If the path of spell synthesis could work, in the future, he would try not to waste money if he could avoid buying spells. He would just use low-level spells and synthesize them.

In the past, Levi never left the city. He stayed at home all day to concoct potions.

Among the Three Swordsmen, Tommen had also successfully advanced to become a second-circle pharmacist and a Second-Circle Wizard. It could be said to be a double blessing.

This also meant that Huffman had another general under him.

Huffman’s performance was improving year by year.

The huge reward that originally belonged to him was beyond his reach. This made a supervisor in the Upper Riptide extremely anxious.

In a luxurious mansion in Upper Riptide.

A handsome and tall Third-Circle Wizard in a white robe was walking around his house. As he listened to his subordinate’s report, his expression became even uglier.

This was one of the five supervisors of the Tower of Pharmacists, Healing Hands Rex.

“Huffman, this little dwarf, entered the Tower of Pharmacists as an unaffiliated cultivator, but he can actually ride on top of me, Rex. Now, many people in my family are gossiping about me behind my back, saying that I’ve wasted my family’s cultivation and can’t even compare to an unaffiliated cultivator.”

Rex’s wizard family was the Fifth-Circle Wizard family in the inner sea region, the Thunder Dragon Family.

This was a wizard family that was very rare in the Endless Sea. They were mainly from the Lightning School of Thought.

The Thunder Dragon Family had a huge business. At that time, in order to develop the family’s status and connections in Riptide City,

This family had paid a considerable price to let their family’s fifth-circle expert, Thunder Spear Sorrett, defeat many competitors and enter Riptide City as the deputy commander.

Then, he arranged for Rex to be the supervisor of the Tower of Pharmacists.

Relying on the power and status of supervisor Rex and deputy commander-in-chief.

The Thunder Dragon Family had also made a lot of money and was constantly taking root in the inner ring sea.

But over the years, with the rise of Huffman, Rex’s position as the top supervisor of the Tower of Pharmacists had been seriously threatened.

His family was very dissatisfied with his performance over the years, which put a lot of pressure on Rex.

“Lord, there’s no need to be angry. The reason why Huffman rose to prominence was purely because of luck. He has accepted several good pharmacists over the years.

Just Grimm and Levi alone had increased Huffman’s mission completion target by 8%.

“Especially that Minotaur Levi. He’s very talented in Pharmacy and his efficiency is very high. He’s now the treasure of Huffman. It looks like he wants Levi to be his successor,” an assistant said.

“Of course I know. The problem is, how do we solve it? I sent Old MO to deal with him, but he came back safe and sound. There’s still no news of Old Mo. He probably died in his hands. Levi hid his strength. He’s definitely not as innocent and honest as he looks!” Rex said.

“Lord, in my opinion, since Levi is not out of the city, if we want to get rid of Levi without anyone knowing, perhaps we can ask Lord Thunder Spear to move his fingers and get rid of a mere Second-Circle Pharmacist. Wouldn’t it be easy?” The assistant suggested.

“Do I have to trouble Thunder Spear for such a trivial matter? Do you think I’m not embarrassing enough?” Rex frowned.

“This is also for the benefit of the Thunder Dragon Family. Thunder Spear shouldn’t refuse, right?”

“No, the second-in-command of Riptide City is about to be transferred out of the position of commander-in-chief. Next, we have to choose the official positions from the two deputy commanders. If we let Thunder Spear take action at this time, if we don’t deal with it properly and expose it to our competitors, our family’s efforts will be wasted. This method is not appropriate. We have to think of a solution ourselves,” Rex said.

“By the way, I remember that Old MO said that he had a teacher called Nameless Thousand-faced. He was the boss of an assassin organization and claimed that he had enough money to kill even Third-Circle Wizards. He should be quite strong. Take Old Mo’s token and ask him for help. I don’t believe that he can’t deal with a pharmacist.” Rex seemed to have remembered something and asked quickly.

“Boss, that Nameless Thousand-faced is very expensive…”

“It’s fine. Go and invite him. It’s just money. I have plenty of it. If possible, I’d like to hire him as my personal assassin and reach a long-term cooperation to clear some obstacles for me,” Rex said.

“Alright, Boss, I’ll give it a try. That Nameless Thousand-faced has a strange personality. I’m not sure if I can invite him.”

“Just go and do it. If you can’t do it, think of another way.”

Rex gradually calmed down as he watched his subordinates leave.

When Thunder Spear election was successful, other than the couple who were busy cultivating in seclusion to break through to the seven-circle, the Thunder Dragon Family would be in control of Riptide City..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 580 - Chapter 580: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (1)

Chapter 580: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1044, Month of Grass.

At the port of Riptide City, demon-hunting wizards were fully armed and followed the wizard airship to the Demon Domain to eliminate demons.

A wizard airship from the inner sea region slowly descended and landed at the port.

From within, a wizard wearing black leather armor and carrying a black longsword on his back walked down.

“Riptide City, I haven’t been here in a long time.”

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

This wizard looked middle-aged and had an ordinary face that no one could remember. He was the kind of person who would automatically be ignored when he stood in the crowd.

“The target this time is a Second-Circle Wizard. From the intelligence, he seems to be from the human world too. Moreover, he’s only 54 years old. He’s so young, but he’s already stepped into the second-circle. He must be outstanding. ”

The middle-aged wizard muttered in his heart.

Of course, what he looked forward to the most was that the target of this operation was also a legendary knight.

“A knight, what an ancient memory.” The middle-aged wizard sighed.

He was Nameless Thousand-faced, Old MO’s teacher, and Old MO’s leader in the human world.

The founder of the Bird of Death’s Voice, the most mysterious of the seven legendary knights, the Thousand Faced Knight, Nameless.

The wine in the Shining Tavern was Nameless Rum.

He should be the Legendary knight who nad lived the longest among the seven knights. Even Blood Knight Brad was inferior to him.

It was not because the Thousand Faced Knight’s cultivation was high, but because he was half a longevity species.

A hybrid born from the union of the Elves’ Dark Elves and humans.

The Dark Elves.

This was a race of elves that had lived underground on Pandora Plane for a long time. Their long shadow life made the Dark Elves good at stealth and hunting.

They were natural assassins, and the Thousand Faced Knight was the only descendant of the dark elf bloodline who survived the plane convergence.

His father was a dark elf, and his mother was a human grand knight.

Generally speaking, it was very difficult for elves to have descendants with humans. It could be said to be an extremely rare situation like the Thousand Faced Knight.

In any case, he perfectly inherited the strengths of his parents and became a legendary knight.

Later on, he established the Bird of Death’s Voice and earned the money of the great nobles in the mortal world, turning the world upside down.

He had come into contact with many legendary knights in the human world. After exchanging blows and sparring with them, he had undoubtedly won in the end.

However, to the Thousand Faced Knight, who had a long lifespan, this did not give him any sense of accomplishment.

He came to the Wizard World and relied on his Dark Elf talent to become a wizard of the School of Shadows. Old MO came here with him.

He established a small assassination organization and struggled to survive in the Wizard World by accepting assassination missions.

Old MO was once a member of his organization. Unfortunately, he died in an assassination mission a few years ago.

Originally, the Thousand Faced Knight wanted to stop.

When he arrived at the Wizard World, he realized that everyone there was talented.

With his current strength, it was still alright in the outer ring, but in the Inner Circle Area, it was barely enough.

It was very risky to carry out an assassination mission here. If he was not careful, he would fail like Old Mo.

However, this client had given him too much money.

In the city.

In the mansion in the Upper Riptide.

The Thousand Faced Knight met his client, Healing Hands Rex. “Please have a seat,” Rex said with a smile. “May I know your name, sir?” “Just call me Thousand Faced,” the Thousand Faced Knight said calmly.

“How confident are you about this operation, Sir Thousand Face?” Rex asked.

“70% ” The Thousand Faced Knight said directly.

“So low?” Rex frowned.

“If I said I was 100% sure, would you believe me?” The Thousand Faced Knight asked.

“I don’t believe it.” Rex choked, thinking that the Thousand Faced Knight was indeed weird.

“Isn’t that great? No one can guarantee a 100% success rate in an assassination, especially in Riptide City.

“I will do my best. As long as the other party gives me a chance, I will do my best to kill him,” the Thousand Faced Knight said.

After signing the agreement with Rex, the Thousand Faced Knight put away the generous deposit and left expressionlessly.

After the Thousand Faced Knight left, Rex snorted. “Why are you putting on airs wnen you’re just a stmKY Killer trom tne numan world(”

For a wizard born in the Wizard World like Rex, seeing the wizards who entered the Wizard World in the human world was like seeing a small town as a question-maker.

Such a person might have some ability and perseverance. In the human world, he was even more favored by the heavens and was the strongest person respected by everyone.

However, in the Wizard World, where resources and background were needed, he was a stinky fish seller!

“Lord… that’s his personality,” the subordinate beside him said helplessly. “However, the Thousand Faced Knight is quite reliable. He won’t accept missions that exceed his ability or that he doesn’t feel confident in. As long as he accepts them, he basically has a 100% success rate.”

“I hope so. After spending so much effort and taking so much money from me, he can’t even do such a small thing. I don’t think he needs to continue being an assassin.” Rex sneered.

Middle Riptide Number 81.

This was a mansion near Levi’s mansion.

On this day, a new tenant moved into Number 81.

The middle-aged tenant looked at the wizard tower next door, which was always closed.

“Next, we will be neighbors,” the Thousand Faced Knight muttered to himself..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 581 - Chapter 581: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (2)

Chapter 581: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He naturally did not dare to make a move here. After all, this place was too close to the Tower of Pharmacists.

There was a fifth-circle expert and two fourth-circle experts in the Tower of Pharmacists.

Therefore, he decided to stay for the time being. He planned to get to know Levi first and find an opportunity to lure him out of the city and kill him. Then, he would take the commission and leave Riptide City.

In terms of patience, the Thousand Faced Knight believed that not many people in Riptide City could compare to him.

After all, he had a relatively long lifespan as capital, while those low-ranked Magi with short lives had to race against time.

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

And next door.

In Levi’s mansion.

Levi, who was cultivating, opened his eyes.

He looked at the hairs on his arms.

“Damn it, who wants to harm me again? Are you done?”

During this period of time, he felt that there was a faint hostility watching him.

Now, this hostility seemed to be getting more and more obvious.

According to Levi’s previous experience, this situation usually meant that the person who was hostile to him was very close to him.

Thinking of this, Levi opened the window and scanned the surroundings of his mansion.

At the same time, he entered the Intuition state in a small area.

He tried his best not to provoke the big shots in the city and see if there were any suspicious figures sneaking around.

Ultimately, Levi turned his attention to Number 81 next door.

Because the distance was very close, Levi could basically confirm that the hostility came from here.

“Who lives in Number 81?” Levi asked, alarmed.

He was really unlucky.

He had worked hard to sell medicine. He did not steal or rob. He worked diligently for his boss. In the end, the damn mastermind did not mess with his boss but him.

He was really angry.

You can bully workers as you please, right?

Was beating up workers not human? There was no human rights!

Levi calmed down. Fortunately, he had Spider Sensing.

Otherwise, he might not even know that such a powerful enemy was hiding next door.

“There’s no hurry. Since the other party didn’t make a move, it means that he doesn’t dare to make a move in the city, or rather, he doesn’t dare to make a move near the Tower of Pharmacists. It seems that I was right to rent the house here back then.” Levi analyzed in his heart.

Because there was also an array next door that isolated aura and Perception, Levi could not determine the other party’s strength.

He could only deduce from the Spider Sensing that the other party was at least a second-circle senior or even a third-circle…

For the rest of the day, Levi led a normal life, seemingly oblivious to the fact that someone was trying to harm her.

When he left the house, Levi also discovered a middle-aged wizard watering the herbs planted on the balcony on the second floor of the wizard tower next door.

As if sensing Levi’s gaze, the middle-aged wizard revealed a kind smile.

Levi returned the smile and went to the Tower of Pharmacists.

Looking at Levi’s back view, the Thousand Faced Knight chuckled in his heart.

“The kind and diligent Sir Levi still doesn’t know that there’s a ferocious beast living next door to him. However, from his performance, he does have the foundation of a knight. The information is not wrong.” The Thousand Faced Knight analyzed calmly.

Judging from the information, other than being in the limelight because of the legendary knight when he first entered the Wizard World, Levi was mostly unknown.

After coming to Riptide City to serve, he spent all day at home brewing potions and earning merit points.

Levi was indeed a very hardworking person.

Even though the Thousand Faced Knight was Levi’s enemy, he had to admit that Levi was working too hard!

There was no lack of hardworking people in the Wizard World, but it was rare for someone to reach Levi’s level.

There were no social activities or entertainment activities. He did not even have a partner!

Wasn’t such a person tired of living, just like the alchemical creatures?

‘What a pity. If he wasn’t an enemy, I’d be interested in getting to know someone like him.”

The Thousand Faced Knight muttered to himself as he leisurely cleaned his house and watered the flowers, looking like a middle-aged man full of life.

Tower of Pharmacists.

After Levi handed in the mission, Huffman looked at Levi and asked, “Is there anything else?”

“Lord Huffman, we can’t do anything in Riptide City, right?” Levi asked.

“What’s wrong?” Huffman looked up with a grave expression.

“Nothing. I just feel that someone has been following me recently. It’s as if someone is trying to harm me,” Levi said jokingly.

He was now Huffman’s number-one employee. Huffman treated him very well, so Levi often chatted with Huffman now.

There were some questions that he would ask directly.

As far as Huffman was concerned, he had no evil intentions other than greed. The problem was greed. Who wouldn’t be greedy?

In comparison, Levi was more greedy, but he did not have the ability.

Since Huffman was relatively reliable, Levi would be a fool not to use him.

Therefore, he changed his words, hoping to let Huffman know about his situation indirectly and see if he could come up with any solutions.

“Who followed you?” Huffman asked coldly.

“I’m not sure yet. I’m not sure if he’s following me. I just feel a little uneasy,” Levi said.

“It must be Rex,” Huffman said sternly..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 582 - Chapter 582: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (3)

Chapter 582: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Lord Rex? Why would he do that?” Levi asked knowingly.

“Because he did the same to me,” Huffman recalled the past, but his short body

exuded a fierce aura, like a little demon in the abyss.

Huffman talked about the past.

Levi could not help but sympathize with Huffman.

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

That was because Huffman back then was basically the same as him now.

People like them, who had no background, would be schemed against and retaliated against by Rex if they touched his interests.

However, Huffman had successfully endured it. He had also worked hard like Levi and finally became a Third-Circle Pharmacist, obtaining his current status.

“Do you want me to tell the Tower Master about this?” Huffman asked.

“Forget it. Let’s not alarm the Tower Master. Besides, I don’t have any evidence. It’s just a wild guess. The truth might not be what we think. Thank you for your kindness, Lord Huffman,” Levi said.

Halfman nodded. “Indeed.”

Huffman hesitated for a moment before finally taking out a scroll from his storage bag.

“This is a third-circle spell scroll. It’s very precious. I originally made it for my future son, but considering that I don’t have a wife yet, I’ll let you use it first. You’ve worked diligently for so many years, so it’s worth this Third-Circle spell scroll,” Huffman said.

Levi was overjoyed and looked grateful.

“Thank you, Lord Huffman! I’ll work harder on Pharmacy!”

He took the scroll respectfully and hurriedly promised.

When he returned home, Levi took out the scroll Huffman had given him and was delighted.

This was a pleasant surprise.

This third-circle spell scroll was so precious that if it was in the Tower of Merit, it would cost tens of thousands of merit points.

Most importantly, spell scrolls were always in short supply at the Merit Shop. They would be exchanged as soon as they were put on the shelves.

After all, this was a weapon that any wizard could use to fight above their level. There were no side effects. For some rich low-level wizards who needed to frequently carry out dangerous missions, this was undoubtedly a life-saving weapon.

Levi had to admit it.

Huffman was too generous today. He was not a qualified capitalist!

It was obvious that Huffman was also panicking.

He was also worried that Levi would really be killed by Rex.

The problem was that even though he knew Rex was playing dirty, Huffman had no countermeasures.

Right now, he could only barely protect himself. He was still far from fighting Rex and the Thunder Dragon Family behind him.

Even if he went to complain, who would believe him and Levi without evidence?

It was even possible that the superior who was supposed to seek justice for you was Rex’s man.

If you went to complain, you would be courting death.

This was the stark reality.

Levi was satisfied that Huffman had gone this far.

Such a boss was a qualified boss!

The spell scroll that Haffman gave Levi was an attack spell.

The third-circle spell—Ice Finger!

It could condense a terrifying ice attack. Under the Ice Finger, Second-Circle Wizards basically had a slim chance of survival. Third-Circle Wizards, if they were not prepared, might also be seriously injured.

This was the most powerful spell that Huffman, a Third-Circle Wizard, had

With this third -circle spell scroll, the uneasiness in Levi’s heart was somewhat removed.

However, this was not enough.

He was not sure when the enemy would attack him.

He wanted to increase his strength as much as possible before that.

“First, master the second-circle defensive field. Second, cultivate the Golden Snake to level 13 as soon as possible. Third, cultivate the Black Devil Blade liver to level 6.”

Levi had thought of these three as the fastest way to improve his strength.

There was no need to mention the defensive field. With an additional layer of defense, Levi would be safer. Stacked Armor Style would never be wrong. As for the Golden Snake and the Black Devil Blade, they were not far from advancing.

These two skills could greatly increase his strength and might even allow him to fight against a Third-Circle Wizard.

Early in the morning.

Levi got up and hurried to the Tower of Merit. He spent 8,000 merit points there in exchange for a top-notch second -circle defensive spell.

Second -circle spell, Earth Spirit Shield.

This was a spell of the Earth School of Thought. Its defense was strong and had the level of a Grade A defense.

And Levi’s Underground Fire Dominator.

When Levi cultivated to the limit, his actual defense level should be A+ or even

s.

Once it reached the Grade S standard, it meant that this second-ring spell was almost at the level of a third-circle defensive spell.

After obtaining the spell, Levi began to construct a spell defense model and cultivate it step by step.

Time passed day by day.

In the blink of an eye.

Three months had passed.

Levi realized that the neighbor who was hostile to him had not only not attacked him.

Occasionally, when they brushed past each other, they would even greet him amicably. If not for Spider Sensing, Levi might really have thought that they were good neighbors.

Levi decided to play along. He would stall for as long as he could.

He pretended not to know anything and continued to socialize with his friendly neighbor.

In the dark, they were crazily cultivating spells and breathing techniques.

Through chatting, he also learned that this neighbor’s name was Will, and he was a Second-Circle Wizard.

Of course, this was definitely the other party’s fake name. Levi did not know who his actual identity was.

Unless he had the ability to lock onto his true identity through his membership number..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 583 - Chapter 583: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (4)

Chapter 583: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Today, Levi’s spell model was completed. He had successfully mastered his

fourth second-ring spell.

He also solidified it into his second-circle defensive field. This way, Levi’s defense would have an additional layer of protection.

Earth Spirit Shield, Golden Snake Scales, King Kong Rock Body, and Ashen Entanglement formed Levi’s layered defense system.

In addition, Levi’s Jade Dragon Breathing Technique had also cultivated to the Maximum of level 11.

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

As he had expected, after level 11 of the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique, the supernatural organs that were born were related to poison. In Levi’s body, where the blood sac was, a new sac grew.

Inside the sac was a pool of dark green poison.

These poisonous ingredients were mainly the Saint Scorpions and the Red -Faced Sea Ghost Spider. They assisted other poisons and eventually gathered into Levi’s venom.

He bought a living sea beast and tried it out. A first-circle sea beast couldn’t withstand his venom at all.

He would die from the poison in a few minutes. Even if he was a second-circle cultivator, he would not be completely immune to it and would definitely be affected.

If a wizard did not master antidote spells and potions or did not have a strong enough physique, there was a high chance that they would be poisoned.

“It’s still not enough. I have to collect more poisons and refine myself into an ultimate poison.” Levi’s heart was cold.

His Vampire Touch had now become Levi’s organ for injecting venom. He could rely on the long-range attacks of the Vampire Touch to inject venom into his enemies like a poisonous snake.

Levi struck while the iron was hot and broke the limit of the Jade Dragon

Breathing Technique. He wanted to cultivate the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique and the Blood Beast Breathing Technique to the same level at the same time and mutate them.

Now, it was just a matter of time.

While Levi was cultivating, the Thousand Faced Knight was not in a hurry.

He didn’t seem to be in a hurry at all, which displeased Rex. He called the Thousand Faced Knight over.

“Why haven’t you done anything yet?” Rex asked.

“It’s not the best time yet. I’m getting along with Levi now. When we’re close enough and gain Levi’s trust, I’ll lure him to a suitable place and kill him,” the Thousand Faced Knight said.

“You’d better be serious!” Rex said.

“Are you doubting my professional ability? In order to assassinate a Fourth-Circle Wizard from a high-level wizard organization, I worked as his assistant for 15 years. In the end, I tricked him into an ancient ruin and used the array traps of the ancient ruin to assassinate him effortlessly.” The Thousand Faced Knight sneered.

His true strength was actually only at the level of an ordinary third-circle wizard, but he had used his patience and wisdom to kill a Fourth-Circle Wizard. This was not something that any killer could do.

A fourth-circle wizard was an expert who dominated an area in the entire Endless Sea.

“You…” Rex didn’t know what to say. After all, he could only place his hopes on Thousand Face.

This assassin was really free. He could actually be a spy for fifteen years.

To the Thousand Faced Knight, he lacked everything except time.

Therefore, in his opinion, it was very normal to spend a few years undercover and kill the enemy.

No matter how talented Levi was, it was impossible for him to become a Third-Circle Wizard in ten years, right?

Since it couldn’t, the Thousand Faced Knight could slowly think of a way to lure it out of the citv and kill it in the next ten vears.

As for how to trick Levi out of the city, there were too many ways for the Thousand Faced Knight.

Heavenly treasures, ancient ruins, secret realm exploration…

These were all temptations that wizards could not resist!

How could Levi not be tempted?

In the end, Rex had no choice but to let Thousand Face go back.

He had a feeling that if this continued, something unexpected would happen.

In the end, he decided to pay a price to get his family to send a wizard death warrior over.

The so-called sacrificial soldiers were the kind of people who had been nurtured by the wizard organization with secret techniques since they were young. For the sake of the wizard organization, they could die without hesitation. Such people were absolutely loyal and reliable, and they would not betray their families.

Of course, the price of nurturing a death warrior was very high.

Therefore, Rex was not sure if he could transfer the death warriors from there with his already worrying status in the family.

He could only say that he would give it a try.

As long as he continued to stabilize his position as the supervisor, he could earn back these costs in the future.

Most importantly, if he wanted to become a Deputy Tower Master in the future, he would have to rely on these achievements.

The military only recognized results.

After returning home, the Thousand Faced Knight continued his plan to get along with Levi.

He felt that his relationship with Levi was getting better and better, and Levi’s guard against him was getting lower and lower. Every day, Levi would open the window and take the initiative to greet the Thousand Faced Knight.

This meant that Levi had him in his heart! Levi had already treated him as his good neighbor.

The Thousand Faced Knight took the opportunity to get closer to Levi and decided to ask Levi out of the city.

He had also thought of a reason. He would say he had found an injured level 3 demon in the wild, the Horned Demon.

If Levi cooperated with him to hunt, they could sell the demon’s precious horn and split it equally.

In Levi’s Mansion.

The Thousand Faced Knight knocked on the door and shouted, “Sir Levi, I have something to discuss with you.”

“Sir Will, what is it? Come in and talk.” Levi smiled..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 584 - Chapter 584: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (5)

Chapter 584: Level 6 Black Devil Blade! Sword Control? (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He wasn’t panicking. His home was so close to the Tower of Pharmacists.

If the other party suddenly attacked, with his ability, he would definitely be able to deal with it for a period of time. It would be enough for him to last until the experts of the Tower of Pharmacists were alerted.

The commotion of their battle could not be hidden from the experts in the city. At that time, someone would naturally interfere.

At nome, Levi served Will tea. Will aranK It ana said, “51r Levi, 1 won’t Keep you in suspense. I wonder if you’ve heard of horned demons?”

Levi’s expression changed. “Oh, I’ve heard of it. I’m a pharmacist. The powder ground from Horned Demon’s horn can be used to refine medicine.”

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

The Thousand Faced Knight nodded. “Indeed, horned demons’ horns are very precious. To be honest, when I was carrying out a demon-hunting mission in the wild recently, I found an injured level 3 horned demon…”

“It’s level 3?” Levi was shocked.

“That’s right. The horn of a level 3 horned demon is worth at least 20,000 Aether Stones. If it’s refined into a potion, its value can be multiplied by several times!” Seeing that Levi seemed to be moved, the Thousand Faced Knight knew that the time was coming.

Unexpectedly, after less than half a year of undercover work, he had already taken down Levi.

“It’s difficult for me to deal with that cunning horned demon alone. If you can help me, after this matter is done, we’ll split the horned demon’s spoils equally. I can also see that your true strength is not weak,” the Thousand Faced Knight said with a sincere expression.

Levi looked like he was in a dilemma. Then, he smiled bitterly and sighed. “I really can’t leave recently. The potion missions during this period of time are too much. It’s a pity that I can’t go with you.”

Upon hearing this, the Thousand Faced Knight’s expression did not change.

Instead, he said regretfully, “In that case, you can go about your business first. I’ll follow that horned demon first. If you’re free, you can look for me. How about that?”

Levi nodded. “That’s great. Thank you. I really need money now.”

“Since that’s the case, I won’t disturb you anymore. Go ahead and do your work. Come to my place when you’re free,” the Thousand Faced Knight said.

“Take care, I won’t see you out,” Levi said.

After Wizard Will left, Levi closed the door and his expression gradually turned cold.

“Trying to lure me out before harming me? To think that he could think of such an old-fashioned move. I might as well beat him at his own game and stall for a while. When I’m strong enough, I’ll play with you and catch the mastermind.” Levi already had a plan in mind.

With his current strength, he should not be a match for Will. After he developed for a year or two and the Golden Snake and Black Devil Blade broke through, there would basically be no problem.

However, considering that there might be even stronger enemies lying in ambush outside the city, Levi felt that it was better to stay alive for as long as possible and raise his strength to the limit before making plans.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1044, Month of Winter.

In the blink of an eye, half a year had passed.

Will still kept in touch with Levi. He even said things like “When I go out and rely on friends, I like to make friends with people like Levi.”

Levi naturally played along with Will and secretly cultivated crazily.

Finally, Levi’s Black Devil Blade reached level 6 first.

Levi—

Black Devil Blade: Level 6 (1/40,000)

“I can still cultivate. Could it be that this Black Devil Blade can cultivate endlessly? Is there no end to it?” Levi was filled with doubts. This was just a skill obtained in the mortal world.

At first, Levi didn’t pay much attention.

From the looks of it, this skill was not simple.

Behind Levi, a behemoth that was nearly nine meters tall was sitting cross-legged in the wizard tower. It was covered in golden scales and had a blood-colored ribbon wrapped around its back.

Even though he was sitting, this guy’s head was still on the ceiling of Levi’s wizard tower.

If not for the array that isolated the aura, the appearance of such a terrifying evil spirit would have immediately attracted a lot of attention.

After level 6 of the Black Devil Blade, the Nine Swords Asura evil spirit was even larger, a full nine meters tall. This meant that Levi’s physical fitness and strength had increased in all aspects.

This made Levi have the urge to compete with a third -circle expert. The feeling of arrogance brought about by the increase in strength was indeed very intoxicating.

Apart from that, the colors on the Nine Swords Asura’s body were even richer.

The golden scales were clearly the external manifestation of the Golden Snake’s power, while the blood-colored ribbon was the manifestation of the Blood Beast’s power.

Other than that, the red flames burning around the golden scales were the manifestation of Red Lotus’ power.

The bloodline power born from any breathing technique that advanced to level 12 could appear on the Nine Swords Asura and show different characteristics.

Moreover, with a thought from Levi, the nine Crimson Flame Longswords left Asura’s hand and circled the inside of the wizard tower. They kept spinning and circling before finally flying back into the Asura’s hand, Levi was excited.

Was this the legendary sword control technique?

“This Nine Swords Asura is incompatible with the style of this Wizard World.”

Levi sighed in his heart.

It seemed that the Asura was running in the direction of Xianxia.

Levi had a feeling that with his current mental strength, these nine swords could only fly a few miles at most. If they went any further, they might not be able to return.

No matter what, this was the first step on the path of sword control..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 585 - Chapter 585: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (1)

Chapter 585: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After studying the ability of the Nine Swords Asura, Levi pondered for a moment and said, “It’s no longer appropriate to call the current Nine Swords Asura evil spirit an evil spirit. To be more precise, it should be called the Bloodline Dharma Body.”

What was a Bloodline Dharma Body?

He used his spiritual force and bloodline power to gather a supreme Dharma Idol that transcended his body and mind.

In Levi’s opinion, the concept that corresponded to the Bloodline Dharma Body was the Bloodline True Form.

The true form of the bloodline was the true body manifested by Levi’s various inhuman characteristics.

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

The Bloodline Dharma Body was an illusory body condensed from the power of bloodline and spiritual force.

“The Black Devil Blade has a lofty intention. Even a legendary knight can’t create such a heaven-defying technique.”

‘Who created this technique? It’s not the Black Knight, and it’s most likely not the Thousand Faced Knight, Nameless. Nameless might be higher than the other six knights, but it’s impossible for him to create such a profound technique. ”

“The creator of this Black Devil Blade is too ambitious. He’s going to create a new bloodline Dharmakaya apart from knights and wizards. Perhaps even the creator never thought that someone would really cultivate this technique to my level.”

Levi felt the growing power in his body.

Now that the Black Devil Blade was at level 6, all that was left was the level 13 Golden Snake.

Moreover, Levi now had 80,000 merit points. He was getting closer to the goal of 100,000 merit points. Soon, he could buy a house for Leviathan and the others.

This was faster than he had expected. Every time he refined a second-circle potion, the merit points he would receive were not much less than killing a level 1 demon beast.

The earning speed of a Second-Circle Pharmacist was indeed extraordinary.

Knowledge and technology were the number one productivity.

How could it be as comfortable as making potions?

Levi was now a second-circle senior pharmacist. If he wanted to advance to a

third-circle pharmacist, he had to have the strength of a Third-Circle Wizard first.

Therefore, it was very difficult for Levi’s Pharmacy to make another breakthrough in the short term.

Third-circle Pharmacy required too much spiritual force. It was not something a Second-Circle Wizard could forcefully refine.

Levi had just walked out of the door when he realized that his good neighbor, Wizard Will, was returning from his demon hunt.

“Sir Levi, are you free recently?” The Thousand Faced Knight asked. In order to play this role well, he had even joined the Demon Hunter Army. After all, renting a house in Riptide City was quite expensive, and he needed to earn more money.

“Soon, Sir Will. After we’re done with our work, we’ll go and take a look together. However, I hope that you won’t go back on your word after everything is done. After all, I’m weak.” Levi smiled.

“Don’t worry. I, Will, have always been fair. Look, as a Third-Circle Wizard, when have I ever put on airs in front of you?” Will said jokingly.

“Indeed, it’s rare to see a wizard like you. I still have something on, so I’ll take my leave first.” Levi waved goodbye to Will.

Will smiled as he watched Levi leave. Finally, his face returned to normal.

“Could this guy have discovered something?” Will muttered to himself.

“Impossible. With my acting skills, even a Fourth-Circle Wizard could be deceived by me. How could he see through it?”

Will shook his head. He had always been confident in his acting skills.

Sometimes, as he acted, Will would be completely immersed in it and gradually forget his identity as an assassin.

He had played too many roles in his assassination career.

Thousands of people had a thousand faces. This was the case.

In the Tower of Pharmacists.

Levi was in Huffman’s room.

“Has anyone been following you recently?” Huffman asked.

“Not recently. I wonder if the mastermind has given up. After all, he doesn’t dare to be rash in the city,” Levi said.

Huffman sneered. “Don’t slack off. From what I know of Rex, he won’t give up. He’s too full of himself. If it weren’t for the fact that he doesn’t have the right to bypass the Tower Master and poach people from my department, he might have poached you right in front of me.”

“Alas, an undeserved disaster, ” Levi lamented.

“Don’t worry, you can focus on Pharmacy. I’ll try my best to protect you. There are still laws in Riptide City,” Huffman comforted.

Levi expressed his loyalty again and left.

Huffman looked at the results report happily and calculated how many more Aether Stones he could earn.

Recently, Grimm was also preparing to break through to become a Second-Circle Wizard. He specifically applied for leave from Huffman and devoted himself to the big matter of breaking through.

In comparison, Levi’s breakthrough was much more casual. As long as he had the breakthrough potion, with his talent and proficiency panel, it would not be difficult for him to break through from the first-circle to the second-circle.

However, it was indeed difficult for a second-circle to break through to the third -circle.

With Levi’s current understanding, unless it was the Children of the Elements and the best breakthrough potion, the success rate could barely reach 80%.

Even dual-elemental affinity and potions only had a one-third success rate. There was no need to mention the other wizards. It was already good enough to have one-tenth of them.

Levi didn’t have much confidence in breaking through to the third-circle. Fortunately, he was still far from the third-circle.

Therefore, he was not in a hurry. Perhaps he could even give birth to some awesome Special Effects.

Time was like an arrow, and the sun and moon were like shuttles.

Unknowingly, half a year had passed.

Levi received a letter from the Yellow Earth Continent.

The letter was written by Dinos.

It was mentioned in the letter that Dinos had successfully advanced to a legendary knight, and he called himself the Golden Lion Knight.

This made Old Golden Lion, who was anxious about the war, overjoyed. Emperor Mu was also happy for his disciple..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 586 - Chapter 586: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (2)

Chapter 586: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Lion King City was in a festive mood.

At the same time, because of the previous war, the Al Hidd Family had suffered serious losses. Therefore, during this period of time, the Wham Family and the Golden Lion Family had obtained a rare opportunity to catch their breath.

Not only that, these two families were currently discussing taking the initiative to attack and catch the Al Hidd Family off guard, striving to destroy the Al Hidd Family in one fell swoop.

Levi wrote a reply, hoping that the Golden Lion Jostar Family would win this battle. At the same time, he officially included Dinos Jostar in the Twilight Knights.

Currently, the Twilight Knights were led by supreme knight Levi, vice commander Blood Knight, Black Knight, Emperor Mu, and Golden Lion Knight.

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

The five legendary knights were a force that could stir up the world before the Dark Wave.

Although this power was like a firefly in the Wizard World, Levi believed it as the shackles of legendary were broken.

One day, he would be surrounded by knights with determined faces, confidence, and stability that could compare to wizards!

He would make the reputation of the Dusk Holy Temple and the Twilight Knights resound throughout the Multidimensional Plane!

What a pity.

This was because of the civil war that had swept through the Wizard World.

The connection between the entire human world and the Wizard World was completely severed.

Levi had not received a letter from the human world for a long time.

He wondered how the Dusk Holy Temple was developing.

Among the forces in the human world, other than the Church, only the Blood Clan and Blue Frost could pose a threat to the Dusk Holy Temple.

Lan Shuang was in the Northern Territory and was extremely far away from Dusk Island. It should not spread to the sea.

Among the Blood Clan, the one that posed a threat was the Demonic Feast Alliance. Among the two major clans, Levi had basically destroyed the Lsenba family’s living Strength (Rune Language).

The other clan might be a hidden danger.

In addition, the saint of the Lord of the Stars, the mysterious and powerful young lady, also lingered in Levi’s mind.

“Sigh, I can’t worry too much. The Dusk Holy Temple can’t always grow under my shelter. It also needs to experience hardships alone.”

As for the Gray Tower, there was no need for Levi to worry about Marlene and the others.

Right now, the person he needed to worry about the most was himself.

After all, he was targeted by a famous figure in Riptide City.

Although this matter was very unjust, reality was often like this.

Levi could only admit that he was unlucky.

He took advantage of the time when the other party had yet to make a move to work hard to increase his strength.

Holy Brilliance Calendar 1045, Month of Wheatfield.

The flames of war in the Endless Sea were still burning. More and more wizards were displaced and became nomadic wizards or wandering wizards.

These wizards, who used to be high and mighty, were like mortals. Their bodies were like duckweed, drifting with the waves.

As for the suffering of the mortals living in the Wizard World, there was naturally no need to mention it.

The rise and fall of the Wizard World had never had anything to do with these mortals. They would always be the victims of suffering, existing as vassals and production tools of wizards.

In the Aether Sea war zone, both sides of the war between dark and righteous wizards had invested more and more troops. Intermediate wizards were not uncommon, and even high-level primordial soul wizards fought from time to time.

In Impel City and other Deep Sea prisons, countless criminals took advantage of the chaos to escape from the prison.

These criminals might have law- abiding citizens who had been wronged, but most of them were real black wizard thugs who burned, killed, and plundered.

These locust-like fellows infiltrated the entire Endless Sea. It was undoubtedly a disaster for other wizards who wanted to cultivate peacefully.

This year was also the tenth year of the Great Expedition.

The five Legendary Wizards, Sky City, had all entered the war zones of the five federations.

The old and new wizards in Sky City, who had been waiting for a long time, immediately entered the war.

The Great Expedition also entered a period of total war.

These wizards who fought alone in the foreign land were undoubtedly worthy of respect.

If they died on the battlefield, they would be buried in another dimension forever.

This was an era where heroes were needed. They needed a legendary figure like Sauron, the ancestor of wizards, who could suppress the world, convince countless wizards, and unite the Wizard World.

At this moment, many wizards could not help but sigh in their hearts. If only Sauron was here.

The war was far from over.

And now, at the end of the Month of Wheatfield.

In Riptide City, the Thousand Faced Knight disguised as Wizard Will had even made a name for himself among the demon-hunting wizards.

After being awarded merit points by the military many times, Wizard Will unknowingly completely devoted himself to the role he played.

This year, thanks to Levi and Grimm’s hard work, Huffman had some spare cash in his hands. He also invested in a large-scale material store in the inner circle of the sea and became the largest shareholder.

This shrewd shorty used the inside information he had obtained from his position to cleverly know what potion would be sold in Riptide City next.

Then, he would get the materials store to stock up on materials at a low price in advance. When the market was good, he would sell them to the military of Riptide City at a high price.

Compared to the business-minded Huffman, Levi would only save up money and look at the increasing amount of cash.

After all, unlike Huffman who liked to earn money, Levi’s focus was always on cultivation.

It was fine as long as he had enough money to cultivate. No matter how much he earned, he could not bring it with him.. What if it was snatched away by a dark wizard one day? Wouldn’t he be working hard for the rest of his life and be someone else’s wedding dress?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 587 - Chapter 587: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (3)

Chapter 587: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Under such a life creed, 55 -year-old Levi had finally cultivated the Golden Snake Breathing Technique to the late stage of level 12. He was getting closer and closer to level 13.

Levi’s Golden Snake Scales started to itch, and he could not help but scratch it.

He had a feeling that his hands were shedding skin when they were dry.

This made him realize that he was about to… shed his skin.

After the Golden Snake Breathing Technique reached level 13, the truth was indeed similar to what Levi had imagined.

B0x𝔫𝙤ѵ𝑒𝙡.com

On this day, Levi realized that a crack had appeared in the middle of his body along with his scales.

He stood in front of the mirror and gently tore off the scale.

Slash!

It was like the sound of stockings being torn.

The layer of scales on Levi’s surface was torn in half.

He quietly looked at the human skin with scales in his hand.

Then, he looked at his pink skin and the layer of slightly soft scales in the mirror.

“Uh, I shed my skin…”

Levi was amazed.

What does it feel like to shed your skin?

As a human, he was qualified to answer.

These new scales were still very fragile. Levi estimated that it would take some time for them to recover.

Atter shedding his skin, he would be in a weakened state tor a period of time.

This was his instinct.

After these scales completely hardened, Levi could test the power of this level 13 Golden Snake.

Thinking of this, Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Golden Snake breathing technique: Level 13 (1/500,000). Special Effects: Transformation Scales (Level 1), Dragon’s Intimidation, Golden Snake Playing with Water.

First of all, Levi was pleasantly surprised that the level 13 Golden Snake could still continue cultivating.

From the looks of it, it should not be a problem to cultivate level 13 perfection. At that time, he did not know if he needed to break through the limit.

[Transformation Scales (Level 1): The power of the Golden Snake bloodline in your body underwent its first transformation. You shed the weak Newborn Scales. From then on, you began a long journey of transformation. After experiencing repeated transformations, your scales will become harder and stronger. You will finally be able to gain a foothold in a dangerous environment. After every transformation, you will have a period of weakness. During this weakness, the smart Golden Snake will lie dormant in the cave to avoid the hunt of its natural enemy.]

“So that’s how it is. One metamorphosis is equivalent to one level, and so on. Only when I grow into a true Golden Snake will I end my metamorphosis?” Levi guessed.

If Levi was just a baby snake hatched from an egg, he should be a little snake that was starting to grow now.

This would be an incomparably long process that would require many painful transformations.

It was a pity that Levi could not test the power of his Golden Snake Scales now. He also did not know if his defense could match a third-circle defensive spell.

He was very weak now. These soft scales could not be defended at all. Even the attack of a Second-Circle Wizard could break through Levi’s defense.

He checked the array formation in his house and made all kinds of reinforcements.

He could not give the enemy a chance to take advantage of his weakened state.

He planned to apply for leave from Huffman for a period of time. He would not leave the house until his scales hardened.

Other than the Transformation Scales, the Golden Snake had produced a third Special Effect at level 13.

“Golden Snake Playing with Water.”

[Golden Snake Playing with Water: The Golden Snake likes water. It is the master of all water and the king of the sea. The bloodline power in your body has allowed you to possess the Golden Snake’s water element affinity talent.

The speed at which you cultivate water-element-related spells and Meditation Arts will increase. The power of spells and spell-like abilities related to water-element will increase. This Special Effect cannot be upgraded, but it can slightly increase the effect as the breathing technique advances.]

“As expected, what should have come still came.” Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

He no longer needed to search for Van Helsing or the Duncan family’s inheritance.

The breathing technique was enough.

As a wizard from the Ocean School of Thought, Gray Tower had been in the Ocean School of Thought’s territory for decades.

Levi could legitimately call himself a qualified genius wizard of the Ocean School of Thought.

He tried to meditate on the Deep Sea Meditation Art. As expected, the cultivation speed of the Deep Sea Meditation Art was much faster than before!

“I’ve finally gathered the four elemental affinities of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water. I just need to wait for the Deep Sea Meditation Art and the Gale Meditation Art to advance to level 6 and see what I can finally fuse.”

Levi was excited.

From then on, he was no longer an ordinary Son of Chaos. He was a rare four-element talent.

One day, as the effects of the breathing technique increased, it would become better and better.

Then he was the Child of the Elements!

Apart from these two Special Effects that had changed,

Levi’s supernatural organ, the Golden Snake’s Message, had also changed, but not much. It only slightly increased the range of his aura Perception and the speed at which he processed information.

The other supernatural organ came from the Golden Horn Beast’s golden horn.

The feeling of stagnation and blockage finally disappeared. Levi was basically certain now.

His golden horn should contain the ray-type spell-like ability.

When he focused his mind on the golden horn, the power of the Golden Snake in his body would be instantly drained. Then, the golden horn would flicker with light, emitting a terrifying aura of destruction.

However, Levi held back..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 588 - 588 Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (4)

588 Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He did not shoot out this terrifying attack.

If he used this horn now, the wizard tower might be pierced. At that time, it might cause some unnecessary trouble.

In the end, he named his golden horn the Annihilation Horn.

Although there was no test, the energy contained in it was definitely at the attack level of a third-circle spell.

It had the ability to injure or even kill Third-Circle Wizards.

Of course, the prerequisite was to hit the other party.

Moreover, Levi’s current Golden Snake power was only enough to use this attack once.

B0x𝔫oѵ𝑒𝙡.com

If his attack missed, the power of the Golden Snake would be drained in a short period of time. His Golden Snake Scales’ defense would also be affected.

Therefore, this was an absolute killing move.

It was fine if he did not come out, but once he came out, he would definitely hit!

After attaining level 13 of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique, Levi also gained some confidence.

When his Golden Snake Scales completely hardened, he believed that even if his current strength was not comparable to the third-circle, it would not be too far off. At the very least, he would definitely be able to fight.

The wizard on the other side should be unable to pose a threat to his life.

Of course, he could not let his guard down. He had to be careful.

“Now that Golden Snake is at level 13, it can be considered to have stepped into a new stage. I should give it a new realm name.”

“After level 13, it’s the stage of blood metamorphosis from youngling to adult. I might as well call it blood molting… Forget it, it doesn’t sound good. Why don’t I call it blood metamorphosis? No, it’s a little too rash.”

After thinking about it, Levi decided that it was better to give it an ordinary name.

“Then let’s call it a Blood Knight. The bloodline goes back to its origin and finally advances to the original.”

Levi finally decided on the name of the new realm.

Using the Golden Snake Breathing Technique as an example, the first level of the Transformation Scales was the First Transformation of the Blood Source Realm.

After that, he would undergo the second transformation. The level 2 transformation of Scales was the Second Transformation of the Blood Source Realm.

And so on, until the next major realm arrived.

“I’ll continue to hide for a while. After I complete my transformation, I’ll test the defense of the snake scales. I’ll delay Will as much as I can. There’s no hurry to attack. I’ll delay until that person can’t wait anymore.” Levi had a plan in mind.

In the following days, he applied for two months of leave from Huffman. During these two months of leave, he waited for his scales to harden while improving his strength in the path of wizardry.

A month later, Levi’s scales had completely hardened.

At the same time, his power rune also cultivated to level 3.

Levi—

Strength (Rune Language) Rune: Level 3 (1/10,000), Special Effect: Horned Bull Constellation Power (Level 3)

…

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 589 - Chapter 589: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (5)

Chapter 589: Level 13 Golden Snake! Blood Knight! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

[Unknown Dragon Clan Bloodline 10%… Human Bloodline 99%]

“The Golden Snake bloodline has reached 10%. From the looks of it, level 13 starts with 10%.”

“Why has my human bloodline decreased so much…”

“I don’t care. So be it. Ninety-nine percent. There’s still a lot of room for descent. I’m still human at the moment.”

Levi was no longer afraid of boiling water.

B0x𝔫oѵ𝑒𝙡.com

He stepped out of the house, breathing in the fresh air, and feeling the bustle of the city.

The friendly neighbor, Wizard Will, was not at home today. He had gone to participate in a demon-hunting operation.

“I took a month off and earned too few merit points. I have to make up for it next.”

Levi went to Huffman and accepted the next Pharmacy mission.

Then, he learned that Grimm had also advanced to the second -circle.

“Congratulations, sir Grimm,” Levi said sincerely.

“Hahaha, I’m finally at the second-circle. From now on, I’m no longer at the bottom.” Grimm laughed.

Levi, Grimm, and the others celebrated again at Levi’s house. This time, Grimm treated them to a meal and ordered a few more serious strippers. One of them was a fur clan dancer with rabbit ears.

Levi was not an auspicious person, but out of curiosity about the rabbit-eared girl, he still asked around and found out that this dancer from the fur clan was also a guest from another multidimensional plane. She was brought back as a slave by the wizards and later ended up in Riptide City.

Levi also learned that there were many fur clan slaves for sale in the slave market in the Lower Riptide City’s underground black market.

The fur clan was different from the elves. They were ordinary short-lived species and only had some simple spell-like abilities. Their wizard talent was also average.

However, the tur clans were born with strong physlques and specialized m powerful body techniques and combat techniques. They were born to be experts in close combat, and their body technique talent was different from ordinary people.

This tempted Levi.

He wanted to buy some fur clan slaves and try to do some experiments.

If the experiment was successful, he might be able to create legendary knights in batches.

Levi, who had been cultivating alone for decades, also felt tired.

He realized that there were many things that he had to do himself. It was a waste of his time and effort.

Therefore, he wanted to start nurturing his own faction in the Wizard World and build the main hall of the Dusk Holy Temple in the Wizard World.

The Dusk Holy Temple in the human world was a branch hall.

The slaves of these fur clans could be taken in by signing slave contracts.

After Grimm and the others left, the rabbit-eared girl of the fur clan also left.

She was currently working in a tavern in the Lower Riptide. Her daily job was to perform and sell her body…

There was no doubt that there were many fortune-lovers among the wizards.

Not to mention the fur clan, they could even lay their hands on thick and burly Sea Clan women covered in scales.

After Levi found out the location of the slave black market, he took advantage of the relatively safe time when Wizard Will was out hunting demons to come to the Lower Riptide.

Compared to the Middle Riptide, the Lower Riptide was much more chaotic.

Although Riptide City had a sheriff to maintain order, it was mainly to maintain order in Upper Riptide. After all, those who lived in Upper Riptide were either rich or noble. They were all important figures in Riptide City.

Middle Riptide was better. Many second-circle and even Third-Circle Wizards lived there.

Lower Riptide was basically a place where First-Circle Wizards and apprentice wizards without any background or strength lived. There were also many mortals mixed in.

Before long, Levi arrived at the slave black market in Lower Riptide.

It was said that this black market was opened by a fourth-circle big shot in Upper Riptide, so no one had come to manage it.

In theory, the slave trade was illegal because it was very uncivilized and damaged the image of the wizard civilization in the Multidimensional Plane.

In fact, in the Wizard World, the underground slave trade market had always been very prosperous.

In this slave black market, Levi saw many slaves of all shapes and sizes living in small iron cells.

Most of these slaves were humans. There were also some foreign races, but there were not many of them.

Seeing Levi’s arrival, a First-Circle Wizard immediately ran over enthusiastically.

“Greetings, Lord. I’m the owner of this place, the wizard Sadda. What type do you want? Feel free to tell me.”

Second -circle wizards were not rare in Riptide City. Sadda had seen many of them. There was even a Third-Circle Wizard in their black market, but he usually did not show his face.

However, Sadda’s professionalism made him very enthusiastic even when facing a First-Circle Wizard.

“I heard you sell animal skin slaves here?” Levi asked bluntly.

“That’s right. We provide animal skin slaves here. Furthermore, we can help your slaves obtain legal status for free so that you can use them without worry,” said Sadda with a smile.

“Oh? May I look at the goods first? I want the fur clan,”Levi asked.

“The fur clan… Hehe, I understand. Lord, please follow me.” Sadda had a playful look in his eyes. Slaves from the fur clan were very popular and were the favorites of many wizards.

He led Levi to the basement level.

Here, Levi saw a transparent room lined up side by side. Inside were fur clan slaves.

Among these slaves, those beautiful, naked, curvaceous fur clan girls with cat ears or rabbit ears were especially eye-catching, their prices were the highest.

Levi’s gaze swept past these beautiful women, looking at the brawny men of the fur clan who no one cared about in the corner.

He was here to find a knight..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 590 - Chapter 590: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (1)

Chapter 590: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“How is it? Lord, is there anything satisfactory?” The wizard said with a smile.

“Are these all the fur clans?” Levi asked.

“Yes, Lord, these fur clans are of high quality. Look at that rabbit-eared female rabbit, her figure, her waist, her long legs, that…”

“I don’t need good-looking fur clans, I need the kind that can guard the house and be my helper.” Levi interrupted Sadda.

“I see. That’s the tiger-skin clan, fur lion clan, and black panther clans.” Sadda pointed at the brawny man in the corner.

B0x𝔫oѵ𝑒𝙡.com

The tallest tiger-skin brawny man was four meters tall and muscular. He looked at Levi with a numb expression.

According to Sadda, this tiger-skin brawny man was the strongest fur clan in this slave black market.

He was once the chief of a tiger-skin tribe, and his strength was comparable to a First-Circle Wizard.

In other words, although this tiger-skin clan expert did not cultivate any Knight Breathing Technique, he was born with strength comparable to a legendary knight.

This was the advantage of their powerful physiques.

From the current research of the wizards from the Life School of Thought, the ancestors of the fur clan should be all kinds of fur beasts.

For some reason that had yet to be discovered, these beasts were evolving in the direction of humanoid creatures.

In the end, it evolved into a rich variety of fur clans.

There were no powerful beings in the fur clan. Before the wizards colonized their homeland, they existed as vassals of another powerful civilization and did some lowly manual labor.

For example, the females of the rabbit-eared, cat-eared, and fox-tailed clans were cute and beautiful. Those who met the aesthetic standards of ordinary humanoid creatures were maids, prostitutes, and so on.

Therefore, this race was miserable.

Fortunately, fur clans were easier to tame, thus they were not destroyed.

“Do they speak the common language?” Levi asked.

“Yes. Other than the tiger-skin clan’s tribal chief, all these fur clans were born in the Wizard World. Don’t worry about this, Lord,” said Sadda.

Levi followed his intuition and chose three of the strongest fur clan experts, one from each of the three clans.

The tiger-skin clan was known for their strength, the black panther clan was known for their speed, and the fur lion clan was relatively average.

Apart from the tiger-skin clan, the black panthers and the fur lions were only as strong as top grand knights.

There were basically no strong masters in this race. It was already good enough that there was one who was comparable to a legendary knight.

These three slaves cost Levi 1,000 Aether Stones in total. Only the tiger-skin clan chief, who was comparable to a First-Circle Wizard, was more expensive. The other two were not worth much.

In short, buying these foreign race slaves was just for the novelty.

Otherwise, a slave who did not even have the strength of a legendary knight would at most be worth a few Aether Stones.

After the procedures were completed and Levi handed over the money, he was followed by three burly men in black robes.

These people would be Levi’s personal guards.

Many low-level wizards were not good at close combat. It was normal to nurture some personal guards.

Before leaving, Levi’s gaze casually swept across the female fur clans.

A snow-white, tall, fit, and well-proportioned white wolf clan girl attracted Levi’s attention.

At first, he didn’t notice it, but now that he sensed it carefully, he found that this ordinary-looking white wolf girl had quite a lot of vitality. She actually had the strength of a top-notch grand knight.

The White Wolf race’s strength was average, and the females were even weaker. It was rare for this White Wolf girl to have such strength.

“Heh, Lord has taken a fancy to this little wolf girl? If you want this, it’ll cost you 300 Aether Stones.” Sadda smiled.

Levi nodded.

Sadda happily accepted the money and led the white wolf girl out.

The white wolf girl didn’t say a word and stood silently behind Levi.

These fur clan slaves were all tamed and obedient. They even signed unequal contracts and became Levi’s domestic slaves.

Therefore, he did not have to worry about attacking his master.

“Let’s go, Boss. If there’s good stuff in the future, I mean good stuff. Remember to keep it for me. I’m from the Tower of Pharmacists.” Levi waved and left the slave black market.

“Alright, Sir Levi,” Sadda quickly agreed.

To be honest, if not for Levi, these male fur clans with average strength and ugly appearances would have been sold at some point in time. It was a waste of money to keep them in the black market every day.

Now that he had a big client like Levi, he was naturally happy.

After returning home, Levi sat on the ground. In front of him, the four fur clans were silent. They stood straight and waited for Levi’s punishment.

“Do you have names?” Levi asked.

The tiger-skin brawny man said, “Master, my name is Tiga.”

Levi looked at the Maoshi Clan and Black Panther Clan in the middle. The two of them shook their heads.

“I don’t have a name.”

“Master… I don’t have a name either.”

“Master, my name is Algerta!” The last white wolf girl raised her hand and said.

Sensing Levi’s gaze, the white wolf girl lowered her head, not daring to look directly at Levi.

“Then you’re Simba, right? You’re Vada, alright?” Levi casually named the two poor wretches in the middle who did not even have a name. “Alright, it’s up to you, Master,” Simba and Vada said.

Finally, Levi turned his gaze to Algerta.

“Why are you much stronger than ordinary white wolves?” Levi asked..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 591 - Chapter 591: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (2)

Chapter 591: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Master, I… I don’t know either. I’ve been strong since I was young,” Algerta said with his head lowered.

“Don’t be too reserved. I’m a gentle pharmacist, not a great evil person. I won’t do anything to you.”

“I just want to find some people to help me do things. As long as you are obedient, listen well to orders, and don’t cause trouble, you will definitely be much more comfortable here than in the black market,” Levi said.

The four fur clansmen nodded desperately.

“There isn’t much to do today. You can familiarize yourself with the environment of the wizard tower first. I’ll stay on the third floor, Algerta on the second floor, and the three of you on the first floor.”

B0x𝔫oѵ𝑒𝙡.com

After settling them down, Levi took some blood from them and returned to his bedroom.

Then, he took out the Rowling Crystal ball to see the bloodline composition of the fur clan.

First, it was Tiga’s.

[Unknown beast bloodline 27%, unknown humanoid bloodline 70%, human bloodline 56%…]

“As expected, the closest bloodline of the fur clan is still human or humanoid.”

Judging from the performance of the Rowling Crystal ball, even Lady Rowling seemed to have achieved very little research on the fur clan. All the bloodline was “unknown.”

Perhaps such a clan was not worth studying for wizards.

That was because the fur clan was too weak.

Other than being born with a strong physique and being good at physical techniques, they had no other use.

The upper limit of physical techniques was extremely low, and they could not be compared to spells at all.

The remaining Simba and Vada had similar bloodlines as Tiga.

They all had the bloodline of unknown beasts.

Last but not the least, Algerta’s bloodline was the same as well.

However, what was different about Algerta was that she had a bloodline that Levi was very familiar with.

[Silver Frost Wolf Bloodline 10%…]

“Silver Frost Wolf. Isn’t this the Primordial Ancestor of the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique?”

Levi muttered to himself.

He seemed to know the reason why Algerta was stronger than the other white wolves.

“The Frost Wolf Breathing Technique is only of shallow quality, or perhaps third-rate at best. Therefore, the inherent level of the Silver Frost Wolf should be quite low.”

Even if the [Silver Frost Wolf] himself came.

Levi estimated that the true level was only at the level of a mid-tier transcendent creature.

Therefore, even though the Silver Frost Wolf bloodline in Algeta’s body had reached 10%, it was only at the level of a top-tier grand Imight.

Compared to the bloodline in Levi’s body.

His Golden Snake Bloodline density was also 10%, but he was already a Blood Knight that was several levels higher than a top-tier grand knight.

This was the difference in the level of the breathing technique origin.

This also meant that if Levi had insisted on cultivating the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique back then…

Under the condition that it did not mutate, it could simply merge with other breathing techniques to break through the limit.

If the Frostwolf Breathing Technique was cultivated to the ancestral realm, it would be at the level of a mid-tier transcendent creature.

If one wanted to walk the path of bloodline, especially a bloodline that wasn’t theirs, such as the Silver Frost Wolf…

Then they would definitely not be able to surpass the Primordial Ancestor at the end of this path.

This was the limitation of bloodline!

After the Black Snake Breathing Technique had broken through its limits time and time again, it fused with the mutated Golden Horn Breathing Technique. The newly born Golden Snake Breathing Technique had long since broken through the limitations of the Primordial Ancestor.

If Levi cultivated the Golden Snake Breathing Technique to the extreme, reaching the level of the original Golden Snake, then he would be at a much higher level than the original Black Snake, and also higher than the Golden Horned Beast.

That was why he had to constantly mutate. Through mutation, he could jump out of the framework set by the Primordial Ancestor and break through the bloodline ceiling that was restricting him!

Levi would definitely not walk the path of the Primordial Ancestor. He wanted to surpass them!

He would create his own path of evolution for an ultimate creature!

The next day.

Levi woke up from his cultivation and heard the sound of footsteps below.

Algerta was tidying up some junk in the wizard tower.

“Algerta, what are you doing?” Levi asked.

“Master, I’m cleaning up the house. Isn’t this my job?” Algerta asked.

“There’s no need. The wizard tower has a magic circle. It can automatically organize itself after a period of time.” Levi didn’t know whether to laugh or cry.

“Then what can I do?” Algeta felt uneasy if she didn’t work.

She was worried that she would be useless to Levi and that she would send her back to the slave black market, where she would be teased by some wretched people all day long.

It was rare for Algerta to see a master who was uninterested in her like Levi.

She knew that she could not escape the fate of being a slave for the rest of her life, so she wanted to live as well as possible.

“I don’t need you to do these things. If you want to do something, I have two sword skills here. I heard that the fur clan is good at physical skills. Why don’t you try?” Levi took out the Gray Destruction Cross Slash and Golden Cross Slash Inheritance and handed them to Algerta.

“What? Master, can I learn the sword too?” Algerta blinked. Her wolf ears stood up, and her furry tail wagged. She looked a little incredulous.

“How are you going to protect me if you don’t learn the sword?” Levi smiled.

“I… My previous master didn’t let me touch weapons,” said Algerta.

After receiving the longsword from Levi, she skillfully performed a few sword moves on the spot.

“Looks like you have some foundation,” Levi said.

“Yes, I’ve seen others practice it before…” said Algeta.

Levi’s eyes lit up. It seemed that the talent of the fur clan was indeed not bad..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 592 - Chapter 592: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (3)

Chapter 592: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In theory, every fur clan member was a little genius who cultivated the path of knights.

Unfortunately, the fur clan did not have the Knight Breathing Technique.

Other than a few individuals like Algerta, there were no other bloodlines in their bodies.

However, bloodline was not a problem. Levi planned to return home after a while.

He would head to the Lush Forest Witches to purchase some complete Life School of Thought inheritances.

B0x𝔫oѵ𝑒𝙡.com

He wanted to research the bloodline transplant technique. This technique was already relatively developed in the Life School of Thought.

The prerequisite for those bloodline modification wizards to modify one’s bloodline was to imbue the recipient’s body with the bloodline of the organ donor. This would ensure compatibility between the transplanted organs and the body.

Therefore, for bloodline modification wizards, being able to fuse more bloodlines without conflict was their talent. As for Machinery Heart, it was not decisive.

The Hundred Beast Berserk Witch of Boiling Beast Blood was a rare genius in the bloodline modification system. His body had fused with the bloodlines of hundreds of extraordinary creatures, transforming himself into a transcendent creature, and he was still alive and well.

Next, Levi personally taught Algerta some sword skills.

With Levi’s guidance, Algerta was able to pick up the skills very quickly. In just half a day, she had already mastered the basics of Ripple Force!

“I picked up a treasure.”

Levi was pleasantly surprised.

“By the way, have you heard of the Silver Frost Wolf?”

Levi asked as he took out the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique Inheritance Diagram.

Algerta looked at the majestic silver wolf on the inheritance diagram, which emitted a powerful aura, and was shocked. Then, she fell to the ground with a thud.

“God of White Wolf!”

Levi looked at the white wolf girl and pondered. Then, he asked, “Is this your

White wolf God?”

“Yes, Master. How do you have the Divine Portrait of our White Wolf God? This is a sacred object that only exists in our legends.”

“According to the old legends, if the Divine Portrait appears, the God of White Wolf, who has disappeared for a long time, will return to the world and lead the White Wolf clan out of the sea of suffering!”

Algetra asked, her expression was filled with excitement.

Levi waved his hand, dismissing Algerta to practice her swordsmanship on her own. He stood where he was, deep in thought.

“Interesting. The totem gods of the tribes of other planes actually became the ancestral breathing technique inheritance diagram of a baron family in the

human world.”

Whether it was called the inheritance diagram or the divine portrait was not important.

More importantly, it seemed that the totem of the fur clan and the symbol of the Frost Wolf Family were the same thing.

Levi felt like he was starting to understand a small part of the truth behind the Knight’s origins.

Since the Frost Wolf family could cultivate the Frostwolf Breathing Technique, they definitely had the Silver Frostwolf bloodline in their bodies, which was the bloodline of the White Wolf God.

Even though these bloodlines had become extremely thin after the passage of time, as long as they were not zero, one could cultivate the breathing technique. It was just that the speed of cultivation was different.

Previously, Levi had thought that knights were the product of bloodline experiments by the wizards. However, after coming to the Wizard World, he discovered that although wizards had mastered the technique of bloodline transplantation, there were also bloodline modification wizards.

However, it was still different from the bloodline of knights.

The first knights had appeared long ago. At the beginning of the wizard civilization, there were already some knights walking in the human world.

At present, Levi had two guesses about the birth of Knights.

The first possibility was that the knights were the creations of the Seven Gods.

This could be seen from the various creation legends left behind by the Seven Gods. For example, in the “Seven Knights of the Sky”, the knights were created from the remains of the saints.

These legends were true and false. They could not be completely believed, but they could still be used as a reference.

It was possible that the gods had sought out powerful beings from the multi-dimensional planes and passed their bloodlines to the human ancestors in ancient times. Then, the earliest knights were born to manage the human world and maintain the order of the church.

The second possibility was that it was a long time ago, so long ago that even the wizard civilization had not been born.

Many planes in this universe have experienced an unprecedented plane convergence. Countless planes overlapped, causing many powerful creatures from the multi-dimensional planes to more or less leave their bloodlines in the human body for various reasons.

Some of the wisest humans had used their efforts to develop this bloodline and created the so-called Knight’s Breathing Technique. They relied on the bloodline to learn the breathing technique and then used the breathing technique to purify the bloodline, forming a virtuous cycle.

Of course, these were all Levi’s guesses. If he wanted to know the true origins of the knights, he still needed to explore them step by step.

He gathered his thoughts and immediately called the other three brothers over.

“There are two human sword skills here. One is the Golden Cross Slash, and the other is the Gray Destruction Cross Slash. Take them and cultivate them. If you can master them within half a month, I will reward you.” Levi said.

“Thank you, Master!”

Levi had prepared four mithril longswords for each of the four fur clan members, which was enough for them to use.

Then, he let them be in charge of some miscellaneous work in the wizard tower. After they finished their work, they would practice their swords. Levi, on the other hand, devoted himself to making medicine and cultivating.

The Lion, Tiger, and Leopard brothers also started to learn these two sword skills one after another in the following week.

This was a huge blow to Levi.

He considered himself to be a genius in the way of the sword. Back then, it took him three days to master the Golden Cross Slash.

And these three seemingly ordinary fur clan brothers were actually able to learn two Legendary sword skills within a week..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 593 - Chapter 593: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (4)

Chapter 593: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It was a pity that in this era, physical techniques were declining and spells were flourishing. Be it the knights or the fur clan, they had no chance to stand on the center of the stage.

After directing them, Levi left them of their own accord.

His Merit Points were getting closer and closer to 100,000. He had to hurry up and reach the number.

Then, he would buy the Greenfield Immortal House before it became in demand, to save himself the trouble.

After buying the Greenfield Immortal House, Levi planned to make his way back home again to bring those transcendent creatures to Riptide City. This was so that they could help each other out, and it would be more convenient for Levi to practice the Knight Breathing Technique in the future.

B0x𝔫oѵ𝑒𝙡.com

The most important thing was that he had used up the secret medicine again, hence his progress in the Knight’s Breathing Technique had stopped once again. Moreover, he couldn’t always take leave to return to Area 9. Not only would it waste his time, but it would also make Huffman unhappy.

Therefore, if nothing unexpected happened, he would not return to Area 9 for a long time.

Meanwhile, in the Mansion Number 81 next to Levi.

The Thousand Faced Knight pondered in his heart after returning from his demon-hunting.

Damn it!

If he didn’t kill Levi now, that man would become the leader of the Demon Hunters!

Although this did not seem like a bad idea, after all the Thousand Faced Knight managed to exchange for a precious third-circle spell using the merit points he had earned during this period.

However, the biggest problem was that he was an assassin!

He had been an assassin all his life. It would be difficult for him to change his mind if he were to give up this profession all of a sudden.

Dark Elves were born to hunt in the dark.

Now, the Thousand Faced Knight had a feeling that Levi seemed to have discovered something.

Therefore, he should not drag the situation any longer.

On the other side, Rex, who was in the Upper Riptide, kept urging him to act quickly.

After all, if Thousand Faced Knight doesn ‘t act soon, Huffman would be making a huge fortune.

The longer Levi lived, the more Huffman would earn.

The Thousand Faced Knight intended to approach Levi after some time. If Levi continued to decline the invitation to join him in hunting demons, the only recourse left for him would be to initiate the riskier second plan.

That was to make a move to the city. As long as Levi left the range of the Tower of Pharmacist’s powerhouses, he would not hesitate to kill him.

After he succeeded, he would flee immediately.

There was a certain risk in this plan, hence Thousand Faced Knight was rather

against it at first. He liked the kind of well-planned, foolproof hunting.

After a while.

Year 1046 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Beginning.

On this day, Levi happily returned to his residence from Huffman’s place. His Merit Points had already broken through the 100,000 mark. “I can exchange for the Greenfield Immortal House now.” Levi was about to get up and head to the Tower of Merit.

Wizard Will knocked on the door, and Algerta went to open it.

Will looked at the white wolf girl who had appeared in front of him.

He did not expect Li Wei to have such a hobby.

“Sir Levi, as far as I know, that Horned Demon was injured by a demon-hunting wizard some time ago. It’s a good time for the two of us to work together to eliminate the demon.” Said Wizard Will.

“That’s great, Sir Will. We’ll leave tomorrow.” This time, Levi did not refuse. Instead, he agreed.

Currently, Levi’s spiritual force was at 60 points, and his spell power had reached 1800 points.

He was only 10 points away from becoming a second-circle senior wizard.

His Five Fireballs Technique had reached the limit of level 7. His King Kong Rock Body and Earth Spirit Shield had also reached their limits.

His strength was unprecedentedly powerful. In addition to his current level 13 Golden Snake, the strength of the first transformation of the Blood Knight realm should be enough to deal with this enemy who deliberately harmed him.

Levi felt uneasy being remembered by others all day long.

Since the current situation was as such, he would take the opportunity to solve this hidden danger and test the strength of the Blood Knights.

Thousand Faced Knight, who had planned to kill Levi in the city, was secretly delighted.

“You’re no match for me in terms of patience, kid. Although this city isn’t bad, there are too many restrictions. It’s not suitable for me. After killing you, I can leave here without any regrets.” Wizard Will left.

Looking at his back, Levi smiled.

His heart was filled with killing intent.

Levi immediately set off for Tower of Merit.

In the exchange list.

Greenfield Immortal House was still there.

This Wizard Tool could only be used to store things, and it did not have any effect on one’s strength.

Other than Levi, no one else would spend so many merit points to buy it.

It would take a long time for those ordinary Second-Circle Wizards or even Third-Circle Wizards to accumulate 100,000 merit points.

For other wizards, buying spells or cultivation resources was the most important thing.

He looked at the Merit Points that he had painstakingly saved up for so many years being emptied all of a sudden.

Levi did not feel any heartache. Instead, he felt a sense of accomplishment as if he had bought a house with all his money.

“People who grow flowers are born to work for the house.”

Levi sighed and returned to the wizard tower with the Greenfield Immortal House.

The Greenfield Immortal House was an emerald green storage bag-type spatial tool.

Levi chanted an incantation, and the hole in the Bug House grew bigger and bigger, like a spatial rift.

Through the crack, Levi could see the space inside.

It was almost as described.

“It’s alright. It’s good that there’s no public stall. It’s as flat as it says. It’s fair.”

The Greenfield Immortal House wasn’t big.

There was a forest, a small lake, and a grassland.

To a certain extent, herbs could be planted here. However, the elemental power here was thin and not suitable for growth.

Levi randomly found an animal and threw it in.

The animal was alive and kicking inside.

After confirming that there was no problem.

Levi called Schinn and the others out of the small Bug House..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 594 - 594 Knight's Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (5)

594 Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Come, it’s time for a new home,” Levi said.

The Saint Scorpions and the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders entered their new home. The Saint Scorpions settled down in the forest, while the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders, which loved water, settled down by the lake.

“You guys stay at home and cultivate well. I’ll be out for a few days and will be back soon. Tiga, look after the house,” Levi warned.

“Yes, Master!” As the strongest person here, Tiga’s prestige was naturally the highest. Moreover, he handled things calmly, so Levi was more at ease with him in charge.

As such, Levi requested one last month off from Huffman.

He would be heading out with Wizard Will to hunt demons.

After dealing with Will, he would then make a trip back to Area 9.

B0x𝔫oѵ𝑒𝙡.com

..

Outside the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

Currently, the demonic aura in this area was a little thinner than before.

The Hundred-Eyed Demon King entered the Abyss Well, which the Grand Wizard guarded.

It was said that a Legendary Wizard was already preparing a corresponding spell. Once the spell was ready, it would be enough to destroy the Abyss Well.

After getting off the airship, Levi was on guard. He could feel Wizard Will’s increasing hostility and sneered in his heart.

Wizard Will enthusiastically introduced Levi to the things to note when hunting Horned Demons.

It was as if there was an injured Horned Demon.

After the two of them left the stronghold, Wizard Will stopped in the center of the outer area of the Hundred-Eyes Demon Territory.

“What’s wrong? Are the Horned Demons here?” Levi asked despite knowing the answer.

Wizard Will shook his head and smiled, “There were…however, I already killed them.”

A pitch-black horn had appeared in his hand at some point in time, emitting traces of demonic aura.

Judging from the aura left behind by the horn, this horned demon was a level 3 demon, which was comparable to a Third-Circle Wizard when it was alive.

The horn of a level 3 Horned Demon was extremely precious.

After the demonic aura was purified, it could be used to refine potions above the third-circle.

The horn itself could also be used to make a third-circle Wizard Tool.

In short, it had endless uses.

Although there were many demons in the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory, there were not many true Abyss Demons.

Otherwise, the eye demons and the Horned Demons wouldn’t be so precious.

“What do you mean?” Levi’s expression changed, “Sir Will, what do you mean? Didn’t you say that we would hunt together? Since you’ve already killed it? Why did you bother calling me out?”

Levi was acting.

In the next moment, he sensed danger from his Spider Sensing.

A black shadow appeared behind Levi. This shadow held a short dagger in its hand and slashed through the air, stabbing towards Levi’s back.

“Die!”

Thousand Faced Knight sneered.

He had used his second-ring spell, Shadow Clone, to hide in Levi’s shadow.

This was the most difficult second-ring spell of the Shadow School of Thought. After mastering it, one could have a powerful shadow clone.

The shadow clone could hide unknowingly in the enemy’s shadow and then appear to launch an attack!

Levi had no idea when his shadow had been attacked by the shadow clone.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 595 - Chapter 595: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (6)

Chapter 595: Knight’s Origin, First Transformation of the Blood Source vs Ordinary Third-circle! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Some of these black blades were blocked by the scales, while others pierced into Levi’s body, tearing deep bloody holes.

However, in an instant, his flesh and blood recovered, and these bloody holes were restored to their original state.

“What a powerful physique! This was not as simple as a Legendary Knight! A body refinement bloodline modification wizard? It doesn’t look like…”

This was the first time Thousand Faced Knight had encountered an enemy like Levi.

The Great Black Sky Curtain surrounded Li Wei and blocked the remaining attacks from the black blades.

Updated on B0XƝ0VEL.COM

It also gave him some breathing space in between the attacks.

A third -circle innate spell was still too powerful.

The black blades seemed to be endless, and with Levi’s current level 13 Golden Snake Scales, he was unable to defend against all of them.

Therefore, many bloody holes appeared on his body. Fortunately, he had the Death Ember Breathing Technique. His physique was very strong, and he recovered in an instant. If it were other second-circle Wizard, they would have died long ago.

“Very good. I’m getting more and more interested in you. It seems that you’ve broken through the shackles of legend. If you can give me the method to break through the legend shackles, I can give you a quick death. Oh, right, I forgot to introduce myself. I am Nameless. My title in the human world is… Thousand

Faced Knight!”

Thousand Faced Knight said calmly. He had not used his full strength yet.

Levi did not say a word. He waited for Thousand Faced Knight’s innate spell to attack. and then he swung his Great Black .Sky Can-tain at Thousand Faced

Knight like a whip.

Thousand Faced Knight dodged, his expression uncertain.

How was this man a Second-Circle Wizard? He had one trump card after another.

It was all Rex’s fault!

Thousand Faced Knight cursed in his heart. After killing Levi, he would ask Rex for more payment when he returned!

After Thousand Faced Knight dodged the Great Black Sky Curtain’s attack, his figure suddenly disappeared.

Third-circle spell, Shadow Walk.

At this moment, Thousand Faced Knight had already disappeared into the shadows and disappeared from Levi’s sight. Levi did not panic and stopped attacking.

He entered the Intuition state.

He even closed his eyes.

Even if his enemy hid in the shadows, it was impossible for him to completely disappear!

Levi’s five senses were so powerful that he would definitely be able to sense him!

Whoosh!

A sharp blade condensed from shadow magic appeared in the void to Levi’s right.

Levi had already predicted it and dodged it.

The voice of Thousand Faced Knight came from the void.

“Your perception is not bad.”

Thousand Faced Knight disappeared into the shadows again.

When he appeared again.

This time, he was above Levi’s head.

At the same time, Levi tore the Ice Finger Scroll without hesitation.

When the Shadow Blade appeared, a lightning-fast ice attack drilled into the shadows above.

“Hiss! ”

Thousand Faced Knight could not help but roar in pain.

He did not expect Levi to have a third-circle spell scroll.

The terrifying Ice Finger instantly knocked him out of the Shadow Walk state.

His figure appeared, and there was a bloody hole in his chest. The hole was covered in frost.

The frost prevented the healing potion that Thousand Faced Knight had just taken from taking effect.

The Ice Finger was effective.

Not only was this third-circle spell powerful, but it could also freeze wounds and prevent those with strong physiques from self-healing. It was similar to Levi’s Death Ember Breathing Technique.

At this moment, Thousand-faced Knight’s face was pale.

He calmed down. He felt that it was impossible for Levi to have another third-circle spell scroll.

If he had so many spell scrolls, he could just tear them all at once and blast him into smithereens. Why would Levi risk his life to fight with him?

This meant that Levi’s next attack would have a hard time breaking through his third-circle defensive field. “Die!”

Thousand Faced Knight attacked.

Levi knew that now was the best time to defeat him.

Tyrant, Schinn, the living dead, regardless of their strength, all of them appeared !

They formed a circle around Thousand Faced Knight. Although they were weak, they could still cause some trouble for the other party. That was enough.

Levi’s Blood Beast exploded, and his speed skyrocketed. His Blood Wings appeared, and he shot out the Gray Destruction Cross Slash. A storm of sword aura swept out!

Behind Thousand Faced Knight, black gas was swirling. An evil spirit was coiled behind him. It was a giant snake with three heads.

The three-headed snake looked at Levi with its sinister eyes. Its body was as long as Jorman’s, and it blocked the sword aura storm.

“Three-Headed Demonic Snake, Demonic God of Blood Fear!”

The magic snake danced wildly. Thousand Faced Knight activated his defensive field and rode the snake.

“You’re very strong, but it’s a pity that the battle ends here. I’ll let you witness my most powerful killing move that I rarely use!”

The terrifying magic snake charged over, carrying all kinds of magic attacks from Thousand Faced Knight.

Demonic God of Blood Fear! This was a technique created by a fallen genius of the Dark Elves.

Activating the bloodline power in his body, guided by his spiritual power, and condensing the bloodline demon god!

Thousand Faced Knight had been practicing this technique since he was young. He had even named it the “Black Devil Blade” after he had emasculated it.

He passed it to some of the subordinates of the Bird of Death’s Voice and used it to make a deal with the Black Knight.

In the end, through the Pale Shadow, Levi obtained this emasculated version of the technique.

What Thousand Faced Knight did not know was that Levi had unknowingly cultivated this simplified version of the technique to a level that even Thousand Faced Knight could not reach through the proficiency panel. The so-called black gas was actually the embryonic form of bloodline power.

“What a coincidence. I know this technique of yours too.” Levi looked at the incoming Thousand Faced Knight and chuckled.

He took a deep breath, and the power of his bloodline surged from his back.

Bloodline Dharma Body, Nine Swords Asura!

Boom!

Golden light shot into the sky, and the red silk fluttered in the wind!

With three heads and six arms holding nine swords, the Bloodline Dharma Body finally descended!

At this moment, looking at Levi, who was purer and stronger than him.

Thousand Faced Knight was truly panicking.

“How is that possible? What I sent out was only a castrated version of the Black Devil Blade?”

Other than the fallen genius of the Dark Elves, how could anyone else be able to deduce such a complicated secret technique of merging soul and body?

Sea-Swallowing Whale, Giant Whale Descending!

Red Lotus Hellfire, Dragon Body appeared!

The strength runes on the monster Levi’s body flickered. The Nine Swords Asura behind Levi slashed out with the strongest Nine Golden Swords!

Nine swords + Giant Whale + Red Lotus + Strength Runes!

The terrifying three-headed demon snake was twisted, sucked into the vortex, and disintegrated.

Immediately after, it was Thousand Faced Knight’s third-circle defense force field.

Crack, crack.

The defensive field lasted for a while before it distorted.

The violent attacks continued to tear apart the other defensive spells of the Thousand Faced Knight.

Levi endured the attack of the spells. His golden scales were shattered, and his body was a bloody mess. He hugged the Thousand Faced Knight.

The golden horn was aimed at the head that was once again protected by the three-circle force field.

Annihilation Beam!

A golden flash streaked across the sky.

Levi held the headless body of Thousand Faced Knight in his arms.

He had mixed feelings.

This was the first legendary knight he had killed.

Hopefully, he would be the last one..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 596 - Chapter 596: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (1)

Chapter 596: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

If possible, Levi did not want to kill a legendary knight.

In this era, legendary knights were extremely rare. They were scattered in the Wizard World or the human world.

He had always thought that a weak group like legendary knights should stick together for warmth.

However, this Thousand Faced Knight had to be killed.

This person had a strange personality and was difficult to befriend. Moreover, he was an assassin and was powerful. He also had the intention to harm Levi.

Updated on B0XƝ0VEL.COM

If he kept it, it would definitely backfire on him.

Therefore, it was better to kill him.

He found a place to rest quietly.

His injuries began to heal quickly. After replenishing his potions and food, his stamina began to recover.

“The power of the Annihilation Horn is indeed terrifying. It can instantly shatter the third-circle defensive field.” Levi recalled his last attack.

The terrifying Annihilation Beam destroyed the Thousand Faced Knight’s head.

“With my current defense, I can basically barely withstand the attacks of a Third-Circle Wizard. At the very least, with my powerful physique, I won’t be instantly killed.

However, the disadvantage was that his spells were not powerful enough. He had no choice. He was only an ordinary second-circle wizard now, and the gap between him and a third-circle wizard was too great.

“His speed is also much slower than a Third -Circle Wizard. I have to quickly cultivate the Blood Beast Breathing Technique to level 13.”

Levi quietly summarized his gains from this battle.

In short, he now had the power to contend with a Third-Circle Wizard.

Of course, for a third-circle like the Thousand Faced Knight, although he was proficient in assassination and was very dangerous, his true strength in a head-on battle was only at the level of a beginner third-circle.

Compared to the Lush Forest Witch, Huffman was still far behind.

“Let’s see what the Thousand Faced Knight has. Just that Horned Demon Horn alone is worth it.’

When Levi opened the Thousand Faced Knight’s storage bag and saw the pile of Aether Stones, he held his breath.

“So many…”

Levi counted. There were a total of 80,000 Aether Stones.

“So rich? And he still wants to be an assassin? Is a Third-Circle Wizard that in-depth?” Levi couldn’t help but complain.

He had worked hard on all kinds of part-time jobs, killing people and snatching treasures. Even though he did not spend much, he had only saved up 70,000 Aether Stones.

This Thousand Faced Knight was indeed a Third-Circle Wizard. He had 80,000 Aether Stones on him.

Levi’s Aether Stone reserves.

It had actually reached 150,000!

“I’m rich, I’m rich.”

Other than the Aether Stone, the Thousand Faced Knight also had many good things in his storage space.

A Horned Demon’s horn was very valuable, especially for a pharmacist like Levi.

Then, there were some spell books and spell crystal balls.

Spell books were low-level spell inheritance items. They were usually used to record cantrips, First-Ring Spells, and second-ring spells’ spell models.

After the third-circle, as the spell model became more and more complicated and multidimensional, the spell books were not enough.

The spell crystal ball was the thing that recorded the third-circle spell model.

At the Tower of Merit, a third-circle spell crystal ball cost 30,000 merit points. It was very expensive.

In the Thousand Faced Knight bag, Levi saw four crystal balls.

From the looks of it, the Thousand Faced Knight did not master many third-circle spells, only four.

He was still far from being a third-circle senior wizard.

These four third-circle spells were Shadow Explosion, Shadow Walk, Shadow Stream Shield, and Shadow Demon Descent.

Levi had seen the Thousand Faced Knight use the Shadow Explosion and Shadow Walk before.

The Thousand Faced Knight even used the black shadow explosion as its innate spell. Its attack was very fierce and lasted for a long time, causing Levi to suffer a lot.

Shadow Walk, on the other hand, could allow one to escape into the shadows. This was a divine skill for assassination and stealth.

Shadow Stream Shield was a third -circle defensive spell with average defense. Shadow Stream’s defensive spells were not good to begin with. This was a school that specialized in stealth and instant kills.

However, the Thousand Faced Knight had no choice but to use this defensive spell as his third-circle defensive field.

On this point, Levi was different. He could combine the strengths of a hundred schools of thought and combine them with the strongest offensive and defensive combination spell.

The last was Shadow Demon Descent. It summoned a shadow demon comparable to a Third -Circle Wizard to attack the enemy.

However, this spell had just been exchanged from the Tower of Merit by the Thousand Faced Knight, and he had yet to construct the spell model.

Apart from third-circle spells, there were also many other second-ring spells.

To Levi, there was no value in learning.

Levi currently did not have the talent of the Shadow Faction, so he ad no intention of cultivating these spells for the time being.

He didn’t want to be an assassin, nor did he like assassination and stealth.

To him, if he could win, it would be a crushing defeat.

If he couldn’t win, he would obediently hide and never cause trouble, let alone assassinate others.

After fusing the four Meditation Arts—Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—he might be able to learn Shadow Walk. This spell was not bad for saving his life.

All that was left were some casting materials and the Shadow Meditation Art.

Of course, there was also a third-circle Wizard Tool that looked like a dagger. “This thing is only used by sissies.” Levi looked at the short dagger and could not help but complain.

This third-circle Wizard Tool was a little damaged. It looked like it had been broken a long time ago, so the Thousand Faced Knight did not use it.

Moreover, he did not buy himself a new third-circle Wizard Tool. He saved up 80,000 Aether Stones and could not bear to spend it. He did not know what he wanted to do.

Now that he had died, these Aether Stones had all benefited Levi.

Levi suddenly came to a realization.

With so many Aether Stones, he had to hurry up and increase his combat strength in the future..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 597 - Chapter 597: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (2)

Chapter 597: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Previously, in order to save money to buy the Minnie Miaomiao House, he could not bear to spend his Aether Stones.

Now that he had the Greenfield Immortal House, it would be enough for a long time. The Minnie Miaomiao House was dispensable.

Although the Greenfield Immortal House was a little crowded, it was not uninhabitable.

He would let these transcendent creatures squeeze in and make do.

In his previous life, he was already satisfied with renting a room and a living room that was dozens of square meters.

Updated on B0XƝ0VEL.COM

These fellows were much better off living in the Greenfield Immortal House than him. Why would they need the Minnie Miaomiao House?

The damaged third-circle Wizard Tool had lost its appraisal value. Levi planned to find a black market and secretly dispose of it in exchange for some money.

Levi saw a thick parchment book among the junk in the storage bag. The paper was yellow with age.

Thousand Faced’s Murder Diary.

“Who in their right mind would write a diary, or a murder diary at that? His mind is so dark and perverted. Can’t he be as bright and cheerful as me and be kind to others?”

Levi opened the diary and read it.

They were all trivial memories of Thousand Faced Knights.

Out of curiosity about a legendary knight, Levi finished reading the diary.

Putting aside the useless content, Levi still obtained some useful information.

First, the Thousand Faced Knight was actually a half-elf, and it was the rarest Dark Elf among the elves. This was beyond Levi’s expectations.

No wonder the Black Knight said that the Thousand Faced Knight was not simple. Moreover, the Thousand Faced Knight seemed to always appear in the history of the kingdom, leaving behind Nameless legends.

So this was also a longevity species that did not take time seriously like the Blood Knight.

Unfortunately, he had longevity but no powerful protection. Not only did he not cherish his lifespan, but he was also in the assassination business. Now

that he met Levi, he had failed miserably.

If Levi had the lifespan of a longevity species, he would definitely live in a place until the end of time and cultivate to become the strongest in the world.

Being a high-risk job like an assassin was simply stupid.

The second piece of useful information was about the Black Devil Blade secret technique Levi had obtained.

It turned out that this secret technique was actually created by an expert of the Dark Elf Clan. He was really a genius.

Unfortunately, in the war between the wizard civilization and Pandora civilization, this genius had already died in the Wizard’s Hand.

There were not many Dark Elves. Their individual strength was slightly stronger than the green and blue elves.

One of the important reasons was that many people among the Dark Elves had mastered this Black Devil Blade secret technique.

Of course, the true name of this secret technique was Blood Fear Demon God.

The goal was to become one with his spirit and body, stimulate his bloodline power, and condense his spiritual force into the Bloodline Dharma Body.

The appearance of this Blood Fear Demon God phantom was strange. In the hearts of a thousand people, there were a thousand Blood Fear Demon Gods.

In the Thousand Faced Knight’s diary, there was no detailed record of the secret technique of the Blood Fear Demon God.

Presumably, this was something similar to a bloodline memory inheritance.

However, it did not matter. Levi had the proficiency panel and could continuously deduce on his own.

In addition, the Dark Elf race generally believed in the unknown god [Shadow Lord].

This was also one of the original intentions of the Thousand Faced Knight to create the Bird of Death’s Voice.

Through the Bird of Death’s Voice, he indirectly achieved the goal of spreading the faith of the Shadow Lord.

“This organization is really persistent. When I was in the human world, they secretly killed me three times. I didn’t expect that I would come to the Wizard World. Even the founder of the organization came to assassinate me. Now, I finally understand everything.”

Levi sighed in his heart.

The next day.

Levi boarded the wizard airship back home. He realized that there were fewer wizards returning home this year…

“Sigh.”

Three months ago, Levi had heard that the Wind-Chasing Arrow Kankur had died in a demon-hunting mission.

This made Levi sigh. In fact, he had only met the other party once and was not familiar with him.

However, as fellow villagers who were going to Riptide City together, he was once a living person, but now he was a dead soul of the Underworld. It was indeed a pity.

He remembered that the last time he went home, Kankur was still looking at his wife’s photo.

Life and death were unpredictable, and so were wizards.

The horror and cruelty of war were evident.

If he wanted to not be affected by any calamity, then there was only one way, and that was to be supreme and powerful!

This trip back to his hometown was still smooth. There were no dark wizards trying to rob him.

The combined forces of Riptide City were not something ordinary wizard organizations could compare to.

Ordinary dark wizard organizations did not have the guts to attack the military’s wizard airship.

Before long, Levi arrived at Bass Island.

He rushed to the Black Fire Island without stopping.

At the same time.

Black Fire Island.

A Second-Circle Wizard led a First-Circle Wizard towards Black Fire Island.

“Lord, this is the place I accidentally discovered that seems to be the ruins of a modern wizard. It should be the cave abode of a fallen wizard.”

Wizard Joann said.

He was a First-Circle Wizard from the Ocean Faction.

His secondary profession was rather special. He was a Ruin Hunter Wizard.

Ruin Hunters were wizards who specialized in searching for ruins and treasures in the Wizard World.

These ruins could be ancient ruins of wizards, or some ruins of modern wizards, or just some uninhabited wizard cave abodes, or even tombs.

Joann had mastered a secret technique that could determine if there were any ruins in a place by perceiving the fluctuations and chaos of magnetism and elemental power in an area.

It was similar to the Dragon Seeking Acupuncture Technique of a tomb raider..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 598 - Chapter 598: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (3)

Chapter 598: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Therefore, a Ruin Hunter Wizard with low EQwas a tomb raider from the Wizard World.

Joann happened to pass by Levi’s Black Fire Island.

Using the concealment spells and some Imowledge of arrays that he had mastered, he quietly headed to the Black Fire Island to investigate. He realized that there seemed to be some arrays on it. Under the arrays, there was a universe hidden.

In the end, after waiting for a while, he was sure that this was an abandoned wizard’s cave abode.

He sensed the aura of many different transcendent creatures inside, but there was no aura of a wizard.

The aura of these transcendent creatures was very powerful. With his ability as a First-Circle Wizard, it was difficult to deal with them.

Therefore, he went back and invited his boss.

Second-circle wizard, Heart Burning Fire Coulomb.

With the strength of a Second -Circle Wizard, it should not be a problem for him to forcefully break the array and defeat the transcendent creature inside.

At that time, Coulomb would be able to take a share of the treasures in this hidden wizard cave abode.

Coulomb had just advanced to the second-circle and was also a Number One in Area 9. He was currently in high spirits.

Especially a few years ago, his teacher, Phelps, had also advanced to the third -circle in this chaotic world.

He became a Third-Circle Wizard that was as rare as a phoenix’s feather in Area 9. He established himself as a king, established his own sect, and became an ancestor. He called himself “Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard”.

Speaking of which, his teacher was also a little special. He was once considered an anomaly among the nomadic wizards in Area 9.

At 250 years old, with the talent of the Children of Chaos, Phelps advanced to a second-circle ordinary wizard at this age, which was almost impossible to break through to the second-circle.

Such a situation was very rare and was considered a legend in Area 9 at that time.

Some people even realized that Phelps, who had advanced to the second-circle, had broken the record of Area 9 in the past thousand years. He could be said to be the oldest person who achieved this.

After all, breaking through didn’t mean that the older one was, the better. The fact that Phelps had broken through so late meant that his talent was average among the Children of Chaos.

The success rate of such a person advancing to the second-circle was very low.

Most people thought that it was even more impossible for Phelps to advance to the third-circle in this life.

Coulomb felt the same way.

However, 50 years ago, his teacher had actually found an ancient ruin with the help of Ruin Hunter Joann.

In order to find a chance to break through to the third-circle, the teacher, who refused to admit defeat, stepped into the ruins. After that, there was no news of him.

This disappearance lasted for fifty years.

Just as Coulomb thought that his cheap teacher had already died in the wizard ruins, his teacher had actually returned a few years ago.

Moreover, 50 years later, he had jumped from a second-circle ordinary wizard to the Third-Circle Wizard realm.

It had to be known that with Phelps’s talent, advancing to the second-circle at 250 years old was already his limit.

It was almost impossible to advance to the third-circle in his lifetime. Second-Circle Wizards only had a lifespan of 300 years.

Coulomb didn’t know what his teacher had experienced in the ruins.

In short, his teacher had successfully broken through to the third -circle.

In the past two years in Area 9, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard had been in the limelight. Even Morpheus of Whale Song Island did not dare to provoke him casually.

The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard had gathered some wandering wizards who had not been organized because of the war.

In just two years, this organization had grown rapidly and established an organization called the Tower of Dreams.

Just like that, Area 9 formed the three-way structure of Whale Song Island, the Tower of Dreams, and the Tower of Ocean Currents.

Among them, the dark wizard camp’s Whale Song Island and the righteous wizard camp’s Tower of Ocean Currents were fighting fiercely. The Tower of Dreams was still considered neutral.

As a member of the Third-Circle Wizard organization, even Coulomb’s breathing became heavy.

He looked determinedly at the island in front of him.

“I’ll go in and challenge the array later,” Coulomb said.

“Boss Coulomb, what about me?” Joann asked.

“You’re in charge of waving the flag and shouting.” Coulomb was confident and powerful.

“Alright, Boss, be careful. There should be a second-circle transcendent creature inside,” Joann reminded.

Coulomb, on the other hand, stood straight with his hands behind his back, looking like an otherworldly expert.

Then, he began to cast a spell and chanted.

He raised his palm high above him, holding up five huge fireballs that emitted a terrifying might.

“There’s nothing that a Five Fireball Technique can’t destroy. If there is, then let’s do it again.” Coulomb revealed the smile of an expert.

“Is this the power of a second-ring spell?”

Joann yearned to become a Second-Circle Wizard.

He had the ability to search for ruins, but he did not have the strength to explore them.

Every time, he could only cooperate with the strong and be a tool for the strong.

In the end, after the experts finished exploring the ruins, he took a sip of soup.

The Five Fireball Technique struck the defensive array set up by Levi, and circles of ripples began to appear in the air.

Levi’s array was only a first-circle array. It was difficult to defend against a second-ring spell like the Five Fireball Technique. In just a moment, the array began to fluctuate.

Coulomb cast another Five Fireball Technique.

The outer layer of the defensive array was completely shattered.

It revealed the fog array inside. This was the strongest first-circle maze array set up by Levi. It could mess up directions and block Perception.

This array covered an extremely large area. Unless one had the strength of a Third-Circle Wizard, it was impossible to break it by force. They had to find the array core and destroy it..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 599 - Chapter 599: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (4)

Chapter 599: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Petty tricks.”

Coulomb raised a Holy Grail that looked like it was made of gold.

The Holy Grail emitted a gentle light that protected Coulomb.

This was the Second-Circle Wizard Tool—Golden Holy Grail.

It was the Second-Circle Wizard Tool he had bought from the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard. This Wizard Tool had almost emptied his wealth.

However, it could indeed be used to create a powerful second-circle defensive field.

It was said that this Golden Holy Grail was also obtained by the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard from the ancient ruins.

Apart from the Wizard Tool, the second-circle defensive field lit up. In the end, he stepped into the maze array and prepared to force his way through.

An array of this level was not difficult for him at all.

However, after entering, Coulomb realized that he had stepped into one of the most dangerous forbidden areas in Area 9…

A behemoth was lazily lying in a corner of the maze, looking at Coulomb, who had just barged in.

It was Gustav. He had been arranged by Levi to be at the eye of the array. From there, he could see every area of the maze.

However, Coulomb, who was in the maze, could not see Gustav.

Gustav slowly stood up.

During its time on the Black Fire Island, it had already swallowed countless uninvited guests who had entered unintentionally.

Coulomb wasn’t the first, and probably wouldn’t be the last.

With Gustav guarding the Black Fire Island, it was already one of the most terrifying areas in Area 9.

Outside the Black Fire Island, Joann waited for Coulomb.

He also had some knowledge of arrays, so he could tell.

Although the level of these arrays was not high, the owner of the array cleverly combined these first-circle arrays and even zero-circle arrays together.

Bewildering, defensive, and killing arrays were layered and perfectly coordinated.

This way, even if it was a first-circle array, it was enough to make ordinary Second-Circle Wizards suffer.

Originally, Joann had wanted to help Coulomb, but since the other party was so confident that he wouldn’t let him participate, he would wait patiently for Coulomb to successfully break the array.

Fifteen minutes passed.

Coulomb had yet to successfully break through the array.

Half an hour passed.

There was still no news.

Just as Joann was about to investigate the situation,

A disheveled figure flew out of the maze.

The defensive field on Coulomb’s body dimmed, and a crack appeared on the Second-Circle Wizard Tool’s Golden Holy Grail.

“Damn old man, the second-circle defensive Wizard Tool that he sold me was actually of inferior quality. It was almost bitten to pieces by that big crocodile.” Coulomb cursed as he fled frantically.

He was covered in wounds and had even broken a leg. Now that he had used some healing medicine, his injuries had already stopped.

However, if he could not use the Life School of Thought’s spells to heal him in time, he would most likely become a crippled wizard in the future. Seeing that something was wrong, Joann also began to retreat.

“What’s wrong, Boss Coulomb?”

“The second-circle creature inside is too powerful. I’m not its match. Damn it, why didn’t you say so earlier?” Coulomb blamed Joann.

Joann said aggrievedly, “I did…”

“I’ll settle the score with you when we get back,” Coulomb said coldly.

Gustav had already caught up from behind. The sea dragon crocodile that overturned rivers and seas was aggressive.

Only a second-circle senior wizard could deal with such a sea beast. Coulomb was no match for it at all.

As they ran, Coulomb and Joann realized that the sea dragon crocodile had not caught up.

Instead, he looked at them as if they were pitiful worms.

At this moment, they, who were only concerned about escaping, realized that in the sky ahead, a Second-Circle Wizard was wearing a robe and looking at them calmly.

“Stop,” Levi said, leaving no room for argument.

“Get lost!” Coulomb was busy escaping as he threw a Five Fireball Technique at Levi.

He was not in the mood to argue with the strange person in front of him.

He only wanted to escape from here and tell the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard the location of this island so that he could flatten it.

The Five Fireball Technique smashed into Levi’s second-circle defensive field. The second-circle defensive field only trembled for a moment but did not shatter.

Coulomb’s Five Fireball Technique was not practiced well, so its power was average.

Levi’s second-circle Earth Spirit Shield was already at the maximum. With the support of the Underground Fire Dominator, it had a second-circle defense.

Under normal circumstances, only very few second-ring spells or third-circle spells could break through Levi’s current second-circle defensive field.

At this moment, Coulomb realized that the Second-Circle Wizard in front of him was so powerful.

They were both ordinary second-circle wizards, but the other party’s spells were far more powerful than his.

Moreover, the other party’s mental strength was much higher than his.

Although he hadn’t reached the level of a second-circle senior wizard, he wasn’t too far off.

The Great Black Sky Curtain flew out from Levi’s back and transformed into a black demon dragon that danced wildly.

He wrapped Coulomb, who was already weak and sent him to Levi’s side.

On the other side, Joann was about to escape when he was stunned by Levi’s words.

“Running away means death.”

Joann swallowed, then stood obediently where he was, waiting for his punishment.

Levi was as immovable as a mountain and easily took down Boss Coulomb. Only the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard could do such a thing in the maze tower.

This was definitely an old monster who cultivated in seclusion in the sea. He could not be defeated.

This time, he had really hit a brick wall. He was going to suffer for the rest of his life. Joann felt uneasy.

“Who are you? How dare you attack me, the Heart Burning Fire Wizard? My teacher is the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard…. Do the Second-Circle Wizards nowadays not care about the Third-Circle Wizards?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 600 - Chapter 600: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (5)

Chapter 600: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Although Coulomb was panicking, he thought that he had his teacher backing him up, so he became much more unyielding. Did he know what a Third-Circle Wizard was?

The Great Black Sky Curtain wrapped around him tightly. Coulomb felt that his breathing was about to stop. Levi’s powerful aura pressed down on him, making him feel as if he had fallen into hell.

“Why did you trespass on my island? You know the consequences of trespassing on a wizard’s territory, right? I can kill you at will without any legal consequences.” Levi sneered.

Behind him, Gustav slowly emerged from the top of the huge waves. Levi gently landed on Gustav’s head.

Upon seeing this scene, Coulomb understood that he had provoked a big shot this time.

The other party must be a genius Second-Circle Wizard from some high-level wizard organization who went out to train. Otherwise, how could he subdue this terrifying sea beast?

He reacted quickly and immediately begged for mercy. “Sir, I’m sorry. I thought that this was an ownerless land. I was greedy for a moment, but I didn’t take anything from your island. I can also compensate you for the array I destroyed. As a Lord, you don’t hold grudges against me. Let me go.”

Levi was amused.

This Coulomb was still very unyielding a second ago, but now, he suddenly begged for mercy. His expression changed really quickly.

“Who did you say your teacher is? What’s an Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard?” Levi asked.

As he was busy with his breakthrough and Pharmacy, he had not been home for a few years and did not pay attention to the situation in Area 9.

Why did he suddenly appear with the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard?

Who dared to give such a domineering name as the Ancestral Wizard?

“My teacher, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard is a Third-Circle Wizard. He’s one of the three strongest people in Area 9 now. He’s on par with Morpheus of Whale Song Island and Lady Whitewater of the Tower of Ocean Currents.” “Who is Lady Whitewater?”

“She’s a Third-Circle Wizard from the Tower of Ocean Currents. I heard that she came back from studying in the inner sea region.”

Levi could not help but sigh.

He had only been away for a few years, but Area 9 had undergone such earth – shattering changes.

In the past, in Area 9, other than the Black-Eyed Crow, Modi, who was hiding behind the scenes, there was only Morpheus, a third-circle powerhouse.

And now, there were three of them.

In this chaotic world, more and more monsters and powerhouses appeared.

Levi forced these two wizards to sign an unequal contract with him and controlled their lives.

At the same time, these two people could not tell others about their own matters.

For a wizard who was much weaker than him, this kind of contract was a way to control him.

This kind of control was not very reliable. The other party might also attack him.

However, Levi’s strength crushed the other party, so he did not care much.

If it was an expert like the Thousand Faced Knight, Levi would not dare to do this.

“The two of you trespassed on my island. I’m kind-hearted, so I won’t kill you. I’m leaving this place soon. Do whatever you want in the future. However, you have to come to this island often and help me take care of it. If anyone trespasses, kill them.”

Levi said.

He was about to leave with all his transcendent creatures, but there were still many herbs on this island that he could not take away.

He could let these two people watch over him and work for free.

“Lord, can I cultivate on this island?” Coulomb asked. He was originally from the Burning Faction. Cultivating on Levi’s Black Fire Island would yield twice the results with half the effort. “Up to you.”

Levi returned to the cave abode.

He looked around and saw that his transcendent creatures were still alive.

“I can take them all this time,” Levi thought.

He took out the storage bags of the two people and rummaged through them.

There were only 10,000 Aether Stones in total. It seemed that they were also poor.

Coulomb had just exchanged his Aether Stones for the Golden Holy Grail from the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard, so he did not have any money on him.

Judging from the spell runes and craftsmanship on the Golden Holy Grail, this did not seem to be a product of modern wizards. This Holy Grail was filled with the aura of time.

“It’s an item of an ancient wizard. Coulomb said that the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard disappeared from an ancient wizard ruin 50 years ago and returned 50 years later. In the past 50 years, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard went from a second-circle ordinary to a Third-Circle Wizard. This speed is second only to the Children of the Elements.”

“It seems that this Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard has encountered some fortuitous encounter in the wizard ruins.”

Levi shook his head and suppressed the fire in his head.

He had the proficiency panel, so there was no need to explore the dangerous ancient wizard ruins.

He just had to cultivate obediently in Riptide City.

The Golden Holy Grail was already damaged and worthless. It was useless to

Levi. He put it away for the time being and dealt with it together in the future.

Finally, Levi found a booklet in Joann’s storage bag.

Ruin Hunter Jones’ Treasure Hunting Log.

Curious, Levi opened it and took a look.

“Interesting. There’s a Ruin Hunter occupation.”

Compared to the Three Arts of Wizardry, appraisers, and Ruin Hunters were even rarer and unorthodox.

This wizard Jones was a scholar who studied ancient wizardry. He was dedicated to excavating and searching for the ruins of wizards buried in the Wizard World.

“Keep it. It might be useful in the future.” Levi had a map of the ruins here.

Lost Pan’s Labyrinth.

When he came back, he went to take another look.

With his current strength, Spider Sensing was still indicating high danger alerts..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 601 - Chapter 601: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (6)

Chapter 601: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He knew that the Pan’s Labyrinth was not simple.

Perhaps he would only be qualified to explore the Pan’s Labyrinth after he became an Intermediate Wizard.

Levi did not stay on the Black Fire Island for long. He left after taking Gustav and the others away.

He had applied for a month’s leave this time, and it would take more than half a month on the way.

Currently, only the Swordsman Mantis, Levi’s array, and the medicinal field were left on Black Fire Island.

Coulomb and Joann had already left.

Levi did not kill them. He was quite interested in the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard.

He let the two of them continue to play their roles in the Tower of Dreams. Perhaps one day, they would be useful.

Levi was not a person who liked to fight and kill.

After that, Levi went to the Giant Tree Secret Realm.

He visited his companions in the Gray Tower.

Before he left, he spent 10,000 Aether Stones to obtain the basic bloodline transplant technology and props from the Lush Forest Witch.

Bloodline transplantation was not a profound technique in the Life School of Thought, so 10,000 yuan was completely enough.

After finishing his business, Levi left Area 9 in satisfaction and boarded the wizard airship to Riptide City.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1046, Month of Grass.

Levi returned to Riptide City.

Mansion 81, which was next to his, was empty again.

“Sigh, I’m a little bored without Wizard Will.” Levi mocked himself in his heart.

Although Wizard Will wanted to harm him, he was used to having a warm and hospitable neighbor accompany him after being his neighbor for so many years.

Maybe I’m too lonely? Levi thought to herself.

“Master, you’re back!” Algerta ran out excitedly.

The three Lion Tiger Leopard brothers also went out to welcome Levi.

“Is there anything going on in the wizard tower while I’m away?” Levi asked.

“No, it’s just that a wizard named Rex came to you once. He left after finding out you weren’t around,” Tiga said.

“Rex?” Levi was alarmed.

Why was this person, who was suspected to be the prime suspect in his assassination, looking for him?

Could it be that the assassination had failed and they wanted to negotiate peace?

“Alright. Come, show me the results of your sword practice this month,” Levi said.

“Sure, I’ll go first. Hehe.” Algerta waved her sword excitedly. She had done well with the Golden Cross Slash and the Gray Destruction Cross Slash. If converted to the level of the proficiency panel, it should be level 2.

It had only been a month. This speed was enough.

“You’ve passed.” Levi couldn’t help but stroke Algerta’s furry head.

It felt like he was touching a Shiba Inu’s head.

Not bad at all.

Algerta’s face turned red. She didn’t dare move as she allowed her master to touch her head.

Needless to say, Master’s rough hands were quite comfortable.

The three brothers also stuck their heads out, but Levi automatically ignored them.

Although he was a straight man who appreciated strength, it didn’t mean that there was a problem with his sexual orientation. He swore to God that he was interested in women.

He couldn’t do such a gay thing.

“Phew, I can cultivate in Riptide City in peace in the future. If I catch new transcendent creatures, I can put them into Greenfield Immortal House.”

In short, most transcendent creatures, especially the Dragon Clan, were stronger and larger.

With the space in Greenfield Immortal House, Levi shouldn’t need to worry about not having enough space before he reached the fourth-circle stage. He didn’t need to change houses for the time being.

Gustav lazily occupied the largest area in the Greenfield Immortal House. The Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard, Bone Snake, and Red Sand Ape all circled this big guy from afar.

Leviathan was the only one spraying water in the lake. It became the fountain scenery of Greenfield Immortal House.

“Hey, why do I feel like I’m playing Pet Elves?”

“Forget it, let me collect more transcendent pets! My goal is to become the strongest pet master in the Wizard World!”

In the following days, Levi returned to his Pharmacy and cultivated.

After obtaining the secret medicine, his breathing technique began to improve again.

As for Rex who was looking for him, Levi didn’t care.

It seemed that the other party did not dare to make a move near the Tower of Pharmacists.

In that case, he would try his best not to leave the city in the future.

Time passed quickly.

Half a year later, Levi, who was cultivating in Riptide City, suddenly felt a strong fluctuation.

Not only he, but even the two high-level wizards who were in seclusion in the Tower of Riptide also opened their eyes.

The Current Controller, Krysten, and the Air Current Conductor, Eyre.

They were originally cultivating together.

“What a powerful fluctuation. The Legendary Wizard has made his move…” Eyre muttered.

“Yes, the legendary forbidden spell that was used to destroy the Abyss Well has probably been released.”

“A forbidden spell that a Legendary Wizard needs to cast continuously for several years. Even the gods of the astral world wouldn’t dare to take it head-on. This Abyss Well should have been destroyed.” The two high-level wizards left the Tower of Riptide.

At this moment, night had fallen.

In the sky above Riptide City, wizards stood in the air with shocked expressions.

They looked at the distant sea in a daze. In the distant sea area at the center of the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

There seemed to be a crimson mushroom cloud that soared thousands of feet into the sky, illuminating the sea.

“I reckon that it won’t be long before the biggest tsunami in the Endless Sea in a thousand years will gradually sweep through the entire territory. The power of the legendary forbidden technique is too powerful. Even if a Legendary Wizard deliberately controls it in a small area, the power released will affect the entire Endless Sea like a butterfly effect.” Wizard Eyre sighed..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 602 - Chapter 602: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (7)

Chapter 602: Legendary Forbidden Technique! New Mutation, Dragon Demon Breathing Technique! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Of course the wizards are fine, but some mortals who can’t hide in time might suffer.”

“It can’t be helped. Destroying the Abyss Well is our top priority. We can only sacrifice some people for this.”

The couple from Riptide City had complicated expressions.

In Middle Riptide, Levi, Algerta, and company were also looking at the terrifying pillar of light and mushroom cloud.

At this moment, all the wizards in Riptide City were admiring the wonder created by the legendary forbidden spell.

Levi was shocked.

At this moment, he finally knew why Legendary Wizards were called Legends.

“Is this really a power that humans can master?”

“Can a knight reach this level one day?”

Levi asked himself.

Not long after, a terrifying tsunami drowned the island below Riptide City. The huge wave was about to hit Riptide City.

Of course, there was an array in Riptide City, so these huge waves would not destroy it.

Levi sighed and went back to continue cultivating. The spark of becoming a Legendary Wizard had already lit up in his heart.

This was how a man should be!

A month later.

The Star Tower announced that the Abyss Well located in the ancient wizard ruins in the center of the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory had been completely destroyed.

The passage where the Abyssal Civilization tried to invade the wizard civilization was gone.

The ancient wizard ruins were gone too.

The wizards of the Endless Sea cheered.

They cheered for the legendary and the wizard civilization.

“The Abyssal Civilization has repeatedly invaded our wizard civilization. After quelling the civil strife and the great expedition, I will follow Sauron’s example and lead the legendary wizards to attack the bottomless abyss to intimidate those restless demon lords! I will let the light of the Eternal Blazing Sun melt the darkness of the abyss!”

The chairman of the Great Council, the Blazing Sun God Wizard Edmund, said.

With just one sentence, the Wizard World erupted.

Everyone seemed to be on steroids.

After Levi heard this, his heart was calm.

It was just the words of a big shot. How could the Bottomless Abyss be so easy to defeat?

Of course, these had nothing to do with small fries like Levi.

With his strength, forget about attacking the Abyss Lord.

Any demon above Level 3 on the first floor would be able to beat him.

He had a long road ahead of him.

A year later.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1047, Month of Vitality.

Levi was fifty-seven years old.

He held the Klein crystal ball in his hand.

His spiritual force had reached 63 points.

He was getting closer and closer to the 70 points of a second-circle senior wizard.

From the looks of it, there was hope of advancing to a second-circle senior wizard before the age of 60.

Such a level was considered above average in the Endless Sea.

The Spider and Scorpion Song had also cultivated to its limit. Levi controlled more than ten thousand Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders. Levi’s idea of becoming an insect emperor in the Wizard World went one step further.

The Saint Scorpions had already iterated to version 4.0. Be it in terms of size or defense, it was much stronger than before.

Levi estimated that by version 6.0 of the Saint Scorpions, it would be about the same level as the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider, which was the best among the low-grade Zergs.

At that time, thousands of Saint Scorpions would swarm over and let this world experience what Old Demon Insect Levi was like!

In addition, in terms of the path of knights, the three breathing techniques Levi obtained in the human world had all reached level 11 of legendary.

Levi—

Mountain Ape Breathing Technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Mountain Passage Arm (Solid State)

Maya Breathing Technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Endless Wind (Solid State), Wind Abandonment.

Musk Bull Breathing Technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Shocking Hoof (Solid State), War Horn.

Among these Special Effects, the first Special Effect was similar to Levi’s previous breathing technique. There was nothing to say.

However, the Maya Breathing Technique and the Musk Bull Breathing Technique also produced a second Special Effect.

Wind Abandonment was a special Effect of the wind element affinity. Its effect was slightly stronger than Son of the Wind.

With these two elemental affinity talents combined, Levi’s wind element affinity should not be inferior to a double affinity.

Coupled with the proficiency panel, his speed should not be inferior to the Wind Element Child.

The only difference might be the difference in resources.

As for [War Horn], it was similar to a passive halo that increased the strength of allies.

In addition, the three breathing techniques also had legendary organs.

The mountain ape’s supernatural organ was Levi’s hands, which were similar to the Saint Ape’s. They were superimposed and had ordinary effects. At the moment, there were no special effects.

The Musk Bull’s supernatural organs were the curved horns on both sides of Levi’s head.

Just as he had expected, he had become a real minotaur, or rather, the “Divine Chaos Bull Demon King” of the Wizard World.

It was all the pharmacists’ fault for giving themselves nicknames. Now, he was really the Minotaur Levi!

The supernatural organ of the Maya Breathing Technique was a pair of bird wings that looked like golden eagles.

Including Blood Wings, Levi already had two pairs of wings.

Eagle wings could create violent winds and soar into the sky. They could also attack enemies. They had many functions.

To the current Levi, these level 11 legendary breathing techniques were already very difficult to increase his strength.

He studied mainly to break through the limit and mutate in the future.

Moreover, he felt that, just like the fusion of his Meditation Art, perhaps when the level of his breathing technique increased a little, the proficiency panel would be more flexible.

He could master all the breathing techniques step by step and gather them together to form a final breathing technique that was evolving towards the ultimate biological path.

However, from the looks of it, it could only be fused with the same type.

After adjusting his condition.

Levi directly mutated the Musk Bull Breathing Technique and the Ostrich Mountain Breathing Technique. The Ostrich Mountain had been stuck at the Maximum of level 11 for a long time, waiting for this day.

In the end, a new mutated breathing technique beyond legendary was born.

Levi—

Dragon Demon Breathing Technique: Level 11 (1/300,000), Special Effect: Dragon Demon Feet (Solid State), War Horn, Groundbreaking.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 603 - Chapter 603: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (1)

Chapter 603: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (1)

[Groundbreaking: Descend from the sky and perform a charging attack, causing destructive damage to everything within a certain range. This Special Effect cannot be upgraded, but as Strength and speed increase, its power will gradually increase.]

Levi looked at the freshly produced Special Effects and then at his thick and wide cow hooves.

It was not accurate to say that it was a cow’s hoof. It should be a Dragon Demon Foot.

It was covered in hard scales that emitted a metallic luster.

The overall shape was like a mixture of dragon claws and ox hooves. It had a messy and strange beauty.

In Levi’s previous life, there was a mythical creature called the Dragon Demon.

There was a saying in the Classic of Mountains and Seas: “In the shape of an ox, it has no horns. With one foot, it will definitely encounter wind and rain when it enters and exits the water. Its light is like the sun and moon, and its voice is like thunder. Its name is Dragon Demon.”

In Levi’s heart, there was a monster shadow standing on two feet with short wings on its back. It looked like a demon in some artistic works.

The monster’s head did indeed look like a cow’s, and it also had two horns.

Be it the Ostrich Mountain Bird or the Musk Bull Breathing Technique, they were both inclined towards earth element affinity.

Therefore, the Dragon Demon’s breathing technique was also affinity with the earth element. It had nothing to do with the thunder beasts.

However, as Levi mutated more and more,

He realized that the proficiency panel’s naming method for the mutated breathing technique always seemed to fit some of the cultural imprints in his previous life.

Golden Snake, King Kong, Dragon Demon…

It was as if the proficiency panel was automatically named in a way that matched Levi’s understanding.

Similar to the Bloodline Wizard God’s Heart, it was also related to Levi’s cultural imprint in his previous life.

Moreover, the proficiency panel was not static. It would also constantly update as its strength increased and the situation changed.

“How did the interface panel come about?”

Levi discovered this panel when he woke up on the original owner’s body.

He did not know if this was a product of this world or of his previous life.

Levi wanted to test the power of the Dragon Demon Feet, but in his wizard tower, it was undoubtedly impossible.

Today, in Levi’s breathing system.

The level 13 Golden Snake was far ahead.

Next were the level 12 Blood Beasts and Red Lotus.

King Kong, the Dragon Demon, the Black Whale, the Silver Mountain Dragon, and Death Ember were advancing to level 12.

The Tianxiao breathing technique was at the maximum of level 9.

Other than that, they were all breathing techniques that were used as raw materials to break the limit or mutate.

After finishing his cultivation, Levi took out the bloodline transplant technology he had obtained from the Lush Forest Witch and began to study it.

When he was almost done with his research, he would experiment with ordinary creatures first.

After that, he would try to transplant it to the fur clansmen.

Of course, he could not forget his old profession in Pharmacy.

Days passed.

In order to test if the fur clans could cultivate the breathing technique, Levi passed the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique to Algerta.

Then, Algerta used less than a year to cultivate the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique to the level 4 Maximum.

This meant that as long as they had the bloodline of the Primordial Ancestor in their bodies, the fur clan could completely cultivate the breathing technique.

In Levi’s opinion, the bloodline of the Primordial Ancestor was a catalyst, and the breathing technique was the path to strengthening the bloodline.

The Frost Wolf Breathing Technique was only a third-rate shallow breathing technique. At most, it could be cultivated to the maximum of level 4.

Logically speaking, Algerta should not be able to continue cultivating after reaching the maximum of level 4.

However, Levi discovered that after a period of time, Algerta’s knighthood had improved again, reaching the level of a mid-level knight.

This meant that Algerta had broken the upper limit of the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique.

This surprised Levi.

He guessed that it might be because the Frost Wolf Bloodline in Algerta’s body was too rich, directly breaking the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique’s limit.

After all, the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique was essentially a technique to temper the Silver Frost Wolf’s bloodline.

As for Algerta, she had already walked a long path on this path. It was equivalent to turning back and learning and understanding an elementary Dharmic formulation as a person of a high realm.

Levi thought of the Blood Knight. After the Blood Knight obtained the Blood Beast Breathing Technique, he quickly cultivated it to the limit and reached the level of a top-notch grand knight.

This was probably due to the thicker Blood Clan bloodline in his body.

There was also a possibility that this was related to the God Portrait that Algerta had mentioned.

The breathing technique itself also had a manifestation similar to the bloodline inheritance of transcendent creatures, not just the breathing technique inheritance diagram.

Only people with a certain level of bloodline could have such an inheritance. Giving the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique to Algerta was equivalent to giving her a key to open the door to the bloodline inheritance.

Regardless of the possibility, Levi realized that from the looks of it, the breathing technique and bloodline were mutually reinforcing.

The first trace of the bloodline was a primer. Relying on this primer, she cultivated the breathing technique and refined and strengthened her bloodline power.

Then, when her breathing technique reached the maximum, she might be able to forcefully break through this maximum through his high-level bloodline and let the technique evolve by itself.

In that case, even if Algerta cultivated the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique, she still had a chance to break through the limit step by step to the final Primordial Ancestor.

Perhaps to Algerta, who was born with the rich Silver Frost Wolf Bloodline, the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique was the most suitable breathing technique for her.

As for how to use her bloodline to break the breathing technique limit, Levi still needed more research and experiments..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 604 - Chapter 604: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (2)

Chapter 604: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (2)

If he could succeed, even a shallow breathing technique could be cultivated step by step to the final Primordial Ancestor realm.

Every breathing technique, regardless of its quality, represented an evolutionary path.

A thousand breathing techniques could give birth to a thousand Primordial Ancestors.

In this way, Levi would have a true army of primordial creatures.

And he, who had fused the advantages of thousands of breathing techniques to become an ultimate creature, was undoubtedly the supreme leader of these monsters!

The leader of the Twilight Knights, Levi, was also the unquestionable “King of Monsters”!

On this day, outside Levi’s mansion.

An uninvited guest arrived.

He had long sensed who it was through Perception. He got Algerta to open the door.

After Algerta opened the door, he discovered a handsome-looking White Robe Wizard smiling.

“Lord, why are you here again?

Rex smiled and looked at Levi.

Levi came out to welcome him respectfully. “You must be Lord Rex, right? I’ve heard a lot about you!” “That’s right,” Rex said. “Lord, why are you looking for me?”

“There is something.”

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. Why was this villain looking for him?

In the guest hall.

Algerta served Levi and Rex tea before leaving silently.

“Mr. Levi, you must be a disciple of a hidden wizard family, right?” Rex asked.

‘Why is Lord Rex asking this?” Levi did not answer directly.

“I’m fine. I’m just feeling emotional. Sir Levi is young, but he can achieve such achievements in the path of wizards and the path of Pharmacy. Even as a disciple of the Thunder Dragon Family, I can’t do it at your age. I’m inferior.”

“You flatter me, Lord Rex. I’m not familiar with you. May I know why you’re here?”

“Why don’t we get straight to the point? After all, be it Lord or me, we have endless work to do every day,” Levi said with a smile.

Levi was not afraid of Rex alone.

After all, he had killed a Third-Circle Wizard before.

Rex’s realm might be stronger than the Thousand Faced Knight’s, but it shouldn’t be much stronger. After all, he was a pharmacist, and he wasn’t as good as regular wizards in the study of wizard spells.

“Sir Levi is a straightforward person, so I’ll make it short. I admire your Pharmacy skills.

“I’ve checked. The organization you were in, the Gray Tower, has been unregistered. It’s equivalent to extinction.

“And you don’t have a family. It must be difficult for you to survive in Riptide City.

“Our Thunder Dragon Family is considered a reputable wizard family in the inner circle. I wonder if you’re interested in joining our family and becoming a family pharmacist?”

Rex was used to being arrogant and despotic. In the beginning, he was thinking about how to destroy Levi.

However, from the looks of it, Levi was not weak. He had mobilized Old MO and the Thousand Faced Knight, but they had not killed him.

Since that was the case, if he couldn’t win, he would rope him in.

Others couldn’t win him over, so they had to fight him again. Rex was the opposite.

This had something to do with his personality since he was young.

A person like him came from a good family. He was born to think that he was superior to others and would not care about others.

Anyone who encountered a problem did not want to solve it but wanted to solve the person who raised the problem.

Now that this path was obstructed, he wanted to think differently.

As soon as Rex finished speaking, another wizard came to Levi’s tower.

“Rex, you b\*stard, why did you come to my pharmacist’s house?” Huffman’s short stature exuded a powerful aura that soared into the sky.

Ever since he found out that Rex seemed to be messing with his excellent employees, Huffman would often send people to keep an eye on Levi.

Unexpectedly, Rex did not change his mind and sneaked into his employee’s house.

Huffman didn’t care about anything else and rushed over.

Rex frowned.

Huffman appeared in the living room.

He looked at Rex and sneered. “Rex, don’t think that I don’t know what you’re thinking. I advise you to focus on the right path. You’re a disciple of a big family, yet you keep competing with me in shameful ways.”

Rex smiled. He didn’t seem excited at all.

“Huffman, my friend, why are you so nervous? It’s not like I’m secretly dating your wife.

“Oh… I forgot that you don’t have a wife. After all, who would like a halfling?” Rex said sarcastically.

Huffman sneered. “A piece of trash like you can only gain an insignificant sense of existence by humiliating others’ background and appearance.

“After all, even with so many resources, you can’t compare to a mere halfling like me. I’m proud to be a halfling.

“I won’t use spells and potions to forcefully change my appearance. I’m not like you, who was born ugly and old. You still have to use beauty potions to change your face.”

Halflings were a humanoid race. They were no different from humans, except that they were a little shorter.

They were similar to the Hobbits of the Wizard World.

“Oh, oh, Huffman, don’t be agitated. I mean no harm. I just feel that you always seem to have some prejudice against me,” Rex said helplessly.

Huffman sneered and stopped wasting his breath on Rex.

“I’m here to see what kind of person this excellent employee that you value so much is.” Rex shrugged, looking harmless..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 605 - Chapter 605: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (3)

Chapter 605: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (3)

“Sir Levi, since your supervisor doesn’t welcome me, let’s talk another day.

Think about what I said seriously.”

“Work hard so that Huffman can buy more properties in Upper Riptide.”

Before Rex left, he didn’t forget to kill and sow discord.

“Goodbye, Lord Rex.” Levi also sent Rex away with a smile.

His Spider Sensing sensed hostility from Rex.

Perhaps Rex’s words were true, but Levi would never work with such a person.

Spider Sensing was not fake. If he agreed to Rex’s request, he would most likely be in danger.

Moreover, he wouldn’t join a wizard family with an outsider’s identity.

Who could stand being scheming all day long?

Levi’s goal was very simple: to survive in Riptide City.

He would find an opportunity to join a high-level wizard organization like the Tower of Riptide.

Huffman sat on a high stool, drinking a beer Levi had poured himself.

Halflings didn’t like tea and only drank beer.

“What did he say to you just now?” Huffman asked nervously.

Levi grimaced. “He invited me to join his family. I’m sure as hell not going.”

Huffman nodded. “The Thunder Dragon Family is too complicated. Rex must be up to no good. If he really invited you to join his family, he wouldn’t have sent anyone to follow you.”

Levi thought to himself, Rex didn’t just send people to follow me. He sent people to assassinate me twice.

“How strong is the Thunder Dragon Family?” Levi asked.

Huffman sighed. “From what I know, the Thunder Dragon Family has four fifth-circle experts. The ancestors of this family once gave birth to a primordial soul wizard. They have a deep foundation. For people like us, they are indeed a giant.”

“Lord, don’t worry. I will not betray you.” Levi’s expression was solemn as he expressed his loyalty.

Levi could still cozy up to Huffman for a long time.

Besides, working with Huffman was much more reassuring than working with Rex.

Huffman jumped to his feet, clapped Levi on the shoulder in acknowledgment, and left, satisfied.

Algerta and company arrived at the reception hall.

When these experts were present earlier, the fur clansmen felt extremely uneasy.

This reminded them of the painful memories of being a domestic slave.

Knowing that he was being watched by Huffman, Rex did not come to Levi’s mansion in person after that. Instead, he sent someone to deliver a letter, wanting to see what Levi’s thoughts were so that Levi could answer within three days.

Along with the letter was a contract for the Thunder Dragon Family’s family pharmacist.

Levi laughed at the contents of the contract.

There were all kinds of hidden unequal clauses on it, comparable to the black-hearted capitalists in his previous life.

This was not a pharmacist contract, but a naked indenture.

Only a fool would agree!

Levi refused decisively.

But that didn’t matter.

After agreeing to Rex, his future would be dominated by the Thunder Dragon Family, and he would only end up worse than he was now.

This was not the life he wanted.

Besides, Levi had to choose between Huffman and Rex. It was impossible for him to fall on both sides.

That was Huffman.

A fifth-circle wizard family was very powerful.

But at Levi’s current rate of growth,

As long as he could live in peace in Riptide City and become a big shot in Riptide City,

It wasn’t impossible to destroy a fifth -circle clan.

He could kill the Duke of Montenegro, a powerful colossus, step by step in the human world as a small baron from a small and lousy Black Water Valley.

He could also do it in the Wizard World.

As long as the owner of Riptide City was not the Thunder Dragon Family, Levi’s safety here would be guaranteed.

“I wonder when the Tower of Riptide will recruit people.”

Levi calculated in his heart that he would definitely join the Tower of Riptide!

Once he joined them, he believed that the Thunder Dragon Family would not dare to touch him casually.

That was a genuine high-level wizard organization. Moreover, Levi had inquired about the couple in Riptide City during this period of time and found that their character was quite good. Basically, there were no bad rumors.

Upper Riptide.

Rex read Levi’s reply.

“He’s indeed shameless. Gan, I’ve already gone to invite him personally, but he’s still so disrespectful. Isn’t he looking down on me, Rex? I’ve already humbled myself. When have I ever been so polite to a Second-Circle Wizard?”

The assistant gulped and said, “Yes, Lord. This kid doesn’t know what’s good for him. What’s the benefit of doing this? There’s no future in following

Huffman.”

“You’re so full of yourself just because you’ve made some achievements. Such a person won’t go far in the Wizard World, ” Rex said with a sinister smile.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1047, Month of the Furnace.

80 Middle Riptide, Levi’s Mansion.

In the laboratory on the third floor of the wizard tower.

On the laboratory table, an ordinary little mouse lay there.

On the other side was a complete set of bloodline transplant vessels.

This was the full set of equipment that Levi had bought directly.

During this period of research, he had grasped the preliminary method of transplanting bloodlines. Now, he planned to give it a try.

In a corner of the laboratory was a cabinet. On top of the cabinet were bottles of bloodline contained in transparent con tainers.

These bottles were labeled with serial numbers and the names of bloodlines..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 606 - Chapter 606: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (4)

Chapter 606: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Snowfield Wolf Bloodline (contains 2% Silver Frost Wolf Bloodline), Black

Flame Demonic Bird Bloodline (contains 0.7% Undying Bird Bloodline), Red

Dragon Lizard Bloodline (contains 1.1% Red Lotus Bloodline)…”

These were all samples Levi planned to use for the bloodline transplant.

In fact, if these transcendent creatures could cultivate the breathing technique, Levi would not have to spend so much effort to use the fur clan as an experiment.

If Leviathan was allowed to cultivate the Black Whale Breathing Technique directly, this young man would definitely cultivate quickly.

From the looks of it, only humans or humans similar to humans could cultivate the breathing technique.

Transcendent creatures mostly grew naturally. There was no such thing as cultivation.

Transcendent creatures slept and ate. They could also grow and increase their strength until they reached the upper limit of their race, although this process often took a long time.

Leviathan was like that. If Levi had not obtained the blood fungus that contained its powerful ancestral bloodline, it might have died in the first-circle realm for the rest of its life.

Now that he had the blood fungus, Levi only needed to get the other ingredients and formulas and he would be able to let Leviathan obtain the bloodline inheritance of his ancestors, giving Leviathan the potential to evolve.

At the same time, this gave Levi some inspiration. He seemed to be able to use some high-level bloodline as the raw material by refining similar potions.

Then, he would let those knights who could not advance because of the maximum of their breathing technique take it.

This might be able to break through the level limitation of the breathing technique.

The proficiency panel could be forcefully broken through by consuming other breathing techniques as raw materials, but other knights did not have such a way.

Therefore, if he wanted to advance steadily, he definitely needed a complete system and method.

Levi was trying to create a path for the other knights.

Knights didn’t just exist as supporting characters in legendary stories. They could also be the main characters!

If Levi could develop this potion, he planned to name it “Blood Limit Potion”.

For example, if the Black Knights and the Blood Knights could use the Blood Limit Potion refined by Schinn’s bloodline, they should be able to break through the legendary barrier faster.

Of course, according to the experience Levi had taught them, they might be able to break through the shackles of legendary, but it would take a long time.

After all, Levi’s experience was mainly obtained because of the proficiency panel. Many of them knew but did not know the reason.

Levi must have thought of the fastest way to break through the shackles of legendary.

In the laboratory, Levi’s experiment was carried out in an orderly manner.

As long as the bloodline could be successfully transplanted, this was the first step.

Not long after, the little mouse that Levi had transplanted the Black Flame Demonic Bird’s bloodline into fell asleep.

Among those powerful breathing techniques, there were not many fur-type animals. Many of them were mainly scales and feathers.

As for the powerful breathing technique among the scales, the Dragon Clan occupied half of it.

Therefore, a bloodline transplant did not necessarily require a similar transplant.

“Next, let’s see if the bloodline transplant can succeed. If possible, I’ll use the three brothers to try.

“I won’t try this with Algerta for the time being. She’s a little special. She’s born with the Silver Frost Wolf Bloodline. From the looks of it, she still has a lot of room for growth.”

Levi left the laboratory and looked at the fur clansmen who were training hard in the training room.

Tiga versus Simba, Vada, and Algerta.

Tiga, who had once relied on his powerful strength to fight three people alone, was now feeling powerless against the increasingly powerful Algerta.

Algerta’s talent in the Sword Dao was the best among the fur clan.

Not long ago, she had already grasped the power of Advanced Vibration. She could be considered a genius.

Of course, this speed was still inferior to Levi, who had the proficiency panel.

After giving them some pointers on the mistakes in their sword moves, Levi left the wizard tower.

He went to the Tower of Merit and spent all the merit points he had accumulated recently in exchange for the blueprint of the second-circle alchemical creature, the Gravedigger.

During this period of time, he had used his merit points to buy all the Luminant gold he could buy in Riptide City, but it was still far from enough for the gravedigger to refine.

He then asked someone to purchase Luminant gold everywhere in Area 6 and spent 50,000 Aether Stones.

Apart from the Poseidon Trident and Frostmourne, Levi could be said to have sold everything he had. He invested all the Luminant gold on him into the refinement of the gravedigger and finally saved up enough materials to refine the Corpse Digger.

Once it was refined, it would definitely be a great killing weapon.

It made it easier for Levi to deal with third-circle powerhouses.

However, refining a Gravedigger required a special large alchemy workshop.

Levi’s wizard tower did not have such a function. In the entire Riptide City, only the Alchemy Tower had a venue to refine large alchemical creatures.

Levi rented a venue there and began his life in the Alchemy Tower, the Tower of Pharmacists, and his home.

Apart from that, Levi rarely left Riptide City.

Busy lives always passed quickly. To save his time, Levi hired some alchemy wizards to help him in the Alchemy Tower.

Unknowingly, a year had passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1049, Month of Germinal.

The fourteenth year of the Great Expedition.

On the battlefield in the Myriad Machine Plane, Deep Blue Sage led a battle group and destroyed many enemy strongholds.

Currently, he had already established a foothold in the Myriad Machine Plane and controlled many territories. He had contacted the local garrison army and joined forces to resist the Father of Plagues who had invaded the Myriad

Machine Plane..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 607 - Chapter 607: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (5)

Chapter 607: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Myriad Machine Plane was the birthplace of the School of Alchemy. There were many mechanical lifeforms there, equivalent to high-level alchemy creatures.

It was said that the Father of Plagues had spread a “mechanical plague” that had never appeared before on the Myriad Machine Plane.

This caused many mechanical lifeforms that were originally loyal to wizards to defect and cause an intelligent mechanical crisis!

Before the war began, the wizards firmly believed that the Myriad Machine Plane was the most unlikely place to rebel. However, the truth was that the enemy was also becoming stronger and stronger.

The Father of Plagues said, “What era is it now? Are you still playing with traditional plagues?”

Levi was worried about the Tower Masters safety.

The enemy was aggressive and his attacks were strange and bizarre. It was a headache.

At the same time.

This year, Levi was 59 years old. He was getting closer and closer to the 60-year-old year in his previous life. Of course, he was getting further and further away from the retirement age in his previous life…

“According to the standards of the human world, I’m already an old man, but I feel that I’ll always be 18 and forever young. This must be the charm of cultivation.”

Levi finished cultivating and felt his spiritual power growing stronger. He muttered to himself.

The Klein Crystal displayed Levi’s current level of mental strength.

“Spiritual force: 68 points.”

“Spell power: 1,998 points.”

He was only two points away from becoming a second-circle senior wizard.

“He stepped into the second-circle senior realm at the age of 60. That’s for sure.”

However, compared to his spiritual force, Levi was more excited that his Gale Meditation Art and Deep Sea Meditation Art were also level 6.

Levi—

Deep Sea Meditation Art: Level 6 (1/40,000, can be fused)

Gale Meditation Art: Level 6 (1/40,000, can be fused)

“Sure enough, I can fuse them again.”

The last time Levi fused the Earth Meditation Art with the Sun Meditation Art, it gave birth to the Underground Fire Meditation Art.

This time, he did not hesitate to fuse the Gale Meditation Art with the Deep Sea Meditation Art.

After a while.

On the proficiency panel, a new Meditation Art was born.

Levi—

Sea Gale Meditation Art: Level 6 (1/40,000, can be fused). Special Effect: King of Sea Breeze.

Underground Fire Meditation Art: Level 6 (30,001/40,000, can be fused). Special Effect: Underground Fire Dominator

After the birth of the Sea Gale Meditation Art, it was exactly as Levi had guessed. The sea gale and underground fire could also be fused.

“Hahaha, the exciting moment has arrived.”

After resting, Levi immediately began the fusion.

This fusion lasted for a full three days, almost exhausting Levi’s mental strength.

During this period, he kept taking mana potions to replenish his spiritual force. He had to drink a few bottles a day.

Finally, a brand new Meditation Art appeared on the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Aether Meditation Art: Level 6 (30,001/40,000). Special Effect: Aether Dominance.

[Aether Dominance: When Chaos was first created, the four elements, Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, combined into one. This is called Aether. You can cultivate any Meditation Art of the Elementalist School. The power of the spells you cultivate in any Elementalist School has increased significantly. The spell power in your body is not divided into Elementalist Schools because you are Aether!]

It was a simple introduction, but it had an extremely powerful effect.

This meant that from now on, those factions were just decorations to Levi.

He no longer needed to learn so many Meditation Arts for the sake of comprehensive development.

In the future, he would just use the Aether Meditation Art.

“I’ve achieved my goal of learning whatever I want to learn. Moreover, the proficiency panel has been simplified.” Levi was satisfied.

In his mind, in the sea of spiritual force.

The spell power that represented the different colors of the four elements was fused into a pure white spell power.

This was the power of Aether!

The amalgamation of the four elemental powers.

Relying on the different combinations of the four elements, lightning, ice, metal, dark energy, and various other Elementalist Schools were born.

Levi could be used to learn in the future.

There was no need to worry about the spell power of this school. They could not use the spells of another school, or the power of the spell power would weaken because of the difference in factions.

In short, it was universal!

“Perfect.”

Levi then experimented with the spells he had mastered in the training room.

In the end, he found that the cantrips, First-Ring Spells, and second-ring spells all had different levels of improvement.

This was the effect of the Aether Dominance.

This Special Effect broke the division of schools and the traditional structure of the Wizard World.

Fortunately, only Levi had it. Otherwise, the Wizard World would have changed.

All sects had no meaning in dividing them in an instant.

“At the beginning of the chaos, the four elements of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water combined into one is Aether.”

Levi muttered to himself.

“I wonder if this Chaos has anything to do with the Lord of Chaos?” Levi suddenly thought of the boss of the four evil gods, the god who occupied the chaotic wilderness of the astral world.

As far as he knew, among the seven orthodox gods, the Mother of Earth’s elemental authority was Earth.

The elemental authority of the Heavenly Father and the Eternal Fire was the sun and fire.

The elemental authority of the Snow Goddess was ice.

As for the Lord of Storm, it was lightning and storm.

As for the remaining Lord of the Stars and King of Ten Thousand Dragons, their authority was the mysterious stars and dragons.

According to this deduction, the Lord of Chaos, a powerful god, was very likely to have the authority of four elements!

That was why it was qualified to be called Chaos.

“Among the gods of the astral world that we know of, other than the Shadow

Lord, Lady Silence, and the God of War, the strongest might be the Lord of Chaos, who is always causing trouble.”

The four evil gods under “His” command were enough to make the legendary wizards anxious. There was no doubt about “His” strength..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 608 - Chapter 608: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (6)

Chapter 608: Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water—Four Elements Combined! Great Fusion! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi was worried that if he continued to cultivate his Aether Meditation Art, he would one day clash with the Lord of Chaos.

After all, from the looks of it, whether it was Aether or Chaos, they were actually four elements combined.

“What am I thinking? Do I deserve to be the enemy of the Lord of Chaos?”

Levi realized that he was worrying unnecessarily.

He was still thousands of miles away from reaching that realm.

It was like an ant worrying that it would bite a dragon to death.

Levi looked at his current spell system. Putting aside the first-circle and cantrips, in the second ring, there was the defensive field, Earth Spirit Shield, the passive King Kong Rock Body, and the defense of the Golden Snake.

This piece was definitely enough.

As for attack spells, he only had the lone Five Fireballs Technique. It seemed a little monotonous and easy to counter and dodge.

Although the five fireballs were quite powerful, their attack speed was relatively slow, and they were easily countered by the Ocean Faction.

What he lacked now was spell attacks.

After all, his knight skills were mainly close combat skills.

Although he had some spell-like abilities that were born from legendary organs, to Third-Circle Wizards, among these spell-like abilities, the only one that could pose a threat to him was the Annihilation Beam.

Everything else could not keep up with Levi.

It was not that these spell-like abilities were too weak, but that Levi’s breathing technique level was uneven.

The corresponding legendary organs of those low-realm breathing techniques were only so-so. They could not pose a threat to Third-Circle Wizards above their level.

Therefore, Levi still had to learn spells.

The sword control ability of the Nine Swords Asura could not be used as a normal attack method.

The advantage of the Bloodline Dharma Body was that it was extremely powerful, but its weakness was that it could not last for too long.

Apart from the Burning Faction, the second faction that Levi thought of was the Lightning Faction.

“Only lightning can shatter the darkness!”

Levi looked at the 10,000 merit points on him and arrived at the Tower of Merit.

After he made his choice, he spent 9,000 merit points to buy a second-ring spell from the Lightning School of Thought.

Thunderbird.

This second-ring spell had a Grade A attack power similar to the Five Fireball Technique.

However, the Thunderbird’s attack speed was very fast. It was very difficult for the enemy to dodge it.

By casting spells, one could release a Thunderbird that quickly attacked the enemy, forming a continuous high-voltage electric shock that brought about a paralyzing effect.

In fact, the Thunderbird was not the strongest spell in the second -circle stage of the Lightning School of Thought. There was also the Lightning Flash. Its instantaneous spell attack power could actually reach a terrifying S-grade, which was equivalent to being only slightly weaker than third-circle spells.

However, the Thunderbird had one advantage. Just like the Fireball Technique, the Thunderbird had a complete advancement route.

Levi did not like the fact that the spells that he had painstakingly learned in the early stages were useless in the later stages.

Therefore, he wanted to choose this advanced spell that could inherit Proficiency Experience.

Second-circle Thunderbird, third-circle Thunder Snake, fourth-circle Thunder

Dog, fifth-circle Thunder Tiger, sixth-circle Thunder Dragon, seven-circle Thunder Beast, eighth-circle Thousand Thunder, ninth-circle All Creation Thunder, and legendary tenth-circle Thunder God!

“Sticking out a convenient point.”

Moreover, the power of this series of spells was also top-notch.

After returning home, Levi began to construct the Thunderbird’s spell model.

Although he did not have the Special Effect of the thunder element affinity yet, because of the dominance of the Aether, he did not cultivate the Thunderbird very slowly.

Moreover, to him, it was a certainty that the breathing technique would give birth to the thunder elemental affinity’s Special Effect in the future.

Therefore, learning the spells of the Lightning School of Thought in advance was better to be prepared.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1049, Month of Flowers.

Levi successfully constructed the Thunderbird spell model.

He raised his finger. As he chanted, purple lightning flickered on his fingertip.

The lightning gathered into a thunderbird about the size of a sparrow.

Boom!

The lightning shattered the void, and the Thunderbird’s attack instantly reached the wall of the training room.

The crackling electric currents ran amok in the training room, and the defensive array kept flashing.

“This power is really not bad.”

Levi was very satisfied.

One had to know that the current Thunderbird spell was only at the beginner level.

He was still far from perfection.

If he could cultivate the Thunderbird to its limit, he should be able to release a Thunder Eagle with a wingspan of five meters.

Coupled with Levi’s Aether Dominance Special Effect, this Thunder Eagle also had an S-grade attack power. Even an ordinary Third-Circle Wizard’s defensive field would not be able to last long.

Time passed quickly.

Throughout 1049, Levi was busy.

The main thing was that other than cultivation and Pharmacy, he still had to squeeze out time to go to the alchemy workshop to refine his Gravedigger.

Fortunately, his alchemy skills were already at level 5 and had reached the level of a second -circle alchemy wizard. Coupled with the alchemy wizard he hired, the refinement speed of the Gravedigger was quite fast.

Levi was very ambitious. He wanted to create a Gravedigger made of pure Luminant gold and let this alchemy monster crush all enemies.

Luminant gold was the limit of conventional alchemy materials. Levi would not need to change Gravedigger materials for a long time.

Moreover, if the Gravediggers had a new and improved version, these materials could be fused again. If the Alchemy Style and runes inside were changed to third-circle, it would be a third-circle alchemical creature.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1050, Month of Beginning.

On Levi’s birthday, he did not put down the refinement of the Gravedigger. He spent his 60th birthday at the alchemy workshop.

The former Little Levi should now be “Old Li”.

After a month, Levi’s Gravedigger was successfully refined.

On the day of his success, Levi sent a red packet to these alchemy wizards who worked hard without complaint.

Compared to the Corpse Digger, the Gravedigger’s size did not change much. It was even a little simplified, only three meters tall.

However, as the saying went, what was concentrated was the essence. This three-meter-tall Gravedigger was made of genuine Luminant gold.

The Alchemy Style and runes on it were also the best of the second-circle. The alchemy cannon was also the greatest power at the current stage.

In short, at the second-circle alchemical creatures stage, the Gravediggers had already reached their limit!

Looking at this alchemical creature that was filled with violent beauty and had the texture of a Pacific Rim mecha, Levi, who was too lazy to name it, directly named it:

“Tyrant Il!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 609 - Chapter 609: Second-Ring Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!

Chapter 609: Second-Ring Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!

(1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Night.

Riptide City.

The door of the alchemy workshop slowly closed.

Levi put away Tyrant Il and flew home.

He flew very fast and cautiously.

In Riptide City, Levi did not dare to use Intuition Perception on a large scale, afraid that those powerful wizards would sense it.

Therefore, he could not control the entire situation. This made Levi feel very insecure.

Especially in Upper Riptide, Rex was always thinking about how to deal with him.

However, thanks to this year’s commander-in-chief election, the security in all aspects was rather strict.

Therefore, Levi could feel that Rex’s targeting of him had slowed down recently.

From Huffman, he learned that the Thunder Spear was one of the two candidates for this election. The other was the deputy commander of Riptide City, Blue Dragon Lady.

Her real name was Madam Elsie.

Blue Dragon Lady was a Fifth-Circle Witch from the School of Ice. At the same time, she was also a true… dragon descendant.

The Dragon Clan was a very magical existence. They did not seem to have any reproductive isolation and could always leave behind bloodlines that belonged to the Dragon Clan in the various planes.

Transcendent creatures were one of them. The other was dragon descendants.

Dragon descendants were essentially no different from mixed-blood Dragon Clans. However, mixed-blood Dragon Clans were transcendent creatures, while dragon descendants were humans.

It was said that the birth of dragon descendants dated back to ancient times. At that time, the wizard civilization had just been born, and it was difficult for it to be born between God’s authority and the other powerful Multidimensional Planes.

Some evil dragons with strange sexual habits would kidnap some young and beautiful witches to their nests.

Only God knew how the mountainous dragons were connected to the witches by forcing them to have sex with them.

In short, these witches were pregnant, which gave birth to the earliest dragon descendants.

In the beginning, dragon descendant was a derogatory term. People would scold a dragon descendant for being a “fire lizard bastard”.

However, the power of the dragon descendant gradually revealed itself later.

The wizards immediately smelled their prowess.

Most Dragon Clans were born with elemental affinity.

This meant that every dragon descendant’s talent in wizardry far exceeded that of ordinary people.

Among the dragon descendants born from pure-blooded dragons, there was even a small chance that there would be descendants comparable to the Children of the Elements.

Later on, in the Wizard World, a noble and powerful but rare group appeared.

“Dragon descendant wizard.”

Dragon-born wizards were born Spell Casters. Some nobles even mastered Dragon Language spells.

Most importantly, they were natural body-tempering wizards and were born with the powerful physique and talent of the Dragon Clan.

And now, dragon-descendant wizards even formed their faction, called the Dragon School of Thought.

They huddled together for warmth and were members of the dragon descendant priory.

There was no doubt that there were very few dragon-descendant wizards.

However, all of them were elites. In the current wizard civilization, they were in various industries and shone brightly.

Some of the crooked witches were already thinking about how to seduce a dragon.

This way, they could at least nurture a talented descendant.

However, after the wizard civilization became stronger, the Dragon Clan, especially sub-dragons and pure-blooded Dragons, rarely appeared.

In fact, to a certain extent, Levi could be considered a dragon descendant.

The Dragon Clan bloodlines in his body were all genuine pure-blooded Dragons.

Moreover, because of these bloodlines, he gave birth to the Special Effect of elemental affinity, which was similar to that of a dragon descendant. However, other dragon descendants only had one bloodline at most.

Inside Levi’s body, flowers bloomed.

He returned to the wizard tower.

In the training room.

Levi took out Tyrant Il.

He had specially strengthened the protective array.

He planned to test Tyrant Il’s strength.

“Ace!”

As soon as Levi shouted, Ace, who was acting as a gas stove in the kitchen, immediately turned into a beam of fire and rushed in. Behind him was Algerta, who was jogging.

Her furry white wolf tail swung back and forth.

“Hey, Master, dinner isn’t ready yet.” The white wolf girl was wearing a maid-style robe.

She even wore an apron like a mortal and held a spatula in her hand.

Levi did not need to eat at all now, but in order to enjoy the delicious food, he still maintained his mortal habits.

“Wait a moment.” Levi sent Algerta away as Ace injected into Tyrant Il’s body.

Raging flames appeared from Tyrant Il’s body, and Ace burned with all his might.

He realized that he seemed to be unable to control Tyrant Il.

It was not that Ace had become weaker, but Tyrant Il’s energy consumption had exceeded Ace’s energy output level.

In the end, Ace, who had completely erupted, successfully activated Tyrant Il.

The alchemy monster attacked Levi.

Levi was in a great mood. His muscles bulged, and his vitality soared. His level 12 Red Lotus erupted, and the Strength rune flickered as a copious amount of strength filled his entire body.

Boom!

Levi and Tyrant Il began to wrestle in the training room.

Rumble!

The engine in Tyrant Il’s body roared, and the flames almost reached the top of the wizard tower.

Levi’s body was retreating continuously.

“My strength in my normal state can no longer compare to Tyrant Il. I have to superimpose other forms. That’s right. When this power gets close, even a

Third-Circle Wizard has to be careful.”

In the end, the exhausted Ace ran out, and the Fire Elemental Spirit shrank. “It’s a pity that there’s no Black Fire Island. Otherwise, Ace would be able to recharge much faster.”

Currently, Ace could only rely on the trace of fire elemental power that was wandering in the world to recharge. It was relatively slow..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 610 - Chapter 610: Second Ring Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast! (2)

Chapter 610: Second Ring Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“In the future, we need to install a hybrid system so that Ace and Aether Stone can activate Tyrant Il together. Ace can’t keep up with Tyrant Il’s power unless it advances to level 2 Fire Elemental Spirit.” He experimented with Tyrant’s power.

Levi went to the lab.

In a glass-like container.

A monkey was trembling inside. On its body, there were some feathers similar to birds.

Previously, the bloodline transplant experiment on the little mouse had failed.

Levi guessed that the little mouse was too weak and could not accept the powerful bloodline of the Black Flame Demonic Bird.

Therefore, he carried out many experiments later on, and this was the result today.

After his analysis, he found that this monkey already had a thin Black Flame Demonic Bird bloodline in its body.

The demonic bird bloodline contained an even thinner and almost nonexistent Undying Bird Bloodline.

This meant that this monkey also had the bloodline of the Undying Bird.

Even though such a thin Undying Bird Bloodline would not bring much change.

However, to the three brothers who could cultivate the breathing technique, this was an admission certificate.

“There’s no problem with my bloodline transplant technique anymore. Next, I’ll transplant it for the lion, tiger, and leopard brothers.”

Levi began the intensive preparations.

He chose some bloodlines that he thought were more suitable from his current bloodline library and transplanted them for the three brothers.

For those, who did not have the proficiency panel, it was fine as long as everyone transplanted one bloodline. They could not bite off more than they could chew.

It would be best if the three of them each had their own specialties. This way, they could team up.

Tiga was very strong, so he directly let him unleash his Strength to the limit.

After making his choice, Levi finally decided to transplant a bloodline that was closest to him.

Sea Tiger.

This was a symbol of Levi’s second-rate excellent quality breathing technique.

Sea tigers were tiger-like beasts that lived in the sea. They were huge and their limbs had evolved into fins similar to that of a Mosasaurus. They were extremely strong.

This was not Levi’s strongest breathing technique, but it was definitely the most suitable for Tiga. It was basically impossible for the transplant to fail.

If Tiga could cultivate this breathing technique to the level of the Primordial Ancestor, he would be comparable to Intermediate Wizards no matter what.

In short, Levi was determined to start with these low-level breathing techniques and gradually impart those powerful breathing techniques to his subordinates.

This could also be considered holding back. He could not teach his disciples and starve his master to death.

As for Vada and Simba…

Since Vada was fast, he would impart the Lightning Leopard Breathing Technique to him.

This was a third-rate excellent breathing technique. It was also Levi’s raw material that had broken the limit.

Simba was rather mediocre, so Levi let him walk the path of stacked armor and let him cultivate the Iron Crocodile Breathing Technique.

Although the bloodline span was a little large, there was nothing he could do about it. None of the furry beasts’ breathing techniques were good at defense.

Tiga went out to help Levi with something. Levi planned to try using the Black Panther Vada first.

The young man from the black fur clan, Vada, looked at Levi nervously.

“Vada, do you desire Strength?” “I yearn… yearn for it.”

“Do you want to know the meaning of life?”

“Master… what do you mean? I don’t understand.”

“Don’t worry about it. I have a method here that allows you to have power that surpasses other fur clans and allows you to embark on the path of cultivation. Do you want to learn it?”

“I want to learn!”

“Are you so decisive? I can tell you clearly that this method has a certain risk.

The price is your… life.”

“Yes, master. I want to learn.”

“Alright, lie in the middle of that instrument. Next, prepare for the baptism of life! Your tomorrow is infinitely bright!”

Levi put on his experimental robe.

Vada was the quietest of the three brothers. He was relatively introverted. Levi did not expect him to have such guts.

After Levi finished mixing the bloodline, he injected it into the bloodline transplant instrument.

Blood-red runes and miniature arrays flickered on the instrument as he chanted and cast spells.

Vada closed his eyes.

After living as a slave for so many years, Vada knew that as an ordinary fur clan, he had no future.

If he wanted to survive, he had to be useful to the high and mighty wizards.

Female fur clans could also sell their bodies to gain some breathing space.

But for a fur clan like his, no one would want him even if he was a gigolo.

Now that there was such an opportunity, he naturally had to seize it.

After the bloodline transplant.

Vada fell into a temporary coma.

Levi took off his robe and closed the door of the laboratory after he was done with the control measures.

“Next, let’s see if Vada can succeed. If he can, let’s continue the experiment.”

A month later.

Vada had successfully survived a month of rejection. This meant that the bloodline transplant experiment had succeeded.

Levi extracted a bit of Vada’s bloodline and placed it in the Rowling Crystal.

[Black Shadow Leopard Bloodline 67%, Purple Lightning Leopard Bloodline 27%, Lightning Leopard Bloodline 3%…]

Levi carefully analyzed these bloodline components.

The Black Shadow Leopard bloodline was the foundation of Vada’s black panther clan’s bloodline, and the Purple Thunder Leopard bloodline was the bloodline of the first-circle transcendent creature, the Purple Thunder Leopard, that Levi had injected into it.

The Purple Lightning Leopard Bloodline contained a trace of the Lightning Leopard Bloodline.

This was the Primordial Ancestor bloodline of the Lightning Leopard Breathing Technique.

“From the looks of it, it should have succeeded.” Levi looked at Vada. On the surface, he did not seem to have changed much from before..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 611 - Chapter 611: Second Ring Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast! (3)

Chapter 611: Second Ring Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

“Vada, how do you feel now?” Levi asked.

“Master, I don’t think I feel anything… Eh, that’s not right. I feel that my speed seems to be faster.” Vada threw a few punches into the air, creating gusts of wind.

“This is the effect of the high-level bloodline I transplanted for you. Next, I’ll teach you how to strengthen this bloodline through cultivation. It needs to be matched with the corresponding secret medicine. You can comprehend it yourself. You can ask me if you don’t know anything.”

Levi said.

“Thank you, Master! I, Vada, am unable to repay Master’s kindness. I can only…”

“Stop! Go and learn.”

Levi sent Vada away.

Then, he injected the first-circle transcendent creature Iron-eating Lizard bloodline into Simba. The Iron-eating Lizard’s body contained a weak Giant Iron Crocodile bloodline.

After the bloodline transplant experiment was successful.

Levi realized that Simba’s changes were much greater than Vada’s. It should be because of the difference in species.

Scales began to grow on Simba’s neck.

No matter what, the experiment was a success. After Simba obtained the breathing technique, he went to cultivate.

“Algerta, call Tiga over,” shouted Levi.

Algerta walked in. “Master, Tiga hasn’t returned since he went out to buy materials for you yesterday.”

Levi’s heart fluttered. “Where did he go?”

“Rosen’s Hundred Treasures House, Master. Did something happen to Tiga… He usually doesn’t stay out all night.” Algerta was somewhat worried. Levi had been busy with the bloodline modification experiment for the past few days and did not pay attention to this matter.

“I’m going out for a while. Take care of the house. Contact Lord Huffman if there’s anything,” Levi said.

He walked out of the house, put on his robe, and quickly headed to the materials shop.

The Hundred Treasures House was a materials shop owned by a Third-Circle Wizard in Upper Riptide.

As the materials were relatively complete, Levi was considered a regular here.

However, with Tiga and the others around, he left all the miscellaneous tasks of buying things to them.

Tiga looked big and burly, but he was actually very meticulous. Levi also liked this brawny man very much.

Levi stepped into the shop. Alice, the manager of the Hundred Treasures

House, looked at Levi and said, “Sir Levi, long time no see.”

Alice was not the owner of the Hundred Treasures House. The real owner was the Third-Circle Wizard, Lawson. She was an employee in charge of the shop.

“Alice, did a fur clan man come to your place yesterday to buy something?” Levi asked.

“Yes, but I don’t have what he wants to buy anymore, so I asked him to go to another shop,” Alice said.

“Where?” Levi had a bad feeling.

“Seven Days Convenience.”

Levi went to Seven Days Convenience, but he did not find Tiga.

But here, he sensed Tiga’s presence.

The Golden Snake’s Message was stirring in his mouth. Levi looked in the direction where Tiga had disappeared.

He arrived in front of a steeple, where two Third-Circle Wizards were standing guard.

Levi looked at the steeple with a dark expression.

“Riptide City Prison.”

He sighed.

After spending some money and showing the certificate of a senior employee of the Tower of Pharmacists, Levi finally saw Tiga on the first floor of the Riptide City Prison.

At this moment, Tiga was covered in wounds. He was curled up in a corner, his furry tiger tail wrapped around the bleeding wound on his waist. Blood soaked through his beast fur.

He gently licked his wound, like a hopeless and helpless injured tiger.

Upon seeing Levi’s arrival, Tiga raised his head. His expression was ferocious, aggrieved.

“Master, I didn’t steal anything. How would I dare to steal from a Wizard Lord? I don’t even dare to look him in the eye…” Tiga said in a low voice, sobbing.

“What did they say you stole?”

“A piece of mithril the size of a fingernail… I don’t know how it appeared in my hand.”

“You should recuperate in prison. I have already spoken to the head of the prison. This is a small crime. If not for your status as a fur clan, you would not have been jailed for such a crime.”

“Alright, Master. I really didn’t steal anything.” Tiga held onto the railing, his voice trembling.

“I know, who would steal a fingernail-sized piece of mithril…”

Levi’s lips curled into a dark smile as he turned to leave.

“A show of strength?”

Levi looked at the mansions with mountains and rivers in Upper Riptide.

“Sigh, here we go again. Can’t everyone just live honestly?”

Sighing, he left the prison.

Not long after.

He arrived at the Tower of Order.

This was a place set up by Riptide City to maintain order in the city, and it was also the judicial branch.

There was nothing in this world that money could not solve. If there was, it was because there was not enough money. He had to add more money.

Levi found the Seven Days Convenience’s recording slate and saw the video.

In the video, Tiga had just walked out of the Seven Days convenience store when he was captured by a team of enforcers who appeared at the door.

He didn’t resist, but those enforcers beat him up.

Such violent enforcement of the law was undoubtedly in violation of the current law.

“Seven Days Convenience.”

The night was dark, quiet, and charming.

Seven Days Convenience.

In the rest area at the back.

An old wizard in a black robe was lying on the bed, looking at the storage bag that a Lord had sent over happily.

He was the owner of the Seven Days Convenience, Second-Circle Wizard Miller.

The Aether Stones inside blinded him..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 612 - Chapter 612: Second-Circle Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!

Chapter 612: Second-Circle Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Indeed, pies can fall from the sky!” Miller’s old face was blooming with joy.

After counting, Miller, who was about to close for the night, looked at the Second-Circle Wizard on the street.

“We’re closed,” Miller snapped, his eyes drooping.

“Old Miller, I have a big business deal. I wonder if you’re interested.” Levi took out a Horned Demon horn and shook it.

“The horn of a Horned Demon?” Miller’s expression changed.

The next moment, the array flags of the Shadowless Maze Array lit up around the store.

Levi’s Strength Rune flashed, and the terrifying hand directly tore through Old Miller’s defensive field and grabbed his neck.

The Great Black Sky Curtain tied up Old Miller and sent him into Greenfield Immortal House.

“Gustav, keep an eye on this old thing.”

Levi looked at the starry night sky and put away the array.

He didn’t go home.

Instead, he mixed in with the demon-hunting team at night and went outside.

Deep at the bottom of the sea.

Levi released old Miller from Greenfield Immortal House.

Old Miller, who was still in shock, was incomparably terrified.

The person in front of him actually broke his protective force field in an instant, making him unable to resist at all.

This was a Third-Circle Wizard…

“I didn’t offend a Third-Circle Wizard.” Old Miller was terrified.

He asked shakily, “Lord… What are you doing? You can’t kill people in Riptide

City, let alone a Second -Circle Wizard.”

“Did I say I was going to kill you?” Levi flexed his muscles. Electric arcs danced around Levi’s fingertips like dancing notes.

Then, a Thunderbird with a wingspan of about a meter appeared.

Boom!

The electric current struck Old Miller’s body, making him extremely numb.

If they were not body-refining wizards, it would be very difficult for them to resist the attacks of the thunderbirds without the protection of the defensive field.

However, Old Miller had also learned many passive defensive spells so he wouldn’t be electrocuted to death.

What was more, Levi had deliberately controlled his power to not electrocute the other party.

“I heard that someone stole a piece of mithril the size of a fingernail from your shop yesterday?” Levi asked.

Hearing this, Old Miller’s expression changed.

In an instant, he knew that he had been used as a tool.

“I can’t tell you the truth because I’ve already signed a confidentiality agreement. If I tell you, I’ll die too…”

Old Miller smiled bitterly. It was too late for regrets.

“Rex?” Levi asked bluntly.

Old Miller’s expression changed, but he did not say a word.

Levi already knew the answer.

“Sigh, why are you coveting this small benefit? You’re already so old. Isn’t it good to enjoy your later years?

There was a click.

Old Miller was decapitated.

The Saint Scorpions devoured souls.

Levi’s left eye turned gray, and he could vaguely see the silent world filled with ashes.

After Old Miller died, he turned into ashes that flew everywhere. That bit of life force didn’t even have time to dissipate.

Gradually, it gathered into an Ashen Fire in Levi’s palm.

He squeezed it.

The embers dimmed and turned into a round bronze coin.

On the coin, there was a terrifying existence covered in gray feathers that emitted black flames.

It was Death Ember.

Levi produced a small piggy bank.

There was already a similar coin in the piggy bank, but it was much smaller. It looked like a coin made of black iron.

“As expected, the stronger the existence being stared at by the Ashen Eye, the greater the Ashen Fire converted. A second-circle expert dropped more Ashen Fire than I killed a first-circle sea beast.”

The ability to transform Ashen Fire into coins was also discovered by Levi by chance once.

He estimated that with this coin, he should be able to communicate with the existences of the Ashen World and summon them to fight for him.

So far, Levi has discovered that there are two types of coins.

A first-circle creature could be condensed into an Iron Ashen Coin.

A second-circle just now could be condensed into a Copper Ashen Coin.

“Interesting.”

Levi flicked his finger, and the coin went into the piggy bank.

“Sigh, it’s not a good idea to just endure. At least now, I’m sure that Rex is the mastermind. My previous guess was not wrong.”

Levi took out the item from Old Miller’s storage bag. After confirming that there were no tracking marks on it, he put it away.

He returned to Riptide City overnight.

He didn’t dare to stay outside the city for too long. If Rex found out, he would definitely find a way to mess with him.

Seven days later.

It was only then that the Tower of Order discovered Old Miller’s disappearance.

He pulled up the recording and found a wizard wrapped in a black robe. The scene strangely disappeared as if it was a shielding effect of some array.

After that, Old Miller never appeared again.

A Second-Circle Wizard was worth investigating.

Upper Riptide.

Rex read the news of Riptide City for the past few days.

“Old Miller is missing? Gan, what’s going on?” Rex asked.

“Lord, the officials are still investigating. The murderer has done it very covertly. Currently, the target has already been locked onto a group of wizards above the third-circle of Riptide City. Even a second-circle senior wizard can’t easily take Old Miller away from Riptide City,” Gan said.

Rex looked gloomy.

He felt that he knew who the murderer was, but he had no evidence.

There was a person who was clearly not a Third-Circle Wizard, but he had escaped the assassinations of the assassins he had sent twice. One of them was a genuine Third-Circle Wizard..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 613 - Chapter 613: Second-Circle Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!(5)

Chapter 613: Second-Circle Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!(5)

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This person was Levi.

“Interesting. I’ll play with you.” Rex licked his lips.

He would let his opponent know that going against the Thunder Dragon Family was an extremely irrational and ridiculous thing to do.

In the blink of an eye.

A month passed.

Before the officials found out who was behind Old Miller’s death.

In this one month.

In Lower Riptide of Riptide City, more than a hundred cases of civilians and wizards missing appeared one after another!

This attracted the attention of the officials of Riptide City.

In the wizard tower.

Levi’s expression was also solemn.

“More than a hundred cases in a month. There are both civilians and wizards…

Who did it?”

He muttered to himself.

“It’s over. Riptide City doesn’t feel safe anymore. Is there a safe place in this world?”

Levi sighed helplessly and quickly cultivated.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1050, Month of Flowing Fire.

Something big happened in the Star Sea.

The Hundred Beast Berserk Witch and her junior sister, another high-level primordial soul wizard from the Life School of Thought, and a high-level employee of Rowling’s Lab, the Red Mushroom Witch, had a battle between top powerhouses in the Endless Sea.

The reason for the battle was that the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch wanted to seize a treasure from the Red Mushroom Witch.

The important experimental subject of Rowling’s Lab was the strange “Christmas tree” that escaped the Realm of Life and came to the Endless Sea.

However, on this Christmas tree, there were all kinds of strange fruits.

In the end, to prevent the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch from obtaining the fruits on the Christmas tree,

The Red Mushroom Witch used a spell to randomly transport all the fruits on it to various places in the vast Endless Sea.

Then, the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch issued a bounty to all the dark wizards in the Endless Sea.

“Anyone who finds the Miracle Fruit can come to the Boiling Beast Blood to receive a huge reward.”

And everyone finally knew what the unfinished experimental subject that escaped from Rowling’s cabin to the Endless Sea was.

“The Kabbalah Miracle Tree!”

It was said that this was the “Miracle Tree” created by Witch Rowling using the roots of Pandora’s mother tree and the bloodline of hundreds of powerful creatures. She represented the top level of knowledge and technology in the Life School of Thought.

Why was it called Miracle?

Even an ordinary person could obtain transcendent power in a short period of time after consuming the Miracle Fruit on the Kabbalah Miracle Tree! Every Miracle Fruit represented the miracle ability of a path.

This kind of miraculous ability could be developed and grown. It had very strong potential.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat when he heard the news in the wizard tower.

It turned out that after so long, that experimental subject had not been brought back to the Realm of Life.

Wasn’t this causing trouble for Endless Sea?

“What Miracle Fruit? It’s clearly a bloodline fruit. It’s nothing more than Madam Rowling mastering some method to nurture bloodlines into practical fruits. ”

It has to be said that he’s indeed the boss of the Life School of Thought. I wonder how he developed such a heaven-defying thing.” Levi was envious.

However, he did not have any thoughts about this Miracle Fruit because he had a clear path to advance his bloodline.

Even if a Miracle Fruit appeared before him now, he would not consume it!

A few days later.

Levi had heard that in the Lower Riptide city area.

A mortal young man obtained a Miracle Fruit that fell from the sky.

He didn’t know what it was, but he smelled it. It was smelly and fishy. Then, he fed it to his family’s… dog.

After consuming the Miracle Fruit, that dog spoke human language and instantly possessed the combat power of a Second-Circle Wizard. It directly avoided the pursuit of a group of wizards from the outer city area and escaped into the Endless Sea.

For many wizards with average talent and weak strength, this Miracle Fruit was an opportunity for them to defy the heavens and change their fate. Naturally, they were envious.

Some second-circles in Middle Riptide and Upper Riptide, and even Intermediate Wizards, were quite interested in this Miracle Fruit.

In an instant, the dog-chasing army charged into the Endless Sea.

It was not until the officials appeared that this chaotic phenomenon was stopped.

At the same time, in Riptide City, people disappeared every day.

These people were rather random. They could be mortals, Second-Circle Wizards, or even Third-Circle Wizards from Upper Riptide.

In an instant, everyone in Riptide City was panicking.

Levi stayed at home all day and did not dare to go out. He cultivated crazily.

Until this day.

An intense explosion suddenly occurred in Upper Riptide.

Lightning shattered the night sky, and the sound of electric currents resounded throughout Riptide City.

Levi looked through the window in the direction of the inner city area where the sound came from.

A wizard bathed in lightning stood in the air.

His authoritative and powerful spiritual force swept through the entire city, and he held an illusory lightning spear in his hand.

Above his head, dark clouds gathered, and Thunder Snakes jumped and shuttled.

Levi was shocked by the terrifying power.

He had seen this person on the election speech recording. This person was Thunder Spear Sorrett.

He was a fifth-circle expert.

“Demons have invaded Riptide City. Commanders above the fourth -circle in the city, come and surround us!” The Thunder Spear’s voice was like thunder.

Figures with powerful auras surrounded Upper Riptide.

“For a fifth-circle cultivator to be so cautious, he must be at least a level 5 demon or even a level 6…”

Levi was puzzled.

The Abyss Well was destroyed.

Logically speaking, without the support of the Hundred-Eyed Demon King, these Abyss Demons should have been wiped out by those experts long ago..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 614 - Chapter 614: Second-Circle Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!

Chapter 614: Second-Circle Senior! Level 13 Blood Beast!

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

(6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Could it be…”

Levi was a little worried.

That night, Levi did not dare to cultivate in peace. He was ready to run at any time.

If Riptide City was also breached, there was naturally no point in serving.

The array in Riptide City lit up. Above the sky, the light screen of the array circulated. Terrifying streams of destructive light flew towards Upper Riptide.

Before long, a beautiful witch formed a huge barrier with ice, trapping the demon inside.

By combining the power of the grand array, this abyssal was killed.

Many wizards in Upper Riptide were implicated in this battle.

Levi was glad that he lived in Middle Riptide.

Three days later.

The official announcement was out.

A level 5 Formless Demon possessed a wizard in the city area and created many shocking cases during this period of time.

This Formless Demon came from the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

Blue Dragon Lady personally went to the center of the Hundred -Eyed Demon Territory to investigate.

Thousands of miles away from the core of the legendary forbidden spell, at the bottom of the Bottomless Abyss, a small Abyss Well had been opened…

“The Abyss used the large Abyss Well as bait to attract the firepower of the legendary forbidden spell and convert the energy released by the legendary forbidden spell into the power to open the small Abyss Well. This was the final result of the Star Tower’s investigation.

The Abyss Well was not completely destroyed.

In the sea abyss ten thousand miles away from the ancient ruins, a new well had been formed.

“During this period, countless demons escaped from it. Some who are proficient in hiding even hid beside us.

Yes, the demon was right beside him…

“The good news is that it’s very difficult for demon lords to pass through the small Abyss Well. The demons that infiltrated the Wizard World should be mainly demons below level 5.”

However, without a doubt, this made the wizards in Riptide City completely panic.

They thought that they could end their military service after cleaning up the remaining demon remnants.

However, from the looks of it, they would not be able to leave Riptide City for the time being.

Levi had seen the situation outside.

His merit points were increasing. He exchanged all these merit points for cultivation resources and spells to increase his strength.

If Riptide City was gone, the merit points he had saved would be meaningless.

The chaotic world was a crisis.

In times of crisis, opportunities were born. “Then why didn’t the Formless Demon kill Rex? He’s indeed a scourge.” Levi looked at the final tally and felt indignant.

During the battle of the fifth-circle, the aftermath of the battle killed Rex’s neighbor.

Rex, however, was safe and sound.

During this period of time, Huffman told Levi, Grimm, and Tommen to try their best not to go out and focus on Pharmacy at home.

He had a feeling that an even greater storm might descend on Riptide City.

The open and covert struggles between the Miracle Fruit, Abyss Demon, Blue Dragon Lady, and Thunder Spear.

This made the situation in Riptide City even more complicated.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1050, Month of Northern Wind.

After Levi consumed the Meditation Potion, he entered a state of cultivation.

When he opened his eyes again, they were shining brightly.

He exhaled and looked at Klein’s crystal ball.

[Spiritual force: 70] [Spell power: 2,023]

“I’m a second-circle senior now.” “I, Old Man Li, have become successful!”

Levi sighed in his heart.

After advancing to a second-circle senior, he felt that his use of second-ring spells was much smoother than before.

After testing it out, his casting tempo and speed became faster.

After the 2nd ring, there was still a huge gap between seniors and ordinary people.

Levi—

Chaos Meditation Art: Level 7 (1/50,000). Special Effect: Aether Dominance.

Earth Spirit Shield: Level 7 (Maximum)

King Kong Rock Body: Level 7 (Maximum)

Five Fireballs Technique: Level 7 (Maximum)

[pider and Scorpion Song: Level 7 (Maximum), Special Effect: Spider Scorpion

Heart

Thunderbird: Level 6 (23/40000)

Crimson Copper Armor: Level 6 (3456/40000)

“Other than the Thunderbird and Crimson Copper Armor, which were learned later, the other spells have already reached the maximum.”

“With my current spiritual power, mastering six second-ring spells should be enough.”

Levi had learned three defensive spells.

Now that it was so chaotic, he might even encounter an attack on the way to Riptide City. He still had to stack armor.

As he cast a spell, circles of metal light spun around his body.

In the end, it turned into an armor that looked like a knight’s heavy armor, protecting Levi.

The reddish-bronze armor shone with a thick luster, displaying its powerful defense.

“I’m learning this Bronze School spell much faster than the Lightning School of Thought. When my spiritual force improves, I’ll learn a Sword Blade Storm.

This way, I can barely master the sword control technique.”

Sword Blade Storm was a second-circle attack spell of the Bronze School. It gathered metal elements and formed a terrifying blade.

Then, relying on his powerful spiritual force, he shot out these swords and cut the enemy into pieces.

It was similar to the wizard version of “Return of Myriad Swords”.

Meanwhile, the investigation of Old Miller’s death was also released. In the end, it was confirmed that it was done by Formless Demon. Levi mourned for the Formless Demon in his heart.

“I’m sorry, Brother Demon.”

Although he had advanced to a second-circle senior, Levi did not slack off at all.

His strength was far from enough!

Riptide City was no longer as safe as before.

Especially when there was Rex, who was eyeing them covetously.

He slowed down the speed of earning merit points. No matter how much he earned, Levi did not have time to digest it.

The current Levi had basically achieved the freedom of merit points as long as he did not spend them recklessly.

Furthermore, he still had more than 100,000 Aether Stones in his storage bag.

Nowadays, the third-circle was the only longer-term goal in the path of wizards.

Levi focused on the path of a knight.

Because of the difference in the level of secret medicines, the breathing technique that had the highest chance of breaking through to level 13 was not Red Lotus, but the Blood Beast.

Levi continued to cultivate in one go.

At the end of the Month of Winter.

Tiga had been released.

With Levi’s help and Huffman’s connections, he did not suffer much abuse in prison.

Levi knew that it was Rex who put him in jail.

Rex wanted Levi to know that he could easily send a person to prison in Riptide City.

Levi transplanted the Sea Tiger bloodline for Tiga.

From then on, the four fur clans under his command embarked on the path of knight cultivation under his guidance.

Among them, Algerta improved the fastest. Now, he was already a high-level knight. He had forcefully raised a breathing technique that was impossible to cultivate to this realm.

The Silver Frost Wolf Bloodline in her body was too rich. Levi estimated that it was at least enough for her to cultivate to the grand knight realm. After that, she would probably need the Blood Limit Potion.

However, Levi had no time to study this potion.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1051, Month of Beginning.

With the end of the election.

To Levi’s surprise, the commander-in-chief was not the Thunder Spear that everyone had high hopes for.

Instead, it was the Blue Dragon Lady.

Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

At the same time, he cultivated day and night.

Levi’s Blood Beast Breathing Technique had finally been cultivated to level 13.

Levi—

Blood Beast Breathing Technique: Level 13 (1/500,000). Special Effects: Blood Fog Body (Level 1), Blood Contract, Thousand Faces, Boiling Blood.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 615 - Chapter 615: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (1)

Chapter 615: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (1)

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

[Blood Fog Body (Level 1): As your bloodline power increases, you will possess some of the Blood Beast’s characteristics. You can turn your body’s mist into a Blood Fog state.

[In the blood fog state, your movement speed will increase greatly.

[You could also be immune to most physical attacks and reduce one-third of spell damage.

[When your body is under a fatal attack, you can disperse into a certain number of Blood Demon Bats. The more there are, the less damage you will suffer. You can reconstruct your body as long as one Blood Demon Bat escapes.

[“After reconstructing your body, you will enter a weakened state for a period of time. During this period, you will not be able to use the Blood Demon Bat’s ability again.

[The effect of this Special Effect can gradually increase as the bloodline power increases.

[Try to avoid using the Blood Fog Body in the sun, which will weaken your effects.

[Every Blood Clan knew very well:

[The night of the full moon, the time of slaughter!]

“Hiss, what kind of heaven-defying ability is this?” Levi could not help but gasp.

He did not have much expectations for level 13 Blood Beasts.

However, now that he saw it, it blinded him.

“Similar elementalization ability + blood escape ability + life-saving divine skill.’

This was a high -end version of the Green Smoke Escape.

Compared to the First-Ring Spell of the School of Death, it was extremely weak.

This Blood Beast was simply a quantum Blood Clan.

Levi had killed so many Blood Clan members and had seen all kinds of Blood Clan abilities.

He had never seen an ability like the Blood Beast.

He looked at the Blood Beast Seed in his heart, and traces of the power of the Blood Beast emerged.

His body began to disintegrate inch by inch. Then, he transformed.

A blood-red mist appeared in the wizard tower.

Levi’s world turned blood red.

He had no eyes. He was using his pure mental strength to Perception the world from the perspective of the Blood Beast.

Or rather, he didn’t need eyes.

Every tiny particle that formed this blood mist was his eye.

He could see many microscopic worlds that were usually invisible and ignored.

Blood mist floated in the wizard tower.

Levi tried to melt into the wall.

Then, the blood mist penetrated the wall and arrived at the bathroom…

Algerta was taking a shower. Her tall and proud body was faintly discernible in the fog. She hummed a song, looking especially relaxed.

She did not notice that behind the bathtub, a wisp of blood-red fog sneakily stuck its head out and shrank back.

“Not bad. It comes with a wall-piercing spell.”

The wall-piercing spell was not a profound spell, but Levi’s Blood Fog Body could not only pass through ordinary walls but also through the walls that covered the array.

Every wall of his wizard tower had an array, and they were all first-circle arrays.

This meant that arrays below the first-circle level would not be able to stop Levi’s wall penetration.

This was much more impressive than a low-level wizard’s wall-penetrating technique.

Levi came to the training room and let Tyrant Il attack him.

The terrifying axe passed through Levi’s body, causing only a small amount of damage.

However, the flames on it still hurt Levi’s Blood Fog Body.

This Blood Fog Body was not invincible, but there was no doubt that it could be immune to a lot of damage at critical moments.

Levi didn’t try the last Blood Demon Bat.

After all, there was a month of weak state after trying.

In the current situation of Riptide City, he did not dare to let himself be weak.

Levi returned to human form from his misty state.

He picked up the Rowling Crystal Ball.

[Unknown Dragon Clan Bloodline 11%, Red Lotus Dragon Bloodline 7%, Unknown Blood Clan Bloodline 10%… Human Bloodline 98%…]

“As expected, the Blood Clan bloodline has reached 10%. My previous conclusion was right.”

“Human bloodline… There’s actually still 98%. This is great!” Levi quickly put away Rowling’s crystal ball.

98% of the human bloodline was enough for him for a long time.

He firmly believed that with his willpower and proficiency panel,

Even if he only had 1% of the human bloodline, Levi was still a genuine human heart!

As long as one’s mind was human, even if one’s body was a little abnormal and indescribable, what was there to fear?

It was just a body!

If he wanted to become an ultimate creature, he had to have such an awareness!

Otherwise, he would be lost in his Strength and bestial nature, unable to extricate himself.

At the dining table.

Algerta served the prepared food and Levi enjoyed it.

Algerta said with lingering fear, “Master, I feel that there might be a demon or an evil spirit in our house. When I was showering, I felt something spying on me!”

Levi coughed and said, “That’s impossible. With my array, don’t worry. You’ve been too tired from practicing the Knight Breathing Technique recently. You should adjust your state for the next few days.”

“Alright, maybe I’m being paranoid. Master, I heard that a demon in Upper Riptide killed a wizard. The officials are now investigating the murderer. It’s said that the mayor and his wife are furious,” Algerta told Levi about the gossip she had heard recently.

“What’s his name?” Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

“Nyken.” Algerta blinked as he cleaned up the mess.

“Why isn’t it Rex?” Levi cursed in his heart.

He felt that if he had the chance in the future, he would have to learn some curse spells from the School of Death or the School of Dark Energy. Since he couldn’t attack Rex directly, he would find a way to curse him to death!

How hateful. There were no seven arrows.

Otherwise, Rex would have died..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 616 - Chapter 616: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (2)

Chapter 616: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (2)

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“How’s your cultivation of the Knight Breathing Technique recently?” Levi asked.

“Master, I feel like I’m very close to becoming a grand knight, but there’s a membrane that I can’t pierce through,” Algerta said.

“Next, you need to condense the Silver Frost Wolf Bloodline in your body into a Bloodline Seed. Only then can you break through to become a grand knight,” Levi said.

“Alright, Master. I’ll give it a try.” Algerta wagged her tail and left.

After Levi enjoyed the perfect meal, he touched his stomach.

“After level 13, be it the Blood Beasts or the Golden Snakes, their cultivation speed has visibly slowed down. The path of knights also takes a lot of time.” “Moreover, the quality of the level 2 secret medicine can’t keep up. However, there’s no good solution now.

“Transcendent creatures above the third-circle are rare, to begin with, let alone what I need. I can’t catch new transcendent creatures every time I level up. It’s unrealistic not to have so many contract slots.

“Perhaps I should think of a way to let the transcendent creatures in my hands advance.

“As for Gustav, there is no need to worry. With his bloodline, he would definitely be able to advance to the third-circle in the future. It is just that his speed needs to be increased.

“The formula for the medicine used by the School of Spiritualism to promote the growth of Spiritual Beasts should be able to solve my problem.”

Levi muttered to himself.

As for the Blood Clan, Schinn, a level 2 Blood Clan, could barely cultivate as a level 13 Blood Beast. It could only be said that his speed was not as fast as when he was at level 12.

However, as a member of the William family, Schinn should have room for growth in the future.

After all, there had been a level 3 Blood Clan among their ancestors.

After Levi studied more about the Blood Clan, he might be able to find a solution.

In terms of the Red Lotus Breathing Technique, Levi still used the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard bloodline. This was also the reason why his cultivation speed after level 12 was lagging behind that of the Blood Beasts.

The first-circle Dragon Clan bloodline of the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard was too impressive.

Other breathing techniques also faced these problems.

“The Silver Frost Ice Ape in the Yellow Earth Continent will be mine after I advance to the third-circle and destroy the Al Hidd Family.”

Levi calculated and then left the wizard tower.

After becoming a level 13 Blood Beast, he was no longer afraid of ordinary

third -circle wizards.

His mind was also starting to become active, and he wanted to find an opportunity to teach Rex a lesson.

“After being fooled by Rex for so long, it’s time for me to make a move.” Now, the demons were so fierce in the city.

It was reasonable for Rex to die in the hands of demons one day.

However, before he dealt with Rex…

Levi still had to increase his overall strength.

Levi had already mastered all the first-circle arrays in the Book of Cypher.

His current array skills had long cultivated to the maximum of level 4.

As long as he successfully refined a second-circle array, he would be able to advance to a second -circle array wizard.

There were four types of second-circle arrays in the Book of Cypher: Sea Demon Cage, Misty Forest, Lightless Shield, and Swarm Shark Dance.

The Swarm Shark Dance was an offensive array. With Levi’s current strength, he no longer cared about the attack power of the second-circle array.

He wanted to refine an array that was suitable for his assassination so that he could deal with Rex.

Lightless Shield.

After the array was formed, it would form a lightless area within the array. It could block Perception and prevent the energy from attacking from dissipating.

After preparing the materials needed to refine the array, Levi started refining at home.

With Ace around, there was no need to go to a specialized alchemy workshop to refine arrays. The array items themselves were not big. Cultivation was timeless. Half a year passed in a hurry.

In the past six months.

Levi basically did not contact Grimm and Tommen much.

Due to the recent tense situation, everyone was in danger. Other than the wizards who were forced to carry out demon-hunting missions, everyone stayed at home and did not dare to go out.

In the wizard tower, the final array item was successfully refined.

Levi chanted an incantation as his hand seals changed.

In front of him, array flags spun one after another.

Then, these array flags were sent to every corner of the wizard tower.

In an instant.

Inside the wizard tower, it turned dark.

Not only that, the fur clansmen who were training on the third floor felt as if they had fallen into a bottomless abyss. Their various Perceptions were blocked. “What’s the situation?” “Demons?”

“It’s fine. Master is here.”

The fur clansmen were extremely nervous, they did not even dare to breathe loudly.

The strange darkness disappeared.

The light returned to the wizard tower.

His Perception seemed to have returned.

The feeling just now was not good. After losing almost all of their Perception, the fur clansmen seemed to have fallen into a state of ‘ghosts pressing on their beds’.

“From the looks of it, it’s just Master’s experiment.” Algerta smiled bitterly.

“Continue training!” Tiga said.

On the third floor.

Levi looked at the current proficiency panel.

Levi—

Array: Level 5 (23/30000)

“He’s a second-circle array wizard.”

Levi played with the Lightless Shield array flag in his hand.

“If this array is used well, it will be a killing weapon. Low-level wizards who are trapped in the array are like headless flies that are at the mercy of others.

Even Third-Circle Wizards will be at a disadvantage.”

“Now, I have level 13 Golden Snakes and Blood Beasts, the spells of a second-circle senior wizard, the arrays of a second-circle array wizard, and Tyrant Il. Ordinary Third-Circle Wizards should not be my match.” Levi calculated..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 617 - Chapter 617: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (3)

Chapter 617: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (3)

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

“Rex is just an ordinary third-circle wizard. He’s not as strong as Huffman. It’s purely because of his family that he’s able to get to his current position. He can find a suitable time to attack.

“However, it’s not difficult to kill Rex. What’s difficult is how to deal with the Thunder Spear and the Thunder Dragon Family. There are so many fifth-circle experts. Sigh, it’s a headache.”

Levi decided in his heart.

He had a good personality, but it didn’t mean that he could tolerate being harmed so many times by someone for no reason.

If he didn’t get rid of Rex as soon as possible, this guy might cause trouble for him.

Levi had planned to deal with Rex after he advanced to the third-circle.

Now that he thought about it, he couldn’t wait any longer.

He had secretly checked Rex’s strength. After his analysis, he believed that even if Rex hid part of his strength, he could still defeat him.

Even with his current cultivation speed, it would take him about ten years to raise his spiritual force from 70 points to 100 points.

In other words, it was already not bad for Levi to be able to step into the third-circle at his age.

In ten years, Rex might be up to no good.

Levi had had enough of living on tenterhooks.

Besides, after he advanced to the third-circle, he would not be a match for the Thunder Dragon Family. Therefore, there was not much difference between killing Rex now and killing him after he reached the third-circle.

“The key is how to kill Rex without the Thunder Dragon Family knowing.”

“There’s no hurry. I’ll slowly plan and ask for clues.”

Levi settled down.

He could not be too hasty in taking revenge, or he would easily fall into the enemy’s trap.

Now that Lady Blue Dragon had been elected as the commander-in-chief, it was a good thing for Levi.

In the days that followed, Levi was no different from before.

When he was not cultivating, Levi would occasionally go to the tavern near the Tower of Pharmacists to drink.

It was for no other reason than to learn more about Rex’s habits and personal achievements from his pharmacist employees.

Levi memorized the truth and made his own analysis and judgment.

Rex had a complicated network of interpersonal relationships in Riptide City, ranging from law enforcement officers to peddlers.

That was Rex’s strength and his weakness.

Among these people, there would always be someone who could provide Levi with some useful clues.

He was like a jaguar chasing after the temperature and hunting deer.

It enriched his understanding of Rex bit by bit.

Rex was high and mighty. How could he have thought that Levi, a commoner, would attack him?

Rex liked witches with small breasts, Rex liked to drink Rod’s coffee, Rex only accepted gifts worth more than 1,000 Aether Stones, and Rex did not like servants to wear the same color as him…

Many small details could actually expose a person’s flaws.

At the same time, Levi was constantly paying attention to the situation in Riptide City.

It was best to hunt Rex when there was chaos.

One could only fish in muddy water.

This way, the probability of being tracked down by the enemy was even lower.

Besides, they would have to wait until Rex left the city before hunting him.

This way, the big shots of Riptide City would not sense it.

It was still too dangerous to attack in the city.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1051, Month of the Furnace.

The sixteenth year of the great expedition.

The Five-Realm Great Expedition continued.

It was said that some legendary wizards had already fought with the four evil gods.

Endless Sea.

The situation did not improve.

The Hundred Beast Berserk Witch had collected several Miracle Fruits. After consuming them, her strength increased again.

Although Madam Rowling emphasized that a person could only take the Miracle Fruit once, their lives would be in danger if they took too much.

However, this did not seem to work on the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch.

This dark wizard’s talent for the Life School of Thought was far higher than that of Madam Rowling’s other disciples.

Unfortunately, the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch had evil intentions. Otherwise, perhaps a Grand Wizard could have appeared in the Life School of Thought.

The Hundred Beast Berserk Witch and Black Sun Adam joined forces to launch an attack on the Star Tower’s headquarters.

Of course, this attack was repelled by the Star Tower’s only ninth-circle Grand Wizard.

Unfortunately, these two dark wizards were not left behind.

The current Black Sun Adam and the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch were already at the peak of a high-level primordial soul wizard, which was the strength of an eighth-circle senior wizard.

In the entire Wizard World, such an existence was rare.

Most importantly, the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch and the Black Sun Adam dared to act so brazenly.

That meant that there was definitely a ninth-circle dark wizard hiding behind the scenes in the Endless Sea.

As long as the ninth-circle in charge of the Star Tower went to hunt down these two people, this mastermind would break through the base camp of the Endless Sea’s righteous wizards with lightning speed.

In fact, many times, the wars between the dark and righteous wizards were caused by the internal strife of the big shots behind the scenes.

How could there be so many dark wizards? To put it bluntly, it was just an internal strife between some big shots in the parliament.

In Riptide City, the undercurrent was surging.

In Levi’s mind, another Star Rune spell model was constructed.

This Star Rune looked like a dormant snake.

Levi—

Hermit Rune: Level 3 (Maximum), Special Effect: Hidden Snake Constellation Power (Level 3)

[Hidden Snake Constellation Power (Level 3): The Rune Language communicates with the Hidden Snake Constellation. The power of stars hides your figure, aura, and realm. This concealment is ineffective against existences whose spiritual force is three times stronger than yours. Other than realms, other invisibility effects have a certain time limit..]

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 618 - Chapter 618: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (4)

Chapter 618: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (4)

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I can actually hide my realm?”

Levi looked at the level 3 Hermit Rune and was pleasantly surprised.

The research on the Hermit Rune had begun when he had just advanced to the second-circle.

However, at that time, the Hermit Rune was only at level one.

To him, there was basically no effect, so he had never paid much attention to it.

But now, after the Hermit Rune advanced to level 3, there was finally a qualitative change.

Needless to say, Levi had learned the Hermit (Rune Language) Rune for the sake of concealing his figure and aura.

Hidden realm. Wasn’t this the standard for protagonists in novels?

With this skill, many protagonists in novels could pretend to be pigs to eat tigers.

Of course, to Levi, this skill was more useful for him to keep a low profile and cultivate.

After all, if a Child of Chaos cultivated faster in the future, it was inevitable that some people would suspect that they had obtained a huge opportunity or treasure. At that time, there would be trouble.

Therefore, Levi could lower his realm when it was not necessary. When it was needed, he could just show it all.

Levi’s Spirit had reached 72 points.

This meant that as long as his spiritual force did not exceed 216 points, none of them could see through Levi’s invisibility and realm disguise.

As for Third-Circle Wizards, their spiritual power range was 101 to 200 points!

In other words, unless it was a Fourth-Circle Wizard, it was impossible to see through Levi’s Hermit Rune.

“so strong. unrortunate1Y, level 3 IS tne maximum.”

Levi sighed inwardly.

He solidified the Hermit Rune on his body. Then, he, the clothes on his body, and his aura all disappeared from the wizard tower. He walked to Algerta, who was humming and cooking.

Algerta didn’t notice him at all.

With the enhancement of the Hermit Rune, Levi disappeared from the perception of others in all aspects, not only in terms of vision. He was now an invisible person with no sense of existence.

“This ability… I might as well be a thief.”

“That’s not appropriate. Although I’m not a gentleman, I can’t always do sneaky things.

“Any evil will eventually be brought to justice, and I’m no exception. If I do too many bad things, I’ll fail.

Levi, you have to work hard to be a good person!”

Levi advised himself.

About five minutes later.

The effect of the Hermit Rune disappeared.

Levi revealed himself.

“The invisibility effect only lasts for five minutes… But most of the time, it’s enough.

“Moreover, there are no restrictions on the effect of concealing one’s realm. It’s normal.”

Levi muttered to himself.

“Everything is ready. There’s only one chance left.”

Levi looked in the direction of Upper Riptide and his heart turned cold.

Now, it was time for the roles to change.

In the blink of an eye, a year passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1052, Month of Wheatfield.

Riptide City, Upper Riptide.

Rex’s mansion.

Rex, who had always been high and mighty, now looked like he was apologizing.

This was because opposite him was a handsome middle-aged man with a face as sharp as a knife.

This man was wearing a purple lightning wizard robe, and there was a Knight’s longsword hanging from his waist.

He stood there as if he was the center of the world.

He was one of the few Fifth-Circle Wizards in Riptide City.

Thunder Spear Sorrett.

The most outstanding genius of the Thunder Dragon Family in the past thousand years. He was a dual-elemental affinity person. Apart from that, he also had a second special talent, Thunder Heart.

In fact, it was this second special talent that allowed Sorrett to advance to the fifth-circle in just 500 years.

However, this big shot was not in a good mood.

The reason was well known.

Sorrett had failed in his competition with the Blue Dragon Lady.

Part of the reason for his failure was because of this disappointing junior, Rex.

“You’re useless. You wasted so many resources of the family for nothing. Not only did you not do your job as a pharmacist supervisor well, but you also implicated my election,” Sorrett couldn’t help but scold.

Rex didn’t say a word. His position in the Thunder Dragon Family depended entirely on his father, a Fifth-Circle Wizard.

However, this status was useless to Sorrett, who was also a fifth-circle cultivator.

“If it weren’t for the fact that the Blue Dragon Lady found out the things you did, how could I have lost to her? I’ve been careful for so many years, but I was implicated by a piece of trash like you. I hate you!

“Moreover, it had been many years since you brought profit to the family. “After the unanimous evaluation of the clan, your subsequent support of the clan’s resources will all be suspended.

“If it weren’t for your father, I could kill you right now.”

Sorrett said mercilessly.

“You’re on your own. The Thunder Dragon Family doesn’t raise cripples.”

Rex was left in a daze.

Gan walked out of the house, not even daring to breathe loudly.

“Lord…” he said softly.

“Gan, who do you think I’m working so hard for?

“Isn’t it for the Thunder Dragon Family?

“Just because I lost for a moment, they’re so heartless?

“All those stupid things I did? Wasn’t it for the family? Now it’s my fault?

“He couldn’t compete against the Blue Dragon Lady, and now he blames me for it.

“Ridiculous. Ridiculous. So this is family.”

Rex smiled hideously.

“Am I the one at fault, Gan?”

“Lord, it’s not you,” Gan hurriedly said.

“I think so too. The family is in the wrong. It’s Huffman, it’s Levi!” Rex suddenly realized..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 619 - Chapter 619: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (5)

Chapter 619: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (5)

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

“Gan, when will the sacrificial soldiers arrive?” Rex asked.

“Lord, he’s already here. I told him to wait outside the city,” Gan said.

“Alright, I’ll go meet him. Huffman and Levi are no longer qualified to play with me. I’m tired of them.” Rex flung his sleeves and flew out of the city in big strides.

Although his status in the family was getting worse and worse, even his father hated him.

However, he still managed to obtain a third-circle sacrificial soldier.

This sacrificial soldier was a rare Giant Spell Caster and was very powerful.

Ordinary Third-Circle Wizards were no match for him.

This was because the Giant Tribe was born with extraordinary strength and a strong body.

This giant sacrificial soldier could fight a Third-Circle Wizard with his physical body alone.

Not to mention that he was a Third -Circle Wizard.

Even a third-circle senior wizard might not be a match for the giant sacrificial soldier.

Such a sacrificial soldier should be able to kill Levi.

After killing Levi, Rex would slowly regain his advantage.

In the end, he would find an opportunity to kill Huffman as well.

He wanted to show those people in his family that without the support of his family, he could still make a name for himself in Riptide City! Meanwhile, inside the Wizard Tower in Middle Riptide.

Levi opened his eyes as well.

After more than a year of cultivation, his strength had improved again.

Levi—

Crimson Copper Armor: Level 7 (Maximum) Thunderbird: Level 6 (13,456/40,000)

“Another max-level second-circle defensive spell.”

“Crimson Copper Armor, Earth Spirit Shield, and King Kong Rock Body. With so many second-circle defensive spells stacked on top of my Aether Dominance talent, my spell defense is enough to contend with a Third-Circle Wizard. Not to mention, I also have a level 13 Golden Snake.

“It’s no exaggeration to say that when facing ordinary Third-Circle Wizards, my defense alone is enough to make me invincible.”

Of course, what really gave Levi confidence was not this Maximum second-circle defensive spell, but his level 13 Red Lotus Breathing Technique.

Levi—

Red Lotus Breathing Technique: Level 13 (1/500,000). Special Effect: Hellfire Body (Level 1), Red Lotus Blood, Child of Hellfire.

[Hellfire Burning Body (Level 1): Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body. After experiencing the baptism of Hellfire, your body has undergone a huge transformation. Your strength’s main attribute has increased greatly, and your other attributes have also increased to varying degrees. From now on, your resistance to fire is not inferior to the Flame Giant of the same level. For a newborn Red Lotus, only after the baptism of Hellfire can you forge a supreme Red Lotus Body!]

Levi would never forget the pain of the Hellfire baptism some time ago. He seemed to have fallen into an endless state of self-immolation.

“Compared to the Golden Snake’s molting, Red Lotus’ Hellfire baptism is too painful.” Levi could not help but sigh.

“It’s painful, but worth it.”

The increase in Strength brought about by the level 13 Red Lotus was extremely terrifying.

This gave Levi the ability to break through a Third-Circle Wizard’s defensive field in Normal State.

He sized up his current body in satisfaction and put on the robe.

“The time is right. The time for revenge has come.”

He looked at the stars in the sky and quietly left the wizard tower.

According to his informant at the port, Rex had sneaked out of the city tonight.

“When the moon is dark and the wind is strong, it’s time to commit murder and arson.”

Today, it was time to kill.

Outside the city.

The sea was silent.

It was calm and peaceful, and the starlight shone on the surface of the sea. It was quiet and beautiful.

Rex and Gan found the giant sacrificial soldiers sitting at the bottom of the sea.

This sacrificial soldier wore huge heavy armor and was nearly ten meters tall. His entire body emitted a thick earth-element aura.

This set of heavy armor was a huge rock armor condensed from earth elements.

This was a Mountain Giant.

There was a spell from the Earth School of Thought named after the Mountain Giant.

First-Ring Spell, Mountain Giant’s Wrath!

Therefore, this race was born to be favored by the earth element.

However, among the Mountain Giants, there were very few who were born with wizard talent.

The sacrificial soldier in front of him was a special case.

“Your name is Bo Gang, right?” Rex asked.

The Mountain Giant sacrificial soldier looked at Rex and nodded expressionlessly.

The sacrificial soldiers were all like this. They basically turned into complete killing machines and no longer had any emotions.

He was now doing whatever Rex ordered him to do. Other than that, he did not move at all.

“From now on, I’m your master,” Rex said.

He was holding a Spirit Binding Ring!

Moreover, this was an extremely rare level 3 Spirit Binding Ring. It was even more expensive than a third-circle Wizard Tool.

This was also the reason why the cost of nurturing sacrificial soldiers was so high.

Not only did he have to invest a large amount of resources, but he also needed a precious item like the Spirit Binding Ring to ensure the loyalty of the sacrificial soldiers.

“Next, I need you to kill someone,” Rex said.

“Who is it?” Bo Gang’s voice rumbled like thunder.

The powerful aura made Gan, who was beside him, want to escape. The Mountain Giant was too big. As it stood there, it exuded an oppressive aura.

Gan knew that Bo Gang could crush him with one hand. His second-circle defensive field could not withstand Bo Gang for even a moment.

This was the huge gap between him and Bo Gang.

Suddenly.

Around Rex, streams of light streaked across the sky. They were array flags..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 620 - Chapter 620: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (6)

Chapter 620: Raging Hellfire Burns My Lotus Body! Time for Revenge! (6)

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the same time, the starlight dimmed. He felt that he had completely fallen into boundless darkness.

The second-circle array, Lightless Shield!

Rex realized that something was wrong.

A strong sense of danger assaulted him.

The protective force field around Rex was activated. Electricity flashed in the protective force field, and a Wizard Tool quickly appeared to protect his body.

Ripples seemed to appear in the void in front of him.

A terrifying phantom of the Nine Swords Asura suddenly appeared!

Before Rex could react.

The Nine Swords cut open the protective Wizard Tool.

Then, he tore Rex’s defensive field into pieces!

A purple Thunder Dragon mark appeared and flew toward Rex’s murderer.

It was the soul mark that Rex’s father had planted on him, which could track the person who killed Rex.

In the next moment, Saint Scorpions appeared in the void and devoured Rex’s soul, preventing him from reincarnating. At the same time, the purple Thunder Dragon mark was devoured and obliterated…

Along with the Saint Scorpions, there was also a giant monster that was covered in dark golden scales and burning with Red Lotus Hellfire. The Rune Language on its body flickered, and its body was surrounded by red copper, earth spirit, and many other defensive spells. Behind it was a three-headed and six-armed Bloodline Dharma Body.

“The Saint Scorpions can also devour Soul Imprints? I’m already prepared to use my Blood Fog Body to be immune to tracking.” It was Levi, who had used the Hermit Rune to sneak here.

He looked at Rex in shock.

“Speaking of which, is a Third-Circle Wizard… that weak? Is Rex a clone?” Levi muttered in his heart.

However, looking at Gan’s expression, Rex should be the real thing.

“So weak, I’ve actually been afraid for so long…”

Levi could not help but sigh inwardly.

He seemed to have been too cautious.

Currently, he had the Hermit and the Strength runes, three level 13 breathing techniques, and the cultivation of the path of a wizard.

In order to kill him in one strike, he directly activated Red Lotus, Giant Whale, King Kong, Nine Swords, and the cover of the night.

Under his full-powered attack, even Rex’s third-circle Wizard Tool was cracked by his Nine Swords.

How could Rex’s ordinary third -circle defensive field of the Lightning School of Thought withstand such an ultimate blow?

Not to mention ordinary third-circle wizards, even the defensive field of a senior third-circle wizard might not be able to withstand it.

Levi always thought of the worst-case scenario.

Therefore, he did not know that with his current strength and the sneak attack of the Hermit Rune, he could already defeat the pharmacist Rex, who was only at the third-circle and was not proficient in combat.

If it were other Third-Circle Wizards who were more battle-conscious and had mastered spells, Levi might not have been able to kill them in one strike.

With all these conditions, Levi instantly killed a Third-Circle Wizard.

He was stunned. The other methods he had prepared, such as Tyrant Il, had yet to appear…

On the other side, Gan was even more dumbfounded.

Just a moment ago, Rex was still confidently preparing to attack Levi. The next moment, a strange monster suddenly appeared and slashed Rex to death.

He was dumbfounded. “Gan, right?”

Levi asked with a smile.

“Yes… Lord, please don’t kill me. I don’t know how I offended you, but I’m sure that Rex forced me to do it. I had no choice. I signed an indenture contract with the Thunder Dragon Family, so I could only do this.”

Gan quickly begged for mercy.

He didn’t even know which enemy of Rex had come to seek revenge.

That was because Rex had too many enemies.

“Are all the assets in Rex’s mansion in his storage bag?” Levi asked, holding Rex’s storage bag.

Forrest nodded. “Rex is a suspicious person. He never keeps his assets at home. He carries them with him everywhere.”

“Thank you for telling me. I’ll give you a quick death.”

Levi opened his mouth.

The terrifying Red Lotus Breath, which had been brewing for a long time, submerged Gan.

When the flames disappeared, Gan’s figure also evaporated.

“I was so focused on experimenting with the power of the upgraded breath that I forgot to leave an intact corpse to accumulate Ashen Coins.” Levi could not help but curse.

On the other side, Rex’s body had already turned into countless ashes and disappeared.

In Levi’s palm, after a fist-sized ball of Ashen Fire was extinguished, a silver ash coin appeared.

“Iron coins, bronze coins, silver coins, Fourth-Circle Wizard, isn’t it time to drop gold coins?”

Levi kept the silver coins.

The Mountain Giant sacrificial soldier was stunned.

From Levi’s eavesdropping conversation, this wizard of the Giant Race was a sacrificial soldier.

Levi was holding a level 3 Spirit Binding Ring.

Rex’s mark had been erased and replaced by Levi’s own.

Just this seemingly inconspicuous iron ring was probably worth almost as much as an ordinary fourth-circle Wizard Tool. A small number of them were worth 100,000 Aether Stones.

This was because the Spirit Binding Ring controlled a genuine third-circle existence.

“What should I do with you?” Levi looked at the sacrificial soldiers who were stunned.

Perhaps because the Spirit Binding Ring was in his hands, this sacrificial soldier had not done anything until now. He just looked at Levi numbly.

Also, Rex died before he could give it any orders.

Levi really wanted to take this big guy away because the Mountain Giant’s blood could be used to cultivate the King Kong Breathing Technique.

The problem was that this was a sacrificial soldier of the Thunder Dragon Family. It was different from ordinary Aether Stones. It was unknown what mark the Thunder Dragon Family had set on it. It could be easily taken away and easily tracked.

It was obviously not appropriate to let this sacrificial soldier leave. In the end, Levi got the Mountain Giant to find a hidden place and let it wait here.

“I’ll take some blood first and wait another three to five years. I’ll come and take a look after some time. If the Thunder Dragon Family has a tracking mark, they’ll probably come to check on the situation and take away the sacrificial soldiers. I have the Spirit Binding Ring, so I can kill this sacrificial soldier with a thought.

“If no one comes here in three to five years, it means that the Thunder Dragon

Family did not make a tracking mark. I can take it away.”

After all, their opponent was the Thunder Dragon Family. Levi was determined to deal with them carefully.

The sacrificial soldiers were extremely obedient. This was the most basic requirement in the Thunder Dragon Family’s training.

Levi hides it in an isolated valley. “Come visit once every three months.”

Levi muttered to himself.

He only brought the Aether Stone, potions, and materials from Rex’s storage bag with him.

As for Rex’s storage bag, the Wizard Tool, and some items that were suspected to be unique to the Thunder Dragon Family, he hid them all in the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory to create the illusion that he had been killed by demons.

He planned to find an opportunity to take it in the future. If it was picked up by a passing wizard, he would accept his fate.

This was Levi’s first confrontation with a member of a great wizard family.

These people had so many tricks up their sleeves that Levi couldn’t be too careful..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 621 - Chapter 621: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Chapter 621: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Breathing Technique Advancement, The Night Before the Storm! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1052, Month of Harvest.

For Levi, this was indeed a bumper month.

He counted the gains from Rex.

Not to mention other ingredients, potions, and so on.

Levi had earned four hundred thousand Aether Stones from Rex alone…

Levi had killed and robbed many people. He also had various part-time jobs. Until now, he had only saved 100,000 Aether Stones.

As for Rex, apart from the Aether Stone he had handed over to his family, he still had 400,000 yuan in his pocket.

Compared to the Thousand Faced Knight, who was also a Third -Circle Wizard, Rex’s assets were ten times more than his.

“However, at the same level, the gap between the rich and poor in the Wizard World can only be considered child’s play compared to my previous life.” Levi suddenly thought of the rich people in his previous life.

Everyone was a mortal. Some people could be as rich as a country, while others had to worry about their livelihoods.

“Now that you mention it, the Wizard World is still the best.” Levi could not help but sigh.

At least, even Rex, a Third-Circle Wizard, did not have enough assets to make Levi despair.

“Including what I saved up previously, my assets are 500,000 Aether Stones. Among the Second-Circle Wizards, I should be considered a damned rich person. I reckon that most Third-Circle Wizards in Riptide City don’t have as much cash as me.”

Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

Of course, besides the Aether Stones, Rex’s most valuable things were the prescriptions, ingredients, potions, and so on that he had accumulated over the years as a pharmacist supervisor.

There was a special one in Rex’s storage bag for storing gifts from others.

“That bastard Rex doesn’t even accept gifts worth less than a thousand Aether Stones. These things are all worth more than a thousand gold coins!” Levi’s eyes lit up as he looked at the gifts.

“Fourth-circle medicinal herb, Snake Lantern Grass, worth 1,000 Aether Stones.”

“Gemini Potion, a second-circle potion. It can be used to break through to the second environmental realm. It’s worth 50,000 Aether Stones.”

There were many such gifts, dozens of them.

Only the more valuable ones would be put away by Rex.

Levi estimated that it would cost 200,000 Aether Stones.

Coupled with the value of Rex’s other materials,

This time, he had earned at least 800,000 yuan!

If the Mountain Giant sacrificial soldiers were included, it would be at least a million!

“It’s just a third-circle, yet he can save up so much. It’s obvious how much Rex has earned in Riptide City, and how much money he has accumulated for the Thunder Dragon Family.

The wool comes from sheep. In the end, this money comes from low-level wizards like me. These rich people really deserve to die.

“I, Levi, want to seek an explanation for the low-level wizards. I’ll start robbing the rich and helping the poor!”

Levi swore to himself.

Levi was not surprised that Rex was rich.

A starving camel was still bigger than a horse.

It was only in the past two years that Huffman had surpassed Rex.

Before this, Rex had always been the boss.

Similarly, it could be seen that Huffman had some background and means.

Otherwise, a rich job like the pharmacist supervisor would not have landed on a halfling without a family.

“Huffman may not be as rich as Rex, but he won’t be too far behind.”

Back then, it was all thanks to Levi’s crazy cultivation that Huffman was able to defeat Rex.

Huffman had given Levi 2,000 merit points, but Levi was still happy.

“I’m still too naive.”

Levi calmed himself down.

Apart from the tangible assets above, the greatest wealth Rex gave Levi was the formulas. They were precious knowledge of pharmaceuticals and were

priceless.

Rex had saved up these formulas over the years as a pharmacist supervisor.

There were dozens of second-circle potion formulas and dozens of third-circle potion formulas.

Among them, the most precious was a potion formula that could help spiritual force converge and compress, thereby materializing spiritual force in the form of vaporization.

The Lake Fairy’s Dream.

For short, the Lake Fairy Potion.

This potion was a formula for breaking through to the third-circle realm. To a pharmacist, its value was immeasurable.

That was why Levi said that Rex’s greatest wealth was the potion formulas.

This made Levi not have to worry about the potion formula before he reached the fourth- circle.

Rex had both breakthrough potions and meditation supplementary potions.

Moreover, in theory, after Levi mastered these potion formulas, he could sell them for money.

Because he hadn’t signed a confidentiality contract with Rex.

However, Levi felt that there was no hurry to sell the money.

Because many of Rex’s potion formulas came from the military.

Now that these potion formulas were lost, the military would definitely investigate and recover them.

If Levi sold this potion at this time, he would be suspected.

If he wanted to sell it, he had to sell it elsewhere after leaving Riptide City.

“Next, I can start preparing the ingredients for the potion the Lake Fairy’s Dream. I need to prepare for advancing to the third-circle.”

Levi estimated that in another ten years or so, he should be able to obtain 100 points of spiritual force.

At that time, he would have to consider vaporizing his spiritual force and advancing to the third-circle.

“Once I step into the third-circle, I’ll be an Intermediate Wizard. From then on, I’ll be in the middle level of the Endless Sea. I won’t be a low-level wizard anymore.”

There were less than a hundred Third-Circle Wizards in Riptide City.

There were nearly 10,000 official wizards registered in Riptide City.

This meant that only one Third-Circle Wizard could be born out of a hundred official wizards..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 622 - Chapter 622: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Chapter 622: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Breathing Technique Advancement, The Night Before the Storm! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This was because Riptide City was an elite area that gathered excellent wizards from many areas of the Endless Sea.

In a place like Area 9, the third-circle was the ancestor of a large area.

“Ten scales from the chest of the Banshee of the Lake, dust of the Evil Spirit

Dream Fairy, keratin powder of a level 3 demon…”

Levi looked at the ingredients for the third-circle potion formula and his eyes gradually lit up.

Among the main ingredients he saw, there were several that he already had. “The legendary Evil Spirit Dream Fairy that I killed in the royal family’s treasury is actually the main ingredient of the formula for the third -circle potion. If I hadn’t coincidentally kept it, where would I find such ingredients?” Levi was glad.

“The horn powder of a level 3 demon. The Horned Demon’s horn will be fine.”

To Levi, among the main ingredients, the only thing he had no clue about was the “scales from the chest of the Banshee of the Lake”.

The Banshee of the Lake was a monster he had heard of in mortal folklore.

It was said that the sword of the first Emerald King was given to him by the Banshee of the Lake who lived in the Emerald Lake.

Later on, Levi obtained the Franken Wizard’s Monster Manual.

Only then did he know that the so-called Banshees of the Lake were actually some Nagas who lived in freshwater.

This kind of Naga was usually called “Lake Naga”.

Nagas were a common humanoid creature, but most Nagas had the same intelligence as wild beasts. For example, the Gray Naga that Levi had once hunted.

Most of the Nagas lived in the sea. Only a few lived in inland lakes.

“The Realm of Azure Cloud is a sea with only a few islands. There is a high chance that there are no freshwater Nagas in the lakes on these islands. The most likely place to have freshwater Nagas is the Yellow Earth Continent.” Levi put away the formula and closed his eyes in deep thought.

When he was about to advance to the third-circle, he still had to make a trip to the Yellow Earth Continent.

On that vast land, there were some rare transcendent creatures living.

For the next few days, Levi practiced Pharmacy as usual while paying attention to the changes caused by Rex’s death.

Rex himself had been completely erased from this world by Levi, leaving no trace behind.

Half a month after Rex’s death, the officials of Riptide City finally realized that the great supervisor had gone missing.

He was discovered because the fifth-circle expert of the Thunder Dragon Family, Thunder Blade Tyrrell, discovered that Rex’s soul slate in the family had shattered after he came out of seclusion.

Although Rex was not the only son of the fifth-circle expert, Rex was relatively more promising among them.

Therefore, he was furious about Rex’s death. He came to Riptide City personally and asked the military to find the culprit of Rex’s death.

Thunder Spear, who was also from the Thunder Dragon Family, actually didn’t like Rex, but for the sake of his family.

He could only use his position as the deputy commander to advance the investigation.

In addition, Rex was a Third-Circle Pharmacist and one of the five supervisors of the Tower of Pharmacists.

Therefore, this matter undoubtedly attracted the attention of the officials of Riptide City.

The Tower of Order immediately set up a special “Rex’s Missing Case Investigation Team” to investigate the matter thoroughly.

They had investigated all the video slates in Riptide City during Rex’s disappearance.

In the end, it was discovered that Rex had left the city with his servant, Gan, half a month ago.

After that, he did not return.

Therefore, Rex probably died outside the city.

At this time, apart from Rex, there were also a large number of demon-hunting wizards coming in and out.

This made the range of suspicion of the target very large.

considering that Hex was a ‘I’mrd-C1rcle Wizard and had a second-circle butler in his family. Moreover, Rex had several Third-Circle Wizard Tools,

Therefore, the military initially targeted demon-hunting wizards above Third-Circle Wizards.

Of course, anyone below the Third-Circle Wizard level could not escape suspicion. However, comparatively speaking, the possibility of success was almost zero.

The difference between a first-circle, Second -Circle Wizard, and Third-Circle Wizard was huge. These wizards knew very well that it was common knowledge.

Unless it was a powerful one-time-use spell scroll, it was impossible to fight with a higher realm.

Therefore, the officials checked the spell scroll exchange records in the Merit Shop and found a few second-circle suspects.

At the same time, they began to investigate the demon -hunting wizards who entered and left Riptide City at that time.

“I didn’t expect Rex’s death to cause such a big commotion. As expected of a member of the Thunder Dragon Family. Life is indeed valuable. The entire Tower of Order has to revolve around them.” Levi sneered.

He wasn’t very worried.

First of all, the soul mark on Rex’s body had been completely obliterated by the Saint Scorpions. It was no longer possible to trace him through this simplest method.

Secondly, he had used Thousand Faces when he left the city that night. Furthermore, he had used the Hermit Rune to conceal his aura and sneaked out. Through the recording, he could not see anything at all.

In the end, Levi was just a Second-Circle Wizard and a pharmacist who spent all his time cultivating potions. It was even more impossible for him to kill Rex.

Without evidence, these people could not trace it back to him unless they broke the law and opened his storage bag.

Seeing Levi’s vast fortune of unknown origin, it was presumed that Levi had murdered for money..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 623 - Chapter 623: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Chapter 623: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Breathing Technique Advancement, The Night Before the Storm! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

To avoid being exposed, Rex’s assassination of Levi was only known to him and Argan, whom he trusted the most.

Therefore, Rex and Levi were completely unrelated.

If they had a motive to kill Rex, they wouldn’t have investigated Levi.

All in all, Levi didn’t think it was likely that they would ever find out about him.

Most importantly, Riptide City had been in chaos recently.

Levi estimated it would not be long before that turbulent undercurrent surged and a storm struck.

At that time, Rex’s death would be even more confusing, and no one would care.

All in all, Rex’s fifth-circle father might be the only one who had been paying attention to this matter for a long time.

No matter what, killing Rex was Levi’s last resort.

If he hadn’t killed Rex, Rex would have used the third-circle sacrificial soldiers to deal with him.

Levi might be the one who died.

Rex had forced him to do it!

From the danger Perception of Spider Sensing, Levi was currently safe in Riptide City.

Now that Rex was no longer thinking about him, the hostility had dissipated.

Of course, he would not slack off because of this.

He just lived his life step by step.

Soon, after interrogating the suspicious person,

The investigation team of Rex’s death was also at their wits’ end.

From the looks of it, the enemy who killed Rex was probably no longer in Riptide City but had fled.

From the perspective of human nature, the possibility of him taking the initiative to return to Riptide City after committing a crime was not high.

Besides, judging from the clues so far, Rex might have been hunted by demons outside the city.

Everyone knew that the demons outside the city had been causing a lot of trouble recently. Wouldn’t a pharmacist be courting death if he went out secretly?

Rex’s body could not be found in the vast sea.

In the Wizard World, once one killed someone, they basically did not have the habit of leaving their corpse behind. They would use spells to destroy the corpse completely.

Later.

Thunder Blade, on the other hand, used the Wizard Tool he gave Rex as a medium to locate Rex’s storage bag.

It was far away in the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

The Wizard Tool and other items in the storage bag were all there. Only the ordinary items that could not be marked, such as the Aether Stone and some materials, had disappeared.

On one hand, this meant that the murderer was indeed a murderer. On the other hand, it could be seen that the murderer was extremely careful and did not leave any clues for the Thunder Dragon Family.

Riptide City.

Upper Riptide.

Thunder Tower.

In the luxurious mansion of Thunder Spear.

The handsome middle-aged man looked at the old man in front of him.

The old man was none other than Thunder Blade Tyrrell, the most ancient elder of the Thunder Dragon family.

Tyrrell was now more than eight hundred years old.

The lifespan of a fifth-circle wizard was about a thousand years, and he only had two hundred years to live.

This was because his talent was already at its maximum when he reached the fifth-circle. He couldn’t go further without a huge opportunity.

There were very few primordial soul wizards, and there were only so many in the Endless Sea.

Therefore, Tyrrell no longer hoped to advance to the sixth-circle. He only wanted his disappointing youngest son, Rex, to grow up as soon as possible and take over his position in the Thunder Dragon Family so that his bloodline could continue.

When one was old, one would get over it.

But now, Rex had suddenly died, and even his Soul Imprint had not taken effect.

This was also the first time Tyrrell had seen such a situation.

The two fifth-circle cultivators were silent and the atmosphere was a little awkward.

“For your sake, I can continue to help you keep an eye on this matter. I have my own things to do. You should also know that Rex deserves a large part of the consequences he has today. He can’t blame anyone else,” Thunder Spear said coldly.

“Sorrett, don’t forget that although you’re a rare genius in the family for a thousand years, your current achievements can’t do without the support of the family. How can you say such heartless words?” Thunder Blade said unhappily.

“I’ve already done my best for him. You’re an elder of the family, so I respect you. However, don’t try to anger me with that useless excuse.” Sorrett sneered, his tone arrogant.

Although he was the youngest fifth-circle in the clan, he was the second strongest fifth-circle.

He was second only to the clan leader of the Thunder Dragon Clan, a fifth-circle senior expert.

As the Thunder Dragon Family’s genius with the highest chance of advancing to a primordial soul wizard in a thousand years, There was no doubt about Sorrett’s status.

“You…”

Thunder Blade was so angry that it was speechless.

Then, he sighed.

“No matter what happens to Rex, he’s still my flesh and blood. I owe you a

favor for helping me investigate the real murderer. The family head election is in a hundred years, you know,” Thunder Blade said.

“I know. Didn’t you send a sacrificial soldier to Rex? Can’t you find Rex based on the location of the sacrificial soldier?” Thunder Spear asked.

“The mark inside the sacrificial soldier has also been erased. Only our family knows how to erase the mark… I don’t understand what’s wrong with Rex to do such a thing that goes against his family,” Thunder Blade said with a bitter smile.

Then, he left Riptide City.

As a fifth -circle expert of the Thunder Dragon Family, he could not stay here for too long.

On the one hand, he needed to oversee the family. On the other hand, he had stayed here for too long. The couple in the Riptide Steeple would be dissatisfied..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 624 - Chapter 624: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Chapter 624: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Breathing Technique Advancement, The Night Before the Storm! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After all, the couple had long been dissatisfied with the Thunder Dragon Family interfering too much in the affairs of Riptide City.

If not for the fact that the Thunder Dragon Family had connections in the Star Tower’s headquarters, Thunder Spear might not even be the deputy commander.

As Thunder Spear watched Tyrrell leave, he felt gloomy.

“Trash. ”

“However, since they dared to kill our Thunder Dragon Family, they must be taught a good lesson. It just so happens that I can’t be the commander-in-chief anymore. Next, let the storm come more violently.”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1053, Month of Flowers.

Levi could sense that Riptide City seemed to be getting more and more chaotic.

Every few days, rumors of demons causing trouble would appear. He did not know if it was true or not.

However, there was no safe place in this world.

In comparison, Riptide City, which high-level wizards guarded, was still Levi’s first choice for development.

During this period of time, he had secretly gone to the place where the Mountain Giant sacrificial soldier was.

He was surprised to find that the Mountain Giant was still there.

If the Thunder Dragon Family had a tracking mark on the Mountain Giant, they should have discovered it long ago.

This basically proved that the Thunder Dragon Family did not plant a mark on the Mountain Giant.

What Levi didn’t know was that Rex had erased the mark himself.

The reason why Rex erased it was simple. He wanted to take the family’s sacrificial soldier for himself.

He could feel that everyone in the family, including his father, was becoming more and more disappointed in him.

In order to prevent himself from being abandoned by the family, he made such a decision. He wanted to try to grow up independently from the family.

Although the Mountain Giant was still around, Levi still had no intention of taking it away.

He only drew some blood before returning to Riptide City.

The Mountain Giant’s earth element affinity and blood were very beneficial to Levi’s cultivation of the King Kong Breathing Technique!

The secret medicine of the King Kong Breathing Technique required two types of blood, one for frost elemental apes or giants, and one for earth elements.

Rex had directly dealt with the earth element for Levi.

The remaining frost was in the hands of the Al Hidd Family.

At the same time, the Red Sand Ape was gloriously dismissed.

He avoided the fate of Levi continuing to fleece him.

This monkey dug a hole in Greenfield Immortal House and lived a life of retirement facing the sea in advance.

With the blood of the Mountain Giant, the cultivation speed of the King Kong Breathing Technique increased with a whoosh.

Not long after, it directly rose to level 12.

After Level 12, Levi’s Strength in his arms had increased a lot. However, to Levi, who already had Level 13 Red Lotus, this change was not very big.

His current goal was to cultivate to the Third-Circle Wizard realm as soon as possible.

The second was to make up for the other lagging breathing techniques as soon as possible and advance the fusion and mutation of the breathing technique.

The current breathing technique system was a little too complicated.

Some legendary organs or Special Effects of the breathing technique were actually rarely used.

Those were the ones that were commonly used.

Levi wanted to try and integrate the breathing technique system.

In theory, this could be done.

That was because the proficiency panel was also constantly changing and adjusting as Levi’s strength increased.

Levi had already discovered this.

Although the proficiency panel did not have life, Levi felt that the panel seemed to be a part of his body, growing with Levi’s growth.

Time passed day by day.

Feeling the gradually surging undercurrents in Riptide City, Levi would not

have any merit points left.

He was worried that Riptide City would be gone one day, and the merit points he had saved would be invalid.

Other than exchanging for necessary resources, his merit points were exchanged for spells during this period of time.

After Levi’s experiment, he used three Zero-Ring Cantrip spells—Ice Needle, Ice Spike, and Small Icicle—which had high similarities, to create a First-Ring Spell, Ice Finger.

Ice Finger had Grade A attack power. In the School of Ice, it was considered a high-grade spell among first-circle spells.

After Levi’s comparison experiment, he discovered that in the First-Ring Spell Library of the School of Ice, the spell models of Icicle, Ice Arrow, and Ice Finger were more similar in structure and could be fused by the proficiency panel.

Therefore, he cultivated these two spells again.

In the end, after fusing with Levi like a doll, he created a second-ring spell that belonged to him.

Levi—

Glacial Finger: Level 5 (1/30,000)

This second-ring spell created by Levi had an attack strength that had already surpassed Grade A and had an S-grade attack strength.

In the Wizard World, S-grade spells were also known as top-grade spells. They referred to the top-grade spells in the same realm.

Such spells were extremely rare.

If a top-grade spell was cultivated to perfection, its power would not be much weaker than the first-circle spell.

With Levi’s Aether Dominance Special Effect, his Ice Finger was comparable to an ordinary third-circle spell.

This was a breakthrough feat.

This meant that Levi’s Second-Circle Wizard body, without mastering a Third-Circle spell, had the magical attack power of a Third -Circle Wizard.

“The quality of original spells is not bad. In the future, I have to use more top-grade spells.”

Levi was excited.

The biggest difficulty in synthesizing top-grade spells was that Levi had to find spells with high similarities as raw materials..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 625 - Chapter 625: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Chapter 625: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Uр.dɑted by BʘXN0VEL.cοm

Breathing Technique Advancement, The Night Before the Storm! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Then, he would have to learn a lot of low-level spells, which was relatively time -consuming.

However, considering the power of top-grade spells, Levi felt that it was worth it.

Moreover, after the second-circle, the price of spells skyrocketed. It was too expensive to buy them himself, and the cost-performance ratio was not high. It was better for Levi to synthesize them herself. It was even more so after the third-circle.

Including Glacial Finger, Levi had already mastered seven second-ring spells.

His strength was increasing day by day.

On this day, Levi was cultivating at home.

Someone was outside the door. He opened his eyes.

“It’s Huffman.”

Algerta went to open the door.

Huffman came to the wizard tower and sat down to drink his beer.

“Rex has been dead for so long, but the authorities are still investigating. The Thunder Dragon Family is really powerful,” Huffman suddenly sighed. Levi walked out and smiled. “Fifth-circle clans are so terrifying.” “Who do you think killed Rex?” Huffman asked.

“I don’t know. Rex is a Third-Circle Wizard. There aren’t many people in

Riptide City who can kill him,” Levi analyzed seriously while drinking tea.

“No matter what, it can be considered as eliminating evil for the people. Refreshing, hehe.” Huffman smiled until his face was full of wrinkles.

After Rex died, the Tower of Pharmacists did not recruit a new supervisor.

Instead, he assigned Rex’s employees to the other three supervisors.

This way, Huffman would have one less strong competitor.

Therefore, even though Levi did not work as hard as before, it did not stop Huffman from continuing to sit firmly on the throne of the number one supervisor.

Huffman had high hopes for a hero like Levi.

“Lord Huffman, you don’t visit unless you need something. Do you have something to say to me?” Levi asked.

Huffman smiled and said, “Levi, I have an opportunity here. An opportunity for you to rise to the top in Riptide City.”

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. “Lord, please elaborate.”

“The Blue Dragon Lady is recruiting advisors. You can be considered a pharmacist genius. Do you want to join? If you do, I can recommend you,”

Huffman said.

“The Blue Dragon Lady? Would this fifth-circle powerhouse be interested in me? I’m only at the second -circle…” Levi could not help but smile bitterly.

“The Blue Dragon Lady values potential more. You’re only in your sixties, but you’re already a Second-Circle Wizard and a Second-Circle Pharmacist. A talent like you is considered top-notch in Riptide City. Don’t be humble. We know each other very well. There’s no need to be like this,” Huffman said with a smile.

“The Blue Dragon Lady should be trying to establish her own faction to resist Thunder Spear, right…” Levi asked.

Huffman nodded. “You’re very smart, kid. That’s right. A hundred years ago, the Blue Dragon Lady prepared an organization called the Dragon Tea Party.

“In this organization, there are hidden dragon descendants in Riptide City and all kinds of talents. To be honest, I’m also a member of the Dragon Tea Party.

“You were already discovered by the Blue Dragon Lady when you stood out previously. However, she was also observing your performance at that time.

“From the looks of it, you have the qualifications to enter the Dragon Tea Party.

“I’m not fooling you. The Dragon Tea Party should be the top faction in Riptide City, second only to the Riptide Steeple.

“Otherwise, why do you think the Blue Dragon Lady could defeat Thunder Spear and run for the position of commander-in-chief?

“Now that Riptide City is in turmoil, as far as I know, the couple’s heart is no longer in Riptide City. They have a better home to return to. They no longer care about the open and secret struggles below.

“Although Thunder Spear had lost the election, his evil intentions did not change. He will definitely think of ways to rely on the power of the Thunder Dragon Family to obtain the power of Riptide City.

“Nobodies like you and me can’t leave Riptide City for the time being because of the military service. We definitely have to rely on something to gain a foothold

in this f\*cking era.

“What do you think? Think about it.

“Oh right, the participants of the Dragon Tea Party can obtain a third-circle Wizard Tool.

“So far, other than you, the members of the tea party are all wizards above the third -circle.

“Kid, you should be secretly happy that the Blue Dragon Lady values you so much.”

Huffman looked pleased with himself.

Levi smiled on the surface, but in his heart, he could not help but be cautious.

“I’m already so low-key, but I’ve still been targeted by the Blue Dragon Lady. I can’t even hide my damn talent. If I leak even a little, I’ll be noticed.” Levi thought.

Levi paused for a moment and said, “Lord, I have to consider this. I want to ask, do I need to sign any agreement to join the guild? There’s no free lunch in the world. If I can obtain a third-circle Wizard Tool, what obligation do I have to fulfill? To be honest, I’m a coward. I can be poor, but I don’t want to die for others. ”

“Of course, you have to sign the agreement. The rights and obligations are written clearly. I can show you the agreement later and you can decide for yourself. I won’t force you. I can only say that there aren’t many chances to build a relationship with the Blue Dragon Lady. You have to think carefully,” Huffman said.

“In that case, thank you, Lord. Let me think about it. I might not be able to decide in a short period of time. I hope you don’t mind,” Levi said. Huffman nodded and handed Levi a slate before turning to leave..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 626 - Chapter 626: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

Chapter 626: Three Years of Hibernation, Collective

UƤdɑted by BʘXNʘVEL.cοm

Breathing Technique Advancement, The Night Before the Storm! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Blue Dragon Lady, are you plotting against Riptide City?” Levi thought. He did not want to participate in this power struggle in Riptide City, so his first thought was to reject it.

Then he looked at the agreement. Levi thought that the terms were okay.

The Dragon Tea Party was a mutual support organization led by the Blue Dragon Lady. The connections between the two organizations were not very close.

The tea party was held once a month. The participants would exchange cultivation insights, information, potion materials, and so on during the tea party.

It was similar to Lord Fool’s Tarot Club.

There was a monthly meeting. He could go or not, but he usually had to go to the annual meeting every year.

The venue of the tea party was located in a private secret realm of the Blue Dragon Lady.

After reading the agreement, Levi was a little tempted. He needed more clues about transcendent creatures and knowledge about wizards.

It was indeed very difficult for a person to create a car behind closed doors even with the proficiency panel. Some objective problems could not be resolved.

However, he was still worried that he would be involved in a power struggle

and become someone else’s chess piece.

“Since they didn’t ask for a time, I’ll answer later,” Levi thought.

In the blink of an eye, a year had passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1054, Month of Germinal.

The eighteenth year of the Great Expedition.

In the Myriad Machine Plane, the Deep Blue Sage had already developed a method to restrain the mechanical virus of the Father of Plagues, stopping the spread of the mechanical plague.

There was no doubt about the research and learning ability of a Legendary Wizard.

This greatly angered the Father of Plagues.

The mechanical plague that he had painstakingly researched was cracked so quickly.

As the saying goes, the higher the Tao, the higher the demon.

After the battle with Deep Blue Sage, there was no winner.

Father Pestilence quickly began to study a new version of Mechanical Plague

2.0.

Just like the battle between the human immune system and the virus, the two sides fought in the Myriad Machine Plane.

In the Endless Sea.

After so many rounds of games.

The big shot behind the Black Sun Adam and the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch was still unwilling to show himself.

Rumors of wizards who had obtained Miracle Fruits and had miracle abilities kept circulating in the Endless Sea.

This kind of wizard was called “Miracle Wizard” by the older wizards.

Miracle Wizards tended to fuse spells and bloodlines. Their growth speed was higher than that of traditional wizards. However, the upper limit of a Miracle Wizard’s strength was firmly limited by the quality of the Miracle Fruit they consumed.

This was no different from transcendent creatures.

Not all wizards could consume the Miracle Fruit. There were already many wizards who had their brains blown up after consuming the Miracle Fruit.

However, everyone was still scrambling for the Miracle Fruit.

So what if there were side effects?

At the same time, everyone discovered that after the Miracle Wizard died, the Miracle Fruit would emerge and gather again.

The miracle ability would not disappear.

This made the wizards even crazier.

Since they could get the Miracle Fruit by killing others, they considered it fair game.

In the current chaotic era, the bloody massacre over the Miracle Fruit was happening everywhere.

Dark wizards and righteous wizards could all turn against each other because of the Miracle Fruit.

Riptide City.

No. 80 Middle Riptide.

Levi read the news from the outside world among the wizards.

He sighed in his heart. “A chaotic world is also a world of great competition. The more this is the case, the more patient I have to be. I have to seize all the time and work hard to cultivate experience.”

After a year of cultivation.

Levi’s spiritual power had reached 80 points, and his spell power had reached the upper limit of 2,400 points.

And Levi was sixty-four years old.

In four years, his mental strength had increased by a total of 10 points.

For other Second-Circle Wizards with ordinary aptitudes, this might take decades or even a hundred years to polish.

It couldn’t be helped. Levi’s current cultivation conditions were too generous.

Four elemental affinity talents, abundant meditation supplementary potions, and the proficiency panel.

It would be strange if he wasn’t happy.

“The last 20 points will take at least seven to eight years. From the looks of it, it’s still a little difficult to advance to the third -circle before the age of 70. I can only say that I’ve advanced to the third-circle before the age of 75.”

Levi sighed.

“It can’t be helped. I’ve mainly been using this time to make up for the level of the breathing technique.”

Levi’s goal now was to cultivate all the five-dimensional breathing techniques except Perception to level 13 before he reached the third-circle.

Then, the existing breathing techniques would be combed and integrated.

Firstly, it was the four parts of the strength dimension that were strengthened by the breathing technique, then assembled into one breathing technique.

Levi did not know if this idea was feasible. He could only try it after these breathing techniques reached level 13.

In the end, Levi’s goal was to merge all the breathing techniques into an ultimate biological breathing technique.

In that case, he would only need to cultivate a breathing technique with all his might in the future.

Of course, it was still too early for ultimate creatures, but it was imperative to integrate strength.

In addition to the breathing technique, Levi’s spell cultivation had also improved greatly.

Levi—

Thunderbird: Level 6 (31,256/40,000) Glacial Finger: Level 6 (12,567/40,000)

Sword Blade Storm: Level 5 (24,678/30,000)

“The power of the level 6 Glacial Finger is comparable to the attack power of an S-grade. After the maximum of level 7 , it will definitely have the attack power of a Grade C third-circle spell.”

“Now, my spell attacks, the Five Fireballs Technique, the Thunderbird, the Glacial Finger, and the Sword Blade Storm are all top-notch killer moves. Any one of them is something that ordinary Second-Circle Wizards can’t withstand.”

Sword Blade Storm was a spell that Levi learned afterwards. This spell was extremely cool, and when used, ten thousand swords would return to the origin. It was suitable for showing off.

This would make up for the fact that Levi was ugly in his monster form.

Levi put away the proficiency panel.

Over the past year, he had been mostly concluding and thinking.

The Dragon Tea Party did not urge Levi to make a decision, so he was not in a hurry.

Just like that, in Riptide City.

Levi spent another two years in peace.

In the past two years, many things had happened in Riptide City. Some of these things were done by demons, some by wizards, or wizards who used the name of demons to do some illegal things.

During this period, Levi also encountered some unexpected calamities. However, relying on his strength, he survived without any mishaps.

Riptide City was becoming more and more chaotic.

Many wizards in Upper Riptide had mysteriously disappeared when the sun rose the next day.

In this oppressive and tense atmosphere, like the long night before a storm.

Thanks to Bo Gang’s bloodline, Levi successfully cultivated the King Kong Breathing Technique to level 13.

Of course, after confirming that Bo Gang did not have a tracking mark on him, this silent Mountain Giant Bo Gang also joined Greenfield Immortal House’s camp.

In addition to the King Kong Breathing Technique, Levi’s Black Whale, Jade Dragon, Dragon Demon, Silver Mountain Dragon, Death Ember, and Mountain Ape Breathing Technique had all reached level 12 in the past two years.

Levi’s overall strength had jumped to another level..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 627 - Chapter 627: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide city! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (1)

Chapter 627: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide city! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (1)

UƤdɑted by BʘXNʘVEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi.

King Kong Breathing Technique: Level 13 (1/400,000), Special Effect: King Kong’s Wrath (Level One), Frost Heart, King Kong’s Wrath.

[Long-Armed King Kong: The arms of King Kong possess unparalleled strength, capable of moving mountains and seas, omnipotent. The blood of King Kong within you grants you the capital to wrestle with giants of the same realm. This special effect can be upgraded with the advancement of bloodline.]

“Adhering to the norms, not too dazzling, just pure strength,” Levi muttered to himself.

“Next, I’ll wait for Level 13 to combine Red Lotus, King Kong, Dragon Demon, and Black Whale.”

Now it was the 1,056th year of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Grass, marking the 20th year of the Great Expedition.

Levi was now 66 years old.

His spiritual force had reached 85 points, and his spell power had reached 2,500 points.

Levi has mastered all the second-ring spells to the maximum level, with a special mention of his original spell, Glacial Finger, a level 7 spell that, at its maximum, pierces through everything with considerable power.

Getting up, he went to the Tower of Pharmacists and met Grimm and Tommen, whom he hadn’t seen in a long time.

“How have you all been lately?” Levi asked.

“It definitely hasn’t been as good as yours,” Grimm retorted, giving Levi a disdainful look.

Everyone knew that Levi was the strongest employee under Huffman, possessing unparalleled pharmaceutical skills. Within the Tower of Pharmacists, he ranked just below the Tower Master and supervisors.

“I heard that once you reached the third circle, the Green Forest Sage wanted you to become a supervisor,” Tommen said, sharing some gossip he had picked up from unknown sources, something even Levi hadn’t heard.

“Is it true? Whose information is this? Levi, you were on the fast track to success,” Grimm said, somewhat astonished.

“I’m not sure, but the three of us, brothers for nearly twenty years in Riptide City, saw you, Levi, as our last hope,” Tommen looked at Levi eagerly.

“That was pure rumor. I wasn’t interested in being a supervisor,” Levi hastily reDlied.

Though being a supervisor was a lucrative position, it undoubtedly came with high risks, and Levi, lacking any significant background, couldn’t aspire to it even after becoming a Third-Circle Pharmacist.

“By the way, once our service in Riptide City was done and the war was over, what were your plans?” Tommen asked.

“I wanted to go back to Area 9. Now that I was a Second-Circle Wizard and pharmacist, I should have been able to improve my family’s situation. The pressure in Riptide City was too much. I’d rather have been a big fish in a small pond,” Grimm said.

Grimm’s ambitions had always been like this, constantly worrying about his small, rundown family. To Levi, it was somewhat hard to comprehend.

In his view, Grimm’s approach hindered his own cultivation. But as they said, each person had their own ambitions.

“What about you, Levi?” Tommen asked.

“I… I want to continue staying in Riptide City. My original organization is gone, and there’s no need to go back. I’d rather be a freelance cultivator here in

Riptide City. Although it’s stressful, there are many opportunities,” Levi said.

“Ah, that’s easy for you to say. Without any background, who can establish themselves in Riptide City? Even if you manage to establish yourself, you’ll be scraping by in the Lower Riptide or Middle Riptide. Always at the mercy of the lords from Upper Riptide, it’s a tough life. I plan to go back to my family; I can’t even afford a house in Upper Riptide after a lifetime of work…” Tommen sighed.

Levi thought, “What’s wrong with you two? The war isn’t over yet, and you’re already planning your future here.” He quickly stopped the conversation.

“By the way, Levi, I have a friend who discovered a small ancient wizard relic, probably belonging to an intermediate level wizard organization. There might be some treasures inside. Do you want to join us? Grimm has already decided to go,” Tommen asked.

Without hesitation, Levi replied, “Forget it. It’s risky, and I’d rather focus on pharmacy. Although it earns less, at least it’s safer.”

“You… with such talent, why are you being so conservative? Wealth and prosperity come with risks. Without taking a chance, how will you advance to the third circle?” Tommen said helplessly.

However, Levi was determined not to go. Not only did he refuse, but he also advised, “You two better think carefully. In an intermediate level ancient wizard relic, with your current strength, do you have a guarantee of obtaining treasures? Do you have a guarantee of ensuring your own safety? Have you thought about these things carefully?”

Tommen and Grimm were among Levi’s few friends in Riptide City, which was why he bothered to advise them. If it were someone unfamiliar, he wouldn’t have wasted his breath.

“It should be fine. In our team, there’s a second-circle array wizard. With him, the arrays and restrictions in the ancient wizard relic can be easily broken.

Everything else will be manageable,” Tommen thought for a moment and said.

“Alright, I’m a bit timid. I won’t go,” Levi shook his head.

“Well, maybe you’re right. Why take such risks?” Grimm seemed to be swayed.

After completing a task at the Tower of Pharmacists, Levi looked at Huffman, who was satisfied with his performance, and said, “How about the Dragon Tea party? What do you think?”

With an apologetic expression, Levi said, “I might disappoint you, my Lord. After some consideration, I’ve decided not to join for now. Please convey my apologies to Lady Blue Dragon.”

“It’s okay. Lady Blue Dragon only sent an invitation. Whether you join or not is up to you,” Huffman said calmly.

Levi sincerely thanked them, “Thank you for your understanding..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 628 - Chapter 628: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide City! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (2)

Chapter 628: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide City! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (2)

UƤdɑted by BʘXNʘVEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He still felt that it was better not to get involved with organizations that might have power struggles.

Currently unclear about the details and strength of both sides, it’s unwise to take sides easily.

Later on, it might lead to complications and involve himself.

As much as possible, it’s better to stay out of it, viewing the unfolding events from the perspective of a bystander.

Back at the wizard tower, Levi deeply felt how insignificant individuals were in the face of the turbulent currents of this era.

Wizards like them, at the bottom, were just pawns.

Perhaps only high-level wizards, even Grand Wizards, Legendary Wizards, could become the players.

“Pawns are just pawns. As long as I’m alive, everything is fine. According to reason, when I transmigrated to this world, I should have been like those protagonists in online novels, exploring everywhere, searching for relics, seizing opportunities, collecting treasures, participating in auctions, and so on. But the result is that I forcibly became a homebody wizard, almost seventy years old, without experiencing a grand, impromptu adventure.”

Levi couldn’t help but mock himself.

The main theme of his life was always quietly practicing at home, from the mortal period to becoming a wizard.

This could also be considered an unchanged original intention.

“Master! I’ve advanced to Grand Knight! I broke through that barrier!”

Algerta ran over excitedly, displaying her Grand Knight cultivation and the black gas covering her body.

Levi sensed it.

“Indeed, you’ve reached Grand Knight. Well done! You’re faster than I expected. Your cultivation speed will probably slow down from now on, but don’t worry, this is a normal process. Just continue your practice step by step.” Levi patted Algerta’s head.

The white wolf girl closed her eyes and willingly rubbed against Levi’s rough hands.

“Thank you, master! I’ll work hard. I won’t hold you back.” Algerta happily said.

“Go ahead.” Levi smiled.

Algerta hopped away.

“To cultivate the Frost Wolf Breathing Technique to the Grand Knight realm, this completely exceeded my expectations,” Levi muttered to himself.

In addition to that, Tiga and his two brothers also reached the high-level knight cultivation, mastering the use of black gas and making significant progress in their two sword techniques.

Levi was satisfied with the cultivation speed of these fur clan members.

When he advanced to the third circle, perhaps they could also reach the Legendary realm. At that time, they would be useful.

“Continue cultivating and integrating the four breathing techniques of the Strength Rune Language as soon as possible.”

Levi’s inner world remained calm and undisturbed despite the external hustle and bustle. As long as it had nothing to do with him, he could ignore it.

At the end of the year 1056 in the Holy Brilliance Calendar, during the Month of

Winter, Levi learned from Huffman that the high-level wizard couple in Riptide City had left the city a month ago and headed to the headquarters of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

This headquarters was located in the heart of the Realm of the Unbelievers, the core of the entire Wizard World.

It was said that more than half of the high-level wizards in the Wizard World resided in the Central Realm.

It was the pinnacle of wizard civilization, the most advanced hub of Imowledge and technological output, the birthplace of council decisions, and the cradle of Sauron’s creation of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council.

Legendary wizards often presided there to prevent invasions from other planes.

For high-level wizards, naturally, they hoped to practice in the Central Realm, where they could meet more like-minded individuals and access more resources.

The departure of high-level wizards was something the Star Tower had no control over. Riptide City still needed a high-level wizard to govern.

However, currently, all the high-level wizards that could be mobilized in the Endless Sea were engaged in battle against dark wizards, leaving no one available. Therefore, Blue Dragon Lady, a fifth-circle dragon descendant wizard, had to temporarily assume the role of the city lord in Riptide City.

According to regulations, the commander-in-chief had the right and obligation to temporarily assume the role of city lord.

However, the majority of low-level wizards in Riptide City were unaware that there were no high-level wizards left in the Riptide Steeple,

The military had blocked this information, fearing it would lead to a loss of morale and fighting spirit among the troops.

Because once this news reached the lower-level wizards, from their perspective, it would undoubtedly seem that the couple, relying on their own positions of power, had realized the futility of resisting the demon army and the forces of the dark wizard. That’s why they abandoned Riptide City and them.

If even the high-ranking generals had fled, what meaning remained in the battles fought by the soldiers below?

In the Upper Riptide area, at 10 Tanton Street, a massive wizard estate stood.

Within the estate, rockeries, lakes, wizard towers, and various buildings were scattered throughout the grounds.

At the top of the Blue Dragon Tower, a witch, dressed in a blue robe, with an impressive figure and twin horns on her head, gazed into the distance towards the Upper Riptide.

By her side stood several Fourth-Circle Wizards, positioned on one side.

She was none other than Blue Dragon Lady, a fifth -circle dragon descendant wizard.

“It’s about to begin. Prepare to face Sorrett’s challenge. He won’t let it go easily. I’ve worked with him for so long; I know him too well,” Blue Dragon Lady said.

“Lord, our personnel on this side have also assembled. If that Thunder Spear dares to attack you, we will surely bring him to justice!” spoke the Fourth-Circle Wizards, including Guerdo, the commander who had initially brought Levi and others from Area 9. They were all followers of Blue Dragon Lady, standing firmly on the side of this dragon descendant wizard..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 629 - Chapter 629: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide city! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (3)

Chapter 629: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide city! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (3)

UƤdɑted by BʘXNʘVEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Green Forest Sage, a Fifth-Circle Wizard, left the Tower of Pharmacists not too long ago just to avoid taking sides. This old man, he really is beyond my control,” Blue Dragon Lady chuckled helplessly.

Currently, there were only five Fifth-Circle Wizards in Riptide City. On her side, there were two, herself and “Sea Serpent Grand Duke, Merlhan,” a

Fifth-Circle Wizard with Sea Clan lineage from the Ocean School of Thought.

Due to Merlhan’s Sea Clan blood, he had faced discrimination from Sorrett and naturally aligned himself with Blue Dragon Lady.

On Sorrett’s side, there was also a Fifth-Circle Wizard, “Lava Hand, Tersu,” a formidable figure settled in the Upper Riptide. This individual, in all likelihood, received benefits from Sorrett and was prepared to participate in the upcoming events.

Apart from these, there was Green Forest Sage. However, this old man was quite cunning. Sensing trouble on the horizon, he withdrew even before the storm arrived. With his considerable influence, he didn’t need to serve in the military like Levi and the others. He could come and go as he pleased.

Blue Dragon Lady knew that the upcoming conflicts were inevitable. Furthermore, Star Tower was unlikely to offer much assistance.

Whether she could successfully hold the position of City Lord and defend this place depended on the strength of her own fists.

With these thoughts in mind, Blue Dragon Lady extended her hands, pure as jade, revealing frosty blue dragon scales on the back of her hands.

“Come, Sorrett. The dragon blood within me is boiling.”

During the intense atmosphere among the lords in Upper Riptide, Levi had already arrived at Huffman’s place. He sensed an unusual scent and knew that Riptide City was no longer a safe haven for him. Next, Blue Dragon Lady and Thunder Spear would undoubtedly engage in a fierce struggle within the city, and with Levi’s current strength, ensuring his safety would be challenging.

Inside Huffman’s room, Levi gazed at Huffman and calmly said, “Lord, I would like to request leave to return home for a while.”

“What’s wrong? Worried about being caught in the upcoming storm and getting wet?” Huffman remarked.

“To be honest, yes. Lord, what are your plans for the future? Will you weather the storm, or will you continue to stay here?” Levi inquired.

Huffman fell silent for a moment and then sighed, “I can’t stay out of it. No wonder you didn’t join the Dragon Tea Party; there are indeed some pitfalls in it. I’ve already boarded Blue Dragon Lady’s ship, and it’s hard to get off now. Your leave is approved. Based on your previous performance, you can stay outside for a while. Don’t come back in the short term; Riptide City is about to undergo a major change.”

Levi originally wanted to say something, but the words stuck in his throat, and he decided to keep them to himself. “Take care, Lord! I won’t forget your kindness,” Levi said earnestly, his expression sincere. He appreciated Huffman as a boss.

In two lifetimes, bosses like him were rare—greedy but with boundaries, possessing a commoner’s demeanor alongside a kind heart. Huffman could have refused Levi’s leave, subjecting him to the troubles within the city. “Hurry up. It won’t be good if you’re late in requesting leave. You might not even have the chance to leave when the time comes,” Huffman waved his hand, sitting there dejectedly, devoid of his former vigor.

The upcoming events in Riptide City would undoubtedly involve perilous warfare. Even as a Third-Circle Wizard, Huffman still lacked certainty about landing safely.

“In the end, greed for small gains has harmed me,” Huffman sighed as he watched Levi’s disappearing figure.

Inside the wizard tower, Levi hurriedly packed up his array and belongings. “Master, are we leaving?” Algerta asked, with the three brothers, lion, tiger, and leopard, behind her.

“Yes, you can enter my Greenfield Immortal House, and we’ll leave Riptide City for a while,” Levi opened the entrance to the Greenfield Immortal House.

“All right.”

The fur clan members naturally had no objections. Levi was their god, and his words were divine commands to be obeyed.

After packing up, Levi looked at the residence at Number 80, where he had stayed for so long.

“I hope that when I come back, the situation in the city will have settled. Ah, in this troublesome era, it’s so difficult to find a peaceful place for cultivation.”

Without looking back, Levi headed towards the outskirts of the city. He chose not to take a wizard airship controlled by the military. This time, Levi was seeking refuge.

He wasn’t sure about the military’s stance, so he decided to fly back himself. With his current Level 13 Blood Beast, he wouldn’t be much slower than a wizard airship.

“Grimm and Tommen went to the wizard relic, and there’s still no news…”

Levi remembered his only two acquaintances in Riptide City. Pushing these thoughts aside, he quickly left.

Shortly after Levi left, Riptide City announced the suspension of all wizard airship flights and recalled many wizards who were hunting demons outside.

In the Tower of Pharmacists, the pharmacists who remained in the city gathered in the square.

Huffman looked at them, his expression complicated. “Prepare for battle. There may be some reactionary forces in the city. Be vigilant towards your colleagues and friends. Trust the Tower of Pharmacists, trust the official authorities of Riptide City, trust the City Lord! ” “Lord, what’s happening?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 630 - Chapter 630: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide city! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (4)

Chapter 630: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide city! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (4)

UƤdɑted by BʘXNʘVEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Lord, there’s something at my home, and I’d like to take a leave and go back for a while.”

In the uneasy hearts of the wizards, a Fourth-Circle Wizard, accompanied by a legion of combat wizards, arrived at the Tower of Pharmacists. This Fourth-Circle Wizard was Guerdo.

“Huffman, the people of the Tower of Pharmacists will move to Number 10 Tanton Street next. To prevent enemies from harming the pharmacists, we must take protective measures for you,” Guerdo said coldly.

Huffman quickly expressed his gratitude, “Thank you, Lord Guerdo.”

In his heart, though, he sighed. This wasn’t protection; it was forcibly binding the Tower of Pharmacists with Blue Dragon Lady.

“Oh, I remember there’s a Second-Circle Pharmacist named Levi. Where is he?” Guerdo scanned the area and asked.

Huffman replied, “Levi went on a demon-hunting mission some time ago and hasn’t returned. I’m worried too. As a pharmacist, he’s likely dead outside in the chaos…”

Guerdo’s expression remained unchanged. After a moment of silence, he said,

“Understood. Pack up and prepare to move.”

Huffman looked towards the direction outside the city. In his selfish and self-interested life, he rarely considered others. Considering Levi was an exception.

“Under the vast sky, there is no pure land.”

Three days later, the tranquil night sky of Riptide City was suddenly

interrupted by eerie laughter.

A demon with horns and powerful wings emerged from a mansion on Tanton Street 10, wreaking havoc in the city. Many casualties occurred, and even a Third-Circle Wizard fell on the spot.

As the demon manifested, chaos erupted in the city!

In an instant, a purple electrical grid covered the sky, spreading through the void.

Following the electric light, thunderous sounds echoed.

Bright lightning shattered the peace, killing the Level 4 demon.

A colossal figure, surrounded by an aura of destruction, descended like a god, unstoppable, shaking the entire city.

“Commander-in-chief Blue Dragon Lady colluding with Abyss Demons has violated the Wizard Council’s ‘Abyssal Blood Battle Decree.’ The wizard civilization and Abyssal Civilization are mortal enemies, with deep-seated hatred. Blue Dragon’s actions are unforgivable. Wizards, follow me to subdue this criminal and restore peace to Riptide City!” The voice of Thunder Spear echoed throughout the city, shocking the wizards who looked toward Tanton Street.

They looked towards Tanton Street.

“How is it possible? Blue Dragon Lady colluding with demons?”

“Sigh… It’s hard to say. The temperament of dragon descendants cannot be measured by common sense.”

“It must be a trick by Thunder Spear.”

In the night sky over Number 10 Tanton Street, a witch in blue robes, with eyes like lightning and a demeanor as cold as an iceberg, remained composed. She said, “Sorrett, there’s no need for such methods. Let’s settle this with a fair fight. As a man, using such despicable means, don’t you feel ashamed? I finally understand why that Level 5 demon could hide in Riptide City last time. It was all your doing.”

Sorrett sneered, “Quibbling. Once I capture you, I’ll hand you over to the Star Tower for judgment!”

Thunder Spear cut through the night sky, unstoppable.

“Ice Dragon’s Manifestation!”

With Blue Dragon Lady’s low chant, her innate spell was activated.

An illusory ice dragon, with a wingspan of possibly hundreds of meters, emerged, dominating the Upper Riptide area.

Blue Dragon Lady stood on the head of the ice dragon, fearless.

As the ice dragon clashed with the Thunder Spear, a storm descended upon Riptide City, pouring relentlessly.

How could anyone in this city escape the deluge?

Of course, some had left before the pouring rain arrived.

Levi, now, was already on his way.

“Huffman, Grimm, Tommen… I don’t know if I can see you again. If no one manages Riptide City, where should I go?”

Levi, with his family, flew through the air.

His speed was remarkable, and a week later, he left the Inner Sea Region, Area 6.

Instead of heading to Area 9, he went directly to the Yellow Earth Continent.

Originally, he planned to come to the Yellow Earth Continent after advancing to the third circle. Unfortunately, plans never kept up with changes, and now, he could only escape ahead of schedule.

He came to the Yellow Earth Continent for two reasons.

First, to find Lake Naga and seek materials for refining the Lake Fairy Potion, preparing to advance to the third circle.

Second, to reclaim the Silver Frost Ice Ape that he had lured out with his life-threatening actions in the secret realm.

Of course, previously, Levi also planned to subdue the Three-horned Dragon

King in the ancient forest, as well as the vaguely discernible transcendent creature at its center, to enrich his collection of transcendent creature bloodlines.

“In some time, I’ll have to go to the Star Sea region and buy Minnie Miaomiao House. Greenfield Immortal House isn’t big enough. Anyway, I have money now,” Levi calculated in his mind.

In the distance, Lion King City loomed, partially hidden.

He didn’t enter the city recklessly but instead used perception to survey the area. After discovering that the Golden Lion Jostar Family still controlled the city, he decided to enter.

In Golden Lion Castle, Old Golden Lion was currently sitting cross-legged on the high level of the wizard tower, recuperating from his injuries.

On the training ground, Dinos was sparring with Emperor Mu.

Two brawny men, one adorned with golden mane, imposing and majestic, while the other sparkled in golden light, displaying grandeur.

Both were legendary knights, but Emperor Mu was on the verge of breaking through the legendary constraints, not far from it, while Dinos had recently stepped into legendary.

Boom!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 631 - Chapter 631: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide City! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (5)

Chapter 631: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide City! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (5)

UƤdɑted by BʘXNʘVEL.cοm

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the end, Emperor Mu had a slight advantage, and Dinos was sent flying, rolling on the ground in a rather embarrassed manner.

“Not bad, it seems both of you have improved.”

A voice rang out, and both Dinos and Emperor Mu revealed surprised expressions.

“Sir Levi!”

They saw Levi descending from the sky. His cultivation was still at the second circle, with no apparent difference from the last time. However, the current Levi exuded a more serene and composed aura.

“Let’s not talk about it. Don’t use your second-circle wizard abilities, just rely on the strength of knights to have a friendly match. Let me see the gap between you, who has broken through the legendary constraints, and me!” Emperor Mu clenched his fists, eager to try.

On the other side, Dinos felt the same way. He knew he wasn’t Levi’s match, but with Emperor Mu joining, they might have a chance against Levi, who had broken through the legendary constraints.

“Sure, both of you, come at me together.”

Levi smiled faintly, not refusing the challenge.

“Are you sure? Both of us together? My Golden Spine Bone has completely fused with me. Even a second-circle wizard might accidentally be broken through by me. Be careful.” Emperor Mu warned.

“Bring it on.” Levi made a beckoning gesture.

“We won’t hold back.” Dinos gripped his golden greatsword, and Emperor Mu, with his fists covered in Golden Spine Bone, charged toward Levi.

Levi flexed his muscles. To keep a low profile, he pretended to exert his full strength, probably using only ten percent of his power.

Then, boom!

Levi struck with a palm. Emperor Mu staggered backward, nearly falling.

At the same time, Levi caught Dinos’s greatsword strike, clapped the greatsword away, and unleashed the power of Golden Revolving Slash.

Dinos’s tiger’s mouth cracked, blood streaming out.

Levi directly took the greatsword, flicked his finger, and the greatsword shot towards the wall where Emperor Mu was slammed into.

Emperor Mu’s Golden Spine Bone transformed into a bone shield, blocking the greatsword attack. He was sent crashing into the wall of the training ground.

“Cough, cough… You’re truly a monster. Is this the strength after breaking through the legendary constraints?” Emperor Mu admired.

“Yes, keep it up.”

Levi encouraged.

“Sir Levi, what wind brought you here?” Old Golden Lion walked out of the castle, his face pale.

“Sir Lyon, you don’t look too good. Is something wrong?” Levi inquired.

“No worries. Last time, when we joined forces with the Wham Family to attack the Al Hidd Family, that guy Lehman played a trick on me. I got injured, but

I’ve mostly recovered by now. Lehman is injured too, no better than me.” Old Golden Lion chuckled.

Levi thought, “Your injuries don’t look like minor wounds; it seems like a severe blow to your spiritual force could cause such injuries.”

“I came to the Yellow Earth Continent for some business and plan to stay in Lion King City for a while,” Levi said.

“That’s very welcome,” Lyon chuckled.

He was currently lacking a second-circle wizard like Levi.

In reality, Levi also wanted to leverage the strength of the Golden Lion Jostar Family to deal with Lehman.

Relying solely on himself was still somewhat dangerous. However, if he hid within the Golden Lion Jostar Family, during the next battle against the Al Hidd Family, he could seize the opportunity to assassinate Lehman.

After a brief greeting with Old Golden Lion, Levi temporarily left Lion King City and headed to the ancient forest.

With his current strength, he could probably easily penetrate the ancient forest.

It was time to collect those transcendent creatures to avoid unforeseen circumstances.

In the ancient forest, the primeval forest here was dense with towering trees, and occasional roars of terrifying beasts echoed.

This was one of the forbidden areas in the Yellow Earth Continent, where first-circle transcendent creatures often appeared, and even second-circle ones could be occasionally spotted.

At the center of the ancient forest, there was a steep rocky mountain.

Cracks of lightning permeated the dark clouds above the mountain, and lightning struck the summit from time to time.

Under the mountain, some transcendent creatures were gathered, bowing down before a powerful figure bathed in thunder on the mountain’s peak.

Among these creatures was a three-horned dragon king, resembling a house-sized beast.

At the mountain’s summit, a bipedal flying dragon with wings of wind and thunder danced amid flashes of lightning.

In the distance, beneath a concealed array, a wizard wearing a black robe with freckles on his face, his complexion flushed, was leaning against a robed witch with rose patterns. They watched the beautiful creatures dance in the thunder.

“This is the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, a rare transcendent creature that combines wind and thunder attributes. Its bloodline is noble, possibly the last of its kind in the Endless Sea. Such a beautiful and miraculous creature.”

“No wonder you seem so taciturn. You appear to be an appraiser on the surface, but in reality, you’re a researcher specializing in transcendent creatures.”

The witch gazed at the male wizard beside her, his captivating eyes reflecting the image of the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon. She was fascinated.

“A dedicated man is truly handsome,” she thought.

She loved wizards who were cultured, honest, and appeared weak but had some peculiar hobbies.

Compared to her master, the Flower Knight, who only liked macho men, she appreciated the wizards in the Wizard World who lacked what she considered masculine beauty..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 632 - Chapter 632: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide City! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (6)

Chapter 632: Long-Armed King Kong! Turmoil in Riptide City! Beasts in the Ancient Forest! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the present day, the Flower Knight successfully advanced to the sixth circle, becoming a high -level primordial soul wizard. In the Endless Sea, there were even fewer people she would consider.

Newt was still a good choice. Such a wizard, though not easy to open up to, once allowed into his world, would be treasured forever.

“Newt, when are you going to tame it? I really want to ride with you and enjoy the breeze,” the Rose Witch said with starry eyes, looking at Newt.

Newt replied seriously, “With my current strength, the probability of defeating the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon is less than half. For the sake of our safety, we can only appreciate it for now. Besides, the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon is a spirit of wind and thunder in the sky, and the sky is its better home.”

“Okay, didn’t expect this guy to be so powerful,” the Rose Witch pouted, then her mouth opened slightly.

Newt did the same.

At an unknown time, a figure fell from the high sky like a shooting star.

Breaking through the dark clouds, bathed in lightning, an endless thunderous snake trailed behind him. He seemed to transform into a Thunder God!

In the blink of an eye, this figure landed a foot on the back of the Wind

Thunder Winged Dragon.

“Groundbreaking! ”

Boom!

The Wind Thunder Winged Dragon seemed to be hit by a meteorite.

Its whole body began to fall from the high altitude, crashing onto the mountaintop.

At that moment, it seemed like thunder had lost its sound.

Simultaneously, another mountain-like mountain giant descended from the high sky.

The giant rode on the back of the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, firmly suppressing it.

The figure bathed in lightning swung out a black curtain, tightly entwining the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon.

Then came the sounds of a vigorous battle.

“Do you yield?”

“Follow me, and there will be only benefits for you, no harm. Don’t believe me?

Ask this big guy.”

“Give you one minute, make a Dragon’s Covenant, acknowledge me as the Master Dragon!”

“Still thinking of resisting? Bold creature, it seems you don’t quite understand the current situation.”

“Bo Gang, break its tail for me, and shock it. I’ll show you my Thunderbird.

Who doesn’t know a lightning spell?”

“If my Glacial Finger goes down, you might die. Don’t resist in vain. Follow me, and I’ll treat you well. The more you defy me, the more excited I get. Let me see where your limits lie!”

In the end, the battle at the mountaintop finally concluded.

“Raja, from now on, you’re my dragon. This is Gustav. Get to know each other,” Levi looked satisfied as he addressed the obedient Wind Thunder Winged Dragon.

Doing it this way earlier could have saved a lot of trouble.

After subduing Raja, Levi effortlessly subdued the other nearby transcendent creatures. These beings were all under Raja’s command, including the Three-horned Dragon King, one of Raja’s left and right guardians. The other guardian was a Dragon Finch, another rare second-circle transcendent creature and also a hybrid of the Dragon Clan.

In Raja’s territory, there were unexpectedly three Dragon Clan hybrids, a pleasant surprise.

“Ah, the Greenfield Immortal House is full all of a sudden.”

Levi looked at the crowded Greenfield Immortal House and felt the need to hurry up and buy Minnie Miaomiao House.

The journey in the ancient forest yielded rich rewards.

Raja resolved the secret medicines for both wind and thunder attributes at once.

The Three-horned Dragon King’s horn served as a superior substitute for Leviathan’s single horn.

The Dragon Finch was a superior replacement for the Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard.

The other transcendent creatures weren’t particularly useful to Levi, but he had already decided to start a personal zoo. As long as the transcendent creatures could fit, he welcomed them all.

This way, Levi could enrich his bloodline storage, facilitating his future research and the practice of breathing techniques.

After subduing these creatures, Levi arrived at a peculiar place. Smiling, he said, “Inside there, if you don’t come out soon, I’ll just go in..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 633 - Chapter 633: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!

Chapter 633: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!

(1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In front of Levi, ripples suddenly appeared in the void. Afterward, two individuals abruptly appeared there.

Upon seeing the person’s face, Levi was slightly surprised.

‘Wizard Newt?”

“Sir Levi?”

“Aren’t you an appraiser at Celestial Circle Shop? How did you end up in the

Outer Circle Area?”

“Aren’t you in Area 9?”

“Ah, it’s a long story,” both of them said in unison.

Levi and Wizard Newt were not very familiar, but Levi had a strong impression of Wizard Newt as a serious and earnest wizard.

“Eh? You two know each other, Newt, introduce me.” Rose Witch grabbed Newt’s arm and said.

Newt reacted and then coughed, saying, “Sir Levi, this is Miss Rose, my… female friend.”

Rose pinched Wizard Newt’s arm and smiled slightly. “Hello, I’m Rose Witch, one of the 24 Flowers of the Flower Witch, and, by the way, I seem to have heard Violet, that little girl, mention your name.”

Rose seemed to recall something and then suddenly realized, “Did you once take a wizard airship with Violet, and together hunted down a dark wizard?”

“Yes, no wonder Miss is so beautiful. It turns out you’re one of the 24 Flowers. I’ve heard of your name before, I’m just a nameless small soldier,” Levi laughed.

“Sir Levi, don’t be modest. Newt and I together wouldn’t dare claim a stable victory against the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, but you managed to subdue it alone. Your strength is much stronger than what Violet said. It seems you’ve been hiding your true abilities,” Rose chuckled.

Levi didn’t respond but instead spoke with a serious expression. “Both of you, I have no ill intentions, but I don’t want today’s events to be spread. So, I hope you two can sign a simple confidentiality contract with me. Of course, as compensation, I will provide you with corresponding fees.”

“I understand. No need for payment. If the terms are okay, we’ll sign it. The Wind Thunder Winged Dragon is indeed a rare creature sought by many wizards. So, Newt is always careful when checking on it, not wanting other wizards to disturb it. Unexpectedly… Sir, you still found it here,” the talkative Rose Witch said.

“Sir Levi, you will treat the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon well, won’t you? Newt asked seriously, his eyes filled with anticipation.

“Of course. I’ll let you know, I’m also a lover of transcendent creatures. I can’t even lay a hand on the most ordinary sea beast. If you don’t believe me, I’ll show you my transcendent creatures. They’re all thriving under my care,” Levi said.

Levi finished speaking and gestured towards the joyful Leviathan, happily spouting water in the lake.

“Leviathan, do you think following me makes you happy or not?” Levi smiled at Leviathan and asked.

Leviathan sprayed a mist of water, its head emerging from the surface, nodding happily.

Leviathan expressed that, of course, it was happy!

Seeing this, Newt hesitated and spoke.

“I couldn’t help but notice the fierceness in your demeanor just now… but it’s your right to capture it. I just hope, Sir Levi, that you won’t forget your initial intentions, treating these creatures kindly and contributing to the continuity of the transcendent creature population in the Wizard World,” Newt said.

“That’s just a facade. Those who know me are aware that I am a rather refined and easygoing person. I subdued the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon because I was concerned it might harm the civilians on the Yellow Earth Continent in the future, causing innocent deaths,” Levi explained.

The Wind Thunder Winged Dragon in the Greenfield Immortal House looked at Levi with a touch of sorrow.

It had been reigning supreme in the ancient forest, a forbidden area where no one dared to approach. Except for occasional wizards who mistakenly entered or adventurers seeking a death wish, it hadn’t harmed a single person. This accusation was completely baseless!

He thought, “Master Dragon, you can’t unjustly tarnish my innocence like this.”

“…With this, I can also be at ease.” Newt accepted Levi’s confidentiality agreement and, under Levi’s “persuasion,” signed it together with Rose Witch. After signing the agreement, Levi smiled and asked, “What are your plans

“We plan to return to the Sword Flower Tower; things outside have become too chaotic,” Rose Witch said, and Newt nodded.

Suddenly, Levi remembered something and asked, “Lord Newt, do you know if Minnie Miaomiao House and Gargamel’s Book of Seals from the Celestial Circle

Shop are still intact?”

These two wizard tools were very useful to Levi, and he had been thinking about them.

Newt sighed and said, “The Celestial Circle Shop where I used to work was robbed by a dark wizard. The precious wizard tools inside are now scattered elsewhere. ”

Hearing this, Levi felt intense anger.

D\*mn dark wizards! Now the Greenfield Immortal House was almost at its limit.

The Mountain Giant, Gustav, and the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon were all large creatures. The limited space available was not enough for them to move freely; it was like being in a zoo with restricted movement within a confined space.

These transcendent creatures were Levi’s treasures. Despite extracting their blood and grinding their horns, he loved them dearly. He wanted to provide them with a better living environment.

“Ah, I was planning to buy them when I had the money, but now it seems unlikely,” Levi sighed.

“Sir Levi, I have a hereditary spatial wizard tool here. Honestly, the living conditions for your transcendent creatures seem a bit subpar. My spatial wizard tool is no less inferior to Minnie Miaomiao House. If you need it, I can sell it to you,” Wizard Newt said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 634 - Chapter 634: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!

Chapter 634: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!

(2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Ah, how can I accept this?” Levi’s mind stirred.

“My Wizard Tool has been around for quite some time. Back when I was a transcendent animal scholar, I used it. However, after I released those transcendent animals, the Wizard Tool has been idle. I happen to need money now…”

Newt spoke seriously, and then, seemingly out of nowhere, a ring appeared in his hand.

“This is Alice’s Somnambulist Ring. It used to be a fifth-circle Wizard Tool, but due to certain reasons, it’s now only a fourth-circle Wizard Tool. Alice was my great-grandmother. She was also a transcendent creature scholar and named many transcendent creatures that are well-known today. Unfortunately, she ultimately died at the hands of her beloved transcendent creatures.” Newt spoke with complex emotions.

He needed money now to advance to a Fourth-Circle Wizard.

In these turbulent times, this would enable him to stand firm and better protect himself and Rose. His pride prevented him from seeking refuge under Rose and the Sword Flower Tower, and he wanted to rely on himself.

Levi looked at Alice’s Ring, and Newt opened a spatial portal, revealing the scenery inside.

Levi gazed at it; this ring was like a mini secret realm with mountains, plains, lakes, forests, and sky.

“This ring possesses a large space with dimensions of five kilometers in length, five kilometers in width, and three kilometers in height. Inside, creatures can soar in the sky, swim in the lakes, and run freely on the ground. Various terrains and forests inside provide diverse environments for transcendent creatures, along with a variety of elemental arrays, allowing creatures with different elemental affinities to thrive.”

Levi felt the elemental power inside that was no less than that of the outside world, confirming Newt’s words.

It was said that more advanced transcendent creature houses could absorb elemental power from other planes through powerful high-level arrays, nurturing their internal spaces to resemble heavenly realms.

“I wonder, Lord Newt, how much are you selling it for?” Though Levi was tempted, he had to inquire about the price. If it was too high, he needed to save some Aether Stones for his own cultivation.

“Although this ring has dropped to the fourth circle, the actual space is still much larger than Minnie Miaomiao House. So, my asking price is 400,000 Aether Stones,” Newt stated his price.

“Four hundred thousand…” Levi quickly calculated in his mind. He thought for a moment and then asked, “Can you tell me why the ring dropped in grade? I need to understand this; otherwise, if it drops to the third circle, paying 400,000 for a third-circle Wizard Tool would be a significant loss.”

“Because I couldn’t supply the Aether Stones needed for the internal space array of this ring. The inner world of this ring relies on spatial arrays to transform Aether into the elemental powers of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, creating a small plane. You can think of it as a low-level legendary mage’s semi-plane.”

“At first, this spatial array was complete and could draw Aether power from the external world without needing Aether Stones. However, the internal spatial array has deteriorated over the years. Now, the efficiency of drawing external Aether power has greatly decreased, causing the volume of the space to slowly shrink. I can only rely on Aether Stones to compensate, but as an ordinary Third-Circle Wizard, my funds are insufficient to support the consumption of this Wizard Tool. This is indeed a drawback of this spatial Wizard Tool. I don’t want to deceive you, and if you don’t want to buy it, that’s fine,” Newt explained.

“So, does that mean if the spatial array is repaired in the future, there’s a chance for this Wizard Tool to restore to a fifth-circle grade?” Levi asked.

“That is correct. Moreover, this Wizard Tool itself has growth potential. It was refined by a high-level primordial soul wizard friend of my great-grandmother. If you, in the future, can upgrade the core array inside by injecting more Aether Stones to expand the space, then this Wizard Tool has the potential to become a Soul Artifact. At that time, the space inside might be comparable to some small secret realms. Of course, to upgrade the core array inside, you’ll likely need a fifth-circle array wizard or even a sixth-circle one.

Such array wizards are not common in the entire Endless Sea,” Newt explained.

Wizard Newt’s greatest strength and weakness were both sincerity. He straightforwardly explained the drawbacks of the Wizard Tool to Levi, letting Levi know that he was sincere.

“By investing a thousand Aether Stones into it each year, along with the Aether power drawn by the array itself, you can roughly maintain the current size of the space,” Newt said.

“Alright, I’ll buy this Wizard Tool, but we need to sign an agreement,” Levi said. Newt nodded.

After that, Levi gave 400,000 Aether Stones to Newt. Newt provided Levi with the spell and removed the spiritual force imprint from the ring.

Although he didn’t get Minnie Miaomiao House, Levi obtained an even better ring. For Levi, this was an unexpected joy.

Of course, this also meant that Levi’s Aether Stone assets were now reduced to only a hundred thousand. However, a hundred thousand was sufficient for his cultivation. After all, the biggest spender, potions, had been mostly covered by Rex. Most of the potions Levi needed for his cultivation no longer required him to spend money.

The immediate priority was to cultivate his breathing technique and establish a comprehensive and recyclable transcendent creature bloodline library for himself.

With this ring, it would greatly benefit Levi’s future cultivation. He valued the long-term benefits more than the immediate gains..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 635 - Chapter 635: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!

Chapter 635: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!

(3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As for the annual Aether Stone consumption, it was still within Levi’s manageable range at the moment.

Waiting until he gained a more advanced knowledge inheritance of arrays, he might be able to restore Alice’s ring.

After the transaction was completed, Newt and the Rose Witch left together.

Watching their departing figures, Levi felt a sense of desolation within. “Fortunately, I have these lovely little companions to accompany me.”

After carefully using his spiritual force to inspect the space inside Alice’s ring and confirming there were no issues, Levi introduced an ordinary transcendent creature into it. He let it live inside for a while. If it remained unharmed, it would indicate that the Wizard Tool was indeed usable.

Subsequently, Levi left the ancient forest.

“From now on, this place is no longer forbidden.”

In the 1056th year of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, during the Month of the Northern Wind, Levi had been away from Riptide City for almost half a year.

So far, there had been no military personnel coming to find him.

Therefore, Levi had no plans to return temporarily.

When the situation stabilized, and he firmly entered the Third-Circle Wizard stage, perhaps then he could consider going back.

The turmoil in Riptide City continued.

The entire city was now divided into two factions: the Blue Dragon faction and the Thunder faction.

Since Levi left last time, the Thunder faction had launched several attacks against the Blue Dragon faction, but they were all repelled by the Blue Dragon Lady.

The Dragon Tea Party, a clandestine organization cultivated by the Blue Dragon Lady, played a crucial role. She replaced the city’s upper echelon with wizards she trusted from the Dragon Tea Party.

On the other hand, the Thunder Spear, with the support of their family, recruited another group of people.

However, there was no information about Huffman and the others in the intelligence Levi obtained.

He could only silently hope that everything was well.

In troubled times, staying alive was a victory.

In Lion King City, Levi rented a mansion for a long term and set up his array.

In the past six months, he diligently cultivated.

Advancing steadily toward the stability of the eighth level in Aether Meditation

His spiritual force was also gradually growing. With the expansion of spiritual force, Levi clearly felt that his mind seemed to be increasingly swollen.

“No wonder they say that from the Third -Circle onwards, one needs to continuously compress the expanding spiritual force within the body. If not compressed, the improvement of spiritual force will hit a bottleneck. Only by raising the quality of spiritual force can the quantity be further increased.” Of course, Levi’s current 86 points of spiritual force were still a bit away from that step.

“Spiritual force gasification, how to transform the elusive spiritual force?

Indeed, it’s a difficult problem. Alas, this is the disadvantage of not being part ot an organization. It I were In some powertul organization, tnere would definitely be knowledge on how to gasify spiritual force.

The Golden Lion Jostar Family should have this knowledge. Levi planned to trade with Old Golden Lion after some time.

The method of spiritual force gasification did not have a unified standard. Therefore, different wizard organizations might have different methods of gasification.

Relying solely on Lake Fairy Potion, it was still not enough for a successful gasification.

Levi needed to increase the success rate from other aspects.

He wanted to advance to the Third-Circle in one go without any failure!

In addition to the improvement in spiritual force, Levi’s Strength Rune had also reached level 4 through cultivation.

Levi, Strength Rune: Level 4 (1/20000), Special Effect: Horned Bull Constellation Power (Level 4)

The Level 4 Horned Bull Constellation Power could amplify strength by thirty percent, which slightly surprised Levi. He remembered that before reaching level 3, each level increased the amplification by five percent. However, from level 3 to level 4, it directly jumped from twenty to thirty percent.

“It seems like level 4 is a turning point, and from now on, it will be a ten percent increase per level.”

Although the improvement in the Strength Rune was relatively small, there was no upper limit, and it seemed that it could be cultivated indefinitely. Moreover, there were no side effects. Consequently, continuous cultivation would bring substantial improvements in strength.

“With a 30% amplification from the Strength Rune, 100% from the Red Lotus Blood, 200% from the Giant Whale Form, 100% from King Kong’s Wrath, 10% from the Favored By The Night form, and around 100% from the Nine Swords Asura… If everything is in an ideal state, with all forms activated, I can achieve a 540% amplification of strength.”

However, most of the time, Levi didn’t need to activate all forms.

“With a punch from me, most Third-Circle Wizards might die,” Levi mumbled to himself.

He caressed the fourth ring on his right hand, Alice’s Ring.

Currently, Levi’s progress as a Ten-Ringed Knight had reached four out of ten.

Trembling Ring, Sea Demon Ring, Ring of the Wind Spirit, Alice’s Ring.

Within the small world inside Alice’s Ring, Gustav and Leviathan roamed in the lake, Raja circled in the sky, trailing the power of wind and thunder. Mountain Giant Bogang slept silently in a small valley.

This gave Levi the illusion of being a creator.

“How large would the Wizard Demiplane of a Legendary Wizard be?” he longed in his heart.

According to legends, gods had their own divine realms, where angels resided. The concept was similar to this storage item containing a small world.

During this period, Levi categorized all the transcendent creatures he possessed.

In the future, Alice’s Ring would become his secret bloodline repository.

The Greenfield Immortal House became the nurturing ground for young Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 636 - Chapter 636: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!

Chapter 636: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!

(4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi stood up and walked outside the mansion.

The three brothers from the fur clan had already advanced to the rank of Grand Knight and were currently training in the mansion.

His experiment with knight advancements had achieved initial success, but it was only the beginning.

In the future, Levi aimed to follow in the footsteps of Ms. Rowling and compile various transcendent paths for knight advancements based on his existing breathing techniques. The ultimate goal for each path was the Primordial Ancestor.

Every path’s nodes would be the knight realm systems created by Levi.

Breaking through these nodes would require corresponding “Knight

Advancement Medicines” and “Knight Training Secret Medicines.”

Advancement Medicines were used to break through the maximum limit of breathing techniques, while training secret medicines were used for daily practice, analogous to breakthrough potions and meditation supplementary potions for wizards.

In this way, Levi would gradually establish hundreds of different knight advancement elixir systems.

Inspired by Miracle Wizards, Bloodline Dharma Bodies, and the seal systems of the four great families, Levi considered using the proficiency panel to create a system that fused the spiritual and physical, spells, and bloodlines.

For example, incorporating the Glacial Finger into the bloodline of the Frost Giant or integrating the Five Fireballs Technique into the Red Lotus bloodline. This system, known as “Bloodline Wizard” or “Seal Knight,” would enable spells, like seals, to be activated using the power of bloodlines, enhancing casting speed and reducing spiritual force consumption.

This system could open up a new transcendent path by combining the strengths of knights and wizards, innovating continuously and pushing the limits.

This was Levi’s ultimate path of evolution.

A true ultimate being must have flawless spiritual force and physical body, with no weaknesses.

Of course, the idea was perfect.

Unfortunately, Levi was still too weak. His realm, perspective, and knowledge were insufficient to support this concept.

After reaching the third circle, Levi would gradually explore the deeper layers of the wizard world, allowing him to start his research on the innovative path.

“Master, Lord Ryan is looking for you,” Tiga informed Levi as he emerged from seclusion.

“Understood, I’ll go to the Golden Lion Castle.”

Golden Lion Castle.

In the conference hall, all the high-ranking members of the Golden Lion Jostar Family gathered—two Third-Circle Wizards, seven Second-Circle Wizards, along with Dinos and Emperor Mu.

Compared to some time ago, Old Golden Lion Lyon’s complexion had improved, and his spirit appeared fuller. Although his injuries seemed to be healing well, a hint of anxiety furrowed his brow.

Upon seeing Levi’s arrival, Lyon’s face lit up.

“What’s the matter, Sir Lyon?” Levi inquired.

“Sir Levi, I received information that Lehman obtained the assistance of a senior Third -Circle Wizard from Black Sun Adam. They’ve already launched an attack on the Wham Family. If Wham falls, we, the Golden Lion Jostar Family, will be next. I want to send reinforcements to Wham, but I’m afraid of falling into Lehman’s trap, leaving Lion King City vulnerable in defense. I know you have formidable strength, being a Second-Circle Wizard and excelling in the way of knights. I would like to ask for your help…”

Lvon’s plea was evident; the critical moment had arrived.

“Please speak, Sir Lyon. Within my capabilities, I’m more than willing to lend a hand,” Levi had already guessed what Lyon wanted him to do.

In the upcoming process of spiritual force gasification, Levi would also seek Lyon’s assistance. This was a good opportunity for Levi to incur a favor from Lyon.

“If Lehman sends someone to attack Lion King City, I request your assistance,” Lyon stated.

In order to confront the formidable Lehman and the senior Third-Circle Wizard, both Lyon and another Third-Circle powerhouse from the family would have to leave. Lyon feared that without the protection of Third-Circle wizards, Lion King City might not withstand an assault.

Although Levi was only a Second-Circle Wizard, judging by his casual defeat of

Dinos and Emperor Mu, his strength seemed to surpass that of most Third-Circle wizards. Therefore, with Levi guarding Lion King City, Lyon felt relatively assured.

“No problem, I will do my best to protect Lion King City,” Levi declared.

With his current strength, there was little to fear on the Yellow Earth Continent. Even if Lehman came, Levi might not be an opponent to be reckoned with, especially with Raja and Bo Gang, two powerful Third-Circle guardians, by his side.

“Thank you so much! Sir Levi, the favor you’re rendering to the Golden Lion Jostar Family will not be forgotten,” Lyon expressed his gratitude solemnly.

“Don’t mention it. After your triumphant return, I have a favor to ask as well, but we’ll discuss it later,” Levi replied.

Golden Lion nodded, “Sure, anything that the Golden Lion Jostar Family can fulfill, feel free to ask.”

The situation was urgent. Lyon, accompanied by another Third-Circle powerhouse from the family, left promptly, heading toward the Wham Family’s territory.

Before departing, Levi reminded Lyon not to kill the Silver Frost Ice Ape if Lehman was defeated, as it had significant utility. Lyon agreed.

The remaining wizard forces flew from Lion King City to the frontline battlefield. Emperor Mu and Dinos also joined the campaign..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 637 - Chapter 637: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knights! (5)

Chapter 637: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knights! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

These two individuals were passionate about fighting.

Emperor Mu, in particular, believed that battles were an excellent way to break through legendary constraints. However, Levi, well-versed in the Dao of Survival, did not entirely agree with this perspective.

Before long, nearly the entire elite force of Lion King City, except for a few Second-Circle Wizards who stayed behind, poured out of the city.

Levi returned to the wizard tower, focusing on his own cultivation.

In the blink of an eye, three days had passed.

Levi was uncertain about the current situation of the Wham Family. However, he knew that, as Lyon had anticipated, Lehman had likely foreseen the reinforcements sent by Lyon to support the Wham Family. This made Lion King City vulnerable, and Lehman had probably dispatched a force of dark wizards, currently en route.

Levi was confident about this because the hair on his arm stood on end, indicating the impending arrival of a moderate yet tangible danger upon Lion King City. The wizards remaining in Lion King City. However, were still

blissfully unaware.

Sighing, Levi sent the fur clan into the Greenfield Immortal House and headed alone towards the sea.

He intended to assess the enemy’s strength, and if it was mediocre, he would eliminate them effortlessly.

Near Lion King City, in the vast sea.

Underwater.

A submarine-like magical ship sailed in the pitch-dark depths of the deep sea.

The surface of the ship was covered with various arrays, showcasing advanced technology.

At the bow of the ship, a wizard dressed in Black Sun robes stood proudly, accompanied by an Ice Ape.

It was Lehman of the Al Hidd Family.

“This magical ship is quite impressive, sailing silently through the boundless sea depths. Old Golden Lion should have already left Lion King City. Wham Family has a senior Third-Circle wizard assigned to me by the teacher, enough to handle any situation. When Old Golden Lion returns, Lion King City should be gone. I can’t wait to see his frustrated expression!”

Lehman felt pleased with himself.

Lion King City was Old Golden Lion’s painstaking effort, and it housed tens of thousands of ordinary people. The Abyss Blood within Lehman fueled his desire for slaughter.

Lehman had advanced to become a senior Third -Circle wizard, combined with the demonic blood within him; in a one-on-one fight, Old Golden Lion and his group were no match for him. Now that there were no Third -Circle wizards in the city, he could act without restraint.

“This Yellow Earth Continent ultimately belongs to me. It’s a pity this tiny piece of land is merely a springboard for me. Making a name in the Endless Sea, becoming a figure feared by thousands, that’s my goal, just like the teacher.”

Abyss Blood had given Lehman a taste of success, and his ambition was continuously expanding.

Suddenly, Lehman felt a not insignificant fluctuation in spiritual force approaching.

“Hmm? Could it be that Old Golden Lion didn’t leave? Did this guy leave a trump card? Impossible.” Lehman wondered.

“Be on guard, activate the Perception spell; there seems to be an enemy approaching our way,” Lehman ordered. Suddenly, there was a swooshing sound.

A streak of blood flashed by.

Lehman’s combat awareness was strong, and his reaction was swift. He quickly dodged aside. The streak of blood pierced through the defensive field of the wizard submarine’s array, directly penetrating a first-circle wizard behind Lehman, pinning them to the deck.

Immediately after, swoosh, swoosh, swoosh!

It seemed that someone from a distant place was using hidden weapons.

On the wizard submarine, many wizards were instantly killed or injured, enraging Lehman.

“That sneaky fellow, hiding in the shadows. Come out and face me if you have the guts!” Lehman shouted angrily, his face turning crimson with flames.

“A pretty good reaction,” Levi’s figure appeared in front of him.

He retracted the Blood Feather Bow, having shot ten arrows, and Lehman had dodged them all.

One had to admit, this person really had some skills.

“Who are you? Why are you opposing me? Do you even know who I am?” Lehman sneered, releasing a powerful spiritual force.

“Lehman Al Hidd, right?” Levi asked.

Illueeu.

“Good. It would be awkward if I killed the wrong person.”

Levi spoke and flicked his finger.

An attack infused with the power of ice tore through the deep sea, heading straight for Lehman.

Lehman’s wizard tools and defensive field immediately appeared, blocking Levi’s Glacial Finger.

He was shocked. This was clearly a second-circle wizard, but his spell almost broke through his defensive field.

If he hadn’t added an extra layer of wizard tool defense, he might have been hit just now.

Of course, despite his shock, Lehman remained composed on the surface. He coldly said, “Just a second-circle wizard, relying on the might of wizard tools, yet daring to be so arrogant. Die! Everyone, attack!”

Lehman was known for fighting with overwhelming numbers, never choosing a one-on-one duel.

Coincidentally, Levi was the same.

“Come out and fight, everyone! Kill them all, leave nothing behind, and collect all the storage bags.”

In the Greenfield Immortal House, the Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders swarmed out.

In Alice’s ring, Mountain Giant Bo Gang, Gustav, and Tyrant Il, also appeared.

Levi didn’t let the transcendent creatures without the power to protect themselves appear on the battlefield to avoid unnecessary deaths.

Seeing those Zerg-like creatures, Lehman instantly recalled the last battle.

His family had inexplicably lost two second-circle wizards, and now it seemed that the culprit was the wizard from the School of Insects right in front of him!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 638 - Chapter 638: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!(6)

Chapter 638: Alice’s Dream-traversing Ring! Seals Knight!(6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I was originally worried about not finding you, but unexpectedly, you delivered yourself to me. Prepare to die!”

Lehman waved his hand, and flames surged under the sea, boiling and steaming the nearby water, creating bubbles.

Levi’s defensive field and layers of defensive spells around him played an excellent protective role at this moment.

Even the ordinary attacks from Lehman, a third-circle wizard, couldn’t break through Levi’s spell defenses, let alone Levi’s Golden Snake defense.

While Lehman was enraged, he also felt a sense of shock.

The person in front of him exuded an eerie aura everywhere, a second-circle wizard with the attack and defense power of a third circle.

Not only could he control Zerg-like creatures, but also possess powerful Mountain Giant wizards equivalent to a third circle, and alchemical creatures that charged forward like a storm.

Even more terrifying, after a wave of attacks, Lehman was horrified to discover that he couldn’t perceive the enemy’s presence anymore…

“How is this possible?” Lehman desperately observed his surroundings, and his force field surged.

Fear crept into his heart, making him want to escape, yet he dared not act recklessly!

The next moment, ripples appeared in the void above Lehman. A nine-meter-tall Dharma Idol with three heads and six arms, wielding nine swords, appeared. With unparalleled power, it shattered the wizard airship’s spell defense.

Then, to Lehman’s horror, this figure tore apart his defensive field layer by layer.

In an instant, Lehman found himself in a perilous situation. The Abyss Blood within him boiled, and his entire aura began to rise.

“I possess the bloodline of a demon lord! Melted Mountain!” Lehman roared, demonic aura erupting. The flame spells turned into pitch -black demonic flames, steaming in the deep sea.

However, unstoppable, the Nine Swords entwined with the Red Lotus Hellfire directly cut through the demonic flames, tearing apart Lehman’s body, and the Saint Scorpions surged forth, engulfing Lehman’s soul.

Ashes scattered, and another silver Ashen Coin appeared in Levi’s palm. “Even Lehman, a third-circle senior, is no match for me when I’m at my full power…

“If I had known this, I wouldn’t have used the Hermit Rune to bully Lehman.

Maybe I could have tested my limits.”

“Without a doubt, using the Hermit Rune made the battle more stable, without any suspense.”

“Safety first. My decision was correct,” Levi summarized the lessons learned from this battle.

Lehman, who had once made him extremely fearful, was nothing more than this now.

Under full firepower, Lehman’s defense was no match for Levi’s supreme attacks.

After all, Levi possessed the level 13 Golden Snake, Blood Beast, Red Lotus, King Kong, and his Strength (Rune Language) in dimensions such as strength, speed, and defense were too strong, without any weaknesses.

Plus, with a form fully utilizing a more than 500% strength amplification, the outcome of the battle was well within Levi’s expectations.

“No room for complacency. Lehman has just advanced to a third-circle senior and was caught off guard by me.”

“In addition, my Hellfire restrains Abyss Blood. If it were another third-circle senior wizard, I might not have won so easily… I’m still not strong enough!”

Levi reflected.

On the other side, the battle had also ended.

Mountain Giants and Tyrant Il, along with Gustav, crushed the low-level wizards brought by Lehman. Levi was now like an entire army on his own.

After collecting the Silver Frost Ice Ape, Levi inspected the spoils brought by the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider. After confirming everything was in order, he stored them away.

Then he completely shattered and incinerated the already broken wizard ship, letting it sink into the abyss, and left the area.

Not long after, the coastline of the Yellow Earth Continent slowly emerged.

It was nighttime, and the lights of Lion King City were shining brightly.

No one knew that in the depths of the Deep Sea, Levi had silently dealt with a formidable enemy that could have brought the city to the brink of destruction.

“Another day of the cheerful boy-next-door quietly saving the world,” Levi remarked..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 639 - Chapter 639: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (1)

Chapter 639: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Drifting Wind City.

The city of the Wham Family was in a mess.

Old Golden Lion, Clan Leader Wham, and the other Third-Circle Wizard all looked exhausted.

After several days of fierce battles, relying on their numerical advantage and grand arrays, they barely resisted the enemy’s attacks.

This attack was extraordinary.

The enemy was a senior third-circle wizard who had been famous for a long time. He had mastered many third-circle spells and should be a core member of the Black Sun Organization.

When the enemy had just retreated, they looked anxious. It seemed that something big had happened.

Golden Lion didn’t know why the enemy retreated in a hurry. In short, this was a good thing and gave them a chance to breathe.

“Clan Leader Wham, we have to retreat. We have indeed fallen into Lehman’s trap. There’s a high chance that he has already taken down Lion King City. But no matter what the outcome is, our Golden Lion Jostar Family can’t abandon Lion King City!” Lyon said.

Dinos, who was bathed in blood, was panting heavily.

After this fierce battle, he was covered in wounds. If it weren’t for his legendary Imight physique, he wouldn’t have been able to hold on.

“Let’s go, Father. Sir Levi is strong, but he is no match for Lehman. We have to go back and save our city and Levi,” Dinos said.

“Old Golden Lion, I’ll return with you to save Lion King City,” Clan Leader Wham said.

He had seen the righteousness of the Golden Lion family.

Now that the crisis of his family was temporarily resolved, he could not be ungrateful.

“Thank you. After this calamity, the friendship between our two families will definitely improve! And that damn Al Hidd Family will definitely disappear from the Yellow Earth Continent!” After Old Golden Lion finished speaking, he quickly returned with the army.

Emperor Mu followed behind the army with an excited expression.

He felt that he was about to break through the legendary barrier.

“As expected, battle is the best teacher. My fusion with the Golden Spine Bone has become even closer. The Golden Spine Bone is too strong,” Emperor Mu thought to himself.

A spine that seemed to be made of gold lay dormant within his body. There were branches on both sides of the spine, and it was like a 100-legged centipede.

Emperor Mu could sense the life and energy fluctuations in the Golden Spine

Bone.

As his spine squirmed, traces of pale golden blood flowed into Emperor Mu’s blood vessels and fused with him.

Even now, Emperor Mu still did not know what this so-called “Golden Spine Bone” was.

After coming to the Wizard World, he had relied on the knowledge of the School of Life that he had exchanged for and his own use for so long.

He felt that this spine might not be the remains of the Golden Knight Gregor… but an independent life form.

He suspected that he might have been parasitized by the Golden Spine Bone.

Not only him, but the entire Gregor Family was able to produce Golden Blood because of the parasitism of the Golden Spine Bone.

That was because the Golden Spine Bone seemed to contain a mysterious power.

rnl— n T

Golden Spine Bone.

Now, in Emperor Mu’s body, other than his already legendary Holy Ape blood,

The newly born golden blood seemed to be catching up.

He didn’t know if this was a good or bad thing.

He only knew that because of the addition of his spine, his strength was constantly increasing.

To him, who was very untalented as a wizard, this was the only way for him to catch up to his team leader.

Emperor Mu was also a proud son of heaven in the human world. Although he had been at the bottom of the Wizard World for decades, he still had his pride.

“Since I’ve chosen this path, even if I’m wrong, I have to walk it to the end.

Without the Golden Spine Bone, I wouldn’t be where I am today.”

The two branches on both sides of Emperor Mu’s spine emitted a rustling sound as they drilled out from behind Emperor Mu and silently entered.

When Old Golden Lion led a group of people to Lion King City, they could not help but be stunned.

“Why is Lion King City so quiet? It doesn’t look like a battle at all. There must be a trap,” Clan Leader Wham said.

“Indeed, Lehman hates Lion King City to the core. While we are being stalled, he will definitely not give up the opportunity to attack Lion King City,” Old Golden Lion said doubtfully.

However, when they probed Lion King City with their perception, they realized that it was quiet inside. There were no signs of a fight on the streets or buildings.

Even the Second-Circle Wizard stationed in Lion King City seemed to be cultivating. He did not look like he had just fought a battle.

“Could it be that Lehman didn’t come?” Old Golden Lion was suspicious.

In the end, they entered the city and saw Levi guiding the white wolf girl in the courtyard.

“Sir Levi? Is Lehman not here?” Old Golden Lion asked.

“Is Lehman here?” Levi looked around.

“Strange, looks like I was overthinking.” Old Golden Lion heaved a sigh of relief and relaxed a lot.

“Sir Lyon, I wonder if the previous promise is still valid?” Levi suddenly asked in embarrassment.

Lyon nodded and said, “Of course it’s effective. The Jostar Family will pay their debts. If you have any requests, feel free to tell me.”

“Alright, then I’ll look for you another day. I won’t disturb you now. You just finished your battle and need to rest and recuperate.” Levi smiled and said.

“Thank you!”

Lyon left with his men and returned to the Golden Lion Castle..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 640 - Chapter 640: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (2)

Chapter 640: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Clan Leader Wham also hurriedly rushed back to his clan.

“Leader, is Lehman really not here?” Emperor Mu asked after everyone had left.

“What’s wrong? Do you think I can defeat a Third-Circle Wizard?”

Emperor Mu thought to himself, “That’s true.”

If the leader could cross a major realm and defeat a Third-Circle Wizard, his worldview would probably collapse.

How could a Second-Circle Wizard defeat a Third-Circle Wizard?

Even if the captain broke through the legendary shackles, he would only be comparable to a Second-Circle Wizard.

If he wanted to rely on his knight cultivation to defeat a Third-Circle Wizard, then… Emperor Mu didn’t dare to imagine.

Levi was too kind. He couldn’t bear to completely shatter Emperor Mu’s last hope.

This guy still had the fantasy of catching up to Levi.

After Emperor Mu left, he thought that he should go into seclusion this time and try to break through to the realm above legendary in one go.

In this realm, Levi called it Bloodthirst.

At that time, he should be able to fight Levi.

Levi watched Emperor Mu leave.

With his realm, he could naturally see that Emperor Mu’s current cultivation should be at the peak of legendary, or Blood Awakening Knight.

“However, that Golden Spine Bone is a little strange… Forget it. This is Emperor Mu’s own opportunity. It’s better than nothing.”

To Emperor Mu, he had no choice.

Levi wasn’t worried about anyone else.

His spiritual force entered the world of Alice’s ring.

In an empty space, the Silver Frost Ice Ape was sitting there alone, surrounded by a group of transcendent creatures.

Levi was relieved to see that the guy was fine.

He gathered all the Aether Stones he had obtained from the wizards from

Lehman and the Al Hidd family and obtained a total of 100,000 Aether Stones.

“They’re quite poor. There are only a quarter of Rex in all of them.” Levi thought.

However, it was understandable. Lehman had been at war with the two families for years, and the military expenditure was huge.

If not for the fact that he had snatched many resources from a small wizard family in the early stages, he might not have been able to last long.

Lehman, who was controlled by the Abyss Blood, was walking step by step into the abyss that had lost its rationality and turned into a killing machine.

Fortunately, the benevolent and compassionate Levi had successfully expiated Lehman and sent him to paradise.

“I destroyed the Clan Leader of one of the three great clans.”

For a moment, Levi was also extremely emotional.

Other than the Aether Stone, there were some other gains. Levi was probably worth a lot of money.

Levi took out his special piggy bank and threw the silver coin that Lehman had transformed into it.

“Two silver, two bronze, and a few iron coins. Let’s see what I can summon first…

Until now, Levi had never used Ember Call.

“Let’s try using iron coins first.”

As the power of the Death Ember surged out of the bloodline seed and circulated throughout Levi’s body.

Levi’s left eye turned gray again.

He held the iron coin in his hand and returned to the Ashen World.

However, this Ashen World seemed to be a little different from before. It was more real…

He looked at the wizard tower where he lived. Ashes were falling everywhere, covering the ground.

The Lion King City outside was the same.

The gray sky, the billions of falling ashes, the twinkling bonfires in the city, and the gray, ash-covered bay.

In this empty and lonely wilderness, lifelessness was the only main theme.

Levi looked at his body. It was no different from before. He tried to open the storage ring and found that ordinary rings that could hold dead things could be opened. However, those that could hold living things, be it Alice’s ring or Greenfield Immortal House, did not react at all.

“The Ashen World, a lifeless world…’

Levi held the iron coin that was filled with vitality in his hand.

He roamed around this dead city that was filled with ashes. Until he met a wild dog-like creature in a corner of the city.

“A living thing?”

Levi was puzzled.

Now, he could confirm that the Ashen World seemed to be a real world.

This world seemed to be inextricably linked to the real world he lived in.

As for a possessor of the power of Death Ember like him, he could enter.

The wild dog-like creature in front of him seemed to be made of ashes. It had no vitality, but it could move like a living creature. Its dark and deep eyes shone with a strange luster.

Suddenly, the wild dog opened its mouth. Endless black hair spewed out from its mouth. It was wet and sticky, emitting a foul smell. A woman’s face appeared from the hair and smiled.

“I’m so hungry… so hungry… hungry…”

The woman opened her mouth and made a hoarse and strange sound. Her entire body was facing up and her arms were facing down. She flipped out of the wild dog’s mouth and looked up at Levi in a strange posture comparable to the mutant.

“What ugly thing?”

Levi was shocked. He threw a Big Fireball Technique over.

“Ahhh!”

The flames smashed into the woman’s face and roasted her. She let out a howl of pain before her howl stopped. “I’m so hungry… so hungry…”

She repeated the meaningless words.

The Fireball Technique did not hurt her.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He looked at the high and mighty Death Ember Dragon on his iron coin. The power of the Death Ember surged out of his body and turned into black flames. Ashes flew in the fire..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 641 - Chapter 641: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (3)

Chapter 641: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

This power swept through and completely shattered the strange woman’s face.

“I’m so hungry…”

This time, the woman completely disappeared.

There was only a gray crystal left on the spot, and the ground was covered in dust.

Levi looked grim.

“The power of Death Ember can restrain the creatures of the Ashen World.”

“This creature just now can’t communicate normally at all. How can I summon it with this iron coin?” Levi was depressed.

Levi looked at the crystal core on the ground. His intuition told him that the crystal core was most likely useful, but he did not pick it up.

The Ashen World was filled with strangeness. It was his first time here, so it was better not to bring anything with him.

If not for the fact that Spider Sensing had no danger warning so far, Levi would have left long ago.

He had a feeling that with the power of the Death Ember, he should be able to leave this world at any time.

Levi wandered around Lion King City.

He looked at the Golden Lion Castle.

This majestic building was exactly the same as the one in the real world, except that it was even more dilapidated and aged. It was covered in ashes.

In the castle, there were two burning bonfires. From the position of the bonfires, they seemed to belong to the Old Golden Lion and another third-circle powerhouse in the family.

“These bonfires are the vitality flames of the living beings in the real world.

The stronger one is, the greater their vitality, and the brighter the bonfires.”

Levi only looked at the Golden Lion Castle from afar and did not approach it.

When he wanted to approach, his hair stood on end. Spider Sensing had alerted him.

“There’s a terrifying existence in the castle. It seems to be near the two bonfires… This world is really strange. Let’s quickly try the summoning skill and retreat.”

“From the things on me, I should have come to the Ashen World with my physical body, not with my consciousness.

“I wonder if the people from the original world can see me now?” Levi suddenly fell into deep thought.

From the looks of it, all the buildings and dead things in his original world had appeared in the Ashen World.

As for those living beings, they were bonfires or embers that decorated the Ashen World.

Levi remembered that there was a wizard who was about to die next to him.

Now, in his wizard tower, the bonfire seemed to be about to extinguish…

After wandering in the city for an unknown period of time, Levi used the power of the Death Ember to kill many strange existences that were hostile to him. He called them Ashen Monsters.

After his test, among the many methods he had, whether it was spells or ordinary physical attacks, none of them could cause effective damage to these Ashen Monsters. The effects of these attacks were often weak or simply ineffective.

Only the power of the Death Ember Breathing Technique could completely kill these monsters.

An existence that could appear on a coin was indeed extraordinary.

After killing many Ashen Monsters, Levi finally encountered a relatively normal-looking existence in a small village in the suburbs of Lion King City.

It was a swordsman in armor leaning against the windmill alone.

The swordsman’s sword was stuck in the side. He rested his chin on his hand and looked ahead, as if he was thinking.

Levi’s Spider Sensing was fine, so he asked, “May I know where we are?” The swordsman looked up, his eyes meeting Levi’s.

He seemed to have not spoken for a long time. After a moment of silence, he said with slight unfamiliarity, “This is Windmill Village, foreigner.”

Levi realized that the other party also had gray eyes.

Could it be that he was also a possessor of the power of Death Ember like him? He had unintentionally come to this Ashen World.

Or was this the Ash Creature mentioned in the Ember Call?

Windmill Village did not seem to exist in the real world.

Of course, there was also a possibility that it had once existed, but it was drowned in the dust of the original world’s history and appeared in the Ashen World.

Levi tried to take out an iron coin. At the same time, the power of the Death Ember in his body flowed throughout his body, ready to attack at any time.

Once this person was hostile to him, the power of the Death Ember would erupt and kill him.

So far, other than the dangerous existence of the Golden Lion Castle,

All the Ashen Monsters Levi had encountered were no match for him.

Basically, it could be concluded that the power of the Death Ember had a great restraining effect on the existence of the Ashen World.

“Foreigner, hiring the strongest Gray Swordsman in the Windmill Village. One iron coin is not enough.” The swordsman smiled and shook his head, but he did not make a move.

Levi tentatively took out two iron coins.

“Foreigner, don’t hide it. How much money do you have? Take it out,” the swordsman said with a smile.

Levi hesitated for a moment before taking out two copper coins and two silver coins.

The swordsman nodded and said, “One silver coin for each attack.”

At this moment, Levi smiled and asked, “How do I know if you’re worth this price?”

What a joke. The vitality of a Third-Circle Wizard could only be synthesized into one silver coin. This thing was not cabbage.

“I see that you’re also carrying a sword on your back. I believe you’re also a swordsman, right? Why don’t the two of us spar? I’ll let you know that it’s definitely worth it to spend one silver coin to hire the Gray Swordsman Owens of the Windmill Village!”

The swordsman who called himself Owens stood up. His rusty armor made a scraping sound. He seemed to have sat here for a long time, causing his armor to rust.

He pulled out the rusty sword and said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 642 - Chapter 642: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (4)

Chapter 642: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Foreigner, the person standing in front of you is the strongest in Windmill Village, the left hand of Baron Megan, the Hundred Slayers of Death, and the third-echelon Gray Swordsman, Silver Sword Owens. My sword. Its name is Unyielding Silver Seat.”

On the rusty greatsword in Owens’s hand, a silver light emerged. The rust faded and revealed the original appearance of the Unyielding Silver Seat. There was a silver lion carved on it, looking majestic.

His body emitted a mysterious gray power. At this moment, there seemed to be a different light flickering in his eyes. This was a natural swordsman!

Levi knew in his heart.

In the Wizard World, other than him, he had never seen such a powerful swordsman.

Levi had many doubts about the Ashen World. He felt that Owens was a good breakthrough point.

Moreover, it seemed that Owens, like him, walked the transcendent path similar to knights.

But according to Levi’s perception, Owens was much stronger than a legendary Imight.

Perhaps he could open up a wider path of knighthood from this person.

He pulled out Frostmourne and said, “The one standing in front of you is: “Supreme knight, Nameless, my sword, the name of the sword, Frostmourne!”

“Foreigner, take this!”

The gray airflow around Owens exploded, and his entire body turned into a gray light. The Unyielding Silver Seat shone with silver light, looking out of place in this Ashen World.

The silver light tore through the gray space and fought Levi.

Clang!

The two swordsmen started a competition of sword skills in the open space on the outskirts of the Windmill Village.

As soon as he fought Levi, Owens knew that he had met a strong opponent.

Ever since he awakened the power of the primordial fire and became a Gray Swordsman step by step, he had never met such an opponent near the Windmill Village.

The other party’s sword techniques were either wide-ranging and assembled, with strange strength, or like a storm that annihilated everything, not giving anyone a chance to breathe.

Levi was also shocked.

He did not expect that in a pure sword skill battle, he, who had mastered the full-level Gray Destruction Cross Slash and the Golden Cross Slash, would meet a swordsman who was on par with his sword skill.

The other party clearly did not have the bloodline power of a knight, but a power that Levi had never seen before.

He knew that he might have accidentally entered a new world that even wizards might not have discovered.

At the very least, according to Levi’s current knowledge of wizards, he had never heard of the Ashen World or Gray Swordsman.

Of course, it was also possible that Levi’s realm was too low and his knowledge was shallow.

In short, this world should be unfamiliar to most wizards and they had never stepped foot in it.

The battle lasted for a long time.

Night had fallen in the Ashen World. The gray sky turned pitch-black, and the last bit of light disappeared into the horizon.

After countless rounds, Levi, who had the level 12 Silver Mountain Dragon and the Maya Breathing Technique, finally had better endurance.

He would defeat this powerful Gray Swordsman.

The Gray Swordsman named Owens held his sword with both hands and panted heavily. He looked surprised and didn’t dare to believe it.

“Although you’re not the first foreigner I’ve seen, you’re the strongest foreigner I’ve ever seen. No wonder you can take out precious silver coins.

“Forget it. It seems that you don’t care about my strength. You can leave. It seems that this silver coin is not something I can earn with my ability.

“Terrible things will appear at night in this world. It’s very difficult for a foreigner like you to survive the night. Go back quickly.”

Owens was a little discouraged. He sat down again and leaned against the windmill like a statue.

“If I give you this silver coin, you can follow me out of here?” Levi asked.

“Yes. I once followed a foreigner and briefly saw their world. It was beautiful, colorful, and full of vitality. I wouldn’t even dare to dream of such a place.”

Owens said. He seemed to be recalling the past. His face was melancholic and filled with emotions.

“Then I’ll give you a copper coin. Can I ask you some questions?” Although Levi had won, he did not show any arrogance. He still smiled kindly.

“You’ll give me a copper coin for just a few questions? Are you lying to me?” Owens asked.

Levi threw a copper coin over. Owens caught it, thought about it, and said, “Ask away. I can tell you everything I know.”

Levi thought to himself, ‘Looks like I’ve bought enough copper coins.’

“Where are we?”

“Windmill Village, didn’t I tell you?”

“I’m asking, where is this world, or rather, this plane?”

“I’m not sure about that… I grew up in the Windmill Village. Only when I went to war with Baron Megan did I learn about the places outside Windmill Village. There are many dangerous monsters outside the village, and the adults don’t let us out…

“You should know the name of the city next to it, right?” Levi pointed at Lion King City and asked.

“Oh, that’s Megan City, Baron Megan’s city. However, that place is occupied by monsters called Death Fall. The city is filled with monsters. Those guys are very difficult to kill and especially difficult to deal with,” Owens said.

“Megan City… It’s clearly Lion King City. The Death Fall he mentioned should be those strange things I killed. It seems that it’s tough for the natives of this world to kill those damned things.” Levi thought..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 643 - Chapter 643: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (5)

Chapter 643: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“You called me a foreigner. Have you met any other foreigners who are much like me?” Levi asked.

“I saw one a long, long time ago. When I was fighting outside, that foreigner seemed to be called Ash Knight.”

At this, Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

This world might be more complicated than he had imagined.

It was not just the Realm of the Unbelievers in the Wizard World. Even the human world could enter this place.

It was even possible that existences from other Multidimensional Planes could step into this place.

One of the ways to enter this place was to use the Ashen Power.

However, Levi’s power of ashes had already fused with the power of the Undying Bird into the Death Ember Power.

Ash Knight was the ancestor of Hogg, a legendary knight of the East Pole Empire. Unexpectedly, he had also been here.

“Where did the Ash Knight go?”

“I’m not sure,” Owens said. “He has about the same strength as you, but he’s a lot weaker.”

“What are those gray crystal cores that fall to the ground after death?” Levi asked.

When Owens heard this, he took out a rough cloth bag and carefully opened it.

A crystal core appeared in Owens’ palm.

“This is a Fallen Crystal. After some dead people are killed, their power condenses with ashes as the core and turns into a Fallen Crystal. The Fallen Crystal can be used for cultivation. I can demonstrate it to you.”

Owens held a gray crystal core in his hand and chanted a complicated incantation. Streams of gray airflow slowly surged into Owens’ body.

“But we seem to be the only ones who can cultivate, ” Owens said. “I’m not sure you foreigners can use it.”

Levi nodded. “Then what’s the use of this copper coin to you?”

“This is the Coin of Life. If we Gray Swordsmen want to break through to a higher level, we need such things. Coins of Life can also be used for cultivation. The effect is better than Fallen Crystals. Unfortunately, in our world, there are too few Coins of Life. They are passed down from ancient times.”

“I see. Thank you for clearing my doubts. Can you come back to my world with me now?” Levi asked.

Owens seemed to be used to foreigners like Levi. It seemed that many foreigners had been here before.

“Yes, I can use the Coin of Life as a medium to reconstruct my body. I can temporarily descend into your world. After the Coin of Life is burned, I will return automatically. I can’t escape this world,” Owens said.

After communicating with Owens, Levi knew that the better the Ashen Coins he used, the stronger Owens would be after his descent.

One silver coin was enough for Owens to descend to his world with two-thirds of his strength.

If it was a better Dollar, it could fully descend.

“Do I have to come to this world every time I summon you?

Before leaving, Levi asked.

The Ashen World was too strange. He didn’t want to come anymore.

“Of course not. All you have to do is hold the Coin of Life and say the name of my sword and my real name: Unyielding Silver Seat Owens. Then I can descend.”

Owens said. There was a hint of anticipation in his eyes. He seemed to want to see the outside world again.

Levi nodded and waved with a smile. “Goodbye, the strongest swordsman in

Windmill Village.”

“Goodbye, foreigner. You can summon me more when you get the chance. I’m very free. Don’t worry about disturbing me.” Owens leaned under the windmill and waved.

Levi’s figure turned into ashes and dissipated in front of Owens.

“The outside world…”

He muttered to himself, feeling down.

Lion King City.

In the wizard tower.

Levi opened his eyes and looked at the normal mansion and the fur clans training outside.

“Algerta!” Levi shouted.

“Master, I’m here.” Algerta hurriedly jogged over.

“Did I do anything abnormal just now?” Levi asked, confusing Algerta. “Master, I don’t know. You seemed to be in the wizard tower just now and didn’t come out…” Algerta scratched his head in puzzlement.

Hearing this, Levi understood.

Ever since he entered the Ashen World in the wizard tower, he had stepped into an alternate world that was related to the original world but did not interact with it.

Therefore, although he was wandering around the Lion King City of the Ashen World, he would not be seen by the people of this world.

“That’s fine, but that Ashen World is too strange. If it wasn’t to experiment with the Ember Call, I really wouldn’t want to stay for a moment longer,” Levi muttered to himself.

Then, he held an ordinary iron coin in his hand.

“Unyielding Silver Seat Owens!”

Then.

The iron coin in Levi’s hand began to burn like incense. White smoke surrounded the wizard tower.

Then, the smoke gradually condensed into a small person that was only 1.5 meters tall.

It was Owens, who had just parted.

“I say, foreigner, can’t you summon me with silver coins?” Owens smiled helplessly.

He looked at his small body. Even his sword was taller than him. “I’m just experimenting. You can go back when it’s time,” Levi said with a smile.

He had held back. After all, he still didn’t know Owens’ background very well. If he harmed himself or brought disaster to the Wizard World, it wouldn’t be the outcome Levi wanted.

He just needed to make sure that the Ember Call could be used.

Levi used the time to ask Owens some more questions..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 644 - Chapter 644: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (6)

Chapter 644: New Change in the Interface! Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Owens curiously sized up the outside world in the wizard tower. In the end, he reluctantly turned into ashes and left.

“I’ll have another trump card in the future. Owens’ strength is comparable to my normal knight cultivation. If he unleashes his full strength, he might have the combat strength of a third-circle.”

“Next, I’ll continue cultivating and advance to the third-circle as soon as possible. ”

The next day.

Levi went to the Golden Lion Castle and made his request.

That was to hope that he could replicate the gasification knowledge of the Golden Lion Family’s spiritual force.

The Jostar Family had to pay their debts. Old Golden Lion kept his promise and agreed to Levi’s request.

However, they asked Levi not to pass it on to anyone else, and the two parties

signed a connuenuallty agreement.

Just like that, Levi obtained priceless knowledge. If he went to buy it, he would need at least 100,000 Aether Stones.

However, he had silently saved the Golden Lion Jostar Family. It was just that the Old Golden Lion didn’t know about it, so Levi had no qualms about taking this knowledge.

After obtaining the knowledge of the gasification of spiritual force, he also had the formula for the Lake Fairy Potion. Levi was only two conditions away from advancing to the third-circle. His spiritual force had to reach 100 points and the scales of the Lake Naga.

He had also asked the Golden Lion Jostar Family to help him investigate the traces of the Lake Naga.

As soon as they had a clue, they would inform Levi immediately.

As such, Levi could cultivate in Lion King City in peace.

Although the Al Hidd Family tried their best to hide it, the news of Lehman’s death still spread not long after.

After Golden Lion Senior and Clan Leader Wham confirmed that the news was true, they decisively sent troops to the Al Hidd Family to annihilate all the remaining survivors.

At this point, the three aristocratic families of the Yellow Earth Continent became two aristocratic families.

The two families had completely divided up the Al Hidd Family’s assets.

Levi did not participate in the subsequent revelry.

At the same time.

In Riptide City, the conflict between Blue Dragon Lady and Thunder Spear was still ongoing.

Many Third-Circle Wizards had died in such an undeserved disaster, let alone low-level wizards.

This was also a good thing for Levi.

The military had no time to care about him for the time being, so he could grow quickly.

He felt that the reason why he could escape unpunished for so long was most likely related to Huffman.

Levi would never forget Huffman’s kindness.

Two years passed in a flash.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1059, Month of Beginning.

The 23rd year of the Great Expedition.

Unknowingly, the Five Sector Expedition had already lasted for decades.

However, the outcome of the battle was far from decided.

This allowed Levi to witness the cruelty and durability of the Civil War.

It was the same for the civil war between the Endless Sea and the other wizards in the Realm of the Unbelievers.

Chaos.

It was the only main theme of this era.

However, without the Al Hidd Family, the Yellow Earth Continent was finally quiet for a period of time.

At least, other than some small-scale dark wizard organizations, there were no large dark wizard organizations above the third-circle level.

In short, the strength of the righteous wizards was still far superior to that of the dark wizards.

However, due to the influence of the Great Expedition and the unexpected dark and righteous war this time, the righteous wizard was a little passive.

There was another very important reason, which was that dark wizards did not have any scruples and did not have a bottom line, so it was easier for them to use it.

Over the years, some mortal settlements in the Wizard World had been massacred by black wizards who cultivated evil spells several times.

Lehman’s death gave the righteous wizards in Area 7 a chance to catch their breath. After recuperating, under the command of the officials, they began to support the righteous wizards in the other districts.

69 -year-old Levi lived in seclusion and silently cultivated.

In two years, his spiritual power had reached 91 points, and his spell power had reached 2,700 points. He was getting closer and closer to the upper limit of a Second-Circle Wizard.

As for the clues of the Lake Naga, he had yet to find them. Fortunately, Levi still had a few years left, so he was not in a hurry.

All the spells he had mastered had already been cultivated to the limit, and he had begun to actively research new original spells.

He wanted to synthesize a few more spells similar to Glacial Finger and finally fuse them into an S-grade third-circle spell that belonged to him.

Levi worked hard to collect them on the path of knights.

In Alice’s ring, his extraordinary bloodline library was quite large.

Gustav’s blood and the Three-horned Dragon King’s horn were used for the Golden Snake Breathing Technique, while the Dragon Finch was used to cultivate the Red Lotus Breathing Technique.

The Ice Ape and the Mountain Giant cultivated the King Kong Breathing Technique. The Wind Thunder Winged Dragon cultivated the Silver Mountain Dragon breathing technique and the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique.

What the black whale needed was still Leviathan’s blood. Cultivation would be relatively slow.

As for the others, such as the Death Ember Breathing Technique, because of the lack of the Undying Bird bloodline, they also fell into a slow state after level 12.

However, overall, Levi’s cultivation speed of the Knight Breathing Technique was still not slow.

Another year passed.

In Levi’s subsequent cultivation of the breathing technique, due to the powerful blood of the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, the Silver Mountain Dragon breathing technique had reached level 13.

After the Silver Mountain Dragon Thirteen level, Levi’s endurance was even longer.

Furthermore, the amount of electricity produced by his Silver Tendon was even more intense. With every move he made, electric currents ran amok around Levi’s body, making him look like a low-level Thunder Spear.

Levi—

Silver Mountain Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 13 (1/400,000). Special Effect: Mountain Dragon Spine (Level 1), Lightning Remnants.

The Mountain Dragon Spine was the advanced form of the Silver Dragon Spine. It was said that the spine of the Silver Mountain Dragon was like a mountain range, endless and containing an endless stream of power.

As for the Lightning Remnants, it was probably because the Silver Mountain Dragon belonged to the Dragon Clan which had an affinity with lightning attributes. Therefore, such a Special Effect was born after its advancement.

This meant that other than Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, Levi also had the frost and thunder element affinity.

All the mainstream elements of the six major sects were gathered!

However, due to the lack of high-level transcendent eagle-type bloodlines, the Maya Breathing Technique, which was also an endurance-type technique, was still only level 12. It was still quite a distance away from level 13.

Levi calmed down and continued to cultivate. The outside world was in chaos, so he placed it behind him.

A year later.

Levi was seventy years old.

After the Silver Mountain Dragon Breathing Technique, the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique also stepped into level 13, becoming Levi’s sixth breathing technique to step into level 13.

It had to be said that the secret medicine refined from the bloodline of a third -circle transcendent creature was far more effective than a low-level first-circle or second-circle secret medicine.

At the same time, Levi discovered that on the proficiency panel, behind the Blood Beast Breathing Technique, there was a Fusion option.

Levi—

Blood Beast Breathing Technique: Level 13 (25,799/400,000, usable)… Jade Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 13 (1/400,000, can be fused)

“There’s a change in the proficiency panel. I don’t need it to be maximum to fuse it now?”

“I don’t care anymore. Fuse!”

Levi’s Blood Beast Seed and the Jade Dragon Seed began the fusion battle. Three days later, Levi felt the blood-colored dragon in his heart. His face lit up.

“There are no more Blood Beasts.” He opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 13 (25,799/400,000). Special Effects: Scarlet Poison Mist (Level 1), Scarlet Contract, Thousand Faces, Boiling Blood, Scarlet Escape.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 645 - Chapter 645: Nightmare! (1)

Chapter 645: Nightmare! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Within Levi’s heart.

The blood-colored dragon’s expression was ferocious. Sometimes, it would dissipate into a ball of mist, and at other times, it would condense into a physical body, giving off a surreal feeling.

Blood-colored scales surrounded his body as blood qi gushed out.

“Scarlet Dragon. Looks like it’s led by the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique. This is for the best. I just need to absorb the advantages of the Blood Beast. The

Blood River Will is too strange. It’s better not to have anything to do with it.”

Levi looked at the Scarlet Poison Body. It had completely fused the legendary organs born from the Jade Dragon Breathing Technique with Levi’s body while retaining the various functions of the Blood Fog Body.

Levi could still dissipate into a ball of blood fog, and the damage reduction effect on both physical and magical immunity still existed.

Compared to the Blood Fog Body, the scarlet poisonous body had two changes.

Firstly, Levi was no longer scattered into a certain number of Blood Demon Bats when he was attacked. Instead, he was a Blood Flying Dragon.

Secondly, the blood fog had an additional toxic effect compared to before. The toxicity depended on the type of poison Levi’s secret medicine used.

In other words, after Levi transformed into a blood fog, even if he could not cast spells and relied on the blood fog to enter the enemy’s body, he could still release poison to poison the enemy.

The poison sac and Levi’s body fused into one. Levi had completely become a poisonous man. Without deliberate control, he would continue to emit poisonous gas and radiation. It was very terrifying.

Levi took out an ordinary transcendent creature, the black-horned sheep, from Alice’s ring.

This transcendent creature existed as food for Gustav and the others. It reproduced faster and its meat was delicious.

With a thought, Levi turned into a ball of scarlet and sticky poisonous fog.

The poisonous fog quickly enveloped the panicked black-horned sheep in front of him.

The poisonous fog that filled the entire training room entered the black-horned sheep’s body.

In a moment, the black-horned sheep died under the effects of all kinds of mixed toxins, turning into a pool of blood. Even its bones melted into it.

“How terrifying. It feels like a villain’s skill…”

Levi felt the power of the poisonous fog body.

This method of entering someone’s body to attack was unique.

However, there was also a certain risk. He was afraid that some wizards would master some strange spells and completely seal themselves somewhere in his body. That would be like catching a turtle in a jar.

In addition, the Scarlet Dragon breathing technique also turned the previous Blood Contract into a new one.

[Scarlet Contract: With the scarlet blood in your body, forcefully contract your defeated opponent as your scarlet servant. The scarlet servant has absolute loyalty to you. You can control their death with a thought. The number of scarlet servants contracted depends on the concentration of scarlet blood in your body. The current number of scarlet servants contractable is 2. 1 has been used.]

“It actually increased the number of contracts… Any defeated opponent can become my scarlet servant. This is a little abnormal.”

Without a doubt, the Scarlet Contract was a much higher-level skill than the Blood Contract.

“In addition to Schinn, I can add new contract slots again, and there’s no restriction on race.

“In that case, it will be easy for me to encounter powerful transcendent creatures that are not easy to tame in the future.”

The most terrifying thing was that the number of scarlet contracts could grow. This meant that Levi could contract many Scarlet Servants in the future.

“Too strong. As expected, the poor rely on mutation.”

In addition, the Scarlet Dragon breathing technique had an additional Special

Effect.

[Scarlet Escape: Burn all the Scarlet Power and part of your life force. Increase your maximum speed by three times to avoid powerful enemies. The stronger your endurance, the longer the Scarlet Escape will last. After the Scarlet Escape, you will fall into a weakened state for a period of time.]

“Good lord, another world’s Blood Igniting Escape Technique?”

The Scarlet Power was still alright. Even if this thing was burned up, the Scarlet Seed could slowly be born in the future.

Origin life force was not an ordinary thing. It could not be recovered by relying on one’s strong physique.

Origin life force was life force. To a certain extent, it represented longevity.

This meant that Levi would need to consume his lifespan to use the Scarlet Escape.

“Just like Resurrection, it’s a life-saving skill at critical moments. I can’t use it daily unless I’m like those longevity species.”

Levi was now a Second-Circle Wizard and a Blood Knight.

He felt that his lifespan should not be inferior to that of a Third-Circle Wizard, which was 500 years.

It seemed very long, but as it became more and more difficult to advance in the future, 500 years was not enough at all.

After all, he had already used it for seventy years.

“But when it’s time to use it, you can’t hesitate. There are always ways to make up for lifespan. There’s only one life.”

Levi warned himself.

“Golden Snake Breathing Technique, Death Ember Breathing Technique, Scarlet Dragon breathing technique.

“My defensive, speed, and physique breathing techniques have formed.”

The three attribute dimensions represented three completely different powerful Dragon Clans.

He still lacked the strength, endurance, and perception dimensions.

Levi’s next step was to merge the four great breathing techniques of the Strength (Rune Language) dimension into one breathing technique, fusing the Silver Mountain Dragon and the Maya Breathing Technique into one.

In that case, other than the most difficult type of perception to collect, the final breathing technique of the five dimensions could be completely formed..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 646 - Chapter 646: Nightmare! (2)

Chapter 646: Nightmare! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the future, if there was a new breathing technique, it would also add bricks and tiles to the five-dimensional breathing technique to check for gaps.

The main body would not change much.

When the Perception-type breathing technique caught up, he would find a suitable opportunity to assimilate the six-dimensional breathing techniques into one and give birth to the ultimate biological breathing technique. Levi’s path as a knight would be considered a preliminary success.

Judging from the current trend, the closest ultimate creature was the Dragon Clan.

It was even possible that the six dimensions of Levi’s future represented six different powerful Dragon Clans.

“That’s good too. I don’t have to make myself look ugly. The dragons are quite good-looking.”

Levi took out the Rowling Crystal.

[Unknown Dragon Clan Bloodline 12%, Red Lotus Dragon Bloodline 11%,

Unknown Dragon Clan Bloodline 10%… Human Bloodline 96%]

“Now it’s an Unknown Dragon Clan…”

“The rate at which human bloodlines are declining seems to be slower than before. This is a good thing.”

Levi put away the crystal.

He was already 70 years old. It was estimated that he could reach the limit of a second-circle senior at around 75 years old. Then, he would begin the gasification of his spiritual force.

When the initial gasification was successful, he would be a Third-Circle Wizard.

At that time, he could solidify the spell on his gasification spiritual power and turn it into his own innate spell.

It was said that after the third-circle, the main criterion for determining a wizard’s strength was no longer how many spells he had mastered, but the quantity and quality of innate spells.

Talent spells were almost instantaneous and consumed very little energy. This made spells an instinct for wizards, and casting spells was as easy as eating and drinking.

The quantity and quality of innate spells that could be solidified depended on the degree of gasification.

Normal third-circle wizards could only solidify one innate spell at most.

As for third -circle senior wizards, they could only solidify three innate spells at most.

Al Hidd seemed to have just advanced to a third-circle senior wizard, and his spiritual force had reached the standard.

However, he had only mastered one innate spell. His strength could only be considered average among the third-circle seniors.

If he could master three different types of innate spells that specialized in attack, defense, control, and so on, forming a perfect combination and cycle, his strength would soar.

Therefore, the gap between Third-Circle Wizards was quite big.

“Now, the only ones that need to attack are the Black Whale Breathing Technique and the Maya Breathing Technique. With these two speeds, I can immediately fuse the breathing technique.”

Levi had been actively searching for potion formulas from the School of Spiritualism that could help the Spiritual Beast’s bloodline advance.

This way, Leviathan would be able to break through to the second-circle quickly. Only then would the secret medicine be able to support the cultivation of the Black Whale Breathing Technique.

However, he had yet to find any sorcerers from the School of Spiritualism.

“Let’s take it slow. I’ll study the gasification method first and start preparing to advance to the third -circle. The most important thing now is to advance to the third-circle.”

Levi took out a memory slate.

The secret technique used by the Golden Lion Jostar Family to vaporize spiritual force was recorded in it.

Levi fell into deep thought after reading the contents of the secret technique.

The method recorded in this book was called the Earth and Fire Gasification Technique.

This kind of gasification secret technique required a treasure rich in earth elemental power. Then, one would find a land of underground fire and cultivate there for years. They would rely on the earth element and the high pressure brought by the underground fire to constantly temper their spiritual force.

In the end, relying on this external environment and the help of the third-circle breakthrough potion, the illusory spiritual force turned into countless spiritual particles.

“Land of underground fire? My Black Fire Island is good enough. It’s a treasure rich in earth elements. When I went to the Shadow Realm to get the Stone Heart for the Tower Master earlier, I left one behind. I haven’t sold it yet. I didn’t expect to use it here.”

Although the Stone Heart was only the heart of a first-circle Rock Troll, the earth elemental power inside was extremely pure.

Other than the earth element spirit, there should be no treasure more suitable than the Rock Troll’s Stone Heart.

“Furthermore, with my strong body and high fire element resistance, it’s not a problem for me to directly jump into ordinary magma underground fire to cultivate. I think the efficiency of gasification will also be higher than that of ordinary wizards.”

“In that case, the only thing left to advance to a Third-Circle Wizard is the Lake Naga.”

Levi muttered to himself.

In the following days, he cultivated quietly and did not care about the world.

In this chaotic era of war, he enjoyed a rare peaceful life.

The path of the four fur clan knights was also advancing in an orderly manner.

After Algerta advanced to a top-notch grand knight, it was difficult for her to make any progress.

This meant she had reached a bottleneck by relying on the Frost Wolf Blood in her body.

Next, she needed Frost Wolf Knight Advancement Medicines to continue breaking through.

However, Levi had yet to develop this potion.

Over at the Golden Lion Castle, Emperor Mu began to enter seclusion to prepare to break through the bloodline shackles.

As for the Ashen World, Levi had long put it aside.

Since the last time he entered, he had never entered again.

He would only occasionally summon Owens with iron coins to understand some common sense in the Ashen World.

Although Levi did not want to take the initiative to enter, he felt that if this ability was used well, it could be used to save his life.

That’s right. By entering the Ashen World, he could avoid the pursuit and killing of powerful enemies.

It was better to know in advance and be prepared.

As for the Fallen Crystal Owens mentioned, Levi was not interested at all..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 647 - Chapter 647: Nightmare! (3)

Chapter 647: Nightmare! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He was already very satisfied with his current cultivation speed.

With his personality, he couldn’t use an unknown and potentially risky thing like the Fallen Crystal.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1061, Month of Grass.

The Great Expedition lasted 25 years.

Riptide City.

10 Tanton Street, Blue Dragon Lady Residence.

The conflict between the Giant Dragon Sect and the Thunder Sect lasted for several years. They had invested countless manpower and resources.

Although Blue Dragon Lady had stabilized her position and even severely injured the Thunder Spear,

However, there were terrorist attacks in the city from time to time. In Riptide City, everyone was in danger.

After several years of war, Huffman looked even more aged than before.

There were many hideous scars on his face. He deliberately left these scars so that he would always remember the mistakes he made back then because he was greedy for small gains.

Due to the war, many pharmacists had suffered casualties. Huffman had no choice but to work overtime personally to invest in the refinement of various potions.

Among the pharmacists under his command, Levi had taken leave to go home and had yet to return. Now that there was chaos outside, he might be exhausted.

Grimm and Tommen disappeared without a trace. It seemed that they were also in danger.

Living was the only dream of many wizards in this era.

In a certain sea area in Area 6, near the former location of the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

At the bottom of the deep sea, there was a hidden ancient wizard relic.

As the hidden array outside the relic rippled, a wizard left expressionlessly.

He was holding a Wizard Tool in his hand. If Levi was here, he would be able to tell that this Wizard Tool was a protective Wizard Tool given to him by Tommen’s family.

From the looks of it, Tommen and Grimm still died in this ancient wizard relic in the end, and they died at the hands of their teammates who were exploring together.

“Interesting. In their memories, they seem to have a deep impression of a wizard called Levi.”

The wizard muttered to himself and left the bottom of the sea.

In Lion King City.

Levi, who was in his cultivation state, suddenly opened his eyes. There was confusion in his eyes.

He looked at the slightly trembling fur. Spider Sensing was giving him a weak warning.

This weak warning happened from time to time, and Levi could not be sure what it was for.

After thinking hard but to no avail, Levi entered the Intuition state and used Perception on his surroundings.

In the end, he found nothing.

“Maybe it’s something small. I might have been too cautious,” Levi muttered to herself.

“However, I should temporarily leave Lion King City for a period of time. I’ve stayed here long enough.”

At the thought of this, Levi immediately packed his things.

“Algerta, all of you enter Alice’s ring,” Levi said.

“Master, are we moving again?” Algerta, who had just finished training and was panting heavily, asked as he wiped his sweat.

Levi nodded.

In this chaotic world, one could not stay in one place for too long.

Otherwise, there would always be some indelible traces left behind, allowing some enemies with ulterior motives to discover him.

A place like Lion King City might attract other dark wizard forces and get involved in the dispute again.

Therefore, he wanted to travel around the Yellow Earth Continent and find clues about the Lake Naga.

After finding the Lake Naga, he would leave the Yellow Earth Continent and head to the Black Fire Island. He would enter seclusion and prepare his gasification spiritual force to break through to become a Third-Circle Wizard.

The fur clans had nothing to say. It did not matter if they stayed in Alice’s ring for the rest of their lives.

Golden Lion Castle.

Levi came to say goodbye.

“Sir Levi, it’s so chaotic outside. You might as well stay in my Lion King City.” Old Golden Lion smiled.

After killing the Al Hidd Family, he heaved a sigh of relief. Now, his spirit was much better than before.

“Forget it. I want to travel the continent and broaden my horizons,” Levi said.

“Sigh, then I won’t ask you to stay.” Lyon sighed. If Levi settled down in Lion King City, it would lessen the pressure on him.

However, he knew that with the Jostar Family’s foundation, they would not be able to attract a wizard like Levi.

In Dinos’s room.

“Sir Levi, this is the information on the places where Lake Naga might appear. With our family’s ability, this is all we can find out.” Dinos handed a slate to Levi.

“Thank you for your help, Jostar Family!” Levi said solemnly.

“Speaking of which, is Emperor Mu still in seclusion?

Dinos nodded. “Teacher said that this seclusion will take at least a year to three years…”

“Does this guy need so much time? I remember that I broke through easily at that time. Oh, I forgot, I’m a cheater.”

After cheating for so long, Levi could no longer experience the suffering of low-level wizards.

He deeply reflected on his slightly arrogant mentality recently.

Levi, you can’t be a little proud and complacent just because you killed a few trash Third -Circle Wizards.

“In that case, I won’t disturb him anymore. I hope that the Jostar Family will prosper. I also hope that Dinos can break through to a higher realm as soon as possible and work hard to catch up to your teacher,” Levi said.

“Thank you! The reputation of the lionheart knight will resound throughout this sea one day! The Jostar Family will keep their word!”

At this moment, Jostar was filled with determination.

With a teacher like Emperor Mu and an unfathomable senior like Levi, he was full of confidence in the future of the knight path..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 648 - Chapter 648: Nightmare! (4)

Chapter 648: Nightmare! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Fame is not necessary. In this chaotic era, survival is the most important.”

Levi patted Dinos’s shoulder and said meaningfully.

Then, he turned around and left, disappearing into the horizon.

Mirror Lake.

Located in the southern part of the Yellow Earth Continent, there was a huge lake that was five thousand miles long and three thousand miles wide.

A fisherman had once heard the Banshee of the Lake’s song here.

It was said that everyone who heard the Banshee of the Lake’s song disappeared into the vast Mirror Lake and never returned.

Beside Mirror Lake, there was a small city called Mist City.

Every morning, a vast white fog from Mirror Lake would brush past this small city. It was rather poetic and beautiful.

Outside the city, there was a small tavern.

The tavern was opened by mortals and sold their own home-brewed beer.

In a corner of the tavern, a white-robed old man with a head full of white hair sat there with a flushed face, drinking beer in big gulps.

“Cough cough… Good beer, good beer, Lady Boss, give me another barrel.” The white-robed old man held the beer barrel and gulped it down, occasionally burping.

“If you drink yourself to death, our tavern won’t take responsibility,” the lady boss said as she glanced at the drunk old man.

“Hehehe, it’s none of your business. I, Geralt, at my peak, drank three barrels of beer at once,” the white-haired old man said with a smile. He was obviously bragging.

“Unless you’re a Wizard Lord, how can you drink so much? Even a human’s stomach isn’t this big.”

A little girl appeared in front of the white-haired old man with a face full of disbelief. She had her hands on her waist and was wearing an apron. At such a young age, she had already started working for the tavern.

“Burp…” The white-haired old man pinched the little girl’s face.

“Hehehe, I’m a wizard. Don’t I look like one?”

“I don’t think so. I’ve seen a Wizard Lord before. Wizards are all very serious and look fierce. You’re more like a bard who likes to brag,” the little girl said.

Her name was Leah, and she was the lady boss’s daughter. Her dream was to become a female ranger who traveled the Yellow Earth Continent, but she was doing odd jobs for her mother in the tavern.

“Little Leah, this is called stereotyping. There are kind and gentle people among wizards, ” the white-haired old man said.

At this moment, there seemed to be an explosion on the lake outside the tavern.

“Look, it looks like wizards are fighting.” “Oh no, there’s a huge wave sweeping over.”

“Run!”

Rumble!

On the surface of the lake outside the window, a huge wave swept through the sky and swept everything away. Thunder rumbled loudly.

For a moment, the small tavern was in chaos.

“Leah, come to Mommy.” The lady boss’s expression changed as she picked Leah up.

At this moment, on the shore outside the tavern, a two-story-tall wave was already crashing over.

The tavern was about to be engulfed by the sudden wave.

A vague and complicated syllable suddenly sounded.

In the next moment, the huge waves suddenly turned into solid ice and froze.

The white ice sculpture was less than three meters away from the tavern.

“Leah,” The lady boss said, hugging Leah’s head, her face filled with the joy of surviving a disaster. She jerked her head toward the corner of the tavern.

The white-haired old man was lying on the table drunk at this moment. He was sleeping and snoring.

“It seems that I was overthinking. I thought that if this old man was a wizard, I could entrust Leah to him and embark on the journey of a wizard to end the wandering life of mortals. Now, it seems that he’s just an ordinary person.” The lady boss’s heart stirred.

At this moment, everyone in the tavern walked out of the tavern one after another and looked at the huge ice sculpture that was dozens of meters long and two stories tall.

How shocking was this scene?

The white-haired old man was Levi, who had come to Mirror Lake to find the Lake Naga.

A few days ago, he saw a mortal tavern below and suddenly recalled his drinking days in the Shining Tavern. On a whim, he stayed here and drank a lot of mortal beer, ate mortal delicacies, and experienced the life of mortals.

“It’s still not as tasty as the beer in the Shining Tavern.” Levi licked the beer at the corner of his mouth and looked at the mortals who were admiring the ice sculptures with blurry eyes.

Over the past few days, Levi had secretly tested Leah’s aptitude and found that she was a rare dual-elemental affinity user.

Unfortunately, he had no intention of taking in a disciple.

Moreover, in this chaotic era, there was not much difference between being a wizard and a mortal. They might not even be able to see the sun tomorrow.

Instead of living a life of fear as a wizard, it was good to be an ignorant mortal and live a good life.

During this journey, Levi felt that his state of mind seemed to be constantly settling and changing.

He felt that this process seemed to help his spiritual force in gasification.

Therefore, he rarely used his abilities these few days. He used the Hermit Rune to block his spiritual power fluctuations.

Taking the initiative to integrate into the lives of mortals, bragging and chatting with them was like an ignorant and incompetent old urchin.

“Spiritual force is an illusory thing to begin with. Therefore, the gasification of spiritual force also has no standard procedures to speak of. Perhaps to me, this journey of settling my mental state is also a form of cultivation.”

Levi called this process mortalization.

He put down his strength and carefully sensed everything in the world with a calm mind..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 649 - Chapter 649: Nightmare! (5)

Chapter 649: Nightmare! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The spiritual power in his mind was no longer roiling and surging. Instead, it was as quiet as the Mirror Lake in front of him.

“My heart is like a mirror. Previously, I was still a little impetuous. I was wrapped in this era and blindly rushed forward. I lived like a robot. As time passed, I would sooner or later lose my human will and become insensitive.”

He did not know if any of the other wizards in this world had a similar situation as him.

In short, he felt that this method should also help in the gasification of his spiritual force.

Levi yawned and got up from the table.

“What’s the matter? Why is it so noisy? Can’t you let the old man sleep?” Levi stretched and came to the door to look at the wave ice sculpture.

This, of course, was Levi’s masterpiece.

During his travels, Levi created his own second-ring spell using cantrips and First-Ring Spells.

“Glacier Descent.

Compared to Glacial Finger, which was a single-target penetrative attack spell, Glacier Descent was a large-scale frost spell that could kill a large number of enemies through area-of-effect ice control. It was naturally not a problem to freeze the huge waves outside.

On the lake outside, two wizards were fighting. They did not care about the mortals who were almost killed by the aftershock of the battle.

Until they realized that the huge waves on the shore of the lake had turned into ice sculptures that shone brightly under the sunlight and emitted cold air.

Only then did they know that there was actually a hidden expert in that inconspicuous mortal tavern.

With the mental strength of Second-Circle Wizards, they did not sense the mental strength fluctuation of that expert at all.

What did this mean? That expert’s realm was far higher than theirs. He restrained his spiritual force fluctuation, which was why they could not sense it.

They quickly left the tavern at the same time.

They suspected that there was a third-circle or even a Fourth-Circle Wizard in the tavern. The ice wall just now was just a warning.

Not long after, the Mist City returned to silence.

The mortals in the tavern did not know that they had survived a calamity because of Levi.

All of this, to Levi, was a trivial interlude.

He was almost done experiencing life in Mist City, so he came to Mirror Lake. During this period of time, he would often use his Intuition state to investigate

In the end, he realized that other than some ordinary fish and some first-circle creatures, there was nothing similar to Naga in the Mirror Lake.

However, since there were rumors of the Banshee of the Lake singing in this place, Levi felt that it was not groundless, so he waited patiently.

Ever since he left Lion King City, the sense of danger that made Levi’s heart palpitate had indeed faded a little.

Lion King City would definitely be in chaos in the future.

As one of the most important places in the Yellow Earth Continent, it was definitely a place that the dark wizards had to fight for.

By leaving Lion King City in advance, he could avoid some possible calamities.

“I might as well find a place in this quiet Mirror Lake to make a cave abode and live in seclusion for a period of time. On the one hand, I can cultivate mortalization, and on the other hand, I can carefully search for traces of the so-called Banshee of the Lake.”

Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

He was like a fish, searching for a suitable place to cultivate in seclusion in the Mirror Lake.

Seven days later.

Levi arrived at the center of Mirror Lake. There was a bottomless trench here.

Even with Levi’s current Intuition range, he could not detect the bottom,

Moreover, there seemed to be a power in this valley that could block Levi’s perception.

“This Mirror Lake is just an inland lake. How can there be such a trench?” Levi muttered to himself.

This was the first time he had discovered this place.

The Spider Sensing did not have any abnormal reaction. Levi spat out his snake tongue and decided in his heart.

“The Banshee of the Lake might be under this trench. The entire Mirror Lake has been scanned by my Intuition. Other than here, there can’t be a Banshee of the Lake anywhere else.”

With this in mind, Levi equipped himself with Crimson Copper Armor, Earth Spirit Escape, King Kong Rock Body, Ashen Entanglement, and other defensive skills. Dark golden scales appeared on his body.

Levi, who was fully armed, prepared to go down and take a look. Now that he had the Scarlet Poison Body and the Scarlet Escape, his life-saving ability had been greatly improved. His life should not be in danger.

As Levi continued to go deeper, the light gradually faded. He mentally calculated the depth of his dive.

300 meters, 3,000 meters, 30,000 meters…

“I haven’t reached the bottom yet. This place is deeper than some large trenches. No wonder my Perception can’t reach the bottom.”

There were no powerful creatures in the entire trench.

However, the more this was the case, the more cautious Levi became. Exploring this bottomless trench alone indeed required courage.

After an unknown period of time, Levi arrived at an empty sea.

“The magnetism and elemental power nearby are a little chaotic. It’s a little like the ancient ruins mentioned in Jonas’ Treasure Hunting Log.”

Although Levi did not learn the handwritten letter he had obtained from Joann, he had studied it.

He had confirmed that there was an ancient ruin at the bottom of the Mirror Lake.

“Ancient ruins…”

Levi was conflicted. He wanted to go, but he did not dare to.

After all, he was not short of cultivation resources now.

A place like the ancient ruins depended on luck. It might be dangerous or very safe.

In short, anything was possible.

However, from the looks of it, there was a high chance that the Lake Naga was in the ancient ruins. If he did not go, it would not sit well with him..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 650 - Chapter 650: Nightmare! (6)

Chapter 650: Nightmare! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I’ll go take a look. Yellow Earth Continent is in the outer sea region, and low-level wizard organizations usually organize the ancient ruins. At most, they are mid-level, and there are very few high-level wizard organizations. With my strength, if I’m not greedy, it won’t be a problem to escape if I encounter danger.”

Levi weighed the pros and cons before continuing to swim downwards.

He activated his Intuition state and used Perception to detect any movement. Once the Spider Sensing was in danger, he would immediately retreat.

In the end, he saw buildings deep under the sea. They were wizard towers of various sizes.

“Indeed. Judging from the size of these wizard towers, it should be an Intermediate-level wizard organization’s relic.”

Most of these buildings were intact and not damaged. There were still traces of arrays outside some buildings. Some arrays were even operating automatically. “This wizard organization shouldn’t have been destroyed because of the war. It might have been abandoned.”

Levi arrived outside a wizard tower. With his knowledge of arrays, most of the arrays here were not difficult for him.

He broke the restriction array on it and gently pushed open the door of the wizard tower.

The wizard tower was divided into three levels. Usually, this kind of small wizard tower was the accommodation of some first-circle or Second-Circle Wizards.

The first floor was the living room. There were some sculptures and artworks inside. These were all very ordinary items.

Levi, who had gained nothing on the first floor, came to the second floor. This should be the place where the owner of the wizard tower usually studied and cultivated spells.

Levi saw some specimens of strange creatures.

There were frogs with human faces on their backs and hideous mermaid-like monsters.

These things were lifeless and had died for a long time.

Levi found a thick notebook on the desk.

These were only used by ancient wizards. Modern wizards used all kinds of memory slates to replace them.

Wizard David’s Research Journal.

“Experiment log 7: We captured some creatures from other dimensions from the entrance of the dimensional rift. Most of these creatures have strange appearances. They seem to do whatever they want. They grow without any pattern and are completely inconsistent with the rules of evolution. It’s as if the monsters in our dreams often appear…”

“Experiment log 23: After research, we discovered that the blood of these creatures from other dimensions generally has a hallucinatory effect. Even wizards with powerful spiritual force will fall into an illusion after consuming it. Mick, the next-door neighbor, accidentally killed his maid in an illusion…”

“Experiment log 87′. After the unified research of the organization’s wizards, we have tentatively named these creatures Nightmare Creatures. The world they are in should be a new world that no wizard has ever set foot in. The

wizards at the headquarters of the Dreamland Steeple call it the Nightmare World.”

“Experiment log 108: Using the hallucinatory potion researched by the Nightmare Creatures, coupled with a special array, it can allow wizards to enter the Nightmare World. This is an epoch-making major discovery. The Nightmare World is a strange and mysterious new world. It contains endless resources. This might be a world on the same level as the astral world and the Underworld. Here, it seems to be able to connect to the entire

Multidimensional Plane! If we master the method to use the Nightmare World to teleport, the wizards will be able to open a new route to the distant Multidimensional Plane! Countless wealth is waiting for us! This is a shortcut that can greatly shorten the journey time! I have a feeling that a new era for wizards is about to arrive, and our School of Dreams will become the pioneer of the new era!”

“Experiment log 300: The leader of the Dreamland Steeple, the eighth-circle wizard Daydream Wizard, has disappeared. In his empty wizard tower, a sentence echoed: Don’t walk into a nightmare ignorantly.

“But it’s already too late…”

The log came to an abrupt halt..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 651 - Chapter 651: Mortal Divine Refinement (1)

Chapter 651: Mortal Divine Refinement (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the second floor of the dilapidated wizard tower, Levi looked at the wizard’s notes in his hand.

“Don’t walk into a nightmare ignorantly…” he muttered in his heart.

Through this experiment log, he found out about a group of wizards from the Dreamland Steeple. From the initial joy of discovering a new world to the process of unknowingly stepping into the abyss of despair and being unable to extricate themselves.

“Nightmare World, is it another unknown and terrifying world…”

Levi realized more and more that there were too many unknown dangers in the boundless universe.

Just like the Dark Forest, rash contact might not be a good thing.

The power of the wizard civilization made the wizards of the School of Dreams lower their guard.

In the end, it led to such a tragedy. The entire Dreamland Steeple, everyone who had entered the Nightmare World, disappeared from the Wizard World.

They might be dead, or they might be struggling to survive in the Nightmare World.

However, one could imagine how dangerous it was to enter a world on the same level as the astral world and the Underworld without any preparations.

Compared to other prime material worlds, the Underworld and the astral world were somewhat special.

From the looks of it, this Nightmare World might be the same.

Levi suddenly thought of the Ashen World he had entered.

Those strange creatures in the Ashen World were a little like the Nightmare Creatures in the wizards’ research journals.

Most of the transcendent creatures in the Wizard World generally matched people’s imagination and understanding of conventional creatures.

Whether it was Death Fall or Nightmare Creatures, their appearance and temperament were random and strange.

The Hundred-Legzed Giant Centipede had hundreds of hands on both sides of its body. The Long-Haired Turtle had its turtle shell covered with female long hair and the Human-Faced Frog with a talking face on its back.

“That’s weird. Why don’t you do something better instead of studying these things all day long?” Levi sighed in his heart.

The Dreamland Steeple was once an eighth-circle wizard organization. It should be considered a giant in the Endless Sea.

Such an organization was gone just like that.

Of course, this spirit of exploration and seeking knowledge was not wrong.

Without such a pioneer, the Wizard World would have grown very much.

Levi recorded the contents of the letter into his memory slate. This was precious knowledge that these wizards had exchanged for with their lives.

It might come in handy at some point.

As for the strange Nightmare Creatures in the laboratory, he did not take them away.

He went to the third floor of the wizard tower. This was the wizard’s study.

“No matter what, it’s all knowledge. I’ll take it all away.”

Levi left the wizard tower.

He did not encounter anything valuable like a Wizard Tool inside.

They might have disappeared together with their master.

From the clues Levi had gotten, the Dreamland Steeple had three eighth-circle wizards at its peak.

In the entire Endless Sea and even the other Realm of the Unbelievers, there were a total of more than 50 branches.

Every branch had at least one Intermediate Wizard.

These branches were often hidden in the bottomless abysses of the underground and the seabed, as if they did not want to be discovered by the world.

Under the leadership of Intermediate Wizards, all wizards and apprentice wizards devoted their entire lives to studying dreams and newly discovered Nightmare Worlds.

This organization was once the leader of the School of Dreams. After the Dreamland Steeple disappeared without a trace, the School of Dreams never rose again.

Now, it might have become a rare existence in the Wizard World like the School of Insects.

There were dozens of wizard towers in the entire underwater relic.

Levi visited them carefully one by one. In the end, he still obtained some Aether Stones that were better than nothing.

As well as some spell books from the School of Dreams, Levi chose some spells that were useful to him and planned to learn them in the future.

Among them, Levi was very interested in the second-ring spell, Infiltrate the Dream with the Wind.

Through casting spells, he entered the target’s dream with a trace of spiritual force.

In its deep subconscious, it dug out some memories and thoughts from the target’s dream. The School of Dreams called it the Dream Relic.

Of course, these Dream Relics might be useful or useless. They needed to be screened.

Moreover, this spell could only be cast on people whose spiritual force was far lower than his own. Otherwise, it would backfire on him.

In addition, wizards could also hypnotize their targets by infiltrating dreams with the wind and implanting some psychological suggestions. This could indirectly achieve the goal of taming or purging.

“Interesting.”

Levi put away the spell book as a backup.

In addition to these spell books, Levi also found a map.

He spread out the map, which was also a sea map.

It was exactly the same as the sea map he had once obtained.

There were also words on it, right at Mirror Lake.

Lost Pan’s Labyrinth.

Levi found many research notes in the wizard tower. Through the knowledge in the notes, he learned that “Pan” was a powerful existence captured by the Daydream Wizard of the School of Dreams in the research of the Nightmare World.

It seemed to be an aboriginal god from a region of the Nightmare World.

Of course, the gods here only referred to things like belief in totems. It could not be compared to existences like the seven orthodox gods.

Therefore, the wizards called him God Pan.

He also used God Pan’s Lost Cave as the code name of the Dreamland Steeple.

God Pan was suppressed in the headquarters of the Dreamland Steeple. He was firmly sealed with an array and a Wizard Tool..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 652 - Chapter 652: Mortal Divine Refinement (2)

Chapter 652: Mortal Divine Refinement (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The wizards at the headquarters discovered that the hallucinatory potion developed by God Pan’s blood was especially effective.

When wizards entered the Nightmare World, it was different from when Levi entered the Ashen World. Levi entered with his true form.

There were two ways for wizards to enter the Nightmare World.

The first was to enter with his true form, which was the strange dimensional rift that discovered the Nightmare Creatures at the beginning.

However, the mortality rate of entering the Nightmare World like this was too high. If his true form died, he would be completely dead. Up until now, none of the true forms that entered the Nightmare World had returned.

When the wizards of the Dreamland Steeple discovered the second path, they sealed the dimensional rift to prevent powerful Nightmare Creatures from appearing in the real world and causing trouble.

The second was the creation of the Dreamland Steeple wizard.

With the help of the Hallucinatory potion and arrays, he could create his “Nightmare Avatar” in the Nightmare World.

Then, he would wake up somewhere in the Nightmare World and explore the surrounding world.

The initial strength of this Nightmare Avatar was different.

Generally speaking, the stronger the spiritual power of a wizard, the higher the level of the blood of the Nightmare Creature used, and the stronger the Nightmare Avatar used to enter the Nightmare World. This way, they could explore further in the Nightmare World.

If he died in the Nightmare World, he would only lose a little of the wizard’s spiritual force. He would not let the wizard die in the real world.

The resources found in the Nightmare World and even the Dream Creatures could be brought back to the real world through the Nightmare Altar in Dreamscape!

Therefore, after the wizards of the Dreamland Steeple captured God Pan and successfully experimented, they popularized the God Pan Potion among all the members of the organization.

This way, it would be convenient for all the members of the Dreamland Steeple to explore the unknown world in their best state and peak strength to find more wealth and resources.

Behind this vigorous “Nightmare Exploration Journey” was a hidden danger.

In the end, as the leader of the Dreamland Steeple, Daydream Wizard discovered that his true form had also disappeared from the real world.

From the warning he left behind, there was a high chance that he had gone to the Nightmare World. His life and death were unknown.

However, it was already too late.

Almost all the members of the Dreamland Steeple, from wizards to apprentices, had already taken the God Pan Potion and entered the Nightmare World.

Not long after, these members disappeared from the Wizard World no matter where they were.

“That’s horrible.”

“Fortunately, I didn’t explore it rashly back then. The ancient wizard relic I went to previously was the headquarters of the Dreamland Steeple. And there was a nightmare monster that was comparable to a high-level primordial soul wizard sealed inside!”

“I’ve got to hurry up and find the Lake Naga. I must leave. I don’t want to enter the Nightmare World for no reason.”

Levi quickly got down to business. Although there were no dangerous hints with Spider Sensing, this place was still a little strange.

His Intuition state gradually swept across this wizard relic.

In the end, he sensed the aura of a living creature in a cave at the edge of the relic.

“It’s almost at the level of a second-circle.”

It seemed to sense the arrival of a powerful enemy.

When Levi arrived at the cave, a mermaid creature that looked like a human and was covered in black scales was looking at Levi uneasily.

It bared its teeth at Levi, looking very fierce.

Behind it was a smaller species.

“It’s indeed the Lake Naga. To be precise, it’s the Black Naga branch of the Lake Nagas. After adulthood, it has the strength of a second-circle and is slightly stronger than the Gray Naga.”

The so-called singing of the Banshee of the Lake was just the sound made by the Lake Naga when they were courting a mate.

What was worth mentioning was that the Lake Naga reproduced alone and only had females.

However, during the mating period, the two female Lake Nagas would fight to the death.

The winner would retain her female identity, while the loser turns into a male.

After the mating period, the male would become female.

Therefore, in the legends, there was only the title of Banshee of the Lake, but there was no male demon in the lake.

In front of the terrifying Levi, although the Black Naga mother was afraid, she still tried her best to block the Black Naga baby.

The ugly and adorable Black Naga baby hid behind its mother and shivered.

“Forget it, I won’t kill you this time. Not only will I not kill you, but I can also give you and your daughter a safer living environment. It seems that your partner has left you. It’s not easy for you to raise your descendants alone, right?”

Levi said gently.

Ever since he had Alice’s ring, the first thing Levi thought of was not to kill the goose that lays the golden eggs after discovering about transcendent creatures.

He wanted to build a perfect small ecosystem in Alice’s ring.

This is in line with the green concept of sustainable development.

Ultimately, Levi still wanted to farm.

The Black Naga’s IQwas much higher than the Gray Naga’s. Through Nature’s Heart, Levi could feel that the Naga mother’s mental state was fluctuating.

In the end, under Levi’s tyranny, the Black Naga lowered its head.

After all, beside Levi stood the Mountain Giant and the insufferably arrogant mechanical monster. Either one of them could crush him.

The Black Naga entered Alice’s ring and went to accompany Leviathan and the others..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 653 - Chapter 653: Mortal Divine Refinement (3)

Chapter 653: Mortal Divine Refinement (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi’s spiritual power swept across the space.

He realized that the group of transcendent creatures had surrounded the Black Naga mother and daughter again. Their expressions seemed to be saying, “You came in too?”

‘Gustav, you’ll be in charge of protecting the mother and child from now on. You guys, behave yourselves.” Levi’s voice echoed in the space.

Levi planned to wait until he had mastered the dream entry spell to see if he could enter the Black Napa’s dream and plant a psychological hint in it so that

it would completely submit to him.

If he could succeed, it would be easier for him to tame low-level transcendent creatures in the future.

The contract slots of the Scarlet Contract were still very precious. Levi planned to leave it for transcendent creatures above the third-circle.

After finding the Lake Naga, Levi did not stay there any longer.

He quickly retreated from this lost relic buried deep in the trench.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1061, Month of Harvest.

Mist City by Mirror Lake.

A blacksmith shop quietly opened.

In the blacksmith shop, there was a half-naked, white-haired old man with a ruddy face and white hair.

He drank beer while forging in the firelight.

Clinks and clanks sounded outside the city.

Opposite the blacksmith shop was the tavern. From time to time, the sound of drinking and rock-paper-scissors could be heard from the tavern.

“Grandpa Keg, are you seventy-one years old?” Leah stood beside him, her face flushed from the firelight.

“Of course.” Levi, who was playing Geralt, exhaled.

“Then why are you still so healthy? Are you really a wizard?” Leah asked.

“Hehe, as long as you run ten laps around Mist City and do a thousand push-ups like me every day, you can do the same,” Levi said after taking a sip of wine.

Perhaps he had cultivated alone for too long and had not spoken to normal people for too long. Every day, he would accompany either the fur clans or various transcendent creatures.

Therefore, after obtaining the Lake Naga, Levi did not immediately leave Mirror Lake.

Perhaps it was because of the relic under Mirror Lake, but the power of Aether here was poor. There was not a single wizard organization within a radius of 10,000 miles.

Because of this, this place was also not involved in the disputes of the dark and righteous wizards. It was very peaceful.

Here, Levi lived a rare life of inner peace.

In addition to cultivating, Levi began to give himself some time to experience the various aspects of life.

He always felt that he should do something to further integrate into the lives of mortals.

Therefore, he thought of his old profession in the human world, smithing.

Levi was a Blacksmith Master.

His level 5 maximum blacksmithing skill had been eating dust for a long time.

He looked like a professional.

If Mist City was the novice village in the game, then Levi was the blacksmith NPC in the novice village.

There were all kinds of weapons on his shelves, including sabers, spears, swords, halberds, and everything else.

Many of the designs were made according to the weapons in his memory of Huaxia.

In this world, they were all special weapons.

“The White Wolf Blacksmith Shop is officially open for business. Farming tools, weapons, you name it,” Levi called out with a bright smile as she patted Leah’s head.

From time to time, some mortals would come to look at the goods. Levi’s price was not high. In any case, he did not lack money. It was purely for the sake of cultivating his emotions.

Hence, the goods sold well throughout the morning.

“Business is good, Old Keg.” The lady boss sashayed over to call Leah to lunch.

“Hehehe, I’ve got to earn some money. Otherwise, I won’t be able to afford your wine.”

The lady boss’s name was Siria. Her husband had died shortly after giving birth to Leah, and it had not been easy for her to run the bistro on her own and raise Leah.

Originally, the lady boss thought that if Levi were a wizard, she would try her best to make Leah an apprentice wizard.

Unexpectedly, Levi was indeed an ordinary person. He was just a little stronger than others.

The problem was that no matter how strong he was, it was useless in front of Wizard Lord, even if you could lift a cow and kill it with a Fireball Technique.

Therefore, the lady boss could not count on this anymore. She only hoped that she could live a peaceful life with her daughter by Mirror Lake.

She did not know that Mirror Lake was considered a rare paradise in the chaotic Wizard World.

“I made a little too much for lunch. Do you want to eat?” The lady boss looked at Old Keg who was smithing.

Judging from Old Keg’s boasting in the tavern, he was probably an old bachelor who didn’t even have a wife.

Therefore, the kind lady boss invited Levi to have a meal together. After all, although he seemed to be in good health, he was still an old man at the end of his life. Perhaps one day, he would close his eyes and sleep forever.

“There’s no need. I have a big appetite. That pot of yours isn’t even enough for me.” Levi waved her hand and let the lady boss take Leah away.

He tidied up the blacksmith shop and returned to his residence. He opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Forging: Level 5 (Maximum, can be fused), Special Effect: Fine Craftsmanship, Wind Axe.

Alchemy: Level 5 (13,124/30,000, can be fused)

“I didn’t expect this Forging to have a chance to fuse.”

This was something Levi had only discovered this morning after performing his blacksmithing work

Perhaps it was because his current forging skills were even more superior than before, so his Forging skills had changed..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 654 - Chapter 654: Mortal Divine Refinement (4)

Chapter 654: Mortal Divine Refinement (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Fuse.”

Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

He saw that the Forging and alchemy skills on the proficiency panel had all disappeared.

In its place was a brand new skill.

Levi—

Weapon Refinement: Level 5 (13,124/30,000), Weapon Heart.

[Weapon Heart: You have a unique talent in alchemy, forging, weapon-making, and other Weapon Refinement Paths.]

Weapon Refinement?”

Levi was a little surprised.

He had indeed obtained the Book of Starforge Runes before. It was the Book of Weapon-making.

However, he only learned the Rune Language. He didn’t learn the orthodox way of weapon – making.

Unexpectedly, in this mortal city, he fused the forging and alchemy skills he had obtained in the human world into a Weapon Refinement skill.

Weapon Refinement encompassed everything, including alchemy, forging, and weapon-making.

“But that’s true. To put it bluntly, alchemy is a variant of weapon-making. Forging is also a prerequisite for alchemy and weapon-making. I now have such a rich knowledge of forging, alchemy, and even more difficult refinement arrays. It’s normal for me to learn weapon-making by analogy.” The combination of alchemy and forging was a pleasant surprise for Levi.

“There are many functions on the interface. I still need to develop them.” Levi sighed.

He finished another round of meditation. Levi felt a slight increase in his spiritual power.

[Spiritual force: 92]

[Spell power: 2730]

“I’m getting closer and closer. I’m still 8 points away. I should be able to reach 100 points before I turn 75.”

“In the future, I might need to find a safe place and enter a relatively long seclusion. I’ll strive to successfully gasify my spiritual force in one go.”

After this period of mortalization, Levi realized that the mental strength in his mind was much calmer than before.

He had a feeling that with the Earth and Fire Gasification Technique and the Lake Fairy Potion, he should be able to step into the third-circle steadily.

“But there’s a problem. The Lake Fairy Potion is a third -circle potion. I’m only a Second-Circle Pharmacist now. My spiritual force can’t refine a third-circle potion… There’s no f\*cking solution.”

Levi suddenly thought of a problem.

“Most pharmacists should first buy potions to let their wizard cultivation break through to the Third-Circle Pharmacist Realm before refining the Third-Circle Pharmacist Realm. Someone like me who wants to refine the Third-Circle Pharmacist Realm with a second-circle cultivation is probably dreaming. ”

“If it really doesn’t work, I’ll have to look for the Lush Forest Witch or Huffman. I know a Third -Circle Pharmacist who’s relatively trustworthy and has a good relationship with him. It’s just the two of them.”

Levi calmed down and continued to cultivate.

Time flew by like a white steed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1062, Month of Vitality.

The 26th year of the Great Expedition.

Levi had completely integrated into the life of Mist City.

There was always a little girl by his side, Leah, the lady boss’s daughter.

Gradually, Old Keg’s Forging skills became well-known in Mist City.

Levi continued to live a simple and boring life. With little Leah by his side, it added some interest to his boring life.

On this day, another wizard passed by in the sky.

The residents of Mist City looked at the wizards flying away with envy and longing, just like the children in the countryside when they saw a plane passing by.

“Grandpa Keg, why can wizards fly? They don’t have wings either.”

Levi looked calmly at the wizards who were passing by.

Not long after, another wizard flew over. It seemed like he was chasing after another wizard.

Not long after, Levi heard the sound of battle in the distance.

“When will it stop?”

Levi thought of Riptide City.

It had been a long time since he had contacted Huffman. He did not dare to go to Riptide City to check on the situation there, nor did he know how Huffman and Grimm were doing.

He wondered how Ms. Marlene and the others were doing in the Giant Tree Secret Realm.

Had the Dusk Holy Temple in the human world developed?

How were the Tower Master Herman and his lover far away?

After mortalization, Levi sometimes thought of these fleeting travelers in his life.

Levi would not forget these people who had helped him before.

“93 points of spiritual force. Keep up the good work.”

Levi put away the crystal ball and muttered to himself.

“Leah, come back for dinner. Old Keg is taking a nap, ” The tavern’s lady boss called out to Leah, who was pestering Levi for a legendary story.

“I’m leaving, Grandpa Keg. I’ll look for you when you wake up.” Leah waved and turned to leave.

“Once upon a time, I couldn’t get used to other children calling me uncle. Now, I’m a grandfather! Alas, the journey of a wizard is really numbing.” Levi returned to his home in the small city.

A figure landed on Mirror Lake outside Mist City.

It was a witch in a green robe. Her face was pale, as if she had just experienced a fierce battle.

As she moved forward, her face kept changing until she finally turned into a witch who looked like a peasant woman.

“I’ve finally shaken off that damned dark wizard. I’ll find a place to live in seclusion for a while. I’ll leave after I recover from my injuries.”

“The elemental power in this place is thin, and wizards rarely come. It’s the most suitable place. Coupled with my secret technique, it should be very difficult for my enemies to discover me after I change my appearance.”

The witch’s name was Melina. She came to the Realm of Azure Cloud from the distant Realm of All Things..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 655 - Chapter 655: Mortal Divine Refinement (5)

Chapter 655: Mortal Divine Refinement (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Realm of All Things was a very small Realm of the Unbelievers. The dominant place was the Spiritualism Steeple.

This was the highest school of the School of Spiritualism. It was filled with wizards from the School of Spiritualism.

However, the Realm of All Things was too small. Transcendent creatures that could be contracted inside were very difficult to find, and there were even fewer that were suitable to be Spiritual Beasts.

Melina was the Third -Circle Wizard of the Spiritualism Steeple. She was a double affinity of water and wind. The Spiritual Beast she contracted after advancing to the first-circle was a vounclinc of a Six-Winged Sea Dragon.

It was a gift from her father, a Fifth-Circle Wizard.

Now, her Spiritual Beast had reached a bottleneck, which was a third-circle transcendent creature.

This directly caused her strength to be stuck at the third-circle, unable to advance an inch.

It couldn’t be helped. This was the drawback of the School of Spiritualism.

Of course, if it was anyone else who could advance to become a Third-Circle Wizard, as long as they did not take the initiative to cause trouble, they would be the average of any school. It was enough to be proud.

However, Melina was naturally dissatisfied. Her father was a Fifth-Circle

Wizard and a teacher in the Tower of Spiritualism. Moreover, the Spiritual Beast he contracted was a fifth-circle creature called the Flame Dragon Centipede.

She wanted to follow in her father’s footsteps. When her father had chosen the Six-Winged Sea Dragon for Melina as a Spiritual Beast, he had naturally considered it carefully.

As a mixed-blood dragon, the Six-Winged Sea Dragon’s potential for growth was actually not limited to the third-circle.

When her father was traveling in the Realm of Azure Cloud, he had seen its advanced body, the fifth-circle transcendent creature, the Ten-Winged Sky Sea Dragon King.

That was an existence that stood at the peak of mixed-blood Dragons. Back then, her father was only a Fourth-Circle Wizard and did not dare to approach it at all. He had only taken a glimpse and left a deep impression on him.

In order to let her Spiritual Beast advance, Melina came to the Endless Sea.

Then, not long after they arrived, the war between the dark and righteous wizards broke out.

She was forced to stay in the Endless Sea.

However, with her strength, she was not worried.

She then set her mind at ease and searched for clues about the Dragon King in the Endless Sea.

As long as she found the Dragon King, she would think of a way to obtain a drop of the Dragon King’s origin blood.

She could refine the Ascension Potion and let her Spiritual Beast break through the bloodline shackles and have the potential to evolve.

However, before she could succeed, she was targeted by the dark wizards who were causing trouble in the Endless Sea.

The other party was a third-circle senior wizard from the Ocean School of Thought. He was the leader of the third-circle dark wizard organization, Black Water Tower.

He cultivated a special poison spell and mastered the so-called Venom Body.

Her Spiritual Beast had been poisoned during the battle with the other party. Its strength had fallen drastically and it urgently needed to recuperate. Her strength was also on the Spiritual Beast level, so she was chased everywhere.

Now, after a series of struggles, he had finally shaken off the other party.

She planned to hide in a mortal town and live in seclusion for a period of time. At the same time, she would heal her Spiritual Beast.

The small city in front of her was not bad.

She disguised herself as an ordinary peasant woman and blended into the crowd.

Two wizards were hiding in the quiet little city.

Levi worked day after day in the blacksmith shop, experiencing a different state of mind in the mortal world.

Melina also stayed in a mansion at the end of Levi’s street.

That night, Levi was cultivating.

His ears suddenly twitched, and he vaguely heard the sound of water splashing on Mirror Lake.

The sound of water was very far from Mist City. If Levi did not have Intuition, he would not have noticed it at all.

“Could it be that there are some changes to the wizard relic?” Levi suddenly thought of the wizard relic under the Mirror Lake.

He was determined to take a look. If anything happened to Mirror Lake, he would leave Mist City.

Before leaving, he wanted to ask the lady boss if she was willing to let Leah become a wizard. If possible, he wanted to send her and the lady boss to the Giant Tree Secret Realm.

Leah was talented and had a good personality. Levi felt that Marlene would like this little girl very much.

Marlene was still an ordinary second-circle now, and it was very difficult for her to advance to a Third-Circle Wizard. Her lifespan was less than a hundred years.

A hundred years was neither long nor short for wizards.

If there were no other opportunities, it was time to find an apprentice for his teacher to accompany her.

Levi quickly came to the surface of the lake. He saw that the source of the sound was not the relic.

Instead, it was a huge sea snake with three pairs of wings, playing with the water in the lake.

Levi was also an expert in transcendent creatures now. He could tell at a glance that this was a Six-Winged Sea Dragon, a third-circle mixed-blood Dragon

Clan.

At this moment, the Six-Winged Sea Dragon was covered in all kinds of scars and abscesses.

“It’s poisoned… Speaking of which, how can there be a third-circle transcendent creature in Mirror Lake? Could it be that it has been hiding in the bottomless abyss?” Levi was puzzled.

He checked his surroundings with Intuition. There was no one else.

“Since I’ve discovered you, consider yourself lucky. As long as you submit to me, I can heal you,” Levi said to the Six-Winged Sea Dragon in front of him.

This was the third-circle Dragon Clan. It could enrich his extraordinary bloodline library again.

The Six-Winged Sea Dragon on the opposite side looked at Levi warily.

When it heard that Levi wanted to subdue it, it spat out a violent water pillar and attacked Levi.

Suddenly, around Levi, layers of defensive spells were activated, eliminating the attack of the third-circle transcendent creature without even using Levi’s

Golden Snake Scales..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 656 - Chapter 656: Mortal Divine Refinement (6)

Chapter 656: Mortal Divine Refinement (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi said calmly when he saw that the injured beast had not broken through his defense.

“It’s fine if you don’t want to submit, but why do you have to make a move? You were the one who attacked first! I’m just defending myself next!”

“Raja, Bo Gang, Tyrant!”

Immediately, Levi’s three combatants appeared behind him.

Raja, who was surrounded by the power of wind and lightning, hovered in the

sky and looked at the Six-Winged Sea Dragon in front of him with disdain.

Raja opened his mouth, and a lightning ball flew out, illuminating the lake and bombarding the Six-Winged Sea Dragon. The Six-Winged Sea Dragon was in pain.

At the same time, the Mountain Giant Bo Gang also roared and directly cast a third-circle spell towards the Six-Winged Sea Dragon.

In an instant, the Six-Winged Sea Dragon was surrounded and beaten up.

Levi did not make a move. He just sat there and watched the three of them attack the Sea Dragon Beast.

At this moment, Levi suddenly felt a sense of danger. Spider Sensing warned him.

There was a thud.

Levi exploded decisively!

He dissipated into a blood fog that lingered on the lake.

The spell passed through the blood fog, diluting it slightly.

Then, the blood fog condensed into a human form.

Levi, whose face was slightly pale, turned around and looked at the figure that had suddenly appeared behind him.

An angry-looking witch stared at Levi, her eyes threatening to kill Levi ten thousand times over.

“Why did you hurt it?” she said coldly.

“Is this your pet?” Levi’s aura kept rising.

“That’s right,” said the witch, showing her membership card.

[Melina: Third -Circle Wizard, Spiritualism Steeple…]

“I’m sorry, this might be a misunderstanding. I thought this was unowned…” Seeing the membership card, Levi understood.

The Six-Winged Sea Dragon in front of him was not an ownerless beast. It was most likely someone else’s Spiritual Beast.

The problem was that he did not know either. He had just used Perception to confirm that there were no other wizards around before making a move.

“All three of you, get over here,” Levi said quickly.

Raja and the others, who were fighting three against one, came behind Levi.

He also showed his membership card to prove that he was indeed not an evil person.

Seeing that Levi had stopped, and knowing that she was no match for him, the witch did not show any mercy. She suppressed her anger and said coldly, “Forget it.”

Then, she silently flew to the injured Six-Winged Sea Dragon’s side and used medicine to heal it. She looked worried and did not say a word.

The atmosphere was a little awkward. “Um… I have some healing potions here.”

“No need!”

Levi shrugged and watched the witch named Melina heal the Spiritual Beast.

She was a member of a high-level wizard organization. She wouldn’t hold a grudge against him because of this and go back to the organization to take revenge, right?

In for a penny, in for a pound? Should he kill her to silence her?

If the other party was a dark wizard, Levi would not explain much.

However, he was also a law-abiding citizen like her. Levi really couldn’t bring herself to do it.

Moreover, Levi probably could not solve the tracking method of the high-level wizard organization himself.

At that time, he might get himself into trouble.

“Speaking of which, she’s from the Spiritualism Steeple. She must have a potion formula that can help Leviathan break its bloodline shackles. Isn’t this an opportunity? It’s not easy to meet someone from the Spiritualism Steeple. I

have to seize it.” Levi calculated.

After a long silence, Levi said, “Ordinary potions can’t get rid of the poison in this Sea Dragon. If you trust me, I have a way to get rid of it.”

“You wanted to capture my Spiritual Beast right from the start. How would I

dare to trust you?” Melina said while holding her breath.

“This is a misunderstanding. I’m a transcendent creature biologist, so when I see new transcendent creatures, I can’t help but want to take them away…” Levi explained.

Melina did not say anything else. Levi wanted to get the potion formula from her, so he did not leave. Instead, he stood quietly in the distance and guarded her.

“Why haven’t you left yet?” Melina said after a while, having recovered a little.

“I’m waiting for you to let me heal it.”

“Dream on!”

Levi looked at the Spiritual Beast. It was deeply poisoned and the poison was complex.

Therefore, he knew that unless he found a specialized pharmacist who knew how to analyze the composition of the venom and study the corresponding antidote, it would be impossible to detoxify the poison with ordinary medicine.

He was an expert in the use of poison and was a poison man himself. He wished he could eat more poison to strengthen his Scarlet Poison Body.

He had a say in this aspect.

He knew that Melina would beg him.

The next morning, the sky was bright.

Melina was sweating profusely as she looked at the Six-Winged Sea Dragon which seemed to be getting weaker and weaker. This was her Spiritual Beast that had accompanied her since she was young.

She looked at Levi, who had been sitting cross-legged the entire night to protect her. Her expression was hesitant, and her heart was constantly struggling. In the end, she said reluctantly, “You can try.”

Levi opened his eyes.

“Because this treatment is also risky for me, I need to sign an agreement with you to ensure that we don’t harm each other.

“In addition, I’m very interested in the formula for the medicine that the School of Spiritualism can use to break through the bloodline shackles of Spiritual Beasts,” Levi said directly.

Melina’s chest rose and fell. She was furious with Levi. In the end, she said, “Sure. If you hadn’t hurt it and forced it to fight, its poison wouldn’t have spread so quickly.”

“It was the one who attacked me first…”

After quibbling, Levi threw the contract slate over. Melina looked at it. Other than what she had just said, Levi did not set any other overboard terms, so she signed it.

After the contract took effect, Levi asked Bo Gang and Raja to protect him from the witch’s sneak attack.

He turned into a ball of blood fog and entered the Six-Winged Sea Dragon’s body.

“This…” Melina did not expect Levi to heal in such a way.

Half a day later.

A scarlet mist that was red with a hint of black emerged from the Six-Winged Sea Dragon’s body and gathered on the surface of the lake to form Levi’s figure.

In Levi’s palm was a squirming and twisting mass of pitch-like black liquid.

“This is the first time I’ve seen such poison. Now that I’ve completely expelled all the poison in your Spiritual Beast’s body from the source level, you just have to treat its injuries well.”

Levi took out the container and put away the squirming black liquid.

He planned to go back and study it slowly. In the future, he would make it into a secret medicine to increase the power of his poison body.

Melina, who was connected to the life of the Spiritual Beast, blushed slightly. She could feel that the poison was gone.

“Now, bring me the formula,” Levi said shamelessly.

He always felt that he had taken advantage of others, but if he didn’t, he wouldn’t be Levi..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 657 - Chapter 657: Five Years, Perfection! (1)

Chapter 657: Five Years, Perfection! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Melina looked at Levi and reluctantly took out a memory slate.

Levi examined it. It was indeed a potion that could advance the Spiritual Beast.

Ascension Potion.

It was a special potion refined from the origin blood essence of high-level transcendent creatures of the same sect and other precious potion materials.

This potion was a special potion. There was no distinction between numbers. The quality of the potion depended on the level of the transcendent creature’s origin blood essence used.

“Thank you very much. This was really a misunderstanding,” Levi said apologetically.

Sensing Levi’s sincere apology, Melina’s emotions eased a little. She chanted an incantation and sent the Spiritual Beast into the Spiritual Space.

“Forget it. If it weren’t for you, I don’t know when Hydra’s poison would have healed…” Melina sighed.

“You’re the first wizard from the School of Spiritualism that I met in the Endless Sea. We can be considered to have gotten to know each other after a fight,” Levi said with a smile. He tried his best to show a kind and sunny smile, his white teeth shining.

Levi thought about it. Although he was from the Ocean School of Thought, he knew all kinds of people.

Tower Master, the Ocean School of Thought switched to alchemy; Lush Forest Witch, the Life School of Thought, Golden Lion Jostar Family, the Earth School of Thought, Huffman, the School of Ice…

If he included Melina again, Levi’s connections would become wider.

“The Spiritual Beast is the foundation of our school. If you hurt it, you’re hurting me…” Melina said.

Levi smiled sheepishly.

Levi, who was not good at communicating with witches, left after chatting awkwardly with Melina for a while.

Melina was worried about her Spiritual Beast and had no time to talk nonsense with Levi.

Levi happily returned home with the formula for the Ascension Potion.

He began to prepare the materials for refining the potion. Other than the main origin blood essence, the other materials were also expensive.

Three days later.

Levi decided it would be a waste of time to collect them, so he shamelessly knocked on Melina’s door again.

“Beautiful lady, do you have the ingredients for the Ascension Potion other than the origin blood essence? I can buy it at the market price.” Levi looked at Melina.

“I’ve only prepared three sets. At most, I can only sell you one set.” After three days, Melina was not angry anymore, although she was still very wary of Levi.

“One set will do,” Levi said. With his current Pharmacy skills, it was unlikely that he would fail to refine a second-circle potion for Leviathan.

“15,000 Aether Stones per set.”

“Deal. Nice working with you, Ms. Melina.”

After Levi obtained the potion ingredients, he began to refine them.

The next day.

A fresh Ascension Potion was successfully produced.

He came to Mirror Lake and released Leviathan from Alice’s ring.

“Young man, you’re lucky to be with me. Otherwise, how could you have advanced to the second-circle in your life?” Levi sighed and patted Leviathan’s head.

Leviathan nodded and spat out a mouthful of mist, which turned into a rainbow under the sunlight.

That’s right. If he hadn’t followed his master, he might still be wandering around in the sea.

It was important to follow the right master.

“Come on,” Levi said. “I’ll inject you with the drug. It’s up to you to make it work.”

Any Ascension Potion had a possibility of failure, so the advancement this time was not a hundred percent successful.

Leviathan obediently let Levi inject the medicine. After the injection, it returned to Alice’s ring and swayed in the water as if it was drunk.

Levi’s spiritual power was constantly paying attention to the changes in Leviathan. It kept the other transcendent creatures away from Leviathan, afraid that they would disturb its advancement.

The advancement of transcendent creatures could not be completed in a day. There needed to be a transition period during this period.

Levi planned to record the changes in Leviathan every day from today onwards and collect all the experimental data. Then, he would use it as a reference for other transcendent creatures to advance in the future.

“You must succeed! I can’t live without you, Leviathan!” Levi cheered Leviathan on in his heart!

This was a senior transcendent creature. To Levi, no matter what powerful transcendent creature he obtained in the future, it would not be as important as Leviathan.

Time passed as they waited for Leviathan to advance.

Levi’s state of mind was like the water of a Mirror Lake, peaceful and peaceful.

Other than the occasional wizards flying in the sky, this kind of life could be considered peaceful.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1063, Month of Flowers.

The 27th year of the Great Expedition.

The battles on the frontlines were mixed. There were victories and defeats.

The claws of the Four Evil Gods of Chaos and the Dark Wizard Emperor were infiltrating the five worlds further, while the Lord of Chaos of the astral world watched everything silently.

The legendary wizards had all shown their abilities and were comparable to evil gods in their human bodies.

“It’s shameful for the dark wizards, led by the Dark Wizard Emperor, Asta, to betray the wizard camp. They’ve forgotten all the efforts Sauron has made for the wizard civilization. It’s extremely stupid to drive the reverse of civilization.

“After the war is over, the parliament will completely settle all the dark wizards during this war. They will not let any of them off!”

The Grand Council Chairman, the Blazing Sun God Wizard Edmund, said, hoping that the stubborn dark wizards would surrender as soon as possible..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 658 - Chapter 658: Five Years, Perfection! (2)

Chapter 658: Five Years, Perfection! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Endless Sea.

There was news of victory in the war between the dark and righteous wizards.

Black Sun Adam failed to perform the ninth-circle level-up ritual and become a Ninth-Circle Wizard.

If he advanced to the ninth-circle, it would break the balance of power in the Endless Sea, making the Star Tower, which was already exhausted, even more helpless.

Upon learning of this, the Star Tower intensified its attacks on the Black Sun Steeple.

Failure to advance to the ninth-circle meant that one’s spiritual force and even soul would be damaged. The current Black Sun Adam might be at his weakest.

The opportunity to eliminate the leader of the dark wizards of the Endless Sea was right in front of him.

In Riptide City.

Blue Dragon Lady, on the other hand, stabilized her position as the city lord. Her methods were unyielding, and she displayed an attitude of a woman not inferior to a man.

For some of the higher-ups who were close to Thunder Spear, they would rope them in if they could. Otherwise, they would be replaced.

Thunder Spear, who had lost this battle, returned to the Thunder Dragon Family and secretly accumulated new strength.

The other small Abyss Well was finally destroyed by the Legendary Wizard.

However, during this period of time, countless powerful demons had invaded the Wizard World and hidden around people.

Moreover, it was unknown if there were any new Abyss Wells in the undiscovered corners.

The situation in the outside world changed day by day.

Looking at the world, the scenery of Mirror Lake was the best.

There was a light breeze, and the water was sparkling. At the bottom of the lake, there were many fishes.

Levi held his wine glass and clinked it with Melina’s. Melina took a sip and swallowed with difficulty.

“What? It doesn’t taste good?” Levi asked.

“No, I haven’t had any before…” Melina said shyly.

“Sigh, I’m so envious of a member of a wizard family like you.” Levi suddenly sighed.

“What’s there to be envious of? I’m even envious of you for having such rich experiences,” Melina said indignantly.

“It’s not the same. You were born at my finish line…” Levi smiled.

During this period of time, in order to obtain more knowledge about the School of Spiritualism, Levi had increased his efforts to get close to Melina.

Melina looked like a second-generation witch from the Ivory Tower, although she had basic caution and vigilance.

However, compared to Levi, who had been through thick and thin in the human world until now, he was still a little naive.

Levi and Melina’s relationship had also improved greatly compared to before.

Every wizard from the School of Spiritualism was an expert in transcendent creatures. Levi had also learned a lot about transcendent creatures from Melina.

Levi felt the breeze on his face. His spiritual force had reached 94 points. He could feel that his spiritual force had undergone a slight transformation

At the same time, there was a sudden reaction in Levi’s Alice ring.

He quickly scanned it with his spiritual force and found that on the lake inside, a slender Giant Whale more than 20 meters long was jumping out of the sea and clicking happily. The Whale Song was melodious and echoed in Alice’s space.

“Leviathan’s second-circle! That’s great!” Levi was thrilled.

He immediately said goodbye to Melina, left the boat, and returned home.

Melina stared after Levi, sitting alone in the boat, lost in thought.

When he got home, Levi checked Leviathan’s condition.

“He’s in good health and there are no negative statuses. Leviathan’s attributes are much stronger than before, and it even has a second-circle spell ability.”

Levi recorded Leviathan’s data.

Then, he took Leviathan’s blood sample and tested it.

[Ancient Dragon Whale Bloodline 20%, Dragon King Whale Bloodline 87%…]

“Success. The bloodline contained in the blood fungus is actually the bloodline of a peak transcendent creature like the Ancient Dragon Whale.”

The Ancient Dragon Whale had the strength of a fourth-circle transcendent creature when it was in its prime. If it lived long enough, some old Ancient Dragon Whale could reach the fifth-circle level at their peak.

Leviathan, on the other hand, had twenty percent of the Ancient Dragon Whale’s bloodline.

According to Levi’s previous research on the bloodline density and growth limit of this mixed-blood Dragon Clan, Leviathan might even advance to the third-circle in the future, although the chances were slim.

“Good job, Leviathan.”

Levi encouraged Leviathan as he drew a large bucket of blood.

“It should be enough for me to cultivate for a period of time. I’ll strive to cultivate the Black Whale Breathing Technique as soon as possible.”

“In that case, the secret medicines of the Dragon Demon, Death Ember, and Maya Breathing Technique need to be dealt with.” Levi muttered to himself.

He was not in a hurry. He would take his time.

In any case, it was a victory to fuse all the breathing techniques of the six dimensions at the Third-Circle Wizard stage.

The breathing techniques now were too complicated. There were eagles and cows… It was too troublesome to collect them.

When Levi transformed all the breathing techniques into Dragon Clan-type breathing techniques, he could also try to change the formula for the secret medicine to the Dragon Clan in the future.

This way, he could collect secret medicines more specifically and reduce the difficulty of collecting them.

Moreover, it was not a good thing to have too many bloodlines.

The most ideal state was still to change to the path of the dragon race.

In the future, there would be two bloodlines in his body, the Dragon Clan bloodline that he had created himself and his human bloodline.

Otherwise, Levi estimated that his outcome might not be any better than the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch’s. He would become a complete monster, and it would be far-fetched to call him a wizard..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 659 - Chapter 659: Five Years, Perfection! (3)

Chapter 659: Five Years, Perfection! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

His looks would also be greatly reduced.

A month later.

Levi took out a bottle of viscous black asphalt-like substance from the special container.

This was the poison that he had taken out from Melina’s Sea Dragon earlier.

According to Melina, this poison came from a third-circle dark wizard from the Ocean School of Thought.

The Third-Circle Wizard of the Black Water Tower, the Hundred Poison Wizard, Clay.

Although Clay was from the Ocean School of Thought, he cultivated all kinds of poisonous spells. He combined these poisons with the spells of the Ocean School of Thought and created the so-called Black Water Spell.

He even used the body-refining wizard method to temper his body and cultivate the Venom Body.

The Black Water Tower was a subordinate organization of the Black Sun Steeple.

What Levi did not know was that after the Flame King Al Hidd Family was destroyed, the Black Sun Steeple sent the Black Water Tower to continue the battle on the Yellow Earth Continent.

Melina had met with an undeserved calamity and was targeted by Clay.

He looked at the poisonous substance that seemed to have a life of its own.

He had once carefully observed this venom in the mist form of his Scarlet Poison Body.

These venoms were made up of countless tiny poisonous microorganisms with vitality.

These poisonous microorganisms were equivalent to poisonous Zergs that could invade the microscopic level.

Once poisoned, if the poison could not be quickly contained and removed, it would spread quickly in the host’s body.

In other words, the Six-Winged Sea Dragon had a strong physique. If an ordinary wizard did not take the antidote immediately or kill these poisonous microorganisms, they would die quickly.

“Clay’s venom is not bad. It gave me some new inspiration.”

Clay was very strong. Melina, who was also a third-circle cultivator, was not his match at all.

Although Melina was not a senior third-circle wizard, she was a disciple of a big family. Her trump cards and the Six-Winged Sea Dragon added to her extraordinary strength.

However, she was still chased by Clay all over the Yellow Earth Continent and could not fight back at all.

“Clay can be considered a wizard who dual cultivates body tempering and wizardry. He’s considered rare among wizards. His true strength should be above average among third-circle seniors. In addition, he has also mastered two innate spells.”

“There are still crouching tigers and hidden dragons in the Wizard World. Although I’ve killed two Third-Circle Wizards, I can’t let my guard down. A powerhouse like Clay can overturn me at any time.”

Levi admonished himself.

He took out a little bit of the asphalt venom. He wanted to see if he could absorb this poisonous microorganism and turn it into a part of his Scarlet Poison Body.

Levi injected a little poisonous microorganism into his body.

He constantly observed the movements of these poisonous microorganisms. Once they showed signs of breaking free from his control, he would immediately transform into the Blood Fog Body and separate these poisonous microorganisms.

AS the black Silhqtancp entered T .pvi’s hndv\_ at the micrnqcnnic level \_ aberration

monsters that looked like tadpoles with exaggerated bloody mouths swam along Levi’s blood and tissues.

Levi could clearly feel that these xenomorph tadpoles were devouring his vitality and interfering with the circulation of his organs.

However, because of Levi’s powerful physique and immune system, these damages were better than nothing.

However, if he allowed it to develop, there would be a day when his body would be filled with countless aberration tadpoles.

He would be consumed from the inside out by highly toxic microorganisms.

“Interesting. What a powerful poison. This is much stronger than the half-baked poison technique I cultivated myself. Clay is a force to be reckoned with,” Levi commented.

His entire body turned into a ball of blood fog, the poisonous microorganisms were separated and gathered together.

These microorganisms were much fewer than when Levi injected them.

Most of them were killed by Levi’s immune system.

“Unless I master the technique to control these poisonous microorganisms, there’s no way to rely on the Scarlet Poison Body to forcefully fuse them.” Levi could not help but shake his head after experimenting.

To a certain extent, this could be considered a long-distance battle between him and the Hundred Poison Wizard.

Looking at it now, in terms of poison techniques, Clay was still stronger.

Levi could only temporarily put away these poisonous microorganisms for future research.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1065, Month of Beginning.

In a small blacksmith shop outside Mist City.

Levi worked on the forging beside the fire, sweating profusely.

He looked older than he had a few years ago, but he was still full of energy.

Melina watched all of this with interest.

“You’re an interesting guy to do such hard work,” Melina said.

“For me, blacksmithing is a relaxing thing,” Levi said.

“Why don’t you become younger?” Melina looked at Levi’s old figure. Most witches liked to look beautiful, so witches were young and beautiful. Until the moment before they died, they would not show their old and decayed faces. “Men get more attractive the older they get, don’t you think?” Levi laughed as she forged.

“I don’t think so.”

Melina shrugged. In the past few years, she and the Six-Winged Sea Dragon had almost recovered from their injuries.

She planned to leave the Yellow Earth Continent and continue searching for the ten -winged heavenly Sea Dragon king.

Although she really wanted to take revenge on the Hundred Poison Wizard, after thinking about it, she decided to forget it. She did not have the strength to do so, so she could only accept her fate..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 660 - Chapter 660: Five Years, Perfection! (4)

Chapter 660: Five Years, Perfection! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In this chaotic world, it was impossible for her to get the organization to come to the Endless Sea to avenge her. That was unrealistic.

She realized that people like Levi lived a relaxed life.

Apart from cultivating, wouldn’t it be wonderful to do some hobbies?

She thought about her entire life. It seemed that she had been arranged by her family and had never thought of her own path.

In Mist City, she thought about many things.

“Grandpa Keg, this is the new brew. My mother wants you to try it.” Leah jogged over with a large glass of wine.

Levi sniffed.

“The fragrance of malt. I think I see the wind blowing the waves of malt.” Levi praised from the bottom of his heart and drank it all in one gulp.

Little Leah had grown a lot since Levi first came to Mirror Lake. She was now a young girl.

The lady boss did not change much. Time had left some traces on her body and added a lot of charm.

Levi, who had seen many beautiful witches in the Wizard World, felt that such beauty was the most real.

As the saying went, “The most important thing is the truth.”

Unknowingly, he had been living in seclusion in Mirror Lake for more than three years.

Levi could not help but sigh at how quickly time had passed.

“Are you planning to stay here for the rest of your life?” Melina asked suddenly.

“Maybe.” Levi looked at Melina. She seemed troubled.

“I plan to leave here tomorrow,” Melina said, staring into the distance.

“Where are you going? You shouldn’t be able to return to the Spiritualism Steeple now, right?” Levi asked.

It was quite boring without Melina and someone to talk to.

“I came to the Endless Sea for a mission. Although it’s very chaotic outside now, I still must continue. I can’t stay in one place for a long time, especially when my cultivation hasn’t improved. This place is very quiet, but it’s not suitable for cultivation,” Melina said regretfully.

She had grown up in the family, and everyone in the family respected her because she was the daughter of a Fifth-Circle Wizard. However, she did not seem to have much to talk about.

On the other hand, in this mortal town that had the aura of a marketplace, together with Levi and the mortals who were running around for their lives, she saw many sceneries that were different from those in the Wizard World.

Which, she surmised, was why Levi was staying.

“Then your mission is more important. Be careful.” Levi sat at the entrance of the blacksmith shop. During his break, he crossed his legs and looked at the clouds.

“Thank you. If there’s a chance, you can visit the Spiritualism Steeple after the war,” Melina said.

“Definitely.”

Melina left after saying goodbye to Levi.

Before leaving, she gave Levi some of her notes on transcendent creatures over the years.

In exchange, Levi gave Melina the same knowledge.

“I seem to have made another friend… I guess we can be considered friends,” Levi muttered in her heart as she watched Melina leave.

He was 75 years old. He had been cultivating for more than 60 years. He had seen so many people from knights to wizards, but there did not seem to be many who could be considered friends.

“I’m old. I’m actually starting to feel sad. This isn’t my style. Let’s cultivate!”

Levi got up, patted his butt, and ran home.

The next day.

Melina left Riptide City.

Levi was the only wizard left in this small city.

Time passed slowly.

In the blink of an eye, another two years passed.

The Month of Flowers, year 1067 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar.

Levi woke up from his meditation.

He felt the spiritual force stagnating in his mind and let out a deep breath.

Then, he placed his hand on the Klein Crystal.

Spiritual force: 100

Spell power: 3,000

“My spiritual force and spell power have finally reached perfection. I’ve reached the limit of a second-circle senior wizard. It’s two years later than I expected. After all, the elemental power here is not rich.”

However, Levi did not regret it.

After five years of living in the Mirror Lake, his spiritual force felt like it had sublimated.

His current state of mind and Spiritual Energy were even more stable than the calm Mirror Lake.

In addition, his path as a knight was also progressing steadily.

Not long ago, the Black Whale Breathing Technique had also cultivated to level

13•

Levi—

Black Whale Breathing Technique: Level 13 (1/400,000). Special Effect: Carrying Mountain Back (Level 1), Sea-Swallowing Whale.

In short, the level 13 Black Whale Breathing Technique made Levi stronger, but it did not increase his strength much.

His current path as a knight had fallen into a predicament where he had a shortcoming.

The Red Lotus, King Kong, and the Black Whale Breathing Techniques, which were already at level 13, were choked by the Dragon Demon Breathing Technique.

Otherwise, Levi would have been able to merge the four strength dimension breathing techniques into one.

He was looking forward to what the complete version of the strength breathing technique would look like after combining the four into one.

Similarly, there was also the endurance-type breathing technique. The level 13 Silver Mountain Dragon was being strangled by the level 12 Maya.

“Where are the transcendent creatures… Perhaps it’s time to leave.” Levi stroked his beard and muttered to himself.

Now that his spiritual force had reached the maximum, his Mortal Heart Refinement had also been completed.

Since the path of a knight was in trouble for the time being, he would advance the path of a wizard to the third-circle first.

After the third-circle, he would slowly make up for these shortcomings.

“Algerta, Tiga, pack your things and prepare to move.”

“Ah, Master, are we moving again?” Algerta, who was used to living in Mirror Lake, couldn’t help but ask..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 661 - Chapter 661: Five Years, Perfection! (5)

Chapter 661: Five Years, Perfection! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

“Yeah, it’s time to leave.”

“Alright, we’ll pack up immediately. Master, where are we going this time?”

“This time… I’m going home.” Levi thought of the Black Fire Island. It had been many years since he went back.

After tidying up, Levi tidied up the house and left.

He gave the weapons that he had not sold in his blacksmith shop to some people who needed them and then went to the small tavern.

“It’s closed?”

Levi looked at the closed tavern.

Then, he used Intuition to sweep through the entire city.

There was no sign of the lady boss or Little Leah in the entire city.

“Neet, where’s the lady boss? I’m waiting for a beer.” Levi looked at the old man sitting beside the tavern and asked.

“What did you say?” Neet asked loudly.

“Just bask in the sun. It’s none of your business.” Levi searched carefully and finally found a faint trace by relying on the smell.

He asked some mortals nearby.

In the end, he learned that someone had seen the lady boss and Leah leaving with a mysterious man in black last night.

Levi found someone to ask for a general direction. It matched the intermittent traces of his Perception.

His expression was calm as he walked forward.

Levi had thought that he could easily catch up to the other party with mortal feet.

But after flying for a while, he still couldn’t find Leah with his Perception.

He guessed that the lady boss and Leah had most likely been taken away by the wizard. Otherwise, they wouldn’t have run so quickly.

That man in black should be a wizard.

“Maybe Leah’s talent was discovered by a passing wizard?” Levi analyzed in his heart.

He decided to look again. If it didn’t work out, he’d let it go.

Everyone had their own fortuitous encounters. There was no need for Levi to force Leah to become Ms. Marlene’s disciple. After all, she might not be willing to become a wizard.

On the southern side of the Yellow Earth Continent.

This was Black Water Tower’s Residence.

This newly formed organization had been thriving in Yellow Earth Continent for the past two years.

He suppressed the Righteous Wizard Alliance formed by the two veteran Third-Circle Wizard organizations, Golden Lion and Wham, alone.

The reason why the Black Water Tower was so powerful was because of its leader.

The Hundred Poison Wizard, Clay.

He was a dark wizard who had made countless righteous wizards tremble in fear in the Yellow Earth Continent over the years.

With the support of the Black Sun Steeple, the Black Water Tower expanded rapidly and soon unified the central region of the Yellow Earth Continent.

This organization had a total of three Third-Circle Wizards, two ordinary Third-Circle Wizards, and one senior Third-Circle Wizard.

On the way to the Black Water Tower.

An Iron-Winged Griffin was soaring in the sky.

The Iron-Winged Griffin was a second-circle transcendent creature. Although it looked like a lion and had four furry claws, in fact, in terms of blood relations, It was closer to a vulture or Dlra or prey.

This was a relatively rare second-circle transcendent bird. It had powerful long-distance flying ability and extraordinary combat strength.

Griffins were considered very famous transcendent creatures in the Wizard World. They often appeared in the legends of bards and were as famous as dragons.

Above the Iron-Winged Griffins were Silver-Winged Griffins which were comparable to third-circle creatures and Golden-Winged Griffin Kings which were comparable to fourth-circle creatures.

Many wizards were proud of taming a griffin as a mount. This was a powerful symbol.

On the back of this Iron-Winged Griffin, a handsome dark wizard revealed a happy expression.

He was Lindt, a Third-Circle Wizard.

He used to be a low-profile rogue cultivator, but now he was famous in the Yellow Earth Continent.

This was because he was one of the three Third-Circle Wizards of the Black Water Tower, the right-hand man of the Hundred Poison Wizard.

“I accidentally found a seedling with dual-elemental affinity when I went out this time. Not bad. It’ll be useful to nurture it.” Lindt was in a good mood.

On the back of the griffin were two figures, one big and one small. It was the lady boss and Leah.

The reason why he took the lady boss away was purely because Lindt had heard that the lady boss was a widow. He also liked her, so he decided to take her back to satisfy his cravings.

“I didn’t expect that the legendary wizards would do such a thing and bully the weak.” The lady boss’s heart was like dead ashes.

Originally, she had wanted Leah to step into the Wizard World, but from the looks of it, if the Wizard World was filled with such scum, she might as well not go.

“You can say whatever you want. I won’t be angry. The more you act like this, the more excited I am,” Lindt said with a smile.

“You should be glad that if it weren’t for me, you and your daughter would have died of old age in the mortal world. How many people want to become wizards?” Lindt pinched the face of the lady boss and teased.

Leah, on the other hand, was still unconscious.

“Shameless.” The lady boss could not struggle. She looked at Lindt with disdain.

“Don’t judge a wizard by the morality of mortals. What wizards pursue is only Imowledge and the unattainable truth. Morality is just an excuse for the weak to get trapped and protect themselves,” Lindt said calmly without being angry at all.

The lady boss was in complete despair.

How could she be at ease with Leah joining such a wizard organization?

No wonder there were rumors that wizards were synonymous with evil and selfishness.

From the looks of it, that was indeed the case.

At that moment, a large hand suddenly reached out from the void beside the lady boss and Leah, easily tearing apart the binding force of the water current. The next moment, the lady boss and Leah disappeared from the griffin’s back..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 662 - Chapter 662: Five Years, Perfection! (6)

Chapter 662: Five Years, Perfection! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

When she opened her eyes again, there were all kinds of ferocious and terrifying monsters above her head. They were all sizing up the mother and daughter with curious gazes.

Then, the lady boss fainted from fright…

The moment Levi attacked, the Hermit Rune had already lost its effect.

Lindt, who was in front, was very experienced in combat. The moment the enemy attacked, the third-circle protective force field and third-circle innate defensive spells around him lit up one after another. Ripples flowed, layering on top of each other, impenetrable.

It was obvious that he was also a Stacked Armor Style enthusiast.

At the same time, Lindt quickly pulled away from Levi and looked at Levi from afar. A third-circle attack spell was already brewing and attacking Levi.

“Raja, Bo Gang!”

Behind Levi, two behemoths appeared. As soon as Raja appeared, he let out an excited dragon roar and rushed into the sky. With the power of wind and lightning, he charged towards Lindt.

The Mountain Giant Bo Gang blocked the enemy’s attack for Levi.

“Two third-circle pets… Who are you?” Lindt’s expression changed.

The person who had suddenly appeared in front of him was too powerful. He had extremely powerful invisibility skills and a third-circle transcendent creature as his guardian. However, judging from his mental strength, he was clearly only at the second -circle!

“Trafficking women and children. You’re really a big baddie,” Levi said with a dark smile.

After not fighting for so long, his strength increased every day, but he did not feel anything.

Levi flexed his muscles. After hiding for so long, he felt like he was about to become a robot.

Facing this Third-Circle Wizard with good combat awareness, his long-lost blood was boiling.

He would have a good fight!

“Return those two people to me and I can let you off. Otherwise, you should know the consequences of angering the Black Water Tower!”

Lindt seemed to be a little afraid of Levi and did not want to fight. He began to show the organization behind Levi to intimidate him.

“Black Water Tower… I’m relieved. I was worried about wronging a good person.”

Various defensive fields appeared around Levi. He chanted and pointed at the sky.

Metal power appeared behind him and condensed into blades that emitted a cold golden light!

Second-circle spell, Sword Blade Storm!

Whoosh! Whoosh! Whoosh! Whoosh! Whoosh!

Hundreds of metal flying swords tore through the air and charged at Lindt.

“Piece of cake! You forced me to do this!” Seeing that this battle was inevitable, Lindt no longer hesitated.

Third-circle spell, Deep Water Cannonball!

A cylindrical Wizard Tool suddenly appeared in his hand.

Then, the Wizard Tool emitted a dark blue light.

A terrifying third-circle spell rushed toward Levi and arrived in the blink of an eye.

The water cannon dispersed Levi’s Sword Blade Storm.

The aftershock drowned Levi.

Levi’s protective force field shattered layer by layer, but that was all.

“What?”

Lindt could not imagine that this Second-Circle Wizard could withstand his

third-circle spell.

At the same time, he felt a sense of danger.

Amidst the lightning and thunder, an ice-blue sword suddenly collided with Lindt’s third-circle protective force field and shattered it. The remaining force even pierced through his chest, causing flesh and blood to fly everywhere.

Lindt drank the potion and endured the pain. He didn’t know what spell Levi was using, but it didn’t make sense for a Second-Circle Wizard to break through his third-circle defensive field.

Levi looked at the enemy who had been injured by his spell and was pleasantly surprised.

“Glacial Sword Finger, not bad.”

Levi had lived in seclusion in Mirror Lake for five years. From Glacial Finger, he had created another third-circle spell, Glacial Sword Finger.

He used this spell as his advancement to the third-circle.

The casting speed of this spell was relatively fast, and its power was also very concentrated. Its penetrative power was strong, and its attack strength was among the third-circle. It should be at the level of Grade A.

It might not be useful against large transcendent creatures.

However, this third-circle spell was still very useful in a battle with wizards.

His third-circle defensive field was easily penetrated.

Mountain Giant Bo Gang and Tyrant Il acted as meat shields, while Raja attacked from afar.

Before Levi could use his full strength, Lindt was gradually overwhelmed.

“If you’re the friend of those two mortals, you can just take them away. Why do you have to kill me? If you kill me, the Black Water Tower won’t let you off!” Lindt was too tired to respond, so he pleaded.

He realized that he couldn’t even defeat this Second-Circle Wizard’s pet…

The other party must be a disciple of the Grand Wizard family who had gone out to train.

He had kicked an iron plate this time. He was very unlucky.

Levi completely ignored him and continued to use his Glacial Sword to attack from a distance. He was having a great time.

Ever since he debuted, he had always used the path of a knight to crush his enemies in close combat. This time, he wanted to use spells to personally defeat a Third-Circle Wizard.

It was for no other reason than to prove that he, Levi, was a wizard!

In the end, Lindt’s defensive force field could no longer stand up.

He had tried all kinds of methods, but this enemy was too powerful. Perhaps only the Tower Master could fight him.

The Great Black Sky Curtain appeared and suppressed Lindt.

Levi came up to Lindt. He had wanted to kill him.

However, considering that he was a member of the Black Water Tower, he might have some understanding of the Hundred Poison Wizard.

With a thought, a scarlet mist emerged from his body and rushed into Lindt’s body.

“What… What are you doing?” Lindt was terrified.

The next moment, the Scarlet Power occupied Lindt’s body and mind. The world in his eyes was blood-red.

A scarlet dragon wrapped in a bloody storm and red fog was overturning the clouds in this world, high and mighty.

Then, Lindt’s eyes became dull. On his forehead, the mark of a scarlet dragon was faintly discernible.

“It’s a good choice to contract a Third-Circle Wizard as a helper for the time being. ”

Levi muttered to himself.

He was still thinking about Clay’s poison technique. If he could subdue Lindt, he could start with him. Knowing his enemy and himself, he would never be defeated in a hundred battles.

Levi also found some undetectable tracking marks on Lindt’s body. It must be Clay’s doing.

However, Levi had killed many people and robbed them. He already had many anti-tracking methods for these conventional tracking marks.

He turned into a blood fog and entered Lindt’s body, easily removing these marks.

There were two types of tracking marks.

One was for the physical body, and the other was for the soul, such as Rex’s Soul Imprint.

Levi could infiltrate his body through the blood fog and remove the former.

As for the latter, he had no way of erasing it. He could only wait for the Soul Imprint to automatically appear after killing the enemy and be devoured by the Saint Scorpions.

After doing this, Levi looked at the griffin on the other side and could not help but smile.

“The secret medicine of the Maya Breathing Technique has been resolved.”

Without guns or cannons, the enemy provided for him..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 663 - Chapter 663: Third-circle! (1)

Chapter 663: Third-circle! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

As a second-circle transcendent creature, the Iron-Winged Griffin was very flustered.

Because above it, a pterosaur with a wide wingspan and waving the power of wind and lightning was circling.

Griffins were very intelligent creatures, which was why they were used as mounts by powerful wizards.

The tactful griffin took the initiative to submit to Levi and avoid being beaten up.

Moreover, even his master had been subdued by Levi.

“I’ll have a flying mount in the future.”

Lindt had spent a lot of effort to get this griffin. It could be said to be the most valuable thing on him.

Levi sat on the griffin. The griffin flew very steadily, and very quickly, it was comparable to some low-level wizard airships.

Levi threw Lindt into Alice’s ring and took out his storage bags. After counting them, his gains were not bad.

70,000 Aether Stones and a third-circle Wizard Tool. Other than that, there were also some spell books and casting materials from the Ocean School of Thought.

“Not bad, one-sixth of Rex,” Levi muttered to himself.

There was no need to mention the Aether Stones. That Wizard Tool was the same thing as the cannon used by Lindt and Levi in the battle. There were mysterious and complicated runes solidified on it.

Without appraising it, Levi did not know what it was. He only knew that it was most likely a hand cannon similar to the Wizard World’s and had extraordinary power.

He planned to find an opportunity to sell it for money. This kind of third-circle Wizard Tool looked standard. It was far inferior to the Great Black Sky Curtain. Levi couldn’t be bothered to use it.

The cash in his pocket made Levi feel at ease.

The griffin flew quickly and steadily. On its furry back, the lady boss slowly woke up.

Levi had set up a small protective shield around the mother-daughter duo to prevent the Griffin from flying too fast and blowing Leah down. The lady boss looked at the smiling old man in front of her.

“Old Keg? Are you really a wizard?” She was in disbelief.

“I already said that I’m a wizard. You didn’t believe me.” Levi shrugged and said helplessly.

“But how can there be a wizard living in seclusion in this small city, chatting with mortals, drinking, smithing, and farming…” The lady boss recalled Levi’s actions over the years.

“Wizards are humans too. As long as they do something that makes them happy, it’s fine,” Levi said.

“Where’s that person just now? This seems to be his mount,” the lady boss asked.

“I killed him. Naturally, I took his mount,” Levi said.

The lady boss suddenly felt a little scared. The seemingly harmless and gentle Old Keg could calmly say something like killing someone.

That meant that Old Keg had killed too many people, and he no longer took it seriously.

“Will you punish us like him?” Once bitten, twice shy. After Lindt’s kidnapping, she no longer had any hope for a wizard’s moral bottom line.

As Lindt said, morality was just an excuse for the weak to protect themselves.

In this world, what mattered most was strength.

Wizards dominated the vast sea. They had their own circles and rarely interacted with mortals.

To some wizards, those busy mortals who were busy working for their livelihoods were just ants working diligently on the roadside for food and reproduction.

Therefore, it could be said that it was rare for wizards to consider mortals even after their cultivation level had increased.

“You have two choices. The first is that I will send you back to Mist City. The two of you will continue to live peacefully as mortals and live an ordinary life.

“The other is, if Leah wants to become a witch, I can find a reliable wizard for her as a teacher. From now on, she will become an apprentice wizard and enter the magnificent but dangerous Wizard World.

“It depends on what you choose.”

Levi asked.

“I choose the second option,” the lady boss said.

“Oh, you should have just seen the ruthlessness and cruelty of wizards. I thought you were completely disappointed in wizards.” Levi smiled.

“I’m very disappointed in wizards, but so what? I still have to live.

“I remember that when I was young, very few wizards flew over Mist City, let alone saw wizards chasing and fighting in the sky.

“However, from time to time, wizards would pass by the sky in a hurry or fight and kill each other.

“We live in a small city and are afraid all day long. I can feel that the world of wizards seems to have encountered some changes, so this world is becoming more and more chaotic.

“We are too lowly. So lowly that wizards can decide whether we live or die at will.

“That’s why I want Leah to give it a try. If possible, she should have the power to fight for her destiny than to do nothing.”

“Not all wizards are like that. The reason why you can live peacefully in this small city for so long and rarely suffer from the attacks of transcendent creatures is that you’ve never been attacked by transcendent creatures.

“It’s because, behind it, there’s a group of wizards who consider the overall situation and protect the wizard civilization. Wizards are also humans. No one is born a wizard.”

The lady boss nodded.

“Do you still need to make a trip to Mist City? If not, I’ll head straight to our destination,” Levi said.

“There’s no need. Old Keg… Wizard Lord.” Realizing that calling Old Keg again might be disrespectful to the wizard, the lady boss suddenly changed her words and said with a flustered expression..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 664 - Chapter 664: Third-circle! (2)

Chapter 664: Third-circle! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“There’s no need to be so reserved. I’m really an easy-going person.” Levi smiled.

“Grandpa Keg?” Drowsily, Leah opened her eyes and stared at Levi, who was talking to her mother.

“Leah, call him Wizard Lord. You can’t call him that in the future,” the lady boss said.

“Grandpa Keg is fine. I’m used to hearing it too,” Levi said.

“This…” The lady boss did not know what to say for a moment, so she remained silent.

After revealing his identity as a wizard, Levi clearly felt the estrangement between them.

Levi deeply understood how Wang Duoyu, the richest man in Xihong City, felt when he laid his cards on the table.

As Leah laughed, the griffin disappeared over the horizon.

And in the middle of the Yellow Earth Continent.

In the secret room of the Black Water Tower.

A pool of flowing black liquid rolled on the ground. From time to time, poisonous spiders, scorpions, poisonous snakes, and other poisonous creatures would turn into a pool of pus and be swallowed by the black liquid.

Then, the black liquid finally converged into an old man in black.

This black-clothed old man was none other than the Hundred Poison Wizard, Clay, who was like the sun in the midday sky and shook the Yellow Earth Continent.

He was known as the most poisonous creature in the outer sea region.

In order to cultivate his poisonous spells, Clay had gone through untold hardships to collect all the poisonous substances in the world. With these poisonous substances, he had used the black water spell to fuse them into his body and cultivated a unique Venom Body.

His Venom Body was not ordinary. It could change its shape at will like a pool of liquid. Even if half of it was cut off, the other half could be reborn.

In addition, the Venom Body was extremely powerful and invulnerable.

This was the strength of the Hundred Poison Wizard. Although he was a wizard of the Ocean School of Thought, he relied on this Venom Body to possess stronger strength, physique, and defense than ordinary body-refining wizards!

Relying on his Venom Body and his third -circle spells, he believed that he was the strongest person below the Fourth-Circle Wizard.

It was also because of this that he was able to make the Golden Lion Jostar Family and the Wham Family panic.

To him, destroying these two clans and unifying the Yellow Earth Continent was only a matter of time.

He would not die inexplicably on the Yellow Earth Continent like that trash Lehman.

“Previously, the Spiritual Beast of the School of Spiritualism’s witch was invaded by my parasitic venom and must have died suddenly. It’s a pity. I wanted to capture and make her my wife.” Clay said regretfully.

“Also, the tracking mark I left on Lindt’s body has been erased. It looks like this guy is doomed. Fortunately, I didn’t count on him from the beginning. He knows almost nothing about my secrets.”

Clay swallowed the poisonous bugs and squinted his eyes, emitting a dangerous aura.

To erase the mark on Lindt’s body so easily, the other party’s strength must be unfathomable. Clay had no intention of avenging Lindt.

If he went, there was a high chance that he would be doomed.

The entire Black Water Tower was just Clay’s tool. As long as he was here, the Black Water Tower would be there.

“According to the information from the headquarters, there seems to be a Lost Pan’s Labyrinth in the Yellow Earth Continent. I have to get my subordinates to search for it quickly.”

“We have to gain an advantage before the Star Tower sets foot in the new dimension. If we lose one step, we’ll lose every step.”

What Clay didn’t know was that someone had already set foot in the stronghold of the Dreamland Steeple branch in the Yellow Earth Continent and taken away all the research materials of the Nightmare World.

And this place was at the peaceful Mirror Lake.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1067, Month of Vitality.

Levi arrived at the Giant Tree Secret Realm.

He used the communication method left by the Lush Forest Witch to send a message and put away the griffin.

Every time he came, he would change to a new mount. This was too high-profile.

Although the people in the Giant Tree Secret Realm were generally trustworthy, it was better to be careful.

Not long after, the spatial rift in the Giant Tree Secret Realm slowly opened.

“This kind of secret realm that can be actively opened and closed is really convenient. In such a chaotic era, it’s most suitable to live in seclusion.” Levi could not help but sigh.

He also had a secret realm key, but it could only be opened once every 200 years, so it had been collecting dust in his storage bag.

“Grandpa Keg, that’s amazing.” Leah’s mouth was agape with excitement.

The lady boss also looked at the wizard’s methods enviously.

A bloodline modification wizard appeared at the door. Levi showed his ID.

“Hello, Sir Levi. It’s been a long time,” the wizard said quickly.

“Long time no see. I have something to discuss with the Lush Forest Witch.”

“Alright, please follow me.”

Entering the lush secret realm with towering trees, Levi breathed happily.

In a herb garden in the secret realm, Levi saw Marlene tending to the flowers and plants.

“Teacher,” Levi said with a smile.

Marlene looked at the old Levi and was stunned for a moment.

“Little… Old Levi, hahaha,” Marlene said with a laugh.

“Haha, indeed. Unknowingly, I’ve become an old man too.” Levi sighed.

“Let’s go back to the treehouse and sit down.” Marlene soared into the air and led the way. Levi followed closely behind Leah and the lady boss.

Hearing that the Second-Circle Wizard Levi of the Gray Tower was back, Winnie, Marko, Mr. Tim, and Manla also came.

Levi was relieved to see that everyone was well..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 665 - Chapter 665: Third-circle! (3)

Chapter 665: Third-circle! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After being away for so long, he was indeed a little worried.

Inside the treehouse, Leah and the lady boss stood obediently beside Levi. In front of a group of Wizard Lords, they were as reserved as helpless kittens.

“Teacher, this is a wizard seedling that I accidentally discovered. She has a dual-elemental affinity. I thought that such a good talent couldn’t be wasted, so I brought her back. I hope everyone can take her in,” Levi said as she stroked Leah’s head.

Leah blushed and lowered her head, not daring to speak.

She was only familiar with Levi and was very distant from other wizards.

“She actually has double affinity!” Winnie was surprised.

A double affinity was considered a top talent in the outer sea region.

“In this day and age, it’s indeed rare to see a double affinity seedling that hasn’t been taken away by a wizard. I think this little girl is quite cute. Levi, you’re so considerate.” Marlene looked at Leah, who was hiding behind Levi, wondering why this strange witch was looking at her.

“It looks like the little girl is very afraid of me,” Marlene said with a smile.

“Leah, don’t be rude. Call teacher.” The lady boss was perceptive enough to pat Leah on the head.

“Hello, Teacher. My name is Leah. I’m twelve and a half years old. I like to sing and dance…” Leah said weakly, grabbing Levi’s robe.

“Alright! You are in the prime of learning and seeking knowledge. From now on, you will learn the spells of the Ocean School of Thought from me. This way, you can protect yourself and your mother in the future,” Marlene said.

She looked at the lady boss again and said, “Follow Winnie to report there later. In the future, you can do some chores in exchange for resources. In here, as long as you don’t slack off, you’ll have a better life than outside.”

The lady boss did not have any wizard talent. Otherwise, she could also become an apprentice wizard.

With that, Levi had solved Leah’s problem.

“Levi, are you about to advance to the third-circle?” Marlene asked.

“I’m still far from it, but I believe I can advance to the third-circle,” Levi said confidently.

“Will you still leave after you come back this time?” Winnie looked at Levi, whose hair was already white.

“After some time, I want to stay in the Giant Tree Secret Realm for a while,” Levi said.

He mainly wanted to ask the Lush Forest Witch about refining third-circle potions.

“That’s good. Don’t give yourself too much pressure. Relax when you need to. Rest well and don’t think about taking revenge for the Gray Tower.

“Morpheus has the support of the Black-Eyed Crow. It is best not to provoke him even if you advance to the third-circle.

“Although our Gray Tower has been disbanded, everyone is living well. There’s no need for revenge.”

Marlene had known Levi for a long time. Although Levi kept many things to himself, Marlene, who had always been sensitive, could feel it.

“I understand, Teacher. The past is the past. The most important thing now is for everyone to live well,” Levi said.

“By the way, Teacher, how far are you from the second-circle senior realm?” Levi asked.

Marlene thought for a moment and said, “I have 62 points of spiritual force now. I’m still missing 8 points.”

Levi was a little emotional. When he was still an apprentice wizard, his teacher had already advanced to the second-circle. Now that he was about to advance to the third -circle, his teacher was still an ordinary second-circle.

At this moment, he realized even more how terrifying his cultivation speed was with the cheat.

He sighed in his heart and took out a portion of the excess meditation potion that he had previously used for his second-circle cultivation. Then, he said solemnly, “Teacher, use the potion for yourself. Don’t tell the others…”

If he could help his teacher advance to the third-circle, it would undoubtedly be best if she could live for another 200 years.

Even if she couldn’t advance to the third-circle, Levi wouldn’t have any regrets if he did his best before his teacher left.

“Levi, this… You have to be careful when you’re outside. Don’t do anything illegal.” Marlene looked at the precious potion Levi had given her and couldn’t help but worry.

Second-circle meditation supplementary potions were all very precious. Although she was a Second-Circle Pharmacist, she did not even have the corresponding potion formula.

Even with the formula, with her financial resources, she could still use the meditation supplementary potion to cultivate for a long time.

She guessed that Levi might have gotten these from doing illegal things, so she was naturally worried.

“Teacher, don’t worry. I’m still the nälVe and kind Levi from before. The source of these potions is definitely legal. However, the second -circle meditation supplementary potion is extremely precious. You should not reveal your wealth, Teacher,” Levi said.

He had signed a confidentiality agreement with the military. Otherwise, he would have directly given the formula for the second-circle meditation supplementary potion to his teacher.

Marlene nodded and suddenly sighed. “Sigh… If only the Tower Master was here. He would be happy to see you now.”

“It’s fine. When I’m strong enough one day, I’ll go to the Myriad Machine Plane to find the Tower Master and bring this guy who abandoned the Gray Tower back.” Levi thought of the Tower Master who had eloped with his lover and was a little depressed.

In the following days, Levi was not in a hurry to leave the Giant Tree Secret Realm. Instead, he stayed for the time being.

He chatted with his friends from Gray Tower all night and held a bonfire ball.

On the next day, he came to the tower of the Lush Forest Witch.

“Please report that Levi requests an audience,” Levi said to the guard downstairs.

After passing the test, Levi saw the Lush Forest Witch’s hairy monster with the humanoid girl’s head..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 666 - Chapter 666: Third-circle! (4)

Chapter 666: Third-circle! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

Before the monster could say “big brother”, he quickly left.

Unlike the people in this world, Levi was traumatized by Big Brother in an anime in his previous life.

Levi met the beautiful green elf in the study of the Lush Forest Witch.

“I heard that you brought a wizard with double affinity.”

“Yes, I did.”

“If you find such a seedling during your travels in the future, you can leave them to us if you don’t want to take them in as a disciple,” said the Lush Forest Witch.

She was naturally more than happy to see such a thing happen.

“I will, Lord. I’m here to ask for your guidance. Of course, I will pay the corresponding price,” Levi said.

“If it’s not something troublesome, just ask away,” said the Lush Forest Witch.

“I want to know how a Second-Circle Pharmacist can refine a third-circle potion?” Levi asked.

“There are only two possibilities. The first is to break through to become a Third-Circle Wizard before refining it. There’s no need to say more about this.

“The other is relatively rare. It requires a potion that can temporarily increase the upper limit of one’s spiritual force. It is generally called the Epiphyllum Potion.

“After taking the potion, your mental strength will break through the limit of the second-circle in a short period of time. During this period of breaking through the maximum, you just have to successfully refine the potion. “However, the ingredients for the Epiphyllum Potion are relatively difficult to find, and one cannot consume too much. Generally, it is not recommended to consume it more than three times. Otherwise, it might affect the subsequent advancement of one’s realm.

“Generally speaking, only ancient wizards would take the Epiphyllum Potion to forcefully refine third-circle potions. In the modern era, under the management of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council, as long as it’s a potion certified by the Pharmacist Association, they can basically take it without worry.”

The Lush Forest Witch immediately guessed why Levi asked this. It was most likely because he wanted to refine a potion that could break through to the third-circle.

Levi smiled and said, “I understand. Lord, do you have the formula for the Epiphyllum Potion? I can buy it with Aether Stones.”

He still wanted to give it a try first. Firstly, he would be more at ease this way. Secondly, it could also increase his Pharmacy level.

“I do have it here… but are you sure you want to buy it?” the Lush Forest Witch asked. “Yes, I’m sure.”

“Fine…”

The Lush Forest Witch didn’t expect Levi to be so obsessed with concocting potions himself.

In the end, Levi spent 30,000 Aether Stones to buy the formula for the Epiphyllum Potion from the Lush Forest Witch.

Similar to the Ascension Potion, the Epiphyllum Potion was also a special potion. There was no realm difference. The quality of the potion depended on the different ingredients.

Levi took a look. The ingredients for the Epiphyllum Potion that could be used by Second -Circle Wizards were all in his herb warehouse, except for a few missing ingredients.

He had Rex’s inheritance. The materials inside were so abundant that even the Lush Forest Witch could not compare to them.

After achieving his goal, he rested in the Giant Tree Secret Realm for a few days.

Levi bade farewell to Marlene and the others. Before leaving, Leah was a little reluctant to part with Grandpa Keg.

Levi told her to cultivate well. If she could advance to the first-circle before the age of 30, he would reward her.

After leaving the secret realm, Levi looked in the direction of Black Fire Island.

“I’m back!”

Three days later.

Levi arrived at the Black Fire Island.

The current Black Fire Island was not much different from before Levi left.

In the cave abode, Levi met Second-Circle Wizard Coulomb, who was cultivating inside.

“Senior!” Coulomb immediately ran out eagerly with an excited expression. During the period of cultivation on the Black Fire Island, his cultivation had also improved.

“Did anything happen to the Black Fire Island while I was away?” Levi asked.

“No, with me guarding it, there’s naturally no problem,” Coulomb said.

“Where’s Joann?”

“He was called by the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard to search for relics.” Levi asked Coulomb about the situation in Area 9.

Currently, among the three forces in Area 9, Whale Song Island was getting stronger and stronger. It had defeated the Tower of Ocean Currents led by Lady Whitewater. Now, they could only retreat to the Tower of Ocean Currents and make their final resistance.

Not only that, but Morpheus had also attacked the alliance of rogue cultivators under the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard and forced them to surrender control and submit to Whale Song Island.

However, as a Third-Circle Wizard, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard was naturally unconvinced. Both sides fought several times and each had their own victories.

Now, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard had already formed a loose alliance with the Tower of Ocean Currents to deal with the pressure on Whale Song Island.

The reason why Morpheus was so fearless was naturally because of the mastermind behind the scenes in Area 9, the Black-Eyed Crow Modi.

“Since the battle hasn’t reached the Black Fire Island, I won’t get involved for the time being. With my current strength, I’m probably still far from being able to deal with the Black-Eyed Crow.

“After the third-circle, the gap between each ring is like a natural chasm. Unless I advance to the third transformation of the bloodline, I can’t be a match for a Fourth -Circle Wizard.

“While they’re busy fighting, I can seize the time to advance to the third-circle so that my strength can reach a higher level. In this chaotic world, I can better protect myself.”

Levi asked Coulomb to run errands for him.

This wizard was very trustworthy. Levi asked him to guard the Black Fire Island, and he had really been guarding it until now.

Coulomb, a servant with two surnames, also knew that there was no future in following the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard. After all, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard had many Second-Circle Wizards under him and did not care about him..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 667 - Chapter 667: Third-circle! (5)

Chapter 667: Third-circle! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

If he followed Levi, he would be the founding partner. In the future, Levi would advance to the third-circle. He would probably be able to get some benefits.

In this way, Levi could cultivate peacefully.

He arrived at the deepest part of Black Fire Island. This was the place with the densest underground fire.

He felt the scorching hot air, but his body did not feel any discomfort. He felt comfortable instead because of Red Lotus’ existence.

His current fire element resistance was comparable to a fire element giant of the same level unless it was a Burning Faction spell with a higher number of rings than his first-circle.

To Levi, combustion spells of the same level would only cause limited damage.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1068, Month of Germinal.

Year 31 of the Great Expedition.

Coulomb, the errand boy, finally gathered all the ingredients for the Epiphyllum Potion for Levi. Levi rewarded Coulomb with some Aether Stones.

He began to refine the Epiphyllum Potion.

Levi’s Pharmacy was already at the maximum of level 10, which meant that he was a second-circle senior.

However, because his spiritual force was not up to standard, he could not break through this restriction.

The refinement of the Epiphyllum Potion was very successful. After all the materials were used up, Levi refined a total of four portions.

However, this potion could only be used three times at most. The increase in spiritual force obtained each time was only a flash in the pan.

Therefore, Levi only had three chances to refine the Lake Fairy Potion.

He needed to complete the prerequisite steps of the Lake Fairy Potion before taking the Epiphyllum Potion and forcibly refining the Lake Fairy Potion.

“Come on, let’s do this one time.”

Levi encouraged himself.

On the Black Fire Island, he began the refinement of the Lake Fairy Potion.

Currently, the defense of the entire Black Fire Island could be said to be impregnable.

Levi’s second-circle maze, killing array, and defensive array were set up inside.

Gustav, Raja, Mountain Giant, Lindt, and Tyrant Il were guarding various places on Black Fire Island.

It could be said that without the Black-Eyed Crow, the configuration of Whale Song Island would not be comparable to Levi’s luxurious lineup.

A small Black Fire Island was comparable to a Third-Circle Wizard organization. However, the members here were not human.

Under such safety protection, Levi began to refine the potion wholeheartedly.

A month later.

In the Pharmacy room, Levi was completely focused. Beads of sweat appeared on his forehead.

Beside him, there was a jar filled with wasted medicinal ingredients.

A month ago, his first attempt at refining the Lake Fairy Potion had failed.

This was already the second time. If he didn’t succeed this time, Levi would only have one last chance.

If he failed three times, he could only ask the Lush Forest Witch or Huffman to refine it for him.

Fortunately, he had enough ingredients for the Levi Lake Fairy Potion. He was able to withstand a few failures.

In the end, after the process was completed step by step, it was time for the crucial potion fusion segment.

Levi drank the Epiphyllum Potion. In an instant, his mind began to churn. At that moment, his spiritual force actually broke the limit of 100 points and even showed signs of gasification.

At this moment, Levi barely had the mental strength of a third-circle.

He quickly chanted an incantation and began to Assemble the medicine.

As the light circulated, the potions in the crucible began to boil and sublimate.

There were even hazy demoness songs, demon whispers, and Undead roars. Three different strange sounds echoed, disturbing one’s mind.

If not for Levi’s strong willpower and the fact that he had gone through the experience of mortalization, it would have been challenging for him to withstand these disturbances.

Finally, at the bottom of the crucible.

A wisp of medicinal concoction condensed into a mini black figure. The small figure closed its eyes tightly, looking a little strange.

The potion figurine suddenly stood up and spun around the bottom of the crucible like the dancer in the music box.

“It’s done… This potion looks a little strange.”

Levi looked at the potion, but he was very sure that his potion had been successfully refined.

This was the Lake Fairy Potion recorded in the formula.

It was normal for things that belonged to wizards to be strange. Levi was already used to it.

“The potion is done. The next step is the long gasification process. When I reach the last step of gasification, I’ll take the Lake Fairy Potion and succeed in one go,” Levi muttered to himself.

In the Black Fire Island.

Levi began to cultivate the Earth and Fire Gasification Technique. He breathed in the scorching hot air and held the Stone Heart in his palm.

At some point, Levi opened his eyes and realized that there was a new skill on his proficiency panel.

Levi—

Underground Fire God Tempering Technique: Level 1 (1/1000).

“I didn’t expect this gasification technique to be on the proficiency panel.” “If that’s the case, this will be easy. I’ll cultivate until my liver explodes.” Levi was pleasantly surprised.

However, this Earth and Fire Gasification Technique was called the Underground Fire God Tempering Technique on the proficiency panel.

Just like that, Levi began the gasification process on Black Fire Island.

According to the information he had gathered, the gasification process would take at least half a year, three to five years, or even ten years.

The more talented he was, the faster he could gasify.

Of course, this was not absolute. Some people’s gasification process was very slow, but slow work produced fine work.

After the successful gasification, the quality of his spiritual force was higher than that of ordinary wizards. It was equivalent to laying the foundation for the liquefaction of his spiritual force in advance.

Time passed quickly.

In the blink of an eye, half a year had passed.

The Black Fire Island was peacefully hibernating on this vast sea, just like its master.

In the underground fire, the earth elemental power in the Stone Heart in Levi’s hand visibly thinned..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 668 - Chapter 668: Third-circle! (6)

Chapter 668: Third-circle! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

His Underground Fire God Tempering Technique had also cultivated to level 2 in the past six months.

Levi estimated that when he reached level R. his spiritual force would be completely gasified.

“Looks like my gasification speed is relatively slow. It doesn’t matter. Good things take time.”

Levi had a good mentality. After half a year, his gasification seemed to be just the beginning.

In his mind, a wisp of spiritual force aura that was as thin as a cow’s hair and as white as jade circulated. Billions of materialized spiritual force particles formed this magical phenomenon.

“It might take three years to completely gasify all the spiritual force.” Levi estimated the current progress.

“I hope no one will disturb me for the next three years and let me advance to the third-circle in one go.”

Immortal cultivation had no time. Time passed like a white horse passing through a crack.

In the blink of an eye, three years had passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1070, Month of Flowers.

The 34th year of the Great Expedition.

The flames of war in the Endless Sea were endless, and there was no hope.

Previously, after the news of Black Sun Adam’s failed advancement appeared, the Star Tower sent people to attack the Black Sun Steeple. However, they discovered that Black Sun Adam was still full of vigor.

He had not advanced to the ninth-circle at all. There was no failure, nor was he recuperating in seclusion!

The previous news was just a smokescreen. The high-level wizards who went to attack the Black Sun Steeple were severely injured, one dead and one injured.

The Hundred Beast Berserk Witch collected another portion of the Miracle Fruit, and its strength increased steadily, almost reaching the limit below the ninth-circle.

Of course, such an increase in strength also came with a price, which was that the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch lost control more than once and directly attacked her allies.

It allowed the dark wizards who had finally obtained an advantage to return to the pre-liberation period.

From then on, the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch gave up on the idea of continuing to fuse and began to nurture her team of a hundred wizards and beasts.

The outside world was in an uproar that never stopped.

Levi, on the other hand, cultivated his Underground Fire God Tempering Technique bit by bit.

Now, the Stone Heart in his hand had completely turned into a pile of ashes and dissipated without a trace.

On his proficiency panel, the Underground Fire God Tempering Technique had also reached the maximum of level 3.

Levi—

Underground Fire God Tempering Technique: Level 3 (Maximum).

At the same time, Levi’s mind was also undergoing a tremendous change.

A dense white fog floated in Levi’s mind. It was gentle and quiet.

These were Levi’s gasification spiritual force. What formed this white fog were the billions of spiritual particles.

“It hasn’t succeeded yet. I have to let my spiritual force form the Unending Ring-shaped Vortex. Only then can I truly succeed in gasification.”

Levi quickly swallowed the Lake Fairy Potion. The small black figure that kept spinning was crushed by Levi’s teeth and swallowed into his stomach.

Then, like Zhu Bajie eating the Ginseng Fruit, the medicine melted in his mouth and turned into a warm current that surged into Levi’s limbs and bones,

Then, the white fog formed by the spiritual force in Levi’s mind surged and began to form an eye like a typhoon. Then, it slowly spun faster and faster, finally forming a stable ring cloud.

“It’s already the third-circle. Eh, it’s not over yet?”

Levi realized that something seemed to be brewing in the center of the ring.

Then, an illusory building that looked like a mirage began to appear.

This building was in the shape of a White Tower and had a total of three floors.

Seeing this, Levi’s expression changed from surprise to ecstasy.

“This… This is the true prototype of a wizard tower!”

“Divine Ring Tower!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 669 - Chapter 669: Divine Tower! (1)

Chapter 669: Divine Tower! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The wizard tower.

In a sense, it was the symbol of a wizard.

Wizard towers were divided into broad and narrow terms. Broadly speaking, they referred to the residences of wizards.

In a narrow sense, the wizard tower was essentially a self-contained wizard cultivation ecosystem.

The wizard towers of some high-level wizards were often a small world.

High -level wizards were the masters of small worlds. They were the ones who set the rules and ruled everything in the wizard tower.

The first step for high-level wizards to build such a wizard tower was to construct a prototype of a wizard tower in their minds.

It was also the Divine Ring Tower in Levi’s mind.

The Divine Ring Tower was similar to the Purple Mansion in some cultural symbols in his previous life.

The Purple Mansion was the place where immortals lived. It was also the stage of cultivation. It was the place where the “immortal” in his body was hidden.

Similarly, if the Divine Ring Tower wanted to retain a wizard, it needed an Immortal’s Purple Mansion in its body, and the spiritual wizard tower in its mind was born.

Levi had never thought that he would be able to give birth to the prototype of the “Divine Ring Tower” at the Third -Circle Wizard stage.

As far as he knew, in the history of the wizard civilization, most of the wizards only began to give birth to the “Divine Ring Tower” after reaching the high level.

Only some Children of the Elements or those with great opportunities and luck could start building the “Divine Ring Tower” at the Intermediate Wizard stage.

However, considering his Proficiency cheat, he should be able to become a person with great luck…

At this moment, in Levi’s mind.

The jade-white exquisite small tower emitted a dazzling light.

This small tower was completely illusory. This was because Levi’s current realm was too low, and his spiritual force was far from enough to materialize the complete Divine Ring Tower.

After all, the Divine Ring Tower in his mind was similar to a premature baby.

Next to the small tower was the magic ring, which was also called the spiritual force ring, the soul ring, the Sauron ring, and so on.

As the ancestor of wizards, the basic settings of many wizards were named after Sauron.

If one looked carefully, the magic ring was like the Milky Way.

It was composed of boundless spiritual energy astral particles. Every single one of them was a star.

The jade-white small tower was the center of all of this.

The Divine Ring Tower had endless uses.

The lowest function was to rely on the enhancement and adjustment of the Divine Tower to make Levi’s mental power spellcasting smoother.

Increases Levi’s casting tempo and casting speed.

For Levi, he did not need to use a magic wand to cast spells, although he did not rely on a magic wand from the beginning to the end.

In addition, the existence of the Divine Ring Tower could also better protect Levi’s mental strength and soul.

After the Divine Tower was consolidated, it would become Levi’s place of entrustment.

With the protection of the Divine Ring Tower, some attacks that directly affected the spiritual force or soul would be greatly weakened.

Of course, the most important function of the Divine Ring Tower was still to build Levi’s wizard tower in the real world.

After Levi built the wizard tower according to specific steps and methods, the Divine Ring Tower would become the control center of the wizard tower.

Levi knew everything about the wizard tower with a single thought.

He was the Tower Master of the wizard tower and the god of all wizards under the Wizard Tower system.

Sorcerers who owned a wizard tower were also known as “Divine Tower Sorcerers”.

The strength of Divine Tower wizards was usually far stronger than ordinary wizards.

This was because their spellcasting and attacks were often enhanced by their wizard tower.

In other words, each of their attacks slightly amplified the power of the wizards who relied on the Divine Tower to cultivate.

Powerful Divine Tower wizards projected their own Divine Towers with powerful Dimensional Door spells to some small, ownerless plane near the Wizard World.

They built the wizard tower in another plane and used it as a foundation to lead the wizards under their command to spread out and conquer the plane, becoming the Plane Lord.

Of course, this was usually a domain that only high-level wizards or even Grand Wizards could come into contact with.

Levi’s current realm was far from that level.

Even if it was the smallest plane, he couldn’t conquer it with his current strength as a Third-Circle Wizard.

“Sigh, a Plane Lord sounds great,” Levi muttered to himself.

His dream was to find a quiet plane and build his own wizard tower.

Then, he would allocate land to farm, nurture transcendent creatures, build the Dusk Holy Temple, and silently cultivate his experience.

It would be best if he had a few good friends who were also Plane Lords. If he had nothing to do, they could visit each other, play chess, and drink tea. Wouldn’t that be perfect?

Levi still liked to distance himself from worldly affairs because of his small farmer mentality.

However, he had to end his unrealistic fantasy and return to reality.

No matter what, with the Divine Ring Tower, Levi’s starting point was higher than many Third -Circle Wizards. He opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Meditation Art: Level 8 (1/100,000), Aether Dominance.

Pharmacy: Level 11 (234/300,000)

“Level 8 of the Aether Meditation Art. He has officially stepped into the third -circle ordinary realm. My pharmaceutical skills, which have been stuck for a long time, have also broken through to level 11 and reached the third-circle pharmacist realm.” “What a rich harvest.”

Levi was in a great mood.

“However, breaking through to the third-circle is later than I imagined. I… I m already 80 years old.” Levi looked at his old and frail self in the mirror.

“A new realm, a new atmosphere. I’ve broken through to the third-circle. There’s no need to be like this anymore.” The age spots and wrinkles on Levi’s face had all faded..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 670 - Chapter 670: Divine Tower! (2)

Chapter 670: Divine Tower! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Previously, he had mainly pretended to be old to survive in the mortal world.

Now that he no longer needed to become a mortal, he naturally had to return to his favorite appearance, which was a young man.

Looking at the well-defined and handsome young man in the mirror, Levi felt like a school kid.

His well-proportioned and powerful body was not weak at all. It was not an exaggeration.

“I’m quite handsome.” Levi praised himself.

The Great Black Sky Curtain danced around Levi like a Black Snake.

Levi’s spiritual force had reached 101 points.

Every time he broke through, not only would his spiritual force increase by one point, but the quality of his previous spiritual force would also increase.

Therefore, after the third -circle, the upper limit of spell power represented by one point of spiritual force became 40 points.

Levi’s spell power had already reached 4,000 points.

This allowed him to use the Great Black Sky Curtain more smoothly than before, and his spell power was no longer so scarce.

“After the third-circle, the main spells that I’ve mastered need to be updated and iterated. ”

Levi opened the interface and prepared to study the direction of learning spells after the third-circle according to his current spell system.

Besides the third-circle Glacial Sword Finger, Levi had mastered the following second-ring spells on the proficiency panel:

Earth Spirit Shield, King Kong Rock Body, Crimson Copper Armor, Five

Fireballs Technique, Spider and Scorpion Song, Thunderbird, Sword Blade

Storm, Glacier Descent, and Dream Infiltration Wind —a total of nine types.

Of these nine second-ring spells, other than the newly learned Dream Infiltration Wind, the other second-ring spells had all been cultivated to the limit.

Dream Infiltration Wind was an auxiliary spell. Although it was only a second-circle spell, even if Levi became a fourth-circle or fifth-circle in the future, he could continue to use this spell.

Among the three defensive spells, the Earth Spirit Shield was Levi’s second-circle defensive field. After advancing to the third-circle, it also temporarily served as a defensive field function. When Levi obtained a better third-circle spell, he could replace it.

Although the King Kong Rock Body and the Crimson Copper Armor were only second-circle, they had been cultivated to the limit after all. Coupled with Levi’s Aether Dominance’s Special Effect, they could still be used at the third -circle stage.

After the Third-Circle Wizard, the difficulty of obtaining spells became higher and higher. This caused most Third-Circle Wizards to still mainly use second-ring spells.

Third-circle spells were all his trump cards.

Thunderbird and Five Fireballs Technique could both be cultivated to the advanced version of third-circle spells, but Levi didn’t have the corresponding spell model crystal ball.

“From the looks of it, finding or creating a third-circle defensive spell as my defensive field should be the most important thing. I’m not in a hurry for anything else.”

“After the third-circle, the core is the cultivation of innate spells. How to solidify spells on the magic ring is the most important. The power of innate spells is powerful, and they can be instantly cast. It’s not something ordinary spells can compare to.”

Therefore, in the third-circle stage, there were two important criteria to differentiate between ordinary third-circle and third-circle seniors.

The first was the standard of spiritual force.

101-140 was an ordinary third-circle spiritual force. 141-200 was a third-circle senior.

The second criterion was the number of innate spells one could master.

If one mastered an innate spell, they could only be called a third-circle ordinary wizard.

Even if one’s spiritual force reached the standard of a senior, if one didn’t solidify a second third-circle innate spell, they would only be a “fake senior”.

For example, Lehman was one such example. This kind of third-circle senior was usually not recognized by the public.

And once he mastered the second innate spell, he could be called a third-circle senior wizard.

As for how many third-circle spells he had mastered, it was no longer a symbol to distinguish between ordinary third-circle spells and senior third-circle spells.

This was different from the previous low-level wizards.

Learning five third-circle spells was not as good as mastering an innate spell.

Of course, for wizards, the more third-circle spells they mastered, the better. However, everyone’s energy was limited.

How to maximize their strength within a limited period of time was also the focus of a wizard’s consideration.

Therefore, after the third -circle, the wizards spent most of their time thinking of ways to solidify third-circle spells on the magic ring, forming innate spells, and then constantly cultivating innate spells.

Some wizards would only cultivate one powerful innate spell in their entire lives, and they would only be able to use one move.

And third-circle senior wizards who mastered three innate spells were also called Three Talent Wizards.

Such wizards were rare in the third-circle.

Theoretically speaking, if he mastered two innate spells and raised his spiritual force to the maximum of the third-circle, he would be able to advance to the fourth-circle.

An innate spell was powerful, but at the same time, it meant that it was difficult to master. It had a high requirement on the Spell Caster’s spell talent.

Many wizards were actually forced to advance to the fourth-circle after mastering two innate spells because of time constraints and other reasons.

Only those with great perseverance and talent would stay calm and master three innate spells before advancing to the fourth-circle.

Levi definitely wanted to master three innate spells before advancing.

This was because, in the entire Intermediate Wizard stage, there were three innate spell slots in each ring. In theory, a Fifth-Circle Wizard could master nine innate spells under the maximum state. They were called Nine Talent

Wizards..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 671 - Chapter 671: Divine Tower! (3)

Chapter 671: Divine Tower! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

If he advanced without one in each circle, it meant that after advancing to a high-level wizard, Levi would have three fewer innate spells than a perfected Nine Talent Wizard. This would definitely be extremely disadvantageous in a battle with wizards.

The effect of an innate spell was equivalent to a bunch of ordinary spells.

Moreover, the power of innate spells could continuously increase with the advancement of the wizard realm.

Even the innate spells mastered during the third-circle could be useful in Levi’s ninth-circle wizard realm.

Without the proficiency panel, Levi might have advanced to the fourth-circle with two innate spells like other wizards in a hurry.

Since there was a cheat, he had to do it perfectly. There could be no regrets. This was Levi’s thoughts and attitude.

Of course, the choice of innate spells was the same as the third-circle defensive field. There was no rush.

This choice could not be changed. Levi was not in a hurry. She would choose slowly in the future.

He stood up and stretched his muscles. He had been in seclusion for several years and was completely isolated from the world. He did not know how the outside world was doing.

His spiritual force almost covered the entire island. After discovering that there was nothing abnormal, he heaved a sigh of relief. “I have to say, the Black Fire Island is really a good place.”

Levi arrived outside the cave abode.

Coulomb left a message for Levi as he was not on the island.

It was said that something major had happened when the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard summoned all the Second-Circle Wizards.

According to the scouts, Whale Song Island was about to launch its final attack on the Tower of Ocean Currents.

Lady Whitewater asked the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard to gather all the experts above the second-circle and head to the Tower of Ocean Currents to discuss how to deal with the aggressive enemies. Levi looked at Coulomb’s message, his heart calm.

“Morpheus, that old thing…”

With Levi’s current state of mind, he no longer had that extreme hatred for the so-called Whale Song Island.

However, if he did not settle the scores and settle the previous grudges, he felt that his thoughts were not smooth.

After all, Whale Song Island had almost killed him.

“From the age of ten to the age of eighty, I didn’t seem to have done anything spectacular, much less take revenge.

“No, I have to take revenge against Morpheus. I can’t give up!”

Levi muttered to himself.

He had once regretted not killing the Wild Boar Knight himself because he was too cowardly.

Such a tragedy could not happen again!

Even with the support of the Black-Eyed Crow, Levi felt that this old dog might not be able to jump around for long.

Sensing Levi’s exit, the transcendent creatures scattered all over the Black Fire Island ran towards him.

“Come, follow me to meet… an old friend.”

Levi’s heart was cold, and his expression was calm. The transcendent creature army had all entered Levi’s Alice’s ring.

Then, he rode his griffin and flew towards the Tower of Ocean Currents.

Area 9.

Ocean Current Island.

A storm was brewing.

In the sky, dark clouds were pressing down on the city, threatening to destroy it. On the sea, the waves were surging, and the cold wind was roaring angrily.

Busy figures were setting up various arrays to make final preparations for the upcoming battle.

Tower of Ocean Currents.

At the top of the tower, two Third-Circle Wizards stood proudly.

One of them was wearing a tight white robe. She had a graceful figure and was flirtatious. Her golden curly hair was charming.

The other was an old man in a gray robe with deep and deep eyes.

They were Lady Whitewater and the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard.

These two were the only two Third-Circle Wizards in Area 9’s righteous wizard camp.

“Extreme Fire, the upcoming battle concerns the life and death of our Area 9. You won’t disappoint me, right?” Lady Whitewater’s expression was proud and aloof, like a proud and independent white narcissus.

“Don’t worry. At a time like this, I’ll do my best. Next, I’m looking forward to the performance of White Narcissus, one of the 24 Flowers.”

The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard grinned and was calm and confident. He naturally had his trump cards to survive until now as a rogue cultivator.

Like Violet Witch and Rose Witch, Lady Whitewater was also one of the 24 Flowers, a dual-elemental affinity.

It was also because of her that Area 9 managed to withstand the attack from Whale Song Island.

The 24 Flowers had varying strengths. The strongest among them had the strength of a Fifth-Circle Wizard and was only slightly weaker than the Flower

Witches before they reached the advanced level.

The weakest one was Violet, who was only a second -circle senior.

As the reputation of the Flower Witch rose, so did the reputation of the 24 Flowers.

Their beauty had their own unique characteristics, and they also had their own unique temperament. Moreover, there were all kinds of sects inside. They were mysterious, elegant, and powerfully confident.

In the Tower of Ocean Currents alone, Lady Whitewater had many admirers.

Not long after, the entire Ocean Current Island entered the highest state of martial law.

There were two third-circles and more than a dozen Second-Circle Wizards gathered here. Almost all the high -end combat power in Area 9 was gathered here.

There were as many as 50 official wizards, plus those apprentice wizards.

There was an army of about a thousand wizards guarding this place.

This meant that the truly decisive battle was about to arrive.

After an unknown period of time.

On the surface of the sea in front of Ocean Current Island, the sea was rolling. In the waves, a huge sea beast in the shape of a toad was floating.

On the head of the toad, a white-haired elder in a whale-patterned robe was standing there with his staff. His gaze swept across the entire place, and he couldn’t help but smile. “It seems that our Whale Song Island indeed has spies from the Tower of Ocean Currents. The two of you are well-prepared..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 672 - Chapter 672: Divine Tower! (4)

Chapter 672: Divine Tower! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Heh, it takes one to know one. I know that there are spies from Whale Song Island in the Tower of Ocean Currents. Didn’t you come prepared?” Lady Whitewater sneered.

“Hmph, that’s right,” Morpheus sneered.

He said confidently, “I’ll give you another chance. Join Lord Black-Eyed Crow and you’ll obtain a chance to be a human again.

“Our Wizard Liberation Alliance is not like the Wizard Council, where we fight and kill for no reason.

“As long as you sincerely join us, everyone can abandon the past and become the same person… If you don’t know how to appreciate kindness, don’t blame me for being impolite.”

Morpheus was very confident. He was a veteran Third-Circle Wizard.

Just a while ago, with the help of the Black-Eyed Crow, he successfully mastered the second innate spell and advanced to a third-circle senior wizard.

In addition to the two innate spells, he had mastered a total of four third-circle spells.

He also had the third-circle Wizard Tool bestowed by the Black-Eyed Crow.

Therefore, his strength was above average among the Third-Circle Wizards.

Of course, this was not enough reason for him to be so confident.

After all, be it Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard or Lady Whitewater, they were not ordinary people.

As the maid of the Flower Witch, Lady Whitewater didn’t lack third-circle spells and Wizard Tools.

The reason why she dared to come was definitely because she had helpers. She suddenly smiled and said, “Friends, come out.”

On the sea behind Morpheus, wind and clouds surged, and two figures appeared on the top of the huge waves.

One of them was tall and two stories tall. His entire body was covered in pitch-black scales, and he had a long tail behind him. His ink-black tongue was flickering.

“Evil Dragon Wizard, Delgo.”

Madam Bai Shui was shocked, as if she recognized this person.

‘Whitewater, who is this?” Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard asked telepathically, his heart pounding.

“Evil Dragon Wizard is a dragon descendant. He was once a member of the dragon descendant priory of the Endless Sea branch, but because of his lewd nature, he wanted to violate the Blue Dragon Lady, who had yet to rise back then.

“In the end, after the Blue Dragon Lady advanced to the fifth-circle and became a high-ranking member of the dragon descendant priory, she threw him into Abyss City’s prison. Unexpectedly, this terrifying and abnormal fellow escaped.

“It seems that this Evil Dragon Wizard has sided with the Black-Eyed Crow.

“Delgo is a third-circle dragon descendant wizard. As far as I know, although he only mastered one innate spell, because of his dragon descendant identity, his true strength is not inferior to a senior wizard who has mastered two innate spells.

“There might be a fierce battle coming up. Extreme Fire, get ready.” Lady Whitewater’s expression was solemn.

“Damn it, even the dragon descendant wizards are here, right? Didn’t the dragon descendant priory declare permanent neutrality? Are they not going to care about Delgo?” Extreme Fire cursed silently.

And the most terrifying thing was that there was another powerhouse beside him. It was a bald wizard in a black robe.

This wizard looked young. Judging from his spiritual force fluctuation, he wasn’t even at the third-circle level, but he was on par with Morpheus and the others.

Lady Whitewater did not know this person either. She only knew that this person definitely had an extraordinary background.

“Hehehe, this is Lady Whitewater, one of the 24 Flowers. She’s really beautiful.

Lady Whitewater… Whitewater, could it be what I’m thinking?” The Evil Dragon Wizard looked down at Lady Whitewater and smiled wretchedly, revealing his perverted temperament.

“Watch your mouth, or you’ll die a horrible death,” Lady Whitewater said coldly.

“Delgo, I’ll leave this woman to you. I’ll deal with that old man. Morpheus, you hold the line,” the bald wizard said confidently.

“Sure, let me see how powerful your Diamond Dragon Fruit is.” Brother Diel looked at the bald wizard meaningfully.

This bald wizard was a Miracle Wizard!

As a Miracle Wizard, it was obvious that he had some skills to be able to survive until now.

After all, everyone wanted to kill the Miracle Wizard and take his Miracle Fruit for themselves.

“They’re stubborn. Looks like they plan to die on Ocean Current Island today. Then I’ll have to trouble the two of you. I’ll hold the fort. With the two of you taking action, I don’t think I need to do anything,” Morpheus said with a smile.

As a cunning old fox, he couldn’t wait for the two of them to test the other party’s strength.

Since they wanted to take the lead, let them go.

Morpheus sneered in his heart.

On the other side, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard and Lady Whitewater looked like they were facing a great enemy. Their respective protective force fields lit up and flickered with the light of runes.

“I’ve already survived the terrifying Nightmare World. There will be no problem with such a small scene.” Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard encouraged himself.

On the other side, the Miracle Wizard could no longer hold back his urge to attack. Ever since he obtained the Diamond Dragon Fruit, he had rarely lost.

In front of his indestructible Diamond Body, all enemies were like chickens and dogs, unable to withstand a single blow.

He shouted, and the runes on the surface of his body flickered. Waves of seven-colored power circulated in his body.

A diamond-like luster began to appear on his body.

He had turned into a diamond-carved monster.

His robe had already been torn apart by his expanding diamond body, revealing his firm chest.

On the other side, the Evil Dragon Wizard also put on his third-circle defensive field. With a thought, he activated his innate spell.

Black floodwater swirled around him, as if countless Undead and Water Ghosts stretched out their pale claws in the floodwater and wailed..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 673 - Chapter 673: Divine Tower! (5)

Chapter 673: Divine Tower! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Evil Dragon Wizard cultivated the innate spells of the Ocean School of Thought.

He relied on his dragon descendant’s talent to convert the enemies he killed into servants and hide in the black floodwater, waiting for an opportunity to strike a fatal blow to the enemy.

Lady Whitewater waved her hand, and an incomparably holy waterfall made of pure white water soared into the sky. It tore through the air and attacked the Evil Dragon Wizard.

As for the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard, he took out an ancient oil lamp. In the oil lamp, there was a lamp that was like a bean and emitted a weak flame.

As the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard chanted, the flames became bigger and bigger. They burned fiercely and turned into a skeleton giant made of flames. The giant waved its flame whip and fought the bald wizard’s Diamond Body.

In addition, the battle of the second-circle was about to begin. Coulomb was also fighting with all his might. His enemy was a Second-Circle Wizard from Whale Song Island, and his strength could not be underestimated.

In an instant, the entire Tower of Ocean Currents fell into chaos.

The sounds of battle and the booming of spells joined together.

The light of an array soared into the sky, and the shockwave of the alchemy cannon swept in all directions.

Some transcendent creatures cultivated by wizards also joined the battle.

The largest Third-Circle Wizard war in Area 9 was currently happening.

On the edge of the war, Morpheus watched coldly from the sidelines. He was looking for a suitable opportunity to deal a fatal blow to Lady Whitewater or the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard.

In the distant Deep Sea, a mighty army was advancing in the direction of Ocean Flowing Island.

These troops were of all shapes and sizes. They were all from the Sea Clan, and there were many powerful sea beasts among them.

In front of the army, a burly giant sitting in a luxurious carriage had a cold expression.

His body was covered in dark blue scales. He opened his mouth full of sharp teeth and revealed a sinister smile.

“This time, Morpheus, let’s see who can save you.”

This Sea Clan giant was none other than the Sea Clan expert who had attacked Whale Song Island during the last sea beast tide and almost wiped out this organization.

Baron Deep Sea, Baghdad!

After such a long period of hibernation, he had returned to take revenge!

This time, Morpheus was doomed!

At the end of the Sea Clan team, a huge Dragon King Whale mixed in and swam forward with the army.

Levi, who was hiding his aura in the Dragon King Whale’s mouth, looked puzzled.

“Why did the Sea Clan appear again?

Levi could sense that at the center of the Sea Clan army, there was an expert who could give him a sense of danger and make the spiders constantly warn him.

According to his knowledge of the Sea Clan, it should be the Sea Clan Baron. It was very likely that he was the lord of all the Sea Clan in Area 9.

“Interesting. It’s getting confusing,” Levi muttered to herself.

The more chaotic it was, the better. This way, Levi would be able to take advantage of the situation and get rid of Morpheus. The mantis stalks the cicada, unaware of the oriole behind.

Levi had a plan in mind.

This time, not only did he want to kill Morpheus, but he also wanted to use his

Scarlet Contract to contract that Sea Clan Baron.

Once he subdued this Sea Clan Baron, Levi would be able to subdue an entire Sea Beast Army and Sea Clan!

In this way, Levi would have a hidden trump card in the Endless Sea.

No one knew the situation of the Endless Sea better than these Sea Clan. These guys would become Levi’s eyes and ears. It was extremely convenient to collect resources and information.

As for Lindt, Levi did not intend to keep him.

He knew very little about the Hundred Poison Wizard and was useless to Levi.

For safety reasons, he could just kill him directly.

With that thought in mind, Levi quietly followed him.

On the battlefield.

Morpheus had found the right moment and was ready to attack.

With a thought, streams of seawater surrounded the sky and converged, forming a Giant Whale that was about 100 feet long!

The Giant Whale emitted a terrifying energy and charged towards the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard who was fighting the bald wizard.

The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard cursed. Morpheus, this old thing, did not have any wizard ethics.

It was naturally more and more difficult for him to deal with two third-circle powerhouses alone.

Although that Miracle Wizard was not a Third-Circle Wizard, his Diamond Body could actually resist a Third-Circle spell for a moment!

With this unparalleled defense and powerful strength, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard could not take down the other party for a while.

He looked at Lady Whitewater anxiously. She was a member of a high-level wizard organization, so she must have some trump cards.

The key to this battle still lay with Lady Whitewater.

In the battle between Lady Whitewater and the Evil Dragon Wizard, she barely had the upper hand.

Her powerful third-circle Wizard Tool surrounded her and protected her.

Streaks of white light formed by innate spells tore through the wind and waves, shattering the defensive field of the Evil Dragon Wizard. His dragon scales cracked and blood flowed.

However, this fellow was laughing more and more arrogantly. He groaned and looked like he was enjoying himself.

“Continue whipping me, don’t stop, Lady Whitewater…”

This made Lady Whitewater’s face turn red and cold. She wished she could immediately kill this lecherous evil dragon descendant!

Just as Morpheus was casting an innate spell in the distance, the sea suddenly exploded, and a dark blue figure hidden in the seawater shot towards Morpheus like a cannonball.

He punched in the air, and the wind from his fist tore a passage on the surface of the sea, directly bombarding Morpheus’ defensive field.

With a crack, the force field shattered.

Morpheus was scared out of his wits.. He suddenly remembered the fear of being dominated by the Sea Clan Baron!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 674 - Chapter 674: Divine Tower! (6)

Chapter 674: Divine Tower! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

‘F\*ck, another one?

‘Are you done? There are so many human wizards. Are you not letting me go?!’ Morpheus was speechless when he saw the hideous and terrifying figure.

“Hehehe, Morpheus, how have you been?”

Baron Deep Sea’s fist came again, and Morpheus’ force field lit up.

At the same time, the second defensive field formed by the innate spell lit up.

With two layers of defense, Morpheus could finally withstand Baron Deep Sea’s punches.

“Not bad, Morpheus. Your strength has improved again,” Baron Deep Sea said with a cold smile.

“Why are you chasing after me?” Morpheus couldn’t help but ask.

“That’s incorrect. Everyone here will die today! It’s just that you’ll die first!” Baron Deep Sea’s tone was insolent.

Morpheus’ innate spell was activated, and light erupted with terrifying might. Baron Deep Sea might be extremely strong and invulnerable, but he couldn’t take it head-on.

The Sea Clan army attacked at the right time, putting a lot of pressure on him.

“Gentlemen, let’s end this quickly. Come here and help me kill this Sea Clan!” Morpheus shouted.

The battlefield was in chaos.

Lady Whitewater and the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard were also puzzled.

The sudden appearance of the Sea Clan made them heave a sigh of relief, but at the same time, they began to worry.

After the Sea Clan dealt with Morpheus, they would definitely come and find trouble with them. There was no doubt about it.

The flames of war turned from a war between two sides to a chaotic battle between three sides.

Both the dark and righteous wizards suffered heavy losses.

Baron Deep Sea came this time to take advantage of the internal strife among the wizards to defeat all the human wizards in Area 9 in one fell swoop.

There were not many such great opportunities!

“Everyone, I suggest that we join forces to kill this Sea Clan first. At this time, we should unite against the outside world.”

Seeing that he was about to be suppressed by Baron Deep Sea again, Morpheus’ eyes moved. He wanted to cooperate.

Lady Whitewater looked hesitant, clearly considering whether to agree to Morpheus’ request.

“No, that old ghost Morpheus doesn’t have good intentions. There’s a high chance that he invited this Sea Clan. Whitewater, don’t fall for it,” the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard hurriedly said.

Lady Whitewater was shocked. Yes, how could there be such a coincidence? The Sea Clan was definitely a trick designed by Morpheus. She definitely could not agree to it.

Morpheus couldn’t voice the bitterness in his heart.

Although he had just advanced to a third-circle senior, he had also mastered two innate spells.

However, Baron Deep Sea had been in the Sea Clan Baron realm for hundreds of years and had the bloodline of the Sea Clan’s emperor.

His brute force was stronger than most body-refining wizards.

Coupled with the siege of so many Sea Clans, Morpheus was about to collapse. “Damn it, I have to retreat first. As long as I’m alive, there’s hope.”

Morpheus took out his spherical third-circle Wizard Tool. The Wizard Tool flashed with light and there was a bang.

He activated the Wizard Tool at high speed and directly made it self-destruct.

Terrifying shockwaves swept out, and all the nearby Sea Clans were annihilated. Even Morpheus’ own sea beasts were blasted into minced meat. Baron Deep Sea, who was at the center of the explosion, had all his scales blown up. His flesh was badly mutilated, and he turned into a blood giant.

He endured the pain and looked at Morpheus, who had already fled far away. His eyes were cold.

“I’ll take revenge for today in the future!”

Morpheus didn’t care about his two teammates anymore. Baron Deep Sea’s sudden appearance disrupted his plan.

Morpheus quickly fled and was about to disappear without a trace.

Raging flames suddenly appeared on the surface of the sea in front of him. They rose and the seawater turned into white fog that rushed into the sky!

A majestic monster with three heads and six arms, clad in golden armor and wrapped in Hellfire stood between the heavens and earth as the insufferably arrogant Nine Swords slashed down!

Morpheus, who was running for his life, did not even know what was going on.

He was directly shattered and turned into ashes.

Levi, who had gotten his revenge, looked at the silver coin that appeared in his hand.

“Unyielding Silver Seat, Owens!” He chanted an incantation.

A Gray Swordsman in rusty armor slowly appeared behind him and stood side by side with him.

“You’ve finally summoned me. Tell me, who is my target?”

Owens scanned the battlefield with an excited expression and slowly drew his sword.

Levi had been busy breaking through in seclusion and had long forgotten about Owens.

He was bored to death in Windmill Village. Now, he could finally come out for a breather.

“Attack him.”

Levi pointed at the mangled Baron Deep Sea and said calmly.

Morpheus’ trump card had almost been used up by the baron. It did not take much effort to kill Morpheus.

There were so many people at the scene. What Levi was really afraid of was the ugly Sea Clan expert..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 675 - Chapter 675: Fusion! (1)

Chapter 675: Fusion! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the surface of the sea, the waves roared angrily.

Baron Deep Sea spat out a mouthful of burnt blood.

He stuck his hand into his chest and pulled out a trident that was about 20 feet long.

This scene was extremely strange.

He opened his wide mouth full of sharp teeth and looked at Levi with a terrifying smile.

“You have guts.”

As soon as he finished speaking, his figure had already disappeared from Levi’s sight.

Levi’s Spider Sensing flashed wildly as he activated his Intuition state!

The next moment, a trident pierced through the void in front of his chest and attacked quickly. There was no way to dodge it.

Bang!

Before the trident could hit Levi. boundless blood fog exploded and filled the Sea.

Baron Deep Sea’s face froze as he looked at the trident in the air.

The blood fog suddenly dissipated and gathered above his head to form a giant that was 20 feet tall and burning with flames. The giant waved the flaming greatsword!

Gray Destruction Cross Slash!

Boom!

Baron Deep Sea was hit by a terrifying force, and he blocked it with his trident.

He was smashed into the bottom of the sea.

There was a whoosh.

Baron Deep Sea had just appeared when a flash of silver light tore the world apart like lightning!

“Silver Sword—Eight Spinning Slash!”

Unyielding Silver Seat Owens’ sword slashed at Baron Deep Sea’s chest.

Crack! Flesh and blood flew everywhere.

However, the terrifying muscles clamped tightly onto Owens’s sword.

Baron Deep Sea sneered with an arrogant expression.

He struck Owens in the chest.

Like a cannonball, Owens was sent flying hundreds of meters.

If Levi hadn’t used the Great Black Sky Curtain to drag him back, who knew where he would have flown to?

Owens’s figure began to fade. He was Levi’s body that had been reconstructed with the vitality of the silver life coins.

Baron Deep Sea’s single strike stunned Owens.

“Foreigner, your strength is enough to be called an expert in Windmill Village!”

Owens wasn’t too afraid. Anyway, it didn’t matter if he died in the foreign world.

On the contrary, he was extremely excited. He brandished his greatsword again. As the greatsword spun, his entire body turned into a spinning top or a windmill. A tornado wrapped in seawater swept up on the surface of the sea.

“Silver Sword—Windmill Slash!”

Every strike of Owens’s had a name.

It was similar to the Black Tiger Fort. They were both powerful moves and did not have any basic attacks.

Levi had experienced this when she fought Owens before.

He was just like a young brute, shouting his moves and fighting all day long.

At the same time, the Sea Clan experts under Baron Deep Sea, Blade King Vandro, and Ghost Claw Butcher Jin led their subordinates to attack Levi.

“Raja, Bo Gang! Take them down!” Levi was not in the mood to fight these small fries.

As soon as the two behemoths appeared, the world changed color. Many Sea Clan experts began to run back, scattering like birds and beasts.

Who would have thought that this person in front of him had three-circles under him, and two of them at that?

With the two generals under his command, Levi was able to engage in a real battle with the Sea Clan Baron.

At this moment, the Sea Clan Baron was panting. He could not control his bloodthirsty and excited expression.

In his eyes, there was only Levi, the enemy that had made his blood boil again.

As for Owens, he was instantly killed by Baron Deep Sea and had already returned to the village.

Before he left, Owens said fiercely, “Foreigner, don’t run. I’ll come back again! Or come to the entrance of Windmill Village and fight me quickly!”

This guy claimed to be the strongest person in Windmill Village and was purely bragging. Levi was speechless. He had wasted one silver coin.

Of course, Owens was not useless. At least before he died, he had made the Sea Clan Baron’s injuries worse and completely angered this Sea Clan powerhouse.

Levi and Baghdad looked at each other for a moment before they disappeared.

Their physical bodies were too fast. The speed at which they erupted within a short period of time was even faster than the escape techniques of some wizards.

Boom!

On the surface of the sea, two figures suddenly appeared!

Levi had already put away Frostmourne. Golden scales covered his entire body, and layers of defensive field protected him.

Golden Revolving Divine Palm!

The enemy was too strong. Levi did not use his wizard abilities at all.

He had just advanced to the Third-Circle Wizard Realm and did not have any innate spells. He only had a realm in the path of wizards, so his strength was average. It was not a problem for him to deal with ordinary Third-Circle Wizards.

However, facing this Sea Clan Baron who could hang Morpheus up and hammer him, Levi knew that he still had to use the path of a knight.

Besides, Levi hadn’t used his full strength in a long time.

He also wanted to take this opportunity to test his strength. Compared to the Sea Clan, which also focused on physical strength, who was stronger?

Elbow, leg, palm!

The two colossuses fought on the surface of the sea. Wherever they passed, huge waves were cleared and water splashed everywhere.

The Sea Clan, who had unintentionally gotten involved in the battle between the two sides, also died tragically on the spot.

The rumbling sound of flesh colliding was like thunder that lingered in one’s ears.

“Hahaha! Interesting! It’s been a long time since I’ve met a human wizard who can fight me in close combat!” Baron Deep Sea’s wild laughter echoed in the sea.

Levi remained silent. He and Baron Deep Sea were both naked and looking at each other with grave expressions.

It couldn’t be helped. In such intense close combat, ordinary clothes, even special robes, couldn’t withstand it.

Levi finally knew how important it was to have a pair of Hulk’s underpants..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 676 - Chapter 676: Fusion! (2)

Chapter 676: Fusion! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Thankfully, he had transformed the blood fog into a blood-colored armor that enveloped his body, preventing him from running around naked in broad daylight.

On the other side, Lady Whitewater also used her true trump card.

A spell that looked like a man-eating flower blooming in the sea with a diameter of 100 feet suddenly took shape and sealed the Evil Dragon Wizard inside.

“The third innate spell… You, you actually mastered the third innate spell?” The Evil Dragon Wizard sealed in it had a terrified expression.

In the battle just now, he thought that Lady Whitewater had only mastered two innate spells. He did not expect her to be a rare Three Talent Wizard!

Such strength was top-notch in the third-circle.

Lady Whitewater’s face was Dale. It was obvious that using the third innate

spell consumed a lot of energy.

This was the third innate spell, Gluttony Flower, that she had just mastered not long ago!

It could seal enemies and completely refine them.

In the man-eating flower, countless pale liquids with strong corrosion gushed out like a sudden tide, quickly drowning the Evil Dragon Wizard.

As soon as the white liquid touched his body, he felt his scales begin to soften and melt bit by bit, as if he had fallen into the most terrifying acid.

“I originally wanted to give it to Morpheus, but since you took the initiative to seek death, I won’t be stingy.” Lady Whitewater’s face was cold and arrogant, and her eyes were filled with killing intent.

This Delgo had humiliated her in every way possible, but she was determined. If it were any other witch, they might not be able to withstand it.

In the terrifying corrosive liquid, Delgo kept struggling, trying to break through the seal barrier of the Gluttony Flower, but to no avail.

Lady Whitewater continuously injected spell power into it, strengthening the seal of the Gluttony Flower and increasing the gushing power of the liquid. It didn’t take long for the corrosion to leave behind only some scales and bones.

She looked at all of this coldly.

“You’re asking for trouble.”

She looked at the battlefield of the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard and realized that the bald wizard had already fled when he saw that something was wrong. Now, he was nowhere to be seen.

The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard’s old face was covered in sweat and his spiritual force was exhausted.

“As expected of Lady Whitewater. Even powerful dragon descendant wizards are not your match.” The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard hurriedly smiled.

Lady Whitewater, on the other hand, had asked the other Second-Circle Wizards to clean up the battlefield. Now that Morpheus was dead, one of the two helpers died and the other ran away.

“Extreme Fire, follow me to the front to take a look. That unknown wizard seems to be fighting the Sea Clan,” said Lady Whitewater. If she called the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard, they could take care of each other.

Now that she didn’t know if the other party was friend or foe, it was a little risky to go alone.

The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard nodded and drank some potion to recover his spiritual force and physical strength. Then, he rode a beam of light and flew forward.

Before long, they arrived at the intense battlefield.

Two giant-like muscular monsters were using heaven and earth as the battlefield and the sea as the background. Their fists collided, and every time they collided, terrifying explosions sounded.

“This is… a body-refining wizard?” The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard said subconsciously.

“It’s possible, but it feels like another power,” Lady Whitewater muttered to herself.

She recalled that her master, the Flower Witch, had used the power of a legendary knight in her early years. That feeling was somewhat similar to the person in front of her.

Of course, Levi’s current knight realm had long surpassed that of a legendary Imight.

Therefore, even Lady Whitewater, who was very familiar with the Flower Knight, found it difficult to associate Levi’s power with that of a knight.

In her opinion, the person in front of her should be some body-refining wizard.

Unlike ordinary wizards, body-refining wizards had too many unorthodox methods.

The most mainstream and fastest ones were bloodline modification wizards.

However, the strength of such wizards was generally average.

In addition, there were many strange body-refining paths. They were all very remote and very few people learned them.

After all, body refining was not the right path for wizards. The fact that there was not a single body-refining wizard among the current Legendary Wizards and Great Wizards was proof.

The paths and factions that could not step into the path of Grand Wizards and Legendary Wizards could be classified as unorthodox.

The Venom Body Refinement Technique of the Hundred Poison Wizard was one of them.

Therefore, even Lady Whitewater, who was experienced and knowledgeable, could not explain Levi’s current situation. She only thought that it was an unknown body-refining path.

“Whitewater, should we attack?” The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard asked.

“There’s no need for that for the time being. This body-refining wizard is very powerful. He probably doesn’t need our help. I’m just afraid that if we help him, he won’t appreciate it.

“Moreover, we don’t know if the other party is a dark wizard. It’s not appropriate to help the Sea Clan or him. Let’s wait and see.” Lady Whitewater said.

The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard nodded in agreement.

Not long after, the two of them left this place and headed for Ocean Current Island to prevent other enemies from ambushing them again.

On the other side, Levi and Baron Deep Sea’s battle had reached its climax.

His Nine Swords Form had long dissipated. The Sea Clan expert’s body, which was even more terrifying than a third -circle defensive spell, was already bleeding profusely.

Baron Deep Sea had already gone crazy. Under Levi’s crazy attacks, he felt unprecedented pressure.

Bang!

Levi’s punch, which contained the power of the Golden Revolving Slash, completely penetrated Baron Deep Sea’s body and came out from his back.

The Baron Deep Sea hugged Levi and tore his golden scales apart with his terrifying claws. He even tore Levi’s flesh and blood apart. Then, he kicked Levi away..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 677 - Chapter 677: Fusion! (3)

Chapter 677: Fusion! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

However, under the effect of the Death Ember Power, Levi’s body quickly began to recover.

“We don’t seem to have any grudges,” Baron Deep Sea said while panting.

It was obvious that he did not want to fight anymore. This was the first time he met a wizard below the fourth-circle who could defeat him head-on.

“Submit to me or die.” Levi did not waste any more words. He had relied on his powerful endurance and physique to gain the upper hand. Naturally, he would not stop here.

“You?”

“That’s right!”

“Arrogant!”

Baron Deep Sea suddenly opened his mouth and took a deep breath. With him as the center, endless seawater rolled over and surged into his deep abyss mouth.

His body began to swell like a balloon.

In the end, a ten-story-tall seawater giant stood on the sea and roared at the sky.

The giant looked like a shark. Its mouth was full of saw-like teeth, and there were fins on its back!

This was his trump card.

“Forcing me to expend my royal bloodline, your death is already a foregone conclusion!”

The Sea Clan had four emperors. One of them was the Emperor of the Shark Clan, the Giant Tooth Emperor.

Baron Deep Sea, on the other hand, was from the shark clan, and he had a faint trace of royal bloodline. His father was the illegitimate son of the current Giant Tooth Emperor!

The royal bloodline in his body was very weak. Every time he activated it, it would decrease and his strength would decrease. Therefore, he rarely used it.

This time, they had to use it because of a human Third-Circle Wizard. This was undoubtedly a humiliation!

The Sea Giant carried the power of ten thousand catties of seawater. The wind from his fist swept over, bringing with it a huge wave.

Levi took a deep breath.

“Giant Whale!”

His Sea-Swallowing Whale body began to expand again.

He wanted to test the limits of the Giant Whale Form!

A huge amount of energy flowed into the Giant Whale, and Levi expanded crazily to 50 feet tall before stopping.

As for Levi’s Giant Whale Form, the increase in strength had already surpassed twice, nearly three times!

At the same time, Red Lotus Blood was burning fiercely, the flames on Levi’s body were even more threatening than before.

The Strength Rune flashed. His strength had already reached an unprecedented peak.

He shot out and collided with the Sea Giant.

The Water and Fire Song played on the sea.

White smoke rose into the air.

In the end, after an unknown period of time…

Levi stopped, gasping for breath, and poured a huge amount of food into his mouth.

Below him, the Sea Giant had been completely torn apart, and a broken body floated on the sea.

“Dead? He’s not dead. There’s still a trace of life left.”

He called Bo Gang and Raja over and killed Lindt instantly after he canceled his Scarlet Contract.

Then, the Scarlet Contract was used on the Sea Clan expert again.

Not long after, the mark of the Scarlet Dragon appeared between that expert’s eyebrows and gradually disappeared.

“As expected, he’s not dead. The Scarlet Contract can’t contract dead things.” Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

Levi temporarily sent the severely injured and unconscious Sea Clan expert into Alice’s ring and instructed Raja and Bo Gang to watch him closely. If the other party had any ulterior motives, he would kill him directly.

Levi looked at the current situation. The remaining Sea Clan and sea beasts had long fled this sea area and were nowhere to be found.

“It doesn’t matter. After that Sea Clan expert recovers his strength, these Sea Clans can still gather again.”

Levi cleaned up the battlefield and left.

Now that Morpheus was dead and his revenge had been avenged, his thoughts

were clear.

“I believe Morpheus’ death will alarm the Black-Eyed Crow behind him. I have to be careful next.”

Levi headed towards the Black Fire Island. The battle with the Sea Clan’s experts had exhausted too much of his stamina. He had even used the Red Lotus Blood, causing him to be a little weak.

“There’s always someone better than you. There’s no shortage of experts in this world.”

This battle made Levi realize something.

Even though he had the cultivation base of a Third-Circle Wizard and the realm of a First-Order Blood Knight, he was not invincible under the fourth-circle.

Previously, he could easily kill third-circles because of the sneak attack effect of the Hermit Rune.

If it was a head-on battle, it would be much more tiring.

Of course, what Levi didn’t know was…

Baron Deep Sea was already a peak-level Sea Clan Baron. He was not far from becoming a fourth-circle duke.

Therefore, Morpheus, who had just mastered two innate spells, was still no match for Baron Deep Sea.

After Levi left the battlefield, Lady Whitewater and the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard arrived at the battlefield with lingering fear.

“That person just now actually defeated that Sea Clan. His strength should be close to the fourth-circle…” Lady Whitewater said.

“The younger generation will surpass us.” The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard sighed.

Be it Lady Whitewater or the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard, they both knew that either of them might not be a match for that Sea Clan expert.

“However, from the looks of it, that person shouldn’t be a dark wizard. It’s very likely that he’s also a hidden nomadic wizard.

“If there’s a chance, we can invite him to our alliance. That way, we’ll be more confident in dealing with the Black-Eyed Crow’s crazy revenge in the future,” Lady Whitewater said.

Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard shook his head. “According to my observation, this person should not join our alliance. After sensing our existence, he did not take the initiative to come and greet us. Instead, he quickly left the battlefield. Clearly, he is very wary of us..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 678 - Chapter 678: Fusion! (4)

Chapter 678: Fusion! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Lady Whitewater looked into the distance with a long gaze. “That makes sense, but if there’s a chance, I still want to try.”

In the blink of an eye, a month had passed.

On the Black Fire Island.

Levi’s weakened state had long passed, and his condition had reached its peak again.

The spoils of war from the previous battle had also been counted, with Morpheus as the leader, as well as the other dark wizards killed by Bo Gang and Raja, and the spoils of war of the Sea Clan.

Levi seized a total of 150,000 Aether Stones.

That was only one-third of Rex.

The weakness of the outer sea region’s third-circle organization was evident.

The long-term war had consumed a lot of Aether Stones.

Of course, including other Wizard Tools, spell books, casting materials, and so on, it could also be converted into a lot of money.

All in all, it was definitely profitable. Dark wizards were still Levi’s biggest source of income.

No matter how much money he made legally, it was still not as fast as killing and arson.

So far, Levi had nearly 400,000 Aether Stones.

He planned to find time to return to Riptide City to see the situation there and consider buying some spell models to study.

Now, Levi was sitting cross-legged in the cave abode.

In front of him, a tall Sea Clan member covered in hideous wounds stood there.

Levi’s healing potion and the powerful physique of the Sea Clan had basically healed the Sea Clan’s injuries. Their strength had also almost recovered.

After Levi’s interrogation, he learned that the Sea Clan’s name was Baghdad.

Furthermore, he was indeed the fierce person who almost destroyed Whale Song Island during the sea beast tide.

“Baghdad, return to the sea and continue to be the lord of the Sea Clan. Wait for my orders,” Levi said.

“Yes, Master. If there’s nothing else, I’ll leave first!”

“Alright, you may leave.”

With Levi’s permission, Baghdad left the cave abode and jumped into the sea, disappearing without a trace.

Levi asked Baghdad to go back and gather the Sea Clan in the ninth region. At the same time, he also arranged for more sea beasts and Sea Clan scouts to keep an eye on Whale Song Island and Ocean Current Island.

He didn’t lack third-circle helpers. He lacked an organization that could help him gather information and clues.

The Sea Clan was undoubtedly a good choice.

“Next, let’s see what the Black-Eyed Crow will do next. Morpheus is dead, and he has one less general. I wonder if he will be desperate.

“However, the two people from Ocean Current Island, Lady Whitewater and the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard, are not ordinary people. Perhaps they also have a fourth-circle wizard behind them. Otherwise, how can they resist the Black-Eyed Crow?”

Levi did not greet the two Third-Circle Wizards from the Tower of Ocean Currents.

However, he had used Perception from afar and could tell that Lady Whitewater’s spiritual force fluctuations were extremely vast.

They were both at the third-circle, but the other party’s spiritual force was much stronger than his. She should be close to the 200 maximum.

Perhaps Lady Whitewater had already mastered a fourth-circle spell.

“Lady Whitewater seems to be one of the maids of the Flower Knights. I’ve already seen three of the 24 Flowers… To be honest, the maids of the Flower Knights are indeed very beautiful.

“Violet’s tranquility, Rose’s passionate moves, White Narcissus’s coldness… Tsk, tsk, tsk. If I married the Flower Knight and obtained the 24 Flowers, I would really make a killing.

“I wonder which wizard will benefit from a proud daughter of heaven like the Flower Knight.”

Levi’s imagination ran wild. In any case, it couldn’t be him.

He was only a Third-Circle Wizard. The difference in strength and status between him and the Flower Knight was too great.

He had just gotten rid of the low-level wizards of the Endless Sea, and she was already at the top of the Endless Sea.

They were not of the same level. In addition, Levi was not interested in matters

rif

Therefore, Levi did not have any improper thoughts about the Flower Knight.

He had a clear understanding of his position.

“It’s better to cultivate my experience honestly. Only the proficiency panel is my only family! It’s also my only reliance in this chaotic world!”

Levi calmed down and continued to cultivate. After his Third-Circle Wizard realm stabilized, he planned to leave Area 9.

There was no way for him to improve if he stayed here. He needed a wider stage.

As for where to go next, Levi had not thought of it yet. This would depend on the future war situation.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1070, Month of Northern Wind.

In Area 10.

In a sea surrounded by black fog, an island emitting a deathly aura sat there.

On the island, there was a lone wizard tower.

A wizard in a black robe walked out of the wizard tower with a gloomy gaze.

“I just went into seclusion and Morpheus, that bastard, died. To think that I even bestowed him with a Wizard Tool and sent people to him. He was incompetent and ruined everything. His death is not worth pitying!”

This wizard was the Fourth-Circle Wizard, the Black-Eyed Crow Modi.

A fourth-circle wizard’s status in the Black Sun Steeple was not low.

Modi was also sent by Black Sun Adam to the outer sea region to organize the dark wizards in Area 8, Area 9, and Area 10 to wage war against the righteous wizards.

Currently, Area 10 had already been taken down by the dark wizards. In Area 8, only some small wizard organizations stubbornly resisted and fought guerrilla warfare.

All that was left was Area 9.

The Black-Eyed Crow originally thought that Area 9 was the easiest to take down. After all, he had killed the supervisor of Area 9, Rick.

However, he did not expect Morpheus to be able to play such a good card to this extent..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 679 - Chapter 679: Fusion! (5)

Chapter 679: Fusion! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

A figure quickly flew over and knelt in front of the Black-Eyed Crow. It was the bald wizard who had escaped.

“Are the dark wizards in Area 8 ready?” The Black-Eyed Crow asked coldly.

“Yes, Lord. They are ready,” said the bald wizard.

“I’ll take action personally this time. I want to see how difficult Area 9 is.” After saying that, the Black-Eyed Crow transformed into a black crow and rushed into the sky, leaving.

Sensing that the expert had left, the bald wizard heaved a sigh of relief.

“If it weren’t for the Sea Clan and that human wizard who suddenly appeared, this operation would have been successful. It’s all Morpheus’ fault. He’s useless. He abandoned us and escaped alone. He deserved to die!

“However, with Lord Black-Eyed Crow personally taking action this time, Area 9 should be stable.”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1071, Month of Germinal.

It was the 35th year of the Great Expedition.

On the Black Fire Island, Levi woke up from his seclusion.

Just now, the Sea Clan came to report.

There was a fourth-circle expert who killed his way to Ocean Current Island. Ocean Current City was breached, and the wizard tower was destroyed.

Lady Whitewater and the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard fled with heavy injuries and were nowhere to be found.

The other wizards suffered heavy casualties and fled for their lives.

The entire Area 9 had fallen.

This fourth -circle expert was the Black-Eyed Crow, Modi, who had come out of seclusion.

“There’s nothing left of Area 9? I thought there was a fourth -circle righteous wizard behind Area 9… Looks like I was overthinking.”

Levi suddenly felt a sense of urgency.

Now, the dark wizards had completely taken control of Area 9.

This meant that his Black Fire Island would no longer be as safe as before. Dark wizards could find the Black Fire Island based on the clues left behind by the sea map.

If they discovered him on the Black Fire Island, a fierce battle would be unavoidable.

In Area 9, Levi was not afraid of the others. He was just worried about the Black-Eyed Crow Modi.

He was definitely not a match for a Fourth-Circle Wizard. Levi could not even break through his fourth-circle defensive field.

Not to mention, even the weakest Fourth-Circle Wizard who had just stepped into this realm had mastered two innate spells.

“It’s time to leave Area 9.”

Levi sighed inwardly.

A few days later, Coulomb also ran back to the Black Fire Island. When he saw Levi, he said dejectedly, “Senior, Area 9 is gone…”

“I see. What are you going to do?” Levi asked.

“I… I want to follow you, Senior. The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard’s whereabouts are currently unknown, and the Nomadic Wizard Alliance in Area 9 has completely collapsed. The other Second-Circle Wizards are either dead or running. I, Coulomb, am willing to do your bidding, Senior. I only hope that you can take me in.”

Coulomb said with a sincere expression.

“Alright, sign this contract. I only need loyal subordinates,” Levi said calmly as he threw out a contract slate.

Coulomb was very nimble, so it was not a bad idea to take him in. After all, his subordinates from the fur clan were often not as convenient as human wizards. Coulomb looked at the contents of the contract. The content was very harsh.

For a moment, he hesitated.

In the end, he thought about it and signed it.

No matter what, judging from the time he had spent with Senior Levi, this senior was still worth following.

To Levi, the contract slate was definitely not as secure as his Scarlet Contract.

However, Coulomb’s strength was average, so Levi was not afraid that he would cause any trouble.

Just like that, Levi began to quickly pack up the things on the Black Fire Island and prepare to move.

The first was the medicinal herbs. He had transplanted the medicinal herbs into Alice’s ring, and Levi had specially cultivated dozens of acres of medicinal fields inside.

Then, he removed all the arrays. There was a high chance that he would not return here in the future. He could not waste these arrays and let others

The puppets, the living dead, and Levi’s transcendent creatures all entered Alice’s ring.

Coulomb looked at everything in front of him and was shocked.

How big was Levi’s storage space…

He could even put away those behemoths. It was indeed unfathomable!

In the end, Levi cleaned up all traces of his life on the Black Fire Island. He also destroyed the cave abode and integrated it into the magma underground fire.

“Get ready to go,” Levi said.

“Alright, Senior.” Coulomb was about to enter Alice’s ring when he heard a voice.

“Senior, wait for me!”

A First-Circle Wizard rushed over, panting. His figure appeared in the light. It was Ruin Hunter Joann.

“Joann? Aren’t you with the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard?” Coulomb asked.

“That’s right, but the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard said that he wanted to temporarily leave Area 9 to avoid danger… He asked me to find a place to hide and wait for him to return.

“I’m a First-Circle Wizard. Other than the Black Fire Island, there’s no safe place on the sea, so I came to seek refuge with you.

“Senior, I’m a Ruin Hunter. I can help you search for relics. Please bring me along!” Joann said with a bitter smile.

Levi was amused, but he still took out the contract slate.

“Sign it and I’ll take you with me.”

Joann was also a talent. There was no harm in bringing him along. Anyway, with Alice’s ring, it was not a problem to bring more servants.

Of course, for these people, this meant they were betting their lives on Levi.

Once Levi was in danger, they, who were in Alice’s ring, would not be spared.

In the sky, Levi took one last look at the sea in Area 9..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 680 - Chapter 680: Fusion! (6)

Chapter 680: Fusion! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Let’s hope the war is over by the time we return.”

Area 9 was where Levi had first entered the Wizard World. Here, he got to know Marlene and the others, became a Legendary Wizard, and became an official wizard. He had also spent a long time here.

Now that he was leaving, he was indeed a little reluctant and emotional.

“Let’s go…”

He did not linger. He sat on the back of the griffin and left the Black Fire Island.

The Black Fire Island stood quietly in the sea.

Time flew by, and a year passed.

On this day, a black-robed wizard came to the sky above the Black Fire Island.

He looked at the empty island below.

“The fire elemental power here is not bad. It can be used as the base of the

Black Crow Tower in the future.”

At this point, Area 9 had completely fallen and became a subsidiary area of the Black Sun Steeple.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1073, Month of Beginning.

yellow Eartn continent.

Rogue Rift.

This place was plagued by wind and disasters all year round, and there were very few people there.

Levi had just finished cultivating the Maya Breathing Technique in a hidden cave in one of the canyons.

“Another level 13 breathing technique. Next, I can begin the great fusion between Maya and the Silver Mountain Dragon. I wonder what this dragon and eagle will become?”

It had been two years since Levi left the Black Fire Island and fled to the ends of the earth.

He was not in a hurry to go to Riptide City, instead, he went to the Yellow Earth Continent.

On the way, he thought of an excellent place to live in seclusion and cultivate.

That was the Rogue Rift that was plagued by wind disasters.

Considering that his Maya Breathing Technique was almost at the maximum of level 13, he came here without hesitation and began to cultivate the Maya Breathing Technique in peace.

Just like that, two years passed in a hurry.

In the past two years, his cultivation of the Meditation Art was average.

Without the third-circle meditation supplementary potion, coupled with the third-circle, cultivation became more and more difficult.

Even Levi’s current elemental affinity talent had only increased by 2 points of spiritual force in two years. On average, it increased by 1 point per year. This meant that if he wanted to reach the limit of 200 points.

It may take 100 years in the absence of other bonuses.

It was already not bad to be able to step into the fourth-circle before the age of 200.

Of course, this speed was not slow. To other wizards, it could even be described as very fast.

It was just that Levi was used to the rocket-like speed before the third-circle. Now that it had slowed down, he was slightly unused to it.

In addition, in the past two years, the Divine Ring Tower in Levi’s mind had also been constantly solidifying. However, the changes were too small. It was better than nothing.

The current Divine Ring Tower was only an incomplete product. Other than increasing Levi’s casting speed, the other effects could not be displayed.

Haste makes waste. Levi was already delighted that the Divine Ring Tower was born in advance.

He believed that as his spiritual force grew, the effects of the Divine Tower would be displayed bit by bit.

At the very least, according to Levi’s knowledge, solidification of innate spells and ordinary spells on the Divine Tower would be much more powerful than magic rings.

Therefore, Levi was still looking forward to the subsequent performance of the Divine Tower.

He threw away all distracting thoughts.

Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Maya Breathing Technique: Level 13 (1/400,000, can be fused). Special Effect: Unending Body (Level 1), Wind Abandonment.

Silver Mountain Dragon breathing technique: Level 13 (34,567/400,000, can be fused). Special Effect: Mountain Dragon Spine (Level 1), Lightning Remnants.

“A dragon and an eagle, wind and lightning.”

“Fuse. Don’t disappoint me, panel!”

With a thought, the seed of Maya and the seed of the Silver Mountain Dragon in Levi’s heart jumped up one after another. Carrying their respective vast power, they collided with a bang. Wind and lightning surged, and the small world in Levi’s body changed color.

Countless lightning bolts and violent winds wreaked havoc in his body, causing Levi to convulse uncontrollably.

“It feels so good.”

A month later.

In the cave of the Great Rift.

“As expected of the endurance breathing technique. It took a month to complete the fusion.”

The pale Levi heaved a sigh of relief and muttered to himself.

He had personally witnessed Maya and the Silver Mountain Dragon, these two long-lasting beasts, fight for a full month without sleep or rest. The other Bloodline Seeds had also watched the show for a full month.

In the end, the two giant beasts disappeared without a trace and merged into one, at Levi’s current heart.

A pure white dragon with eagle wings, eagle claws, dragon head, dragon scales, and dragon tail floated in the void.

The Dragon Body of this dragon was pure white and flawless. Its wings were wrapped in strong winds and lightning, as if it was the ultimate evolution of the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon. It had also bought the plus version of the “wing fashion” in the Game Shop.

“As expected, it’s still the Dragon Clan.” Levi breathed a sigh of relief..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 681 - Chapter 681: Sky Dragon! (1)

Chapter 681: Sky Dragon! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Sky Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 13 (34,567/400,000). Special Effect: Sky Dragon Pillar (Level 1), Wind Thunder Remnants, 3000 Fallen Feathers.

“Sky Dragon?”

Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

“It seems pretty good.”

He looked at the skill introduction.

[Sky Dragon Pillar: The Sky Dragon is the ruler of the sky and the messenger of lightning and wind. The power from the spine of the Sky Dragon gives you the endurance and tolerance of a young Sky Dragon. The Dragon Pillar contains a trace of the Wind Thunder Power of the Sky Dragon. It can increase the power of your wind and lightning-related spells.]

“The increase in endurance and the increase in the power of the spells of the Storm Faction and the Lightning Faction, ” Levi muttered in his heart.

The spine in his body was bright silver and emitted a luster. Surging energy circulated in it endlessly.

As for the second Wind Thunder Remnants, it was a fused version of the Wind Abandonment and Lightning Remnants. At the same time, it increased their affinity with the Wind Lightning Element.

The third Special Effect made Levi’s eyes light up.

[3000 Fallen Feathers: Unfurl your Sky Dragon Wings and expend all the Sky Dragon Power to launch all the feather swords to attack all targets within the attack range.]

Levi arrived at the Rogue Rift. He ignored the wind disaster in the rift and swam in it to his heart’s content.

He felt that he had transformed into a wind elf and was less affected by the violent wind.

This should also be thanks to the Sky Dragon Breathing Technique.

At the same time, a pair of dragon wings containing the power of wind and lightning appeared behind Levi. At this moment, the dragon wings closed and wrapped around Levi.

On the surface of the dragon wings were 3,000 feathers that were as white as jade. The feathers emitted a metallic luster, like sharp swords.

“3000 Fallen Feathers!”

Levi willed.

The Sky Dragon Bloodline Seed erupted.

The power of the Sky Dragon in Levi’s body surged into the wings on his back. Then, the feather swords trembled continuously and emitted a buzzing sound.

3000 Fallen Feathers!

Levi spread his wings.

3,000 Dao Feather Swords had to be reduced. All of them scattered in all directions.

Swoosh!

It was like the true Return of Myriad Swords!

Countless feather swords shot out, blasting the cliffs on both sides of the Rogue Rift until they were full of holes.

Mountain rocks shook and dust flew, dissipating in the great hurricane.

When the dust settled, Levi looked at the potholes on both sides.

“The power of this attack is not inferior to a ranged third-circle attack spell at all.

Levi was pleased with himself.

This should be the spell-like ability brought about by the Sky Dragon Breathing Technique.

Every attack was comparable to an ordinary third-circle spell attack.

The disadvantage was that these attacks were not under Levi’s control. The trajectory of the attacks was too scattered and extremely energy-consuming.

Once used, the Sky Dragon Bloodline Seed would enter a deficit state for a period of time and could not be used normally.

“No matter how powerful it is, this move… is really cool!”

Levi clicked his tongue in admiration. In the future, he would also be a man with handsome long-range attacks, instead of relying on transforming into monsters to fight hand-to-hand.

He returned to the cave abode.

Currently, among the six dimensions, his defense, physique, speed, and endurance had all reached the Small Accomplishment realm.

Golden Snake, Death Ember, Scarlet Dragon, and Sky Dragon—the embryonic form of the Four Great Dragon Clans had already appeared.

Now, he only needed to combine the strength dimension into four to create the fifth Dragon Clan. In a short period of time, Levi’s goal of fusing the breathing technique would be completed.

As for Sixth Dimension Perception, this could only be left to fate.

Perhaps in the future, if he was lucky enough to get a legendary Perception breathing technique, his Perception would soar to the sky in a single step.

Levi used the Rowling Crystal Ball to test his blood.

Then, he discovered that other than a small number of bloodline components, the rest of the bloodline components were all from the Unknown Dragon Clan.

It could be seen that the database when Madam Rowling created the Rowling Crvstal could no longer keeD uD with Levi’s evolution.

It was worth mentioning that Levi still had a total of 95% of the human bloodline.

After such a long period of mutation, he was still an absolute human!

This was indeed a happy thing!

“It’s time to leave. I’ve had enough of this godforsaken Rogue Rift.”

Levi flew into the sky and looked down at the entire Great Rift. Then, he left without looking back.

He was already 83 years old. However, compared to his lifespan of at least 500 years, he had only walked less than one-fifth of his life.

This was the charm of cultivation.

Before leaving the Yellow Earth Continent, Levi came to Mirror Lake and revisited the old place.

Now, this place was still quiet. The residents of the small city were still living the same life as before. They were busy and calm.

As for the wizard relic under Mirror Lake, Levi did not go there again.

He had already plundered all the knowledge related to the Nightmare World from the relic. Regardless of whether he could use it in the future, it was better to be prepared.

Not long after, Levi arrived at Lion King City. It had been more than ten years since they last met, and he wondered if Emperor Mu had broken through.

Lion King City.

Golden Lion Castle.

Compared to before Levi left, the entire city was even more depressing and desperate.

The pressure from the Black Water Tower gave the Golden Lion Jostar Family no chance to catch their breath.

Hearing Levi’s arrival, a trace of spirit finally appeared on Old Golden Lion’s weathered face.

“Quick, invite Levi in.”

He stood up.

“Sir Lyon, how have you been?” Levi smiled and said confidently.

Now that he had advanced to the third-circle, he was already on the same level as Old Golden Lion..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 682 - Chapter 682: Sky Dragon! (2)

Chapter 682: Sky Dragon! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Sir Levi, it’s been over ten years since we last met. Your strength has improved again.” Lyon felt that Levi was different from before and was a little shocked.

He knew that Levi had advanced to the third-circle.

Levi did not deliberately hide his cultivation level. Although it was difficult for the Children of Chaos to advance to the third-circle when he was almost 100 years old, it was not impossible.

Besides, other than his good friends in the Gray Tower, no one knew what kind of talent he had.

“Sir Lyon, where’s Emperor Mu? I didn’t sense his aura,” Levi asked.

“Emperor Mu… he’s missing.” Lyon seemed to have expected Levi to ask this. He sighed and said.

“Missing?”

“That’s right. A year ago, Emperor Mu suddenly went crazy and attacked the people of Golden Lion Castle. I stopped him, but he was no match for me, hence he left Golden Lion Castle. Until now, his whereabouts are unknown.”

“What? Emperor Mu lost control?” Levi’s expression changed.

Could he have become a Lunatic Knight?

That shouldn’t be the case. As a legendary knight, Emperor Mu wouldn’t be so affected by his beast nature.

“It must be the Golden Spine Bone. There’s something wrong with this thing!” Levi guessed.

Emperor Mu had also shown Levi the Golden Spine Bone.

At first, Levi thought that it was a legendary organ left behind by Golden Knight Gregor.

Later on, he thought that something was wrong. The legendary organ of the Golden Horn Breathing Technique should be the horn on Levi’s forehead, not the Golden Spine Bone.

Coupled with the fact that the Golden Spine Bone seemed to show some independent consciousness, he guessed that the spine should be a parasite.

It was similar to the venomous microorganism he had obtained. It parasitized the host’s body and transformed into a part of the host, giving the host transcendent power.

Levi did not persuade Emperor Mu to give up on the spine.

Thinking about it from another perspective, Emperor Mu had finally come to the Wizard World. He had no wizard talent, no proficiency panel cheat, and only had the cultivation of a knight. In this world, he could be said to be inconspicuous.

To Emperor Mu, this Golden Spine Bone was his proficiency panel. It was his only reliance in this Wizard World where experts were as common as clouds.

Emperor Mu must have known that there was something wrong with the spine, but he had no choice.

“Sir Lyon, Dinos isn’t here either?” Levi asked.

Lyon said tiredly, “Dinos went to look for Emperor Mu. According to the information from Dinos’ investigation, Emperor Mu should still be in the Yellow Earth Continent. It seems that he has caused many murders and panics in many places.”

Lyon was already tired.

With external and internal troubles, his Third-Circle Wizard’s shoulders could not support this family anymore.

“I got it.”

Levi said calmly.

Then, he left Lion King City.

Lyon gave Levi some clues. They were all possible locations where Emperor Mu might have appeared that Dinos had investigated recently.

Levi was going to look for it.

His team members might have transformed into monsters and become a threat to the mortals and wizards on the Yellow Earth Continent.

As the leader, he had to resolve all of this.

“Find Emperor Mu. If there’s no way to salvage the situation, kill him.”

Levi sighed.

After many searches and investigations,

Three months later.

In the end, Levi met Dinos, who was chasing after Emperor Mu in a small city in the middle of the Yellow Earth Continent.

This city was called Sand City. It was a city controlled by the Black Water Tower.

Seeing Levi’s arrival, Dinos was overjoyed. He seemed to have rekindled hope.

“Captain, you’re finally here. Teacher Emperor Mu, he lost control,” Dinos said.

“I got it. It’s probably because of something inside him,” Levi said.

“I saw with my own eyes that there was a hideous golden centipede behind Teacher Emperor Mu. The centipede had pierced deep into his flesh and blood, and its tentacles had even pierced into Teacher Emperor Mu’s head. It seemed to be controlling every move of Emperor Mu,” Dinos said with lingering fear.

“That’s the Golden Spine Bone. It’s something Emperor Mu found in the place where a legendary knight died. It should be some kind of transcendent parasitic creature,” Levi said.

“Previously, I thought this was Teacher Emperor Mu’s legendary organ. I didn’t expect it to be a parasitic creature.”

“Where is Emperor Mu now?” Levi asked.

“Three days ago, Emperor Mu attacked a dark wizard stronghold in Sand City and killed three First-Circle Wizards and even a Second-Circle Wizard.

“Then, he was caught by a Third-Circle Wizard who happened to be on his way to this stronghold. He should be brought to the Black Water Tower now.

“I’m guessing that Teacher Emperor Mu has temporarily awakened his rationality, so he deliberately attacked the dark wizard stronghold so that the dark wizards could capture him and prevent more innocent people from being killed because of him,” Dinos said.

Levi rested his chin on his hand in thought.

It seemed that Emperor Mu had become a legendary knight. Otherwise, he wouldn’t have been able to kill a Second-Circle Wizard.

Of course, it was also possible that the power of the Golden Spine Bone had awakened, giving Emperor Mu the strength to kill a Second-Circle Wizard.

“What’s the name of that Third -Circle Wizard? Where is the Black Water Tower?” Levi asked.

“That Third-Circle Wizard is called Yefa. He’s a wizard from the Ocean School of Thought. It’s said that he’s the brother of the Tower Master of the Black Water Tower.

“In the past ten years, this pair of brothers led the Black Water Tower and fought many battles with our two families. We lost more than we won. We were no match for the Black Water Tower.

“Our families are planning to leave the Yellow Earth Continent,” Dinos said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 683 - Chapter 683: Sky Dragon! (3)

Chapter 683: Sky Dragon! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Dinos, go back to your family first. Sir Lyon is also worried about your safety. I’ll bring Emperor Mu back.” Levi patted Dinos’ shoulder.

The fact that Dinos was able to look for Emperor Mu after he lost control proved that this young man’s character was not bad.

“Leader, let me go with you. I’m also a member of the Twilight Knights. I want to participate in such a mission,” Dinos said with anticipation in his eyes.

“You’re too weak. There are many experts in the Black Water Tower. If you go, you’ll be courting death. If I don’t save you, my leader will be heartless. If I save you, you’ll drag me down,” Levi said calmly.

He would not force his subordinates to send meaningless heads.

He was a person who liked to develop quietly. Before his group members grew up, he hoped that his group members could be like him and learn to lay low and silently become stronger.

Dinos was speechless. He didn’t know what to say.

However, Levi was right. He was only at the first-circle realm now. He would be useless even if he went to the Black Water Tower.

“Go back to your family and cultivate well. Try to break through the legendary shackles or become a Second -Circle Wizard as soon as possible.

“In addition, I plan to attack the Black Water Tower. I hope to obtain the help of your Golden Lion Jostar Family and the Wham Family.

“After you return, convey my thoughts to your father. If they want to completely uproot the Black Water Tower, the three of us will gather in the center of the ancient forest,” Levi said.

Dinos was shocked. “Captain, are you sure you can destroy the Black Water

Tower? The Tower Master of the Black Water Tower, the Hundred Poison Wizard, is very powerful. It’s said that he’s in the top 100 of the outer sea region’s Dark List and is ranked 78th.”

The so-called outer sea region Dark List was actually a list of the top 100 black wizards active in the outer sea region drawn up by the Star Tower according to the bounty.

Basically, the top 100 dark wizards in the outer sea region were all third-circle dark wizards.

Only a very small number of them were low-level wizards. These low-level wizards might have mastered some extremely heaven-defying weapon or tool. Otherwise, it was impossible for them to enter the top 100.

The entire outer sea region was divided into more than 240 regions.

Area 9, where Levi was located, was only a tiny part.

Levi had heard of this ranking before. A Third-Circle Wizard like Morpheus was not on it at all.

The Black-Eyed Crow Modi from Area 9 was on the rankings. He was temporarily ranked eighth with the cultivation of a Fourth-Circle Wizard. It could be seen how ferocious he was.

The outer sea region had the Dark List, while the inner sea region had the Savages List.

The dark wizards on the Savages List who were only Intermediate Wizards and above were basically the leaders of the evil forces active in the inner circle of the sea. Those on the List were all Fourth-Circle Wizards.

The first on the Savages List was Black Sun Adam, and the second was Hundred Beast Berserk Witch.

The wizards on the Dark List and the Savages List were criminals that everyone wanted to kill.

If a wizard killed one of them, he could use the token to exchange for a generous bounty in the Star Tower.

Clay was ranked 78th on the Dark List, which meant that he was indeed capable.

Of course, Levi dared to make a move after careful consideration.

Dinos left.

He wanted to return to Lion King City and inform his father of Levi’s intentions.

Levi left Sand City and headed for the ancient forest.

Speaking of the Hundred Poison Wizard Clay, he suddenly remembered the witch Elena who had lived together in Mirror Lake for several years more than ten years ago.

He did not know where this friend was now.

“I’ll take this as revenge for Elena,” Levi muttered to himself.

With his strength and the two clans, it was not a problem for him to destroy the Black Water Tower.

The Black Water Tower had not destroyed the two families for more than ten years. From this, it could be seen that although Clay was powerful, he was not completely crushed.

As long as it was not a Fourth-Circle Wizard, Levi could fight it with his current strength.

Moreover, even if he could not defeat them, he could escape with the Scarlet Escape.

Whether it was for his personal gain or to save Emperor Mu, Levi felt that he had to take down the Black Water Tower.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1073, Month of Flowing Fire.

Levi conserved his strength in the ancient forest and adjusted it to its peak.

In Alice’s ring, Mountain Giant Bo Gang, Wind Thunder Winged Dragon Raja, Tyrant Il, and the other powerful subordinates were already prepared.

In addition, Levi could use Gustav, Schinn, Coulomb, the Dragon Finch, the Saint Scorpions, the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider, and so on.

There was also Owens from the Windmill Village.

As for Baron Deep Sea, Levi did not plan to bring him along this time. Firstly, it would be easy for him to expose his Sea Clan’s trump card. Secondly, the Sea Clan’s strength would be greatly reduced once they were on land. Without the sea to rely on, Baghdad’s strength would be directly cut in half.

“Unknowingly, I’m already an army by myself.

“With a divine weapon like Alice’s ring, I can totally raise a mobile combat force. Anyway, Alice’s ring is so big, and I have nothing to do. I might as well build a few battle groups that belong to me.

“The first battle group, the transcendent creatures battle group, can be called the Hundred Beast Battle Group… No, it has the same name as the Hundred

Beast Berserk Witch’s battle group. It was better to call it the Thousand Beast Battle Group. The main force of the Thousand Beast Battle Group is transcendent creatures. Currently, it is led by the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon Raja and the Mountain Giant Bo Gang.

“The second battle group, the Knights’ Battle Group, has yet to take shape. The four fur clans under my command are not even legendary knights. As for Emperor Mu or Dinos, they could not possibly live with me in the ring for the rest of their lives. After all, the members of the Twilight Knights are not my servants or slaves. In the future, the Knights’ Battle Group that I carry with me should still be dominated by the slave knights of the fur clans..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 684 - Chapter 684: Sky Dragon! (4)

Chapter 684: Sky Dragon! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“The third battle group, the Steel Battle Group, is mainly made up of alchemical creatures. When I have the chance, I’ll buy more alchemical creature blueprints and hire some alchemical wizards to develop more mass-produced alchemical creatures. Different alchemical creatures will be reasonably matched to form my Steel Battle Group.”

These three battle groups were Levi’s initial plan.

He wasn’t acting on a whim, but considering that he had already given birth to the Divine Ring Tower.

In the future, he would build his own wizard tower.

Otherwise, it would be a waste of the Divine Ring Tower’s trump card.

The wizard tower needed the corresponding guards and strength to form a battle group to guard the wizard tower in advance. It could be considered a

precaution.

Moreover, if Levi wanted to explore other planes, he could not be alone.

To become a Plane Lord, one had to have their own forces and army.

Many other wizards used their families as a link. If Levi did not have a family, he would establish his own centralized battle group.

They relied on battle groups to rule and manage their own plane.

Levi was a Plane Lord.

If an enemy invaded, he would give the order and the various battle groups would attack to suppress the enemy.

“I can start the Thousand Beast Battle Group now. Let those transcendent creatures train and familiarize themselves with each other and learn how to fight in a team.”

Transcendent creatures, especially different types of transcendent creatures, fought on their own. Therefore, training these guys to cooperate was indeed a problem.

However, Levi was not in a hurry. The nurturing of battle groups and forces was a long-term and huge project. There was no way to see any benefits in the short term.

While waiting for the two families to reply, Levi cultivated alone in the ancient forest.

At the same time.

In the Black Water Tower.

In Clay’s laboratory, a monster was sleeping inside a large transparent container.

The monster could vaguely be seen in human form. It had a back with hideous centipede-like scars. Two sharp tentacles pierced into the monster’s head.

Emperor Mu’s appearance could be vaguely seen on the monster’s face.

It was precisely because of the Golden Spine Bone that Emperor Mu lost control.

Clay was flipping through the information at this moment. Wizards were a group that liked to study, and Clay was even more so.

Being able to create a Venom Body Refinement Technique was enough to explain everything.

However, Clay’s research was very unpopular.

He was holding a yellowed ancient book and reading the information on it seriously.

The name of this book was “The Tomb of Fireflies”.

The author was unknown. He was suspected to be from another plane.

In the vast Land of Darkness, there were too many planes. Although the wizard civilization controlled 50 planes, it was still only the tip of the iceberg compared to the entire Land of Darkness.

There were many planes near the human world and the Wizard World that had yet to unveil the mystery.

There were also countless planes of various sizes or plane fragments hidden in the darkness.

Clay had been studying this ancient book all his life.

This was because this ancient book introduced a transcendent system that was completely different from the wizard civilization.

If his Venom Body could be cultivated, it would be inseparable from this ancient book.

And now, he had even obtained a new spoil of war.

Thinking of this, Clay looked excitedly at Emperor Mu in the transparent container.

On the surface of Emperor Mu’s body, a golden centipede that looked like it was made of gold poked its head out. Its strange gaze met Clay’s.

“A real totem insect. I didn’t expect… there to be such a strange thing in the Wizard World. Even in its original world, this was a rare totem insect.

“Someone gives me a pillow when I’m sleepy. If I can refine this totem insect and light up my totem light, my strength will make a qualitative leap.”

Clay’s laughter echoed in the wizard tower.

Month of the Furnace.

Levi, who was cultivating in the ancient forest, suddenly felt an aura approaching. He opened his eyes and looked into the distance.

“Here we go.”

Not long after, three powerful auras descended.

They were the three Third-Circle Wizards from the Golden Lion Jostar Family

and the Wham Family.

Old Golden Lion looked at Levi and said, “Sorry to keep you waiting, Sir Levi.”

Levi smiled and said, “It’s fine. Clan Leaders, are you ready?”

Golden Lion nodded. “Originally, we had already decided to leave the Yellow Earth Continent, but it’s our last resort.

“Now that we have your help, after our discussion, we might as well fight to the death with the other party.

“Now that the Wizard World is in chaos, there is no absolutely safe place. If we leave the Yellow Earth Continent, we have no better place to go. Furthermore, our foundation is here, it is too difficult to leave.”

“I heard from Golden Lion that your strength is extraordinary. Now that I see you, you should have just stepped into the Third-Circle Wizard realm…” Clan Leader Wham asked hesitantly.

“That’s right,” Levi said.

“I wonder how confident you are in taking down the Black Water Tower?” Clan Leader Wham asked. Clearly, he was not confident.

Seeing how confident Old Golden Lion was, he thought Levi was at least a third-circle senior wizard.

After sensing Levi’s mental energy fluctuation, it would be a lie to say that he was not disappointed.

“If everyone tries their best, I have an 80% chance of destroying the Black Water Tower, ” Levi said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 685 - Chapter 685: Sky Dragon! (5)

Chapter 685: Sky Dragon! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“80%?” Both Old Golden Lion and Wham sounded incredulous.

To be honest, the combined strength of the three of them could barely match the Hundred Poison Wizard.

If not for the fact that the two clans had their own trump cards, the Black Water Tower would have taken them down long ago.

“Yes,” Levi said.

He had only dragged the other two families along for the sake of stability.

In fact, he could kill the Hundred Poison Wizard alone.

However, it was a little risky. If something happened, it would not be worth it.

With more people, they were stronger. With the addition of two big families, he was confident.

“What do you think, Clan Leader Wham?” Old Golden Lion looked at him.

He had decided to fight to the death. After such a long battle, he was already numb to it.

Instead of cowering, it was better to fight to the death.

After hesitating for a moment, Clan Leader Wham finally sighed and said,

“Let’s fight. If this drags on, we’ll also be worn down to death by the Black Water Tower. Now, the Star Tower has no time to care about us. There’s still no response to our request for help. We have to save ourselves.” “Wham Family, let’s go to the Black Water Tower!”

The Clan Leader said loudly. “Listen to my gale!”

“Listen to my gale!”

The members of the Wham Family roared angrily, their auras rising continuously.

On the other side, the members of the Jostar family were not to be outdone.

Ever since the war between the dark and righteous wizards.

They had been at war for more than thirty years.

No matter what the outcome of this battle was, it was better to take the initiative to attack than to sit and wait for death.

“Then let’s go.” With that, Levi’s griffin flapped its wings and flew into the sky.

The mighty teams of the two families also followed.

Inside the Black Water Tower.

Clay was still studying the totem insect. He planned to completely destroy the two families after refining the totem insect.

Suddenly, Yefa’s voice was heard.

“Brother, the alliance army of the two clans is coming to the Black Water Tower.”

“What?” Clay’s expression changed slightly.

“These two families actually dare to take the initiative to attack me? They’re going to make their final struggle,” Clay said with a sneer.

“Originally, I wanted them to jump around for a while longer. Since they took the initiative to come up and die, don’t blame me. Prepare to fight.” Clay put away the ancient book and put on his robe.

In the shadows around the wizard tower, poisonous microorganisms that looked like asphalt quickly surged over and entered Clay’s body.

Crackling sounds came from his body, and his bones exploded. His entire body emitted a black iron color, like a steel body.

“It’s been a long time since I’ve exercised.”

Clay flew out of the tower. Behind him, wizards from the Black Water Tower appeared in the air.

These black-robed wizards were well-trained and uniform. They looked extraordinary.

The third-circle array around the Black Water Tower also lit up.

Yefa stood beside his brother and calmly looked at the approaching army in the distance.

Clay said loudly, “Clan Leaders, what rare guests.”

His expression was calm, as if victory was in his grasp.

Golden Lion and Clan Leader Wham’s expressions were solemn.

“Let’s see who’s stronger. Today, either our two families will die or your Black Water Tower will perish.”

Golden Lion said calmly, as if he had already accepted it and ignored life and death.

“Blind confidence is equivalent to death!” Clay sneered. He waved his hand, and the wizards under him began to cast spells in unison.

Then, water arrows cut through the sky and shot towards the enemy camp.

Clan Leader Wham took out his third-circle Wizard Tool. The war drum sounded, and the wind roared. The wind blew away these attacks, and some of them shot into the camp and were resolved.

“Attack the attack array with all your might first!” After Old Golden Lion finished speaking, he raised the third -circle Wizard Tool sledgehammer and smashed it down.

A terrifying shockwave swept out and spread to the grand array, causing the third-circle array to tremble.

“Kill!” Yefa’s innate spell was activated. Waves swept through the air like an inverted sea.

The innate spell—Three Scroll Cloud Waves!

Behind Clay, poisonous water surged, and countless asphalt-like poisonous water mixtures were extracted from his body.

He turned into a poisonous ball dozens of meters in diameter and charged through the sky.

The defensive field of the wizards involved would soon collapse and be

devoured by the poisonous water.

Clan Leader Wham fought Yefa, while the two third-circles of the Golden Lion Jostar Family fought Clay.

Black Water Tower.

Clay’s laboratory.

In the void, a ball of blood fog appeared and condensed into Levi’s figure.

It was Levi, who had used the Hermit Rune and Scarlet Poison Body to infiltrate this place before the battle started.

His main goal was to save Emperor Mu. With the two large families dragging Clay outside, he easily found Emperor Mu.

He looked at Emperor Mu in the transparent container. At this moment, Emperor Mu seemed to have completely transformed into a monster.

Levi did not open the container. He directly emptied the equipment in Clay’s laboratory along with Emperor Mu and placed them in Alice’s ring.

Clay immediately sensed Levi’s movements.

He, who was fighting the Old Golden Lion, was shocked and furious. Clearly, he did not expect someone to infiltrate his laboratory under his nose.

“Damn thief!”

The equipment in the laboratory, including a lot of data in the equipment, was very important to Clay.

The next moment, something that made Clay even more desperate happened.

The Black Water Tower completely cracked and collapsed. Smoke filled the air, and flames soared into the sky.

When the dust dissipated, in the fire.

A golden giant wrapped in Hellfire held a greatsword and fused with the three-headed and six-armed phantom behind him. It stood proudly in the air..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 686 - Chapter 686: Bug Luminist! (1)

Chapter 686: Bug Luminist! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“My tower!”

Clay was furious, smoke practically coming out of his seven orifices.

He was out there fighting with people, only to find out that his home had been stolen.

After calming down, Clay chanted an incantation.

His body split into three.

Transforming into three smaller venomous spheres, one large and two small.

In a moment, these venomous spheres coalesced into three identical clones of

Clay.

Innate spell, Venomous Doppelganger!

This was an innate spell Clay had created by combining his Venom Body and the water duplication spell from the Ocean School of Thought.

Relying on the powerful regenerative ability of the venomous microorganisms, he created two identical clones, each with half the strength of the original.

Of course, this inevitably weakened his own strength, but surrounded by attackers, he had no choice.

With the power of the venomous doppelgangers, he was more than capable of dealing with the third-circle wizards from the two rival families.

The enraged Clay had to deal with the body-refining wizard in front of him first.

The flaming sword struck the venomous sphere Clay had transformed into, splitting it in half.

The venomous sphere split, and Clay’s laughter echoed from within.

“If that’s all you’ve got, you might as well die.”

The venomous sphere quickly approached Levi, transforming into a venomous spear in Levi’s hands, its tip gleaming with a cold light.

Clay had mastered the Venom Body to an extraordinary level, capable of transforming into various weapons at will using his spiritual force.

Boom.

As the sky resonated with a loud noise, Levi turned into a blood fog, diffusing in mid-air, his laughter echoing from within.

“Petty tricks.”

Clay’s eyes emerged from the venomous sphere.

“Interesting. If you’re willing to hand over your body-refining techniques, I might give you a painless death later. Otherwise, a myriad of poisons will invade your body, and the suffering will be, tsk, quite exquisite…” Clay was not alarmed but rather delighted.

Being a venomous body-refining wizard himself, he had a profound understanding of the body-refining path.

The wizard in front of him undoubtedly shared the same background.

“Well, that’s exactly what I wanted to tell you.” The blood fog enveloped the venomous sphere.

“What are you doing?” Clay’s shocked voice came from within the venomous sphere.

“Eating you.” The blood fog rolled, revealing Levi’s ferocious face.

Black venom and blood fog entwined, clashed.

Every crimson particle forming Levi’s blood fog body infiltrated the body of the venomous microorganisms.

At the same time, the venomous microorganisms continuously devoured the blood fog.

Within the blood fog, electrical currents occasionally surged, thunder filling the air.

Clay’s painful screams echoed from within, “You actually electrocuted me!”

Levi and Clay fought tenaciously, their battle taking place on a microscopic level.

To bystanders, it seemed like a mass of blood fog and a cloud of darkness constantly merging and absorbing each other.

Before long, within the enveloping blood fog, a somewhat diminished venomous cloud struggled to emerge. It transformed into a black streak of light, rapidly moving away from the blood fog.

Clay’s somewhat pale face appeared, and his entire countenance seemed to have aged considerably.

That cursed blood fog had nearly drained his stamina.

The blood fog also contained potent toxins, wearing away many of his venomous microorganisms.

Seeing the relentless pursuit of the blood fog, Clay quickly summoned back his two clones, merging them into his main body.

Then his figure began to solidify, transforming into a dark demon crafted from obsidian.

A third-circle defensive field materialized.

The blood fog outside the field was blocked.

The demon chanted an incantation.

Innate spell, Water Screen Prison.

A cage materialized in the heavens and the earth, imprisoning Levi’s transformed blood fog within.

The blood fog collided inside but couldn’t break through.

Clay breathed a sigh of relief, sneering, “In the end, my skills prevail.”

The water ball formed by the Water Screen Prison continuously contracted, compressing the blood fog.

Eventually, within the blood fog, Levi’s figure became visible.

He felt the inexhaustible compressive force from all directions within this water sphere.

He seemed like food vacuum-sealed in plastic, the pressure making his bones creak, and blood appeared to seep from his body surface under the high pressure.

“No wonder he’s a Dark List powerhouse.”

Levi watched the scene without panic.

He sucked in water, rapidly expanding his size. His Bloodline Dharma Body behind him, empowered by the Nine Swords, continuously attacked the cage formed by this innate spell.

Crack, crack.

Before long, under Levi’s immense strength, the Water Screen Prison was shattered.

Clay’s expression changed slightly. The spell power within him circulated, and the second Water Screen Prison took shape.

However, this time, Levi wouldn’t give him another chance.

The Great Black Sky Curtain unfolded and swept directly toward Clay.

Clay dodged, and simultaneously, sharp spikes protruded from the surface of his demon body, seemingly emerging from the water ripples.

Hundreds and thousands of black poisonous spikes shot towards Levi.

Crackling sounds echoed as these spikes were blocked by the Great Black Sky Curtain. Even those that weren’t blocked couldn’t pierce through Levi’s defense.

The giant descended like an overwhelming force, striking towards Clay.

Clay’s venomous body transformed into a black giant shield, resisting above his head.

Bang.

The giant shield cracked, dispersing into venom that merged into his body. Levi directly blasted Clay underground, creating a deep crater upon impact..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 687 - Chapter 687: Bug Luminist! (2)

Chapter 687: Bug Luminist! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Countless corrosive venoms filled the deep crater, and swarms of bug-like creatures, resembling ladybugs, emerged, flying into the sky, emitting a foul odor as they attacked Levi.

These were Clay’s own cultivated lower-tier Zerg, the “Seven Poison Ladybugs.” They were a combination of seven deadly toxins he had collected, refined, and improved.

According to Clay’s estimate, his Seven Poison Ladybugs should be among the top 120 in the Zerg rankings, making them exceptional lower-tier Zerg.

Tens of thousands of Seven Poison Ladybugs, like a vast cloud of insects, obscured the sky, producing a buzzing sound comparable to a locust invasion.

“They’re actually from the School of Insects!”

Levi’s mind stirred.

Most insects were weak to fire, so he infused them with Hellfire and cast a perfected second-circle spell!

Five Fireballs Technique!

Five suns appeared in the sky.

The flames scorched, causing the poisonous bugs to fall one after another.

With Levi’s Aether Dominance talent and the Hellfire enhancement, his Five Fireballs Technique was far more powerful than the conventional version.

The remaining poisonous bugs were frozen by Levi’s Glacier Descent.

Meanwhile, Saint Scorpions had appeared on the battlefield, devouring the poisonous bugs.

Some Saint Scorpions were bitten to death by the bugs, while others died from poisoning after consuming them.

By the time all the poisonous bugs were consumed, Levi’s Saint Scorpions were reduced to less than five thousand.

During their peak, there were over twenty thousand of these Saint Scorpions.

Now, less than a quarter remained, showcasing the potency of the poisonous ladybugs.

Turning misfortune into a blessing, these Saint Scorpions quickly developed resistance to the toxicity of the bugs. Some even absorbed the toxins to enhance themselves.

If they survived, this would greatly assist Levi in breeding even more powerful Saint Scorpions.

Levi believed that, after this transformation, the Saint Scorpions had a chance to advance to middle-grade insects.

Seeing that even the hidden trump card within himself, the poisonous bugs, was useless, Clay couldn’t help but feel desperate.

Today, he unexpectedly encountered another version of himself in the world. The other person was also a body-refining wizard, proficient in poison arts, and kept poisonous insects.

“D\*mn it! My Zerg!”

Clay shot forward, and the black demon appeared in front of Levi.

He was becoming somewhat insane, directly engaging in close-quarters combat with Levi.

Boom, boom, boom!

Levi’s golden-armored divine figure clashed with Clay’s black demon in mid-air.

Golden scales fell off, and the venomous body began to dissolve.

Both of them were body-refining wizards, and now they unleashed their true powers.

Seeing Levi’s fierce attacks, Old Golden Lion and Wham were both amazed.

Wham finally understood why Levi was so confident.

The opponent turned out to be a rare and powerful body-refining wizard, not inferior to the Hundred Poison Wizard.

The fighting style of these two was too unconventional for them.

With Levi dragging the Hundred Poison Wizard, they quickly surrounded and overwhelmed Yefa, who succumbed to the assault.

After achieving victory, the three third-circle wizards joined in attacking the Hundred Poison Wizard.

Under the siege of so many people, Clay couldn’t hold on for long and was eventually defeated by Levi.

The Venom Body exploded, dispersing in all directions.

“Destroy all of this venom, or Clay may potentially resurrect,” Levi said. A series of third-circle spells rained down, painting the sky with vibrant colors.

Levi’s blood fog dispersed, covering a wide area.

All the venomous microorganisms were enveloped in the blood fog and eventually absorbed.

Levi’s figure reappeared, asking, “Have all the other venoms been eradicated?”

“They have all been annihilated,” Old Golden Lion and the others now regarded Levi with the utmost respect.

Levi’S Intuition state was ti111Y activated.

Frowning, he sensed that there were still some escaping venomous microorganisms within a range of dozens of miles, hiding in concealed places.

His figure disappeared from the scene.

Not long after, Levi confirmed that all the venomous microorganisms had been collected, and he sighed in relief.

“This Hundred Poison Wizard is truly troublesome,” Old Golden Lion remarked.

Even with so many people, it took great effort to barely kill him.

If it weren’t for Sir Levi, even with more third-circle wizards, it would have been challenging to completely eliminate him.

“Powerful individuals on the Dark List are indeed not easy to deal with, but they are still within my expectations,” Levi analyzed in his mind.

He still had many trump cards left, like Bo Gang, Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, Red Lotus Form, and more.

The current enemy, however, was somewhat special.

Clay’s mysterious abilities couldn’t be solved with brute force.

Initially, Levi planned to use his Scarlet Poison Body to extract all the venomous microorganisms from Clay’s body.

Without the Venom Body, Clay would be just a normal third-circle wizard in terms of strength.

However, Clay quickly sensed something was wrong and forcefully broke through Levi’s blood fog blockade, denying Levi any opportunity.

With the leader of the Black Water Tower resolved and the addition of Levi and the other third-circle wizards, the remaining minions were completely wiped out.

The tumor entrenched in the central part of the Yellow Earth Continent was finally uprooted.

“Thanks to Sir Levi, I can finally breathe a sigh of relief. Although we only destroyed one Black Water Tower, addressing the symptom rather than the root cause, obtaining a brief respite is not easy,” Old Golden Lion expressed his gratitude sincerely.

“Yeah, Sir Levi, which wizard organization are you from, and where do you practice?” Clan Leader Wham inquired..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 688 - Chapter 688: Bug Luminist! (3)

Chapter 688: Bug Luminist! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I was once part of a wizard organization, but it has long been annihilated by dark wizards. Now, I am just a nameless wanderer, a nomadic wizard with no affiliation,” sighed Levi.

“Alas, this war has turned many into nomadic wizards. Countless wizard families have been destroyed, and people are scattered, seeking refuge everywhere,” Old Golden Lion remarked.

“Sir Levi, do you have any plans for the future?” Wham asked.

“I may leave this outer sea region and head to the inner sea region or the Star Sea to seek a way of survival,” Levi replied.

“The Endless Sea is currently in continuous warfare. The inner sea region and the Star Sea may have even stronger enemy forces, and the situation of the war could be more severe. Sir Levi, please be cautious,” Wham warned.

“Yes, I heard that high -level wizard organizations in the inner sea region have been annihilated. It’s truly unimaginable. Only a primordial soul wizard managed to escape, leaving the wizard tower completely destroyed. A single primordial soul cannot endure for long in the material world. If they can’t find a suitable body, doom awaits him,” Old Golden Lion recalled recent intelligence, his expression heavy and filled with resignation.

For the powerful beings in the outer sea region like them, high-level wizard organizations and primordial soul wizards were unimaginable existences.

Such formidable figures came perilously close to falling, revealing the brutality of this war.

Keep in mind that this war had only just begun a few decades ago, and high-level wizards had already perished.

The future might see this war persist for hundreds of years, and during this time, no one knew how many powerful wizards in the Wizard World would fall.

After the war, the eagerly awaited distribution of spoils followed.

Levi only took Clay’s storage bags. The rest, including the minions, Yefa’s storage bags, and other assets of the Black Water Tower, were left for the two major families to divide themselves.

The distribution of benefits was the easiest stage to stir conflicts.

However, the two families had no complaints about Levi taking Clay’s storage bags.

After all, as long as they weren’t fools, they could see that Levi had made the most significant contribution in this battle.

Without Levi, they wouldn’t have stood a chance against the Black Water Tower.

Even if Levi took a portion from the remaining loot, they wouldn’t have objected.

Actions spoke louder than words.

The strength Levi displayed, even if only the tip of the iceberg, was enough to awe the two major families and earn their respect.

In such chaotic times, one couldn’t simply evade challenges; sometimes, it was necessary to flex one’s muscles to avoid trouble.

Evasion was not the goal but merely a means. It needed constant adjustment and progress with growing strength.

The members of the two major families were decent individuals, and naturally, Levi wouldn’t act too harshly. In all things, it was essential to leave room for reconciliation and future encounters.

Although Levi’s current strength was not inferior to the two major families, these families had deep roots in the Yellow Earth Continent, being the rulers and local authorities of the entire Outer Sea Region’s Area 7.

Maintaining good relations with the two major families also provided Levi with a retreat route.

After the distribution of spoils, Levi temporarily returned to Lion King City.

He took out Clay’s storage bags, and on these bags, there were some complex restriction arrays. Fortunately, Levi, being a second-circle array wizard, had a thorough understanding of this aspect.

Otherwise, for other wizards without the corresponding spells, it might be impossible to open the storage bags.

Levi felt fortunate that as his realm improved, the enemies’ storage bags were often no longer standard. Many were customized with solidified miniature arrays, requiring different activation spells for each storage bag.

The way of the array wizard was profound and extensive, and as one’s realm increased, the effects became more pronounced.

It was said that some powerful battle groups within the Pan-Plane Wizard Council utilized massive war arrays refined by array wizards as the foundation, forming formidable battle formations.

Relying on the advantages of battle formations and overwhelming numbers, there was once a battle group that, with a demigod-level multidimensional plane master comparable to a Ninth-Circle Wizard, annihilated a battle group.

It could be said that arrays, especially military arrays, were treasures that could overcome the strong with the weak.

“Unfortunately, my Book of Cypher is only the first volume. I don’t Imow where the second and third volumes are now…”

Levi sighed with regret.

Although he hadn’t heard of Master Cypher, he was undoubtedly a hidden master of arrays.

His Book of Cypher, even with just the basic first volume, provided Levi with profound knowledge and theories on array foundations, benefiting him greatly.

Levi withdrew his attention.

Clay had many storage items, most of which were casting and experimentation materials. Only this item with an array restriction caught Levi’s interest. Upon opening it, the first thing that caught his eye was a mountain-like Aether

Stone.

“So many…”

Levi counted them.

A whopping three hundred thousand Aether Stones.

Goodness, there were even three-quarters of a Rex!

Levi was surprised.

So far, Rex held the top spot in Levi’s Underworld Wealth Ranking, serving as a unit of measurement. Meanwhile, Clay ranked second.

In terms of strength, three Rex were no match for Clay.

However, due to Rex’s role as a pharmacist supervisor, he became the wealthiest among the third-circle wizards killed by Levi..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 689 - Chapter 689: Bug Luminist! (4)

Chapter 689: Bug Luminist! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“700,000 Aether Stones, just a step away from reaching a million Aether Stones, becoming a millionaire. Exciting,” Levi felt a small surge of excitement within him.

With 700,000 Aether Stones, he could do many things.

Of course, he wouldn’t spend this money recklessly.

On the one hand, he needed to purchase various wizard knowledge.

On the other hand, he needed to prepare for the construction of his own wizard tower.

Building a wizard tower in the true sense was a massive project that required a vast amount of Aether Stones. From construction blueprints, main project materials, to various energy conversion arrays, control arrays, practice arrays, defensive arrays, transmission arrays, spatial arrays, and more, it all required a considerable amount of money and involved various professional fields.

Many wizards subcontracted different parts of their wizard towers to specialized wizard tower construction organizations.

Thinking about building his own wizard tower, Levi immediately had a new goal to strive for.

This was similar to buying a house in his past life; without a bit of pressure, life lacked motivation, and one might as well lie flat.

In addition to Aether Stones, there were some spell books in Clay’s storage bags. Following the principle of collecting and enriching his knowledge base, Levi took them all.

Most of them were low-level spells, but what caught Levi’s attention were three third-circle spell crystal balls.

These three third-circle spells were “Water Doppelganger,” “Water Screen Prison,” and “Venomous Body.” Two of them, “Water Doppelganger” and “Water Screen Prison,” were even solidified as innate spells, making them formidable. The last one, ‘Venomous Body,” was a spell that incorporated venom into the caster’s body, enabling toxin-infused attacks.

“Not even a third-circle wizard tool. This old guy is really stingy,” Levi shook his head, unable to help but sigh.

Clay, relying on his powerful physique, didn’t even bother preparing a third-circle wizard tool.

“What’s this?”

In a corner, Levi discovered a rare book cherished by Clay.

“The Tomb of Fireflies.”

Levi looked at the cover; the author of the book was not mentioned. He opened the ancient book, finding a memory slate sandwiched in the first page.

Levi probed with his spiritual force and discovered that the memory slate contained Clay’s reading notes and research logs.

After a quick scan, a pleasant surprise appeared on Levi’s face.

Within the memory slate was recorded a body-refining technique that Clay had created himself.

Named “Mixed Venom True Form,” Clay created this body-refining technique by combining the third-circle spell “Venomous Body” with the knowledge from “The Tomb of Fireflies.”

Clay, with limited elemental talent, aimed to enhance his strength through body refinement.

“The Tomb of Fireflies” was a book Clay obtained in a tomb in the mundane world about three hundred years ago when he was still a mortal. He carried this book into the wizard world, and throughout his life, he researched the Imowledge within it.

The memory slate was the culmination of Clay’s wisdom throughout his life, making it invaluable and his most precious possession.

Through “The Tomb of Fireflies,” Levi glimpsed a whole new world.

It was said that in the Land of Darkness, there existed a plane known as Othar.

This plane once gave birth to a glorious human civilization, similar to the wizard civilization, where noble spellcasters known as Arcanists thrived.

Later, it established a vast human empire that ruled over the entire plane—the Otharian Empire. At its peak, the Otharian Empire boasted several powerful Arcanists comparable to Grand Wizards.

The ruler of the Otharian Empire was even proclaimed the Arcane Emperor, claiming an affinity close to that of a divine being.

Had it continued to flourish, the Otharian Empire might have evolved a comprehensive arcane system, akin to the wizard civilization, progressing to a realm comparable to Legendary Wizards.

However, the glory of the Otharian Empire was short-lived, disappearing due to a catastrophic event. A disaster swept through the empire, brought about by terrifying monsters invading from the Land of Darkness.

These monsters were predominantly insect-like creatures, possessing peculiar and eerie abilities. The Arcanists of the Otharian Empire referred to these insects as “Terror Bugs.”

The Terror Bugs exhibited bizarre abilities, with twelve monarchs among them, known as “King Bugs,” and a singular entity referred to as the “Mother Bug.”

The nascent arcane civilization had not yet fully developed when it was extinguished by the civilization of the Terror Bugs. Although the human civilization of the Otharian Empire left a spark in the subterranean world, the arcane legacy was incomplete, leading to a continuous decline.

In the era of the book’s compiler, most surviving arcanists were comparable to low and intermediate-level wizards. High-level arcanists, comparable to primordial soul wizards, were almost extinct.

Until a prodigious arcanist discovered a new transcendent path.

Bug Luminist, also referred to as the Totemist.

What was a Bug Luminist?

This arcanist believed that onlv Terror Bugs could stand against Terror Bugs.

Embracing these creatures into oneself, harnessing their power to combat them, defined a Bug Luminist.

If one couldn’t defeat the enemy, one could join it.

With the currently incomplete arcane system, there was no doubt it couldn’t contend with the pinnacle of the Terror Bug civilization..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 690 - Chapter 690: Bug Luminist! (5)

Chapter 690: Bug Luminist! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Therefore, he refined the [Arcane] into a [Totem Art].

Then, he sought newborn Terror Bugs or insect eggs.

Using a special Purification Elixir, he cleansed the negative energy from the bodies of the Terror Bugs, turning them into unconscious, computer-program-like Totem Insects, also known as Rule Bugs by some.

Relying on the art and elixirs, he transplanted the Totem Insects into the body, illuminating the totem light within.

Continuously using various precious materials, elixirs, and one’s own bloodline to nurture the Totem Insects.

Ultimately, achieving the seamless fusion of Totem Insects and oneself.

The strength of the Totem Insects, represented the strength of oneself, and the advancement of the totem corresponded to one’s own progress.

This approach was more thorough than the spiritualism school in the Wizard World.

Essentially, it was akin to how a knight utilizes the strength from the bloodline of a transcendent creature to gain transcendent power.

After reading through it, Levi felt a profound impact within.

Learning from others’ experiences can enhance one’s own knowledge.

The Totemist system provided Levi with considerable inspiration.

For example, the elixir they developed that could cleanse the negative energy and side effects from Terror Bugs, transforming them into unconscious, program-like entities with only transcendent power—the Rule Bugs.

Purification elixir, that was undoubtedly a great thing.

If Levi were to study it, perhaps he could apply similar methods to his own bloodline.

By doing so, he could rid his bloodline of the beastly nature and any imprints that the primordial ancestor hidden within the bloodline might have left.

These were potential hazards of the bloodline path; just because Levi was fine now didn’t mean he would be in the future.

As his bloodline evolved further, there was a risk of reverting to a primal state in the future.

Would the eventual Levi still be himself?

Levi didn’t mind turning into a monster, but the premise was that his consciousness remained as it is now.

On the path of a knight, Levi’s greatest concern was losing his own consciousness entirely and becoming a puppet for some primordial ancestor.

Even with the Breathing Technique Great Fusion, after all the mutations, there would inevitably be risks.

The origin of the Imight remained elusive throughout.

Levi sometimes felt that the path of a knight might be a conspiracy by some powerful entities.

Therefore, he needed to break free and carve out his own path.

The Totemist’s path showed Levi a new world.

“Setting aside the mature wizardry path, my path as a knight should be based on knights, continuously absorbing and learning from the strengths of other transcendent systems, gathering knowledge, while simultaneously refining the Imight’s path. Correcting mistakes promptly and not being confined to a single approach.”

Previously, he had been cultivating experience with single-minded focus, which was not wrong.

The proficiency panel could accomplish many things; for instance, breaking the bloodline restrictions, fusing the strengths of different skills, and creating new abilities.

However, he needed to have first-hand resources first.

The proficiency panel could achieve all of this on the condition that Levi acquired more knowledge and molded that knowledge into skills on the proficiency panel.

Then, the proficiency panel could assess, analyze, and even self-evolve.

Levi had a moment of enlightenment.

The proficiency panel was definitely not static, but how did it evolve?

Levi didn’t understand it in the early stages, but as he progressed to the realm of a Third-Circle Wizard and a Blood Knight, he had a rough guess.

The evolution of the proficiency panel was linked to Levi’s expanding horizons, realms, and the increasing quantity and quality of knowledge he possessed. It adjusted and optimized itself step by step, resembling a growing computer program.

Levi felt a sudden clarity.

He still knew too little.

“Desperate illiteracy”—that phrase perfectly described himself! In the future, he would have to spend more time on research, learning, and broadening his horizons.

It was no wonder that many high-level wizards, after gaining the ability to travel between planes, would choose to leave the Wizard World, risking their lives to explore different worlds. They recorded their observations, experiences, and feelings in various travel logs.

The universe was vast, and the truth was infinite!

Wizards often said, “The true truth is unattainable. Everything wizards do is merely an approach. It’s an endless pursuit that’s always getting closer but never quite reaching.”

The path of a knight was no different. There was no absolutely perfect method. What Levi could do was to use the panel to refine his system as much as possible.

“The road ahead is long; I will seek with my own efforts.” These words from the ancients were so apt. Levi put away “The Tomb of Fireflies.”

“What a good book.”

He couldn’t help but sigh.

“Such a good book belongs to me by right.’

So far, Levi had acquired inherited knowledge from books such as “Book of

Cypher,” “Ruin Hunter Jones’ Treasure Hunting Log,” and “The Book of

Starforge Runes.”

“These are all treasures.”

Levi activated all the arrays in his wizard tower, opening the restrictions as well. He took out the container with Emperor Mu and the set of experimental equipment.

In addition, there was another container containing a large mass of wriggling black asphalt.

These were the toxic microorganisms expelled from Clay’s body after his death.

This type of microorganism was something Clay, the little genius, had developed based on the knowledge of a Totemist.

A low-quality version of the Totem Insect, cultivated by himself using various toxins and materials..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 691 - Chapter 691: Bug Luminist! (6)

Chapter 691: Bug Luminist! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Clay referred to them as the “Toxic Swarm.”

These creatures were communal life forms, in a constant state of death and division, much like human cells, metabolizing at an exceptionally high rate.

Therefore, Levi needed to consistently feed them large amounts of toxins or flesh to ensure the vitality of the Toxic Swarm.

Otherwise, without a continuous source of energy, these undead beings would eventually wither away.

Although they were a low-quality version of the Totem Insect, it had to be admitted that Levi was quite impressed by the power of this Toxic Swarm.

After parasitizing a host, the Toxic Swarm could give birth to a venomous body impervious to blades and spears. It could transform into a terrifying poisonous cloud that devoured everything. Moreover, it could induce the host to undergo a splitting rebirth. However, each regeneration required a substantial amount of energy.

Initially, Clay had planned to use self-detonation to merge his flesh and soul with the Toxic Swarm. He intended to rely on the swarm to devour a town of mortals and, in turn, regenerate using the energy obtained from them.

Even though this would result in a decline in realms, at least it would secure his life.

“It’s akin to a low-quality Scarlet Poison Body,” Levi evaluated in his mind.

Levi planned to keep the Toxic Swarm for an extended period, awaiting a thorough understanding of the ‘Mixed Venom True Form” body-refining technique.

He hoped to subdue it, enhancing his capabilities in the process.

Of course, the immediate priority was to see if he could rescue Emperor Mu from the accursed control of the totem insect.

According to Clay’s research, the so-called “Golden Spine Bone” was actually known as the “Golden Aberration Insect,” a type of Terror Bug that frequently parasitized powerful organisms.

This particular insect had likely been partially purified by the Bug Luminist but not entirely cleansed.

Levi speculated that the generations of Golden Blood in the Golden Family might be linked to this Golden Aberration Insect.

The Terror Bug probably parasitized the youngling of the Golden Horn Beast, storing some Golden Horn bloodline in the process.

Upon possessing the ancestor of the Gregor Family, the Golden Aberration Insect fortuitously endowed the Gregor Family’s ancestor with bloodline power.

The so-called “Golden Horn Breathing Technique” likely originated from that period.

Thus, the Golden Blood was, in reality, the blood of the Golden Horn. The Golden Aberration Insect played a crucial role in creating and perpetuating the Golden Family throughout the generations.

Gregor might have realized this, setting sail into the distant seas, far away from civilization.

With Gregor’s demise, the Golden Aberration Insect was buried in the deep sea, steadily weakening until Emperor Mu’s arrival provided it with an opportunity to possess him.

This entity undoubtedly possessed intelligence, using the allure of the Golden Bloodline to lead Emperor Mu step by step into the abyss, under its control until Emperor Mu lost control.

“With Emperor Mu’s realm, he stands no chance against this Golden Aberration Insect, even if it appears to be weakened and in its youngling stage.”

According to the book, as of the time the compiler wrote it, the Bug Luminist civilization had evolved to the ninth level in the Multidimensional Plane, a standard set by wizards to assess the strength of different systems in the Multidimensional Plane.

Wizard civilization, surpassing the ninth level due to the birth of Legendary Wizards, and the abyss were exceptions.

Referring to the wizard civilization system, the ninth level equated to the standard of a ninth-circle Grand Wizard.

The compiler, likely a powerful but Nameless figure who had traveled from the Wizard World to the Otharian plane, stated that the Bug Luminist categorized the strength of Totem Insects based on the Terror Bug’s level system.

Worker Bugs, Soldier Bugs, General Bugs, King Bugs, and the superior Mother Bugs corresponded to the low-level, intermediate-level, high-level, Grand Wizard, and Legendary tiers of the wizard civilization.

The Golden Aberration Insect fell under the General Bugs category, with its youngling stage starting at level one and its strength potential ranging from level six to level eight.

In other words, if a Bug Luminist chose the Golden Aberration Insect as their totem insect, they would initially possess strength equivalent to a first-circle wizard. Through potions, materials, and Totem Arts, the Bug Luminist had the potential to advance to a realm comparable to a high-level wizard.

unlike spiritual Beasts, totem Insects could evolve tnrougn devouring one another.

The twelve King Bugs and Mother Bugs that devastated the Otharian Empire emerged from the carnage of their own world.

For totem insects, the strength ceiling could be shattered, albeit through a challenging process.

After making the necessary preparations, Levi focused his attention on Emperor Mu within the container.

He opened the vessel, removing the suppression imposed by Clay’s specially crafted liquid.

The Golden Aberration Insect immediately revitalized, seizing control of Emperor Mu, who leaped out aggressively towards Levi.

Before Emperor Mu’s fist reached Levi, Tyrant Il swiftly caught and restrained him.

Bang.

Mechanical roars! Flames ignited!

Tyrant Il executed a powerful shoulder throw, slamming Emperor Mu to the ground.

The Golden Aberration Insect grinned maliciously as golden energy poured into Emperor Mu, covering him in a radiant golden glow.

“I once thought this was the divine power of the Golden Horn Breathing

Technique. Alas, it turns out you were behind this mischief,” Levi remarked.

Personally intervening, Levi’s scaly hand gripped the Golden Aberration Insect on Emperor Mu’s back..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 692 - Chapter 692: Bug Luminist! (7)

Chapter 692: Bug Luminist! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This entity rooted itself within Emperor Mu, seemingly merging with him.

Levi was concerned that directly pulling it out might harm Emperor Mu. Fortunately, Clay had long prepared a potion capable of separating a totem insect.

Pressing Emperor Mu against the wall with tremendous force, Levi caused the wizard tower to tremble. If Levi’s arrays hadn’t reinforced it, a standardized wizard tower for residence might have collapsed.

Then, he injected the entire bottle of potion into Emperor Mu.

Accompanied by Emperor Mu’s agonizing screams, Levi showed no mercy.

The Golden Aberration Insect knew it would face dire consequences once outside, so it stubbornly resisted leaving.

Levi continued the injection. Upon completion, he sneered and transformed into a blood fog, entering Emperor Mu’s body.

He observed numerous golden blood vessels resembling puppeteer’s strings deeply embedded in every inch of Emperor Mu’s flesh, even reaching his brain and heart.

“Thank goodness my blood fog form is a natural surgeon.”

The blood fog transformed within Emperor Mu’s body into extremely fine, miniature blood blades. These golden blood vessels were swiftly severed, one after another.

After a while, Emperor Mu finally stopped struggling completely.

His back was riddled with densely packed cavities, golden light emanating from within.

During this period, his body had nearly been completely devoured by the Golden Aberration Insect.

“I wonder if he can still survive.”

Levi grabbed the Golden Aberration Insect that was lunging at him, attempting to enter his own body.

“What audacity! Parasitizing my team members is bad enough, and now you dare to infest me?”

Levi was feeling quite annoyed at this point. This creature had nearly killed one of his team members.

He forcefully crushed the Golden Aberration Insect in his hands, causing it to crack and spew golden fluid under Levi’s immense strength.

“Get in there. Behave yourself, and once I develop the Purification Elixir, you’ll be at peace,” Levi said sternly.

Levi placed the Golden Aberration Insect into a specially crafted container prepared by Clay, sealing it along with the Toxic Swarm.

His blood fog worked diligently within Emperor Mu’s body, repairing his internal organs as much as possible. This function was a recent discovery for Levi.

He could partially transform his blood fog form to mend his own wounds and, naturally, enter someone else’s body to facilitate repairs.

For legendary knights of Levi’s constitution, such injuries were inconsequential and easily healed. However, Emperor Mu, being a Strength-type legendary knight, though much tougher than an average person, was still uncertain to survive such severe injuries.

Regardless, Levi had administered his best potions to Emperor Mu. As a team leader, his care for his members was indeed rare.

After completing these tasks, Levi settled Emperor Mu and began his own cultivation while awaiting Emperor Mu’s recovery.

At the very least, Emperor Mu still showed signs of vitality, and Levi believed he could pull through.

Upon waking up, Emperor Mu might feel a mix of relief and confusion, finding that the support of his Golden Spine Bone was gone.

Time passed quickly, three months in the blink of an eye. During this period, Levi split his time between cultivation and studying Clay’s notes and the Bug Luminist’s book.

His main focus was the formula for the Purification Elixir. Some ingredients were common in the Wizard World, but the rest seemed exclusive to that world.

This somewhat dampened Levi’s enthusiasm, as he had initially intended to thoroughly research Totem Insects. Now it seemed he had to postpone that plan.

The 1074th year of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Grass.

Six months after the fall of the Black Water Tower, the Black Sun Steeple did not dispatch any new dark wizards to the Yellow Earth Continent.

Their resources were stretched thin, and they were no longer determined to conquer the Yellow Earth Continent.

As a result, the Yellow Earth Continent and Area 7 were temporarily secure, avoiding the fate that befell Area 9.

Within Lion King City, the once despairing atmosphere began to dissipate. The Old Golden Lion hosted several banquets to express gratitude to Levi.

Levi easily obtained a copy of the “Golden Lion Breathing Technique” from the Golden Lion Jostar Family. However, it was evident that this breathing technique was not the Perception-type Levi urgently needed.

Nevertheless, collecting a breathing technique that could advance to legendary status was always a positive outcome.

By the end of the Month of Grass, Emperor Mu finally woke up..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 693 - Chapter 693: The Dao of Humanity! (1)

Chapter 693: The Dao of Humanity! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Lion King City.

In Levi’s wizard tower laboratory.

Emperor Mu’s eyes were filled with confusion as he looked at the white wolf girl in front of him.

“Algerta? Why am I here… I remember being controlled by the Golden Spine Bone… Wait, where’s my Golden Spine Bone?”

Emperor Mu suddenly stood up. The pain in his body made him moan uncontrollably.

Algerta hurriedly said, “Your injuries have just healed. Master stitched you up a lot. You can’t move, or it will collapse.”

“What… what happened to me?” Emperor Mu calmed down and asked.

“You’ll know when Master comes,” Algerta said.

Levi had already walked in.

“Commander!” Emperor Mu got off the bed and came to Levi.

“You haven’t recovered from your injuries yet. Don’t be too agitated. Tell me if you have any questions,” Levi said.

“Commander… did I lose control?” Emperor Mu asked.

“That’s right. You killed someone in the Golden Lion Castle and Sir Lyon chased after you, so you disappeared. It seems that you really don’t remember anything.” Levi’s eyes were calm as he explained what had happened in the past.

“Sigh… There’s indeed a problem with the Golden Spine Bone. I previously felt that there might be a problem with it, but I was hoping for a fluke. From the looks of it, relying on external objects is ultimately an unorthodox method.” Emperor Mu sighed.

“I’ve already taken away the Golden Spine Bone and placed it in a special container. It’s best if you don’t touch it in the future.

“This thing is very strange. I see that you’re not far from breaking through the shackles of legendary. Next, you only need to complete a complete transformation of the Life Seed and you can begin your new journey as a

Imight. Cultivate in peace in the future. If you lack resources, you can tell me.”

Levi said. After all, he had taken Emperor Mil’s things. It would be unreasonable not to compensate him.

“Thank you for saving my life, Commander. I was blinded by the Golden Spine Bone and made a huge mistake. I wonder if the Wizard Council will punish me next.” Emperor Mu was worried about the innocent people he had killed.

Although he was ruthless, he was not someone who killed indiscriminately.

“That’s alright. The Golden Lion Jostar Family can help you settle it. Moreover, you’ve killed many dark wizards. You’ve made up for your mistakes,” Levi said after thinking for a while. “Thank you, Commander.” “Continue to recuperate.”

Levi left the lab.

Three months later, Emperor Mu’s injuries were completely healed.

His strength had also returned to its peak.

On a sunny afternoon, after Emperor Mu finished cultivating the breathing technique, he felt as if a layer of shackles had been broken in his body. A feeling of enlightenment surged through him.

Thick golden fur grew crazily on the surface of his body before returning to his body.

The Saint Ape Seed in his heart had undergone a transformation and become a Bloodline Seed.

This meant that he had finally broken through these bloodline shackles and stepped into a brand new rearm.

After learning of this news, Levi immediately met Emperor Mu, who had broken through.

“Commander, give it a try!”

Emperor Mu’s face was filled with excitement as he unleashed a torrent of energy from his palms, causing the wind and clouds to change color.

“Good timing.”

Levi caught Emperor Mu’s palm lightly and exerted force.

Emperor Mu was sent flying hundreds of meters away, hitting the wall of the training ground and leaving a huge mark.

Emperor Mu was dumbfounded. He could not figure it out.

“Commander… I want to confirm. Are we in the same realm now?” Emperor Mu looked like he was doubting his life and couldn’t help but ask.

“No, my realm is above yours.” Levi smiled mysteriously and turned to leave.

He came here mainly to see the changes after Emperor Mu’s breakthrough.

Just as he had expected, the Life Seed had transformed into the Bloodline Seed, and the Bloodthirst had been formed.

Emperor Mu looked at Levi’s back and fell into deep thought. Then, he stood

up.

“Why should I compete with the leader? I’m a member. I should compete with Dinos, who is also a member. I’m going to fight with Dinos now.”

Emperor Mu had figured it out.

This teacher came to Dinos.

Dinos was also training hard at this moment. When he saw the high-spirited

Emperor Mu, his expression changed. “Teacher, you broke through?”

Emperor Mu smiled confidently and said, “Come try out for yourself.”

Dinos’ golden mane appeared and transformed into a majestic lion. Assembled attacks swept towards Emperor Mu.

Emperor Mu shouted and suddenly exerted his strength. Then, he struck out with his palm.

Dinos flew away like a kite with a broken string.

“Did you see that? This is the power of breaking into the legendary realm, the Bloodthirst Knight.” Emperor Mu was excited, but he pretended to be calm.

In the eyes of others, it was impossible to break through to legendary.

Now, Emperor Mu had become the second knight to break through to legendary.

Dinos refused to believe it and attacked Emperor Mu again. Dense fist shadows covered the sky.

After Emperor Mu broke through to legendary, his physical fitness in all aspects improved again, especially his main strength attribute.

He easily deflected Dinos’s attacks and sent Dinos flying.

Dinos finally knew that Emperor Mu had indeed broken through.

He was extremely excited, which meant that he could also break through the legendary barrier in the future.

“Of course, it’s fine as long as our Twilight Knights and your father know about this. As for the others, there’s no need to publicize it. We’re still a start-up team. We’ll attract the wind when we’re tall. You know what I mean, right?”

Emperor Mu said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 694 - Chapter 694: The Dao of Humanity! (2)

Chapter 694: The Dao of Humanity! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Teacher, I understand.” Dinos smiled.

After showing off to Dinos, Emperor Mu went back to consolidate his realm.

He had always thought that he needed the Golden Spine Bone to break through the shackles of legendary.

From the looks of it, it was the Golden Spine Bone that restricted him and trapped him.

Now that he had broken free from the shackles and gained enlightenment, it was refreshing.

“Hahaha!” Emperor Mu’s laughter rang, giving off a carefree feeling. “This is really something worth laughing about. I can’t fall behind either.”

When Dinos returned home, he immediately went into seclusion.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1075, Month of Germinal.

To the Endless Sea, there were no four seasons.

However, in the Peacock Kingdom in the human world, it was the month when the grass grew and the birds flew.

About 50 years ago, in the year 1038 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, a terrifying dark event happened in the Emerald Kingdom.

Because the faith of the people of the kingdom was not loyal enough, the Seven Deadly Sins were born and rampaged in the world, causing demons to arise and blood to flow like a river in the Emerald King City.

The arrogant and extravagant Emerald Kingdom had died in the demon invasion, and the kingdom’s fortunes had run out.

Later on, the Church of Holy Light took over the government until a grand duke family in the south defeated many competitors and took over the capital. In 1040 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the era of the Peacock Kingdom began.

The founding monarch of the Peacock Kingdom, the Great Duke of Peacock, died of a serious illness in 1070 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar.

The eldest son, Boyka, succeeded to the throne until today.

The Emerald King City had long been renamed the Peacock Capital. The statue of the Emerald Dragon in the middle of the capital had also been changed to a Five-Color Peacock that spread its wings and soared into the sky.

This was the symbol of the Peacock Family.

Five-Color Peacock.

In the legends, the Five-Color Peacock’s body shone with a sacred five-colored light. Wherever it passed, it illuminated everything.

Even the Emerald Dragon known as the Multi-element Green Light was not worth mentioning in front of the Five-colored Divine Light.

It was obvious that this was a myth adapted by the Peacock Family to promote their orthodox position as the replacement for the Jade Dragon Family.

There was no need to say whether it was true or false.

The Peacock Family was the most talked about family. Ten years ago, a legendary knight appeared.

This might be the only legendary knight born in the past hundred years, from the end of the Emerald Kingdom to the establishment of the Peacock Kingdom.

Besides, this legendary knight was also a female knight like the Goddess Knight who went missing next door.

This legendary knight was Denise, the sister of the Peacock King.

The legendary Divine Light Knight.

Unlike her brother, the Divine Light Knight, Denise, was not in the mood for politics.

Since she was young, Denise had traveled around the seven kingdoms with a grand knight master to cultivate the path of a knight.

It was precisely because of this seriousness and talent that Denise was able to break through to the legendary level and become the only legendary knight in the history of the Peacock Family.

At this moment, me sun was setting.

The faint golden afterglow shone under the city wall of the Peacock Capital, looking dreamy and charming.

On a small road in the suburbs outside Peacock City, a group of people was sending him off.

King Boyka, who was dressed in casual clothes, looked at his valiant sister in front of him and sighed.

“Sigh, if it weren’t for my lack of talent as a knight, I would rather let you be the king and let me be the legendary knight. As a great man, it’s a good thing to become a legendary knight.”

Boyka’s expression was complicated. There was envy and unwillingness.

Denise was wearing the mithril armor called Immovable King by Master Golden Warhammer. At her waist was the scimitar Flying Yaksha made by Master Golden Warhammer and mixed with Luminant gold.

She patted her brother’s shoulder and said, “Brother, govern the country well.

The Peacock Family has never had its current glory. I believe in you.”

“Sister, are you really going abroad? It’s said that there are terrifying existences from the outer realm lurking in the sea. Danger lurks everywhere. Even a grand knight might die in the sea if he rashly steps into the sea,” Boyka asked.

His position would be even more stable with a legendary knight, so he didn’t want his sister to leave.

However, from the looks of it, his sister was still unwilling to stay in the capital for another moment.

“When I traveled around the seven kingdoms, I heard many stories about legendary knights. Snowflake Knight, Flower Knight, golden knight, lionheart knight, Ash Knight…

“These names shone like stars in the history of the seven countries. I have followed in their footsteps since I was young.

“I long to become a legendary knight. It wasn’t until I reached this level that I realized that being a legendary knight doesn’t seem to be the end.

“My brother, you were born to be a king. I’m different. I’m just a woman. My ambition is not here.

“Father left the country to you. I hope you won’t disappoint him and become a great king supported by his people!”

Denise, the Divine Light Knight, turned around and rode away without any hesitation. She turned her back to the king and waved.

“Your Majesty, please leave.”

Denise’s teacher had been a knight since she was young. After an unknown top-notch grand knight finished speaking, she rode her horse and chased after him.

Looking at his sister’s back as she left, King Boyka looked a little sad.

“Let’s go. Leaving this place is also a form of protection for sister.” He looked at the cathedral in the center of the Peacock Capital with a complicated expression.

In the wilderness, Denise and the old knight passed by Flower City. After disguising herself, she went to the Shining Tavern and rested for the night..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 695 - Chapter 695: The Dao of Humanity! (3)

Chapter 695: The Dao of Humanity! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“It’s really uncomfortable to stay in the capital,” Denise muttered to herself.

Ever since she learned that the disappearance of those legendary knights in history might have something to do with the Church, she felt a sense of urgency after she advanced to a legendary knight.

Her goal was to stay away from the Church and find a quiet place to cultivate peacefully.

She gently wiped her precious armor and scimitar.

This was a set of equipment, the Immovable King Armor and the Flying Yaksha Blade.

It was the last masterpiece of the Golden Warhammer Master that she had spent a lot of money to buy at the auction. It was also the masterpiece that she was most proud of in her life!

Although she did not understand the meaning of Immovable King and Flying Yaksha, it didn’t matter. The words Golden Warhammer carried a lot of weight. According to unreliable news, Master Golden Warhammer might have already passed away.

After all, 60 years ago, he was already famous in the human world. At that time, he was already a Master. This meant that he was probably around 50 years old when he became famous.

Now that time had passed and he was more than a hundred years old, even a grand knight’s life was almost coming to an end.

It had to be known that in this era, due to famine, plague, natural disasters, and man-made disasters, the average lifespan of mortals might be less than 40 years old.

When Denise was traveling around the seven kingdoms, she had once come into contact with a legendary knight of the East Pole Empire, Hogg.

The family of Knight Hogg was once the famous Ash Knight of the East Pole Empire.

From Knight Hogg, she learned something else that shocked her.

Knight Hogg had once received guidance from a peerless expert. It was precisely because of that expert’s guidance that he was able to break through to the legendary knight realm.

That expert killed the powerful Primary Blood Clan as easily as slaughtering chickens and dogs.

That expert had already cultivated the path of knights to an unprecedented level.

He had broken the shackles of legendary!

This greatly shocked Denise, who had just advanced to legendary and was quite proud of herself, and further confirmed her guess.

A legendary knight was not the peak of the path of a knight!

Denise asked Knight Hogg how she could find this senior.

Hogg only shook his head in an unfathomable manner and said, “Senior is elusive and never reveals his true form to the world.

“It is impossible for one to meet senior. If fate is on your side, you can naturally meet him.

“However, if you want to find an opportunity to break through the shackles of a legendary knight, my answer is on the sea.

“Follow Storm City and walk forward on the sea to find the Giant Whale. Enter the Devil’s Sea. You might gain something there.”

Knight Hogg’s words were deeply imprinted in Denise’s heart.

“The answer is out at sea.”

In the mysterious and vast outer sea region, there was an unknown secret hidden there.

Legend had it that due to the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres that was rarely seen in ten thousand years, many creatures from foreign planes, such as the Blood Clan, blue frost, werewolves, and sea monsters caused some disasters on the sea, began to appear.

In the human world where wizards were extinct, these things caused a lot of trouble for the Church of the Seven Nations.

Some Evil God Churches also appeared one after another.

On the Seven Kingdoms Continent, there was the Church of the Moon God, the

Death Society, the Werewolf Brotherhood, and so on.

In a city near the outer sea region, a faction called the Holy Snake Guild had also appeared.

It was said that this faction believed in a god from a different plane.

The believers of this god were some Lizardmen and Nagas. They had already infiltrated the outer sea region and caused a lot of panic.

Therefore, Denise might indeed face some risks if she went to the outer sea region.

However, this could not stop her.

“I must find the place that Knight Hogg mentioned, the Dreamland of Knights! ” Outside the window, the moon was cold.

Ten years ago, the City Lord of Flower City, Baron Levi, passed his title to his son, Baron Reed, because his life was coming to an end. He traveled alone. Currently, Baron Reed was in the castle, munching on a piece of bloody bread.

The so-called Baron Reed was Andrew.

It was just to prevent the residents of Flower City from being suspicious.

As the war between the dark and righteous wizards broke out, Andrew hadn’t mailed a letter to Levi for a long time. He had accumulated a lot of breathing techniques.

Although he could not mail them over, he still helped his master collect breathing techniques in various ways as usual. This had become Andrew’s habit. It was hard to change.

The next day.

When Andrew was reading the latest documents as normal, the sheriff rushed over.

“City Lord, a murder happened in the city last night. It’s suspected to be caused by dark creatures. ”

Now that the human world was attacked by unknown monsters, everyone was already used to it.

Be it the Blood Clan, werewolves, undead, Ghouls, etc.

The Church classified these horrifying creatures as dark creatures.

“I’ll go take a look.”

Andrew’s expression was serious.

In the past few years, under his governance, Flower City was one of the cities with the least attacks from the dark creatures in the Peacock Kingdom. Storm City was the same.

However, it did not mean that there were none. Occasionally, some ignorant monsters came to Flower City to cause trouble and were killed by Andrew.

If Andrew couldn’t win, he would summon the Blood Knight and Black Knight.

The two of them had both broken through the legendary barrier and were top-level powerhouses hidden in the human world. There was nothing they couldn’t solve..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 696 - Chapter 696: The Dao of Humanity! (4)

Chapter 696: The Dao of Humanity! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

Of course, the ceiling premise was to exclude giants like the Church.

In a mansion, Andrew saw the family of three that had been killed by the dark creatures. Their corpses were incomplete, leaving only some bones stained with flesh and blood.

Andrew carefully searched for clues. Finally, he found a strand of curly black

nair In a cracK In cne grouna.

“Was it werewolves? Or ghouls?”

These two dark creatures might drop their fur.

Of course, it could not be ruled out that it was done by other humans. Andrew identified the smell and left with a dark expression.

“Damn it, there’s a smell of urine. Who dropped this fur?”

Andrew was depressed. He quickly threw the curly hair away and went to wash his hands.

He continued to search for clues. He had to find that damned murderer.

Whether it was werewolves or ghouls, they were all terrifying monsters and had the strength of a legendary knight.

Some powerful existences might be as terrifying as the Primary Blood Clan.

Just like that, a month passed.

It was another quiet and peaceful night.

In a dilapidated aristocratic mansion on the outskirts of Flower City, a foul smell permeated the air.

On the surface, this mansion looked ordinary, but if one came to the basement of the mansion and passed through a dark and deep tunnel, They would come to a catacomb with ghost fire flickering.

In the catacombs, green candles burned all around.

Many naked men and women were having an unsightly gathering here.

White flesh swayed and bumped, and a strong smell filled the air.

“Everyone, everyone, stop for a moment. Stop what you’re doing.” Bats flew over and gathered to form a young Blood Clan man.

Upon seeing this Blood Clan man, these men and women stopped one after another.

A haggard -looking old man got up from a beautiful woman and put on his wizard robe. He smiled strangely and said, “We can have more gatherings like this in the future. I, Black Bone, like it very much.”

This was a wild wizard from the School of Death in the human world. He had returned from the Wizard World a long time ago. Now, he was living in the human world and mixing with dark creatures.

Other than that, there were werewolves, ghouls, Blood Clan members, and evil witches. All in all, they were not ordinary people.

As for this young Blood Clan, he was the Fellmocity Family’s Primary Blood Clan, Marshall. He was also the organizer of this gathering.

Their organization was called the Dark Fairy Tales Tea Party.

These supernatural existences were evil villains in some fairy tales.

“Because of the Church’s suppression, existences like us have no choice but to live in the darkness. Now, the Dark Wave has recovered further, and our era is approaching.

“The purpose of my tea party is to let us minorities, these loose individuals, form an unbreakable alliance.

“With the Demonic Feast Alliance as the core, we will gather everyone and fight against the damned Church and those meddlesome human knights and rangers!

“We are vilified by them as dark creatures, but no one was born to be dark.

“We were forced to hide like street rats in a dilapidated ancient castle, in the basement, in the dirty and smelly sewers. We were treated as villains in fairy tales by those weak mortals!

“We are the noble transcendent existences. We should be the masters of this world!

“This world was wrong. It needed to be adjusted to the right track!

“The lives of minorities are also lives!

“The evil witch of the Black Forest once wanted to be the kind Snow White, right, Snow White Witch?”

Marshall looked at the black-robed witch in the corner. who was wearing

crystal high heels and had her slender white legs draped over a male prostitute. She was Theresa, a witch from the Frost Faction.

The witch licked her red lips and said with a smile, “Isn’t that so?”

Theresa was the illegitimate daughter of a king of the Gaia Kingdom. She had an old-fashioned and miserable past. Later, she accidentally inherited the Frost Faction and became a witch.

“Therefore, we need to cooperate and not fight alone. That way, we will never be able to defeat the Church.

“Next, the Church of the Moon God will carry out a series of activities in the seven kingdoms. Those who are willing to join us can stay here.

“Those who don’t want to, leave on your own. Today’s gathering will be a memory for the future.” Marshall smiled like a gentleman.

After a while, the snow witch, the Black Bone Wizard, the werewolf, and the ghoul did not leave.

“That’s great. I’m very happy that we can reach a collaboration. Everyone can also introduce some like-minded friends to join us and work hard for our great career!”

Just as Marshall finished speaking, she frowned. Suddenly, the door to the Catacombs was slammed open.

A cold-looking Blood Clan appeared.

“Tsk, tsk, tsk. I didn’t expect to catch a bunch of big fish just by catching a small shrimp.” Andrew threw a young werewolf on the ground. The werewolf had already turned into a dried corpse.

“Where did this inferior Blood Clan come from?” Marshall looked at the dead young werewolf on the ground and couldn’t help but look at the werewolf who was gnawing at a prostitute. He was a werewolf from the Walter Family, Gill, whose strength was comparable to the Primary Blood Clan.

“This is… Xiaofu, you killed Xiaofu?!” Gill’s expression changed as he looked at

Andrew..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 697 - Chapter 697: The Dao of Humanity! (5)

Chapter 697: The Dao of Humanity! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“He’s not even fully grown yet. He’s causing trouble and eating people in my territory. If he doesn’t die, who will?” Andrew said.

“He’s still a child. What’s wrong with eating a person?” Gill’s expression was ferocious as his three-meter-tall werewolf true form appeared. His terrifying King Kong Wolf Claws emitted a cold light.

“Marshall, do you mind if I kill this overconfident Secondary Blood Clan?” Gill asked. He was afraid that this Secondary Blood Clan was Marshall’s subordinate, so he had to ask.

“Walter, I don’t mind. You can do whatever you want. I still have something on, so I won’t accompany you.”

Marshall had a bad feeling. A mere Secondary Blood Clan dared to barge in here. He had something to rely on.

Marshall transformed into a bat and quickly left the place.

Boom!

Walter turned into a black afterimage and hit Andrew, sending him flying.

The Snow White Witch and the Black Bone Wizard continued to enjoy themselves.

Not only did they enjoy themselves, but they also used spells from time to time to spice things up.

For example, summoning an ignorant skeleton to play a threesome…

Walter alone was enough to deal with a Secondary Blood Clan hothead.

Andrew also revealed his Blood Clan’s true form and fought with Walter. The red and black lights collided, and the air billowed.

Andrew retreated strategically as he fought.

Suddenly, the sound of horse hooves could be heard from afar.

“Huh? The Blood Knights are here?” Andrew looked over and saw a handsome silver-scaled white horse approaching on the snow.

On the back of the horse, a female knight in light armor held a scimitar. Five-colored light flowed on the scimitar.

In front of the female knight, there was a young werewolf running wildly.

“Father, save me! Someone wants to kill me!”

The young werewolf shouted.

Gill, who was fighting Andrew, looked at the little werewolf. The female human Imight was about to catch up to him.

In his rage, he flung Andrew away and leaped high into the air. The light from his King Kong Wolf Claws cut through the night sky.

“Die! t,

He only had seven wolf cubs. He had brought two out to train today, but he did not expect one to die.

His seven wolves turned into six wolves.

If his wife found out, she would definitely not let him babysit in the future.

“Flowing Light Slash!”

The female knight’s scimitar flew across the sky, and a pair of illusory five-colored wings spread out on her back.

Five-colored light flowed on the Flying Yaksha’s scimitar, turning into a five-colored stream of light.

Boom!

The shockwave from the collision swept out.

Gill flew backward and looked at the female knight with a grave expression.

“Legendary?”

Other than wizards, only legendary knights could withstand his attack.

“Human, don’t force me.”

Gill said coldly as a black aura wrapped around the werewolf’s true form.

Unexpectedly, the female knight opposite him did not say a word and directly rushed over with her war horse.

The five-colored saber beam collided with King Kong Wolf Claws.

Sparks flew everywhere.

“Roar!”

The wolf fur on Gill’s body turned into steel needles that scattered in all directions.

Ping!

Andrew thought that the Blood Knights had arrived.

Unexpectedly, it was a legendary Imight whom he did not know.

Werewolf Gill became more and more courageous as the battle progressed. The little werewolf hid at the side, and there was still human flesh at the corner of his mouth as he smiled cruelly.

“Father, don’t beat her to death. I want to enjoy her beautiful body first before eating her.”

On the other side.

It was as if he did not expect that the battle outside had not ended after so long.

The Black Bone Wizard, the Snow White Witch, and a pale male noble walked out.

These three were the strongest people in this group other than Gill.

The pale male aristocrat was a ghoul, and this mansion was also his lair.

Ghouls were also dark creatures trom other dimensions. Now that the Dark Wave had revived, they were gradually waking up.

“Gill, do you need our help?” The ghoul noble sneered.

“Get lost!” Gill roared. It was a great humiliation for him to be suppressed by a legendary knight.

The ghoul shrugged and continued watching the show.

The Black Bone Wizard hugged the Snow White Witch.

“That was a wonderful feeling.” “Yeah, it’s just too short.”

“Do you mean the duration? Or my length?”

“Both. ”

“Ahem, let me capture this Secondary Blood Clan. It’s not bad to be my wizard slave.”

The Black Bone Wizard stopped looking for trouble and chuckled.

He chanted the Death Sect spell to summon the skeletons.

The black door opened, and skeleton warriors in strange clothes crawled out, emitting a sinister cold aura.

“Go, take him down.”

The Black Bone Wizard said casually.

Andrew’s expression changed slightly, and he quickly retreated.

“Human knight over there, retreat first,” Andrew shouted.

The knight Denise looked at Andrew. She didn’t expect a Blood Clan to care about her.

From the looks of it, that Blood Clan was also from the human camp. This was strange.

However, she also knew that if she continued to fight, the odds would be against her.

How could she have thought that she would chase a werewolf to the monster’s nest?

She shouted, and her five-colored wings emitted bursts of five-colored divine light, forcing Werewolf Gill back.

The strange horse under her also quickly retreated. Her teacher in the distance also came to receive her.

“Denise, don’t find trouble like this next time. You can’t kill all the dark creatures. Your life is more important,” the teacher said.

“I know, Teacher. But I saw a little girl being grabbed and eaten by an ugly werewolf. If I don’t do anything, my conscience won’t be clear.” Denise was a little helpless..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 698 - Chapter 698: The Dao of Humanity! (6)

Chapter 698: The Dao of Humanity! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Her strength was still too weak!

Not enough, not enough!

She wanted to be stronger!

“Interesting. Is this a place where you can come and go as you please? I’ll let you know what a wizard is!” The Snow White Witch chanted.

Her red lips moved slightly, and she waved an ice-blue magic wand. In the blink of an eye, ice cones formed and attacked Denise.

“Although my strength is limited in the human world, a mere legendary knight dares to be so presumptuous. She’s simply courting death!”

From the perspective of most wizards, knights were born to be servants or laborers for wizards.

The icicle pierced through the five-colored light, and Denise’s expression changed.

The Immovable King Armor blocked the further attack of the icicles.

The tremendous force almost knocked Denise off her horse.

At the command of the Black Bone Wizard, another terrifying ghost servant appeared.

First-Ring Spell: Summoning Ghosts!

The ghost was extremely fast, and accompanied by a sharp howl that directly attacked the mind, it was simply too easy to deal with knights.

Soon, the ghost was about to catch up to Denise.

At this moment.

A black figure descended from the sky and landed on the ground with a bang.

The black ox-head phantom stepped on the ghost with its hooves. The ox-head spat out a mouthful of black gas and sucked the ghost away.

“Delicious.”

A knight wearing pitch-black armor and a minotaur mask smiled.

“Black Knight!”

Andrew quickly ran over to the Black Knight’s side.

“Andrew, I’m sorry I’m late.” The Black Knight was always late. “I didn’t expect there to be such an evil lair in the suburbs of Flower City.” A blood-colored light descended from the sky and stood beside the Black

Knight.

It was the Blood Knight.

“Two dark wizards and one ghoul.” The Blood Knight clenched his fists and placed his hand on the blood-red sword.

Denise had been running, but she was stunned by what she saw.

“Denise, come on,” the teacher urged.

“Teacher, this is… a legendary knight, a legendary knight like me. No, I feel that they are stronger than me…” Denise said in disbelief.

The teacher’s expression changed slightly as he looked over.

Two knights, one black and one red. The black and red auras around them soared into the sky, as if they were burning with black and red flames.

“Which powerhouse is this?” Her teacher was knowledgeable and had traveled the world, but he had never seen such an extraordinary person.

“I’m not sure. I suspect… this is the group of people that Knight Hogg mentioned,” Denise muttered.

“Humans always like to poke their noses into other people’s business.” The ghoul nobleman’s clothes were suddenly torn, and in the blink of an eye, he turned into a pile of rotten meat monsters that looked like a small mountain.

In fact, he was the strongest existence among them. He was already close to the strength of a Second-Circle Wizard.

“Wizards, let’s do it. These two people are something.” A buzzing sound came from the rotten meat.

“I don’t need you to tell me.” The Black Bone Wizard and the Snow White Witch both chanted spells, and more skeletons appeared. Ghosts lingered in the sky, and the aura of ice filled the air.

“I’ll deal with these two wizards, you deal with the ghoul,” the Black Knight said calmly. He suddenly rushed forward, and a minotaur phantom waved its chain hammer. The Earth was trembling.

Boom!

Skeletons were sent flying by the grass, and ghosts were crushed by the minotaur.

The ice arrow was sent flying by the chain hammer.

At this moment, the two wild wizards realized that something was wrong.

“What… What’s going on? Is a knight that strong?”

“If you ask me, who should I ask? Retreat!”

The two of them used their escape lights and prepared to escape. The minotaur’s chain hammer turned into a greatsword. Terrifying black flames wrapped around it and transformed into a black sword light that was nearly 40 meters long!

The defensive spells around the two wild wizards were instantly shattered. Under the sword light that split the sky and earth, they were reduced to ashes.

In front of the Blood Knight, a pile of rotten flesh had already been burnt by the blood flames.

The Black Knight and the Blood Knight rushed into the ground of the mansion, accompanied by wails.

Not long after. The world fell silent.

“Well

Denise’s teacher was shocked speechless.

As a legendary knight, Denise was no better.

“Is this a knight? Is it really not some kind of wizard?” Denise’s teacher asked in confusion.

“Another nest has been destroyed. Recently, the activity of evil beings has become more and more frequent.” After easily killing a group of monsters, the Blood Knight did not look too excited.

“That’s right. We can’t contact the leader either. We don’t know how the Wizard World is doing. The war between the dark and righteous wizards is very cruel,’ the Black Knight said worriedly.

“With our leader’s strength and personality, it shouldn’t be a problem for him to survive,” the Blood Knight said.

They came to Andrew’s side and glanced at Denise. “Divine Light Knight Denise?” The Blood Knight asked.

“Yes, senior, are you a Blood Knight?” “Uh… I was, but I’m Anderson now.”

“That’s the Black Knight?”

“Mm.” The minotaur behind the Black Knight disappeared and said softly.

“I’m your admirer, Denise!” Denise said excitedly.

“We can’t stay here for long. Let’s go and talk somewhere else,” the Blood Knight said.

After cleaning up the battlefield, they brought Denise and her disciple to a stronghold in Storm City.

“I didn’t realize the two of you are still alive…” Denise said. “We are just old farts.” The Blood Knight mocked himself..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 699 - Chapter 699: The Dao of Humanity! (7)

Chapter 699: The Dao of Humanity! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In fact, they originally wanted to visit the Divine Light Knight when they had the time. If there was nothing wrong with her character, they would invite her into the Dusk Holy Temple.

However, they had been busy cultivating. In addition, the Divine Light Knight was traveling everywhere, so it was difficult to find her.

Unexpectedly, he met the other party here.

“Do the two of you… live in the outer sea region?” Denise asked.

“How do you know?”

“When I was in the East Pole Empire, a legendary knight told me that there were knights who were even stronger than legends in seclusion in the outer sea region.”

“It’s Knight Hogg, right?”

“Yes, how did you know?”

“Because he’s also a member of our organization.”

“Senior, I… I also want to join your organization. Do you have any requirements?” Denise said bluntly.

“There will be a period of assessment, but judging from your temperament and character, there shouldn’t be any problems with the assessment,” the Blood Knight said.

In the blink of an eye, half a year had passed.

When Denise finally passed the assessment and rode the Giant Whale to the rarely-seen Devil’s Sea, she saw the island hidden in the fog.

On the island, a holy temple stood majestically in the mountains.

The clouds parted. In the high mountains and valleys, water flowed and birds flew.

Young knights in plain clothes were training in various ways on the training ground in the mountains.

“Divine Light Knight, welcome to the Dusk Holy Temple! From now on, you are a member of the Twilight Knights,” the Blood Knight said.

“The knights naturally have a commander. I wonder who the commander of our knights is? Is he in the Dusk Holy Temple?” Denise asked.

She guessed that this leader should be the elusive peerless expert that Hogg mentioned.

“The commander is no longer in the human world. He has long stepped into a supreme realm that we can’t imagine, opening up a wider path for us knights.

“If you are fated to meet him in the future, you can call him… a supreme knight!”

“A supreme knight.”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1076, Month of Flowers.

The 40th year of the Great Expedition.

On the Endless Sea, flames of war raged.

Yellow Earth Continent.

In Lion King City, Levi woke up from his Meditation Art cultivation.

He held the Klein Crystal Ball.

“Spiritual force: 105”

“Spell power: 4,200”

“It’s getting slower and slower. I have to prepare the ingredients for the third-circle meditation supplementary potion.” Levi muttered to himself.

He did have a potion formula that belonged to Rex.

However, there were no meditation supplementary potion ingredients in Rex’s legacy.

The few ingredients were all consumed by Rex.

“Eighty-six years old. I’m rushing down the path of a hundred-year-old man. The end of the first hundred years of my life is approaching.”

Levi could not help but stand up.

After this period of time in Lion King City, Levi had already grasped the Mixed Venom True Form that Clay cultivated.

Levi—

Mixed Venom True Form: Level 4 (1/20,000). Special Effect: Mixed Venom (Level 4).

According to Clay’s notes, the level 4 Mixed Venom True Form body tempering technique was already comparable to a first-circle body-refining wizard, which was a legendary knight.

“Why do I feel that this body tempering technique is not difficult for me at all…” Levi was a little puzzled.

Logically speaking, even if he had the proficiency panel, even if he was talented, he shouldn’t have cultivated so quickly.

One had to know that this was Clay’s proud technique. He had used nearly a hundred years to cultivate to level 6.

Levi, on the other hand, had reached level 4 in less than two years.

“The only explanation is that my knight realm is too high, so it’s not difficult for me to cultivate such a similar body tempering technique.”

Levi willed, and black venom emerged from the surface of his body, enveloping him.

These asphalt-shaped Toxic Swarm had been completely tamed by Levi and had become a part of Levi’s strength without any discomfort.

“Is this symbiotic?” Levi murmured.

The venomous microorganisms on his fingertip kept condensing into a sharp black blade.

He opened the Special Effect on the proficiency panel.

[Mixed Venom (Level 4): Your body has a special mixed toxin. The effect of this toxin will increase as you absorb more types of poison.]

“It’s similar to my Scarlet Poison Body. I wonder if this thing can fuse with my

Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique…”

Levi looked at the Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique. So far, there was no reaction.

“They’re all body-tempering techniques. If I can’t fuse them now, I should be able to in the future,” Levi muttered to himself.

In any case, it was not difficult to learn this Mixed Venom True Form. He planned to practice it in the future.

Moreover, even if it could not be fused,

If he cultivated the Mixed Venom True Form to Clay’s realm, it would be very powerful.

Coupled with the cultivation of a third-circle senior wizard, he could be considered a top-notch expert below the fourth-circle.

“It’s time to leave. It’s already very difficult to improve in the outer sea region.” Levi sighed.

He had basically become a top-notch combatant in the outer sea region. Putting aside those Fourth-Circle Wizards, he was enough to be a king.

Unfortunately, this was far from enough.

“Even a primordial soul wizard will die. What right do I have to be complacent?”

Levi remembered the high-level wizard who had escaped with only his primordial soul.

“Right now, my path as a knight is still missing the most critical four-in-one strength dimension. The difficulty of the four-in-one is the Dragon Demon

Breathing Technique..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 700 - Chapter 700: The Dao of Humanity! (8)

Chapter 700: The Dao of Humanity! (8)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Dragon Demon Breathing Technique required transcendent creatures with the blood of the Musk Bull and the Ostrich Mountain Bird. It seemed that he could not find them in the Outer Circle Area. He might have to go to the inner sea region to find them.

“Then there’s the transcendent creature with the Undying Bird bloodline. The Black Flame Demonic Bird can’t even be considered a first-circle creature. It can no longer support the cultivation of my Death Ember Breathing Technique.”

In addition, the Sky Dragon had the third-circle Wind Thunder Winged

Dragon, the Scarlet Dragon had the level 2 Blood Clan Schinn, and the Golden Snake had Gustav and the Three-horned Dragon King. It was still enough for cultivation.

The outer sea region was too barren.

Levi was already at his limit to be able to collect all of this.

Another reason why they had to leave the outer sea region was because of spells.

Although Levi was already at the third -circle, the spell he used was still at the second-circle. Only the Glacial Sword Finger was at the third-circle.

He had obtained three third-circle spells from Clay, but other than the Water Screen Prison, he did not care about anything else.

Learning was also a waste of his brain’s memory.

The third-circle Spell Constitution was extremely huge and complicated. It was not something low-level spells could compare to.

Even if Levi could use low-level spell synthesis, the prerequisite was that Levi had countless low-level spell databases. Otherwise, it would be impossible to cook without rice.

As for his original spell, it would take a lot of time. What Levi lacked the most now was time. He had to be strong enough to create his own spell. He could only start when he was almost out of danger.

Levi did not even have an innate spell or a third-circle defensive field.

Also, he might have to go to the inner sea region to find the medicinal materials to purify the Golden Aberration Insect.

“It’s time to leave.”

He told the fur clansmen to pack up and prepare to move.

Golden Lion Castle.

“Sir Levi, I don’t know when we’ll meet again. I’m afraid we won’t be able to repay your kindness to the Golden Lion family in this lifetime…” Lyon cried.

Damn it. With such a thick thigh, how could he not cry when he was about to leave Lion King City?

“Sir Lyon, you don’t have to take it to heart. I’ve been indebted to your family for a long time. I believe in treating others sincerely. There are friends everywhere in the world. How can the family left behind by the Lionheart Knight be ordinary? I wish the Golden Lion Jostar Family a prosperous future!” Levi said.

“Senior, I won’t trouble you with you. I’ll work hard to cultivate. If you need me in the inner sea, Dinos Jostar will come back,” Dinos said solemnly.

“No problem. I hope you can grow up as soon as possible. I’ll see you in the inner sea region in the future,” Levi said.

Then, he left the Golden Lion Jostar Family.

“Commander, try my newly comprehended body technique.”

Emperor Mu descended from the sky and accumulated strength with his hands as a terrifying golden fluctuation brewed.

Levi smiled and raised his hand.

Emperor Mu was sent flying and fell into the sea in front of him.

Emperor Mu emerged from the sea and said, “Although it failed, I still have to say the name of this move.”

“What name?”

“Ape King Airwave Palm!”

“Isn’t it just vibrating the bloodline power between your palms at high speed and forming an air cannon?” Levi chuckled.

“Yes… as expected of the regiment commander. Sigh.” Emperor Mu was discouraged.

“Why don’t we change it to a nicer name?” Levi smiled playfully.

“What name? Leader, tell me. I’ll name someone useless, but it still depends on you. You’re a cultured person,” Emperor Mu asked expectantly.

“Turtle Sect Energy Art!”

After saying that, Levi waved his wizard robe and the griffin flew over. He sat on the griffin and flew high up.

“I hope that the next time we meet, you can reach my current realm. I have a feeling that the era of the Twilight Knights has begun.”

Emperor Mu looked at his commander who had disappeared.

“Turtle Faction Qigong… No, Turtle doesn’t sound good. I’m a Saint Ape. From now on, I’ll be called: Saint Ape Qigong!”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1076, Month of Flowing Fire.

Riptide City.

It had been nearly 20 years since the change in power in Riptide City.

In twenty years, there might be a change in the dynasty in the human world. However, in the Wizard World, it was actually only a short period of time.

Afterwards, Blue Dragon Lady reported Sorrett’s seizure of power to the Wizard

Tribunal.

After a long trial, he had overcome many obstacles.

The final result of the judgment was a misunderstanding.

It was understandable that he made a move because he thought that the Blue Dragon Lady was hiding a demon.

Of course, Sorrett’s actions were against the rules no matter what. The tribunal asked Sorrett to pay a huge fine and deprive him of his political rights for a hundred years. In the end, he was suspended for ten years.

This made Blue Dragon Lady feel helpless.

A mere fifth-circle Thunder Dragon Family had such extraordinary means in the inner sea region?

It was enough to make the Wizard Tribunal disregard the law.

The power behind the Thunder Dragon Family must have protected him.

Even though she was indignant, Blue Dragon Lady could not do anything about it. The dragon descendant priory could not interfere with the Endless Sea’s internal affairs.

Besides, although the Dragon School of Thought were all elites, they were only a niche faction. Compared to the Ocean School of Thought, they were nothing.

Fortunately, the Wizard Tribunal had also deprived Sorrett of his political rights for a hundred years. This meant that Sorrett did not have the qualifications to run for the Star Tower or any official organization in the Wizard Council for the next hundred years.

He returned to the Thunder Dragon Family and focused on the family. Now that he was the Clan Leader of the Thunder Dragon Family, his status was still

high..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 701 - Chapter 701: The Dao of Humanity! (9)

Chapter 701: The Dao of Humanity! (9)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Moreover, with his cultivation and talent, there was hope for him to advance to a primordial soul wizard in the future.

A hundred years was nothing to a Fifth-Circle Wizard or a primordial soul wizard.

Number 80, Middle Riptide.

It was now in ruins.

In the civil war, this place was implicated and razed to the ground. The original owner had no intention of continuing to repair it and just left it idle.

The Tower of Pharmacists at the side was also rebuilt after the war.

In twenty years, they had lost nearly a third of their pharmacists.

Outside the Tower of Pharmacists, there was a list of pharmacists who had either died or gone missing.

An ordinary-looking white-haired middle-aged man was staring at the name list in a daze.

[Second-Circle Pharmacist Grimm: From Area 9 in the outer sea region. Number… has been confirmed dead through the Soul Jade. Third-class military merits awarded.]

[Second-Circle Pharmacist Tommen: … has been confirmed dead through the Soul Jade. Third-class military merits awarded.]

[Second-Circle Pharmacist Levi: From Area 9 of the outer sea region, serial number… Suspected to be missing. He has been declared dead through the program and is awarded second -class military merit.]

[Third-Circle Pharmacist Huffman: From the first region of the outer sea region, halfling, serial number… confirmed dead. First-class military merit awarded.]

“Damn it, he’s already dead. What’s the use of giving him military merits?” Levi watched in silence.

“I was wondering why there was no notice for me to serve in the military for so long. It turns out that you think I’m dead…”

“When I received the official wizard’s notice, I didn’t record my spiritual power mark in the Soul Jade, so the military shouldn’t be able to determine if I really died.

“However, it shows that I’m dead… There’s a high chance that it was done by Huffman. His goal was to make me fake my death to escape the conflict that swept through the city.”

Levi murmured in his heart.

“Grimm and Tommen should really be dead. They have recorded their marks on the Soul Jade. Once they die, the officials will immediately know the situation.

“But what’s the use? We’re so insignificant that we’ll disappear into the dust. The big shots won’t care even if they know you’re dead.

“Thank you, Huffman. However, in this era, I’m too weak to avenge you. I hope you don’t hate me in the Underworld.

“Of course, if I live to the end and my fists are tough enough, I will find the people who killed you and… crush these big shots to death!

“Of course, an old man like you had better fake your death!”

Levi had been worried that he would be arrested for evading military service.

From the looks of it, Huffman had already settled everything for him.

Thinking of that shrewd and stingy halfling, Levi’s emotions were complicated.

He looked at the mansions of the big shots in the Upper Riptide. He clenched his fists, his veins bulging.

Then, he took a deep breath, turned around, and strode away.

Since he had already confirmed his death, there was nothing much to do in Riptide City.

Levi looked at his membership card.

He was still a righteous wizard and a member of the Gray Tower.

The information on it was all from a long time ago and had not been updated.

“Maybe it’s because of the war, but the membership card system seems to only exist in name. How can I tell if one’s a dark wizard in the future?” Levi felt a little emotional.

Of course, it was also possible that there was something wrong with his membership card.

In short, Levi was in a very strange state.

He wandered around the borders of dark wizards and righteous wizards. In the military, he was a dead person. In the future, he might need a new identity and change his appearance.

Worried that he would be recognized by some familiar experts, Levi did not stay in Riptide City for long.

He took out a sea map and casually found the location of the wizard bazaar in the inner sea region closest to him. He flew forward like cotton in the wind. “My goal in the next hundred years is to survive and become stronger..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 702 - Chapter 702: Legendary Wizard Tool (1)

Chapter 702: Legendary Wizard Tool (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the endless sea, Levi rode on his griffin and advanced carefully. He was on guard as he flew.

In this chaotic world, he might be targeted by dark wizards at any time.

Originally, they were not dark wizards, but perhaps because of the gradual collapse of order, they began to embark on the path of crime.

Levi only obtained a portion of the sea map of the inner sea region, which included the fourth, fifth, sixth, and seventh regions.

There were too few sea maps that included the entire Endless Sea.

It was not suitable to stay in Area 6. There was the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory here, and there might be many demons hiding there. Moreover, this place was too close to Riptide City.

Now that she was determined to change her appearance and start a new life, Levi wanted to change places and start over.

“Moulin Rouge Wizard Market, Black Pearl Wizard Market, Green Water Ghost Wizard Market…”

These three wizard markets were relatively close to Levi. They were all in Area 5 of the inner sea region.

“Let’s go to the Moulin Rouge first.”

If he wanted to obtain cultivation resources, he definitely could not go to a deserted place. It was simply a fantasy to rely on himself to find cultivation resources.

Therefore, Levi’s main goal was still to go to the wizard market. He had been in seclusion in the outer sea region for too long and was somewhat isolated from this world.

He had to go to the wizard market to take a look at the current situation and study it. Next, he had to continue being a nomadic wizard or find a way to join a stable wizard organization.

Griffins were very fast. Pets like griffins were relatively common transportation tools among some middle-level and high-level wizards. They were not special.

Hence, Levi was not worried about being recognized as Lindt, the dark wizard. Moreover, to encourage the killing of dark wizards, the officials did not ask about spoils war from hunting dark wizards.

“But in the inner sea region, Mountain Giant Bo Gang and Wind Thunder Winged Dragon will be used less.”

Levi murmured in his heart.

Bo Gang was the death servant of the Thunder Dragon Family. It was not a problem for him to be in the outer sea region. There were a bunch of country bumpkins there, so they couldn’t recognize him.

However, in the inner sea region, with the Thunder Dragon Family’s power and status, there would always be some risks if they frequently used Bo Gang.

In fact, Levi originally wanted to go to a wizard market in the seventh district of the inner sea region. It was the closest to him.

However, he remembered that the Thunder Dragon Family was in Area 7. They were one of the major forces in Area 7. Without a doubt, they were the local tyrants.

If he went, he wouldn’t be walking into a trap, but he would still feel guilty.

In short, once he decided to stay in the inner sea region, Levi had to be more cautious than in the outer sea region.

The experts here could not be said to be like carp crossing the river, but they definitely far surpassed the outer sea region.

That day, Levi flew into the sky.

He traveled for a month.

He was getting closer and closer to the Moulin Rouge Wizard Market.

He looked at Spider Sensing and his hair stood on end. This was a warning.

His expression remained unchanged as he continued on his way as if nothing had happened.

The snake tongue breathed in and out, carefully collecting the aura within a radius of dozens of kilometers. “I have three men following me.” Levi’s expression turned cold.

About twenty miles behind Levi.

A small, shark-like wizard airship was flying quickly.

This was a Flying Shark Model wizard airship. The defense of this kind of wizard airship was average and it did not carry many people.

The only advantage was that it was extremely fast. If paired with Aether Stones, its speed was not much inferior to those expensive griffin mounts.

In the wizard airship, two men and a woman were drinking beer.

“Increase the horsepower and catch up to that wizard.” The female wizard was dressed in revealing clothes. Compared to a wizard, she was dressed in a wasteland style.

“Leader, if we go any faster, we’ll have to burn double the amount of Aether Stones.” The male wizard driving had an ugly expression.

“Burn it. After this, we’ll be able to make a huge profit.” The female wizard finished the beer in one gulp and took out a large number of Aether Stones from the storage bags of another male wizard, stuffing them into the fuel cabin of the wizard airship.

“Leader… this is my wife fund.”

“You’re daydreaming all day long. You’ve already stepped into this line of work, and you’re still hoping to get a wife? It’s already good enough that you can see the sun tomorrow. I’ll make it up to you after I finish this job.” The female team leader slapped the male wizard’s head hard.

“It’s getting closer and closer. That griffin’s maximum speed is ultimately inferior to our airship,” another wizard said.

“Cheer up. Since the other party can ride a griffin, he’s either a disciple of a big family or a Third-Circle Wizard. In short, he must have some skills,” the female team leader said.

“I’ll hold them back later. The two of you set up the Heavenly Net Array you bought. If you want to deal with such an enemy, you have to use an array.”

“Okav.”

These three were a group of dark wizards active in Area 5 of the inner sea region.

Before the war between the dark and righteous wizards broke out, they were once members of a fourth-circle wizard organization in the inner sea region.

However, that wizard organization had been destroyed by the dark wizards. Even their leader had died an unnatural death.

After the three of them lost their organization, they became nomadic wizards and did not have any skills. The Aether Stones they usually earned were not enough to support the consumption of cultivation.

So he thought of doing some illegal things and formed a wizard pirate group called the Flying Shark Pirates, led by this female leader of the Third -Circle Wizards.

In any case, the world was in chaos now, and the Wizard Council was in a terrible fix. No one could care about them..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 703 - Chapter 703: Legendary Wizard Tool (2)

Chapter 703: Legendary Wizard Tool (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

According to the grapevine, the reason why the war between the dark and righteous wizards could not be resolved was because of a long time. It was because among the twelve Legendary Wizards of the Wizard Council, there were already two factions.

One was a conservative faction that advocated continuing to operate following the old order.

The other was a reformer who wanted to completely change the order of the wizard civilization.

These two sects had been fighting in secret at the beginning, but now, it was about to turn into an open battle.

In other words, the Legendary Wizards were not united.

Someone took advantage of the chaos caused by the dark wizards to make a big fuss and wanted to split the Wizard Council.

In fact, just a few years ago, a piece of news that no one knew was true began to spread in the Endless Sea.

The Legendary Wizard Tool—Heart of Skynet in the Central Realm was actually destroyed under the eyes of the Grand Wizard.

What was the Heart of Skynet?

This might not be the most powerful legendary Wizard Tool, but it might be one of the most important Wizard Tool to the wizard civilization.

This Wizard Tool was the material guarantee of the membership card system. Relying on the powerful computing ability of this Wizard Tool, the Wizard World could collect and update all the Wizard information in real-time.

For example, to issue a recruitment order to a wizard, it had to be done through the Heart of the Skynet. Even the credit cards of many official venues could not do without this thing.

If a wizard died and his soul jade shattered, it would be bound to the Heart of the Skynet. That was why the Wizard Council knew about the death of those wizards.

Therefore, the Grand Wizard had been guarding this Wizard Tool personally all along.

Every once in a while, there would be Legendary Wizards taking turns to guard the place.

And something so important had inexplicably broken.

Only Legendary Wizards could do it.

In other words, there was a mole among the seven Legendary Wizards guarding the Wizard World!

Of course, the officials later refuted the rumor, saying that it was a rumor.

Some people asked why the contents of the membership card were not updated.

The officials said that it was because the Heart of Skynet had been operating for too long and needed fixed maintenance and repairs, so it would be suspended for a period of time. The exact recovery time was yet to be determined.

While the Heart of the Skynet was offline, the rulers of the Realm of the

Unbelievers issued traditional Identity Tokens to verify the identity of wizards.

There was no doubt that although the officials had refuted the rumors, no one would believe it.

From the looks of it, the wizard civilization might be facing a crisis more serious than any civilization invasion in the past.

This was because the cause of this crisis was not the outside, but the inside.

When a powerful wizard civilization could not be united, that was the most terrifying thing.

Therefore, the binding force of law and order had decreased over the years.

According to incomplete statistics, crimes such as burning, killing, and looting were also increasing year by year all over the wizarding world.

Someone said, “If the wizard civilization can’t end the civil war, our civilization might regress to the ancient wizard era…”

Some people also said, “The current civilization is called the era of order, but it’s actually just an excuse for those with vested interests. Some huge wizard families infiltrate the various ruling classes of the civilization and do all kinds of things.

The complicated nepotism and corruption in the parliament made it even more difficult for ordinary wizards to obtain resources than in ancient times. Their promotion channels were completely blocked.

They were also Children of Chaos, but some people from wizard families could advance to Third -Circle Wizards. As for the silent majority, they could only stop at the apprentice wizard level because of the extremely uneven resources!

“Everyone knows that there is no absolute fairness in this world. Since that’s the case, just like in the ancient era, everyone will speak with their own abilities. The fittest survive.”

In short, after the Heart of the Skynet was damaged, the Wizard World became even more chaotic. The hearts of the people also began to become active.

Some of the Magi who were proclaiming the revolution chanted slogans that were similar to “Nobles, generals, and ministers would rather have guts” and began to attack the old order.

The once incomparably huge and seemingly unbreakable Wizard Civilization was now riddled with holes. All kinds of systemic and social problems were exposed.

The appearance of the Five Sector Expedition and the Chaos of the Dark Wizards were also related to these problems.

A small group like the Flying Shark Pirates was just a small microcosm of the current chaos of the wizard civilization.

They had already successfully plundered many wizards in this sea area. Most of them were low-level wizards. Occasionally, they would attack some Third-Circle Wizards. Relying on the power of the array, they had also succeeded.

Not long after, the airship had caught up with Levi.

The female leader opened the cabin door and jumped out.

She cast a third-circle defensive field on herself.

At the same time, a wall of water formed by water appeared in front of Levi.

The wall of water began to gather around Levi.

Innate spell: High Water Wall.

Levi was like a cicada who had hit the south wall. With a bang, he bounced between the walls of water, unable to break through.

“Quick! Array!”

The female leader shouted.

The two male wizards put away the airship and muttered something. One array flag after another flew into the sky and spun around Levi.

In an instant, an inescapable net about a hundred meters in diameter formed and surrounded Levi.

“The third -circle trapping array that we bought at such a high price is really useful. We might be able to recoup our losses after doing this.” The female leader sneered.

Their team was professional, and they cooperated extremely well. Before Levi could react, he was already surrounded by her innate spells and third-circle arrays..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 704 - Chapter 704: Legendary Wizard Tool (3)

Chapter 704: Legendary Wizard Tool (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Attack! ”

The female leader ordered.

Her third-circle spell attacks and her team members’ second-ring spell attacks were all shining brightly as they headed towards Levi, who was surrounded by

arrays.

Rumble!

The sound of an explosion resounded in the sky.

Shockwaves from spells swept out.

“He should be dead, right?”

“Go on, don’t stop!”

“We can’t be careless! The other party should be a Third-Circle Wizard!”

Just as the three wizards were about to continue attacking, a mocking laugh came from behind them.

Then, a sharp ice sword instantly arrived and broke through the protective force field. It pierced through the head of a male wizard and exploded like a watermelon.

The male wizard’s body fell straight down. He was clearly dead.

“The enemy is outside! Don’t attack the ones inside!” The female leader realized that something was wrong.

The spell she had prepared blasted toward Levi.

At this moment, Levi’s Glacial Sword Finger had already pierced through the body of another Second-Circle Wizard.

Around him, the Great Black Sky Curtain revolved, blocking most of the attacks. Layers of spell defensive fields flickered, blocking the aftershocks of the attacks.

Although he did not have a Third-Circle protective force field, Levi easily blocked the Third-Circle Wizard’s attack with the number of spells and the power of the Special Effect.

Swoosh!

Another Glacial Sword Finger tore through the air.

“Damn it, this person’s spell cultivation has already reached such a level of perfection. Ordinary second-circle defensive spells have all been played out by him.” Seeing that something was amiss, the female leader prepared to retreat.

But it was too late. The Great Black Sky Curtain swept over her and her

ueuellslve new.

She still wanted to rely on the protection of the force field to continue chanting spells to attack Levi.

In the next moment, Levi sneered and stabbed his golden-scaled hand into the defensive field.

Golden Revolving Divine Palm!

The third-circle defensive field that the female leader thought was full of security began to distort under Levi’s terrifying strength.

Crack!

The force field shattered.

Levi’s large hand grabbed her neck, and the Great Black Sky Curtain completely wrapped around her. Her limbs were also tied up and shattered.

Even if she was a peerless beauty, Levi had no intention of showing mercy to her, let alone this burly female wizard in front of him.

However, to be honest, such aesthetics were unique among the witches in the Wizard World.

“Tell me, who sent you to harm me?” Levi sneered.

“I just want to rob you. No one sent me.” The witch was very unyielding. Even though she was about to die, she did not beg for mercy.

When she entered this line of work, she was already mentally prepared.

“Then die.”

After Levi finished speaking, he inserted his big hand into the witch’s chest and crushed her heart.

The female leader’s aura gradually withered before she died.

The Sacred Armor Scorpions swarmed forward and devoured the delicious soul of a Third-Circle Wizard.

The vitality of the female wizard would not be wasted. Under Levi’s Ashen Eye, it turned into a silver coin.

“I can let Owens come out for some air again.” Levi put away the silver coin.

From the looks of it, this witch was indeed just robbing him.

“The world has become so chaotic.” Levi picked up the witch’s storage bags and put away the spoils of war from the two male wizards.

After a round of counting, Levi realized that the three wizards were poor. The total cash they had was only 40,000 Aether Stones.

However, after thinking about it, it was normal. As outlaws, they might not be able to see the sun tomorrow at any time. If they had money, they would immediately use it to increase their strength. They could not save it at all.

Of course, these three fellows still had some good stuff.

“The third-circle array, the Heavenly Net Array, is very useful for trapping enemies. Unfortunately, they only trapped a group of poisonous creatures that have transformed into my appearance.”

The real Levi had long been hidden with the Hermit Rune.

After they unleashed their ultimate moves, Levi methodically used spells to reap the lives of his opponents.

The difference in strength between the two sides was too great. With their team and the array, they might be able to deal with ordinary Third -Circle Wizards. They were thinking too much about dealing with Levi.

“This array should be worth 100,000 Aether Stones. This is a third-circle array.” Levi smiled happily.

“Eh, there’s also a small wizard airship. It looks pretty good.” Levi took out an airship from a male wizard’s storage bag. After this airship came out, it automatically expanded to about 30 feet long.

“Looks like my griffin isn’t low-key enough. I might as well use this airship to travel in the future.”

Levi thought for a moment and asked the griffin to return to Alice’s ring.

He studied this airship for a while and quickly got used to it. It was a standard item and was not difficult to master.

In addition, there were two third-circle spells. One was High Water Wall and the other was Water Tiger’s Shot. They were both relatively ordinary spells.

“Collect them and fill up my spell library. I’ll use them to synthesize original spells in the future.” Levi boarded the wizard airship and turned into a stream of light, rushing towards the Moulin Rouge Wizard Market.

The Flying Shark was as fast as a griffin, but it looked a little shabby.

Most of the time, the airship could autopilot. It only needed some Aether Stones. However, if it required complicated operations, it still had to be manual.

Seven days later, Levi finally saw Red Devil Island.

However, what appeared in front of him were broken walls and collapsed wizard towers everywhere..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 705 - Chapter 705: Legendary Wizard Tool (4)

Chapter 705: Legendary Wizard Tool (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

From the looks of it, it had been some time. “Sigh, this market is gone,” Levi lamented. “Forget it, let’s go to the next one.”

Levi had no choice but to leave.

He felt more and more that the wizard civilization might usher in a new era after this long war.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1076, Month of Harvest.

Black Pearl Island.

This place was famous for producing a transcendent creature called the Black Pearl Shell.

The Black Pearl Shell could be used to make some Wizard Tool, while the Black Pearl was used as an ingredient to make potions.

Therefore, some nomadic wizards gathered here early on to find Black Pearl Shells in the nearby bottomless abyss to sell for money.

As time passed, the Black Pearl Market was formed.

Of course, with overfishing, the Black Pearl Shells were almost extinct now.

Speaking of which, one of the main ingredients of Levi’s third-circle meditation supplementary potion was the black pearl.

Levi put away the Flying Shark as he approached Black Pearl Island.

Where there were many people, one would not show off their wealth. Although this Flying Shark was a standard airship, it was not something ordinary wizards could afford.

“Low profile.”

Levi did not hide his cultivation level. A Third-Circle Wizard was neither high nor low in the inner sea region.

If it was revealed, at the very least, he could avoid being scammed by some small fries.

In the sea near Black Pearl Island, wizards flew around from time to time, which made Levi overjoyed.

It seemed that this wizard market had not been destroyed by the dark wizards.

Levi’s arrival did not attract anyone’s attention.

Not long after, Levi landed on the island. It wasn’t that he didn’t want to fly.

Instead, he realized that after stepping onto the island, there seemed to be a no-flying array here that did not allow him to fly. It was very strenuous for him to fly.

“Black Pearl Wizard Market.”

Levi studied the sign in front of him.

The entire wizard market was under a dome that was flowing with water.

“A large-scale array. Judging from the energy it emits, it should be at the fourth-circle level… This market is not small.”

With an array, it meant that wizards could not enter and exit as they pleased. They had to enter and exit at the entrance of the array.

There were two wizards guarding the entrance. They were both Second-Circle Wizards.

“Senior, you need to show your identity token to enter the market. If you don’t have a token, you can spend 300 Aether Stones. Our market can help you arrange it,” a Second-Circle Wizard said.

Third-Circle Wizards were considered strong in the Black Pearl Wizard Market, so they naturally had a good attitude.

“Can’t I use my membership card?” Levi asked.

The wizard guarding the door smiled bitterly and shook his head. “The membership card is already in the past. We need an identity token now. This is the rule above. I hope senior can understand.”

“I am a nomadic wizard who lives in seclusion in the outer sea region. I am new here and indeed do not have a token. I will have to trouble the two of you.”

Levi took out 300 Aether Stones and registered his information with the wizard guarding the door. He also promised on the contract slate that the information could not be faked, or his soul would dissipate.

Levi naturally had nothing to fake. The information he gave was all true.

However, on the official side, he was dead. He did not know how this place would be dealt with.

He was perturbed.

Not long after, the wizard guarding the door came over with a smile.

“Senior, this is your identity token. In the future, this will be your identification card for entering and leaving the Black Pearl Wizard Market.

Please keep it well.”

“Can I only enter and exit the Black Pearl Wizard Market? What about the other bazaars?” Levi asked.

“You’ll need to specially set up new identity tokens at the other markets. According to the rules, identity tokens can’t be used across the board.

“Every market and organization needs a specific identity token and is responsible for the identity tokens they give out.

“If there are dark wizards among them, wizard organizations or markets will also have to bear joint responsibility. That’s why we asked you to register and swear a poison oath,” the wizard guarding the door said helplessly.

“Thank you for telling me.” Levi put away the identity token and the grand array opened in front of him. Then, he stepped inside and entered the grand array. Instantly, it became lively.

There were all kinds of sounds of hawking, chatting, and fighting in the arena.

“Just collecting the fees to apply for the identity token will make the leaders of these markets or organizations dizzy. There’s no justice.”

Levi sighed in his heart.

Of course, it was understandable. Maintaining the operation of the market also required a fee. This grand array was constantly consuming Aether Stones.

It was only natural for them to charge some fees.

The Black Pearl Wizard Market was very big. Levi looked over and saw a small coastal city that had white as its main color.

Surrounding the island were circles of wizard towers.

This small city must be the slum of mortals and low-level wizards in the market.

As for those wizard towers, they were the residences of higher-ranked wizards.

Levi wandered aimlessly through the Black Pearl Market.

He planned to take a look at the Black Pearl Market first. If the cultivation resources here were not bad, he would temporarily settle down here and seek a better place to go in the future.

“Senior, you’re new here, right? Do you need a guide? One Aether Stone, I guarantee you’ll be satisfied.” Suddenly, a young and sweet voice sounded from behind Levi.

A plain-looking witch said with a smile. She had a good figure and Levi couldn’t help but take a second look at her and almost underestimated her.

“Sure, show me around this place,” Levi said calmly..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 706 - Chapter 706: Legendary Wizard Tool (5)

Chapter 706: Legendary Wizard Tool (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Alright, Senior. My name is Anna. If you’re not satisfied with my service, I won’t accept your Aether Stone.”

This witch was a high-level apprentice wizard. She only felt that Levi’s spiritual power was as vast as the sea. He was definitely not a First-Circle Wizard. As for whether he was a second-circle or a third-circle wizard, she was not sure.

“Anna…” Levi murmured in her heart. It was a very ordinary name.

Anna seemed to be very experienced in this aspect. She was quite proficient in her business and knew where wizard lords like Levi liked to go.

Under Anna’s lead, Levi went to some shops, auction houses, and some law enforcement offices in the Blacksail Wizard Market.

After walking around, Levi was very satisfied.

He was very satisfied with Anna and this market.

“A Fifth-Circle Wizard is overseeing the entire Blacksail Wizard Market. He’s a nomadic wizard and currently works in the Star Tower. In addition, there should be nearly ten Fourth-Circle Wizards and dozens of Third-Circle Wizards. Basically, all the powerful nomadic wizards in Area 5 are gathered here. Therefore, there’s no problem with resources.”

Levi analyzed in his mind.

After taking the Aether Stone, Anna left.

“Let’s find a place to stay for the time being.”

Levi came to the place where the wizard towers were rented and sold.

He planned to rent a quiet wizard tower halfway up the mountain to make it easier for his daily cultivation.

After Levi showed his identity token, the staff member’s expression changed slightly. He was actually a Third-Circle Wizard.

This was a big client. He had to treat him well.

“Senior, do you want to buy a house or rent a house?”

“I’ll rent it.”

“Senior, there’s a 20% discount on buying a house now. You can also pay in installments. Are you sure you don’t want to consider buying a warm wizard tower that belongs to you on the mountain with the richest elemental power and the best vision?”

“Thanks, I’ll rent.”

Levi stopped the meaningless sales pitch.

What a joke. In this era of war, he would only do this if he was crazy.

He didn’t want to be razed to the ground by dark wizards the next day.

“Alright… Senior, take a look. This is the property available for rent on Black

Pearl Island. Our wizard tower is divided into three types. They are low-level, intermediate-level, and high-level. Low-level wizard towers are just a main building with nothing. High-level wizard towers have their own isolation, defense, attack, elemental aggregation array, and so on…”

“Low-level will do. I only have one request, and that’s to be secluded.”

In the end, Levi chose a rough house in a wizard tower halfway up the mountain before the salesman continued to chatter.

The annual rent of this wizard tower was 300 Aether Stones. It was even more expensive than the house Levi had rented in Riptide City.

He came to the wizard tower. The entire two-mile radius was his private territory.

No one else was allowed to set foot on private property without his permission. That was the rule of the fair.

“I know how to set up arrays myself. I don’t need their inferior arrays.”

In the next few days, Levi had set up his own arrays around his residence. There were alert, isolation, defense, attack, and maze arrays. Basically, they were all high-quality first-circle and second-circle arrays.

Only then could Levi cultivate in peace.

He simply renovated the wizard tower.

A new home in the wizard market would do.

“Phew, a new life has begun.”

Levi looked at the small city at the foot of the mountain and the Wizard Towers.

The arrival of a Third-Circle Wizard did not cause much of a stir in this market.

After Levi settled down, he released Algerta and company to be in charge of the daily operations of the wizard tower.

In order to make it easier for his subordinates to do things in the city, Levi also spent money to get Coulomb and the others an identity token.

This way, Coulomb and the others could do some errands for Levi.

The resources that could be bought in this Black Pearl Wizard Market were indeed much richer than in the outer sea region.

Half a year later, Levi had more or less prepared the ingredients to refine the third-circle meditation supplementary potion.

However, the key main ingredients were nowhere to be found.

Apart from that, he also began to search for clues about the transcendent creature he needed.

Because of this, he, who was introverted and did not like to socialize, had no choice but to take the initiative to integrate into the upper echelons of the Black Pearl Wizard Market.

On this day, Levi woke up from his cultivation.

A voice came from the wizard tower.

“Sir Levi, it’s time to go. The rally is about to begin.”

Hearing the voice, Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He put on his robe and let the fur clan guard the house.

He left the wizard tower and walked past a medicinal field that he had casually planted. On a small path halfway up the mountain, a male wizard was standing with his hands behind his back, smiling at Levi.

“Good morning, Sir Xavier,” Levi said with a smile.

The male wizard in front of him was also a Third-Circle Wizard. He was also a Third-Circle weapon craftsman and Levi’s neighbor.

To gather the resources he needed as soon as possible, Levi took the initiative to make friends with some Third-Circle Wizards around him. This Xavier was one of them.

The result did not disappoint him.

He also learned from Xavier that there would be a large-scale wizard gathering every other year in this Black Pearl Wizard Market. Only official wizards were qualified to participate.

At the gathering, everyone could make new friends and exchange resources and information.

“Sir Levi, Fourth-Circle Wizards are participating in this gathering. Something good might appear. You have to prepare the money,” Xavier said jokingly.

“Hahaha, I’ll just buy some ordinary cultivation resources. I don’t expect anything else,” Levi said with a smile.

The two of them walked together and came to an abandoned ship at the eastern port of Black Pearl Island.

This was the Black Pearl.

The annual gathering was held here.

The cabin was brightly lit, and graceful figures swayed in it.

“Please, Sir Levi, just in time for the mermaid dance, hehe.” Xavier laughed.

Levi nodded. He was on full alert as he stepped inside..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 707 - Chapter 707: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (1)

Chapter 707: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Black Pearl.

In the cabin, the merfolk were dancing energetically.

That small waist, that figure… “That’s nice.”

Levi could not help but sigh.

The merfolk were also a humanoid race, similar to the Sea Clan.

However, the merfolk were more similar to the mermaids in his previous life. They had heads and fish tails, while the Sea Clan had fish heads and human bodies…

For humans, the difference in looks between the two sides was simply like the difference between heaven and earth.

The dim candlelight and the twinkling pearls.

One figure after another landed among them. They were like the audience watching music in the Pear Garden in his previous life. They formed groups of three to five and surrounded the small table.

“Old Xavier, it’s been a long time. I have a Wizard Tool that’s a little damaged. When are you going to fix it for me?” An old man walked over when he saw Xavier.

“Old John, I’ve been too busy recently. Let’s wait for a while,” Xavier said helplessly.

“…Alright, who is this?” Old John looked at Levi and asked.

“This is Sir Levi, also a Third-Circle Wizard,” Xavier introduced.

“Levi, this is Old John that I often mentioned to you. He’s also obsessed with potions like you. He’s also a Third-Circle Pharmacist, but he spends most of his time at home concocting potions, so I rarely see him.”

Levi revealed a kind smile when he heard this and said, “I’m new here. There are many things that I need to consult everyone about.”

Old John smiled and nodded at Levi.

“If there’s a chance in the future, we can exchange our Pharmacy experiences.”

“Definitely.”

After exchanging pleasantries, Levi found a place to sit with Xavier and Old John.

After the merfolk finished their dance, a wizard in a yellow robe clapped his hands.

“Everyone, I am the person in charge of the Black Pearl Gathering, Varil.

“To facilitate the exchange and progress between the wizards in our market,

I’ve been entrusted by the owner of the Black Pearl Market, the Fifth-Circle Wizard Garcia, to hold this gathering. I won’t say anything else. As usual, as long as you don’t cause trouble here, everyone can communicate freely.”

As Varil spoke, he released the spiritual power fluctuations of a Fourth-Circle Wizard.

The difference between a third -circle and a fourth-circle was obvious. One was gasification spiritual force, while the other was liquefaction spiritual force. There was no comparison at all.

“Now, you’re free to go.”

After saying that, the wizards participating in the gathering took out a memory slate and placed it in front of them.

Levi observed all of this and took out a memory slate.

There were some things that he needed written on this memory slate.

At that time, other wizards could come and check at will. If that wizard could satisfy Levi’s requirements, the two parties could carry out preliminary negotiations and decide if they wanted to trade.

To put it bluntly, this gathering of wizards was similar to the public blind date.

What Levi wanted to buy were nothing more than potion materials, clues about transcendent creatures, and knowledge of various aspects.

Xavier was the first to check Levi’s things. He shook his head helplessly and turned to leave.

After Old John checked, he looked thoughtful and asked, “Sir Levi, do you need clues about transcendent cow-type creatures?”

“Yes, it’s best if it contains the blood of the Musk Bull,” Levi said.

“Musk Bull… I don’t know much about transcendent biology. I’m not sure if the transcendent creature I know contains the bloodline of this creature.” Old John was a little hesitant.

“It’s fine. If you’re willing to sell this information to me, give me a price,” Levi asked.

“Sir Levi, you’re too polite. I’ve known Old Xavier for a long time. It’s just that

I’m not sure if it’s true or not. Why would I accept your money?”

Old John laughed. Then, he recorded a message on a blank memory slate and gave it to Levi.

Levi checked it out.

“Green-furred manatee… This doesn’t seem to have much to do with the bloodline of cows. However, I can take a look. In any case, the area where the manatee appears isn’t too far from Black Pearl Island.”

After Levi checked, he stuffed a small bag containing a few hundred Aether Stones into Old John’s hands.

Although Old John declined, Levi did not like owing favors, so Old John eventually accepted it.

No matter what, this gave Levi a good initial impression of Old John’s character. Old John was the same.

For the rest of the event, Levi sat quietly in the corner, waiting for others to come and check his slate.

Some ambitious wizards even shouted, “Is there anyone selling third-circle potions?” as if they were afraid that others wouldn’t know that he was about to advance to the third-circle.

On Levi’s side, they received many people one after another.

He had also collected a portion of the materials he needed to refine the meditation potion.

When the gathering reached its climax, some wizards directly set up stalls and wrote down what they needed on signs to increase their efficiency.

Levi wandered around the stalls to see if he could pick up anything.

Finally, he stopped in front of a stall that no one was stopping at.

The owner of the stall was a Third -Circle Wizard. He looked thin and dark and ordinary.

There were two spell crystal balls in his stall, and there seemed to be a pitch-black fragment beside them.

[Third-circle spell model, Sun Flame Explosion, is worth 30,000 Aether Stones or a third -circle meditation supplementary potion of the same value..]

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 708 - Chapter 708: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (2)

Chapter 708: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

[Third-circle spell model, Fire Dragon Guide, worth 30,000 Aether Stones…]

“50,000 Aether Stones for the Sun Flame Explosion and Fire Dragon Guide. Are you selling them? If you are, I’ll take them all.” Levi asked.

Sun Flame Explosion was an advanced spell of his Five Fireballs Technique. Levi was determined to get it.

As for the Fire Dragon Guide, Levi wanted to use it to fill up his spell library. Of course, if Levi had time, he could also cultivate it.

The power of the Fire Dragon Guide was extraordinary. It could condense a fire dragon to attack the enemy.

“This…” For a moment, this Third-Circle Wizard was in a dilemma.

He had obtained these two third-circle spells by killing a third-circle dark wizard. He was from the Ocean School of Thought and couldn’t cultivate them, so he could only sell them.

However, he could not sell it for a long time.

In comparison, the Burning Faction’s spells were relatively small in the Endless Sea. Occasionally, there would be some buyers who could not give him the price he wanted.

“By the way, are you planning to sell this too?” Levi inadvertently looked at a black mirror fragment beside the spell crystal ball. Levi’s face was reflected on it.

He was expressionless on the surface, but he was excited on the inside.

Actually, he had already discovered this mirror when he first arrived at this stall.

This was because when the Divine Ring Tower in his mind approached this mirror fragment, it started to spin on its own, giving off a feeling of jubilation.

This was the first time such a reaction had occurred since the Divine Ring Tower appeared, so Levi wanted to buy it and study it.

“You’re quite knowledgeable. There are so many people here, but you’re the only one who’s interested in this. This is a fragment of a Soul Artifact. 100,000 Aether Stones. No bargaining.”

This Third-Circle Wizard was obviously quite clear about the origin of this thing and knew its value. Levi’s idea of picking up a bargain instantly fell through.

“Do you want it? If you want to buy this Soul Artifact fragment, I can sell those two third-circle spells to you for 50,000 Aether Stones.” The Third-Circle Wizard transmitted his voice expressionlessly.

It was obvious that this so-called Soul Artifact fragment was not that easy to sell. Otherwise, he would not have wanted to pack it up and sell it.

“How did you get this Soul Artifact fragment?” Levi asked.

“You might not believe me, but I picked it up. To be honest, I’ve gotten someone to appraise this Soul Artifact fragment. It doesn’t have the possibility of being repaired, and it doesn’t have any value. That’s why I’m selling it for 100,000 Aether Stones. After all, this is a material for making Soul Artifacts. Just the price of this material alone is worth 100,000 Aether Stones.

“If you want it, take it away and keep it as a memento. If it’s really useful, let alone 100,000 Aether Stones, people will even pay a million Aether Stones for

it.”

The Third-Circle Wizard said.

Levi was indecisive.

Judging from the performance of the Divine Ring Tower, this thing should be very useful to him.

However, the origin of this thing was unknown. If it was left behind by a primordial soul wizard and this primordial soul wizard was still alive, he would be a hot potato if he held this thing. It was very likely that he would get into trouble.

“By the way, the owner of this Soul Artifact fragment is already dead.”

The Third-Circle Wizard seemed to have seen through Levi’s concerns and said.

“How do you know?”

“Because I saw this Soul Artifact fragment owner’s primordial soul dissipate in front of me with my own eyes.”

“You must be joking. You’re a Third-Circle Wizard. How can you stand here and talk to me when you see the primordial soul of a wizard with a primordial soul?”

“If that primordial soul wizard wants to forcefully occupy your body, it shouldn’t be difficult, right? Could it be that you’ve already been possessed? I’m talking to a primordial soul wizard.”

Levi naturally did not believe him. He said that half-jokingly. He was also on guard in his heart.

At this point, he remembered that he had heard from Lyon that in this war between dark and righteous wizards, a primordial soul wizard had almost died, leaving only his primordial soul to escape.

Could it be the owner of this Soul Artifact fragment?

Damn it, did he really hit the nail on the head?

Levi was a little scared and didn’t want to continue trading.

“Hehe, if he possessed someone else, he might have succeeded. Unfortunately, he chose me. It’s up to you to believe it or not. Anyway, the owner of this Soul Artifact fragment is dead. If the primordial soul dissipates, his soul will be completely destroyed. I can sign an agreement and swear on this.”

This Third-Circle Wizard was obviously annoyed by Levi’s overcautiousness. He felt that Levi was here to deliberately find trouble.

After making a decision in his heart, Levi carefully considered the pros and cons.

He felt that since the other party could sign a contract, there was a high chance that he was not lying.

Everyone had their own secrets. It did not matter if the other party was unwilling to say it. As long as he confirmed that the owner of this Soul Artifact fragment was dead, Levi could buy it without worry.

“Alright, I’ll buy bought them all. You can lower the price by another 10,000 Aether Stones. 140,000 Aether Stones, one Soul Artifact fragment, and two spells. I’m buying them sincerely. Other than me, there shouldn’t be many buyers for your things, right? If you miss this opportunity, you won’t have another chance,” Levi said.

The Third-Circle Wizard thought for a moment, then nodded and signed a contract with Levi.

Levi was even more careful with the terms of this contract in case the other party played any tricks.

After finding a private room and signing a contract with his spiritual force imprint, the two of them completed the deal. The Third-Circle Wizard was not in a hurry to leave. Instead, he looked at Levi and said, “You look unfamiliar.

You must be new.”

“That’s right. Why?” Levi asked.

“It’s nothing. My name is Jacob. I often sell good stuff here. If you need anything in the future, you can look for me at 71 Moon Lane,” Jacob said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 709 - Chapter 709: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (3)

Chapter 709: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi’s intuition told him that Jacob was not an ordinary Third-Circle Wizard.

He nodded, but in his heart, he was thinking that he would try not to interact with the other party in the future.

To be able to survive in front of the primordial soul of a primordial soul wizard, he must have extraordinary backing and trump cards.

Of course, it was also possible that primordial soul wizards were too moral. Even if their souls dissipated, they did not want to possess Jacob before the end of their lives. However, this was unlikely. Wizards were not saints.

After the deal was made, Jacob left the gathering. Levi watched him disappear, feeling calm.

Levi continued to stroll around the gathering. He still had 600,000 Aether Stones on him and wanted to buy some useful things.

The Soul Artifact fragment was a pleasant surprise. It was obvious that Jacob did not want to publicize this matter.

Otherwise, he could have hyped up the Soul Artifact fragment and sold it for a higher price.

Of course, among the wizards present, there might not be many who had the money to buy Soul Artifact fragments other than those Fourth-Circle Wizards.

Levi was taking a gamble. If this Soul Artifact fragment was useless to him, it would be equivalent to 100,000 Aether Stones going down the drain.

He did not like to gamble, but this time, he wanted to give it a try.

Finally, when the event was over, Xavier came to Levi with a smile.

“It seems that you have gained a lot, ” Levi said with a smile.

“It’s alright. By the way, Sir Levi, I saw you were chatting with that Jacob just now. ”

“I don’t know if I should say this or not. This person is more eccentric. You should interact less with him in the future.” Xavier sent a voice transmission to

Levi.

“Thanks for the warning.”

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. In fact, from the deal he had with Jacob just now, this person looked very normal. He was not as strange as Xavier had said. Perhaps Levi had not interacted with him enough.

He left the wizard market.

He returned to the wizard tower.

After Levi confirmed that there was no problem with the array, he took out the Soul Artifact fragment.

“What Soul Artifact fragment is this? It looks like a small part of a broken mirror.” Levi fumbled with the black fragment.

Although this thing had a reaction to the Divine Ring Tower in Levi’s mind, Levi didn’t dare to try it recklessly.

It was even more impossible for the blood to recognize him as its master.

Before he understood the situation, these actions might bring him danger in this transcendent world.

“Forget it, I’ll put it away first and study it slowly in the future.”

Levi planned to read more information about Soul Artifacts during this period of time and collect information about the dead primordial soul wizard to see if he could gain anything.

A month later, Levi traveled to the area where the green-furred manatee used to roam, as mentioned by Old John.

After searching there for three months, Levi finally found a first-circle green-furred manatee.

Levi was overjoyed that this green-furred manatee really had the Musk Bull bloodline after using the Rowling Crystal to test it.

Although it was only a first-circle creature, it could still practice the Dragon Demon Breathing Technique.

He immediately used Nature’s Secret Language to contract this fellow and put it into Alice’s ring to raise.

As for the remaining Ostrich Mountain Bird bloodline, half a year later, Levi found a suitable transcendent creature after asking around.

It was the second-circle avian creature, the Earth Dragon Bird.

This transcendent creature did not appear in the Endless Sea. It usually only appeared in the Earth School of Thought’s Realm of the Unbelievers.

Levi bought this one from a Third-Circle Wizard at a high price.

The Third-Circle Wizard used it as a mount and didn’t want to sell it at first.

However, Levi had given him too much. In the end, he reluctantly gave up.

In this chaotic era, non-essential things like mounts were better exchanged for Aether Stones to increase one’s strength.

Everyone had no guarantees for tomorrow. If their strength could increase a little, their chances of survival would be higher.

Levi’s cultivation of the Dragon Demon Breathing Technique finally improved.

At the same time, Levi asked around and learned that the high-level wizard who only had his primordial soul left was confirmed dead.

As for that high -level wizard’s Soul Artifact, it was called the Mirror of the Night. It was also shattered in the battle and turned into many fragments that scattered in all directions.

With that, Levi’s information matched what Jacob had told him.

Jacob was most likely not lying to him.

This way, Levi could hold on to the Soul Artifact Fragment without worry.

Moreover, after Levi had gone through a lot of information, he finally knew why that Soul Artifact fragment could attract the Divine Ring Tower.

This was because fragments of Soul Artifacts needed to be nurtured by the primordial soul of wizards all year round. Over time, they would contain a trace of the primordial soul power.

This primordial soul power was the main strength that promoted the growth of the Divine Ring Tower.

Therefore, generally speaking, only high-level wizards would begin to condense the Divine Ring Tower. It was basically impossible to condense the Divine Tower with the mental strength of Intermediate Wizards alone.

Therefore, the trace of primordial soul power in the Soul Artifact fragment was extremely attractive to Levi’s Divine Ring Tower.

Levi went through a lot of unpopular literature and information and finally came to the following conclusion:

If handled properly, he could use this Soul Artifact fragment to quickly promote the growth of his Divine Ring Tower.

However, there was a problem that needed to be resolved. The primordial soul power contained in it might have the mark of the original owner of the Soul Artifact, or rather, traces of personality..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 710 - Chapter 710: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (4)

Chapter 710: Crimson Emperor Dragon! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

If he couldn’t wash away these imprints and rashly absorbed them, at best,

Levi would be mentally deranged, and at worst, his life would be in danger.

As for how to remove the mark, there did not seem to be a good solution in the Wizard World.

Therefore, Soul Artifact fragments were meaningless to most wizards except for their collection value.

Levi, on the other hand, had some ideas, but they needed to be tested.

Levi immediately thought of the Purification Elixir developed by the Bug Luminist.

This Purification Elixir was very domineering. It could directly wash away all the attributes and negative energy of the young terror bug and turn it into a totem insect similar to the pure law.

If Levi could study it, he might be able to refine a potion that could wash away the mark on the Soul Artifact fragment, leaving only a clean primordial soul power.

After all, the original owner of the Soul Artifact fragment had long died. Even if Levi did not wash it, these marks would slowly wear away as time passed.

Levi was just trying to find a way to speed up the process.

Similarly, Levi was determined to pay attention to the Soul Artifact fragments that had escaped from the ancient ruins.

The owners of these Soul Artifact fragments were basically dead wizards, so one could collect them with relative ease. It would definitely be easier for the Divine Ring Tower to refine and absorb the origin power on them.

If this path could work, Levi might have completed the initial condensation of his Divine Ring Tower before he became a high-level wizard, allowing the Divine Ring Tower to play a greater role.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1080, Month of Beginning.

Reports of the Five-Realm Great Expedition came one after another. However, with the internal and external troubles of the wizard civilization, the control over the Federation Plane below became weaker and weaker. Some ambitious people from the Federation Plane began to stir.

The war between the dark and righteous wizards in the Endless Sea also had its own victories and losses. It was difficult to see the future situation in the short term.

The repair of the legendary Wizard Tool, Skynet’s Heart, was not over yet. The identity token system was also popularized in the Wizard World.

The entire world was chaotic and upsetting. There was no sense of security at all.

During this period of time, the Black Pearl Wizard Market had also been attacked by some dark wizards.

In the end, with the combined efforts of the market manager and the wizards, they passed through safely.

Unknowingly, Levi had been at the Black Pearl Wizard Market for three years.

It was also his 90th birthday.

In the past three years, he had been quietly cultivating in the Black Pearl Wizard Market and rarely went out.

He felt that the outside world was changing day by day, as if the sky of the Wizard World was about to collapse.

For the past three years, he had participated as much as possible in every gathering of wizards and auctions in the market.

Slowly, he gathered all the ingredients for the third-circle meditation supplementary potion.

With the help of potions, Levi’s cultivation speed was finally faster than before.

Currently, his spiritual force had already reached 110 points, increasing from 1 point of spiritual force every year to 1.5 points.

This speed was more comfortable.

This meant that if the supply of potions could be maintained continuously,

Levi could cultivate his spiritual force to the limit of 200 points as a Third-Circle Wizard when he was about 150 years old.

In that case, it would not be a problem to advance to the fourth-circle before the age of 200.

This speed was no slower than the Children of the Elements.

After all, after reaching the third-circle, the difficulty of advancing became higher and higher.

Even the Children of the Elements could not guarantee that they would advance 100%.

The money Levi had saved up previously was enough for him to cultivate in peace for a long time.

The collection of ingredients for the Purification Elixir was also proceeding in an orderly manner.

The level 7 Maximum Five Fireballs Technique had also successfully advanced to its superior spell, Sun Flame Explosion. Its power was extraordinary.

However, Levi still had not decided on the first innate spell.

Sun Flame Explosion was not bad, but Levi was more inclined to create his own third-circle spell as an innate spell.

This day was Levi’s birthday, except maybe he was the only one in the world who knew how special it was.

In the wizard tower, Levi performed the Dragon Demon Breathing Technique for the last time.

As his Proficiency reached level 13, he heaved a sigh of relief.

He looked at the can-be-fused options of the four strength breathing techniques on the proficiency panel. “Finally, I can fuse them… now fuse!”

Levi gave the order.

At his heart, the bloodline seeds of the four strengths all erupted with majestic auras and began the fusion process.

Red Lotus, Dragon Demon, Black Whale, King Kong! The battle between the ancient beasts was playing out in Levi’s heart.

At first, Levi thought it would last for a long time, but not long after, he realized that Red Lotus seemed to be stronger than he had imagined. This breathing technique had not mutated until now. It was still of the initial quality.

It was also a breathing method that could give birth to legendary creatures. The Red Lotus Seed was obviously higher than the other levels, even stronger than the mutated Dragon Demon and King Kong.

This made Levi realize that some breathing techniques had a legendary limit.

It was purely because the server version was only available here. It did not represent its true potential.

Thus, from the start to the end, it was Red Lotus who led the fusion process. In the end, the four breathing techniques slowly disappeared on the proficiency panel.

At the same time, brand-new words began to appear.

“Crimson Emperor Dragon….”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 711 - Chapter 711: The True Form of the Fire Dragon!(l)

Chapter 711: The True Form of the Fire Dragon!(l)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi.

Crimson Emperor Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 13 (1/400,000), Special Effect: True Form of the Fire Dragon (Level 1).

“After this grand fusion, is there only one special effect?” Levi looked at the empty panel, feeling a bit uneasy for a moment.

True Form of the Fire Dragon: Crimson Emperor Dragon, Flame Dragon of World Annihilation, the Incarnation of Strength. You have initially awakened the true form of the Flame Dragon during the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s juvenile years.

Having a normalized Flame Dragon true form grants you an extraordinary affinity for flames, unparalleled strength, strong resistance to fire-element spells, and a Dragon Flame attack capable of incinerating everything.

Having burned the blood of the Crimson Emperor, depending on the degree of combustion, you unlocked the special forms of the Flame Dragon’s true form.

At that time, it could be divided into two major special forms: the Giant Dragon Warrior and the Furious Dragon Lord.

By burning 30% of the Crimson Emperor’s blood, and consuming a massive amount of energy, you could enter the Giant Dragon Warrior form. In that form, your body rapidly burned and expanded, granting you an ultimate boost in strength. A single punch possessed overwhelming force, capable of moving mountains and crossing seas, but it reduced attributes such as speed.

Burning 50% of the Crimson Emperor’s blood ignited the fire within your heart, allowing you to enter the Furious Dragon Lord form. In that form, all your attributes experienced a substantial increase. The higher your rage points, the stronger the Furious Dragon Lord’s attribute amplification. Simultaneously, your sanity steadily decreased with rising rage. Please exercised caution when using this form, either returning to normal before completely losing your sanity or using corresponding techniques and elixirs to temper it.

The true form of the Flame Dragon was only the first level of the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s path. With the increase in the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s blood purity, more powerful true form states were unlocked.

The Flame Dragon’s true form possessed powerful inclusivity. Through the method of fusion, it could enhance the special forms of the Flame Dragon’s true form.

Levi looked at the introduction of the special effects of the Flame Dragon’s true form, feeling that the proficiency panel seemed to have become more user-friendly, even providing him with some minor suggestions.

In general, the various special effects of the previous four strength systems’ breathing techniques, all led by the Red Lotus Breathing Technique, had formed a completely new unified special effect.

The fire attribute of the Red Lotus had completely suppressed the breathing techniques of other Earth and Frost attributes, leading to the disappearance and degeneration of many useless special effects and legendary organs. In their place, a thorough Flame Dragon’s true form had emerged.

The most regrettable thing was that Levi’s Frost Heart special effect was gone too. Was it impossible for ice and fire to coexist?

“Forget it. It’s gone. It just means that my practice of frost spells would be a bit slower. With so many affinities, it wasn’t a big problem.”

Moreover, he could still obtain the Frost Element talent through other methods in the future.

He guessed that the Crimson Emperor Dragon was the epitome of fire and strength, incompatible with other attributes.

After the revision, the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s breathing technique became simple and straightforward, embodying the principle of simplicity. A simnle “the true form of Flame Dragon” could encompass most of the

previous special effects.

And the two important special effects for Levi, “Sea-Swallowing Whale” and “King Kong’s Wrath,” had turned into two special forms of the Flame Dragon’s true form.

“Dragon Warrior, sacrifice some other attributes and pursue the ultimate strength.”

“Furious Dragon Lord, expend a portion of sanity and burn rage points to comprehensively enhance physical qualities.”

“With these two special effects, basically, activating one can deal with the enemy.”

Levi’s previously problematic “Red Lotus Blood,” which had significant side effects, was now integrated into the normalized Flame Dragon’s true form. The side effects were eliminated, and the normalized Flame Dragon’s true form, compared to the previous “Hellfire Burning Body” special effect, doubled in strength.

“Now, I have preliminary mastery of the five major dimensional breathing techniques: Golden Snake’s defense, Crimson’s speed, Crimson Emperor’s strength, Sky’s endurance, and Death Ember’s physique! I truly look forward to the day when the sixth major dimensional perception breathing technique takes shape. Well, let’s go outside and secretly experiment with the power of my Flame Dragon’s true form.”

Levi’s heart stirred, and he quietly left the Black Pearl Wizard Market during the night.

The training room in his wizard tower was not spacious enough for Levi to unleash his Flame Dragon’s true form. Moreover, within the market, there were many strong individuals, making it inconvenient for Levi to display his skills.

After leaving Black Pearl Island, Levi chose a direction and flew towards an uninhabited sea area.

Half a day later, he arrived at a desolate island with a volcano in the center.

“This place will do.”

Levi reached the volcano, and array flags of “Lightless Shield” flew out, temporarily concealing the area.

Entering the array, Levi summoned Mountain Giant Bo Gang, Tyrant Il, and Wind Thunder Winged Dragon.

“Come, the three of you attack together.”

Levi said.

Bo Gang and the others were accustomed to being Levi’s sparring partners. Immediately, each using their brute strength or spell abilities, they rushed towards him.

Levi activated the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s breathing technique, and the normalized Flame Dragon’s true form appeared.

Under the crimson flames, the dark golden scales had turned into a bright red color.

In its normalized form, the Flame Dragon’s true form was only about two yards tall. The overall appearance was somewhat similar to the demon dragon, a red version, from the Jackie Chan Adventures.

Full of muscles and powerful, complemented by the crimson flames all around, Levi looked extraordinarily imposing, and his appearance was undoubtedly commendable.

“I, Levi, am not ugly!”

Levi leaped like a fiery meteor, charging recklessly within the volcano’s surroundings.

With a sudden palm strike, the Mountain Giant, known for its strength, was directly forced to retreat continuously. Following that, another strike sent

Tyrant Il flying..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 712 - Chapter 712: The True Form of the Fire Dragon!(2)

Chapter 712: The True Form of the Fire Dragon!(2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi directly grabbed the tail of the discharging Raja, pulling it down from the sky and slamming it onto the ground, causing its head to buzz.

The three colossal beings stood up, once again attacking Levi.

Meteors fell, thunder scattered, and a giant axe swept through!

For an ordinary Third-Circle Wizard, even a senior wizard with control over two innate spells would have to temporarily evade such an onslaught, fleeing in despair.

However, Levi, standing in the center of the volcano, remained motionless. No matter how fierce the attack, he bathed in it, using simple punches to repel the onslaught.

Not long after, the battle concluded.

Bo Gang and Raja were exhausted, unable to rise again. Ace, who controlled Tyrant, was turning into a small flame, evidently drained by Tyrant.

“Sigh, not lasting at all. I’ve barely warmed up, and you’re done…”

The Flame Dragon’s true form was too powerful; Levi hadn’t even used those two special forms.

“Without suitable sparring partners, I can’t determine my maximum. It’s so distressing. I wonder if, in close combat situations, with the combination of

Giant Dragon Warrior and Furious Dragon Lord, along with Bloodline Dharma Body’s Nine Swords Asura, I have a chance to break through the defensive field of a Fourth-Circle Wizard and kill them. Although I’m only equivalent to a third-circle ordinary wizard after the blood transformation, I am a hexagonal warrior, and my breathing techniques are top-notch. Basically, under the premise of close combat, I can boast a little under the fourth circle… invincible! But I shouldn’t get too arrogant. Every villain who calls themselves invincible meets a tragic end.”

Levi mused to himself, of course, just thoughts and not to be put into practice. It was better to quietly become stronger. If anyone dared to provoke, just crush them.

After testing his strength, Levi put away the array and prepared to sneak back to the market.

The outside world was too chaotic at the moment. If not necessary, he wouldn’t step out.

On the way back, Levi activated his intuition and proceeded cautiously.

Suddenly, his expression changed.

Within his perception range, he saw a familiar face he hadn’t seen in a long time.

After some hesitation, Levi changed direction, quietly flying towards that figure.

On the sea ahead, under the night sky, two streaks of light were speeding.

One streak was a grey owl flying ahead.

Behind the owl was a witch, dressed in vibrant attire, revealing her fair neck.

“Eve, tell me the coordinates of the sub-dimensional portal and stop running. Although you have a special escape method, you are just a senior first-circle wizard. Eventually, you cannot escape from my grasp,” the pursuing witch sneered.

“Mia, I don’t have the coordinates of the sub-dimensional portal,” the owl emitted a cold, feminine voice.

“You definitely know the portal coordinates. Don’t try to deceive me!” the chasing witch shouted.

The owl remained silent, flying headlong.

“Don’t force me; after all, we were once good friends,” she said coldly. Her tone gradually lowered, brimming with a chilling intent.

“Hehe, I don’t have friends like you,” the owl said calmly.

“I just want to leave the Wizard World. You only need to tell me the coordinates of the portal. What’s so difficult about that?” the witch behind asked.

“Mia, don’t be stubborn. That sub-dimensional portal is a wild one without a teleportation gate. With your strength, you can’t safely pass through the spatial distortion force of the sub-dimensional portal. Your second-circle defensive field will be torn apart instantly. I don’t want to watch you die helplessly. Believe me!”

“Whether I live or die is my business, not yours.”

One person and one owl engaged in a frenzied chase.

In the next moment, array flags descended from the sky, trapping the second-circle witch within.

The owl’s expression changed, and before she could understand the situation, she was seized by a large hand emerging from the void.

In the next moment, she disappeared on the spot.

Simultaneously, the array on that side quickly retreated.

When the disoriented witch Mia appeared inside, she looked around, and her spiritual force spread across the sea.

In the noisy night waves, there was no trace of the owl.

She felt both angry and shocked.

Angry because she let that woman escape; shocked because the strength of the one who just rescued her must be far superior.

She hadn’t even detected the arrival of that person… This was the most terrifying part.

Only someone with a spiritual force realm far higher than hers, a Second-Circle Wizard, could achieve all this unnoticed.

Even a Third-Circle Wizard might not be able to, possibly a Fourth-Circle Wizard…

“When did Eve know someone of this level? If it weren’t for that person harboring no ill intentions toward me, I might already be dead. Could it be that she befriended a powerful figure when she was a messenger?”

Witch Mia shuddered at the thought. She was once Eve’s good friend and had learned by chance that when Eve was a messenger, she obtained the coordinates of a wild sub-dimensional portal. Mia had some intentions.

Unfortunately, no matter how she persuaded, Eve refused to disclose the coordinates. She had no choice but to resort to a direct approach, chasing Eve all the way. If Eve didn’t have a particularly unique escape method, Mia, with her second-circle status, would have caught up with her long ago.

Now, she discovered that Eve had somehow gained the favor of someone she could only look up to. Mia felt even more bitter.. Why hadn’t anyone noticed her? Why didn’t she have the chance to have a warm and secure haven in this chaotic world?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 713 - Chapter 713: The True Form of the Fire Dragon! (3)

Chapter 713: The True Form of the Fire Dragon! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I can only think of another way; I must return to the mortal realm. The Wizard World is about to undergo a major upheaval. I don’t know how many wizards will fall. Instead of waiting here to die, it’s better to return to the mortal realm. As long as I don’t provoke the Church, with my lifespan, I can easily live through the remaining hundred years. Besides, staying in the Wizard World, I have no way to advance to the third circle. The sparse elemental power in the mortal realm doesn’t matter to me.”

Mia stomped her foot in frustration, her face darkening, and then quickly left

the place.

In the dim underwater world, a simple water-avoidance array opened up a small space.

Levi sat cross-legged on a rock, spreading out his large hands, with a closed-eyed gray owl in his palm.

He had only saved the owl and not killed the witch.

“Miss Eve?” Levi tried to ask.

He was very familiar with this owl because, during his time at the Gray Tower, this owl provided mail services to him and Andrew every year. However, Miss Messenger Eve was aloof and busy, rarely exchanging many words with Levi.

Miss Messenger Eve, once a formidable First-Circle Wizard in Levi’s eyes…

Time had passed, and she was still just a senior First-Circle Wizard, while Levi had long since become a Third-Circle Wizard.

The difference between them was apparent.

Not long after, the owl slowly woke up.

She looked at the man in front of her, and long-buried memories began to resurface.

“Sir Levi?”

“That’s right.”

“Miss Eve, long time no see,” Levi smiled.

Feeling Levi’s powerful spiritual force fluctuation, Eve’s face changed.

“Thank you, Levi… no, thank you, senior!” Eve quickly expressed her gratitude.

“No need to be polite; it was just a small effort. After all, Miss Eve provided mail services for us for so long.”

“Senior, these are the duties I should perform… Besides, I am unemployed now. I am no longer a messenger. The Owlery has been destroyed by a dark wizard. I managed to escape but was chased to this point by a former friend. If it weren’t for senior’s rescue, I might have died here,” Eve said.

“Senior saved me… Could it be for the coordinates of the sub-dimensional portal?” Eve suddenly realized and asked.

Levi smiled and nodded.

“I am indeed interested in the sub-dimensional portal.”

Levi naturally eavesdropped on their conversation and decided to rescue Eve.

He didn’t want to return to the mortal realm because he couldn’t progress there, and the mysterious Church of the Stars’ saint Estella had already discovered him.

However, if he could control a sub-dimensional portal to the mortal realm, providing himself with another retreat option, it would be a good choice.

In other words, if the Wizard World became chaotic or if Levi faced a severe crisis, escaping to the mortal realm for a while would also be a good option.

“Sir… It’s not that I don’t want to tell you, but the sub-dimensional portal is undeveloped. Without a teleportation portal as protection, even the protective force field of an Intermediate Wizard may not withstand it. Moreover, with senior’s current cultivation, returning to the mortal realm is undoubtedly self-destructive. Staying there for too long, your cultivation may regress.”

“The reason I didn’t want to give the coordinates to my friend was also for her own good. I didn’t want to see her die in vain, but she just didn’t trust me…” Eve seemed reluctant to reveal the coordinates of the sub-dimensional portal.

Levi stared at the owl, remaining silent, making his stance clear.

After a while, the owl sighed. It then opened its mouth and spat out a memory slate.

Levi took the memory slate, which contained the coordinates of the wild sub-dimensional portal.

“Actually in the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory… Well, let’s put it away for now. It’s not needed temporarily,” Levi thought.

Then, he looked at the owl and said, “Miss Eve, why not transform back into a

human?”

After a moment, the owl replied, “For the convenience of delivering messages and increasing escape speed, I have been using the owl transformation technique for a long time. It’s challenging to return to human form now.” Levi hadn’t expected such consequences from the transformation technique.

“What are Miss Eve’s plans now?” Levi asked.

The owl slumped in Levi’s palm, sounding helpless, “Apart from delivering messages, I don’t seem to have any other skills. Now that I’ve turned into an owl, I don’t know when I can transform back into human form. I’m just a First-Circle Wizard, and the remaining lifespan may not even be a hundred years…”

“How about Miss Eve becoming my personal messenger?” Levi suggested after giving it some thought.

Having a personal messenger could save a lot of trouble.

“Sir… Can this be done?” Eve was somewhat excited.

Levi had managed to rescue her under Mia’s nose without her noticing.

That meant Levi’s strength was at least at the Third-Circle level.

Before the outbreak of war, she was just a small messenger in the Wizard World, a pure and low-level laborer. Without special opportunities, it was impossible for her to get close to a powerful figure like Levi.

Now, with an opportunity right in front of her, she naturally wouldn’t refuse.

In reality, many ordinary-talented witches in the Wizard World dreamt of becoming companions or servants to powerful male wizards. The weaker they were, the more beautiful they tended to make themselves.

On the contrary, powerful and confident witches often retained their original appearance, not bothering to use their looks to please male wizards, like Granny Marlene, for example..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 714 - Chapter 714: The True Form of the Fire Dragon! (4)

Chapter 714: The True Form of the Fire Dragon! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“If it’s not a problem, let’s settle it this way. Sign this agreement, and you’ll provide me with message delivery services. I’ll, of course, ensure your safety,” Levi said.

“Alright, Sir. Thanks for taking me in.”

The owl extended its wings and bowed in gratitude towards Levi.

If it weren’t for Levi taking her in, Eve had considered finding a random forest to live out her days as an ordinary owl.

And so, within Alice’s ring, another special owl was added.

In fact, many low and intermediate-level wizards often employed a messenger exclusively for themselves.

However, in the current chaotic times, being a messenger had become a high-risk occupation.

As for high-level wizards, they usually possessed more convenient long-distance communication spells and didn’t rely on traditional and inefficient messenger services.

Taking advantage of the night, Levi returned to the market.

After returning to the wizard tower, he opened a storage bag.

This bag contained various memory slates that stored the knowledge and documents he had collected—essentially, Levi’s personal library on the go.

During this period, Levi’s primary research focus was on the Purification Elixir. With Levi’s knowledge of Pharmacy, refining the Purification Elixir wasn’t

In the field of Pharmacy, whether one was an Arcanist or a wizard, as long as they belonged to the Spell Caster profession, the principles were quite similar.

He could do nothing without ingredients.

However, the key ingredients for the Purification Elixir were Saint Fruit,

Forget-Me-Not, and Stonebone Flower. Despite searching the Black Pearl Wizard Market and surrounding markets, Levi couldn’t find any of them.

Levi had a comprehensive book, “Complete Guide to Wizard Herbalism,” which covered all the herb species possibly used in alchemy by wizards up to the fifth circle. However, these three ingredients were not listed.

“Could it be that these three herbs are only found in the Othar plane? Since I can’t find them in the Wizard World, I need to be resourceful, find alternative materials for these three ingredients, and conduct experiments until I find a solution.”

As for searching other planes, it wasn’t practical for a Third-Circle Wizard like Levi. Firstly, he didn’t have the means to travel to other planes, and secondly, the unknown dangers in other planes could lead to his demise.

While Levi was experimenting with alternative materials for the Purification Elixir ingredients, at the central peak of Black Pearl Island stood the towering White Tower.

This was the wizard tower of Garcia, the owner of the Black Pearl Market, a Fifth-Circle Wizard.

Garcia was known by the nickname “Black Pearl Kid,” a moniker he had chosen for himself.

Because he made a fortune by searching for black pearls in the abyss near Black Pearl Island.

From an unknown figure, he gradually became a Fifth-Circle Wizard.

In this Area 5, he became a legendary figure.

After all, the plot of an underdog’s counterattack was timeless.

In the entire inner sea region of Area 5, there were about a dozen Fifth-Circle Wizards.

And Garcia was the only pure nomadic wizard, without the background of a wizard family or organization.

After reaching the Fifth Circle, to remind himself of the hard work in the past,

Garcia always referred to himself as the “Black Pearl Kid.”

Due to his nomadic wizard background, Garcia’s attitude towards nomadic wizards was quite good, which was also the reason Levi chose to stay in the Black Pearl Market.

Under Garcia’s command, there were four Fourth-Circle Wizards, all from the

Ocean School of Thought, known as the “Black Pearl Four Wizards.” Varil, in charge of the Black Pearl gathering, was one of them.

And now, Garcia gathered with four Fourth-Circle Wizards, and everyone’s expression was serious, indicating that something significant was about to happen.

“Ladies and gentlemen, I called you from your respective positions today to discuss an important matter.”

Garcia, a white-haired old man with wisdom shining in his eyes, dressed in a large white robe, held a staff, fitting the popular image of a wizard.

“Lord Garcia, please speak,” Varil said.

Garcia sighed and then said, “I just received a letter from Area 7. The Thunder Dragon Family in Area 7 wanted to acquire our wizard market and turn it into their private property. ”

“What? The Thunder Dragon Family was too audacious. They had extended their reach from Area 7 to Area 5!”

“Yeah, our Black Pearl Wizard Market had worked hard to develop to its current state. If it was acquired by the Thunder Dragon Family, nomadic wizards would have had no future. All resources would have been controlled by these wizard families. What would have been the point? Wasn’t this going down the old path of ancient wizards?” Sparrow, a wizard, expressed his anger.

He was also a nomadic wizard who had been suppressed by wizard families and strongly disdained them.

“Lord Garcia, I thought we should first see what price the Thunder Dragon

Family could offer. If it was acceptable, it might have been worth considering. If it wasn’t, we certainly couldn’t agree. Besides, they couldn’t have done anything to us. Their family’s Sorrett had just been released by the Wizard

Tribunal.”

“I agreed with that.” Wizards expressed their opinions.

After hearing this, Garcia showed a helpless expression and said, “Area 6 had Riptide City with a military background, so the Thunder Dragon Family hadn’t dared to intervene. Our Area 5 should have been considered the best area for the development of nomadic wizards in the inner sea region. Many nomadic wizards had come here to seek refuge. I hadn’t expected the Thunder Dragon Family to have revealed their true colors during the current civil war. It had been really excessive..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 715 - Chapter 715: The True Form of the Fire Dragon!(5)

Chapter 715: The True Form of the Fire Dragon!(5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Three days later, the Black Pearl Wizard Market welcomed an esteemed guest.

This guest, adorned in thunderous robes, possessed a handsome countenance and a formidable presence.

Seated atop a purple serpent measuring over a hundred meters in length, the guest exuded an aura of terror as it circled in mid-air.

Nomadic wizards in the wizard market gazed at the terrifying serpent outside the grand array, and their hearts couldn’t help but tremble.

“Using a fourth-circle transcendent creature as a mount, this person is quite extravagant! ”

“That’s right! Do you know who this is? This is Sorrett, the Thunder Spear, the head of the Thunder Dragon Family in Area 7 of the inner sea region. He’s reputed to be the strongest in the area, and there’s a possibility he might advance to the primordial soul level within a hundred years.”

The guest was indeed Sorrett.

“Garcia, wouldn’t you welcome a guest who came from afar? Why not come out to greet me?” Sorrett half-jokingly said, his tone filled with arrogance and indifference.

Sorrett’s voice rumbled like distant thunder. If he wished, one strike could shatter the so-called protective array.

Of course, today he came for negotiation and to assert dominance, not to fight. Even with the Thunder Dragon Family’s backing, he couldn’t afford to be overly arrogant, especially after his recent punishment from the Wizard Tribunal.

Soon after, a white-robed wizard, accompanied by four fourth-circle wizards, approached the grand array, laughing heartily.

“Hahaha, I was in seclusion, and unexpectedly, Lord Sorrett came to visit. I apologize for not welcoming you from afar. Hurry, let Lord Sorrett in, and have the maids prepare fine wine.” Garcia laughed.

Sorrett squinted his eyes, grinned, and said, “Thank you.”

Once inside the market, Sorrett and Garcia, both fifth-circle powerhouses, flew side by side in mid-air, drawing the attention of lower-ranking wizards in the market.

Sorrett relished the feeling of towering above the world like a giant dragon, looking down on the insignificant beings. It was the supreme state he sought.

In the most remote wizard tower, Levi stood by the window, watching the handsome man in the distance with a solemn expression.

“The Thunder Spear, why is this troublemaker everywhere…”

He murmured to himself. Levi hadn’t expected to encounter the damned Thunder Spear even in Area 5 of the inner sea region. If not for this guy, Levi wouldn’t have left Riptide City. Using the resources of Riptide City, Levi’s cultivation would have been considerably easier.

Moreover, Huffman’s death was also inseparable from this guy.

After those individuals entered Garcia’s wizard tower, Levi arrived at Xavier’s doorstep.

“Old Xavier, are you home?” Levi transmitted his voice.

After a while, Old Xavier appeared in front of Levi, looking disheveled.

“The workshop exploded just now, a bit embarrassing. What’s up?” Wizard Xavier said.

“Do you know why the Thunder Dragon Family is here at our market?”

“I’m not entirely sure about the specifics. I heard from Old John that it seems the Thunder Dragon Family wants to acquire this wizard market. They should be here for negotiations now.”

“Old Xavier, do you want the Thunder Dragon Family to buy this place?”

“Naturally, I don’t want that. The current Black Pearl Wizard Market is undoubtedly the best state for us nomadic wizards. If the Thunder Dragon Family takes over and brings its family system here, tsk tsk, we nomadic wizards will either become dogs for the Thunder Dragon Family or have to leave… But I don’t hope for it, and it’s not like our wishes matter. How can we, as nomadic wizards, confront such a behemoth as the Thunder Dragon Family?”

“Sigh.”

Levi and Old Xavier couldn’t help but sigh simultaneously.

“Being a nomadic wizard is too tough. Old Xavier, have you ever considered joining a wizard organization?” Levi suddenly asked.

“I haven’t. Ordinary wizard organizations don’t interest me with my strength. Those good wizard organizations have too many rules, and sometimes you have to sacrifice your life for the organization, it’s not worth it. I’m doing well as I am now, making some money with weapon-making, enough for my cultivation. Breaking through to the fourth circle would be the best, but if not, it doesn’t matter. As a third-circle wizard, with a lifespan of five hundred years, I still have two hundred good years ahead of me.” “You’re quite laid-back.”

Levi admired Old Xavier’s carefree attitude towards life.

He had been keeping an eye on the situation at Garcia’s tower.

A purple giant serpent coiled high in the sky, waiting for its master to come out.

“The Thunder Serpent, what a good thing. In this day and age, fourth-circle transcendent creatures are rare in the wizard world. It’s said that the ‘Purple Thunder Gall’ of the Thunder Serpent is greatly beneficial for practicing lightning spells in the Lightning Faction…” Levi mumbled to himself, then shifted his gaze away.

Not long after, Sorrett flew out expressionlessly from the wizard tower and headed towards the waiting serpent. Without saying a word, he flew away, leaving the area.

Levi saw Garcia’s displeased expression, indicating that the negotiations were not pleasant.

“Are we going to change places again? Moving every day, when will it end… Well, let’s not move for now; let’s watch and see what happens.”

Levi shook his head and returned to the wizard tower.

Above the distant sea, the Thunder Snake soared, and Sorrett revealed a cruel smile.

“I temporarily can’t take Riptide City. Can I not take over a market of nomadic wizards? Once I control both Area 7 and Area 5, Riptide City, surrounded by me, will be mine! Blue Dragon Lady, you wait for me. Not only will I take Riptide City, but I’ll also take you, you wretched dragon lady! Since that’s the case, let the chaos come more violently.. Seventh Familiar, come out for me!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 716 - Chapter 716: 100%! (1)

Chapter 716: 100%! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

High in the sky, the Thunder Serpent coiled.

Sorrett’s face continuously changed its shape.

Sometimes, he appeared as a handsome human face, and at other times, he revealed a terrifying and grotesque demon face with a bird-like beak, incredibly eerie.

“Victor!”

Sorrett roared.

He seemed to be speaking to the presence within himself.

Before long, a black mist seeped out from Sorrett’s body.

Then, in front of him, it transformed into a shadow wearing a black crown.

The shadow wore a raven mask, and its true face couldn’t be discerned.

Cloaked in a wide cloak woven from black feathers, it wore black heavy armor.

Like a solitary king, it sat upon the “Feather King Throne” woven from black feathers.

“Sorrett, what business do you have to summon me again?” The shadow chuckled with a deep voice.

“Knowing the reason but still asking! Victor, I need the power of your Seventh Familiar!” Sorrett said coldly.

“Is this the attitude you wizards have when asking for help?” Victor sneered.

“Victor, don’t forget, without me, you would have dispersed into smoke long ago. If you want to successfully return to the abyss, reclaim the throne of your Abyss Lord on the 223rd level, don’t adopt such a lofty posture. We’re just cooperating, and I am not your slave,” Sorrett said.

“I can provide you with the power of the Seventh Familiar. Now, what’s the price?” Victor calmly asked.

“What price do you want?” Sorrett inquired.

“I need a powerful and perfect vessel, capable of bearing the power of the great Abyss Lord and the noble Black Feather Demon King, Victor,” Victor said.

“A body of a Fourth-Circle Wizard, is that acceptable?” Sorrett frowned.

“A Fourth-Circle Wizard? Sorrett, you might misunderstand the powerful strength of an Abyss Lord. With your wizard’s feeble body, if you want to bear my power, you’ll need at least a Sixth-Circle Wizard. Fourth-Circle Wizard? Unless it’s a body-refining wizard, it’s impossible to bear my strength,” Victor shook his head, displaying an air of superiority.

“A Sixth-Circle Wizard? This is a high level wizard, an existence comparable to an Abyss Lord. Where do you expect me to find one for you?” Soret laughed angrily.

“Don’t equate those Abyss Lords below the 100th level with me. Even the Hundred-Eyed Demon King, who turned your Endless Sea upside down when I was at my peak, is not my match.”

“The Hundred-Eyed Demon King is already a thing of the past. He has advanced to become the Thousand-Eyed Demon King, reaching the ninth level as a demon lord. Now, even at your peak, you’re not worthy of comparison.”

“You… just tell me when you’re preparing a suitable vessel for me. My power is not something you can casually use,” Victor retorted, annoyed by Sorrett’s provocations.

“High-level primordial soul wizards are impossible. Even if I had the ability, I wouldn’t let you inhabit my body. I would have killed you long ago. Next, I will look for a suitable mid-level body-refining wizard candidate. Once I find one, I’ll send the vessel to you at the earliest,” Sorrett promised.

“Mid-level body-refining wizard? That’s acceptable, for now, ” Victor replied.

“Now, can you lend me the power of your Seventh Familiar?” Sorrett asked.

Victor remained silent for a moment. Then, he recited complex incantations, akin to the demonic whispers that troubled the mind.

Within the misty shadowy form of his body, a massive void appeared—a dark, abyss-like opening leading to the unknown.

From this void emerged a seemingly ordinary crow.

As soon as the crow appeared, it transformed into a young man with sleek black hair.

“The Seventh Familiar, Dark Raven, pays respects to the Lord!” The black-haired youth appeared and half-knelt in midair, bowing to Victor.

Victor, the lord of the 223rd level of the abyss, was said to house eighteen familiars within him.

Among these eighteen familiars, the first seven were demons of upper-level strength comparable to high-level wizards. The remaining ones possessed various special abilities, standing out as middle-level demons.

The Seventh Familiar, Dark Raven, had a true form as a Level 6 demon called the “Crow Feather Demon.” It excelled in duplication, stealth, and assassination.

Of course, this Dark Raven was only a manifestation of Victor’s fragmented soul, magically condensed within Sorrett’s body, equivalent to the level of a Level 4 demon.

The actual Dark Raven, along with Victor’s true self, remained suppressed by Victor’s enemies on the 223rd level of the abyss.

Long ago, Victor had been betrayed by his most powerful and trusted First Familiar, who had joined forces with other wandering upper-level demons without territory. Together, they ambushed and severely wounded Victor.

Victor’s true self, along with the other seventeen familiars within him, was subdued and refined by his enemies, making it impossible for them to rise again.

Over the course of a long time, Victor’s true self’s strength had been continually diminishing. At this rate, Victor was bound to perish.

Fortunately, Victor had left a hidden card. During the war with the wizard civilization, he had left a fragment of his soul in the mortal realm. This fragment had been dormant until Sorrett unintentionally stumbled upon it, allowing Victor to invade Sorrett’s body and become the master within. Eventually, through the form of a soul contract, Victor and Sorrett reached a cooperation agreement.

Victor provided demonic power to Sorrett to fulfill his ambitions, while Sorrett had to meet Victor’s demands..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 717 - Chapter 717: 100%! (2)

Chapter 717: 100%! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Victor aimed to find a suitable physical vessel in the Wizard World and merge his fragmented soul with it using a secret technique, forming an avatar. When it was time, this avatar would discover a way to the Ab

For now, he was a pitiful and lonely soul trapped within Sorrett’s body, relying on Sorrett’s strength to act.

For now, he was a pitiful and lonely soul trapped within Sorrett’s body, relying on Sorrett’s strength to act.

“Sorrett, for now, I will lend you the power of the Seventh Familiar, Dark Raven. I hope you won’t disappoint me,” Victor said, gazing at Sorrett before transforming into a black mist and merging into Sorrett’s body.

Summoning the power of the Seventh Familiar proved to be a considerable burden for Victor’s already weakened fragmented soul.

Sorrett, with narrowed eyes exuding a dangerous aura, spoke to the seemingly indifferent Dark Raven.

“Dark Raven, I want you to go to the Black Pearl Wizard Market, infiltrate it, and create chaos and panic in the coming days. If you get caught by a

Fifth-Circle Wizard, you can self-destruct. Do not reveal our connection,” Sorrett instructed.

Dark Raven, emotionless like a killer devoid of feelings, calmly responded, “As long as it’s the Lord’s will, I have no problem. For me, it’s just losing a magical gasification body. I’ve been longing for the taste of slaughter for too long.” Speaking of slaughter, Dark Raven’s expression turned fierce and excited.

Demons were inherently like this; it was in their nature.

“Go,” Sorrett ordered.

Without a word, Dark Raven transformed into a crow and flew towards the Black Pearl Wizard Market.

“With Dark Raven’s stealth and assassination abilities, no wizard below the fourth circle in the Black Pearl Wizard Market can match him. Although Dark Raven is only a Level 4 demon, his abilities far surpass an ordinary wizard of the same level. Even a Fifth-Circle Wizard would struggle to decipher Dark Raven’s stealth and disguise, requiring considerable effort.

Old man Garcia probably wouldn’t be able to locate Dark Raven immediately in the Black Pearl Wizard Market. This undoubtedly continued to sow panic in the market, disrupting its normal operations. When people became unsettled, I would make my move.

Even if Garcia suspected demons were behind the chaos, he lacked evidence and was helpless against me.

It wouldn’t be long before Garcia pleaded with me to buy the chaotic Black Pearl Wizard Market.

A mere nomadic wizard at the fifth circle, challenging our Thunder Dragon Family, was too naive,” Sorrett mused.

Sorrett left Area 5 directly, leaving the Black Pearl Wizard Market with no peaceful days ahead.

Because demons lurked nearby, choosing their prey.

This was the cost of defying the Thunder Dragon Family!

In Black Pearl Wizard Market, old John had just returned from searching for potions outside.

“The resources in the Endless Sea are getting scarcer. It would be great if I had my own resource secret realm,” Old John frowned.

“I wonder if my Wizard Tool has been repaired by Xavier. Without my Wizard Tool, I always feel uneasy when traveling.”

Old John had a third-circle Wizard Tool, his cherished possession that had accompanied him for a long time and saved his life multiple times.

Just recently, the idle Xavier finally started repairing his Wizard Tool. This filled Old John with great anticipation.

Suddenly, a black crow descended from the sky, flying toward Old John.

Old John sensed something was amiss. His third-circle protective force field automatically lit up, surrounding him with waves of sea-blue light, shimmering with runic patterns.

Third-circle spell—Deepwater Guardian.

However, in the next moment, the black crow’s beak effortlessly tore through Old John’s protective force field.

Old John’s expression changed dramatically.

He unleashed his only innate attack spell.

Ripples emanated from him, spreading in all directions. The force of these ripples was enough to shatter rocks, push waves, and crush enemies.

The black crow’s feathers shimmered with an eerie light, demonic aura burning, enveloping its entire body and resisting the ripple force.

“Is this a demon?” Old John’s soul shuddered, quickly fleeing.

The black crow emitted a human-like mocking sound, turning into a black light and surging into Old John’s body.

“D\*mn it!” Old John discovered that black feathers were rapidly growing crazily in his internal organs.

These densely packed black feathers appeared on Old John’s body and disappeared rapidly.

In Old John’s mind, the faint image of a handsome young man slowly emerged, confronting Old John’s spiritual force.

“Goodbye, human.”

The young man sneered, and then darkness descended…

It’s unclear how much time passed.

The struggling Old John finally stopped moving. He stood blankly in midair.

“A human whose time has come… running around for the materials of life-prolonging potions, tsk tsk.”

The Crow Feather Demon absorbed some of Old John’s memories.

“Huh, Old John actually knows a body-refining wizard named Levi, but unfortunately, he’s only third-circle. Definitely not enough to satisfy the king.

Oh well, let Sorrett find a better body. This incarnation can only last for a month. Next, let the killing begin..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 718 - Chapter 718: 100%! (3)

Chapter 718: 100%! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Dark Raven had the talent to parasitize entities weaker than its spiritual force and peer into their memories.

Many mid-level and high-level demons possessed this terrifying talent, among them the infamous Mind Flayers!

Because of this, demons were formidable opponents. They often relied on powerful disguises, concealing themselves among humans. If they didn’t use demonic aura, it might be impossible to detect them. “Old John” swiftly flew towards the Black Pearl Wizard Market.

They arrived at the entrance of the array.

“Lord John, you’ve been out for quite a while this time,” the second-circle wizard guarding the entrance said with a smile.

“Don’t mention it; being a pharmacist is too challenging. Can’t find any materials, sigh,” Old John sighed.

“Yeah, more and more wizards, but resources are becoming scarcer. I guess after this internal war ends, we’ll have to start preparing to search for and open up new resource planes again,” the guard remarked.

Old John presented his Identity Token, easily deceiving the grand array. Dark Raven could effortlessly conceal its demonic aura; it was an innate ability of its race.

Navigating through the pristine city, feeling the vibrant human auras, Dark Raven returned to Old John’s wizard tower and said excitedly,

“Let’s begin… Dance of the Raven Flock!”

Behind Dark Raven, feathers flew out, transforming into black shadows. These shadows entered the earth like black swimming fish, with Old John’s wizard tower at the center, spreading out in all directions.

Inside the wizard tower, in the laboratory, Levi, clad in his experimental robe, stood before a plethora of experimental apparatuses. In his hand was a cup containing a transparent potion.

“The 8th experiment, another failure, no purification effect at all…” Levi sighed in frustration as he set the potion down, leaving the laboratory.

“When in doubt, gain experience.”

Researching the Purification Elixir wasn’t something that could be completed in a day or two.

This was the crystallization of the Bug Luminist’s wisdom, and each material had its own peculiarities.

Finding alternative materials proved to be an exceedingly difficult task.

But he wouldn’t give up. Levi refused to believe that a Purification Elixir could best him.

Levi gathered various alchemical materials available in the nearby wizard market.

If one attempt failed, he would conduct a hundred, a thousand experiments, confident he would find a solution.

Levi stepped outside the tower, stretching lazily. Around his wizard tower, he had planted some medicinal herbs—merely for show, as they were inexpensive.

A frost-white giant wolf appeared by Levi’s side, gently nuzzling against him with its head.

This giant wolf was none other than Algerta.

Just yesterday, this white wolf girl seemed to undergo an unexpected change during her breakthrough to legendary. It appeared to be a direct atavism, resembling a miniature version of the legendary Silver Frost Wolf.

This was quite different from Levi’s legendary experience.

Typically, legendary beings only gave birth to a legendary organ, and it shouldn’t result in a direct atavism.

When Levi tested Algerta’s bloodline again after a short while, he made a startling discovery—her Silver Frost Wolf bloodline had significantly surged once more.

Levi speculated that this might be some extremely unique atavism.

After a brief moment, the giant wolf transformed back into the white wolf girl.

“Transforming into a giant wolf is really cool,” Algerta happily exclaimed.

“Don’t get too proud; keep working hard. This is just the beginning,” Levi advised.

The other three members of the fur clan were also top-notch grand knights. However, they still had a considerable way to go before breaking through to legendary knights.

Even for the fur clan with remarkable talents, the threshold of becoming a legendary knight remained a barrier for the majority.

Algerta, however, was quite exceptional. Levi suspected that this young girl might have a connection with the White Wolf God worshipped by the white wolf clan, the Silver Frost Wolf.

“Algerta, keep an eye on the house. I’m heading to the auction,” Levi said, patting the head of the white wolf girl.

“Yes, Master. Go ahead and don’t worry.”

Levi quickly made his way to the Black Pearl Auction House.

The Black Pearl Auction House held a large-scale auction event every year, where many valuable items could potentially become available.

Levi was currently in need of wizard knowledge and materials, so he wanted to try his luck. If he could find some Soul Artifact fragments among the leftovers, it would be even better.

In front of a white circular building resembling a colosseum, a circle of wizards gathered. These wizards were there to participate in the auction, mostly starting as official wizards. Apprentices had no qualifications for such prestigious auctions.

Among them were second-circle, third-circle, and even fourth-circle wizards.

“Have you heard? In the past week, nearly twenty official wizards died in the market. It seems like there’s a demon involved.’

“Is that true? I haven’t heard any news.”

“Well, I’m planning to temporarily leave this Black Pearl Market. I heard the

Thunder Dragon Family is recruiting official wizards with excellent benefits. I’m thinking of going for an interview.”

“In my opinion, the wizard world has long become a troubled place. It’s the same everywhere you go.”

Wizards stood around, casually discussing some unverified gossip.

Levi frowned upon hearing this. He had been busy with his research on the Purification Elixir and hadn’t paid much attention to the market’s affairs..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 719 - Chapter 719: 100%! (4)

Chapter 719: 100%! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

His first reaction was that the Thunder Dragon Family was secretly involved.

This pattern, other wizards might not be aware of, but for Levi, who had spent time in Riptide City, it was all too familiar.

Riptide City had experienced a similar situation before the major turmoil.

First, demons caused chaos, wizards mysteriously died or disappeared, and then the Thunder Dragon Family stepped in to clean up the mess.

“Sorrett has just left, and now this wizard market is plagued by demons. The Thunder Dragon Family is really shameless now, acting without fear! Could this family possibly collude with demons, aligning themselves with the Abyss, and no one is there to stop them?”

A silent rage burned within Levi. All he wanted was a quiet place for undisturbed cultivation.

Yet, the Thunder Dragon Family, like annoying flies, was causing trouble in Riptide City and now in Area 5’s Black Pearl Wizard Market.

“Do they really think of the Endless Sea as their backyard? Who exactly is backing the Thunder Dragon Family?” Levi pondered.

A Fifth-Circle Wizard family was indeed powerful, but in the vast Endless Sea, there were dozens of high-level wizard organizations, and being Fifth-Circle only placed them in the middle-upper tier, far from being considered a top-tier force.

In theory, the Thunder Dragon Family shouldn’t act so recklessly.

“Whatever, these power struggles among the lords are not something I can decide. If this market disappears, I’ll just leave. Maybe I should try that sub-dimensional portal and see if I can return to the human realm through it.” Levi calmed down and waited for the auction to begin.

The conversation between the two people didn’t use private communication and was intentionally made audible for others to hear, raising suspicions. Whether the information was true or false remained to be verified.

The auction was divided into three sessions.

The first and second auctions were mainly for First-Circle and Second-Circle Wizards. Levi rarely made a move, occasionally buying alchemical materials and recipes he didn’t possess.

In the private box, spiritual perception was isolated, so Levi wasn’t concerned about being targeted by others.

Finally, the auction for Intermediate Wizards like Levi began.

Although he didn’t know how many Third-Circle Wizards were participating, there were likely quite a few.

The beautiful auction witch presented the first item—a third-circle wizard tool resembling a compass.

“Ladies and gentlemen, this is a Third-Circle Wizard Tool, the Platinum Compass. A rare and exquisite defensive wizard tool that can generate a durable and powerful Third-Circle defensive force field, capable of withstanding ordinary Third-Circle spell attacks for a period. In addition, this compass can also provide directional positioning and launch magnetic field attacks. Starting bid: 20,000 Aether Stones, with increments of no less than 1,000 Aether Stones.”

Levi noticed that after the auctioneer finished speaking, the eyes of the wizards in the audience began to gleam with excitement.

Due to having the Golden Snake Scales and the Great Black Sky Curtain, Levi had no need for defensive wizard tools. However, for other Third-Circle

Wizards, having an additional layer of protective force field made the Platinum Compass desirable.

Levi, who hadn’t mastered the Third-Circle defensive force field, initially thought of bidding if he could get it at a low price. However, not long into the bidding, the price for the Platinum Compass surpassed Levi’s psychological limit.

Unfortunately, this Platinum Compass was different from ordinary defensive wizard tools. While others provided temporary defensive spells, the Platinum Compass offered a lasting defensive force field.

This unique feature led many Third-Circle and even Fourth-Circle Wizards to start bidding. For some ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizards, having an extra Third-Circle protective force field was a good choice.

In the end, the wizard tool was sold for a whopping one hundred thousand Aether Stones, leaving Levi feeling quite astonished.

Following that, several wizard tools were auctioned, including some excellent Second-Circle Wizard Tools and Third-Circle ones. However, there were no Fourth-Circle wizard tools; they were too rare for this nomadic wizard market.

Levi didn’t manage to acquire any, either because they were useless to him or too expensive.

“Next up is a rather special item, an ancient spatial ring that’s already out of production.”

The female auctioneer smiled as she held a tray with a black ring placed on it.

“Why bother auctioning off spatial rings?”

“Just so.”

Wizards in the audience teased. In this era, spatial ring technology had advanced significantly, offering larger storage space at an affordable price. Even low-level wizards usually didn’t need to worry about storage issues.

“Listen to me, everyone. Since we’ve brought it to auction, this ancient spatial ring, named the ‘Snake Eye Demon Ring,’ might seem small in storage space, but it solidifies a lost spell called ‘Snake Eye Demon Art.”‘

“The Eye Demon Art is an extremely special petrification-type spell. It disregards spiritual force assessment and realm, allowing you to launch a petrification attack on your enemy with a constant one percent success rate.”

“For those wizards who consider themselves lucky or enjoy collecting these ancient discontinued wizard tools, consider bidding on it. Even if used as a storage ring, it’s still an excellent choice.”

“Of course, there are some points to note. After our testing, the Eye Demon Art has a cooldown period of seven days after each use. Additionally, we couldn’t test its effectiveness on high-level wizards..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 720 - Chapter 720: 100%! (5)

Chapter 720: 100%! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Snake Eye Demon Ring started with a bid of ten thousand Aether Stones, with increments not less than one hundred,” announced the auctioneer, sparking excitement in the audience.

“A one percent chance? In practical combat, that probability is practically zero.

This wizard tool is nothing but a disappointment.”

“Well, I think it wouldn’t hurt to have it for collection.”

Apart from a few scattered bids, no one else competed for the ring, just as Levi had anticipated. He decisively won the Snake Eye Demon Ring with a bid of fifteen thousand Aether Stones.

His decision was purely due to discovering that the forging style and design of the Snake Eye Demon Ring were almost identical to his existing spatial ring, the Trembling Ring, which had a one percent chance of paralysis.

“Could it be that these misleading rings are actually part of a series? What special effect might I unlock if I gather ten of these types of rings?” Levi pondered as he toyed with the Snake Eye Demon Ring in the palm of his hand.

It was evident that both the Trembling Ring and the Snake Eye Demon Ring were crafted by the same weapon craftsman.

“Intriguing.”

Levi placed the Snake Eye Demon Ring on his finger.

“The Ring of the Wind Spirit, Trembling Ring, Snake Eye Demon Ring, Giant Squid Ring, Alice’s Ring—now I’m a Knight of the Five Rings.”

Of course, among the Five Rings, such as the Ring of the Wind Spirit and Giant Squid, were merely first-circle rings used to fill the gaps. Levi had grown accustomed to using them, and since his storage space was sufficient, he had not considered replacing them.

In the subsequent auction, there was hardly anything of interest to Levi. There were no transcendent creatures or items related to them.

In the end, Levi bought a few spells to enrich his spell library. Once he had enough spells, he planned to start creating his own Third-Circle spells.

After the auction concluded, Levi quickly left to prevent anyone from tracking him. Due to the prohibition on flying arrays, low-level wizards moved through the streets under the awe-filled gaze of ordinary people. Only a few intermediate wizards, like Levi, soared through the air.

He arrived at a shabby residence in the slums of the small city, where the narrow and crowded houses were scattered. Inside one rundown shack lay a body, surrounded by a pool of blood. The figure appeared human, with black feathers protruding from various places like the nostrils, mouth, and ears.

Suddenly, a figure descended, dressed in the attire of an enforcer from the market.

“Another death like this… d\*mn it. What kind of demon is responsible?” frowned Sparrow, the wizard enforcer.

Among the four wizards under Garcia in the Black Pearl, Sparrow was responsible for maintaining market order and also the most powerful in terms of combat capabilities. He possessed four innate spells—two third-circle and two fourth-circle—qualifying him as a senior fourth-circle wizard.

However, despite his strength, Sparrow had personally searched for several days and failed to apprehend the mastermind behind the disturbances. Based on the demonic aura emanating from the deceased, he concluded that they had fallen victim to a demon.

Sparrow collected the bodies, placing them in his storage space, which already contained hundreds of such corpses—both of ordinary people and wizards. He intended to present these bodies to scholars specializing in abyssal studies and demons. This way, they could determine which type of demon was causing havoc and devise an appropriate solution.

“Only skulking around implies that their strength doesn’t surpass that of Lord Garcia and me. To silently kill low-level wizards, it’s highly likely they are at least third-circle. It seems someone in the market has fallen victim to a demon…” Sparrow analyzed calmly.

Currently, the entrances and exits of the market were closed—only entry was permitted, not exit. Sparrow had to inspect all the wizards in the market, especially those of the third-circle, who were highly susceptible to demonic possession.

“If Lord Garcia hadn’t zone to the Star Sea these davs, this demon wouldn’t have been so audacious.”

In the white city on Black Pearl Island, a gloom shrouded the entire city as numerous people went missing or died each day.

The enforcers responsible for the market had yet to catch the culprit or provide an explanation.

Many expressed dissatisfaction with the market. Simultaneously, rumors spread that the Thunder Dragon Family planned to acquire the market, recruiting more wizards to expand and strengthen it.

As a result, some ordinary people and wizards secretly hoped that the Black Pearl Wizard Market could come under the protection of the Thunder Dragon Family, anticipating a better future.

The four wizards of the Black Pearl made no response to these rumors.

At the exit of the magic array, two groups of wizards were on the brink of confrontation, their spiritual forces almost clashing through magical duels.

“Why aren’t we allowed to leave? This is a market, and we can come and go as we please! ” questioned a third-circle wizard.

“We’ve already said, we suspect a demon might be present in the city, possibly possessing one of you. Until we identify the murderer, we can’t allow any of you to leave,” explained an enforcer.

“I think you’re not interested in finding out. You just want us to bury ourselves along with this market!”

“If you want to leave, release your defenses and force field shields. Let me use Spiritual Perception to examine your bodies and open all your storage bags. If there’s no demon possession, you can leave,” suggested the enforcer.

“Are you insane? Every wizard’s body and storage items are sacred and inviolable. If you dare to intrude on our privacy, we have the right to defend ourselves according to the law..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 721 - Chapter 721: 100%! (6)

Chapter 721: 100%! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“If there’s no demon inside you, why fear our investigation? Could there be something fishy going on?”

Such arguments had been continuously playing out in the market between the residents and the authorities in the past few days. Meanwhile, in an ordinary mansion within the city area, Anna, a high-level apprentice wizard, exchanged the Aether Stones she had diligently saved for a potion called “Kosu’s Water” to aid her breakthrough to the first circle.

Anna cautiously opened the bottle of Kosu’s Water. “I must become an official wizard, Anna. Mom is watching you from above,” she whispered, encouraging herself.

Compared to the prodigies, Anna represented the majority of ordinary apprentice wizards in the Wizard World. For them, becoming an official wizard was already a matter of great honor.

After drinking Kosu’s Water, Anna immediately entered a meditative state.

Beads of sweat formed on her forehead, and her body trembled continuously.

After an unknown duration, Anna opened her eyes. She felt a significant increase in her spiritual force compared to before. “Haha, I’ve become an official wizard,” Anna exclaimed, excited by the power of her Children of Chaos innate ability.

The next moment, a feathery black shadow suddenly emerged on the wall behind Anna. On the feathers, a pale, terrifying eye opened, revealing a cruel smile.

Before long, another corpse appeared in the mansion, covered in black feathers.

“Weak humans, I am just an incarnation, yet enough to plunge these wizards into panic,” the voice echoed within the wizard tower.

Inside the wizard tower, Old John stood up. As he rose, black shadows converged from all directions behind him, forming shadow soldiers draped in black feathers. Among them, one of the shadow soldiers vaguely resembled the witch Anna.

This was the horrifying ability of Dark Raven.

Specter Guard!

Behind him, hundreds of Specter Guards crowded together, comprised of low-level wizards and ordinary people killed by Dark Raven during this period. Although their individual strength was average, they were perfect for sowing chaos when assembled.

“This incarnation has only one day of existence. Next, let this city tremble and boil for me!”

Countless black shadows followed behind Old John, surging towards the sky.

The wizard tower collapsed with a deafening roar.

Then, these shadows rushed in various directions, initiating the slaughter!

The sudden turn of events immediately caught the attention of Sparrow, a fourth-circle wizard. He changed his expression, sensing the terrifying demonic aura erupting in the market, tormenting the city!

“To the Third-Circle Wizard Tower area!” Sparrow immediately commanded, and his wizards swiftly flew there.

On the mountainside, a wizard emitting a pitch-black demonic aura laughed madly.

It was the Seventh Familiar, Dark Raven.

“Old John… it’s him. He’s been possessed by a demon.”

“Activate the grand array, trap the demon!” Sparrow ordered.

Dark Raven wouldn’t sit idly; he transformed into a black light before the grand array could activate, disappearing from the spot.

When he reappeared, he was already in front of a second-circle wizard. The wizard, unaware of the situation, was torn apart by Dark Raven’s claws and turned into a blood mist in mid-air.

At that moment, countless water streams surged into the sky, condensing into a long chain.

The chain instantly bound Dark Raven, entwining him tightly.

Sparrow rushed in from a distance, utilizing his fourth-circle innate spell, the Water Lock.

“Grand Array! ”

This time, with Sparrow’s spell entrapping him, the other strategically positioned wizards finally had an opportunity. The array designed to confine enemies emitted a dazzling light, completely trapping Dark Raven.

Black light exploded, and numerous black feathers shot out, tearing apart the water chain.

In the next moment, countless spell lights engulfed Dark Raven. In front of Sparrow appeared a droplet-shaped object.

Fourth-circle innate spell, Water Burst!

The droplet swiftly descended over Dark Raven, exploding thunderously.

A shockwave swept through, catching Dark Raven off guard. Just as he was about to use even more potent strength, he found that Old John’s body had already shattered and was on the verge of collapse.

“This human body is indeed fragile! I haven’t even used my true abilities yet, and it can’t withstand it. I refuse to disappear like this.” Dark Raven’s thoughts raced.

Suddenly, he gathered all the Specter Guards, forming a black, yarn-like sphere. Countless twisted souls wailed within, grievances soaring, distorting

“Specter Burst!”

Boom!

The explosive force, gathered from hundreds of self-destructing Specter Guards, directly tore through the array that trapped Dark Raven. Sparrow’s expression changed dramatically, and he swiftly vanished using teleportation, escaping the explosion.

“When I find a more powerful body, I’ll play with you all again.”

Dark Raven sneered, recalling the body-refining wizard in Old John’s mind. That wizard had showcased impressive skills during a battle against an invasion of dark wizards, leaving a profound impression on Old John.

Dark Raven knew that with his current body, he couldn’t match that fourth-circle wizard. However, if he could occupy the body of that body-refining wizard, he should be able to contend with him.

“Chase him, don’t let him possess again!” Sparrow instantly understood Dark Raven’s intentions. Simultaneously, Varil, one of the Black Pearl Four Wizards, arrived to join the rescue effort..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 722 - Chapter 722: 100%! (7)

Chapter 722: 100%! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I’ll assist you!” Varil exclaimed.

“This demon’s abilities are strange; be cautious,” Sparrow reminded.

“He went in that direction; I remember. It’s a wizard tower belonging to a Third-Circle Pharmacist and a body-refining wizard named Levi.”

“Hurry, or that pharmacist may be in grave danger. Even a Third-Circle body-refining wizard won’t be able to withstand the demon’s attack for long.”

Sparrow and Varil pursued from behind, while Dark Raven had already arrived above his target wizard tower.

He flapped his wings, a terrifying hurricane sweeping over the wizard tower, uprooting it along with the external array in the blink of an eye.

However, inside the wizard tower, there was nothing; it was empty. Not a soul to be found.

“D\*mn it! Where did that body-refining wizard go?” Dark Raven wondered.

Suddenly, Dark Raven looked up at the sky. In the semi-transparent array, there was a torn gap slowly healing.

He instantly understood that the body-refining wizard had probably anticipated the danger, tore a part of the array himself, and left the area. Quickly, before the gap healed completely, Dark Raven chased after him.

In the distance, a faint figure was seen escaping ahead.

If it wasn’t Levi, then who?

Levi, at the moment Dark Raven harbored hostile intentions, sensed something was amiss through his Spider Sensing.

He used the Golden Revolving Slash, creating a small opening in the fourth-circle array while transforming into blood fog to escape.

Although he didn’t know how strong Dark Raven was, judging by the standing hairs raised through Spider Sensing, he was definitely at the fourth-circle level!

Levi naturally had to flee.

He initially intended to rely on the Hermit Rune to escape, but due to his current low realm, his spiritual force was far inferior to Dark Raven’s, making it impossible to completely conceal himself. The moment Dark Raven appeared, he noticed Levi from afar.

He quickly pursued, intending to possess Levi.

One running, the other chasing.

Behind Dark Raven, two fourth-circle wizards were also in hot pursuit.

“That body-refining wizard tore a corner of the grand array. Even I find it somewhat difficult to tear open a corner. How did he do it?” Sparrow was astonished.

“Don’t run; with us here, the demon won’t harm you!” Varil shouted from behind.

Levi’s speed couldn’t compare to Dark Raven’s. Soon, he was caught, and protective force fields shimmered around Levi.

Dark Raven sneered and turned into a black arrow, piercing through layer after layer of Levi’s force fields. With a bang, it collided with Levi’s golden scales, seemingly about to penetrate them and enter Levi’s body.

Levi instinctively turned into blood fog.

“I’ll assist you!” Varil exclaimed.

“This demon’s abilities are strange; be cautious,” Sparrow reminded.

“He went in that direction; I remember. It’s a wizard tower belonging to a Third-Circle Pharmacist and a body-refining wizard named Levi.”

“Hurry, or that pharmacist may be in grave danger. Even a Third-Circle body-refining wizard won’t be able to withstand the demon’s attack for long.”

Sparrow and Varil pursued from behind, while Dark Raven had already arrived above his target wizard tower.

He flapped his wings, a terrifying hurricane sweeping over the wizard tower, uprooting it along with the external array in the blink of an eye.

However, inside the wizard tower, there was nothing; it was empty. Not a soul to be found.

“D\*mn it! Where did that body-refining wizard go?” Dark Raven wondered.

Suddenly, Dark Raven looked up at the sky. In the semi-transparent array, there was a torn gap slowly healing.

He instantly understood that the body-refining wizard had probably anticipated the danger, tore a part of the array himself, and left the area. Quickly, before the gap healed completely, Dark Raven chased after him.

In the distance, a faint figure was seen escaping ahead.

If it wasn’t Levi, then who?

Levi, at the moment Dark Raven harbored hostile intentions, sensed something was amiss through his Spider Sensing.

He used the Golden Revolving Slash, creating a small opening in the fourth-circle array while transforming into blood fog to escape.

Although he didn’t know how strong Dark Raven was, judging by the standing hairs raised through Spider Sensing, he was definitely at the fourth-circle level!

Levi naturally had to flee.

He initially intended to rely on the Hermit Rune to escape, but due to his current low realm, his spiritual force was far inferior to Dark Raven’s, making it impossible to completely conceal himself. The moment Dark Raven appeared, he noticed Levi from afar.

He quickly pursued, intending to possess Levi.

One running, the other chasing.

Behind Dark Raven, two fourth-circle wizards were also in hot pursuit.

“That body-refining wizard tore a corner of the grand array. Even I find it somewhat difficult to tear open a corner. How did he do it?” Sparrow was astonished.

“Don’t run; with us here, the demon won’t harm you!” Varil shouted from behind.

Levi’s speed couldn’t compare to Dark Raven’s. Soon, he was caught, and protective force fields shimmered around Levi.

Dark Raven sneered and turned into a black arrow, piercing through layer after layer of Levi’s force fields. With a bang, it collided with Levi’s golden scales, seemingly about to penetrate them and enter Levi’s body.

Levi instinctively turned into blood fog.

However, in the next moment, an endless tide of spiritual force surged from all directions, compressing the blood fog Levi transformed into. In this state, Levi, in blood fog form, was forcibly revealed!

“Petty tricks! It’s your privilege to be possessed by me!” Dark Raven sneered. He continued applying force, tearing apart Levi’s protective golden scales.

His spiritual force reached Levi’s mind, preparing to destroy Levi’s consciousness, as he did with Old John. Yet, he found a three-tiered white tower emitting a holy light, securely protecting Levi’s mental realm.

“A Divine Tower? You have something like this?” Dark Raven exclaimed.

Feeling the intrusion of an enemy’s spiritual force, the Divine Tower automatically began to protect its master. It rapidly rotated, emitting a powerful suction force.

Part of Dark Raven’s spiritual force began to shatter and be sucked away by the Divine Tower.

“No, I must find a way to break free!” At this moment, Dark Raven, who had entered Levi’s mental realm, panicked.

He too was decisive and resolute, directly severing a significant portion of his own spiritual force, breaking free from the Divine Tower’s constraints.

Dark Raven’s spiritual force was ground down by the Divine Tower, which, compared to before, now exhibited an extremely subtle solidity.

Not only that, Levi felt that the ring of gaseous spiritual force magic around the Divine Tower seemed to have grown a bit.

Though he hadn’t tested it, he could sense that his spiritual force had definitely increased by 1 to 2 points just now.

Of course, Levi couldn’t afford to think about these matters right now. In his heart, there was more anger and frustration.

He couldn’t understand why everyone couldn’t just quietly cultivate like him.

Why did they have to fight day in and day out?

Why did these d\*mned demons want to cross mountains and seas to possess him?

“Picking on the soft ones, huh?” He thought.

“Just because I keep a low profile, every Tom, Dick, and Harry wants to take a bite out of me?”

“I’m really tired of this!”

Anger surged, and the blood of the Crimson Emperor Dragon began to circulate around Levi’s body from his heart.

Levi stopped running; he stood still.

He lowered his head, silent fury burning within him!

70%, 80%, 90%… 100%.

The moment Levi’s anger reached one hundred percent.

His eyes turned crimson, reflecting a world filled with molten lava and a sea of fire.

In the center of this world, a red dragon that coiled in the sky opened its cold, profound golden eyes, emitting a dragon roar.

Golden scales overlapped madly, layer upon layer. In the state of the Furious Dragon Lord, Levi’s attributes began to skyrocket!

The usual two-meter-tall True Form of the Fire Dragon now looked completely different under the Furious Dragon Lord state. Organisms resembling antlers grew on Levi’s head, and a robust dragon tail trailed behind him.

Since awakening the True Form of the Fire Dragon, Levi had never used the Furious Dragon Lord form until now..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 723 - Chapter 723: 100%! (8)

Chapter 723: 100%! (8)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At this moment, he finally couldn’t hold back.

He lifted his head, feeling the energy surging within him like a tide, experiencing an indescribable sense of power.

“So, this is the true Strength.”

Levi grinned, lifting his head to gaze at Dark Raven. He could vaguely see the bloodied and blurred face of Old John.

Old John was a decent person; although they hadn’t spent much time together, he was diligent and straightforward.

Boom!

Levi suddenly disappeared from his original position, moving so fast that it seemed there was still a flame phantom in the same spot.

Bang.

Levi’s dragon claw gripped the protective steel-like wings of Dark Raven.

Golden iron clashed, sparks flying.

This blow sent Dark Raven’s figure retreating several hundred meters directly.

“This isn’t the strength a third-circle body-refining wizard should have… this is fourth-circle?” Dark Raven was astonished.

Levi attacked again, resembling an enraged bull.

Dark Raven, being a demon, wasn’t overly fearful despite the feeble body of the possessed Old John. He relied on his innate abilities and demonic aura, showing no excessive fear. What he dreaded more were the two fourth-circle wizards chasing after him.

Varil and Sparrow were about to go forward to assist Levi.

“Get lost.” Levi’s voice swept through.

The two high-and-mighty fourth-circle wizards unexpectedly stopped simultaneously, their faces displaying some surprise and disbelief.

“Uh, is he going to deal with a level 4 demon alone…” Varil furrowed his brow.

“I think that’s the case.” Sparrow smiled bitterly. Since becoming a fourth-circle wizard, this was the first time he had been scolded by a third -circle wizard.

“Let’s just watch and see. It’s a good opportunity for him to test the strength of this demon. We can intervene later.”

“His temperament, indeed worthy of a body-refining wizard.”

“No, he should be a dragon descendant body-refining wizard… the physique of a dragon descendant, coupled with a powerful body-refining technique, it’s no wonder he can resist the attacks of a level 4 demon with only the realm of a

third -circle wizard.”

“However, this explosive state of his probably won’t last long; it’s just a brief confrontation with a level 1+ demon. To completely defeat it is basically impossible.”

In the Furious Dragon Lord state, Levi would utter some harsh words that were otherwise incompatible with his usual character.

This loss of rationality was unpleasant, which was also why Levi was reluctant to use this state.

Boom!

The crimson figure and the black figure clashed high above the sky. The crimson flames and demonic aura seemed to turn the sky into two separate worlds.

Levi wielded the Frostmourne, and with the augmentation of flames,

Frostmourne seemed to transform into a fiery sword of world-ending flames.

Every slash was engulfed in flames, every strike a critical hit!

Dark Raven was, after all, a Level 4 demon and the incarnation of a Level 6 demon. Despite the limitations imposed by the possessed body, he quickly gained the upper hand after initially being suppressed by Levi.

Countless black feathers fell from the sky, converging into a ten-yard-long black feather greatsword in Dark Raven’s hands!

The greatsword descended, cleaving through the clouds and piercing the azure sky!

Boom!

Levi blocked with Frostmourne.

Crack.

His pure luminant gold longsword was unexpectedly severed!

The greatsword continued its descent, and Levi blocked with both arms. The impact sent him crashing into the ground, creating a large crater.

As the dust settled, Levi, with severed arms, bellowed. Ashes of Death twined around him, and the fires of Ashen Fire burned relentlessly.

He soared into the sky, and his arms had already regenerated.

“What kind of monster is this?” Dark Raven, a demon himself, was dumbfounded.

This surpassed his understanding of body-refining wizards.

In theory, body-refining wizards had average strength among wizard groups. Moreover, the opponent was only a third-circle wizard, while he himself was a

Level 4 demon.

“Die!”

Dark Raven completely gave up Old John’s body. He only had five minutes left, and the dignity of being a high-level demon compelled him to slay Levi before dissipating!

A column of berserk demonic aura rose, reaching the heavens and the earth, soaring to a hundred yards.

“Raven Demon True Form!”

The charming and beautiful young man instantly transformed into a crow demon with wings spanning five yards on each side!

“To use my true form as a third-circle wizard, interesting, very interesting!

Hahaha!”

The black wings spun, resembling a black tornado sweeping through the sky, unleashing countless feather blades.

Levi roared, his body growing against the wind. Like a sea-swallowing whale, an abundance of energy surged instantly.

Pinnacle of Strength!

Giant Dragon Warrior!

A giant dragon warrior, also reaching a height of five yards, whipped its massive tail.

Boom!

The two terrifying giants collided in the sky, and the shockwave dispersed all clouds within a radius of several kilometers, revealing a clear blue sky!

“This… I feel like there’s no need for us to intervene. He should be a fourth-circle body-refining wizard, but it seems his spiritual force cultivation hasn’t caught up,” Sparrow said, somewhat shocked.

“But aren’t body-refining wizards also relying on spiritual force to cultivate body-refining spells?” Varil questioned.

“That should be due to his dragon descendant status. This wizard, a dragon descendant, might have pure dragon blood running in his veins,” Sparrow explained.

While the two fourth-circle wizards were discussing, Levi looked at the gradually fading true form of Dark Raven in the sky.

“Don’t run!” Levi roared.

Terrifying flames surged, swallowing the true form.

“Humans, when the war drum between the abyss and wizards beats again, I, Dark Raven, will return!” Dark Raven’s unwilling voice echoed.

His strength, according to the Rune Language, was completely depleted, dissolving into nothingness.

Meanwhile, in the Thunder Dragon Family,

Sorrett was resting when Victor’s voice echoed in his mind, “Dark Raven’s incarnation is dead.”

“No matter, I believe my purpose has been achieved,” Sorrett opened his eyes, and the thunderous light flashed, resonating through the void ahead..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 724 - Chapter 724: Return Home!

Chapter 724: Return Home!

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In mid-air.

Levi released the Strength in his body until a cold liquid suddenly flowed through his blood and spread to his limbs.

Levi’s anger slowly dissipated. He panted heavily, and the true form of the Giant Dragon Warrior and the Furious Dragon Lord gradually faded.

“Phew, the [Tranquil Water] that was reserved in the blood sac has taken effect. I should try to use the Special Effect of the Furious Dragon Lord less in the future…”

That would prevent him from entering the Furious Dragon Lord state for too long. If he is not able to come back from that state, he will become a complete lunatic.

Levi had previously refined a third-circle potion called Calming Water, which was stored in the blood sacs.

This potion was an essential potion used by some wizards to prevent themselves from going berserk during cultivation. It could also have a very strong calming effect.

Looking at it now, the effect was excellent.

Once Levi’s body reached a certain critical point, the potion would be automatically released to suppress the madness and anger.

“I’ll refine more of it in the future as a backup.”

He looked at Old John’s storage item in his hand and glanced at it. There were not many things.

“What a loss…” Levi was a little annoyed. He did not want to reveal his strength, but in the previous situation, he might have been in danger if he did not reveal it.

By the time Levi was almost fully recovered, in the distance, two Fourth-Circle Wizards finally arrived in front of Levi.

This was also a way to show respect to Levi, telling him that they had no ill intentions and would not take advantage of the situation.

“Sir Levi, you’re really hiding your strength.” Sparrow smiled and said, “Oh right, I forgot to introduce myself. I’m Sparrow, the captain of the Black Pearl

Wizard Market’s law enforcement team. This is Varil. If you often attend Black Pearl wizard gatherings, you should have known him long ago.”

Varil nodded and said, “I have some potions that can help you recover faster. Do you need them?”

Levi’s strength had already won the respect of these two, so they did not look down on him like a Fourth-Circle Wizard facing a Third-Circle Wizard. Instead, they treated Levi as an equal.

“There is no need. Thank you. Regarding this matter…”

“We understand. We’re rogue cultivators. We don’t have any backers in this world. Everyone nas tnelr secrets tnat tney aon’t want otners to Know. we brothers naturally understand this.” Sparrow answered with a smile.

Levi said gratefully, “Thank you, both of you. If it weren’t for the both of you, I wouldn’t have dared to fight a Level 4 demon. However, it doesn’t seem like a

Level 4 demon. It’s just an incarnation…”

“That’s right. It’s just an incarnation, but it’s already so difficult to deal with. This guy’s main body should be a fifth-circle superior demon that’s comparable to a primordial soul wizard. In the Abyss, this is an absolute powerhouse. Such an existence appeared in our Black Pearl Wizard Market. When Lord Garcia returns, we must report this matter.” Sparrow said with a solemn expression.

“However, if you don’t like to be exposed, and if you don’t mind, Sparrow and I

can just say that we killed him together. But this way we would be taking your credit, and we’re afraid that you’ll feel uncomfortable,” said Varil.

“That’s even better. I just want to find a quiet place to cultivate. I don’t want to cause trouble, and I don’t have any ill intentions. I just don’t want to be disturbed. I hope the two of you can understand.” Levi said with a smile.

“Understood, Sir Levi. May I ask if you are a member of the dragon descendant priory?” asked Sparrow.

Levi shook his head and smiled bitterly. He replied, “I’m not. Maybe I will be in the future. I’m just a nameless dragon descendant wizard right now.”

He now realized that he could create the persona of a dragon descendant wizard and a body-refining sorcerer in the future. The cultivation of a knight to this point was too shocking. No one would believe it even if he told them. An existence like Levi had never appeared in history before.

Moreover, at his current level, Levi, who possessed five breathing techniques of the Dragon Clan, was essentially no different from a dragon descendant. It was not a problem to call him a dragon descendant.

“Oh, I see. I know a senior from the dragon descendant priory. If you want to join the dragon descendant priory, I can recommend you to that senior,” said Sparrow.

Levi shook his head and said, “No need for now. Thank you for your kindness, Sir Sparrow. By the way, who is this senior? Is it convenient for you to reveal their identity?”

“Blue Dragon Lady. She is currently the castellan of the Riptide City. She is a high-ranking member of the dragon descendants priory. She will definitely become a primordial soul wizard in the future,” said Sparrow.

Levi was glad that he had refused. If he went to Riptide City now, wouldn’t he be walking right into a trap?

Although the Blue Dragon Lady was not as evil as Sorrett, she was definitely not someone to be trifled with.

It could be said that if Huffman really died, Levi felt that both Blue Dragon Lady and Sorrett were responsible.

“I still have some things to do, so I’ll leave first. If you need to refine potions in the future, you can come and find me.”

He had already exposed his strength in front of the two of them. Levi had no choice. He could not kill the two of them. Moreover, he did not have the strength to kill them, so he could not force them to sign a confidentiality agreement.

He might as well go with the flow and take this opportunity to befriend them. This way, he could also be considered to have a good relationship with the higher-ups of the Black Pearl Market, which would facilitate his future actions..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 725 - Chapter 725: New Home

Chapter 725: New Home

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“No problem, Sir Levi… Right, I’ll get my men to prepare a new wizard tower for you.” Varil said as he looked at Levi.

“Thank you very much.”

A month later, Garcia rushed back from Star Sea and returned to the wizard market.

When he heard about the demons causing a ruckus in the market, he quickly called the Black Pearl’s four wizards for a meeting.

The five wizards sat together and were discussing an important matter.

“That demon must have been completely dealt with. This thing is the hardest to deal with. It has many strange abilities and is impossible to guard against,” said Garcia.

“Lord, we saw the demon disappear with our own eyes. We then checked the entire market again. The demon should be completely dead,” said Sparrow.

“That’s good. This demon’s origins are strange. It’s intriguing.” Garcia muttered.

“Lord, in my opinion, that demon is definitely related to Sorrett. There’s no doubt that the Thunder Dragon Family is determined to take our market away. Not only that, but they also want to poach all the low-level wizards and Third-Circle Wizards from our market!” Sparrow said angrily.

“Sparrow, there’s no evidence at the moment. Don’t talk nonsense,” said Garcia. “Lord, what evidence is needed? Anyone with eyes can see it.”

“In short, don’t jump to conclusions without evidence. Otherwise, if someone catches you saying that and claims that you’re slandering and insulting him, wouldn’t you be falling into the enemy’s trap and giving him an excuse to make a move? At that time, the villain can complain first… After all, colluding with the demons and joining the Abyss is a great crime that betrays the entire wizard civilization. If this is made public, even many dark wizards will mock this person.” Garcia said calmly.

“What Lord said is reasonable. I was rude. Sigh, I just can’t take this lying down.” Sparrow’s heart burned with anger when he thought of those who were killed by the demons.

He was a rogue cultivator who grew up in the Black Pearl Wizard Market, so he still had some feelings for this place.

“If those people want to leave, we can’t do anything about it. The market was originally a trading center for rogue cultivators. There are not so many restrictions and rules. This is also the original intention of our Black Pearl Wizard Market. If the Thunder Dragon Family wants this market, then he can have it.”

“If the four of you want to follow the Thunder Dragon Family, I won’t stop you. I, Garcia, have already exhausted my life’s hard work, luck, and potential to cultivate and attain the fifth-circle realm. It can be said that the hope of becoming a primordial soul is slim.”

“Perhaps for you, the Thunder Dragon Family is a good place to go. Sorrett is the first person in thousands of years who has the highest possibility of breaking through to the primordial soul stage in the Thunder Dragon Family. There is no problem for him to become a primordial soul cultivator in the future. If you follow him, you might be able to advance further.”

“As for me, I plan to head to the Star Sea and establish a true wizard organization there to continue my legacy,” said Garcia.

“Lord, I, Sparrow, will never join any wizarding family no matter how poor I am in this life, even if I am so poor that I don’t have a single piece of Aether Stone!” Sparrow said firmly.

“We, the four Black Pearl wizards, have always advanced and retreated together. If you don’t mind, Sir, then the four of us will also join your wizard organization,” Varil added.

“It’s a good idea to establish a wizard organization. If we want to improve our strength, a loose wizard market is not enough. We need to establish a wizard organization. There will be more low-level wizards collecting resources, and we will provide knowledge and protection. This will form a good cycle,” said

Sparrow.

“That makes sense. I want to establish a wizard organization that is similar to an academy. Then, I want to recruit some wizards from various large guilds who are good at research. Whether it’s a popular guild or a small guild, as long as they have the ability and talent, they can join and become teachers of the academy…”

Garcia spoke of his idea. In general, it was to add some details and perfection to the traditional wizard organization system to prevent the academy from becoming the same as a wizard family in the later stages of development.

Sparrow and Varil nodded in agreement and began to discuss the plan to leave Area 5 and head to Star Sea.

A month later.

Inside the wizard tower, Levi looked at his new home and sighed.

He originally wanted to leave the Black Pearl Wizard Market, but after thinking about it, in this situation, if he were to go to other places, there was a high chance that it would be the same. It would not be any better.

Therefore, he continued to settle down in the Black Pearl Wizard Market.

Just as Varil had said, Levi had regained his wizard tower and territory on the other side of the mountain.

This was a gift from Varil to Levi as a reward for killing the demon in secret. “It’s a pity that it won’t be so convenient to visit Old Xavier’s house in the future.”

After moving into his new house, Levi remembered Old Xavier who was still living there.

The new house was very far from the previous place, but with the speed of a Third-Circle Wizard, it was only a few minutes away.

‘After the battle with that Level 4 demon, it can be seen that in my current

Furious Dragon Lord form, I already have the strength to fight against a Fourth-Circle Wizard by relying on the accumulation of attributes in the hexagon.’

‘Of course, this was only the initial confrontation. That Level 4 demon was only an incarnation, and his Strength was almost exhausted. If he hadn’t automatically dissipated in the end, I might have become a lunatic and wouldn’t have been able to kill him..’

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 726 - Chapter 726: Returning To Star Sea

Chapter 726: Returning To Star Sea

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

‘After all, from the looks of it now, if I didn’t have the polygon panel, the first transformation of the Blood Source realm would only be able to compete with an ordinary Third-Circle Wizard. If I wanted to compete with Fourth-Circle Wizard, I would have to be at least at the third transformation of the Blood

Source realm.’

‘When my five-dimensional breathing technique advances to the Second Transformation of the Blood Source Realm, I should have the strength and confidence to fight against an ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizard. With the Furious Dragon Lord and the Giant Dragon Warrior, I should be able to easily kill ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizards in close combat.’

Levi analyzed the process of the battle.

By using this Level 4 demon, he had basically measured the limits of his current strength.

“But I still can’t be arrogant. After all, I can’t use Furious Dragon Lord’s state often.” Levi warned himself.

As for Old John’s storage bag, there wasn’t much inside. Most of it was medicinal materials that weren’t worth much.

In addition, there were more than 60,000 Aether Stones, some potion formulas, spells, and a Wizard Tool that Old John loved. Levi also planned to find an opportunity to get rid of it.

The next day.

At home, Levi continued to study the Purification Elixir. As for ingredients like the Saint Fruit, which did not exist in the Wizard World, Levi had no way to analyze its composition and compare it with the medicinal herbs in the Wizard World to find a specific target.

He could only rely on his imagination and guesses, combined with the effects of the herbs that already existed in the Wizard World, to try them one by one.

This was no doubt a laborious task, but Levi was happy about it.

Even if the final purification potion research failed, he could still gain and accumulate a lot of pharmaceutical knowledge and practical experience.

These were all invisible wealth.

At this moment, Old Xavier’s voice came from outside the door.

“Levi, are you home?”

With a thought, the door opened automatically, and the magic array opened a path for Old Xavier.

Old Xavier walked in in a gloomy mood. Algerta silently poured Old Xavier his favorite wine.

“Thank you, Algerta.” Old Xavier picked up his wine and drank it quietly.

“Sigh, Old John left just like that. He was the first friend I made when I first came to this wizard’s market. At that time, we were just apprentice wizards.” Old Xavier said emotionally.

“My condolences, Old Xavier.” Levi also took a glass of wine and gulped it down.

“We were still not strong enough…” Old Sha had been hit hard by John Senior’s death.

The cultivation of a wizard was lonely, and it was not easy to have a true old friend.

“Levi, I heard that the Black Pearl Wizard Market is going to be bought by the

Thunder Dragon Family. In the future, this place will become one of the Thunder Dragon Family’s bases. Lord Garcia is leaving the Wizard Market. In his place, a Fifth-Circle Wizard from the Thunder Dragon Family will be stationed here.” Old Xavier suddenly said.

“Is this news true?” Levi frowned.

“The news is spreading around, so it shouldn’t be fake. Garcia and the Black

Pearl four wizards didn’t come out to refute the rumors. As far as I know, a few Fourth-Circle Wizards have already left the Black Pearl Wizard Market and gone to other places,” said Old Xavier.

“This… I just got here, and my butt hasn’t even warmed up yet.” Levi smiled bitterly.

“It can’t be helped. In recent years, the Wizard World has become more and more chaotic. Many wizard families have taken advantage of the chaos to wantonly acquire small wizard organizations or markets to strengthen their family’s power.”

“As you know, the traditional wizard family system and the new wizard organization system have always conflicted.”

“Some large wizard families have long been dissatisfied with the rule of the

Wizard Council because many of the reforms and innovations initiated by the

Council had touched their interests.”

“It is said that those conservative Legendary Wizards are the patriarchs of several top wizard families in the current Wizard World, so you understand why some people don’t want the war to end.”

“Some big shots were taking advantage of the war to make profits. Even Legendary Wizards were no exception. One could imagine the situation on the ground.”

“In fact, this is normal. Every man for himself, even the heavens would destroy the earth, especially the wizards. At the beginning of the establishment of the Council, many of the actions of the Wizard Ancestor Sauron won the favor of many low-level wizards, but there was no doubt that it also touched the interests of a small number of upper-level wizards.”

“Before Sauron disappeared, he relied on the deterrence of the wizard ancestor status to deter other upper-level wizards from making trouble.”

“But now, it’s impossible. Sauron was an existence in ancient times. Now, there is a high probability that he had fallen in a foreign land. Unless he was truly promoted to a God, even a Legendary Wizard would only have a lifespan of 10,000 years. His influence had long faded.”

“I have a feeling that we will have to live our peaceful days day by day now.” Old Xavier sighed.

With the establishment of the Pan-Plane Wizard Council as a node, the wizards divided the history of the wizard civilization into two stages.

Before the Council was established, it was the ancient era. After that, it was the modern and contemporary era ruled by the Council.

Old Xavier had done a lot of research in this area. When he was free, he liked to study the history of the wizard civilization, and he highly respected the ancestors of the wizards, Sauron, and his ideas.

“So, what do you plan to do next?” Levi asked.

“I’m leaving the Black Pearl Wizard Market as well. I’ll most likely head to the Star Sea to see if I can get an interview to join a high-ranking wizard organization.” Old Xavier was not very confident. The requirements of high-level wizard organizations, especially those in the Star Sea, were very high. With his aptitude and age, there was not much hope..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 727 - Chapter 727: Everyone Heading To Star Sea

Chapter 727: Everyone Heading To Star Sea

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Star Sea?”

“Yes, in the beginning, the Star Sea was also called the [Sea of Six Towers]. The six steeples were the rulers of the Star Sea. Later, in order to facilitate the management of the Endless Sea, under the leadership of the Wizard Council, the six steeples formed the [Star Tower]. However, the establishment of the six steeples still exists today, and they became the masters behind the scenes of the Star Tower.”

“That’s pretty good. There are more opportunities in Star Sea,” said Levi.

Levi had also heard of the six steeples that formed the Star Tower, and the famous Seven Waters Steeple was one of them.

It was said that the Black Sun Steeple was once one of the six towers, but Black Sun Adam led the Black Sun Steeple to rebel and was removed from the Star Tower.

It was said that each of the six towers had an eight-circle primordial soul wizard overseeing them. In history, there had even been a nine-circle Grand Wizard.

“Aren’t you going?” Old Xavier asked.

“I won’t be going for the time being.” Levi shook his head. He was not ready to head to Star Sea yet.

If he couldn’t stay here anymore, he would go to the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory and see if he could return to the human world through the spatial node.

If possible, he might as well hide in the human world for a while. Moving back and forth in the Wizard World was not a solution.

If he couldn’t go to the human world, he would make other plans.

“Alright, then if you go to Star Sea in the future, we’ll find a way to contact each other, Levi, my friend.”

Old Xavier gave Levi a hug. Levi patted Old Xavier’s shoulder with a strange expression.

It had been a long time since Levi had encountered such a way to express his emotions.

Wizaesa were always on guard against each other. Even if they were friends, they were all reserved friends.

“Goodbye, Old Xavier. I wish you a safe journey. I wish you a bright future in Star Sea.” Levi sincerely sent his blessings.

Old Xavier nodded and left.

The next day, after Old Xavier packed his luggage, he left the Black Pearl Wizard Market.

Levi’s only friend who he could speak to had also left.

As they bid farewell, Levi looked at Old Xavier’s departing back and felt a little emotional.

“This is the norm of life.’

After sending Old Xavier off, Levi returned home.

He saw a wizard in a blue robe standing on the path in front of the wizard tower. It was Wizard Sparrow.

“Sir Levi, you’re finally back,” said Sparrow.

“Sir Sparrow, what’s the matter? Come in and have a seat.” Levi said.

The white wolf maid brewed the herbal tea that Levi had planted himself.

“Sir Sparrow, have a taste. Although this tea is bitter, it is good for cultivation.” Levi smiled.

Sparrow nodded. He took a sip but obviously did not drink it.

“Good tea.” He praised sincerely.

“Tell me what you want to say, Sir Sparrow.” Levi looked at Sparrow.

“It’s like this. I’m sure Sir Levi has heard that the Thunder Dragon Family intends to purchase the Black Pearl Wizard Market.”

“Yes.”

“Then I’ll cut to the chase. On behalf of Wizard Garcia, I invite you to join the [Starfire Sorcerer Academy] as the dean of the pharmaceutical academy. As the dean, you can receive a reward of ten thousand Aether Stones every ten years.” Sparrow said.

“Starfire Wizard Academy?”

“That’s right. Master Garcia wants to establish an academy-type wizard organization. The four Black Pearl wizards have already joined it. However, we are still lacking manpower, so we are currently recruiting talents, ” said Sparrow.

“Where will the wizard academy be?” Levi asked after pondering for a moment.

“Star Sea. It is the most prosperous place of the Endless Sea’s wizard civilization. There are currently more than 60 high-level sorcerer organizations in the Endless Sea, and nearly half of them are concentrated in the Star Sea. That is the stage where the middle-level and high-level sorcerers display their talents,” said Sparrow.

Levi said with a smile, “Sir Sparrow, I have some matters to attend to, so I can’t go to Star Sea for the time being. When I’m done, I’ll go to Star Sea to look for you. If there’s still a vacancy in your school, just arrange a pharmacy teacher position for me. I’m afraid I’m not qualified to be the dean with my talent.”

Sparrow thought for a moment. Levi’s answer was within his expectations. After all, he could tell that Levi did not like joining wizard organizations.

He was already very satisfied to be able to get a promise from Levi.

“But I have a friend called Xavier. He has already gone to the Star Sea. When the time comes, Sir Sparrow can look for him in the Star Sea. With his knowledge in weapon making, he should be able to take on the position of a wizard academy’s weapon-making teacher.”

“I know Xavier. I was going to ask him, but I didn’t expect him to leave already.” Sparrow was somewhat helpless.

“Then I won’t disturb you any further. If we’re fated, we’ll meet again in the Star Sea.” Sparrow left in satisfaction.

The door of the wizard tower slowly closed, and Levi drank his tea alone.

“They are all going to the Star Sea. No wonder people say that the Star Sea is a dreamland. Speaking of which, Salman, the founder of the Gray Tower, the Flower Knight, the Rose Witch, and Wizard Neut are all in the Star Sea.”

“But now, the war is spreading in the Endless Sea. Even if we go to the Star Sea, we might face a disaster. I won’t join in the fun for the time being..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 728 - Chapter 728: Area 6

Chapter 728: Area 6

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Year 1081 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Flowers.

The Thunder Dragon Family officially announced that they would be purchasing the Black Pearl Wizard Market and would be taking over this place within a month.

Hearing this news, some people were happy while others were sad.

More than half of the Intermediate Wizards had left. Those who could cultivate this realm generally did not like to be restricted by a wizard family.

As for low-level wizards and apprentice wizards, they had no better place to go, so they could only stay here.

To them, it was the same no matter where they went in the inner sea region. They were all low-level wizard who were ordered around.

However, if they were to go to the outer sea region where the elemental power was thin, then they would not be willing to give up the good cultivation environment here.

Unlike people like Levi who had a proficiency panel, these low-level wizards who had average talent and no resources or background had to think of ways to increase their cultivation speed in order to break through to a higher realm in their lifetime.

Levi’s wizard tower was already empty.

The fur clan had already packed up everything and stored them in Alice’s ring.

“Let’s go.”

Levi threw out the Flying Shark.

Coulomb piloted the airship and quickly left the Black Pearl Island, flying towards Area 6 of the inner sea region.

Coincidentally, at this moment…

A thousand-meter-long giant wizard airship broke through the clouds in the sky and cast a huge shadow on the sea. It was very oppressive!

This was the top model [Cloud Whale 380] developed by the Seven Waters Steeple.

Compared to this airship, Levi’s wizard airship was like a firefly against the bright moon.

On the side of the Cloud Whale Airship, there was a purple Thunder Dragon that was roaring ferociously. Its wings covered the sky, and endless thunder fell from the sky, destroying the world.

This was the emblem of the Thunder Dragon Family, which revealed their arrogant and powerful family style.

Levi retracted his gaze, and the Flying Shark quickly left the horizon, turning into a glimmer of light.

On the huge Cloud Whale Airship, a fifth-circle wizard looked at the flying airship with an indifferent gaze.

He was Rex’s father, the oldest member of the Thunder family, Thunder Blade Tyrrell

“In this turbulent era, ants are exhausted and at a loss. Only the strong can do whatever they want. ”

Tyrrell sighed. He had no idea that the ant who had fled earlier was the murderer of his good son, Rex.

The Cloud Whale Airship slowly descended above the grand array.

The grand array slowly opened, allowing the Cloud Whale Airship to enter.

Tyrrell was escorted by a team of Intermediate Wizards as he moved.

In front of him was the White Robe Wizard with an old and kind face, Garcia.

Behind Garcia, the four fourth-circle wizards were expressionless. Sparrow clenched his fists and lowered his head in silence.

“Sir Tyrrell, I didn’t expect you to be in such a hurry to take over.” Garcia smiled.

“Black Pearl kid, you made a wise choice. The Black Pearl Wizard Market has been established for thousands of years. During its heyday, there was even a six-circle primordial soul wizard here. But now, it has fallen into decline and is no longer as prosperous as it used to be.”

“Our Thunder Dragon Family is here to change this situation. I believe that under the leadership of the Thunder Dragon Family, the future of the Black Pearl Wizard Market will definitely be better than the present.” Tyrrell said loudly, and the wizard of the Thunder Dragon Family behind him applauded.

Among the crowd in the city, some people started to clap, cheer, and jump for joy.

“Thunder Dragon Family!”

“Thunder Dragon Family!”

Sparrow looked at all of this, his heart turning cold.

“Sparrow, don’t forget, nothing is more important than staying alive.”

“I’m fine, Varil.”

Garcia’s old voice sounded, “From now on, this Black Pearl Wizard Market will be managed by the Thunder Dragon Family,”

He didn’t say much. He had made his fortune here and became the legendary Black Pearl kid who had made a comeback.

But now, he was leaving.

“Let’s go,” said Garcia.

He flew forward without looking back.

Sparrow glanced at Tyrrell and left quickly under Varil’s urging.

The remaining two of the four Black Pearl wizards stood rooted to the ground, not moving at all.

Sparrow and Varil’s expressions changed. They asked, “Crohn, Monet, what’s the meaning of this?”

“I’m sorry, Sparrow. We thought about it and decided not to leave. We can’t bear to leave this place.” Crohn’s smile was bitter, clearly hiding something.

“I hope that the two of you will go further and further on the path of pursuing the truth together with Lord Garcia. I feel that the future of the wizard civilization described by Lord Garcia is really good. I look forward to seeing that day,” said Monet.

“You guys…” Sparrow looked at Tyrrell. The old man had a half-smile on his face. He was obviously very proud of himself.

“Let’s go. Everyone has their own aspirations. Don’t force it.” Garcia’s calm voice came from the front.

Sparrow and Varil quickly followed and disappeared into the horizon.

“Crohn, Monet, you won’t regret following the Thunder Dragon Family,” said Tyrrell.

“Thank you for taking us in.”

A month later.

The Thunder Dragon Family took over the Black Pearl Wizard Assembly and named it Pearl Island. They built the Thunder Dragon Family’s wizard tower on top of it and stationed their wizard team there.

After leaving the Black Pearl Market and with the Flying Shark, Levi arrived at the familiar Area 6 within half a month.

He didn’t go to Riptide City. Instead, he went straight to Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 729 - Chapter 729: Magma Ocean

Chapter 729: Magma Ocean

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Due to the demonic aura of the Thousand -Eyed Demon King, the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory became a forbidden land in the human world, where demons wreaked havoc.

However, as time passed and the demon-hunting wizards in Riptide City worked hard, Levi did not see a single monster while he was traveling in the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

A beautiful witch was sitting in a wizard airship, leading Levi.

“Senior, that sub-dimensional portal node is closer to the center of Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory. There might be some powerful monsters left behind. You have to be careful,” said Miss Messenger Eve.

Eve now respected and worshipped Levi more than before.

Some time ago, when Levi was researching the Purification Elixir, he had accidentally developed a special potion formula.

Although this potion formula could not achieve the purification effect that Levi needed, it could at least remove some of the aftereffects of casting spells.

After Levi’s experiment, the effect of the potion was very good. After he gave the potion to the owl, Miss Eve actually changed back.

Levi called this potion [Water of Eve].

The invention of the Water of Eve excited Levi for a while.

The one who was more excited than Levi was Eve, who could turn over a new leaf.

After all, she could only cast simple spells in her owl form. She couldn’t meditate, and her cultivation level stagnated.

Not long after, Levi arrived at the coordinates of the sub-dimensional portal node under Eve’s lead.

This sub-dimensional portal node was located in a cluster of underwater volcanoes.

Lava erupted and condensed at the bottom of the sea. White smoke filled the air, and the smell of sulfur filled the air.

“Such a large-scale land of underground fire is quite suitable for cultivating the Burning Faction,” said Eve.

“The fire elemental power inside is mixed with the demonic aura of the Demon Lord. If I cultivate it, I will definitely go berserk.” Levi shook his head.

“I see… Senior, the sub-dimensional portal node is on the ocean plains ahead.” Eve reminded him.

She had passed by this place when she sent a message. She felt the dense fire elemental power in this sea area and thought that she was still lacking a stalk of Crimson Fire Grass, so she came down to look for it. Who would have thought that she would encounter a wild sub-dimensional portal node?

Levi came to the plains that Eve had mentioned and was slightly stunned.

There were no plains in front of him, only a huge pit with a diameter of nearly a thousand miles. It was filled with extremely high-temperature underground fire lava.

It was also an underground fire, but the temperature was several times higher than the underground fire on Black Fire Island.

“Eh, why is such a large plane gone… Senior, I didn’t lie to you. This is where the sub-dimensional portal node is!” Eve’s expression changed. She was obviously very anxious, worried that Levi would vent his anger on her.

“Don’t panic. It should be here.” Levi pondered for a moment before calling Joann out from Alice’s ring.

“Senior… Aiyo, it’s so hot!” Before Joann could fawn over Levi, he discovered a boundless sea of magma in the deep pit ahead. There was actually such a magical place at the bottom of the sea.

“Joann, use your knowledge as a Ruin Hunter to determine if this deep pit was once the location of an ancient ruin.’

“Alright, Senior. Let me take a look.” Traces of light flickered in Joann’s eyes. In his world, the omnipresent magnetic force was circulating in an orderly manner. However, in the deep pit, the magnetic force was chaotic and disorderly.

After a long while, Joann said with a serious expression, “Senior, there seem to be traces of an ancient wizard relic here. From the magnetic field, the space here seems to be distorted. Also, I felt a strong spell fluctuation in this magma sea… This wasn’t formed naturally. It’s man-made.”

Levi nodded and said, “It seems like this ancient wizard relic place is where the

Hundred-Eyed Demon King was sealed.”

“What? Then isn’t this place very dangerous? Senior, let’s leave quickly,” said

Eve.

“It doesn’t matter. From what I can sense with my Perception, there are no more demons in the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory. The demons have either been killed or have already infiltrated the wizard’s gathering place. They won’t stay here obediently.”

“This deep pit was probably formed after the legendary forbidden spell struck the Abyss Well. The legendary forbidden spell had changed the landscape here, turning the plains into a deep pit. The lava also spewed out and drowned the place.”

“The two of you can enter the ring. I’ll be entering the magma ocean after that. With both of your cultivation, you guys won’t be able to last more than a minute before you’re burned to ashes,” said Levi.

“Alright, be careful, senior.”

At the edge of the huge magma ocean, Levi was as tiny as an ant.

“Is this the power of a Legendary Wizard? It truly changes the world, and it has the unfathomable power of gods and ghosts!” Levi muttered.

He could feel a magical radiation from the lava.

The radiation was actually trying to invade and change Levi’s body. Unfortunately, Levi’s body was too strong, and the radiation could not do anything to him.

“Even the residual radiation is so powerful.”

Levi’s protective force field lit up. He had to go down and see if the sub-dimensional portal node was still there.

With the power of a legendary spell, it was very likely to be destroyed.

The moment he entered the lava, the terrifying heat burned Levi’s protective force field. With his second-circle protective force field, he would not be able to hold on for long before he was melted..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 730 - Chapter 730: Spatial Vortex

Chapter 730: Spatial Vortex

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

He decided not to waste any more spell power. Golden scales covered his body, and the true form of the Fire Dragon appeared. He directly used his body to resist the power of the lava.

He released Ace from Alice’s ring. Ace jumped into the magma ocean like a fish in water, feeling very carefree.

“Ace, you’re in charge of keeping me alert. My Perception is affected here,” said Levi.

Perhaps due to the obstruction of the terrifyingly high-temperature lava and the fluctuations of the legendary spell, both the wizard’s Spiritual Perception and Levi’s Intuition were affected to varying degrees.

Although it was unlikely that there were living creatures in the sea of lava, Levi could not let his guard down.

Ace nodded and immediately began to patrol around Levi. His body turned into countless fire elemental particles that were full of spirituality and fused into the lava. This way, he could expand the range of detection.

After revealing his Fire Dragon’s true form, Levi’s resistance was comparable to that of a Flame Giant, so the lava was not as hot to him anymore.

Levi carefully explored the bottom of the lava. When he could no longer hold on, he would crawl out of the magma ocean and mark the places he had patrolled.

This cycle continued for three days.

In the end, Levi found a swirling lava vortex in the northeast corner of the magma ocean.

“It should be here. This vortex is probably driven by the distorted spatial power.” Levi casually took out an alchemical creature he had created and sent it into the vortex before it was melted by the lava.

In an instant, Levi saw the alchemical creature begin to disintegrate into nothingness.

“A first-circle alchemical creature that was mixed with mithril was instantly disintegrated. This is the power of space distortion. No wonder we need to make a teleportation portal. Otherwise, the protective force field of a low-level wizard would not be much better. I just don’t know if my body can withstand this power of space distortion.”

Levi walked forward. His Spider Sensing only sensed a faint sense of danger, which meant that the power of space distortion should be dangerous, but not very dangerous.

He pondered for a moment, then his right arm suddenly turned into a bloody fog. It continued to extend and finally stopped in front of the vortex.

At the end of the blood fog flesh and blood condensed, and dark golden scales covered his palm.

Levi extended his arm into the vortex, ready to cut it off at any moment.

Then, an ear-piercing friction sound came from the vortex.

The friction of the spatial power caused Levi’s golden scales to produce sparks. After about a minute, Levi’s scales were all shattered. Before Levi could reach out his palm, the palm quickly disintegrated and became a bloody mess.

Levi stretched his arm back and looked at the Death Ember Power repairing his arm calmly.

“It’s not as terrifying as I imagined. If I resist with all my might, coupled with those spells, protective force fields, and the Great Black Sky Curtain, I should be able to hold on for a while.”

Compared to the power of space distortion between different planes, the power of space distortion between the different sub-dimensional portals of the same plane was not very exaggerated.

As far as Levi knew, the reason why only high-level wizards could travel between planes was because only high -level wizards’ protective force fields could pass through the dimensional portal formed by dimensional spells. “This way, I can enter the sub-dimensional portal node after I’ve made some preparations.” Levi was m a gooa mooa.

“D\*mn the Thunder Dragon Family, d\*mn the dark wizard. They’ve turned the Wizard World into a mess. Rather than being disturbed here every day, I’d rather go back to the human world and hide. The only thing I need to worry about is Saint Estella, but it’s still better than being in the Wizard World.”

“As for the problem of the elemental power being too thin, there was a small elemental conversion array in the Book of Cypher that could convert the elemental power of the Aether Stone for my cultivation. Although this is a waste of Aether Stone, it can’t be helped.”

“Moreover, with the awakening of the Dark Wave, the elemental power in the human world is also constantly increasing. It should be no problem for me to at least cultivate.”

Levi had a premonition.

The convergence of the Heavenly Sphere, the awakening of the Dark Wave, the Great Expedition of the Wizard World, and the dark and righteous war all happened at the same time.

The old order and structure would be broken.

The human world was the origin of the wizards. It was definitely not as simple as it seemed.

The agreement between the wizards and the Seven Gods that they would not disturb each other could also be broken because of this incident. At that time, the human world would be interesting.

“No matter what, if I can’t make a decision, I’ll just hide in the human world. At the very least, the Saints in the human world are stronger than me, but there’s a limit to their strength. The gods can’t directly reach their hands into the human world to hit me… But those big shots in the Wizard World are much f\*cking stronger than me.”

Thinking of the Thunder Dragon Family that had broken his peaceful life time and time again, Levi felt a wave of despair.

And the Thunder Dragon Family was just a dog raised by a true big shot in the

Wizard World.

“The waters are too deep.”

The next day.

After Levi finished all the preparations, he returned to the space vortex.

However, when he was about to step into the spatial vortex, his Spider Sensing signaled to him a stronger sense of danger.

Levi quietly took a few steps back.

“Why don’t I learn a third -circle defensive spell first? It’s safer this way.”

With the principle of quality over quantity, Levi had not cultivated any third-circle defensive spell until now. But now, he had no choice but to start cultivating it in advance..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 731 - Chapter 731: Return Home!

Chapter 731: Return Home!

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He left the spatial vortex and found a place to stay. He said to himself,

“Actually, I don’t have to go back in such a hurry. This place is actually not bad. No one will disturb me. I might as well cultivate here for a while, sort out my spell library, and fuse an original spell that belongs to me.”

Therefore, in order to pass through the sub-dimensional portal node without any risk, Levi began to research his original third-circle defensive spell.

At present, Levi’s spell library has 536 cantrip spells, 124 first-ring spells, 35 second-circle spells, and only eight third-circle spells.

“Most of the spells in my current spell library are from the Ocean Faction. I’ll

combine a few and get a third-circle Ocean Faction defensive spell.”

Levi opened up a cave abode at the bottom of the sea and set up all kinds of arrays. He also asked Mountain Giant and the others to protect him.

He began his long journey of spell research.

To synthesize a third-circle spell, Levi would need to master at least a dozen similar cantrip and first-ring spells, which would take a lot of time.

Cultivation had no time limit.

Year 1085 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Flowing Fire.

The 49th year of the Great Expedition.

The Wizard World was in constant war.

The dispute between the dark and the righteous had entered an even more intense stage.

There were more than 240 regions in the outer sea region, and nearly 100 regions had already been taken by the dark wizard. This was because the Star Tower had already given up on the outer sea region and focused on attacking the dark wizard forces in the inner sea region.

Both sides were attacking with a strategy of inflicting 1,000 damage to the enemy and 800 damage to themselves.

War was like a meat grinder, causing the wizard civilization to suffer heavy losses.

In comparison, the situation at the front line of the Five Sector Expedition was much better.

Under the leadership of the five Legendary Wizards, the expeditionary army had won time and time again. The battles between the four Evil Gods of Chaos and the Legendary Wizards were also repeatedly at a disadvantage.

However, it was not enough to help the Wizard Council.

For the Wizard Council, the most important thing now was not the Five Sector Expedition. Losing five planes was a huge loss, but if they lost this civil war, it would be the end.

And in the Star Sea, amidst the flames of war, a fifth-circle wizard organization named [Starfire Wizard Academy] quietly rose up.

The Starfire Wizard Academy did not set a wizard talent threshold. Anyone with wizard talent, even if they were Children of Chaos, could enter and enjoy wizard education after paying a relatively low tuition fee.

This allowed Starfire Wizard Academy to gather a large number of apprentice wizards and wizards in a short period of time. Among them, most of them were nomadic wizards.

The teachers and students of Starfire Wizard Academy were also actively involved in the war against the dark wizards and received strong support from the Star Tower.

Of course, the rise of Starfire Wizard Academy naturally had many obstacles. It was said that its principal, Garcia, had encountered several failed assassinations.

As for whether the mastermind behind the assassination was from the dark wizard or the righteous wizard organization, that was unknown.

In Area 7, the Thunder Dragon Family used various methods to merge with other forces, eventually forming a large-scale Thunder Dragon Battle Group. After the Thunder Dragon Battle Group was established, it also strongly supported the Star Tower’s cause of fighting against the dark wizards.

This caused the reputation of Thunder Spear Soret to soar in Area 7. The other two fifth-circle wizard families that were passively resisting the dark wizards were strongly condemned by the outside world.

The outside world was stormy and lively.

At the center of the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory, on the shore of the huge magma ocean.

Unknowingly, four years had passed.

In his mind, next to the gaseous spiritual force magic ring, there were many spell models revolving around the magic ring. There were cantrip models, first and second-circle spells, and only three third third-circle spells.

Sun Flame Explosion, Glacial Sword Finger, and a brand new spell model.

Levi opened his eyes, and as he chanted a spell, black water as thick as ink gathered around him from all directions, forming a wriggling ball of ink.

Occasionally, a drop of this black water would fall on the ground, and it was enough to create a deep pit. It could be seen how heavy and dense the black water was.

“Bo Gang, attack me fiercely. ”

After receiving the order, the Mountain Giant fiercely attacked outside the inkball. The inkball kept trembling, but it steadily blocked Bo Gang’s third -circle spell attack and brute force attack. It only shattered after a minute.

“My self-created third-circle spell, Heavy Water Barrier, is finally completed.

This defense is really good.”

The defensive strength of the Heavy Water Barrier should be a Grade A spell among the third-circle spells. It was already the top-notch third-circle defensive spell. With the addition of the Aether Dominance Special Effect, the actual defensive strength was no different from a Grade S.

After all, a Grade S spell was one in ten thousand. It was not easy to create them. Otherwise, they would not be called “top-grade spells.”

The Heavy Water Barrier was Levi’s third-circle protective force field, so it was completely qualified.

“Once it reaches Grade S, it will be qualified to be my first innate spell. With the enhancement of the Aether Rule Special Effect, it’s equivalent to me mastering a fourth-circle innate spell in advance. What a pity… However, there’s still a chance to improve its quality in the future. There’s no hurry.”

Apart from that, his proficiency in the Golden Snake Breathing Technique had also reached four-fifths of level 13, and he was closer to the second change of the Blood Source realm.

After level 13, the cultivation speed of the Knight Breathing Technique was obviously much slower. One of the main reasons was that the quality of Levi’s secret medicine could not keep up with the increase in his realm.

The resources of transcendent creatures in the Wizard World had been depleted over the years, and they were getting lesser and lesser.

There were only a few of them, and they were all hidden in their own resource secret realms by the large organizations. It was not for Levi who was a nomadic wizard.

This was an almost unsolvable problem unless Levi could find a new plane.

Levi left the cave abode and put Bo Gang and the others away.

Unknowingly, he had been cultivating in this place for four years. Other than loneliness and boredom, there was no other danger.

His spiritual force had reached 115 points. The Glacial Sword Finger was already at the peak of level 8. This was a spell he had created when he had advanced to the third-circle. It was relatively ordinary and could not keep up with the progress of his strength.

As for the Sun Flame Explosion, it was being cultivated methodically, and its power was slowly increasing, making up for Levi’s lack of spell attacks.

Now that everything was ready, he felt that he could go to the sub-dimensional portal node to take a look.

Not long after, Levi arrived in front of the spatial vortex again.

“It’s still here.”

Layers of protective spells lit up around his body. The Heavy Water Barrier covered him, and the golden scales assembled. It could be said that stacked armors were stacked to the extreme.

He used the same trick again, using his broken arm as the price to experiment.

This time, due to the increase in his proficiency with the Golden Snake Breathing Technique, Levi was able to last longer.

“With the protection of the barrier, there should be no problem.” Levi arrived less than a meter away from the vortex.

His Spider Sensing only sensed a faint sense of danger.

After hesitating for a moment, Levi stepped in with a determined expression.

Without the protection of the sub-dimension portal gate, Levi was able to see everything that was happening outside of the sub-dimensional portal.

Darkness, deathly stillness, shattering, and nothingness were the main melody.

The spatial energy in the passage tore apart Levi’s defensive field.

The Heavy Water Barrier was broken after a while, and the defensive field below was also destroyed layer by layer.

As soon as the power of space distortion touched Levi’s Golden Snake Scales, he disappeared from the tunnel.

And in the human world, in the boundless sea, and on an active volcanic island filled with black smoke…

A group of lizardmen covered in fine scales and holding spears were holding a sacrifice under a volcano.

The sacrificial offerings were sailors who were tied up. There seemed to be a young knight among them.

A huge Lizardman chief, who was twenty feet tall, held a staff in his hand and wore bone armor. He put his hands together, stuck out his forked tongue, and chanted, “The ring that circles the world.”

“The primate of all scale insects.”

“The Holy Spirit that controls reincarnation.”

“Great Supreme Holy Snake.”

“Yegu!”

“Your pious servant sincerely pleads you to advise us.”

As soon as the chief finished speaking, a terrifying explosion sounded from the crater with a loud bang.

The chief and the lizardmen looked at the place filled with black smoke with solemn expressions.

A raging pillar of fire rose from the sky and reached the heavens. This active volcano had erupted..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 732 - Chapter 732: Ancient Saint! (1)

Chapter 732: Ancient Saint! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Kelvin’s life trajectory was not ideal.

As a genius knight of the Silver Mountain Family, he became famous at a young age and broke through to the grand knight realm at the age of 25.

This speed was comparable to the White Horse Knight Edward in history.

His grandfather was the son of the former Silver Mountain Knight of the Northern Seven Flying Cavalry.

His grandfather told Kelvin that Kelvin’s talent was even greater than his great-grandfather’s.

Therefore, Kelvin had always lived up to everyone’s expectations. He was also very hardworking and had long broken through to the grand knight realm.

The ancestral Silver Mountain Dragon Breathing Technique had already undergone the second transformation of the Life Seed.

Originally, Kelvin’s life might have been to take over the position of Earl of Silver Mountain in Icewind City and protect his family’s territory until he died. It would be even better if he could become a legendary knight before he died.

Until one day, a strange person in a wizard robe who only had blue frost bones left appeared in Icewind City.

Accompanied by the Blue Frost Undead army behind the strange person, Icewind City had fallen in less than a day …

Kelvin’s father and grandfather had all died in battle. In front of that terrifying monster, the top-notch grand knight’s grandfather was quickly drowned by the Blue Frost Undead.

At that moment, Kelvin knew what true despair and helplessness was.

Under the protection of his family’s guards and elders, Kelvin escaped with the help of the family’s secret passage.

He saw Icewind City freeze in the terrifying blue frost fire. The Silver Mountain Family’s loyal soldiers and citizens had all turned into ice sculptures.

The Soul Fire in the eyes of the strange man in the wizard robe was so cold that it made people tremble.

Behind the strange man were thousands of Blue Frost Undead.

Later on, Kelvin heard that a Four-Winged Holy Knight from the Church of Holy Light had rushed to Icewind City and had an earth-shattering battle with that strange person.

The final outcome was unknown, but Kelvin didn’t care anymore.

Without his family and fief, he became a wandering knight.

He headed south. When he passed by Peacock City, the head of the guards in the capital invited Kevin to join the guards, but he refused.

He couldn’t even protect his own city well, let alone guard someone else’s city.

He headed south.

After arriving at the Lush Forest Province and passing by Tulip Hill, Baron Reed of Flower City also extended an olive branch to Kelvin.

Oh, right. Baron Reed was the grandson of Baron Levi. It was said that this fallen Baron Levi used to be good friends with his great-grandfather.

However, the disheartened Kelvin only wanted to wander.

What was the use of him working so hard to cultivate the path of a knight? In the end, he couldn’t even defeat the summoned creatures under the strange man.

Mortals were ultimately ants.

The glorious era of knights was gone.

In this era where werewolves, Blood Clan, Ghouls, Blue Frost Undead, and other monsters fought to appear, what were knights? They were just old antiques that looked good but were useless.

Even the most powerful legendary knights would feel sad in the face of this era. They could not catch up with those transcendent creatures in their entire lives.

Kelvin arrived at the seaside. He had heard of a secret organization called the Holy Snake Guild.

It was said that the Holy Snake Guild had holy water that could make humans powerful. It was called Holy Snake Saliva.

After consuming a drop of Holy Snake Saliva, an ordinary person would be able to kill a Mountain Wolf with bare hands.

If one consumed ten drops of Holy Snake Saliva, even an ordinary person could obtain the combat power of an official knight.

It was said that the senior members of the Holy Snake Guild had all consumed more than a hundred drops of Holy Snake’s Saliva. Their strength was comparable to that of a grand knight, and some were as powerful as top-notch grand Imights.

They could even fight transcendent creatures like werewolves and the Blood Clan head-on after consuming thousands of drops.

As for the so-called “Ancient Saints” of the Holy Snake Guild, they were all existences who had consumed tens of thousands of drops of Holy Snake Saliva. Their strength had already surpassed the legendary realm and reached an unimaginable realm. Killing legendary knights was as easy as taking something out of their pockets!

Kelvin, who had just experienced the destruction of his family and yearned for strength and revenge, joined this organization.

Under the guidance of an online person, he took a boat and arrived at a deserted island in the sea.

He did not see the Holy Snake Saliva. He only saw a group of ferocious and terrifying scaled people.

These people were divided into two types. One was a Lizardman who was no different from a human, except that he was covered in scales. The other type was a Naga with degenerated legs and a slender snake body supporting his body.

Then, he was suddenly attacked and fainted.

When he woke up, he was already tied up with the ignorant sailors who had come to find the Holy Snake Saliva and was placed on a strange altar.

The altar was simply made of white bones. It seemed to be the skeleton of some huge snake-like creature.

It was obvious that he was being used as a sacrifice to a certain evil god by the burly and tall Lizardman leader in front of him.

“My life can finally come to an end.”

Kelvin sighed inwardly. He had gotten over it.

The expected death didn’t come. Kelvin opened his eyes and saw the dazed Nagas and Lizardmen.

Even the leader in charge of sacrificing to the evil gods was stunned.

Kelvin looked in the direction they were looking. In the crater, lava that had been silent for a long time broke through the sky. Waves of heat swept over, and volcanic ash quickly spread to the surroundings of the island..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 733 - Chapter 733: Ancient Saint! (2)

Chapter 733: Ancient Saint! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After the Lizardmen reacted, they panicked and fled in all directions.

Amidst this terrifying apocalyptic scene, accompanied by the rain of lava that fell from the sky, a huge scarlet object fell to the ground with a bang.

The Earth split open, cracks spread, dust flew, and a deep pit appeared.

When the dust settled, a burly middle-aged man shook his head and stretched his muscles before climbing out.

His majestic body slowly appeared in the smoke, and his golden scales shone brightly in the fire.

Heavens, his body was emitting flames. Was he human?

It should be some more powerful Lizardman.

Kelvin’s heart fell into the valley.

Could this be the evil god that these Lizardmen wanted to sacrifice to?

That wasn’t right. He hadn’t even enjoyed his offerings and the evil god had already descended?

He no longer cared. He embraced the destruction. He was tired.

“Thank God I’m back!”

Levi was dizzy. Without the protection of the spatial door, this teleportation was too dizzy.

However, just as he expected, he successfully passed the sub-dimensional portal node.

The power of space distortion dissipated as soon as it touched Levi’s golden scales.

This proved that his self-created Heavy Water Barrier was handy.

However, he did not expect the exit of this node to be in the volcano.

Moreover, perhaps because of Levi’s teleportation, the volcano erupted.

He was directly swept into the sky by the terrifying lava flow. Then, he fell onto the island in a daze.

Levi exhaled a cloud of volcanic ash. Lava rained down on Levi’s naked body and splattered everywhere.

He was like a demon god that had crawled out of hell, bathing in the rain of fire without any scruples.

“What kind of monster is this?” Kelvin’s knowledge was overturned. A hot breath came from above his head, and he saw a huge rock that had been burned red by the magma fall. If it hit, Kelvin and these sacrificial sailors would not survive.

Levi leaped up and lashed out with his leg.

Boom!

Perhaps a hundred tons of rock was sent flying and fell into the sea in front of him in a perfect parabola.

“Such a familiar aura… You are the descendant of the Silver Mountain Knight, right?” Levi tore open the ropes.

After carefully sizing up Kelvin, Kelvin didn’t dare to make a sound. He only reacted after a while.

“Yes, Lord. I… I’m Kelvin Silver Mountain.”

“I see,” Levi said calmly. He looked at the sailors and sighed. He waved his hand and sent these people into Alice’s ring.

He turned around and left the volcanic island.

He had just sensed that a group of strange guys seemed to have jumped into the sea to escape.

Levi released Tyrant Il and Mountain Giant Bo Gang.

“Go and catch those little bugs that escaped,” Levi said.

Levi, on the other hand, found an uninhabited island and rested for a while. Then, he judged his current location so that he could make plans.

He naturally had to bring the descendants of the Silver Mountain Family to the Twilight Knights Hall.

As for the sailors, Levi planned to use the Maximum Dream Infiltration Wind spell to modify their memories and erase the traces of their appearance in their minds.

He looked at the endless sea and waited for Bo Gang and the others to return.

“What’s on the other side of the sea?”

Levi suddenly had a thought.

From the geography knowledge obtained by the Church, the human world was centered on the vast continent where the seven kingdoms were located.

He called the place outside the Seven Kingdoms Continent the “outer sea region”

However, just how big was the outer sea region? What was on the other side of the sea?

The Church’s knowledge was not involved. They only said that the deeper one went into the outer sea region, the more violent the sea would become. If ignorant mortals stepped into it, their ships would definitely be destroyed and they would die.

In the history of the Jade Kingdom, many navigators had tried to explore the borders of the outer sea region.

Some navigators even raised their guesses that the human world was a super huge ball.

The Seven Kingdoms Continent was just a small piece of land on the sphere.

Of course, this guess was mercilessly shattered by the Church. The navigator was even listed as a heretic by the Church and burned.

“The place where the light of a benevolent father shines is the human world. Other than that, it’s all the domain of darkness. If an ignorant mortal casually abandons the light of a benevolent father, what will greet him will be demons and devils, countless dark creatures.”

The pope said at the meeting where the heretics were burned to death.

After that, very few navigators went to explore the outer sea region.

That place had become a forbidden area in the eyes of mortals. A destructive storm, an indescribable horror, and the corpses of countless adventurers were hidden there.

However, in the Wizard World, Levi obtained another version of geographical Imowledge.

In the human world, there was indeed only one continent in the past. That was in ancient times, before the parliament was established and before the rise of Sauron, the ancestor of wizards.

At that time, mortals, wizards, the Church, the transcendent creatures of the human world, and the creatures from other planes that came along with the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres all lived on a boundless continent.

In the Church of the Holy Light’s words, this continent was called the Land of Divine Light. In the Church of the Dragon God’s words, it was called the Land of the Soaring Dragon. In short, the Seven Gods Church, who competed with each other and argued, had their name for this continent. It was easier to deceive the world and harvest faith..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 734 - Chapter 734: Ancient Saint! (3)

Chapter 734: Ancient Saint! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

However, for the outer sea region where the faith of the Seven Gods Church could not radiate, the titles were quite uniform.

The Forsaken Land of the God.

It meant that it was a barren land abandoned by the gods. There were dangers everywhere, and there was no future. Darkness enveloped it, and it was filled with ominousness.

In the early era of antiquity, the book “Nora’s Geography” was left behind by the ancient Geography Master Wegener.

He called the earliest continent the Nora Continent, which was also known as the “Land of Man” and “Land of Fertility”.

Wei Ge Na also obtained another term from a native who was isolated from the world. Those natives called this continent the “Ancient Pan Continent”!

Ancient Pan.

In the local language, it meant “ancient, primitive, chaotic, and open”.

In short, from the knowledge of the Wizard World, the human world in the early ancient times was far larger than the human world Levi had seen.

However, with the outbreak of the ancient war and the pressure of the gods,

Sauron, who had already advanced to legendary, led the wizard civilization and engaged in a protracted war with the angels ot the Seven Gods.

In this war, the legendary forbidden technique and the power of the Seven Gods were used for a long time.

The continental plates began to become unstable. In the end, after the earth-shattering battle that almost reconstructed Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, the continent fell apart and continued to disintegrate.

And the appearance of the sub-dimensional portal node was very likely related to that battle of gods.

In short, the elemental power of the human world was constantly thinning, but the sub-dimensional portal was constantly expanding on its original foundation. Gradually, it relied on the human world to form its own ecological layout and also became a paradise for sorcerers.

The sorcerer civilization, which was no longer in conflict with the gods, quickly conquered the sub-dimensional portal and became the ruler of this place after conquering natives like the Sea Clan.

Furthermore, they relied on this to explore other planes and become a new civilization that was comparable to some of the older and more powerful civilizations in multiple planes.

The Seven Kingdoms Continent in the human world became the last remaining land of the Seven Gods.

The Seven Gods and wizards did not interfere with each other and did not interact with each other until they died of old age. It was considered peaceful.

Thinking about it, it was normal. The human world and the sub-dimensional portal were two dimensions of a big ball.

The subspace was the sphere outside. Inside, there was a bubble-like Realm of the Unbelievers.

These Realm of the Unbelievers might only be the size of a secret realm, and the area might be similar to the territory of a lord in the human world.

The largest Realm of the Unbelievers was the Endless Sea. From the current detection of the Wizard World, the size of the Endless Sea should be equivalent to the sum of the Realm of the Unbelievers of the other large sects. It was countless times larger than the Seven Kingdoms Continent.

However, because most of them were oceans and there were very few landmasses, the area that could be used for wizards’ cultivation was relatively small.

In fact, Levi guessed that the sub-dimensional portal should be an extension of the human world or a place where the projection was magnified. This was because he realized that every time he teleported to the human world from the Endless Sea, he would appear on the sea.

Did this mean that the Endless Sea was actually an extension or reflection of the overseas land of the human world?

The area of the outer sea region was much larger than the Seven Kingdoms Continent. No one knew where the border of the outer sea region was.

The Endless Sea was also much larger than the other Realm of the Unbelievers.

Was all of this a coincidence?

Perhaps, in the ancient era before the appearance of wizards, before the appearance of the Seven Gods’ faith,

The so-called human world and the sub-dimensional portal were originally one. However, for some reason, these two dimensions began to separate. Some rose, and some sank.

This part of history had long been buried in the endless river of time.

Perhaps it could only be seen in the myths and legends of some ancient races.

“I wonder if the Sea Clan knows this part of history? The Sea Clan existed before the wizards descended on the Endless Sea. They should have lived there since ancient times. It’s also possible that they’re an ancient race from ancient times. ”

Levi pondered.

If there was a chance, Levi wanted to explore the borders of the outer sea region and see if there were other isolated continents and other civilizations on the other side of the sea.

At this moment.

Accompanied by rumbling waves, Bo Gang and Tyrant Il each brought a group of struggling Lizardmen and Nagas to the island where Levi lived.

These Lizardmen were all beaten up and covered in wounds. At this moment, they looked at the middle-aged man sitting cross-legged on the huge rock in front of them in fear.

The tall Lizardman chief prostrated himself on the ground and placed his staff on the ground.

“Esteemed Ancient Saint Lord, we have no intention of disturbing you. We are only offering sacrifices to the Lord Holy Snake. We didn’t know that you were sleeping in this volcano.”

The chief used the language of the human world.

Levi stared at the chief, who did not even dare to breathe.

“The Dark Wave’s resurgence has intensified. Even the Lizardmen have come out,” Levi muttered in his heart.

Franken’s monster manual also had an introduction to the Lizardmen.

This was a race that was widely distributed across many planes. Together with the Nagas, they were known as “crawlers”.

It was said that this race all believed in a supreme existence called the Holy Snake. It was said that it was a huge snake that surrounded the entire plane. It was a little like the Black Snake with a Candle, the family emblem of the Levi family. No one knew what the relationship between the two was..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 735 - Chapter 735: Ancient Saint! (4)

Chapter 735: Ancient Saint! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Of course, the legends were exaggerated. The giant snake that surrounded the plane was probably an artistic process.

However, Levi estimated that the Holy Snake was at least a God-like existence comparable to a Legendary Wizard. Otherwise, it would not be so influential and spread all over the Multidimensional Plane.

“The human world is getting more and more lively.” Levi felt that returning to the human world for the time being seemed like a good choice.

In the unknown outer sea region, there were more and more items that could revive the Dark Wave. This also meant that more opportunities were waiting for Levi in the human world.

He felt that after not returning for 50 years, the concentration of elemental power in the human world this time was several times higher than before he left last time.

Although it was still incomparable to the Realm of the Unbelievers, with his elemental conversion array and some elemental convergence array, it was barely enough for a Third-Circle Wizard like Levi to cultivate. While his cultivation level would not decrease, he would just be slower than the Wizard World.

The Wizard World was too chaotic now. Levi planned to stay in the human world longer this time.

Other wizards might be very concerned about the density of elemental power, but Levi did not care. He had the proficiency panel, various elemental affinity talents, and the potion materials he had collected in the Wizard World over the years. It was enough for him to live a carefree life in the human world for a while.

Sometimes, he could not give himself too much pressure. Just like in his previous life, if he could not survive in a big city, he could just stay in a small city. There was no need to go to the inner circle.

It was better to be the head of a chicken than the tail of a phoenix. What the ancients said made sense.

Seeing Levi ignore him, the Lizardman chief felt uneasy. He didn’t expect to meet a powerful Ancient Saint in a foreign land.

He and his tribe were not natives of this world, but the Ancient Saint Empire from another world.

The Ancient Saint Empire was a powerful empire where everyone believed in the Holy Snake. Its members were all kinds of Lizardmen, Nagas, and other crawlers.

They fervently believed in the Holy Snake and worked hard to spread and revive the glory of the Holy Snake.

During a tribal hunt, they unintentionally found an altar in a dilapidated Ancient Saint temple in a primitive forest. On the altar, they saw another blue world.

Curiosity drove them through the altar. When they appeared again, they were already in another world.

The Lizardmen were a race that was good at disguising. They infiltrated human civilization and gradually learned human language, history, politics, and culture.

They discovered that from the looks of it, this plane’s strength was inferior to the plane where his Ancient Saint Empire was located.

The strongest among them, the so-called legendary knights, were only at the level of tribal chiefs like him in the Ancient Saint Empire. There might be some experts comparable to the Ancient Saints in the Church, but there were not many of them.

Hence, they were at ease and bold enough to start preaching in the alternate world. They also established the Holy Snake Guild and used the fabricated Holy Snake Saliva as an excuse to trick humans into joining the guild. Then, they would sacrifice it to the Holy Snake in exchange for the real Holy Snake’s gift.

There was no such thing as becoming stronger after drinking Lord Holy Snake’s saliva. Only these stupid humans would believe it.

However, the person in front of him was definitely an Ancient Saint hidden in the mortal world.

In the Ancient Saint Empire, the strongest expert in the crawlers race since ancient times had given birth to the blood of the Holy Snake. Those who had reached a higher level were known as the Ancient Saints.

Currently, the Ancient Saint Empire only had thirteen Ancient Saints. All of them listened to the ruler of the empire, the Ancient Saint Emperor, Lord Clint.

This person in front of him gave off an oppressive feeling. The aura of an Ancient Saint made the tribal chief prostrate on the ground.

Levi sized up these Lizardmen with interest.

He suddenly said, “I’ve been asleep for a long time. Tell me about the current situation. If I’m in a good mood, I’ll let you live.”

He guessed that these Lizardmen might be from another plane.

The strongest among these people was the chief, who was only at the level of a

First-Circle Wizard. The other Lizardmen were only at the level of apprentices.

They could all come to the human world safely through the spatial node. Did that mean that they could also use the spatial node to counter-invade the other dimensions?

Levi was worried about the secret medicine of the Knight Breathing Technique every day. It would be best if he could have his own plane that had yet to be developed by wizards.

The wizard civilization was like locusts. All the planes they conquered had their resources firmly controlled by their respective classes.

It was too difficult for ordinary wizards to obtain resources.

Only the New World could solve Levi’s current dilemma.

He planned to take this opportunity to start with these Lizardmen and understand the situation on the other side first. Then, according to the danger level, he would quietly develop a new world of his own.

“Let that group of wizards fight. I shall lead the Twilight Knights on a leisurely

discovery voyage in the human world. By the time they find out, I will be rolling in money.”

Levi began to fantasize.

In front of Levi, the Lizardman chief told Levi everything about his experience in the human world. Levi even indirectly obtained a lot of information from him.

In the end, it was more or less what Levi had guessed.

These people were foreigners who had come after the Dark Wave revival..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 736 - Chapter 736: Ancient Saint! (5)

Chapter 736: Ancient Saint! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“The plane where the Ancient Saint Empire is located has already experienced a plane convergence with the human world…”

From the description of these fellows, they had come here through an altar.

From the looks of it, that altar was the spatial node between the Ancient Saint Plane and the human world.

“Show me the altar,” Levi said.

“Yes, Ancient Saint Lord.” This Lizardman chief was called Kaku. He had a small tribe of dozens of crawlers under his command.

In the Ancient Saint Empire, there were hundreds and thousands of such tribes.

Levi learned that there were only thirteen Ancient Saints like him in the Ancient Saint Empire…

From the looks of it, the Ancient Saint Empire seemed to be very weak as well.

Of course, the Ancient Saint Empire might only be one of the forces in that plane. It could not represent the highest combat power of that plane.

However, in general, if a group of weak Lizardmen could build a powerful empire in this dimension, it meant that the overall combat power of this dimension would not be too high.

Perhaps a high-level primordial soul wizard could completely subdue it.

Hence, such a plane should be the lowest-level small plane. It could not be compared to the blue frost and the Blood River, let alone the abyss and hell. Soon, Levi arrived at the place where they had just come to the human world under the leadership of the chief.

There was an uninhabited island filled with dense primitive forests here. It seemed to be very far from the continent.

On the island, Levi discovered an ancient altar. The altar seemed to be made of some powerful giant snake bone. After countless years, it was still intact. There were runes on it that Levi could not understand. However, from the style, it was obvious… that it was the rune system of an ancient wizard.

“An ancient wizard once went to the ancient saint plane because of the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres. He even left this altar behind for passage. However, as the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres ended, this altar most likely lost its function. It was only when the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres arrived that the passageway between the two worlds was opened again.” Levi guessed in his heart after combining the information of the Lizardman chief.

“How many of you have come to this world this time?” Levi asked.

The Lizardman chief smiled awkwardly and said, “Lord, only our tribe came.

We haven’t told the other tribes and the Ancient Saint Empire about this.”

Obviously, he had the same thoughts as Levi and wanted to monopolize it. He definitely could not tell anyone else about this discovery.

“I see. Go over and come back. Don’t trv to Dlav tricks in front of me,” Levi casually called a Lizardman and said.

The Lizardman trembled and nodded crazily. He stood on the altar and disappeared.

Before long, he appeared again.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He released a sailor from Alice’s ring.

When the mortal sailor saw that he was surrounded by so many Lizardmen, he instantly fainted again.

Levi had no choice but to call someone braver. An old sailor stood there trembling, not knowing what to do.

Levi pulled out a bag of gold coins.

“Go in and come back. This bag of gold coins will be yours.”

The old sailor didn’t dare say no. He stared at the coins, then stepped into the altar and disappeared.

When he reappeared, the old sailor was already in a lush primeval forest.

Any tree here was easily a hundred meters tall. From time to time, the roars of wild beasts could be heard from the forest, and the Earth trembled slightly.

As for the old sailor himself, he seemed to be in a dilapidated temple. A tattered statue of an Ancient Saint covered in scales and with two wings on its back seemed to be looking at the old sailor with a ferocious expression.

“What the hell is this place?”

In the sky, there were shadows cast on the ground.

A pterosaur-like creature with a wingspan of dozens of meters soared in the clouds.

“A monster.”

The old sailor returned to the center of the altar.

He saw the blue world on the other side of the altar. It seemed to be the human world he was in.

He stepped onto it.

When he opened his eyes again.

A bag of gold coins appeared in the old sailor’s hand.

Levi looked excited.

“Even mortals can pass through this altar… This, this is unbelievable! This is completely different from a wizard taking the initiative to travel through a dimensional space door. Is this the power of the convergence of heavenly spheres?”

From the old man’s description, it was no different from the description of this group of Lizardmen.

On the other side, it was definitely a brand-new world.

Moreover, although wizards had explored it before, it was still from ancient times.

Now, there was a high chance that the wizard had also died.

It was very likely that he would be the first person to discover this new plane.

Suppressing his emotions, Levi exuded a powerful might and released his Dragon’s Might.

“Holy Snake Aura! This is the Holy Snake Aura, a true Ancient Saint!” The

Lizardman chief looked excited. What did he do to face a Lord Ancient Saint?

That was a figure who stood at the pinnacle of the Ancient Saint Empire!

“You guys stay here and guard the altar,” Levi asked Bo Gang and Tyrant to keep an eye on these Lizardmen.

He thought for a moment, then stepped into the center of the altar.

Without the slightest discomfort or the terrifying power of space distortion, Levi arrived at a new world.

He opened his eyes and breathed in an even more primitive and wild aura, as well as elemental power that was not inferior to the Wizard World.

With his perception, he could easily sense that many powerful transcendent creatures were lying dormant in this vast primitive forest. The Earth would tremble from time to time. It was a battle between transcendent creatures.

“I have to hide this altar from the other experts of the Ancient Saint Empire. I must be the only one who knows about this place.”

Levi hurriedly began to set up an array. He used all his array skills to hide the altar and this temple in the forest.

“It’s not enough. I have to hurry up and find the blueprint of the third-circle array and become a third-circle array wizard. I have to hide and protect this place better.”

“Now that I know the sub-dimensional portal nodes between the Wizard World and the human world and have an altar that leads to this alternate world, I can come and go as I please.”

Levi took a deep breath and disappeared into the center of the altar, returning to the mortal world.

Levi looked at the sky and the sea, feeling happy.

“A new era has arrived..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 737 - Chapter 737: Dream Dragon! (1)

Chapter 737: Dream Dragon! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the nameless deserted island.

The altar.

As Levi continued to cast spells, the array item was inserted into the surroundings of the altar, and light soared into the sky.

A circle of ripples enveloped the altar. Then, the altar disappeared into thin air in front of the Lizardmen.

Looking at the miraculous operation, the Lizardmen were dumbfounded.

Their civilization also had Spell Casters, but their casting techniques were extremely backward and primitive. It was completely incomparable to Levi’s operation.

Other than a few geniuses, such as Chief Kaku, most crawlers did not have the talent to become Spell Casters.

Levi guessed that the spellcasting inheritance of the Ancient Saint Empire might have come from the ancient wizard who had entered this new world.

After the Lizardmen unintentionally obtained his inheritance, after a long time, some rare Spell Casters were gradually born.

All in all, this was a very weak civilization.

Levi looked at these Lizardmen. How to deal with them was a problem.

In the end, he decided to keep these guys for the time being. This way, when he explored that new world in the future, he would have a guide.

Levi needed to understand the situation of the Ancient Saints in advance through these fellows, including the thirteen Ancient Saints.

“I’m going to be away for a while. You guys stay here and guard the altar. No one is allowed to approach,” Levi said to Chief Kaku.

“Yes, Ancient Saint Lord!” said the chief.

This group of Lizardmen worshipped the Ancient Saints very much, which could be seen from the Ancient Saint Temple over there.

If the Holy Snake was the god in their hearts, then the Ancient Saint was the saint equivalent in the human world.

Levi only needed to release some “Ancient Saint Aura” to make all these Lizardmen submit.

In fact, in Levi’s opinion, the so-called Ancient Saint Aura was actually the Dragon’s Might or the Dragon Clan’s Aura.

The Ancient Saints that these Lizardmen were talking about should be the powerhouses among the Lizardmen race who had given birth to dragon blood.

The Holy Snake might be a pure-blooded Dragon Clan with the appearance of a giant snake like the Black Snake with a Candle.

Dragons and snakes were not separated.

When Levi had the chance to go to the Ancient Saint Empire, he wanted to see what the holy snake they believed in was.

He had a feeling that the Holy Snake and the Black Snake might be the same kind of existence.

“Bo Gang, stay on this island and guard the altar. No one is allowed to approach this place.” Levi thought for a moment and felt that he had to leave a powerful combatant here.

Bo Gang was a third -circle Mountain Giant, and a giant wizard at that. In the current world, unless the saint of the Church came personally, no one would be a match for Bo Gang.

Bo Gang silently sat on the ground, his body starting to merge with the ground.

In the end, Bo Gang turned into a huge pile of rocks and hid there.

Once someone accidentally entered this place, they would be surrounded by the Lizardmen Tribe and Bo Gang.

Levi then left the island.

Levi did not know where he was now, but since these sailors could take a ship here, they must not be far from the Seven Kingdoms Continent. Otherwise, they would have long been swallowed by the storm in the sea.

He found a direction and tore through the air.

With Levi’s current speed, he could see the coastline in a few days.

“I’m back.”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1085, Month of Northern Wind.

Storm City by the Sea.

In the Shining Tavern, Levi was sitting in a private room.

In front of him was a cup of Lion King’s Spirit.

This reminded him of the Jostar Family in the Yellow Earth Continent. He did not know what their current situation was.

Across from Levi, Kelvin sat there in a restrained manner, nervously telling Levi about the past.

Kevin was puzzled. This Ancient Saint Lord might have slept in the volcano for too long.

He didn’t know what year it was.

“The Emerald Kingdom is gone.”

Levi felt a little emotional. The last time he came back to the human world, although the Emerald Kingdom was already at the end of its rope, it had not perished.

He did not expect that a kingdom would be gone in just 50 years.

He could be considered a witness to history.

Empires will be destroyed, families will disappear, but not me.

This was what Levi sought; it was his long-term vision.

“Ancient Saint Lord… How do you know my great-grandfather?” Kevin asked.

He still did not know Levi’s true identity, and Levi did not mention to him that Kelvin needed to be tested to join the Twilight Knights.

It did not mean that one could join just because they were talented.

He had just returned to the human world. He planned to let Kelvin follow him in the future and test the bloodline of this old friend.

“Your great-grandfather is a good lord. I met him once,” Levi said.

“My great-grandfather actually knew such a powerful existence like senior. He never mentioned it to us juniors,” Kelvin said.

“I see that your Life Seed has already transformed and reached the level of a human grand knight. The Silver Mountain Family has produced a good junior,” Levi said with a smile.

“Senior, do you also know the way of knights?” This time, Kevin was even more shocked.

This Ancient Saint Lord knew so much about human knights. Didn’t this mean that this group of Lizardmen had already infiltrated the human world? “After living for so long, I know a little about everything.” Levi sighed.

These days, Levi was not in a hurry to go to Dusk Island.

Instead, he planned to observe the current situation in the human world. Fifty years might not be enough to change the world, but things had indeed changed..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 738 - Chapter 738: Dream Dragon! (2)

Chapter 738: Dream Dragon! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Your knight talent is not bad, but to advance to legendary, your temperament and perseverance are indispensable. If you’re interested, you can train with me for a while. It won’t be difficult for you to advance to legendary in the future,” Levi said casually.

“Senior, I’m willing!” Kelvin said.

He could tell that this Ancient Saint Lord did not seem to have much malice towards humans. He was like an outsider, watching the changes in the world.

This was the real powerhouse. Regardless of whether the other party was a Imight, as long as he could train with him, it would not be difficult for him to become a legendary knight in the future.

Levi did this out of nostalgia for the Earl of Silver Mountain.

He had made his fortune in the Black Water Valley. Icewind City had been of great help to him. There, he had completed his first transformation and gradually escaped the threat of the Duke of Montenegro’s demonic claws.

Levi led Kelvin to Flower City. They rode on horses and advanced leisurely.

The city in his memory appeared in front of him. Levi felt excited to return to his hometown.

The big horse slowly stopped in front of the city gate of Flower Castle.

Two grand knights were guarding the door.

“Not bad. They can spare a grand knight to guard the door. But this is a little high-profile… Andrew still hasn’t learned my essence of hiding. I have to teach him a lesson.” Levi felt helpless.

“Who are you?” The grand knight guard asked coldly.

“I’m here to visit the master of the castle. Go and inform him that Geralt has come to pay a visit.” Levi could sneak in, but he felt that it was a little strange that he could not go back to his house openly.

Geralt was the identity he used when he returned to the human world. It was also the secret code between him and Andrew. “Senior, do you know Baron Reed?” Kevin asked.

Levi nodded and said, “Old friends.”

Kelvin didn’t expect that Baron Reed, who looked ordinary, would know such a terrifying existence like the Ancient Saint.

Back then, Baron Reed invited him to join an organization with limitless light and future. He rejected it without thinking.

From the looks of it, his decision was still too rash.

Although the grand knight guard did not know who Geralt was, he was addressed as senior by a young grand knight, so he must not be an ordinary

person.

He had a discerning eye and immediately went to report.

Not long after, Baron Reed, played by Andrew, appeared at the door.

“My dear Geralt, welcome.” Andrew beamed with joy. He had been looking forward to the stars and the moon. His master had finally returned.

“Baron Reed, how have you been?” Levi smiled.

The master and servant entered the castle, and the iron gate slowly closed.

In a secret room, Levi set up a silent array and said, “Well done. I didn’t expect this territory to be here still.”

“The current king is the younger brother of a member of the Twilight Knights. It’s easy for him to protect our territory,” Andrew said with a smile.

On the other side, Kelvin was confused. He felt that he seemed to have come into contact with an extremely powerful secret organization, and the Ancient Saint Lord was the leader of this secret organization.

“The Twilight Knights. Is this the organization that Baron Reed invited me to join? I actually rejected it.” Calvin’s heart was in a mess. Ever since his family was destroyed, his state of mind had been in a mess.

No wonder Ancient Saint Lord was so proficient in the path of knights. He was the leader of a knight regiment.

Levi learned more about the current situation of the human world from Andrew.

The Church of the Moon God, the Death Society, the Werewolf Brotherhood, the Ghoul Hut, the Wilderness Brotherhood, the Silent Monastery, the God of War Temple, and other major factions and sects were all restless in the Seven Kingdoms Continent and began to plan for the revival of the Dark Wave.

Originally, there was a new Holy Snake Guild. However, before this organization could rise, it collapsed and was directly controlled by Levi.

“Next, the world will usher in a true struggle. Isn’t this also my chance?

“My strength might be average in the Wizard World and I can’t be ranked among the big shots, but in the human world, I’m a hidden big shot. Even the saints of the Church might not be stronger than me now. I really should take the initiative to provoke the Church. This human world is very promising!” Andrew took out a storage bag and handed it to Levi respectfully. “These are the things I’ve collected over the years. They’re all of interest to you.”

Levi nodded.

He took the storage bags and took a cursory look.

After 50 years of collection, there were more than 300 breathing technique inheritance diagrams inside. They were all replicated with special recording slates, and their functions were similar to cameras in his previous life.

This was the item that Levi gave Andrew when he left the human world last time. It was convenient for Andrew to make deals with Imights or nobles who had breathing techniques.

After all, the breathing technique was a legacy item of the family. It would be too difficult to collect it directly. However, the difficulty would be greatly reduced if he only collected copies.

Among them, ten were perfect or legendary, forty were excellent, and the rest were shallow.

The reason why Andrew could collect so many breathing techniques was also because of the Dusk Holy Temple. The Dusk Holy Temple attracted many Imights from many clans, and Andrew was able to collect so many breathing techniques because of the Dusk Holy Temple.

Of course, some of them were found by Andrew himself..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 739 - Chapter 739: Dream Dragon! (3)

Chapter 739: Dream Dragon! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“In that case, I don’t have to worry about my breathing techniques breaking through for the time being.”

Levi was in a good mood.

After obtaining the breathing technique inheritance diagram, Levi bid farewell to Andrew and Kelvin before continuing to travel to the Peacock Kingdom.

On one hand, it was nostalgia. On the other hand, he could personally witness some changes in the human world through his travels and analyze the situation in the human world so that it would be convenient for his subsequent actions.

During the Month of Winter, Levi ended his trip with Kelvin.

Kelvin had passed all kinds of tests. He took Kelvin across the ocean to Devil’s Sea and saw the island hidden in the fog.

“I wonder how the knights are developing.”

As soon as he landed on Dusk Island, Kelvin looked at the magnificent holy temple hidden in the mountains.

After spending some time with Levi, Kevin learned that the Ancient Saint was the Commander of the Twilight Knights.

Only legendary knights were qualified to be an official member of the Twilight Knights!

This was completely beyond Kelvin’s imagination. What kind of organization had a legendary knight as the minimum requirement? Could they recruit people in the human world?

However, when he arrived at the Dusk Holy Temple and saw the few powerful knights guiding the reserve members of the knights on the training ground, he knew that he had entered a new world.

The Blood Knight, Black Knight, and Divine Light Knight were guarding Dusk Island.

Dusk Island had always been in seclusion. Unless Levi’s territory was in danger, they rarely took action.

Therefore, most of the time, these three experts were cultivating and training the Knights on Dusk Island.

Among them, the Divine Light Knight was the last to join, so Levi did not know this person at all.

Seeing Levi’s arrival, the Blood Knight and the Black Knight were excited.

“Divine Light Knight, let us introduce you to a big shot, hehe!” the Black Knight said happily.

The Divine Light Knight’s expression changed as she followed behind the Black Knight and the Blood Knight. She felt uneasy. Could it be that the supreme knight who had stepped into the supreme realm of knights had arrived?

With an uneasy feeling, the Divine Light Knight saw this important person.

The big shot was wearing ordinary knight armor and looked ordinary. His silver hair was scattered, and his angular face revealed the vicissitudes of life.

It was obvious that he had experienced many things. His eyes were deep and distant.

“Commander! You’re finally back. You’ve been gone for 50 years!” The Black Knight laughed loudly.

“That’s right. In the blink of an eye, 50 years have passed.” Levi sighed. Staying in the Wizard World for a long time made it easy for people to forget the passage of time.

“It seems that the two of you have broken through the legendary shackles and stepped into the second step of the path of knights.” Levi sensed the powerful vitality of the two of them, which was similar to Emperor Mu’s.

“Without you to guide us, even if we die of old age, we won’t be able to step into a new realm.” The Black Knight sighed.

“By the way, Commander, this is the Divine Light Knight, our new member.

She’s from the current royal family of the Peacock Kingdom.” The Blood Knight said.

As the vice commander, he was also qualified to recruit new members. Levi also trusted the Blood Knight’s judgment.

“Welcome, Divine Light Knight. I am the commander of the Twilight Knights, a supreme knight.”

“Divine Light Knight Denise greets Commander! ” Denise stabbed her sword into the ground in front of her and knelt on one knee, bowing to Levi.

This was a great bow from a knight to her lord in human culture.

“Please rise.” Levi raised his hand gently, and Denise’s kneeling body stood up uncontrollably.

This was a very ordinary second -ring spell. Levi did not show off this move to show off.

He hadn’t been back for a long time, so he needed to establish his prestige among the knights.

And where the prestige of a knight came from was strength.

“Thank you, Commander.” Denise stood straight at the side, looking valiant.

Kelvin’s expression was extremely colorful.

“The Blood Knight and Black Knight are the legendary figures mentioned by the bards. They are still alive. Not only are they still alive, but they have also long broken through the legendary realm and stepped into a realm that no other legendary knight in history has ever reached.

“Then how powerful is the Ancient Saint Lord who founded the knights, or the supreme knight? If the path of knights, legendary, is only the first step… Then I’m not a grand knight yet, am I?”

At this moment, Kelvin finally realized that knights were not antiques from the old era. He was just ignorant.

In this uninhabited outer sea region, this group of secluded knights had already opened up a new path of knights.

“There’s also a chance for me to take revenge.” Kelvin thought of the strange Blue Frost Undead who had easily destroyed his territory.

If he had the strength of the Blood Knight, perhaps he would be able to fight that strange person.

Baron Reed didn’t lie to him. This was indeed an organization with limitless light and future!

“Now, our Twilight Knights are filled with talents. Next, the human world will welcome the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres and the drastic change of the Dark Wave Revival. I’ve returned this time to lead everyone to welcome the ongoing changes of the era! Let our Twilight Knights rely on this new wave to soar 90,000 miles!”

Levi said confidently.

He had been hiding for nearly a hundred years. Along the way, he had silently accumulated and cultivated his experience. He had never made it known..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 740 - Chapter 740: Dream Dragon! (4)

Chapter 740: Dream Dragon! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Now, all of this had finally come to fruition.

Next, the Twilight Knights would become a giant force behind the scenes in the human world. They would stir up the wind and clouds and sing loudly.

After returning to Dusk Island, Levi listened to the Blood Knight’s report on the Twilight Knights in his commander’s hall.

So far, excluding Levi and the branch he had established in the Wizard World,

The Twilight Knights in the human world had a total of four legendary knights: the Blood Knight, the Black Knight, the Divine Light Knight, and Knight Hogg.

Among them, Knight Hogg quietly developed in the Seven Kingdoms Continent with the East Pole Empire as the center. He secretly searched for some potential knights in the various large families. After passing the assessment, he was sent to Dusk Island and became a reserve member.

In addition to the assessment, every reserve member of the Knights had to sign a special contract. Once they violated the contract, they would be hunted down by all the other members.

The Blood Knight and the Black Knight were the two pillars of the Twilight Knights. In the past 50 years, they had resolved countless difficulties and obstacles.

The Divine Light Knight had just joined and had yet to break through the legendary barrier. She was mainly responsible for teaching combat skills to the Imights and guiding their training.

In addition, there were more than twenty grand knights on Dusk Island. Among them, there were four top-notch grand knights and one quasi-legendary expert like the Fist of the Empire.

As for the low-level, middle-level, high-level, and peak knights, there were nearly two hundred of them.

Putting aside legendary knights, before the Dark Wave Revival, it was like slaying gods.

According to Levi’s previous estimation, in the history of the Emerald Kingdom, under normal circumstances, there were only more than a hundred surviving grand knights.

This meant that his Twilight Knights were already one-fifth as powerful as the grand knights of a country.

The Northern Seven Flying Cavalry, Seven Godly Swords, and Seven Holy Knights of the World were nothing compared to the Twilight Knights.

In addition to the personnel, according to statistics, a large portion of the members of the Twilight Knights were nobles from the seven kingdoms. This meant that the Twilight Knights also indirectly controlled many territories in the seven kingdoms and formed an extremely powerful network of connections and intelligence.

As for his gold coins and wealth, he did not lack them.

“Good! Not bad at all. You’ve worked hard all these years.”

Levi was in a good mood as he listened to the Blood Knight’s report.

“There are still many problems that we can’t solve with our current abilities…” The Blood Knight said.

“What’s the problem? Tell me.”

“For example, the confidentiality of the organization by reserve members. The current contract is more of a deterrence. There’s no way to truly form a soul contract with the Wizard World.

“I’m worried that if there are too many people, there will inevitably be some black sheep in the future who will leak the existence of the organization to a faction like the Church. In that case, it will bring a considerable disaster to the organization that still needs to develop.

“There’s also the problem of the secret medicine of the Knight Breathing Technique. As more and more knights enter the island, our holy temple’s secret medicine has long been insufficient.

“For example, the Earthly Dragon Beast ambergris that many powerful breathing techniques require is almost extinct because of our wanton hunting. Later on, we realized that this could not be sustained, so we tried to capture the Earthly Dragon Beasts alive and then artificially breed them, but we failed.

“The lack of secret medicines makes it difficult for most knights to cultivate without secret medicines. Their cultivation speed is not ideal.”

The Blood Knight sighed and explained the predicament the knights were facing.

“I’ve been thinking about the two problems you mentioned recently. The first one is that I plan to rely on my wizard knowledge to research a Contract

Wizard Tool. This Wizard Tool can collect a trace of soul power. In the future,

every new reserve member who joins the Dusk Holy Temple needs to contribute a trace of soul power to the Wizard Tool. Only then can we truly control these members and prevent some spies or traitors from harming the organization.

As for the second problem, I also have a solution, but it will take some time to prepare.

“The Dusk Holy Temple is not a charity organization. In the future, every reserve member needs a corresponding Equivalent Exchange if they want to obtain knight knowledge and secret medicine. This is the trading standard advocated by many wizards. We can do the same.

Moreover, there was no way to give birth to a true knight in the Ivory Tower. Knights had to experience battles of blood and fire to be trained.

“The Dark Wave Revival is also an opportunity to let these knights participate in more battles to train their combat skills and consciousness and temper their breathing techniques. ”

“Indeed, I can feel that the activities of the dark creatures are becoming more and more frequent,” the Blood Knight said solemnly.

After the Blood Knight finished reporting his work, Levi began to carefully study the breathing techniques he had learned from Andrew.

Among the hundreds of breathing techniques, there were only six Perception breathing techniques.

They were the Jellyfish Breathing Technique, the Mirage Beast Breathing

Technique, the Cloud Insect Breathing Technique, the Great Nightmare Breathing Technique, the Space Butterfly Breathing Technique, and the Dream Dragon Breathing Technique.

The Jellyfish, Cloud Insect, and Space Butterfly Breathing Techniques were all of shallow quality.

As for the Mirage Beast and the Great Nightmare Breathing Techniques, they were of excellent quality.

As for the final Dream Dragon Breathing Technique, it was actually perfect-grade!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 741 - Chapter 741: Dream Dragon! (5)

Chapter 741: Dream Dragon! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This put Levi in a good mood.

“I reckon that Andrew has collected almost all the breathing techniques that can be collected in the human world in the past 50 years. It will be very difficult to collect new breathing techniques in the future unless we find… the Forsaken Land of the God.”

With so many breathing techniques, it was enough for him to deduce the

Perception-type breathing technique to the level of the other five dimensions.

In the near future, the embryonic form of his Sixth Dimension would also appear.

“The only problem is that the secret medicine ingredients required for these Perception-type breathing techniques are too strange…”

Apart from the jellyfish, Levi had never heard of the other five secret medicines.

“Forget it. Since I don’t have any secret medicine, I’ll use the proficiency panel to cultivate directly. In any case, with my current realm, these shallow and excellent breathing techniques won’t take long. The more troublesome thing is the perfect Dream Dragon Breathing Technique.”

The Dream Dragon Breathing Technique required a creature called the Nightmare Lizard. This creature should have been extinct in the human world long ago.

Levi had never heard of it in the Wizard World.

The Dream Dragon Breathing Technique was an antique that Andrew had bought from an antique merchant. In this era, there were no longer any cultivators.

“I’ll cultivate other breathing techniques first. I’ll think about the Dream Dragon Breathing Technique later. Perhaps there are Nightmare Lizards or similar creatures in that alternate plane.”

Levi calmed his mind and devoted himself to the cultivation of these Perception-type breathing techniques.

At the same time, the exploration plan for the alternate plane was also in preparation.

Levi planned to explore alone after his Golden Snake Breathing Technique reached level 4, which was the second transformation of the Blood Source. He wanted to get a rough understanding of the situation in the alternate plane. In any case, he could pretend to be an Ancient Saint or Lizardman and should be able to sneak in.

After figuring out the situation, he would lead the Twilight Knights to the other world to collect resources. It could also be considered a training for them.

In the future, Levi wanted to move the headquarters of the Twilight Knights to an alternate plane and let the Twilight Knights dominate this plane.

As for himself, he would be Plane Lord Levi.

Levi also wanted to explore the outer sea region to see if there were any so-called “Forsaken Land of the God”.

Similarly, he could not cut off his connection with the Wizard World.

He still had to go to the Wizard World regularly to collect wizard knowledge. He could not fall behind in his path as a wizard.

If possible, bring Emperor Mu, Dinos, and the trusted companions of the Gray Tower back from the chaotic Wizard World.

With the Gray Tower as the foundation, it was still too difficult for the knights to grow to be comparable to wizards in the short term.

Moreover, knights’ long-range combat ability was still too weak compared to wizards. In the future, when exploring new planes, with the help of wizards, it should be a dimensional reduction attack on the so-called Ancient Saint civilization.

Levi now had two secret passages that no one knew about.

He could freely enter and exit the three worlds. In the future, he might even be able to become Master Dao and obtain some resources that he did not need from the alternate planes to exchange for what he needed in the Wizard World.

In short, these two passages were Levi’s capital to rise in the future.

Time passed day by day. In the blink of an eye, Levi had been in the human world for two years.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1087, Month of Flowers.

The new Peacock Kingdom had encountered all kinds of calamities in the past few years.

The terrifying blue frost freak was known as the Blue Frost Wizard by the Church. He destroyed Icewind City and killed the Four-Winged Holy Knight of the Church.

The saint was furious. He sent one of the Seven Saints with a Sealing Sacred Object to chase after the Blue Frost Wizard. In the end, the Blue Frost Wizard escaped into the Evernight Kingdom, passed through the blue light, and entered the Blue Frost Plane.

This matter had come to an end.

However, what followed was an even more terrifying disaster.

A year ago, a strange plague suddenly spread in some cities of the Tuva Empire next door. The mortals who were infected with the plague had abscesses on their bodies and were in extreme pain. Many mortals died in pain, especially the old, weak, sick, and disabled. They did not survive the winter of the past year.

The priest of the Church of the Lord of Storms hurriedly used the concocted holy water to cure the plague, but the effect was minimal.

Soon, the plague spread from the Tuva Empire to the south of the Peacock Kingdom along with the business troops. Now, plagues began to appear in many noble territories of the Peacock Kingdom.

This made the kingdom flustered. They could only pin their hopes on the Church of Holy Light. The Church sent saints to investigate, and the priests were also working hard to develop holy water.

In Flower City.

Andrew frowned as he looked at the cremated corpse.

“Lord, the corpses of the people infected by the plague in the city have all been cremated.” The servants were all wearing special bird beak masks and chemical protective suits that were tightly wrapped to prevent them from being infected.

These things were all developed by Levi and could effectively reduce the probability of being infected by the plague.

“There’s something strange about this plague. A knight died from it…” Andrew murmured. He felt that the plague was not as simple as everyone thought. “It’s a pity that Master is in seclusion. Otherwise, with his knowledge, he should be able to solve this problem.”

Ever since he obtained those Perception-type breathing techniques, Levi had entered seclusion for two years. During this period, he stayed in the holy temple in the outer sea region and experienced the joy of being an ancestor of the sect.

He could arrange for his subordinates to do anything. There was no need for him to do it himself. The Divine Light Knight and the Blood Knight were the ones who resolved the dark creatures’ attacks on his territory.

Levi completely enjoyed the benefits of their effort.

“It’s better to be a chicken head. How can I enjoy such treatment in the Wizard

World?”

Levi walked out of his retreat. He breathed in the fresh air outside.

After two years of seclusion, he had already reached the maximum of all the other Perception -type breathing techniques other than the Dream Dragon Breathing Technique.

Also, after some fusion, a level 11 legendary breathing technique was born.

Levi—

Heavenly Nightmare Breathing Technique: Level 11 (Maximum), Special Effect: Intuition (level 3), Danger Perception, Nightmare Walker, Heavenly Wind Heart.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 742 - Chapter 742: Mortal Barrier! (1)

Chapter 742: Mortal Barrier! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Dusk Holy Temple.

Extreme Path Palace.

“The level 3 Intuition Special Effect covers a wider range. The accuracy of Intuition has also increased. At the same time, the resistance of Perception has greatly increased.

“In addition, the previous Favored By The Night transformed into a brand new

Special Effect Nightmare Walker after fusing with other breathing techniques.”

[Nightmare Walker: When the sun sets and everything is silent, the child will crawl into bed and fall asleep. The night monster that represents fear will descend to the mortal world. According to the old legends, its name is “Nightmare”.]

[In the dark state, your various attributes will increase significantly.]

[Without night, you can create night. Close your eyes and consume all the Heavenly Nightmare Power in your body. With you as the center, the area within a hundred meters will fall into night. The duration of the night is related to your endurance attribute.]

“Nightmare Walker is equivalent to a strengthened version of the Favored By The Night form. Without conditions, forcefully create conditions that are no longer restricted by the environment and fully utilize the subjective mobility of the breathing technique.” Levi was excited.

“In this way, after the fusion, other than the Giant Dragon Warrior and the Furious Dragon Lord, there is another form, the Nightmare Form.”

Of the remaining two Special Effects, Danger Perception was actually Spider Sensing, but the effect was slightly stronger than Spider Sensing.

The Heavenly Wind Heart did not change.

“In short, the greatest gain is Nightmare Walker.

“It’s time to come out of seclusion. It seems that there’s a troublesome matter in the territory that needs my help.”

Levi walked out of the Extreme Path Palace.

The Extreme Path Palace was the name he gave to his great hall.

Every official member of the Twilight Knights had their own special hall.

The Divine Light Knight’s Five-Colored Palace, the Blood Knight’s Blood

Palace, the Black Knight’s Night Palace, and Knight Hogg’s Ashen Palace.

“Commander, Andrew has something urgent to discuss with you,” the Blood Knight said when he saw Levi come out of seclusion.

“I understand. I came out of seclusion to resolve this matter. I’m leaving Dusk Island for a period of time. I’ll leave this place to you guys,” Levi said.

“Understood, Commander.”

“How are the results of Kelvin’s training?” Levi asked.

“Kelvin is very talented. According to his current progress, he will definitely reach legendary in the future,” the Blood Knight said.

“Pay more attention to him in the future. He’s the descendant of an old friend of mine.” With that, Levi left.

Flower City.

It was the Month of Flowers. On the plain outside the city, flowers bloomed and wild bees danced. It was full of vitality.

On the other hand, there were some haggard people with abscesses everywhere in the city.

Levi watched everything calmly.

“Although technology in this era is backward, with transcendent power like the Church, logically speaking, there shouldn’t be such a large-scale plague. The plague came too suddenly. There should be a faction secretly causing trouble.” Levi met Andrew in the castle. He was arranging for people to burn the corpses.

“How many people have died?” Levi asked.

‘Ever since the plague appeared in the city, hundreds of people have died in a month. We tried all kinds of medicines and methods, but we couldn’t cure the plague,” Andrew said.

“What’s the Church of Holy Light doing? These residents are their believers,” Levi said calmly as he looked at the church in the distance.

To be honest, the current territory was not of much use to Levi.

He had already found the alternate plane. When the time came, he wanted to use the alternate plane as his Twilight Knights’ base and his future base.

However, he had relied on his territory to gradually develop. Now that he had the ability, he could not bear to see so many citizens in the city die from the plague.

“The Church no longer cares about Flower City. Many cities in the south have suffered from the plague. Compared to Flower City, Flower City’s disaster is the

smallest because of the protective equipment you made,” Andrew said.

“I understand. Go and find me a patient infected with the plague.”

“Will do.”

Not long after, Andrew brought a girl over.

This girl looked to be about 20 years old. She was an ordinary farm girl. Her hands were covered in calluses because she worked in agriculture. On the back of her hand, there was a foul-smelling abscess.

Her expression was numb because not long ago, the plague had already taken away the lives of all her relatives. They did not even have the chance to be buried and could only be taken away and cremated.

Levi brought the girl named Cui Li to a secret room.

Then, he gently tapped Cui Li’s forehead and she fainted. This was a very simple cantrip that could hypnotize people.

“Let me see what’s causing this.”

After saying that, Levi’s right arm suddenly turned into a blood fog and surged into Cui Li’s chest.

Not long after.

When the blood fog returned, Levi’s expression was cold.

“Zombie plague…”

Levi was a Third-Circle Pharmacist and had some knowledge and research on plagues.

His initial guess was that the plague was caused by a zombie plague. If Levi did not guess wrongly, it should be a ghoul.

According to Franken’s monster manual, ghouls lived in dirty and rotten ancient tombs all year round and liked to be accompanied by corpses. These guys liked to sneak into the tombs and secretly eat the corpses of the rotten tomb owners, and they always carried all kinds of germs with them.

There were many potions to treat the plague in the Wizard World. Although there was no one specialized in treating the zombie plague, Levi felt that it was only a matter of time before he concocted a suitable potion with his potion knowledge..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 743 - Chapter 743: Mortal Barrier! (2)

Chapter 743: Mortal Barrier! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Mixed Venom!”

Levi placed his palm between Cui Li’s eyes.

The Mixed Venom True Form appeared, and the asphalt-like Toxic Swarm turned into a thin line that surged in.

Then, the corpse poison particles in Cui Li’s body were all devoured by the Toxic Swarm.

After a period of time, Levi withdrew his palm.

An incomparably foul-smelling substance appeared in his palm.

“Even the Toxic Swarm can’t eat it. This is really too disgusting.” The Toxic Swarm could devour all kinds of poison, but it could only suck out this corpse poison and not digest it.

Ghouls were an extremely dirty race. It was said that they believed in the

Father of Plagues, one of the Four Evil Gods of Chaos. They believed that the Father of Plagues was the source of all poisons and the most impure person in the world.

Levi was not in the mood to find the mastermind behind this plague. That was what the Church should do.

He only wanted to develop a special potion formula so that his people and soldiers could take the potion and be immune to the zombie plague.

Putting away his Mixed Venom True Form, Levi pointed at Cui Li’s glabella.

In a daze, Cui Li woke up and rubbed her eyes. She looked at the back of her hand. Although the abscess was still there, the pain was gone, and the stench began to dissipate.

She knew that the lord in front of her had saved her.

“Thank you, Lord.”

“You’re welcome. I’ve only temporarily forced the source of the plague out of your body. You might still be infected by the plague.”

Generally speaking, although knights were also infected with the plague, the probability was far lower than that of mortals.

Therefore, apart from potions, physique was also the key to resisting the plague.

However, the ordinary people in this world did not have the qualifications to cultivate the Knight Breathing Technique.

This must be the sorrow of the lower class.

Levi was not a god, and he could not save these people.

It could only be said that if he could help, he would not reject it.

For the rest of the time, Levi studied medicine, pharmaceutics, plagues, ghouls, and other related knowledge in the Flower Castle all day long.

In the blink of an eye, three months had passed.

Three months later, Levi finally successfully developed a drug to fight the corpse poison.

Because it was developed in Flower City, he called it the Hundred Flowers Potion.

The materials needed for the Hundred Flowers Potion were not high-level materials. They were all very common potions in the Wizard World. They were also distributed in some places in the human world.

After all, this corpse poison was not a very difficult virus.

In Levi’s opinion, the reason why the plague could wreak havoc for such a long time was purely because these people from the Church were obsessed with power and money, but they did not have true research ability.

After the Hundred Flowers Potion was successfully developed, Levi immediately conducted experiments in his territory. The results were quite good. After taking the potion, the symptoms of the infected quickly eased. A month later, they returned to normal. Other than some scars, they were no different from ordinary people.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1088, Month of Beginning.

In the past period, the plague in Flower City and Storm City was gradually contained.

It was said that there was a wandering doctor called Watson who often appeared on the streets and alleys of these two cities, selling a medicine called Hundred Flowers Potion.

All the patients who took the Hundred Flowers Potion soon recovered.

The Hundred Flowers Potion was very cheap. Even the most ordinary serf could afford it.

Gradually, titles like “Miracle Doctor Watson” and “Hundred Flowers Doctor” spread widely in the southern region.

Many aristocratic lords were looking for this doctor anxiously.

However, this doctor’s whereabouts were uncertain. Until now, no one had seen his appearance.

The mortals who bought the potions only said that Miracle Doctor Watson was wearing a common bird’s beak mask and was tall and thin. As for his specific characteristics, no one could say for sure.

After that, the legend of Miracle Doctor Watson also appeared in Redbud City, Emerald Tree City, and other cities in the south.

Not long after, the plague in these cities subsided.

Miracle Doctor Watson appeared in more than ten southern cities one after another and disappeared without a trace. No one found any traces of him again.

Some people said that because Miracle Doctor Watson had been fighting the plague for a long time, he had encountered an even more terrifying plague and died.

Some people said that Miracle Doctor Watson had obstructed the financial path of some people who had made a fortune from the plague and was killed.

In short, Miracle Doctor Watson had disappeared.

However, many cities were still suffering from the plague.

The mortals were praying for the appearance of Miracle Doctor Watson, but their hopes were disappointed time and time again.

In the end, they could only pray to the gods in their hearts.

Peacock Capital.

Headquarters of the Church of Holy Light.

At the peak of Heavenly Mountain, a young man in sackcloth was sitting under the statue of the Heavenly Father. A saint hurriedly flew in front of him and bent down to deliver a small bottle of medicine to the young man in sackcloth.

“Lord Saint, this is the Hundred Flowers Potion.”

Saint Ye Lin took the bottle of potion and sized it up calmly.

“It’s obviously the work of a wizard,” Ye Lin said with a smile.

“Lord, do you need us to intensify our efforts to find that Miracle Doctor Watson?” the saint asked.

“There’s no need. This bottle of medicine is enough. To be able to develop a targeted medicine in such a short period of time, the other party’s cultivation realm and knowledge must not be low. If he wants to hide, you won’t be able to find him,” Saint Ye Lin said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 744 - Chapter 744: Mortal Barrier! (3)

Chapter 744: Mortal Barrier! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Then I’ll get the priest to analyze the ingredients of this potion and replicate it to develop our holy water. Because we didn’t deal with the plague in time, some believers of the people started to lose their faith. Some people even secretly set up a lewd temple for Miracle Doctor Watson to worship him. It’s simply disrespectful to the Heavenly Father! We’ve already destroyed it,” the saint said.

“This plague started in the Tuva Empire and spread to the Peacock Kingdom. Someone is deliberately targeting us. As for who it is, I think I already know, but I still need to verify it,” the saint said.

“Lord, it seems that our Church has been silent for too long, and some forces are starting to stir. Next, we need to do something to establish our prestige and consolidate the faith of a benevolent father,” the saint said with a gloomy expression.

“That’s right. We have to deal with the plague. It doesn’t matter if a few people die. It’s a big deal if it affects the faith of a benevolent father.

“Recently, the astral world has also welcomed some turmoil. The person in the chaotic wilderness has started to cause trouble again. The kind father and the Holy Mother have to deal with it carefully.

“Among the Seven Gods, other than the Holy Mother who is trustworthy, the other five all have ulterior motives and are difficult to trust.

“The next Dark Wave is destined to be a chaotic era. Due to the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres around the Mortal Barrier of the Seven Kingdoms

Continent, the strength brought about by the collision of planes also is starting to tremble.

“After the battle of the gods, some of them stayed on the other side of the Mortal Barrier. They might not have died yet. These might be our enemies. We need to be prepared in advance.”

The saint’s expression changed slightly when he heard the Mortal Barrier. “Lord, will the Mortal Barrier be broken?”

The saint looked at the saint calmly and said softly, “The Mortal Barrier will definitely be broken. It’s just a matter of time. Nothing is eternal. Divine power is not lasting. Gods can also fall.

“If you were in the astral world now, you could see that in the boundless Land of Darkness, there are already many planes around Nora that were attracted over and are about to converge with Nora’s plane.

“This is the power of the plane. Even the Gods cannot stop it. Moreover, this plane convergence is the largest and longest-lasting convergence in history. After this convergence, some small planes might be integrated into Nora’s plane forever. Nora’s plane will expand again, and its plane level will undergo a transition.

“Those sub-dimensional portals that are folded on the surface of Nora’s plane will also return to Nora’s plane. What does this mean? Do you know?”

The saint’s expression was solemn as he muttered, “The wizards will return…”

“That’s right. Not only will wizards return, but because of the plane transition in Nora, the upper limit of Legendary Wizards will increase again. In that case, the gap between Legendary Wizards and the Seven Gods will be infinitely narrowed. The gap between some powerful Legendary Wizards and gods will be close to none… The wizard civilization will be even stronger,” the saint said.

“In that case, the deterrence of the gods to the wizards will be even smaller… Those blasphemers will be even more unscrupulous,” the saint said.

“In theory, that’s the case. However, the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres is a very long process. For a long time, the wizard civilization and the gods will still be peaceful.

“However, we have to be prepared. Faith is the foundation of the gods. If the entire Nora plane, including the Forsaken Land of the God, can become the place of faith of a benevolent father, then the strength of the benevolent father will rise to a higher level. Wizards can become stronger, and so can God.

“Therefore, our goal is to sow the faith of a benevolent father in the entire Nora plane and spread the glory of a benevolent father.”

“I know what to do.” After the saint finished speaking, he took the Hundred Flowers Potion and left quickly.

The saint’s gaze was deep as he muttered to himself, “Hundred Flowers

Potion… Could it be that Flower Knight who entered the Wizard World?”

The saint naturally knew a little about the famous legendary knights in history.

As far as he knew, the Flower Knight stepped into the Wizard World after reaching the legendary realm and became a wizard. This potion was developed by a wizard, also known as the Hundred Flowers Potion. That “Miracle Doctor Watson” was most likely the “Flower Knight”!

About a month later.

The Church announced that they had successfully developed “Holy Water No. 99” that could resist the plague.

After the holy water was released, it was quickly bought out by the major nobles and members of the royal family. In addition, the Church of Holy Light also gave the holy water to high -quality believers or fanatics first. This way, they could consolidate their faith.

Then, the spread of the plague in the cities in the south of the Peacock Kingdom was gradually stopped.

Dusk Island.

Holy temple.

Levi held a Holy Water No. 99 in his hand.

“Plagiarism! Infringing on my intellectual property rights. This Church is really shameless.” Levi was indignant.

“Forget it. In that case, I’ve achieved my goal. After all, my original intention was to save these miserable mortals. It’s fine as long as the outcome is good.”

Levi calmed himself down.

Miracle Doctor Watson was naturally himself.

The reason why he spread the potion in so many southern cities was partly to save more people, and partly to prevent Flower City and Storm City from being too outstanding and being suspected by the Church or the mastermind behind the plague.

After all, Flower City and Storm City were both fiefs of the Black Snake family. If Levi only saved these two cities, some people would make the connection and might dig Levi out..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 745 - Chapter 745: Mortal Barrier! (4)

Chapter 745: Mortal Barrier! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As for being plagiarized by the Church, he did not care. The sockpuppet of the Miracle Doctor Watson would end here.

If the influence of the miracle doctor continued to increase and seriously threatened the foundation of the Church’s faith, the Church would do everything to find the Miracle Doctor Watson. To Levi, it was not worth it.

Although he was powerful now, he would not clash with these unreasonable fellows from the Church as much as possible.

“In that case, the plague problem is resolved. Next, I’ll focus on cultivating the Golden Snake Breathing Technique. I’ll cultivate the Golden Snake to level 14 as soon as possible and advance to the Second Transformation of the Blood Source. Then, I’ll go to an alternate plane to investigate the situation.”

Levi’s plan was proceeding in an orderly manner.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1090, Month of Vitality.

The 59th year of the Great Expedition.

The Realm of Frost was also known as the Realm of Ice.

Compared to the Realm of Azure Cloud, which occupied the entire Endless Sea, the area of the Realm of Ice might not even be 1% of the Endless Sea.

The entire Realm of Ice was white as far as the eye could see.

Snow Mountain, Snowfield, Frigid Earth, Glacier, Ice River… These formed this world that only had winter. Ultimately, it was because the frost elements here were too dense.

Although the flames of war in the Realm of Ice were not as intense as in the Endless Sea, they could not be underestimated.

Silver Dragon Snow Mountain was a group of snow mountains located in the northern part of the Realm of Ice.

In the snow, a team of wizards was fighting.

The two groups were the White Bear Tower and the Polar Cave.

The White Bear Tower was a Second-Circle Wizard Organization in the Silver Dragon Snow Mountain Region. It belonged to the righteous wizard faction.

The Polar Cave was a dark wizard organization. It was also a Second-Circle Wizard Organization. The wizards of this organization lived underground all year round, and their members were mostly wanted criminals or murderers.

These two wizard organizations were already the strongest in the Silver Dragon Snow Mountain area.

A witch wearing a bear fur coat was carrying a spear on her back and holding a staff in her hand. She was fighting the enemy.

Her enemy was a bald man with a bare upper body. The burly man was not afraid of the cold of the Silver Dragon Snow Mountain at all. He was a rare first-circle body- refining wizard.

“Madam Elsa, I heard that you’re a queen in the human world. Why don’t you come to our Polar Cave and let you experience the joy of being a queen in the crypt…”

The bald wizard grinned. His fists were covered in frost, and his arms were like ice sculptures as he threw them at the Elsa witch.

The ferocious fist shattered the ice arrow that Elsa shot over, and the arrow turned into ashes.

“My body-tempering technique has already reached the Small Accomplishment realm. Ordinary first-circle ice spells are almost useless against me. With your strength, you should obediently surrender. This way, after you’re captured alive by me, you can avoid some physical pain. Hehe!” The bald wizard shot out explosively, and his ice palm grabbed towards Elsa’s chest.

“Don’t even think about it!” Elsa threw away the magic wand and pulled out the spear on her back in anger.

This was the weapon she had forged for herself, the Evernight Spear.

It was made of mithril and mixed with a lot of Luminant gold.

There was a click.

The spear repelled the ice hand.

Elsa used the momentum to retreat.

Then, her spear shot out like a dragon, and the silver spear light charged towards the enemy.

“Interesting. I’ve long heard that you’re a legendary knight in the human world. It’s true. Tsk, tsk, tsk, such a woman is even more exciting… A legendary female knight, the queen of a country, and a female wizard. I’m drooling.” The bald wizard did not retreat but advanced.

His body tempering technique was called the Ice Body Tempering Technique.

It was a body-tempering technique that he had unintentionally obtained from an ancient wizard relic.

This technique used the Ice Meditation Art as the foundation. It combined the Ice Crystal Body, Ice Skin, Ice Muscle Jade Bone Technique, and many other spells of the School of Ice to form this set of wizard’s ice body tempering techniques.

After mastering it, he could give birth to the Ice True Form. With a raise of his hand, he could transform his body into eternal ice and obtain an increase in defense and strength.

If it was refined successfully, it was said to be comparable to the legendary Frost Giant race.

The Frost Giant was one of the most powerful races among the giants. The average strength of its members was comparable to Intermediate Wizards!

He had only attained Small Accomplishment in the Ice Body Tempering Technique, but it was already comparable to a First-Circle Wizard. The power of this body tempering technique was obvious.

Elsa was furious at being humiliated, but she quickly regained her rationality.

Her talent as a wizard was not bad. It was a relatively rare talent for water and wind elements. This kind of double affinity was extremely suitable for practicing the spells of the School of Ice.

Water and wind gave birth to ice. If it were a double affinity like fire, wind, or earth, they would not be able to cultivate ice spells.

Other than those extremely rare possessors of special talents, Water and Wind Affinity was the first-grade talent of the School of Ice.

However, it was too late for Elsa to embark on the path of a wizard. She had already missed the best time to cultivate. Although she relied on her talent to catch up, she had only cultivated to the realm of an ordinary first-circle wizard and was still a little short of a senior first-circle.

Fortunately, she was also a legendary knight in the human world and practiced the Aurora Breathing Technique of the Evernight Royal Family.

Aurora Bird.

Legend had it that it was a divine bird that was pure white. It was said that this kind of bird lived in the Land of Darkness all year round.

Every time it woke up, the lustrous white light would spread throughout the Evernight Kingdom. Wherever it passed, the night would dissipate and the light would remain forever. Hence, it was called the Aurora Bird..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 746 - Chapter 746: Mortal Barrier! (5)

Chapter 746: Mortal Barrier! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This was a powerful divine bird that was as famous as the Undying Bird. It had unparalleled speed. If the Jade Dragon was the Multi-element Green Light, then the Aurora Bird was the Eternal Aurora.

It was said that when the Aurora Bird used its full strength, even that light could only follow behind it.

At this moment, a white light suddenly lit up around Elsa. She was almost one with the vast snow mountain. Her body emitted a sparkling white light before disappearing without a trace.

One of the most mystical aspects of the Aurora Bird Breathing Technique was invisibility.

Immediately after, a snow thread suddenly came from the snow in front of them.

“Invisibility? What a petty trick.”

The bald wizard’s eyes flickered. This was a cantrip that could see through common low-level invisibility spells.

However, the bald wizard was shocked to discover that his Spell Eye was actually unable to see any traces of the other party.

“Hmph, with the snow thread, I can still find your tracks, unless you can step on the snow without leaving a trace.”

The bald wizard snorted.

He smashed his fist in the direction of the snow thread.

However, he realized that he had missed her.

“The speed of your body tempering technique is too slow.”

A cold female voice came from behind. Then, a spear flashed with white light and pierced through the air towards the bald wizard. Ice crystal armor condensed behind the bald wizard.

“Extreme Ice, go!”

The power of the Evernight Spear was concentrated at one point, relying on its terrifying speed and penetrating power.

Crack!

The ice armor shattered.

The bald wizard cried out in pain.

Splat! Blood flowed out.

“You actually broke my Ice Armor?”

The bald wizard’s expression was ferocious.

In the next moment, more and more snow threads appeared around him.

There seemed to be many Elsas running around.

It made it impossible for the bald wizard to tell where the real Elsa was.

“Ice Light Slash!”

Accompanied by a gorgeous beam of light,

The bald wizard’s head had already fallen to the ground.

The next moment, his corpse disappeared from the spot.

Taking advantage of the chaos, a figure rose into the air and quickly left the battlefield.

At night.

Somewhere in the Silver Dragon Snow Mountain, in a deep crack in the ice cave.

Elsa leaned against the ice wall, panting.

“Using the Life Seed at a high burden consumes too much of my stamina.”

She frowned slightly. At her heart, a beautiful white divine bird was quietly lying dormant. It looked as tired as her.

“Unknowingly, I’ve been in the Wizard World for so long, but I’m still a First-Circle Wizard. Sigh…”

Elsa ate food and drank potions to replenish her strength.

She took out the bald wizard’s storage bag and checked it.

“There are actually 2,000 Aether Stones… This is great. I can buy some more meditation supplementary potions. It’s enough for me to cultivate for some time and strive to break through to a senior first-circle wizard as soon as possible.

“Eh, what is this? Ice… body tempering technique?”

Elsa looked at the blue slate in her hand, which was emitting a cold aura.

She took a closer look. This was not a slate, but some kind of solid ice that could not melt. There was a powerful body-tempering technique recorded on it.

Ice Body Tempering Technique, by Frost Faction wizard, Ice Fist Wizard Mellon.

After reading this body tempering technique, Elsa looked rather excited.

“No wonder that baldie’s body is as strong as a legendary knight. He’s a rare body-refining wizard. My Aurora Breathing Technique focuses on speed, causing my physique, defense, and strength to be relatively weak.

“If I have this body tempering technique, my body’s attributes will be even more comprehensive, especially my defense.

“Coupled with the spells of the School of Ice, my strength will soon be comparable to the top senior first-circle wizards.

“It’s a pity that there’s no other way after the legendary level. Otherwise, the Aurora Breathing Technique would be very promising. When my wizard level advances to the second -circle, my breathing technique will be dispensable.”

Elsa sighed. This was the predicament of the path of knights.

The next day.

Elsa, who had recuperated, walked towards the White Bear Tower.

In the distance, she saw that half of a white steeple had already been broken. Broken walls and ruins were scattered all over.

“Teacher!”

Elsa arrived at the empty White Bear Tower.

There were broken corpses everywhere, like broken ice sculpture parts.

These were all wizard corpses that had been frozen by powerful ice spells and then smashed to pieces.

“Senior sister…” Elsa looked at the cracked witch’s head in front of her. This was the senior who had brought Elsa to the Wizard World back then.

“Polar Cave!”

Anger gathered in Elsa’s heart.

She knew that the outcome of the battle between the White Bear Tower and the

Polar Cave had been decided.

Her organization had been destroyed.

The inheritance of the organization. including the storage bags on the dead.

Even the herb garden in front of the wizard tower that was planted with ice-type medicinal herbs was empty.

This was the war between wizards, cruel and bloody.

Elsa did not find her teacher’s corpse. He must have been completely destroyed or captured.

“This is not a place to stay for long. I shall leave first. Teacher, senior sister, I will avenge you.”

Elsa swore in her heart as her figure disappeared into the vast snowfield and mountain range.

Her companions had already passed away. She was the only one left on the road..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 747 - Chapter 747: Level 14! (1)

Chapter 747: Level 14! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1080, Month of Grass.

Dusk Island.

Extreme Path Palace.

In the secret room, a burly middle-aged man gently tore off a layer of scales on his body.

Slash!

Like a painting, the scales were taken off unscathed.

“It’s the second transformation. Speaking of which, I wonder if this old snake skin can be used for Weapon Refinement… Using what I have on me feels strange for Weapon Refinement.”

Levi neatly folded the snake skin he had shed and placed it in a box.

In this box, Levi’s previous snake skin was also placed.

“It’s the same as when I changed my teeth and hid them when I was young in my previous life. This is all a testament to my growth,” Levi muttered.

“100 years old, Second Transformation of the Blood Source Realm, another breakthrough in the path of knights.” 100 -year-old Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Golden Snake Breathing Technique: Level 14 (1/600,000). Special Effects: Transformation Scales (level 2), Dragon’s Intimidation, Golden Snake Playing with Water.

In short, the change from level 13 to level 14 was not very big. It was just a simple increase in quantity and defense.

This was also what Levi expected.

After Levi’s test, the defense of the level 2 Golden Snake Scales should be at the level of a Grade S third-circle defensive spell, similar to Levi’s Aether Dominance’s Heavy Water Barrier.

However, the durability of the Golden Snake Scales was higher than the Heavy Water Barrier.

Moreover, as its Proficiency increased, its defense would also increase slightly. It was just that it could not undergo a huge change like leveling up. When the Golden Snake reached level 14 Perfection, Levi estimated that its defense should be at the level of a fourth-circle spell.

Compared to the Knight Breathing Technique which had improved greatly over the vears. the Dath of wizardrv was relativelv weak.

The cultivation speed of the human world was definitely inferior to that of the Wizard World. Even if Levi set up an elemental conversion array, it could only alleviate this problem and could not cure it.

Of course, the slowness was relative.

Levi’s spiritual force had reached 120 points, and his spell power was more than 4,700 points.

This speed was still better than most wizards of the same realm in the Wizard World.

In addition, in terms of spells, there were the level 8 Maximum Glacial Sword Finger, the level 8 but not Maximum Sun Flame Explosion, the Heavy Water Barrier, and so on.

“With my current strength, it would be safer for me to face Ancient Saint experts from Ancient Saint Empire. It’s time for me to set off for Ancient Saint

Empire.”

Levi left the Extreme Path Palace.

Levi had only mentioned this trip to the Blood Knight, but he did not say where he was going.

Three days later.

Levi followed the previously recorded coordinates and arrived at the island with the altar.

On the island, Bo Gang had been in a semi-sleep state for several years.

The Lizardmen had settled down on the island and fished for a living. They had even built a temple, and there was a statue in the temple.

It was Levi’s Fire Dragon True Form.

The person in the statue had a dignified expression. He was muscular and his muscles were bulging. His entire body was burning with flames and his scales were clearly defined. His snake tongue was flung far away. “Ancient Saint Volcano Statue.”

Levi did not know whether to laugh or cry when he saw this.

He did not expect that one day, he would be worshipped by a group of Lizardmen and become their idol.

However, the level of the sculpture was very ordinary. It was rough and did not have one-tenth of Levi’s charm and handsomeness. Levi almost could not recognize him.

“Forget it, so be it.” Levi didn’t want to dampen the enthusiasm of these Lizardmen to worship him.

He also needed the Lizardmen to cooperate to explore the other world.

“Bo Gang, continue to guard this place. Without my orders, no one is allowed to enter or leave this place,” Levi said.

A huge head poked out from the pile of rocks before him and nodded.

“Kaku, follow me. The rest of you, stay here.” Levi called out to Chief Kaku. There was no need to bring the others.

“Yes, Lord.” Chief Kaku looked excited. He could be alone with the Ancient Saint Lord. This was how highly Ancient Saint Lord thought of him.

I, Kaku, am indeed the Lizard of Destiny.

Levi and Kaku stepped into the center of the altar and disappeared.

Seven Kingdoms Continent.

In the far north, in the Evernight Kingdom.

Snow Capital City.

The church of the Church of Snow stood tall on the top floor of the church.

From here, he could overlook the entire Snow Capital City and see the statue of the Snow Goddess in the square outside the city.

A young noble lady in a blue palace dress had a cold expression as cold as ice. In her eyes, snowflakes were revolving like a hexagram.

Her silver hair draped over her shoulders and fell to her waist.

She was Elsa’s daughter, the saint of the Church of Snow, Caroline.

“Lord saint, the emissary of the Church of Holy Light is here to see you.” The old granny’s voice came from outside the door.

“Let him in,” the silver-haired saint said.

A tall knight in silver armor walked in with a helmet.

“Tell me, why is Ye Lin looking for me?” Caroline asked.

“Saint Ye Lin wants to work with you, Saint Caroline.”

“Oh? He wants to work with me? It seems that our two families are not that close. Besides, if Ye Lin cooperates with me, what will that woman from the Church of Earth think?” Caroline said expressionlessly.

“Of course, I’ve already informed the one from the Church of Earth,” the saint said with a smile.

“Tell me, what’s the collaboration?” Caroline asked.

“In the next great era, we will stick together for warmth,” the saint said.

“Stick together for warmth? Do we saints need to stick together for warmth? This is something only the weak would do.” Caroline sneered..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 748 - Chapter 748: Level 14! (2)

Chapter 748: Level 14! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Lord saint, you’re wrong. The Seven Gods live in the astral world and are also trapped in the astral world. The next era will be extraordinary. I’m sure you know that. Let’s not talk about anything else. Just look at the blue frost in your Evernight Kingdom. It’s not like you haven’t solved it yet, right?” The saint smiled and said.

“Are you mocking me?” Caroline’s eyes were cold. Everything in the room instantly froze and turned into frost.

The saint’s body shone with milky white power, resisting the power of ice.

“I’m not mocking you, Lord Saint. I’m just stating the facts. Our Church of the Seven Gods is facing a serious crisis. Only by joining forces can we deal with the next enemy. After we eliminate all the enemies, the seven families will compete for Nora’s position as the master with our own abilities,” the saint said solemnly.

Saint Caroline was silent for a moment. She gently played with her silver hair.

“I’ll think about it,” she said.

The saint left in satisfaction.

He had been entrusted by Saint Ye Lin to rope in the other Churches and face the upcoming crisis together. Needless to say, the Church of Earth had always been on the same side as the Heavenly Father and the Mother of Earth.

As a result, in many legends, these two were a couple.

Caroline looked at the saints who disappeared and pondered.

Currently, the saints of the seven major churches had all descended, although the seven saints had not fought with each other so far.

But everyone knew very well that the saint of the Church of Storm was currently the strongest.

In other words, the Saint Groudon.

Generally speaking, the strength of a saint was related to the god they represented.

Among the Seven Gods, the Lord of Storm was currently in the limelight. It could be seen from his title. After all, he controlled three “God Authorities” at the same time: Wind, Thunder, and Ocean.

With that person’s personality, there was a high chance that he would not agree to work with Ye Lin.

After all, the relationship between the Heavenly Father and the Lord of Storm was rather ordinary.

However, just as Ye Lin had said, the Church would no longer be the only protagonist of the Nora plane in the coming era.

“The Multidimensional Plane, the wizards, and those existences in the Forsaken Land of the God.”

Currently, the strongest saint, Groudon, could already suppress all enemies in the world after decades of growth. However, according to the grading standards of wizards, he was only at level 5.

Any high-level wizard organization in the wizard civilization could destroy him.

As for the other saints, most of them were only at level 4.

If a saint wanted to grow up completely and truly become the representative of the gods in the human world, it would also take time.

This was why the gods had begun to plan in the early stages of the Dark Wave.

However, these were not what Saint Caroline was most concerned about.

She just wanted to find her mother.

The former Queen of the Kingdom of Evernight, Elsa.

Although she was the saint of the Snow Goddess, the personality that belonged to her in her body was still there, and this personality was still the dominant one.

She had never seen her mother since she was young. She knew that her mother had left her because of the Church.

Therefore, her attitude towards those old women in the Church was not very good.

“Mother should have gone to the Wizard World. I can vaguely sense that Mother is still alive,” Caroline muttered.

Molten Kingdom.

Located in the southernmost part of the Seven Kingdoms Continent, it was hot and dry all year round. The hot wind swept through everything, making people unable to raise their spirits.

Eternal Fire was the only god in this kingdom.

Legend had it that the Eternal Fire was an inextinguishable flame.

According to the first chapter of Eternal Genesis, “Before the universe was born, the first light was born in the endless Land of Darkness. This light came from the original fire, which was also the Eternal Fire.”

Therefore, the Eternal Church firmly believed that the Eternal Fire was the oldest god in the astral world.

He had witnessed the rise and fall of the ancient gods and the evolution and change of many civilizations.

The legendary Undying Bird was a Mythical Creature born from the Eternal Fire. Therefore, it inherited a portion of the Eternal Fire’s divinity and had the characteristic of immortality.

The headquarters of the Church of Eternity was located at the end of Skyfire Avenue in the Holy City of the Molten Kingdom.

A majestic red church stood there. There was an endless stream of believers in red robes who came to worship the Eternal Fire.

One day, a handsome young nobleman arrived at Skyfire Avenue. He wore a hat and stopped by the side of the road. After a moment’s observation, he found an alley and entered.

At the end of the alley, there was a dilapidated mansion. As the door slowly opened, an old man appeared at the door.

“Earl Johnson, you’re finally here,” the old man said. “Let’s go in and talk.” The young noble said calmly.

In a quiet room in the mansion.

“Although the plague has been resolved, our mission has been completed. The Church of Holy Light has suffered heavy losses this time. You should be satisfied, right?” the young noble said.

“Have you investigated the background of that Miracle Doctor Watson?” the head priest Elkeson asked.

“It should be a wizard. As for who he is, we’re still investigating. Every time he appears, the place he appears is very random, and no one has seen his true appearance. I guess he should be a wizard from a city in the south of the Peacock Kingdom. He might be a famous Flower Knight in the history of the Emerald Kingdom,” the young noble said..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 749 - Chapter 749: Level 14! (3)

Chapter 749: Level 14! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“The Flower Knight… is already a person from hundreds of years ago. If she’s still alive, she’s already an Intermediate Wizard now,” the head priest muttered.

“Back to the main topic, Lord head priest. According to our cooperation agreement, shouldn’t the Church return the item that belongs to us ghouls?” The young noble asked when he saw that the head priest kept changing the topic.

The head priest coughed and said, “That thing will be returned, but your mission is not perfect…”

“Why? Lord head priest, are you trying to go back on your word? I’m here with the sincerity of the Ghoul Hut.” The young man’s eyes turned pitch-black, and a surging corpse aura appeared behind him, turning into a terrifying squirming evil spirit.

The flame emblem on the head priest’s chest flickered. He smiled and said, “Don’t be anxious, Earl Johnson. This is Skyfire City. If you want to attack me, the saint will immediately sense it. At that time, with your Ghoul Earl’s strength, there’s a high chance that you won’t be able to escape.”

“Humans are dishonest creatures… Indeed, I can’t defeat a saint, but I’m confident that before the saint kills me, I can bury Skyfire City with me. Without faith, you’re nothing!” The young man threatened.

“My friend, I’ve already said that we, the Church, will do what we promised.

Don’t try to clash with us. In the upcoming era, without the support of the Church, it will be difficult for your Ghoul Hut to gain a foothold. That thing can be returned to you in a few days. I, Elkeson, swear by the Eternal Fire that I am not lying.” the head priest said.

“I hope so,” the young noble said coldly.

After the discussion, the young noble left.

Ten days later, under an abandoned mass grave in the Molten Kingdom.

The young noble received the item sent by the head priest… a green ghost claw.

“If your Ghoul Hut intends to use this to perform an evil ritual, we won’t interfere as long as it doesn’t happen in the Molten Kingdom. Otherwise, don’t even think about getting the other parts of the Ghoul Prince. My suggestion is to go to… the Peacock Kingdom. After the matter is done, we can also return the other parts of the Ghoul Prince to its original owner.” The head priest revealed a sinister smile after saying that.

“Don’t worry, we’re partners…” The young noble smiled and said.

After the head priest left, the young noble carefully sized up the claw. It was rotten and densely covered in dancing maggots and red hair. It emitted an extremely thick stench of corpses and an ominous aura. Ordinary people might fall into endless madness just by looking at it.

This was the Ghoul Prince’s claw, the remains of a level 6 existence. In the later stages of the last convergence of the Heavenly Spheres, this prince was dismembered after being suppressed by the saint of the Church of Eternity and sealed in the forbidden area of the Church.

“With it, the incarnation of the saint that can summon the Father of Plagues will descend.”

The young noble looked excited. Above his head, a black corpse aura soared into the sky like dark clouds, enveloping the mass grave.

“How can there be no stage for the ghouls in such an exciting and interesting new era? Prepare to welcome the arrival of the ancestor of the ghouls, the source of all evil and the Unclean Great Ones!”

In the lush forest of giant trees, Levi and Kaku appeared from the altar. He stretched his muscles and breathed in the air that was different from the air on the other side of the altar.

“The density of elemental power should be about the same as the outer sea region of the Endless Sea. Of course, this is only the density of this area. It might not represent the other areas of this plane.

“In short, the cultivation of wizards is unaffected here. I have to take down this plane. At the very least, I have to become an overlord and gain a foothold.” Levi was determined.

He looked at the fallen statue on the other side of the altar, the strange scaled man with wings on his back.

According to the information he got from Kaku, this Two-Winged Crawler was an Ancient Saint from a long time ago.

It was called “Winged-Hand Ancient Saint”.

Winged-Hand Ancient Saint came from the Flying Lizard Clan. This clan of Crawlers had wings similar to that of pterosaurs. They were one of the few Crawlers that could fly.

Currently, among the thirteen Ancient Saints of the Ancient Saint Empire, the third Ancient Saint, Skybreaking Ancient Saint, was a Flying Lizardman.

In the civilization of the Ancient Saint Empire, the highest existence among the Crawlers was the Ancient Saint!

Below Ancient Saints, there were four levels: Insect, Lizard, Snake, and Ancient Serpent.

The insect level was the most common crawler, like the ordinary Lizardmen of the Kaku Tribe. Their strength was basically between the level of mortals and knights, and some elites might be at the level of grand knights.

Lizard-level, like the chief, who was comparable to a legendary knight and even had some ability to cast spells, were usually the Commanders of small tribes.

Snake-level, on the other hand, was the Commander of a medium-sized tribe with hundreds or thousands of people. They could match Second-Circle Wizards.

The Ancient Serpent level was the Commander of a large tribe with more than ten thousand people. It was comparable to a Third-Circle Wizard. In the entire Ancient Saint Empire, there were only a hundred such tribes.

Above the Ancient Serpent was the birth of the blood of the Holy Snake. Those who grasped the Ancient Saint Aura and possessed the dignity of an Ancient Saint were Ancient Saints!

From the looks of it, the Ancient Saint should be a Fourth-Circle Wizard. Perhaps because of the breathing technique, the Dragon Clan’s aura was too dense, and these Lizardmen mistook him for an Ancient Saint..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 750 - Chapter 750: Level 14! (4)

Chapter 750: Level 14! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Every Ancient Saint was the Commander of a tribe with at least a few hundred thousand members. They controlled a large area of the Ancient Saint Empire.

And with Kaku’s experience, he had no idea what was outside the Ancient Saint Empire.

The Ancient Saint Empire was filled with ferocious beasts, and there were even Ancient Beasts that were comparable to Ancient Saints.

Ancient beasts were descendants of powerful ancient bloodlines. Their physical bodies were comparable to Ancient Saints; they even grasped supernatural abilities that could destroy the world.

If not for the thirteen Ancient Saints guarding the empire and deterring those ancient beasts, a small tribe like Kaku’s would have long been flattened by powerful ferocious beasts.

Therefore, for most ordinary Lizardmen, it was impossible for them to leave the Ancient Saint Empire in their entire lives. They did not know much about the outside world.

Levi explored the temple and activated his Intuition. He did not miss a single trace.

In the end, he found nothing.

This was a completely abandoned temple. Other than the altar, there was nothing special about it. Levi also did not find anything left behind by that ancient wizard.

“Let’s begin. The main purpose of this operation is to understand the situation in the Ancient Saint Empire and this plane. It would be best if the cultivation method of Ancient Saints could subdue an ancient beast.”

Levi let Kaku enter Alice’s ring while he walked alone.

He no longer used the transformation ability of the Scarlet Dragon. Instead, he revealed his true form of the Fire Dragon. After some changes, Levi looked like an ordinary Fire Lizardman.

Crimson scales, a ghastly snake tongue, and a hideous Lizardman’s head covered in scales.

According to Kaku, the Fire Lizardmen Tribe was one of the strongest tribes in the Ancient Saint Empire. Their Commander was the second Ancient Saint, Hellfire Ancient Saint.

The Fire Lizardman was one of the few crawlers who could naturally use simple fire-type spells. The strongest, Hellfire Ancient Saint, had even developed this ability to the extreme.

It was Levi’s first time here, so he didn’t dare to fly. Instead, he moved quietly on the ground.

Not long after, a creature that looked like a two-legged Velociraptor appeared in Levi’s vision.

He used the First-Ring Spell, Wizard’s Hand, and grasped the air.

Levi dragged the Velociraptor over. Levi immediately drew out its blood and tested it through the Rowling Crystal.

After the test, he frowned slightly.

“It’s just an ordinary wild beast, not a transcendent creature, let alone a mixed-blood Dragon Clan. I feel that the creatures in this plane are a little similar to the dinosaur era in my previous life. They are all mainly reptiles. Could it be that these reptiles evolved from these reptiles?”

Levi suddenly thought of the fur clan. That clan might have evolved from various fur beasts.

These two races had some similarities.

Not long after, Levi found an ordinary-looking herb at the root of a huge tree.

The plants emitted a green fluorescent light and a strange fragrance.

“Greenheart Grass. The ingredients needed to refine the third-circle meditation supplementary potion are extinct in the Wizard World. They can only be found in some resource secret realms and Shadow Realms. They are controlled by the wizard families and wizard organizations. Even if nomadic wizards have money, they can’t buy it…” Levi’s eyes glowed.

He immediately collected the Greenheart Grass.

He had left the Wizard World for many years and had already used up all the meditation supplementary potions he had accumulated.

Due to the lack of materials, he had Pharmacy skills, but he could not refine meditation supplementary potions for himself. He relied on the proficiency panel to cultivate bit by bit.

Unexpectedly, not long after he started exploring this alternate plane, he discovered a precious material he needed.

“This is indeed an undeveloped treasure land. These Crawler Civilizations are too backward. They haven’t developed a pharmacist and weapon craftsman system like wizards. Therefore, the demand for resources is far inferior to the Wizard World.”

I wonder if there are any Aether Stone mines in this plane. If there are, I’ll be really rich. I’ll just sit on the gold mine and lie flat. There’s no need to work so hard. ”

Levi began to fantasize.

After that, Levi was not in a hurry to leave the forest. Instead, he kept searching for other potion materials.

Foxtail Grass, Duck Tongue Grass, Rooster Flower, Heaven Silkworm Flower… Levi took all kinds of precious medicinal herbs from the forest.

With his knowledge as a Third-Circle Pharmacist, there were many medicinal herbs that he did not recognize, but that did not stop him from putting them away.

He had to go back and slowly study these medicinal herbs to see where they could be used.

Of course, Levi did not take away the unripe medicinal herbs. That would be destroying the sustainable ecology here.

In the future, his Dusk Holy Temple would be established here, so he naturally could not drain the pond of all the fish.

A day later, Levi was still happily collecting herbs in this primitive forest.

Relying on Intuition, he could avoid most wild beasts in advance, allowing him to quietly search for herbs.

In one day, he had collected 26 known herbs and seven unknown herbs.

Levi had collected several types of ingredients to refine the third -circle meditation supplementary potion.

Suddenly, there was movement in front of them.

Trees crumbled, and something huge seemed to be charging toward Levi.

Roar!

A twenty-foot-long beast covered in green scales rushed over aggressively.

“It’s at the level of a first-circle transcendent creature..”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 751 - Chapter 751: Level 14! (5)

Chapter 751: Level 14! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He gently dodged the giant beast’s attack and slapped it away.

Levi stepped on the giant beast’s head, immobilizing it. As usual, he extracted its bloodline and tested it.

[Green Iguana Bloodline 68%, Titan Snake Bloodline 54%… Jade Dragon Bloodline 1.5%.]

“Eh, it actually contains the Jade Dragon Bloodline. Although it’s not of much use to me now, it’s not bad to collect it to fill the extraordinary bloodline library. Take it all away!”

With Levi’s realm and the richness of the Dragon Clan’s Bloodline, it was not difficult for him to tame these ordinary first-circle mixed-blood dragons.

Before long, Levi sent the green-scaled beast into Alice’s ring.

This giant beast was most likely a new species. Levi named it Jade Dragon Lizard.

“The existence of a mixed-blood Dragon Clan is a good sign. This plane is probably also a plane left behind by the Dragon Clan. There should be other mixed-blood Dragon Clans. I have a plan for my breathing technique secret medicine.”

According to Levi’s research and experiments during his time in the human world,

After the fusion, Levi’s current six-dimensional breathing technique required a certain amount of secret medicine compared to before.

Take the Crimson Emperor Dragon Breathing Technique as an example. It was a combination of King Kong, Red Lotus, Black Whale, and Dragon Demon’s strength breathing techniques.

Before fusing, the secret medicine Levi needed to cultivate these four breathing techniques was very mixed.

The Frost Giant and Saint Ape of the King Kong Breathing Technique, the

Ostrich Mountain of the Dragon Demon and Musk Bull, the Red Lotus, the

Black Whale, and so on needed to find secret medicines to cultivate. Everv ingredient was very important.

After the fusion, all the breathing techniques were combined into a dragon-element breathing technique, which was the Crimson Emperor Dragon created by Levi.

Such benefits were obvious. The main ingredient for the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s breathing technique cultivation had become the bloodline of the fire-element mixed-blood Dragon Clan.

Based on satisfying this condition, the higher the level of the mixed-blood Dragon Clan, the better the cultivation effect.

As for the complicated Frost Giant, Holy Infant, Black Whale, and Ostrich Mountain Bird, they became secondary materials.

Compared to the main ingredients, the quality of these secondary ingredients was insignificant because they had a lower effect on the cultivation speed of the breathing technique.

Even if he didn’t, it wouldn’t affect him much.

After all, he had the proficiency panel. In theory, he could cultivate without the secret medicine, but the speed was too slow.

Therefore, Levi’s goal for infiltrating the alternate plane this time was very clear. Other than various medicinal herbs and minerals,

He also needed various types of mixed-blood Dragon Clan creatures to enrich his bloodline library.

As for the Crimson Emperor Dragon, Levi only had a second-circle Dragon Finch to support him. He couldn’t keep up with his strength.

He was not in a hurry for the wind and lightning attribute Sky Dragon for the time being. He could still cultivate the third-circle Wind Thunder Winged Dragon for a long time.

As for what the Golden Snake, Death Ember, and Scarlet Dragon needed, they were somewhat special.

So far, the main ingredients for the Golden Snake’s secret medicine had come from Gustav of the water element and the Three-horned Dragon King of the earth element. Levi felt that the Golden Snake Breathing Technique still had room for fusion and advancement. There were still some perfect and excellent defensive breathing techniques in the breathing technique library that he had mastered. When he had time, he would cultivate them and fuse them with the Golden Snake again to mutate a stronger breathing technique. Otherwise, he always felt that the Golden Snake was a little low. It paled in comparison to the Crimson Emperor Dragon in the strength dimension.

As for the Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique, whether it was the Blood Beasts that focused on blood or the Jade Dragons that focused on poison, they did not have the usual elemental attributes. After Levi studied it, he categorized it as a “negative energy attribute” based on the classification of various factions by wizards.

Unfortunately, negative energy attributes were too rare. If he wanted to completely solve the problem of the Scarlet Dragon’s secret medicine, he might have to go to hell, the Abyss, the Underworld, and other places where negative energy gathered to search. Currently, the Scarlet Dragon’s secret medicine was still mainly made up of Blood Clan and ordinary Dragon Clan bloodlines.

In the end, the Death Ember Breathing Technique, which was mutated by the Undying Bird and the Ash Dragon, might be from the Dragon Clan, but Levi found that its main secret medicine still could not be separated from the critical first-circle, the Undying Bird. The powerful self-healing ability of the Undying Bird Bloodline was the core of the Death Ember.

Earth, Fire, Wind, Water, Thunder, and Negative Energy Dragon Clan, coupled with the Undying Bird Bloodline, were all goals that Levi would have to fight for a long time.

As his breathing technique changed, it might increase or decrease.

In the following days, Levi wandered in the primeval forest for half a month. It was really because there were too many medicinal herbs and resources here that he couldn’t stop and didn’t want to leave.

“No, it’s time to get down to business. I can’t waste time searching for materials. It’s better to let the Knights do this in the future. Collecting resources is a matter of strength. No matter how fast I collect them, it’s a waste of time.”

Levi released Kaku from Alice’s ring and said, “Take me to the nearest gathering place.”

After Kaku came out of the ring, he couldn’t calm down for a long time.

There was such a real small world in Ancient Saint Lord’s personal space.

In the small world, there was the sky, Earth, and the sea. There were also many powerful transcendent creatures.

Kaku was inside, trembling in fear, afraid of being beaten.

Now, he was finally out.

Ancient Saint Lord’s ability was like that of a god. It was unfathomable.

In terms of transcendent technology, compared to the wizard civilization, the Ancient Saint civilization was similar to the difference between the primitive and modern people in Levi’s previous life.

According to Kaku’s knowledge, a few years ago, there were two Ancient Saints who fought over an ancient magic ring with a storage function.

In fact, the storage ability of that ancient magic ring might not even be one-thousandth of Levi’s Alice’s ring.

That was why Kaku was so surprised by the small world in Alice’s ring.

Three days later, Kaku led Levi to the nearest crawlers gathering place in the Ancient Saint Empire.

Black Line City.

The one who ruled the city was the Black Line Tribe. It was a large tribe.

Their Commander, Lord Black Line, was an Ancient Serpent-level expert.

To be honest, Kaku’s knowledge of this plane was too limited. There were many things that he knew nothing about. If Levi wanted to explore this plane, he had to come into contact with the higher-ups of the Ancient Saint Empire. Only then could he obtain more plane knowledge.

“Kaku, don’t tell anyone that I’m an Ancient Saint. I don’t want to attract attention on this mission.” Levi retracted his Ancient Saint Aura and looked at the black city in the distance.

He did not know much about the situation in the alternate plane, so he definitely could not be too ostentatious.

“Understood, Lord.” Kaku nodded.

The master and servant quickly headed toward Black Line City..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 752 - Chapter 752: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (1)

Chapter 752: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

Black Line City, a city constructed from dark giant stones, exuded an ancient and rugged aura, giving off a sense of barbarism.

The origins of this city date back countless years, making it impossible to verify its exact age.

The current lord, Lord Blackline, defeated the previous lord a hundred years ago, leading his tribe to seize control of the city and renaming it “Black Line City.”

The Ancient Saint Empire was the earliest name for the Ancient Saint civilization.

During that time, the Ancient Saint Empire was a true unified nation.

The founder of the empire was the first Ancient Saint in the history of the

Ancient Saint civilization, later known as the “Initial Ancient Saint, Yuan Tuo.”

Before the emergence of this “Initial Ancient Saint,” crawlers were merely weak creatures that served as prey for ferocious beasts.

With the appearance of the “Initial Ancient Saint,” he rose to power like the protagonist in a novel. In just a hundred years, he went from being a tribal chief to conquering in all directions, assimilating other tribes, and ultimately forming the unified “Ancient Saint Empire.” The title “Ancient Saint” originated from that period.

Crawlers believed that the “Initial Ancient Saint” was a “Holy Snake Envoy” born with the will of the Holy Snake, a god sent to save crawlers from the challenges of their existence.

Regardless of whether the “Initial Ancient Saint” was truly a Holy Snake Envoy, after the emergence of the Ancient Saint Empire, crawler civilization continued to prosper. They evolved from being prey to ferocious beasts to beings capable of contending with them.

The “Initial Ancient Saint” established a unified crawler language, script, and transformed tribes into city-states.

He also passed down many methods that directly connected to the Ancient

Saint, collectively known as the “Ancient Saint Laws.”

With the support of the Ancient Saint Laws, crawler civilization could give birth to “Ancient Bloodline Beasts,” comparable to “Ancient Beasts,” in each era. These beings were considered Ancient Saints.

Thanks to the protection of these Ancient Saints, crawler civilization has endured to this day.

During the peak of history, in the later years of the Initial Ancient Saint, there were a total of eighteen powerful Ancient Saints of the same era, known as the “Eighteen Saints of the Empire.”

The Eighteen Saints united around the Initial Ancient Saint and, under his leadership, not only addressed the great challenge of ferocious beasts weighing on crawlers but also proactively expanded, conquering new territories.

However, with the disappearance of the Initial Ancient Saint, the once-unified crawler empire faced the fate of city-states and lords, much like numerous human empires in history, embroiled in chaos.

Afterward, there was no longer an exceptional powerhouse like the Initial Ancient Saint, capable of subduing numerous Ancient Saints, unifying all tribes and city-states, and establishing the absolute unity of the “Ancient Saint Empire.”

City-states and lords holding sway became the prevailing theme of the present Ancient Saint Empire.

Each city-state represented a tribal society of small nations and few people, with its lord possessing absolute rule and authority over the city-state residents.

As of today, the number of city-states in the Ancient Saint Empire reached hundreds.

Powerful tribes often established their city-states and then, with the city-state as the center, delineated a territory.

Non-tribal crawlers within the territory were considered “foreigners,” and their status within the city was lower than that of the locals.

After the disappearance of the Initial Ancient Saint, continuous wars between city-states plagued the land, leading to unending suffering for the inhabitants. Small tribes, like Chief Kaku’s, were forced to risk their lives, barely surviving in the primal forests where ferocious beasts roamed.

Compounded by beast invasions, the Ancient Saint civilization had significantly declined compared to its peak period.

Currently, only thirteen Ancient Saints held sway over different territories, making it difficult for them to unite. Moreover, the Ancient Saint Empire faced the constant threat of powerful enemies.

To the south of the Ancient Saint Empire lay a vast sea, within which several civilizations rivaled the Ancient Saint Empire in strength.

The most notable was the “Mosasaurus Empire,” established by Ancient Saints who had defected from the Ancient Saint Empire. Leveraging the rich resources of the ocean, they prospered and repeatedly encroached upon the borders of

tne Ancient saint Empire.

In the northern reaches of the Ancient Saint Empire, within the vast and endless “Yintis Mountains,” a rising powerful empire had taken root. The “Wind God Empire,” founded by the “Feathered People,” was considered by crawlers to be their descendants, albeit mutated. Almost all members of this race possessed the ability to fly, rapidly establishing dominance in the Yintis

Mountains and currently disturbing the northern borders of the Ancient Saint Empire.

Within the Ancient Saint Empire, only a few powerful Ancient Saints, particularly those led by the “Skybreaking Ancient Saint,” could effectively harm the Feathered People and engage in aerial combat.

Inside Black Line City, Levi and Kaku sat in a tavern, sipping on the crawlers’ intensely bloody “Blood Demon Wine.” They listened to an old man, Kane, discourse on the past and present history of the Ancient Saint Empire and the current situation.

Kane, once a librarian in a city-state where an Ancient Saint resided, found himself enslaved after the city-state collapsed following the Ancient Saint’s demise in war. His library went up in flames. Eventually, he became a slave among foreigners, experiencing a tumultuous journey that brought him to Black Line City. Due to his cultural knowledge, he became a butler in the lord’s mansion.

In his leisure time, Kane frequented the tavern, enjoying a drink, sharing stories, and showcasing his knowledge. Gradually, he gained a degree of renown in the city..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 753 - Chapter 753: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (2)

Chapter 753: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Lord Kane, where did the Initial Ancient Saint go?” Levi inquired.

Following the sound, Kane glanced at Levi, particularly noticing his crimson scales. The Fire Lizard clan held a relatively high status within the Ancient Saint Empire.

Even in foreign cities, the Fire Lizard clan didn’t face discrimination for being outsiders. After all, who would dare discriminate against a powerful tribe that had given birth to an Ancient Saint? Moreover, it was widely known that the Initial Ancient Saint was born into the Fire Lizard clan, giving them a somewhat transcendent status.

In Kane’s eyes, Levi and Kaku, as a pair, were distinguished young members of the esteemed Fire Lizard clan, venturing out with his Green Lizard servant.

“The whereabouts of the Initial Ancient Saint have been untraceable for years.

The historical records have been lost due to constant warfare, and Ancient Saints typically live only five hundred years. Some exceptionally powerful ones might have a lifespan of a thousand years, but compared to the long history of the Ancient Saint Empire, it’s just a fleeting moment. Therefore, it’s highly probable that the Initial Ancient Saint has perished,” sighed Kane. Among all the Ancient Saints recorded in history, the Initial Ancient Saint was the one he admired the most.

“If the Initial Ancient Saint were still alive, the Wind God Empire and the

Mosasaurus Empire wouldn’t dare to act recklessly in front of the Ancient Saint Empire. The Initial Ancient Saint alone would be enough to suppress these traitors to the crawler civilization!” Kane expressed his frustration.

“Lord Kane, are there any nations to the north of the Yintis Mountains?” Levi inquired.

“I’m not sure about that. No one has survived crossing the Yintis Mountains. Those Feathered People, soaring high and overlooking the earth, are not to be trifled with,” Kane shook his head.

Levi contemplated that, as of now, there were only three explored regions on this plane: the Ancient Saint Empire, the Wind God Empire, and the Mosasaurus Empire. All three empires originated from the crawler civilization, though they had diverged.

A common challenge faced by all three empires was the threat of “ferocious beasts.”

“If the neighboring empires can contend with the Ancient Saint Empire, then there should be no shortage of Ancient Saints comparable to Fourth-Circle Wizards. From the known maps, there are dozens of Ancient Saints of this level. Even in the Wizard World, ordinary middle-level wizard organizations might struggle to produce as many Fourth-Circle Wizards. The conquest of this plane seems more challenging than I imagined. It’s best to proceed carefully. Fortunately, these thirteen Ancient Saints aren’t united. Maybe I can sit back and watch them clash, supporting a puppet dictator similar to the Initial Ancient Saint. This way, I can control the entire Ancient Saint Empire, rule from behind the scenes, and eventually absorb the Wind God Empire and the Mosasaurus Empire. I’ll explore the broader boundaries of this world,” Levi muttered to himself.

He had already formulated a preliminary plan in his mind.

“Kid of the Fire Lizard, if you’re interested in the Initial Ancient Saint, and if the opportunity arises, you can visit the city-states where Ancient Saints reside. Black Line City is still a small place,” Kane advised.

With a satisfied belly, Kane patted his stomach, stuck out his snake-like tongue, and left the tavern.

He and Levi chatted amiably, and it had been a long time since Kane had encountered a young crawler like Levi who was willing to listen to his talk.

“Thank you, Lord Kane, ” Levi smiled.

In the tavern, Levi and Kaku continued to enjoy some light drinks.

“Lord, where are we heading next?” Kaku asked.

“The Lord’s Manor,” Levi replied calmly.

In Lord’s Manor, on the training grounds, A robust Lizardman, covered in gray scales and wearing bone armor, swung a large sword. The fierce wind generated by the sword’s movements scattered dust and stones across the training grounds. An invisible heatwave permeated the area, creating an extraordinary spectacle.

This was none other than the ruler of Black Line City, Monka.

Members of the Black Line tribe were powerful “Black-Spotted Lizards” among crawlers. Known for their formidable defense and natural strength, they were courageous warriors.

“Lord Monka, there is a Fire Lizard seeking an audience outside,” a servant announced.

“Fire Lizard?” Monka furrowed his brow. “Let him in.”

Soon after, a Fire Lizard, adorned in crimson scales, entered with a rather ordinary Green Lizard crawler.

“Greetings, City Lord,” the Fire Lizard respectfully said.

“What brings you to the Lord’s Manor?” Monka inquired. “I wish to… become the city lord,” Levi said with a slight smile.

Monka’s expression changed.

In the next moment, Levi’s body shot forward. The true form of a fiery dragon emerged, flames blazing, and runic symbols of strength flickering.

Monka raised his great sword and swung it at Levi. His blood boiled, white wolf-like smoke billowed, and scorching flames spewed from his mouth, turning the sword red-hot.

“Burning Heart Slash!” Monka roared in pain. He knew the visitor meant trouble, so he exerted his full strength.

Levi didn’t dodge or evade; his scaled fist struck the blazing sword. The sword shook violently, cracking Monka’s palm open, and it flew away, landing some distance away.

The red-hot sword turned the ground beneath it into charred soil within a short period, emitting flames. The temperature was evident.

In contrast, Levi’s fist was unscathed, emitting only a faint wisp of white smoke.

“Too weak.”

In the blink of an eye, Levi appeared behind Monka, his large hand gripping Monka’s neck, and forcefully pushed him..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 754 - Chapter 754: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (3)

Chapter 754: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

Monka toppled with a thud, his face hitting the ground, sending dust flying.

“I only need a gentle squeeze, and you’ll be dead,” Levi said calmly, his gaze icy.

Monka was pinned to the ground, unable to move.

The city lord of Black Line City was weaker than he had imagined, feeling less powerful than figures like Bo Gang, let alone the senior wizards of the third circle.

“Who are you? There’s no one like you among the thirteen Ancient Saints now!” Monka asked in fear.

With just one move, the victor was decided. The gap between them was too vast; the opponent was undoubtedly an Ancient Saint-level powerhouse.

Monka, an Ancient Serpent-class strongman, knew that only Ancient Saints could easily defeat him. Among the current thirteen Ancient Saints, Monka was familiar with them all, and the one before him most closely resembled the Inferno Ancient Saint.

The issue was that the Inferno Ancient Saint usually resided in his own city, the City of Inferno. How could he possibly appear in his modest Black Line City?

Could it be that the Fire Lizard tribe had unexpectedly produced two Ancient Saints?

“It doesn’t matter who I am. What matters is, if you don’t behave, you will die,” Levi’s voice was indifferent. He emanated an Ancient Saint Aura that swept over Monka like a tidal wave.

“What… What do you want to do?”

“I don’t want to do anything. Stop struggling, offer up a bit of your soul voluntarily, and sign a contract with me. I’ll ensure not to kill you; otherwise…” Levi produced a Contract Slate, threateningly.

Lizardmen were a humanoid race, and theoretically, a contract with a Contract Slate could also affect them, but it required the other party to willingly give up their soul.

Seeing the slate in the man’s hand, Monka, though ignorant of its nature, knew it was not favorable to him.

In this situation, with such an overwhelming gap between them, he seemed to have no choice.

“I’ll do it…” Monka sighed.

“Don’t worry, I always do what I say, ” Levi grinned, sending shivers down one’s spine.

Monka felt as if calamity had befallen him. He didn’t know where this Ancient Saint had come from, but his luck had taken a terrible turn.

In the end, Levi and Monka signed an unequal treaty.

After signing, Monka always felt a certain restraint on his soul. If he violated the terms of the contract, his fate would undoubtedly be miserable, leaving him despondent.

“Once I reach the 14th level of the Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique, I can add another contract slot, making things less troublesome,” Levi thought to himself.

At the moment, Levi had two Scarlet Contracts. One was given to Baron Deep Sea Baghdad, and the other was to the Blood Clan member Schinn. Both were important to Levi and couldn’t be easily dissolved.

Outside the door, guards seemed to have heard the commotion and rushed in.

“City Lord, is everything alright?” a guard asked.

“No problem. You can leave. I was just sparring with this friend from the Fire Lizard tribe,” Monka said calmly, though he felt bitter inside. This was not a spar; it was a one-sided crush.

“What does the Ancient Saint want to do? Why not speak plainly? I, Monka, am just the lord of a small border city with limited capabilities. With the discerning eyes of an Ancient Saint, you surely wouldn’t have any interest in my remote city-state, right?” Monka sighed.

“You are very clever and pragmatic. Those who understand the situation are the true talents. My goal is simple: to unify all city-states and restore the greatness of the Ancient Saint Empire,” Levi said earnestly.

“Ancient Saint Lord… forgive my bluntness, but I believe this goal is shared by the other thirteen Ancient Saints. Since the disappearance of the Initial Ancient Saint, no one has been able to achieve the reunification of the Ancient Saint Empire,” Monka said.

“How do you know if you don’t try?” Levi said confidently. “You can continue being the lord of your city; I was just joking. I have no interest in your lordship. I only need you to act according to my wishes in the future.”

Levi wasn’t sure if his current strength could secure a victory against an Ancient Saint. Otherwise, he would have already gone to those city-states where the Ancient Saints resided to conquer them. A more cautious approach would be to control an ordinary city lord first. Once he had a deeper understanding of this world, he could gradually interact with those powerful Ancient Saints.

In the following days, Levi stayed in Black Line City.

As the lord of Black Line City, Monka knew much more than Kaku.

From Monka, Levi gained a deeper understanding of the thirteen Ancient Saints. In return, Monka shared with Levi the “Ancient Saint Technique” he practiced.

In a mansion in Black Line City, Levi sat at a desk. On the desk lay a rough piece of paper made from what seemed like animal hide.

The text on the animal hide paper was written in the common language of the crawler civilization, which Levi had already mastered. In addition to text, there were various poses and actions.

After reading it, Levi fell into contemplation.

“This seems similar to the inheritance diagram of the Knight Breathing Technique. The only difference is that this Ancient Saint Technique only has illustrations of a little figure, lacking the depiction of a candle-holding black snake, like the Black Snake Breathing Technique. Is it a modified version of the Knight Breathing Technique?”

According to Monka, the cultivation of the Ancient Saint Technique involved using the recorded verses, methods, poses, and actions of the Ancient Saint Technique as a foundation. It also required consuming large amounts of specific ferocious beast meat to obtain energy, transforming the lizardman’s body, and ultimately achieving continuous physical evolution..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 755 - Chapter 755: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (4)

Chapter 755: Gloomy Lamp Dragon! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi- Bo Studio

Transform from insect to lizard, lizard to snake, snake to ancient, and evolve into a saint—that is the four stages of cultivation in the Ancient Saint Technique.

The Ancient Saint Technique that Monka provided to Levi, known as the “Flame-Blood Ancient Saint Technique,” was obtained from the ruins of an abandoned Ancient Saint temple. To practice this Ancient Saint Technique, one must consume the flesh of creatures known as “flame beasts” on a regular basis.

By absorbing the unique “flame-blood energy” from the blood and flesh of these flame beasts, practitioners of the Ancient Saint Technique undergo a transformation of their entire bodies. This process involves refining organs, strengthening muscles and bones, and replacing blood. The ultimate goal is to become an Ancient Saint.

The more powerful the flame beast, the better the effect on the practitioner.

Upon reaching the highest realm, one could stand shoulder to shoulder with the kings among flame beasts.

Ancient Beast: Flame -Blood Rampage Dragon.

This powerful creature dwelled underground, often accompanied by molten lava. Within the body of the Flame-Blood Rampage Dragon flowed the “ancient bloodline.”

The so-called ancient bloodline was said to be the blood left behind by the few “ancient kings” who stood at the pinnacle of all living beings at the beginning of the world. These ancient kings were Otharos, the Sky King; Diuxis, the Forest King; Erlnis, the Ocean King; and Mobius, the Underground King.

These four ancient kings represented the elements of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, respectively, and each ruled over one of the four ancient kingdoms. It was said that they were all under the command of the supreme lord, the Holy Snake, obeying the will of the Holy Snake to create and maintain order in the world.

At that time, neither the Feathered People nor the crawlers existed. Only the various factions of ferocious beasts led by the ancient kings roamed the sky, forests, oceans, and even the underground.

Hence, both the Ancient Saint Empire, the Wind God Empire, and the Mosasaurus Empire feared the ancient bloodline.

Later on, the powerful ancient empires seemed to collapse overnight, and the four ancient kings fell one after another.

The flesh of the ancient kings was consumed by surviving ferocious beasts, giving rise to the first Ancient Beasts. The crawler civilization likely emerged around the same time.

These were the legendary stories, of uncertain authenticity, that Levi learned from the old man Kane during this period.

Levi vaguely felt that everything—whether the “ancient kings,” the “Initial Ancient Saint,” or the “Ancient Saint Technique”—was somehow related to the ancient wizard who entered this realm.

“Who was it? Who entered here, and what was the purpose behind all of this?”

Levi pondered as he looked at the drawings depicting the Ancient Saint Technique.

Levi gazed at the flame beast meat sent by Monka’s men.

It was a seemingly ordinary large piece of meat, weighing about a hundred kilograms. It was exceptionally robust, and even after being dead for so long, it still emitted high temperatures. This should be the so-called “flame-blood energy.”

Levi took a bit of blood from it and placed it into the Rowling Crystal.

[Crimson Fire Snake Bloodline 56%, Stone Red Lizard Bloodline 68%… Gloomy Lamp Dragon Bloodline 1.5%.]

Seeing this, Levi’s expression changed.

“Gloomy Lamp Dragon?”

There was no information about this dragon clan in his database.

“If there’s a chance in the future, I need to find out what kind of dragon clan the Gloomy Lamp Dragon is.”

In this world, Levi had already found the bloodline descendants of two dragon clans: the Jade Dragon and the Gloomy Lamp Dragon.

During this period, Levi researched the supreme Holy Snake revered by the crawler civilization.

Based on the records and descriptions left by the Holy Snake, it was depicted as a snake with its head and tail connected, coiled in the sky, constantly rotating, emitting a holy light that dispelled darkness, illuminating the believers, much like the sun.

In this regard, there were similarities between the Holy Snake and Levi’s family emblem, the Black Snake.

However, the most prominent feature, the “holding a candle” aspect, was not seen by Levi. So, he couldn’t be certain that the Holy Snake was the Black Snake.

Now, within the ferocious beasts containing ancient bloodlines, he discovered the bloodline of the Gloomy Lamp Dragon.

According to legend, the ancient bloodline was the bloodline of the four kings under the Holy Snake.

“Gloomy Lamp Dragon, could it be the Black Snake holding a candle? Is the Black Snake perhaps a high-ranking officer under the Holy Snake? Or is it a disguise of the Holy Snake….”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 756 - Chapter 756: God Descends! (1)

Chapter 756: God Descends! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Holy Brilliance Calendar, 1091st year, Month of Germinal.

The 60th year of the Great Expedition.

One of the planes under the jurisdiction of the Wizard Council, the Myriad Machine Plane.

In the sky, there hung a “Mechanical Sun” composed of countless metals, gears, and runes.

Wizards and mechanical beings of the Myriad Machine Plane referred to it as the “Eternal Furnace.”

Inside the Eternal Furnace, endless fire elemental power gathered, reacted, and transformed into the energy source for the mechanical beings of the Myriad Machine Plane.

This was the most critical place in the Myriad Machine Plane, the central hub of energy.

On the side of the Eternal Furnace, a massive legendary wizard Sky City stood guard.

On Sky City, there was a towering azure wizard tower.

At the top of the tower, a wizard dressed in blue robes, with eyes as deep as an ancient sage, Luther, the Legendary Wizard of the Ocean Faction, was currently looking at a floating crystal ball.

Ever since arriving in the Myriad Machine Plane, he had engaged in multiple magical battles with the Father of Plagues, each with its victories and defeats.

The opponent was an extremely tricky evil god, and his plague divine power could infiltrate everything. Even the mechanical beings were at risk of infection.

Those infected mechanical beings would collectively lose control, forming a terrifying “Intelligent Mechanical Crisis” tide.

However, the recent disturbances from the Father of Plagues seemed to have decreased slightly, making Luther somewhat uneasy. He felt that the opponent might be brewing a larger conspiracy.

Apart from being a legendary wizard of the Ocean School of Thought, Luther, the Deep Blue Sage, was also a rare prophet in the wizard community.

Currently, he was trying to unravel the mysteries and foresee some events using the crystal ball to make the next move.

Now, the divination had reached the final stage.

On the crystal ball, vivid and complex scenes flashed one after another.

Finally, the image froze on the vast Land of Darkness, a plane predominantly showing a blue hue.

“Nora… ”

The Father of Plagues was a powerful evil god. Even with the methods of a legendary wizard, Luther could only divine this much information.

Other details were impossible to foresee.

However, having dealt with the god for many years, the Deep Blue Sage mostly understood the tricks of the evil god.

“He wants to descend the incarnation of a saint in Nora. This might be a good opportunity to take action.”

Whether it was an evil god or an orthodox god, through the correct god descent ritual conducted by their believers, they could manifest in a certain plane through the incarnation of a saint.

The strength of the incarnated saint, the power of the god itself, the level of the god descent ritual, the hierarchy of sacrifices, and the level of the plane itself were all related.

Communicating all of this was the mysterious power of belief.

The descent of a god into the incarnation of a saint was not something done casually. The farther the distance, the greater the cost and consumption.

Therefore, the Deep Blue Sage felt that now might be a good opportunity.

“Wait, that guy must be able to guess that I’ll divine him. Could this be a trap intentionally set by him…? I’ll enter and catch him off guard. But if I don’t try, I might miss an opportunity to severely wound or even kill him. Right, why not consult the mysterious Fate Coin?”

In the palm of the Deep Blue Sage’s hand appeared a seemingly ordinary coin at some point.

“Fate Coin, tell me what to do?”

The Deep Blue Sage gently tossed the coin. It followed a perfect parabola before landing on the ground, spinning incessantly.

In the end, the coin landed with its obverse side up.

The Deep Blue Sage’s robes fluttered without wind, and his eyes flashed with countless stars, reflecting the entire expanse of the Myriad Machine Plane.

With a firm expression, the Legendary Wizard transformed into an endless stream of azure particles, dissipating within the wizard tower.

In the original spot, only the Fate Coin lay silently, with its obverse side facing up.

The image on it depicted the elegant and gentle smile of a lady.

After an unknown period of time, it seemed as if the agonized wails of a deity echoed through the Multidimensional Plane, suggesting a colossal battle capable of reshaping the heavens and earth had erupted somewhere.

With the terrifying reverberations, the wizard tower trembled, causing the fate coin inside to quiver and reveal its reverse side.

On the flip side was the smiling visage of the woman, exuding an air of certainty, determination, and courage.

The legendary wizard’s miraculous fate coin showed only the same side.

In a certain location within the Myriad Machine Plane, yellow sand filled the air, and everywhere lay the remnants of mechanical wreckage, parts, gears, and the corpses of rotting green-skinned creatures.

This was one of the battlegrounds between the wizards and the Plague Legion in the Myriad Machine Plane.

Although the Father of Plagues was a god, he was also a bona fide inventor.

Through various pestilent divine arts. coupled with D0tent creatures from the Multidimensional Plane, he controlled, modified, and formed a formidable Plague Legion.

In reality, except for large-scale wars involving legendary wizards, the Father of Plagues did not need to personally intervene in most plane invasions.

Being a divine entity and the father of all the unclean, it would be quite inappropriate for him to personally descend. Essentially, a “Plague Grand Lord,” comparable to a Grand Wizard, leading a certain number of Plague Legions, could conquer most planes without demigods.

Below the grand lord were numerous “Plague Lords,” also known as “Unclean Great Ones.” These plague monsters, equivalent to high-level wizards, were the nightmares of the enemies on the battlefield.

This place was originally a base for a wizard battle group. Three days ago, a Plague Lord, beyond the intelligence reports, led a vast army to sweep through this area. Many wizards perished on the battlefield, and quite a few evacuated..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 757 - Chapter 757: God Descends! (2)

Chapter 757: God Descends! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Far from the battlefield, two alchemical spheres, one large and one small, rolled forward in the midst of swirling sandstorms. The surfaces of the spheres were scarred, and their alchemical components varied in age and condition.

“I wonder when the war will end. I really want to go back to the Endless Sea and see that vast, endless blue ocean. Even my mood would improve,” Stella murmured softly.

She looked at Herman, whose brow was furrowed. “Herman, are you still worried about the Gray Tower?”

“Yeah, when we left the Gray Tower without the presence of a Third-Circle

Wizard, Morpheus would definitely take advantage of them…” Herman replied.

“Don’t think too much. Endure a little longer, and when the war is over, perhaps we can go back. Besides, didn’t you say Levi is extraordinary? Maybe he has grown up and can handle things on his own now,” Stella said.

“That kid is indeed extraordinary. I even suspect he might be a Primordial Soul wizard who reincarnated and rebuilt. Haha,” reminiscing about the companions from the Endless Sea, the Tower Master’s voice became lighthearted.

“Unconsciously, it has been sixty years…”

“Yes.”

The two spheres sighed and disappeared into the sandy horizon under the setting sun.

In the mortal realm, Peacock Kingdom, a prosperous and affluent region in the south.

In a foul-smelling valley, corpses lay scattered everywhere, many of them human. After the great plague last year, many lords and commoners from the south discarded those who died due to the plague here.

In a foul-smelling valley, corpses lay scattered everywhere, many of them human. After the great plague last year, many lords and commoners from the south discarded those who died due to the plague here.

Although some doctors advised these lords to cremate the bodies to prevent contagion, due to ignorance and foolishness, only a minority followed through with this recommendation.

“Such a perfect place for a god’s descent.” Earl Wilson held a green ghoul claw in his hand, savoring the captivating stench of decay.

“A delightful aftertaste.” For ghouls, dirtiness and the stench of corpses were tne most appetite-stimulating.

Because only in this way could they express their faith in the Father of Plagues.

Every follower of the Father of Plagues, whether ghoul or any other filthy and decaying creature, took pride in becoming an “Unclean Great One” by the side of their father god.

“Get out, and no stealing. These are offerings for the father god. If these offerings are not enough, go to the nearby cities and secretly capture more. Try not to provoke those human rangers. Although they are not very powerful, now is a critical time for summoning the father god, and we cannot afford any complications.” Earl Wilson commanded.

Underneath the displayed decaying bodies, countless wriggling entities resembling rotten flesh appeared. Tens of thousands of white maggots surged through this rot, making the decaying flesh look like a beehive.

Then, these decaying masses gradually coalesced, transforming into the figures of nobles.

The ghoul race, ranging from the lowest-tier feeders, barons, earls, dukes, grand dukes, to princes, had strength equivalent to a First-Circle Wizard for the majority of these figures.

Earl Wilson could sense that perhaps if we rewound time by a hundred years, the strength of his subordinates would be enough to sweep through the mortal realm.

However, with the resurgence of the Dark Wave, this manpower was completely inadequate.

Even without considering the Church, a force seemed to have emerged recently in the mortal realm that opposed the dark creatures and repeatedly disrupted the plans of the Ghoul clan. Miracle Doctor Watson was highly likely to be associated with this covert force.

The Ghouls needed the guidance of their God to confront this opposition effectively. The day they had been waiting for was approaching.

Three days later, in the valley, the Ghouls gathered, accompanied by freshly prepared corpses.

These bodies were arranged in a specific array, forming an octagram made of corpses within the valley.

Earl Wilson efficiently directed his subordinates.

Finally, the sacrificial array for the descent of their God was ready. Earl Wilson was excited; he had waited for this moment for a long time. With the leadership of their God, they no longer needed to hide.

Ghouls stood beside Earl Wilson, waiting for nightfall to shroud the Earth in darkness. Earl Wilson placed the arms of the Ghouls at the center of the sacrificial array.

The Ghouls looked solemn, indistinguishable from the prayers of the Church’s worshipers.

Perhaps these monsters had a purer faith in their God than humans did.

After all, except for their God, they were despised as decayed creatures in most planes.

Only their God treated every believer equally, without distinction. In comparison, the God of the Church of Holy Light was a false father.

“You were the source of all plagues.” “You were the incarnation of all diseases.”

“You were the father of the Unclean Great Ones!”

“Great ancestor of Ghouls, Father of Plagues, God of despair and corruption!”

“Descend ! ”

With the prayers of all Ghouls, the pitch-black night became even deeper, and even the stars lost their luster.

After a long time, there was no response to their prayers.

This left Earl Wilson hesitant.

The other Ghouls felt doubtful, but the Earl didn’t instruct them to stop, and they dared not speak up..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 758 - Chapter 758: God Descends! (3)

Chapter 758: God Descends! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Until they had prayed dozens of times, the array showed no response whatsoever.

“Boss, what’s going on?” one Ghoul baron couldn’t help but ask.

“Don’t ask, continue praying. It must be that we are not devout enough; increase the intensity,” Earl Wilson said. “Okay.”

In the valley, time passed second by second.

It seemed that the ceremony for the descent of their God had not succeeded.

“It’s impossible… My rituals, prayers, every step was strictly according to ‘The

Book of Ghouls.’ This book was personally compiled by the Lord Prince of

Ghouls, who has even faced the Father God and received the title of the Unclean Great Ones. Maybe the sacrifices are not enough…”

Earl Wilson contemplated in his mind.

Just as he was about to send Ghouls to nearby territories to capture more people, a star above seemed to turn dimly green.

The next moment, the light of the God -descent array shone brightly. All the corpses, flesh, intestines, rotten bones, various decaying substances began to hum and tremble.

Afterward, these things began to condense and move toward the Ghoul Lord at the center of the array.

Before long, a meat mountain towering dozens of meters high began to form in the center.

Rotten intestines wriggled into the belly of the meat mountain like earthworms, dense maggots composed the muscles of the meat mountain, pale bone spikes protruded from the meat mountain, and a strange long tongue emerged from the belly of the meat mountain, sniffing around like a snake. A green miasma emanated from the meat mountain, accumulating in the valley.

When the terrifying monster, which was impossible to look directly at, finally took shape, all Ghouls had fanatical expressions.

In their eyes, this grotesque green meat mountain appeared tall, majestic, kind, and gentle. Its palm, filled with oil stains, fungi, and viruses, seemed capable of touching the boundless void. Even the stars extinguished in the face of this corrupting force.

Earl Wilson fell to the ground with a thud, and other Ghouls did the same.

They all collectively shouted, “God!”

The head of the meat mountain, with indistinct features, revealed a face that resembled a smiling father.

“My dear children, I am really, truly grateful to all of you…”

Looking at the starry sky, the heart of the meat mountain was peaceful. “The plague will not be defeated or eradicated. Luther, we will meet again…”

Levi spent half a year here in the Black Line City

During this time, Levi did not engage in battles or military campaigns.

He quietly collected and absorbed all knowledge about the Ancient Saint civilization in Black Line City.

On the other hand, he delved into the study of Ancient Saint techniques.

At one point, he considered learning Ancient Saint techniques but ultimately decided against it.

He always felt that although Ancient Saint techniques could give rise to powerful Ancient Saints, they were not as perfect as the Knight Breathing Technique.

So, he planned to collect more Ancient Saint techniques before deciding whether to practice this particular method.

Soon, Monka’s voice echoed from outside.

“Lord, I have urgent matters to discuss,” Monka said, sounding hurried.

“Come in,” Levi said calmly.

“What’s the matter?”

“The White Scale Tribe from Leven City and the Swift Tribe from Eit City are advancing toward our Black Spot City. It is said that these two tribes recently joined forces with the Ancient Serpent and might be acting under its influence to exert pressure on us.”

After hearing this, Levi’s mind flashed with information about these two tribes.

The White Scale Tribe and the Swift Tribe were the two largest tribes within a thousand miles, aside from the Black Spot Tribe. Both tribes had Ancient Serpent-level powerhouses.

Since Monka led the tribe into Black Spot City, there had been territorial disputes for many years, with no resolution in sight.

Originally, Levi had planned to wait until he had time to lead Monka in eliminating these tribes, integrating them to form a powerful army to face the Ancient Saints in the future,

However, he had been too busy with his research and had not given it much thought.

Unexpectedly, now the opposing forces had come to their doorstep.

“Prepare for battle. I will fight as one of your generals for now. Do not reveal my true strength yet,” Levi said with composure.

“Understood, Lord. It’s up to you to decide,” Kane and Levi had been discussing the unification of the Ancient Saint Empire at Monka’s mansion during this time.

Initially, Monka thought that the Ancient Saint Lord was joking, but later he discovered that Levi was serious…

This nameless Ancient Saint powerhouse was genuinely determined to unify the Ancient Saint Empire, achieving a feat that no one had accomplished since the first Ancient Saint.

Outside Black Spot City, Monka rode a massive beast resembling a rhinoceros, and the cold, lizard-like pupils of the beast peered forward at the vast army.

By Monka’s side, an armored Lizardman covered in red scales rode another beast, his expression indifferent.

“Monka, Clan Leader of the Swift Tribe and I are here today on behalf of the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint. Our three tribes have been in conflict for years, evenly matched with no clear victor. It’s meaningless to continue like this. The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint has set its eyes on our territory. Take my advice and surrender. Ultimately, this world will be divided by the Ancient Saints. Under the Ancient Saints, all are mere ants,” the leader of the White Scale Clan said.

“White Scale, your tribe has produced Ancient Saints in history. Are you willingly bowing down like this? Willing to be someone’s lapdog? Even if I, Monka, am no match for the Ancient Serpent, I would rather die in battle than lead my subordinates to surrender, ” Monka declared with great determination..

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 759 - Chapter 759: God Descends! (4)

Chapter 759: God Descends! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He Had a hidden Ancient Saint powerhouse by his side.

Otherwise, Monka would have surrendered long ago, being the astute person he was.

“Monka, with the strength of your clan alone, how can you be a match for the combined forces of our two tribes? Don’t make meaningless struggles; surrender quickly!” urged the Swift Clan Leader.

“Don’t waste words; come at me together and let me roast you with the endless power of scorching heat!” Monka said fearlessly.

On the city wall, Kane, one of Monka’s military commanders, looked nervous. “This battle might be more ominous than auspicious. With only Monka, how can he stand against two Ancient Saint-level powerhouses? Oh, that Fire Lizard lad, why is he also rushing onto the battlefield? Isn’t this just causing trouble?”

During this time, Levi had been dealing with Kane as a seeker of knowledge, showing a mild and humble attitude, completely different from the arrogant demeanor of the Fire Lizard tribe.

Kane had initially assumed that Levi was a cultured person like himself.

Who would have thought that this kid would quietly follow Monka, the city lord, onto the battlefield?

“Well, since that’s the case, there’s nothing more to say. We’ve given you the chance,” sneered the Scales Clan Leader.

“Time is of the essence. Let’s quickly take down Black Line City and report back.” After saying this, the Swift Clan Leader led his Lizardman army toward the battlefield.

The Swift Lizards were born with astonishing speed, and the Swift Clan Leader, who practiced the “Rift Sky Ancient Saint Technique,” instantly turned into a blur, wielding a long sword that tore through the battlefield, heading straight into the fray.

“Hahaha, this is exhilarating!” The Swift Clan Leader laughed heartily, thoroughly enjoying the slaughter.

On the other side, Monka had already engaged in a fierce battle with the White Scales Clan Leader. Black and white clashed on the battlefield, and no Lizardman dared to approach the combatants.

“This is the power of an Ancient Serpent powerhouse. Although it’s far from an Ancient Saint, it’s still enough to kill three rounds in these ordinary Lizardman armies,” Kane remarked nervously. Having witnessed battles at the Ancient Saint level, he wasn’t particularly surprised by this minor skirmish.

The Swift Clan Leader killed a Black Line tribe member with a swing of his long sword. Suddenly, he noticed that within his army, there seemed to be a Fire Lizard warrior clad in armor, engaged in combat.

“Seeking death!”

The Swift Clan Leader plunged into the battlefield; his speed was too fast, and most attacks couldn’t land on him.

“Rift Sky Slash!”

Using his own Ancient Saint technique, he executed a devastating slash that swept through everything in its path.

However, in front of the Fire Lizard warrior, the attack was extinguished with a single sword strike.

“Interesting. You can withstand one of my strikes. I didn’t expect Monka to have invited an Ancient Serpent-level powerhouse.” The power of the Rift Sky exploded, and the Swift Clan Leader’s figure suddenly disappeared.

Levi, riding a massive beast, calmly watched as the Swift Clan Leader’s illusory figure rotated around him, attempting to confuse him.

“Fancy moves!”

The tidal force of Rift Sky Slashes surged towards Levi.

Bang, bang, the explosive sounds echoed.

Levi did not directly crush his opponent but rather engaged with them using the power of an Ancient Serpent.

At this moment, the Swift Clan Leader’s once confident heart became filled with uncertainty.

“So strong in speed, able to be compared with my Rift Sky power. Does the Ancient Saint technique of the Fire Lizard tribe excel in speed as well?” The Swift Clan Leader began to doubt his life choices.

As the battle progressed, Levi remained unscathed, while the Swift Clan Leader was panting heavily, spitting out snake-like tongues, and his body trembled from exhaustion.

He knew he was not a match for this Fire Lizard warrior; even though the opponent wasn’t an Ancient Saint, the difference wasn’t too significant.

He began a hasty retreat, turning into a blur, attempting to escape right under Levi’s nose.

Levi wielded the reforged Frostmourne, pointing the sword to the sky, and the power of Gray Destruction erupted!

With a single sword strike, a vanishing crack appeared in the Swift Lizard army ahead.

Any Lizardman in the trajectory of the Gray Destruction sword light met their demise!

“Don’t run!”

Levi drew the Blood Feather Bow, and a Blood Imprisonment Awl appeared on it.

With ease, he pulled this level 3 Blood Artifact—a bow like a full moon, and an arrow like a shooting star, like a true ancient general, he released an arrow!

The Swift Clan Leader, who had been fleeing as an illusion, grunted. The Blood Imprisonment Awl pierced through his body, causing him immense pain.

Subsequently, one by one, the Blood Imprisonment Awls penetrated the body of the Swift Clan Leader.

In the end, he knelt half on the ground, gazing forward with a vacant look, having breathed his last!

Witnessing the sudden death of their tribal leader, the other Swift Lizard warriors were shocked, unsure of what to do for a moment.

The White Scale Clan Leader also noticed something amiss.

“Dead? How is that possible? Who in the Black Line tribe can kill the Swift Clan Leader, known for his speed and agility?”

The next moment, a blood-red figure had already rushed to the forefront of the battlefield. Together with Monka, they besieged the White Scale Clan Leader!

“Surrender, White Scale. Look at your subordinates; they are all in fear…” Monka shouted loudly.

“Impossible! I…”

Before the White Scale Clan Leader could finish his words, he was already sent flying by a punch from Levi, crashing into the ground and causing the earth to crack.

“White Flame!”

Enveloped in anger, the White Scale Clan Leader emitted white flames from his entire body, a manifestation of the “Phosphorus Fire Power” burning within him!

If he surrendered, what awaited him was the retaliation of the meticulous Cyan Scale Ancient Saint. That would be genuine despair.

“If you can’t see the situation, then perish!” Monka’s scorching slash, accompanied by waves of heat, entwined with the white-flamed White Scale in battle.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 760 - Chapter 760: God Descends! (5)

Chapter 760: God Descends! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi did not continue the battle but quietly returned to the formation, watching the scene unfold on his own.

“Now that I’ve displayed my strength, it’s about enough. A relatively strong Fire Lizard Ancient Serpent. If it gets any stronger, a new Ancient Saint might emerge, and all the Ancient Saints would likely come to observe,” he thought.

It had been a long time since a new Ancient Saint emerged in the Crawlers’ civilization. Every time a new one appeared, it became a significant event, quickly spreading throughout the Ancient Saint Empire.

Levi still wanted some time to develop. He planned to wait until his Crimson Emperor Dragon breathing technique or Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique reached the fourteenth level before unleashing his full power.

In the end, the indomitable White Scale Clan Leader was slain by Monka. Monka, covered in white smoke and panting heavily, lifted the head of the White Scale Clan Leader high.

“All members of the White Scale Clan and Swift Clan! Surrender or face merciless death!” Monka declared loudly, resembling a god, his vertical pupils radiating a murderous intent that swept across the battlefield.

The ordinary warriors of the White Scale Clan and Swift Clan eventually dropped their weapons…

Monka looked satisfied with everything, never expecting that he would one day be able to personally take the head of the White Scale Clan Leader.

“Perhaps, the Lord’s dream of unification is not a fantasy. He is gradually achieving this goal,” Monka pondered.

At this moment, the long-dormant hot blood within Monka’s body reignited.

He looked towards the back of the battlefield, where the Lord, riding a huge beast, was slowly departing.

“With the Lord’s assistance, I, Monka, can unify this borderland of the empire within ten years. Once my Ancient Saint technique advances further, the Lord and I, two Ancient Saints together, might be enough to sweep through the entire empire…” Monka envisioned the future.

The most terrifying thing about the Lord was that, up until now, he had never revealed his full strength. He only used one move against Monka. Monka wasn’t sure of the Lord’s upper limit.

Of course, it probably wasn’t stronger than the few leading Ancient Saints; otherwise, the Lord wouldn’t need to hide in this borderland and act low-key.

Monka even speculated that the Lord might be a close relative of the Scorching Heaven Ancient Saint who had been hidden away, but due to certain issues, they became enemies. In the end, the Lord concealed his identity and plotted revenge.

The next day, Levi sat in his study, researching the Ancient Saint techniques obtained from the White Scale Clan and Swift Clan.

The one from the White Scale Clan was called the “Phosphor Ancient Saint Technique,” and the one from the Swift Clan was the “Rift Sky Ancient Saint Technique.”

The former required prolonged consumption of the blood and flesh of an underground ferocious beast called the “Phosphor Beast,” while the latter needed the “Rift Sky Insect.”

Both of these ferocious beasts were extremely ancient and challenging to hunt. They were also descendants of Ancient Beasts.

Levi speculated that the bloodline of the Phosphor Beast could ultimately be traced back to Mobius, the Underground King, one of the four ancient rulers. Meanwhile, the Rift Sky Insect probably had a high probability of being associated with Otharos, the Sky King.

“All the Ancient Saint techniques in this Ancient Saint Empire are essentially similar. In the end, they all rely on ferocious beasts inheriting the bloodline of the four ancient rulers for cultivation. By devouring these ancient bloodlines, these Lizardmen continuously revert to their ancestors, eventually transforming into Ancient Saints of the Ancient Beast level, reaching the maximum limit. But clearly, the four ancient rulers are far stronger than Ancient Saints, likely comparable to primordial soul wizards or even Grand Wizards…”

“The Gloomy Lamp Dragon, seemingly representing fire, could it be the Underground King Mobius?”

“The Jade Dragon, known for its speed and poisonous traits, could it possibly be the Sky King Otharos?”

“Of course, it’s also possible that besides these four ancient rulers, other dragon clans have visited this place. My speculations may not necessarily be accurate. I’ll wait for Monka to send someone to retrieve the Rift Sky Insect and Phosphor Beast. After testing their bloodline, I’ll know for sure.”

In Loki Great Grassland, there was a remote land far from Black Line City, where a towering cyan-colored giant city stood on the vast grassland.

This was Cyan Scale City.

This city was the largest in the western part of the Ancient Saint Empire.

Compared to Black Line City, Cyan Scale City was even more magnificent and grand.

This was the city of the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint. One hundred years ago, the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint sanctified here and later became the twelfth Ancient Saint.

The ranking of Ancient Saints in the Ancient Saint Empire was determined by the strength of the tribes each Ancient Saint commanded, as well as their achievements in battle and other comprehensive factors.

Although the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint ranked twelfth, he was exceptionally young, having been only a little over two hundred years old, with significant room for future progress.

On the throne in the Lord’s mansion, a Lizardman adorned in cyan scales reclined with a hand on the cheek. The ministers below stood silently, not daring to utter a word.

Until a messenger from the Winged Crawler clan suddenly flew into the hall and prostrated there, trembling as he spoke, “Ancient Lord, there is a battle report from the front. The White Scale Clan and the Swift Clan… they were defeated and surrendered.”

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint, who had been pretending to nap, opened his sharp eyes and gently asked, “What about the two Clan Leaders?”

“They both died in battle.”

“Hehe, they were clever, knowing that surrendering would be worse than death, so they chose to die in battle. Two Ancient Serpent-level beings couldn’t take down a Black Line City?”

“My Lord, it is said… that a powerful member of the Fire Lizard Clan, also of Ancient Serpent-level strength, appeared by the side of the Lord of Black Line City.”

“I see. Since that’s the case, who among you is willing to represent me and march to Black Line City?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 761 - Chapter 761: Suppressing Ancient Saint with One Hand! (1)

Chapter 761: Suppressing Ancient Saint with One Hand! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Black Line City, in Levi’s Mansion, on this day, Levi received the meat of the Phosphor Beast and Rift Sky Insect sent by Monka.

He used the Rowling Crystal to test them.

[Ancient Rock Lizard Bloodline 57%… Gloomy Lamp Dragon Bloodline 1.3%.]

[Giant Dragonfly Bloodline 79%… Jade Dragon Bloodline 1.6%.]

“Sure enough, just as I speculated, all the ferocious beasts in this world, traced back to their origins, are descendants of the four ancient kings. The two dragons that can be basically confirmed now are the Gloomy Lamp Dragon and the Jade Dragon.”

As for the other two dragons? Levi still needed to collect more Ancient Saint Techniques and ferocious beasts to find out.

In an instant, Levi felt a sudden clarity.

As for the traces of the ancient wizard who entered this place, he learned from Monka that a few years ago, it seemed that ancient ruins had emerged in the Intis Mountains.

After that, many Ancient Saint-level experts from the three major empires entered to explore.

Some died in it, and some found some miraculous items from the relics.

For example, a magic ring that could hold many things.

At that time, in order to compete for this so-called magic ring, the Ancient Saints fought fiercely, and the blood flowed like a river.

For these primitive crawlers, who wouldn’t want a space to carry ferocious beast meat and other items?

Actually, there were many other miraculous items that came out of ancient ruins.

However, other miraculous items seemed to be unusable and incomprehensible to the Ancient Saints, and the only one they could use was this magic ring.

After learning about this situation, Levi had an idea.

“The crawler civilization doesn’t know what a wizard is or has seen a Wizard Tool.”

“In that case, I might as well use this spatial ring as a bait, let those Ancient Saints who don’t have a ring kill each other, and then intervene when they are almost done fighting, directly suppressing them!”

“Those who obey me will offer their souls, sign a soul contract, and those who resist will all be killed.”

“After the Scarlet Dragon advances, I will enslave one of the most powerful Ancient Saints with the Scarlet Contract, support them to become the lord of the Ancient Saint Empire, indirectly control the Ancient Saint Empire, and achieve unity.”

“Next, I will use the Ancient Saint Empire as a stepping stone, move south to suppress the traitorous Sea Crawler Tribe, and go north to subdue the Feather Tribe in the Intis Mountains.”

“From then on, the explored areas of this world will be completely under my control, becoming my own resource secret realm!”

Levi contemplated and found it feasible.

The current Ancient Saint Empire was not chaotic enough. The thirteen Ancient Saints were wary of each other and unwilling to easily take action.

Levi needed to ignite this fuse, let them fight each other, and then take advantage of the situation.

In the following days, Levi quietly cultivated in Black Line City.

The concentration of elemental power in this world was excellent, much stronger than the current earthly realm.

Levi’s practice of the Meditation Art progressed much faster compared to the human realm.

He became even more determined to turn this place into his stronghold.

He knew that with the intensification of the Dark Wave Revival, more powerful races and forces would come to the Nora plane in the future.

By then, if he wanted to preserve this plane, he would need the strength of high-level primordial soul wizards.

He still had to strive.

One month later, Monka led a large army and completely conquered the White Scale Clan and Swift Tribe.

According to statistics, this battle incorporated fifteen Snake-level experts, over a hundred Lizard-level experts, and tens of thousands of ordinary Insect-level experts.

Now, Black Line City directly dominated this borderland of the empire, becoming a local powerhouse.

Monka’s reputation began to spread, and some small tribes began to join.

The overall strength of Black Line City was growing day by day.

When Levi saw the statistics, he was also slightly surprised.

These Lizardmen seemed weak, but in fact, they represented a force that could not be ignored.

A Lizard-level expert was basically equivalent to a First-Circle Wizard. Of course, in terms of overall strength, they were not comparable to wizards of the same realm, but they were enough to contend.

Nowadays, in the Wizard World, even the Jostar Family would be somewhat inferior to the Black Line City in terms of First-Circle and Second-Circle combat power.

If Levi could bring all three major empires under his command in the future, the crawler civilization, despite lacking Fifth-Circle strength, would be stronger than most Fifth-Circle Wizard Organizations.

All of these would be Levi’s reliance for facing the Dark Wave Revival in the future.

One day, Levi was meditating when suddenly he felt a restless feeling, preventing him from entering a state of concentration.

He opened his eyes, and looking at the hairs on his arms standing up, he sensed the danger.

“It should be the one coming.”

Levi muttered to himself.

The only thing that could make Levi feel dangerous now was an existence above the Fourth Level.

In this Ancient Saint Empire, that meant an Ancient Saint.

“I thought that with the strength I showed, the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint would send his subordinates to conquer Black Line City, but unexpectedly, he actually came in person.”

Thinking of this, Monka was summoned by Levi.

“Monka, I’m going out for a while. Strengthen the defense these days; the enemy is coming.” Levi said.

Monka’s face changed, nervously saying, “Lord, I haven’t received any information about the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint mobilizing his troops.”

He was shocked. Could it be that the Lord also had the precognitive ability of foreseeing the future?

“Just trust me,” Levi said, then turned and left.

Monka felt a great sense of impending danger. He was completely convinced by Levi now, so he naturally followed Levi’s orders.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 762 - Chapter 762: Suppressing Ancient Saint with One Hand! (2)

Chapter 762: Suppressing Ancient Saint with One Hand! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Attention, spread the word! Implement martial law throughout the city. Everyone, prepare to face the enemy!” Monka ordered.

Before long, the entire sky over Black Line City was covered with dark clouds, creating an oppressive atmosphere.

“Lord Monka, is there really an enemy approaching?” Kane asked.

“I don’t know. Let’s wait patiently,” Monka replied.

“Lord, is that powerful Fire Lizard from the Fire Lizard clan a secluded… Ancient Saint?” Kane whispered.

Monka glanced at Kane and coughed before saying, “Don’t ask what you shouldn’t. You’ll understand later. Old Kane, a new era is about to dawn, and you should consider yourself fortunate to have boarded my ship because you will witness history with me!”

Old Kane felt that Lord Monka’s recent state was a bit unusual, like being injected with, and yet, it seemed as if he was being brainwashed.

All of this might be related to that powerful Fire Lizard from the Fire Lizard clan.

“Could it be that another Initial Ancient Saint will be born within the Fire Lizard clan?” Kane mused, finding himself unexpectedly looking forward to it.

In the wilderness thousands of miles away from Black Line City, a massive army marched forward, consisting of tens of thousands of individuals.

While the crawler civilization’s population was nowhere near that of the human world, every citizen was a potential soldier.

Therefore, at least half of a tribe’s population could be mobilized as warriors.

In the center of this army, a colossal beast resembling a dragon moved forward.

A luxurious sedan chair was fixed on the dragon’s back, carrying a tall lizardman with cyan scales.

This figure exuded a domineering presence, and it was the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint.

After the defeat of the White Scale Clan and Swift Clan, the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint originally intended to send his subordinates to conquer Black Line City.

However, considering the current crucial moment for hunting, he couldn’t afford to fail again.

Allowing the authority in the western region of the empire to decline would be an embarrassment, especially in the eyes of neighboring Ancient Saints.

Therefore, this time, he personally led the charge, intending to eliminate the lord of Black Line City with thunderous means and serve as a warning to others.

“Lord, the other two tribes have already advanced from both the east and west sides towards Black Line City. According to our current marching speed, we should be able to converge tomorrow,” reported a nearby general.

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint revealed a confident smile. “This time, with three armies converging and my personal intervention, how long do you think it will take to destroy Black Line City?”

“Half a day is sufficient.”

“Too conservative. It’ll take no more than the time it takes to eat a meal. The might of an Ancient Saint is like a natural disaster. Crushing cities and mountains is just child’s play.”

The generals flattered and praised their lord.

“However, Lord, we should be particularly cautious about the Nameless expert from the Fire Lizard clan this time. I suspect that he might be a peak-level Ancient Serpent, akin to a half-step Ancient Saint,” one general voiced concern.

“What half-step Ancient Saint? Nonsense. There’s no such realm. As long as it’s not an Ancient Saint, they won’t last three moves in front of me,” replied the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint confidently.

Enjoying the compliments, he continued, “Speaking of which, the Ancient Saint of the Fire Lizard clan is indeed extraordinary. In the last battle at the ancient ruins, he single-handedly confronted two Ancient Saints and even obtained the ancient magic ring. It’s a pity; having such a portable space would make things much more convenient in the future.”

“No need to envy, Lord. The ancient ruins manifest periodically, and there is more than one ancient magic ring. There will be other opportunities in the future.”

As these individuals were exchanging pleasantries, a massive hand suddenly descended from the void above the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint’s head. Accompanied by endless crimson flames, the giant hand slammed down, sweeping across the area. The colossal dragon was pounded into the ground, its body bursting apart.

Generals, who moments ago were flattering, either managed to escape the descending hand or were instantly crushed. They didn’t comprehend what had happened before meeting their demise.

“Indestructible Armor!”

With a roar of anger, the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint looked up at the sky. Beneath the celestial dome, a towering figure ablaze with hellfire gazed down on them from a commanding height, resembling a dragon overlooking ants.

The figure, draped in crimson scales, remained silent. With three heads and six arms, each wielding a sword, it descended upon the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint, slashing through his army with sword lights spanning tens of meters.

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint leaped into the air, using his gleaming cyan fists to shatter the sword lights one by one.

He cultivated the Ancient Saint art of Cyan Steel, relying on the formidable Cyan Steel Beast to form an unyielding armor that defied blades and resisted fire and water.

“I don’t care about your relationship with the Fire Lizard clan. Today, even if the Ancient Saint of Hellfire comes, he won’t be able to save you!” the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint roared, his Ancient Saint aura sweeping across the battlefield with an ancient and primitive vigor.

Among the army, the ordinary crawlers submitted one after another. At the moment when this invisible majesty swept over, Levi sensed it immediately.

“So, this is the aura of an Ancient Saint. I have it too!”

At that moment, Levi’s five dragon bloodlines within seemed to sense contempt, as if triggering some kind of switch.

The Golden Snake, Crimson Emperor, Scarlet, Sky, and Death Ember dragons all awakened one after another.

All the dragon majesties converged, forming a more powerful and irrational tide of Ancient Saint, surging against the current.

Boom!

As this aura swept across the battlefield, occasional lizardmen fell suddenly, astonishing the onlookers.

“This is the collision between Ancient Saints… Is this the Ancient Saint of Hellfire?”

“No… No, I’ve seen the Hellfire Ancient Saint in action, and it’s definitely not like this.”

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint grunted, and his inner turmoil became uncontrollable.

“What… What level of Ancient Saint is this? Even if the First Ancient Saint were to come, wouldn’t it be just like this?”

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint felt as if he had returned to his weak childhood, facing an Ancient Saint high above, just like this moment.

After becoming an Ancient Saint, this feeling surfaced for the first time.

“Cyan Steel Break!”

The boundless power of Cyan steel converged around the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint. In his hands, a spear materialized.

With the spear, he broke through the imposing aura, rising against the heavens, charging towards the arrogant crimson figure.

Levi activated the Sea-Swallowing Whale and Giant Dragon Warrior states. Abundant power surged as the Nine Swords Asura law body rotated behind him.

Nine swords merged into one.

“Slash!”

Both the Golden Cross Slash and Gray Destruction Cross Slash were simultaneously unleashed by Levi!

The forces of the Golden Revolving Slash and Gray Destruction Power intertwined, forming a black airflow.

The airflow coiled around the nine swords.

Crack.

The cyan steel spear shattered without suspense.

The power of cyan steel disintegrated.

“Cyan Steel Shield!”

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint exerted all his strength, letting all the cyan steel power within him burst forth without reservation, forming a shield considered the strongest in the Ancient Saint Empire!

The massive cyan shield protected the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint.

Boom!

The shockwave created a vacuum in the army, leaving the crawlers within it in ashes.

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint, along with the giant shield, was cut down to the earth by the Nine Swords, and the shield shattered with a crack.

Lying in the pit, the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint was exhausted, the giant shield saving him but leaving him with no strength to continue the fight.

The expressionless crimson giant continued to look down on him.

“Do you want to die, or do you want to live?”

The crimson giant asked succinctly.

Without hesitation, the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint replied, “I want to live!”

The figure chuckled lightly.

“An Ancient Saint, just so so.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 763 - Chapter 763: The Greatest in the World! (1)

Chapter 763: The Greatest in the World! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The battle with the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint was easier than Levi had imagined. He had initially thought that beings like the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint could rival Fourth-Circle Wizards in strength.

However, it turned out that he had overestimated these Ancient Saints. They were not on par with Fourth-Circle Wizards or even the Level 4 demon incarnation he had defeated before.

These Ancient Saints were lacking in certain aspects.

Firstly, Ancient Saints couldn’t fly, and Levi, being at an advantage, easily countered their close-quarters attacks.

Secondly, besides their formidable defense, the other qualities of the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint were roughly equivalent to a third-circle transcendent creature. They hadn’t reached the true level of the fourth circle, and their attack methods were too simplistic compared to the spells of a wizard.

Levi took out the Contract Slate and said, “Don’t entertain any thoughts of resistance. Leave your soul imprint on this slate, and you’ll live. I have no interest in killing you.”

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint hesitated, never having experienced such intimidation as an Ancient Saint. However, he understood the art of compromise and survival.

“I’ll do it.”

After signing the contract, as the contract information flooded his mind, the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint’s face turned pale.

“Who are you?” the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint asked. This kind of soul contract was definitely not a method crawlers could master.

“The one who came to save you from a dire situation… Bring your people, leave this place, and continue to be an Ancient Saint in your city-state, awaiting my orders.”

“Fine…”

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint glanced back at his army, feeling bitter in his heart. They had not yet achieved victory and had almost lost their lives. Although he had saved his life, he was now at the mercy of someone else.

The Nameless Ancient Saint of the Fire Lizard tribe was too powerful. From the current performance, even the Hellfire Ancient Saint was inferior to him.

“Go back to the city, tell the other two tribes to withdraw.”

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint gave the order but found that most of his generals had either died or been severely injured in the recent battle. Those who remained were in a daze, still recovering from the terror of the Ancient Saint’s majesty.

The instinctive fear induced by the suppression at the bloodline level had left them petrified.

“Sigh… The Ancient Saint Empire is about to change. I wonder which Ancient Saint will be unlucky next.”

Within Black Line City, Monka’s expression turned grim. Just as the Ancient Saint Lord had warned, a large army was preparing to sandwich the city from both sides.

“Lord, all defensive fortifications are in place.”

“Lord, all Ancient Serpent-level powerhouses are ready.”

With the urgent deployment orders echoing, Black Line City took on the appearance of impending doom.

Before long, a crimson figure abruptly appeared beside Monka. Monka’s expression changed, and he breathed a sigh of relief upon realizing it was Levi.

“Lord, as you predicted, what should I do now?” Monka asked, as if grasping at the last straw of salvation.

“Wait. Before long, an emissary from the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint will come to us to form an alliance. Keep this matter quiet. In short, the danger facing Black Line City will be resolved,” Levi’s voice echoed in Monka’s mind.

Monka’s expression shifted from initial confusion to incredulity.

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint was withdrawing?

A formidable Ancient Saint had been forced to retreat by Lord even before reaching the city?

In the past, Monka would have considered it a fantasy, but after witnessing Levi’s various methods, he knew that anything was possible.

“By the way, have you found the whereabouts of those ferocious beasts I asked you to locate?” Levi inquired.

“Lord, I have dispatched some experienced ferocious beast hunters from the tribe to investigate their traces. However, for creatures like the Nightmare Lizard, none of our tribe’s elders, including myself, have ever heard of them from childhood to adulthood…” Monka explained.

“Never mind then. If there are other ferocious beasts or Ancient Beasts, notify me immediately,” Levi said casually.

With these Lizardmen under his command, Levi delegated tasks that they could handle. He returned to his mansion.

“After securing the Ancient Saint Empire, I’ll have to leave for a while. I’ve been here for quite some time, and I don’t know what’s happening in the mortal realm. Moreover, I need to finalize my innate spell, and I also need to return to the Endless Sea,” Levi muttered to himself.

He opened the proficiency panel.

Levi, Destruction Sword Qi: Seventh Level (7/50000), Special Effect: Power of Destruction (Level 1).

“I didn’t expect that in the midst of battle, I would break through the limits by fusing Golden Cross Slash and Revolving Slash.”

In the battle against Cyan Scale Ancient Saint, when Levi unleashed that overwhelmingly powerful strike, it was as if he had a moment of enlightenment. The power of Golden Revolving Slash and Gray Destruction Power fused, forming a grayish airflow.

The destructive force of that airflow was so strong that even Cyan Scale Ancient Saint’s renowned Cyan Steel Shield was instantly pierced.

Thus, Levi combined the two sword skills he mastered into a technique of his own creation.

The power of destruction was unstoppable, and anything along the path of the gray airflow would be shattered.

“Next, it’s time to cultivate my sword skills further.”

One month later, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint secretly sent someone to establish an alliance with Black Line City, ceasing hostilities.

Afterward, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint and Black Line City joined forces to sweep through other tribes in the west of the empire, large and small.

Moreover, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint sent a snake-level Cyan Steel Beast he had raised to Levi’s mansion as a gesture of goodwill.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 764 - Chapter 764: The Greatest in the World! (2)

Chapter 764: The Greatest in the World! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi just learned that Ancient Saints in this world also cultivate ferocious beasts for their practice.

In a massive cage, a Cyan Steel Beast lay lethargic. The creature had a body covered in cyan scales, resembling a gigantic turtle with a fierce appearance.

Approaching, Levi intended to draw blood for testing its composition. Unexpectedly, the Cyan Steel Beast suddenly stood up and roared furiously at Levi.

Levi coldly chuckled, unleashing the might of the Five Dragons. It formed spikes that pierced the spiritual essence of the Cyan Steel Beast.

This skill was something Levi comprehended during his battle with Cyan Scale Ancient Saint, although it wasn’t recorded in the proficiency panel. It was a basic technique that concentrated the dragon power within him to launch a spiritual attack.

This type of attack had a potent effect on all crawling and dragon-blooded creatures.

The Cyan Steel Beast instantly wilted as if five terrifying dragons were roaring in its mind.

Levi then extracted the blood of the Cyan Steel Beast and tested it using the Rowling Crystal.

[Cyan Lizard Bloodline 68%, Marsh Crocodile Bloodline 45%, Huang Sea Dragon Bloodline 5.3%.]

“Huang Sea Dragon? It turns out to be this dragon.”

Different from the mysterious Gloomy Lamp Dragon, Levi had heard of this pure-blood dragon. It was a genuine legendary-level pure-blood dragon.

The most recent sighting was thousands of years ago when a sub-adult Huang Sea Dragon caused panic in the Endless Sea. The Star Tower had to use several high-level wizards to expel it but dared not kill it directly.

Ordinary mixed-blood dragons could be killed casually, and sub-dragons were not a big problem. However, pure-blood dragons could not be easily handled.

While a single pure-blood dragon might not be a big deal, the problem arose when it involved more and more powerful pure-blood dragons. Even the Wizard Council would have a headache.

In the rising process of the wizard civilization, they inevitably provoked many enemies. Generally, civilizations like the Dragon Clan, which leaned toward neutrality, were not actively provoked.

“It seems that Erlnis, the Ocean King, is the Huang Sea Dragon.”

With this, Levi had identified three suspicious dragons among the four ancient kings: Jade Dragon for Sky King, Gloomy Lamp Dragon for Underground King, and Huang Sea Dragon for Ocean King.

These three were all pure-blood dragons of the Dragon Clan.

As for the Gloomy Lamp Dragon, it might have been related to the Black Snake. The reason Levi hesitated was that the Gloomy Lamp Dragon leaned towards fire, while the Black Snake seemed to be associated with water, and the disparity in their attributes was significant.

Of course, it was also possible for the same type of Dragon Clan to control both water and fire simultaneously.

“Only one more to go, and the secrets of this world would soon be unveiled… the Holy Snake, the Initial Ancient Saint, the ancient ruler. Who was the ancient wizard who had entered this place?”

Time flew, and another year passed.

With the alliance of the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint and Black Line City, in one year, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint had become the dominant force in the western region of the empire.

However, to continue expanding, he had to face the obstruction of two formidable enemies.

The Tenth Ancient Saint and the Thirteenth Ancient Saint.

Their territories had happened to block the way forward for Cyan Scale Ancient Saint.

In light of this, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint also halted his advance.

This year had seen rapid expansion, and he needed time to consolidate his gains.

Most importantly, his main supporter, the Nameless Ancient Saint, had been in seclusion throughout the year, too busy to attend to him.

Cyan Scale Ancient Saint’s rise undoubtedly drew the attention of his two neighbors.

The Eighth Ancient Saint was situated in the Black Swamp to the north of the Loki Great Grassland, while the Thirteenth Ancient Saint was located in the eastern Mora Mountain Range. Cyan Scale’s rise had put immense pressure on them.

However, the strengths of these two Ancient Saints were comparable to Cyan Scale, with little difference, and they were wary of each other.

In the end, neither made a move, fearing that a battle with Cyan Scale might benefit the other.

In this tense situation, a tense atmosphere was brewing.

At Loki Great Grassland, in Cyan Scale City, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint sat on the throne. His territory, larger than ever before, failed to bring him joy.

The Nameless Ancient Saint loomed over him like a mountain, casting a shadow on his heart.

One day, he received a letter from the Nameless Ancient Saint.

After reading the letter, he fell into contemplation.

The Nameless Ancient Saint instructed him to host an unprecedented auction in Cyan Scale City.

At the auction, highly coveted “Ancient Magic Rings” that even Ancient Saints would flock to bid on would be featured. Additionally, other ancient treasures would make an appearance, and there might even be “Ancient Secret Techniques” capable of breaking the shackles of Ancient Saints.

“What is the Lord trying to achieve? Isn’t this pushing me into the center of a vortex?” Cyan Scale Ancient Saint felt uneasy.

Ranked twelfth among the Ancient Saints, there were many stronger than him. If he attracted those individuals to Cyan Scale City, wouldn’t it be disastrous?

However, the Nameless Ancient Saint assured in the letter that Cyan Scale Ancient Saint’s life would be secure, urging him to proceed with confidence.

Although reluctant, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint, fearing the Nameless Ancient Saint’s blame, had no choice but to instruct his subordinates to prepare for the upcoming auction.

To prevent his stronghold from being affected and destroyed by the battles among Ancient Saints, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint chose a large city under his rule and began preparations.

Days passed.

Time flew.

Another year elapsed.

During this year, rumors about the Ancient Magic Rings started spreading gradually among the tribes and city-states of the Ancient Saint Empire.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 765 - Chapter 765: The Greatest in the World! (3)

Chapter 765: The Greatest in the World! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It was said that Cyan Scale Ancient Saint had discovered another entrance to ancient ruins in the Intis Mountains, bringing out various items.

Among them were surplus Ancient Magic Rings. Cyan Scale Ancient Saint urgently needed to expand his influence and intended to auction these precious Ancient Magic Rings to exchange for territory and cities.

In addition to the Ancient Magic Rings, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint also obtained an Ancient Secret Technique. It contained information that could potentially break the shackles of Ancient Saints.

However, deciphering the Ancient Secret Technique was beyond the capabilities of Cyan Scale Ancient Saint alone. Therefore, he invited other Ancient Saints to come together and decode it.

This news was fraught with loopholes, and those with keen insights could sense that something was amiss.

Nevertheless, people tend to harbor a sense of optimism.

Even though they knew the information might not be entirely accurate or could be a scheme orchestrated by Cyan Scale Ancient Saint, some daring Ancient Saints still prepared to venture forth.

The third Ancient Saint, Skybreaking of the Winged Tribe, was one of them.

On the cliffs south of the Intis Mountains, a Great Rift separated the territory of the Wind God Empire from that of the Ancient Saint Empire. A towering city, Lonely Wind City, the city-state of Skybreaking, stood on the steep cliffs.

Winged lizardmen flew in and out, soaring between the Great Rifts.

The crawlers of Skybreaking, the Ancient Saint of the Winged Tribe, all had wings and could glide for long distances.

Although their flying speed and agility were not on par with the avian tribe, their gliding distance was comparable.

Thus, the crawlers of the Winged Tribe were frequently recruited by other city-states as messengers, scouts, and more.

This highlighted the technological backwardness of the crawler civilization. Even Ancient Saints, despite possessing powerful physical qualities that allowed them to leap hundreds of feet high, were unable to fly.

Skybreaking, the Ancient Saint, stood proudly on the cliff, gazing into the distance. “A secret technique to break through the shackles of Ancient Saints?”

As the third Ancient Saint, his strength had already reached the ceiling of Ancient Saints. He continued to break through these constraints, pursuing a higher realm.

He was not interested in Ancient Magic Rings, but the idea of that secret technique intrigued him.

“Let’s go and see. Even if it’s a scheme by Cyan Scale, with my abilities, I can protect myself.” Skybreaking, the Ancient Saint, was confident. He spread his shimmering black wings, leaped into the sky, and soared upward with the wind.

Simultaneously, in other parts of the Ancient Saint Empire, other Ancient Saints who harbored thoughts about magic rings or Ancient Secret Techniques also set out for the Loki Great Grassland.

On this day, Levi was immersed in cultivation when Monka sought an audience.

“Lord, our scouts have discovered the tracks of the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast,” Monka reported.

The Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast was an elite among flame beasts, possessing strength comparable to that of an Ancient Serpent upon reaching adulthood.

“Take me there,” Levi commanded, his eyes gleaming with determination.

The next day, Levi arrived at the location where the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast had been sighted. It was the settlement of a small tribe under the rule of Black Line City.

The small tribe was now in ruins, with the bodies of crawlers scattered everywhere, most of them gruesomely mutilated as if torn to shreds.

“This Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast is exceptionally skilled at digging. After each attack, it burrows underground, making it elusive even for Ancient Saints. Capturing it is quite troublesome,” Monka explained.

Levi arrived at the site of a collapsed tribal structure, where there was a pit approximately a yard in diameter. The edge of the pit emitted hot steam and was charred, likely scorched by something with high temperature.

“We’ve found many entrances like this in the vicinity. Our scouts entered, only to be played with and ambushed by those ferocious beasts. None have returned,” Monka lamented.

Levi stood at the edge of the pit, placing his palm against the wall. Activating his Level 3 Intuition, everything within a radius of dozens of miles instantly flashed in his mind.

Finally, hundreds of meters deep beneath a mountain peak, Levi discovered a creature resembling a snake with four limbs, peacefully sleeping in its nest, much like the stone dragons from his previous life.

“I’ve found you,” Levi exclaimed, leaping into action.

He positioned himself above the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast’s nest, swiftly descending as the power within him flowed into Frostmourne, the sword in his hand.

A gray-white energy enveloped and condensed around the sword’s blade as Levi gathered his strength.

“Destruction Sword Qi!”

Swoosh!

The airflow resembled a gray light beam. The ground tore open, and Frostmourne was inserted into the gap, with the gray-white energy driving forward in a rotating manner.

Soon, a pit several hundred meters deep was formed.

Plip!

When the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast sensed the ground trembling, it was already too late.

The airflow pierced through its spine, drilling it into the ground.

Boom!

Levi landed on the ground, stepping on the head of the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast.

This colossal beast, stretching dozens of meters in length, writhed in pain on the ground, roaring.

A majestic aura of ferocious beasts swept over, and the next moment, it faced a resounding slap.

Levi smacked it, directly causing its brain to shake. If not for sparing its life, this slap could have killed it.

“Behave yourself.”

Levi’s Dragon’s Might attack resonated in the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast’s mind.

“Submit to me, enter into a Master Dragon covenant!”

Among the underground flame beasts, this Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast was only second to the Flame-Blood Rampage Dragon in ferocity. With the rich bloodline of the Gloomy Lamp Dragon within it, it should be capable of entering into a Master Dragon covenant, just like Gustav, unless it didn’t want to live.

At first, the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast naturally resisted, but when it realized that no matter how it struggled, it couldn’t escape the magical clutches above its head, it gradually gave up the resistance.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 766 - Chapter 766: The Greatest in the World! (4)

Chapter 766: The Greatest in the World! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Master Dragon covenant took effect, and Levi opened Alice’s ring.

The prerequisite for containing an object within Alice’s ring was that the contained entity submitted to Levi and agreed to enter willingly. Otherwise, Levi would have to render the entity unconscious before placing it inside.

In such a situation, if the awakened entity possessed too much strength, Alice’s ring wouldn’t be able to contain it. There was even a risk of the entity destroying the spatial array within Alice’s ring. In that case, both the ring and other creatures inside could be swept into the turbulent secondary space.

Levi collected some blood from the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast and tested it with the Rowling Crystal. The blood contained an astonishing 11% of the Gloomy Lamp Dragon’s lineage!

Flame beasts, Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beasts, and Flame-Blood Rampage Dragons essentially belonged to the same species. The differences in the concentration of Gloomy Lamp Dragon’s blood led to mutations or evolution.

“Unfortunately, no Ancient Beasts were found. Never mind, I shouldn’t be too greedy. The bloodline of the third-circle Fire Dragon Clan should be satisfying enough… Anyway, the next cultivation elixir for the Crimson Emperor Dragon is settled.”

Levi left the area contentedly.

Monka and his subordinates arrived at the large pit, only to see puddles of blood saturated with the intense Flame-Blood energy.

There was no doubt that this was the lair of the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast.

“Hurry, collect it all, don’t let it go to waste,” Monka said, looking at the blood with a tinge of heartache.

In the Holy Brilliance Calendar year 1093, during the Month of Flowers, the 62nd year of the Great Expedition, the Endless Sea.

In the eighth area of the outer sea region, within the Giant Tree Secret Realm, this was the secluded area of the Lush Forest Tower.

It was under the protection of Riemann, a fourth-circle Star Supervisor wizard. Over the past years, the Lush Forest Tower remained stable.

Inside a small herb garden, Marlene was gathering medicinal herbs.

Unbeknownst to her, this elderly person was already over two hundred and seventy years old.

Under normal circumstances, a second-circle wizard would have a lifespan of around three hundred years without special longevity potions or unique constitutions.

Even with considerable costs and the consumption of all available longevity potions, they might only gain an additional fifty years. However, for a low-level wizard like Marlene, this was clearly not practical.

Nevertheless, Marlene didn’t seem afraid of growing older.

Mortal beings all face death, and wizards are no exception.

“Granny Marlene, there’s new frontline news from the Great Expedition,” Winnie said, holding a freshly printed Great Expedition Annual Report.

It was a newspaper specifically dedicated to the Great Expedition.

Winnie, currently a senior first-circle wizard, was not far from advancing to a second-circle wizard due to her exceptional talent.

“Winnie, read it to me,” Granny Marlene said, sitting in her rocking chair, gazing into the sky of the secret realm.

“Deep Blue Sage Luther severely wounded the Father of Plagues. After three years of cleanup, the main force of the Plague Legion has been mostly eliminated. Currently, the Myriad Machine Plane has been partially reclaimed, and the battle groups sent there are either continuing to support other planes or returning with the Sky City under Deep Blue Sage Luther’s command.”

Upon hearing this, a divine glow suddenly appeared on Granny Marlene’s face.

“So, is there a chance for Herman to come back?” she asked.

“It’s not clear yet. The report doesn’t include the list of returning personnel.”

“Ah, I hope that old rascal comes back soon… By the way, have there been any updates on Levi lately?” Granny Marlene inquired.

“No, there’s no news about Levi. He seems to have gone somewhere. I asked a friend in Riptide City, and he mentioned seeing a death notice that might have had Levi’s name on it… but he wasn’t sure if it was the same person,” Winnie replied in a somber tone.

It definitely can’t be… Even if it’s a mistake from Riptide City, Levi wouldn’t die so easily. I believe in him, and Tower Master won’t die either… My old bones are still alive and kicking, so how could Levi, who’s young, be dead?” Granny Marlene spoke, her voice getting softer, and her eyes slightly red.

Sixty years of war, a few old friends still survive.

Star Sea, the legendary Sea of Six Towers.

As the core of the Endless Sea, the situation here was relatively stable, with many high-level primordial soul wizards overseeing the region. Ordinary dark wizards dared not easily set foot in these waters.

On a long and narrow island, within a wizard market, a seemingly inconspicuous wizard tool shop operated quietly.

“White Sands Wizard Tool Shop, sold Quasi-Wizard-grade magic wands, First-Circle and Second-Circle Wizard Tools, accepted Wizard Tool customizations, and offered trade-ins for new ones…”

A wizard wearing a black windbreaker arrived, his features sharply defined. He gazed at the wizard tool shop and then stepped inside.

“What kind of Wizard Tool did you need?” Xavier, the owner of the Wizard Tool shop, sensed a customer and came down from the wizard tower, smiling as he inquired.

The man in the windbreaker coughed, his appearance changing, and Xavier’s expression shifted slightly.

“Lord Sparrow?”

“That’s right.”

“I wonder what brought Lord Sparrow here?”

“I’d like to invite you to join the Starfire Wizard Academy as a professor in the Weapon-Making department.”

“Lord Sparrow, my strength was modest, and my knowledge of weapon-making was only rudimentary. Taking on a professorship was beyond my capability. The Starfire Wizard Academy has flourished in recent years; surely, you could invite more qualified weapon craftsmen. Why insist on inviting me?”

“Because you were recommended by an old friend.”

“Who?”

“Your old friend, Levi.”

Month of Flowing Fire, June in the mortal realm.

Peacock Kingdom.

In the past two years, the kingdom had experienced occasional outbreaks of plagues or flu on a small scale, but it quickly disappeared. Each time, it claimed some lives.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 767 - Chapter 767: The Greatest in the World! (5)

Chapter 767: The Greatest in the World! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the Church’s research facility, after treating several waves of plagues, Holy Water No. 99 gradually lost its effectiveness.

Peacock Capital, Holy Brilliance Cathedral, Heavenly Mountain.

“Have you found the people who went to the Ghoul Hut?” Ye Lin asked softly while seated beneath the cross.

“Lord, not yet. This time, they were too discreet, and I suspect there’s a mastermind behind them,” said the saint.

“No need to doubt; it’s the Father of the Unclean Great Ones causing trouble.”

“Could it be that the Ghoul Hut summoned Him to the mortal realm? This is troublesome.”

“Continue developing the holy water. Before it’s ready, use the seventh Sealing Sacred Object to purify. Don’t worry too much; if the other party acts so surreptitiously, they must fear us. By the way, if things get desperate, seek out the Miracle Doctor Watson. If he’s willing to formulate medicines for us and serve the Church, the Church can grant him the position of ‘Saint,’ allowing him to be rejuvenated by divine power, enjoy a thousand years of life, and be revered by the world, standing above all as a saint for millennia.”

“Alright, this guy is really getting a good deal. This is the shaping of a saint!”

Ancient Saint Empire.

Beet City, another city of Cyan Scale Ancient Saint.

In the colossal arena, the roar of the crowd swept through.

This day marked the eagerly anticipated commencement of the “Ancient Auction.”

Countless strong individuals gathered, some to try their luck and others to witness the legendary Ancient Saints.

Cyan Scale Ancient Saint sat nervously in the central grandstand.

He could sense powerful auras lurking around; there must be some Ancient Saints concealing themselves with secret techniques, unwilling to reveal their identities at the auction.

“Hahaha, Cyan Scale, you dare to hold such an auction? I want to see what you’re up to.” A hearty voice echoed through the Colosseum.

A robust figure leaped onto one of the platforms.

He was bare-chested, revealing scales resembling armor. A menacing snake head with a flickering tongue adorned his upper body.

“Snake Demon Ancient Saint, the Fourth Ancient Saint, he’s here too. This trip is not in vain,” remarked a spectator.

Cyan Scale Ancient Saint felt a sense of regret. He hadn’t expected this fellow to attend. This individual had once killed an Ancient Saint, devouring their life force, displaying extreme ferocity.

“Oh, the Snake Demon is here too.”

A figure appeared on an adjacent pillar, crowned spines protruding from his back, towering high at this moment.

The Fifth Ancient Saint, Spine Mountain Ancient Saint.

Cyan Scale felt another chill in his heart.

D\*mn it, both the Fourth and the Fifth have come.

He didn’t need to worry about the unnamed Ancient Saint, but could he really be at ease with the Fourth and the Fifth present?

Subsequently, the Eleventh and the Eighth Ancient Saints arrived, followed by many Ancient Serpent-level powerhouses eager to seize opportunities.

So far, the top three Ancient Saints seemed absent, though they could be hiding in the crowd, biding their time.

“Let’s get started, Cyan Scale,” urged the Snake Demon Ancient Saint after receiving Levi’s approval.

Cyan Scale Ancient Saint immediately announced the start of the auction.

“The first item for auction is an ancient magic ring, containing a personal storage space, extremely convenient and practical. Starting bid is ownership of a city belonging to an Ancient Serpent-level, with each increment not less than one thousand slaves.”

The first item was a spatial ring eliminated by Levi. This spatial ring required neither incantations nor spell power and could be opened using spiritual force. Although these Ancient Saints didn’t practice Meditation Art, opening the spatial ring with spiritual force was not difficult.

In an instant, the Ancient Saints in the audience began to bid frantically. Levi, hidden among the crowd, watched it all, marveling inwardly.

If he didn’t know that it was just a storage ring worth 800 Aether Stones, other wizards might have thought they were auctioning some Soul Artifact, given the frequent bids of cities and thousands of slaves.

“Five cities!” declared the Snake Demon Ancient Saint in a cold voice, suppressing the entire scene.

He ceded the title deeds of five cities to Cyan Scale and entered into an “Ancient Covenant” with him, a pact between Ancient Saints to prevent any disputes after obtaining the ring.

Having acquired the ring, the Snake Demon Ancient Saint didn’t rush to leave. The real highlight was the opportunity to break through to an Ancient Saint using Ancient Secret Techniques.

In the end, when the inheritance diagram representing Ancient Secret Techniques was unveiled, various figures of people in different poses were drawn, with a jade-colored dragon spewing poisonous fog in the center.

“I’ve seen this… I saw it on the murals in the ancient ruins. This is the ancient king, Sky King Otharos!” murmured Spine Mountain Ancient Saint to himself.

“Could it be that the secret to breaking through to Ancient Saint lies in the four ancient kings?” Snake Demon Ancient Saint also contemplated.

The figures on the inheritance diagram somewhat resembled their Ancient Saint methods.

At this moment, all the Ancient Saints present, including those hidden, felt a surge of excitement.

Looking at it now, Cyan Scale Ancient Saint surprisingly didn’t deceive them; the Ancient Secret Techniques truly existed!

Cyan Scale could sense the powerful hostility from all directions, scrutinizing him. He lamented inwardly, wishing he could throw the inheritance diagram away immediately.

“Esteemed colleagues, this time, I invited you all to jointly study these Ancient Secret Techniques. Through collective wisdom, we can break the limits of Ancient Saints together,” Cyan Scale said.

However, the Ancient Saints in the audience each had their own thoughts.

If everyone broke through to Ancient Saint, what difference would it make compared to the current situation? It might be better if no one broke through.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 768 - Chapter 768: The Greatest in the World! (6)

Chapter 768: The Greatest in the World! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Ancient Secret Techniques should rightfully belong to him. Only by breaking through to Ancient Saint could he possibly reach the realm of the Original Ancient Saint, standing out from the crowd and dominating all other Ancient Saints.

Human nature was greedy and selfish, and it was no different in this case.

“Cyan Scale, I’ll be frank. Give me the Ancient Secret Techniques, and I’ll ensure your safety. You should know these guys never intended to obtain what you have legally. The Ancient Secret Techniques are not something you can dabble in,” the Snake Demon Ancient Saint spoke.

“Heh, how dare you?”

Suddenly, from the crowd, a scream rang out. A figure exploded from the ground, soaring into the sky and reaching directly towards Cyan Scale on the platform.

A fierce wind swept through, causing a sandstorm. Many Lizardmen in the Colosseum were blown away.

This distinctive strength rune caused the expressions of all Ancient Saints to change slightly.

“Skybreaking! Others may fear you, but I don’t!” The Snake Demon Ancient Saint soared into the air, shattering stone pillars. The endless earthy strength converged in his right arm, transforming into an exaggerated rock serpent, wildly lunging towards Skybreaking.

“Wind Fury Strike!”

Skybreaking Ancient Saint’s wings flapped, unleashing a slashing blow that tore through everything, heading straight for the Snake Demon.

In an instant, chaos ensued in the arena.

Cyan Scale quickly tossed the inheritance diagram to the Snake Demon Ancient Saint. “Snake Demon, I’m entrusting my safety to you!”

Cyan Scale spoke and immediately made his escape.

There was no time to wait any longer. The strength of Skybreaking Ancient Saint was something he couldn’t contend with alone. His life was in danger here!

At first, the Snake Demon Ancient Saint was ecstatic, but then he felt something was amiss. He realized he had been played, but giving up at this point was out of the question.

Boom!

The battle of Ancient Saints was earth-shattering. The Colosseum’s structures collapsed, and the spectators panicked and fled.

Levi, hidden in the crowd, watched the intense battle.

“Fight, fight. By the way, it seems the first and second ones haven’t shown up. It’s a bit of a pity. I originally wanted to take care of all of them at once. Well, let’s capture these Ancient Saints first and then pay a visit to those two.”

Levi remained calm. After the battle with Cyan Scale, he realized he had overestimated these Ancient Saints. With his current strength, he could completely suppress them; it was just a matter of finding the right opportunity.

The majority of the third, fourth, and so on Ancient Saints were in a chaotic battle in the Colosseum, shrouded in darkness, with no light from the sun or moon.

Levi found a good spot to watch the spectacle and set up an array called Shadowless Maze, making himself invisible to the Ancient Saints. With their spiritual force, they couldn’t discern Levi’s array. He was completely unflustered.

He even took out a bottle of Snow Beer from his storage space, sipping it while enjoying the show.

“Burp… This is the life.”

Levi couldn’t help but sigh.

Boom!

“Skydomine Slash!”

Skybreaking Ancient Saint’s hands formed a sword, and an endless stream of green energy circulated around him, converging into a colossal sword that cleaved through the ground. The Snake Demon was blasted into the ground, and other Ancient Saints scattered in all directions. The entire Colosseum was split in half by the terrifying sword, creating a shocking scene!

“If you force me to reveal my strength, why bother? Can’t I continue to keep a low profile?” Skybreaking Ancient Saint muttered.

He put away the breathing technique inheritance diagram and the ancient magic ring.

“You… you.”

The Snake Demon Ancient Saint was shaken to the core. Skybreaking Ancient Saint’s strength seemed much stronger than before. In their previous battle, he had been only slightly inferior, but now, he was easily defeated without any chance of retaliation. Even if Hellfire Ancient Saint came, he might not be able to surpass the opponent.

Only the first Ancient Saint, Rex, the Tyrannosaurus Ancient Saint, could stand a chance against him.

“You’re… too weak. Do you know why that old guy Rex didn’t come?” Skybreaking shook his head and laughed, looking down from a high vantage point with ease. “That old guy is on his last legs and is no longer my match. Before I came here, I specifically went to the capital and killed him. While you were all squabbling, you didn’t know that the first Ancient Saint had long been me.”

After finishing his words, Skybreaking held a lizard skull resembling a tyrannosaurus rex in his hand. The skull shattered into blood mist and broken scales, dispersing in the wind.

“Now, I, Skybreaking, possess the Ancient Secret Techniques and the power to suppress all of you. I’ll ask one question: does anyone dare to defy me?”

Skybreaking felt exhilarated and couldn’t help but roar toward the sky.

He had been lurking on the northern border for many years, always in the position of the third most powerful. Now, he appeared directly, stunning the world. The feeling was beyond description.

“I do not accept.”

As Skybreaking’s words fell, flames swept out from the void behind him, creating a sky filled with rosy clouds.

A pair of large hands reached around Skybreaking Ancient Saint’s waist from behind.

A colossal, red-colored beast that traversed the sky appeared, and suddenly exerted force!

Crack!

The nearly indestructible flesh of Skybreaking Ancient Saint was almost severed.

Endless green energy burst forth, pushing the large hands away. The momentarily uncontrolled Skybreaking Ancient Saint stared in horror at what was behind him.

A three-headed, six-armed Flame Giant showed no emotion. With a sudden movement, it kicked, and a torrent of energy swept Skybreaking into the ground. Dust and debris filled the air as rocks scattered.

Afterward, the giant descended from the sky, and Skybreaking quickly withdrew.

Boom!

The ground beneath the entire Colosseum began to collapse.

Skybreaking Ancient Saint, who had narrowly escaped death, hadn’t had time to rejoice.

From all directions, streaks of light shot straight into the sky. These were array flags.

“Heaven’s Net! Suppress!”

Levi was a wizard and wouldn’t compete fairly with these guys. He used a third-circle array without hesitation.

Skybreaking, who wanted to escape, was temporarily blocked by the array. At this moment, the Flame Giant had already reached his front.

Relying on his speed surpassing Levi’s, Skybreaking dodged and lurked within the array.

“Darting around like a fly, quite annoying.”

With a single thought, Levi activated the power of the Five Dragons, Dragon’s Might, surging like the tide.

In the moment of Skybreaking’s awe, Levi pointed a finger.

Mixed Venom!

A swarm of deadly toxins enveloped Skybreaking, infiltrating his wounds and infecting him.

“Destruction Sword Qi!”

Levi’s sword energy severed Skybreaking’s wings.

Then, the Great Black Sky Curtain completely suppressed him.

“Who… who are you?” Skybreaking, bewildered, couldn’t help but ask. Even Hellfire Ancient Saint wasn’t his match, and now there was a powerful member of the Fire Lizard clan who surpassed him.

With a shocked expression, Skybreaking realized something, his mind was in turmoil.

“You… you are the Initial Ancient Saint!”

Levi frowned, then with an imposing aura, he calmly said, “Yes, I am the Initial Ancient Saint. I have come to make the Ancient Saint Empire great again!”

Reviving the glory of the Ancient Saints was an undeniable duty!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 769 - Chapter 769: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (1)

Chapter 769: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“The Initial Ancient Saint?”

All the Ancient Saints present were shaken to their core.

This name was resoundingly prominent.

Without the Initial Ancient Saint, there would be no subsequent Crawlers’ civilization.

“The Initial Ancient Saint has been an existence for countless millennia. How is this possible?”

“However, the Initial Ancient Saint is said to be the incarnation of Lord Holy Snake and may not have a limited lifespan. According to divine records, it is not stated that the Initial Ancient Saint has fallen but merely disappeared. Could he really be the Initial Ancient Saint?!”

Regardless of whether this person was the Initial Ancient Saint or not, the impact of his appearance was undeniably profound.

The once arrogant Skybreaking Ancient Saint, who had just killed the first Ancient Saint, now found himself firmly grasped by the hand of fate, unable to move.

This was the Skybreaking Ancient Saint, undoubtedly the strongest in the Ancient Saint Empire.

Who would believe that he was now in such a pitiable state?

None of the Ancient Saints present dared to escape.

“I mean no harm. I’ve said it before; I just want to revive the glory of the Ancient Saints and establish a unified Ancient Saint Empire. In the future, I will reclaim the Mosasaurus Empire and the Wind God Empire.”

Levi’s tone was calm but weighty.

Skybreaking Ancient Saint, at this moment, was barely holding on. The Toxic Swarm was corroding his body. If it weren’t for his robust physique, he would have died long ago.

Levi had already cultivated Clay’s “Mixed Venom True Form” to a level equivalent to a seventh-rank Third-Circle Wizard. Additionally, he regularly fed on various toxins.

The current Toxic Swarm was even more potent than Clay’s original version.

“For those willing to form an alliance with me to rebuild the Ancient Saint Empire, stay. Those who do not wish to participate can leave on their own.” Levi’s expression was solemn, as if treating it as a sacred matter.

“I… I’m willing,” Snake Demon Ancient Saint said tremulously. His worldview had been completely shattered today.

First, Skybreaking Ancient Saint appeared out of nowhere, single-handedly defeating other Ancient Saints.

Just when the dust seemed to settle, another Nameless Ancient Saint emerged, effortlessly suppressing Skybreaking Ancient Saint with a snap of his fingers.

Being Ancient Saints, why was there such a vast difference?

After Snake Demon Ancient Saint made his statement, Ridges Mountain Ancient Saint and others also expressed their willingness.

“Lord… I’m not interested in revitalizing the Ancient Saint Empire. I… I won’t participate. Farewell,” said one Ancient Saint.

“Oh, not interested? May I ask what kind of Ancient Saint you are?” Levi asked with a smile.

“I am Blackstone Ancient Saint.”

“Then, you may leave. I won’t force anyone.” Levi waved his hand, indicating for the other to depart.

Blackstone Ancient Saint turned around and fled, disappearing in the blink of an eye.

Levi, with a casual demeanor, drew his bow and strung an arrow.

Blood Feather Bow!

Blood Imprisonment Awl!

Thud.

The arrow flashed like a stream of light, disappearing in an instant.

In the next moment, a muffled groan emanated from Blackstone Ancient Saint ahead.

Before long, Blackstone Ancient Saint unsteadily returned to his original position. The Blood Imprisonment Awl, resembling bone-penetrating maggots, was embedded in both of his legs.

Following Levi, this Blood Imprisonment Awl had absorbed the blood of many strong individuals, and its power had subtly increased.

“Lord, I am also willing to join the alliance!”

“Very well. To establish the supreme Ancient Saint Empire, we cannot do without the assistance of all of you. Today, we form a covenant here in the name of Skybreaking Ancient Saint to establish a new Ancient Saint Empire.”

“Lord? Why is it in my name?” Weakly, Skybreaking Ancient Saint held in Levi’s palm asked, looking confused.

“Because I believe you are more suitable to be the ruler of this nation than I am,” Levi replied.

In Skybreaking’s heart, a glimmer of hope ignited. In the end, he would be the ruler of the empire.

It seemed that his strength had won the recognition of the Initial Ancient Saint.

Levi’s thought was to avoid using the title of the Initial Ancient Saint. If the so-called Initial Ancient Saint was still alive, it might lead to trouble for himself in the end.

Therefore, it was better to let Skybreaking Ancient Saint be the ruler of the Ancient Saint Empire while he secretly controlled the situation.

Afterwards, Levi and the other Ancient Saints formed a covenant, and a new empire rose from the battlefield.

After completing all of this, Levi returned to Black Line City, leaving Skybreaking Ancient Saint to handle the remaining matters.

He left a bit of the Toxic Swarm within Skybreaking Ancient Saint’s body to exert some pressure on him, reminding him of the serious consequences of disobedience.

Of course, whether it was this covenant or the Toxic Swarm, it was not foolproof.

The most secure method was the Scarlet Contract. Unfortunately, Levi’s Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique was still at level 14, leaving some distance.

Therefore, this was a measure of last resort.

In general, he believed that with the strength he demonstrated, those Ancient Saints should not turn rebellious so quickly.

One day, Monka came to Levi’s mansion with a serious expression.

“Lord, there is a distinguished guest outside.”

“Who is it?”

“Hellfire Ancient Saint.”

“Let him in.”

Soon after, a Lizardman with crimson scales, whose figure was not as robust as Levi’s, arrived.

“Holin greet you, Lord,” Hellfire Ancient Saint immediately said respectfully upon meeting.

During the recent ancient auction, he did not participate. Firstly, he had an ancient magic ring, and secondly, he learned that Skybreaking Ancient Saint had already slain Tyrannosaurus Ancient Saint Rex. Fearful of the news, he found a place to hide.

Later, he heard the news of the establishment of the unified Ancient Saint Empire.

Skybreaking Ancient Saint left Lonely Wind City and took control of the central Dragon City of the empire. Using Dragon City as the core, he led other Ancient Saints and tribes to sweep away all forces, large and small, unwilling to submit.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 770 - Chapter 770: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (2)

Chapter 770: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Hellfire Ancient Saint knew the overall situation was grim, and hiding in the deep mountains and forests was not a solution. He decided to seek refuge with this seemingly Initial Ancient Saint, a powerful figure who had suppressed Skybreaking Ancient Saint with ease, hoping to secure a prominent position in the new Ancient Saint Empire.

After inquiring from various sources, he learned that this powerful figure was residing in Black Line City. He traveled day and night and finally met the formidable man who had effortlessly subdued Skybreaking Ancient Saint.

Levi looked at Hellfire Ancient Saint, nodded, and smiled, saying, “It seems that Hellfire Ancient Saint is also here to support the cause of our new Ancient Saint Empire. Come, let’s feast.”

During the banquet, Hellfire Ancient Saint was uneasy and apprehensive. As fellow member of the Fire Lizard clan, he had many questions in his mind but dared not ask.

Eventually, after expressing his loyalty and allegiance to Levi, Hellfire Ancient Saint took his leave.

“This journey to the alternate plane should come to an end. This trip had been much smoother than I imagined. Conquering the Ancient Saint Empire, Wind God Empire, and Mosasaurus Empire was only a matter of time.”

“In addition, the traces of Ancient Beasts had still been being sought, and I had tasked Skybreaking Ancient Saint, with the power of the empire, to find other Dragon Clan creatures I needed. I hadn’t needed to worry about it anymore.”

“I also helped the Twilight Knights to clear obstacles and take control here.”

“When I return to the human realm this time, I can try to let the members of the Twilight Knights enter here in batches for training.

As for the traces of the ancient wizard, the identities of the four ancient kings, and the Holy Snake, these secrets can be slowly uncovered in the future.”

Levi had been delighted with the outcomes of this journey to the alternate plane.

Afterward, Levi spent some time in Black Line City.

Other Ancient Saints and major tribes with Ancient Saint arts had offered their respective Ancient Saint arts to Levi. Levi had only taken copies, as he hadn’t wanted to sever the inheritance of these crawler civilizations.

Honestly, he had also been curious about how far these creatures could evolve in the future.

During this time, Levi had stayed in the city, studying these Ancient Saint arts—Rock Serpent Ancient Saint Art, Frenzied Blood Ancient Saint Art, and so on.

“The Rock Serpent Ancient Saint Art, the Frenzied Blood Ancient Saint Art…”

These Ancient Saint Arts were all methods passed down through generations of Ancient Saints. It was said that they were created by the Initial Ancient Saint, who could be traced back to the ancient era.

“The Initial Ancient Saint was just a Lizardman, how could he have such high intelligence to create so many Ancient Saint Arts?”

“Even I, attempting to create the Knight Breathing Technique from scratch, have not been able to do so until now.”

“I don’t believe he could achieve that… If he could, wouldn’t that mean I’m inferior to Lizardmen?”

“These Ancient Saint Arts might have been created by that ancient wizard. The ancient wizard likely had a profound understanding of the path of knights, so he plagiarized and modified the content of the Knight Breathing Technique to form these Ancient Saint Arts.”

Levi speculated in his mind.

He counted and found that the Ancient Saint Arts he had collected could be divided into four categories: Defense, Constitution, Speed, and Strength.

In comparison to the Knight Breathing Technique, these Ancient Saint Arts lacked the two dimensions of endurance and perception.

The defense-type Ancient Saint Arts all traced their ultimate origins to the bloodline source of the Ocean King, the Sea Dragon.

Similarly, speed pointed to the Sky King, the Jade Dragon, and strength pointed to the Underground King, the Gloomy Lamp Dragon.

Regarding the constitution, Levi had already measured it using the Rowling Crystal. Its bloodline source was the Immortal Banyan Dragon, the Forest King.

According to Levi’s extensive investigations, the Immortal Banyan Dragon was a legendary serpent-shaped dragon that dwelled on the World Tree. Its body had fused with the World Tree, covered in the branches of the World Tree.

The World Tree lived on, and the Immortal Banyan Dragon remained undefeated.

That being said, the World Tree, a colossal deity tree in many civilizations, was found in various myths, such as Pandora’s mother tree in the Elven civilization.

Thus, Levi was unsure which civilization the Immortal Banyan Dragon’s World Tree pointed to.

“The Jade Dragon, the Sea Dragon of Huang, the Gloomy Lamp Dragon, and the Immortal Banyan Dragon—all four dragons under the Holy Snake were pure-blooded members of the Dragon Clan, at least of the legendary ninth-circle level. The Holy Snake, in particular, was guaranteed to be of mythological status, comparable to a legendary wizard… Thinking about it this way, the depths of this world seemed quite profound.”

Levi wondered if the stone he had cast into this world could make ripples.

“Based on my research over the years, whether it was weak lizard-like beings like Kaku or Ancient Saints like Skybreaking, none had successfully communicated with the Holy Snake during sacrificial rituals. Did this imply that the Holy Snake might have perished?”

Levi pressed down his doubts.

He collected all the Ancient Saint methods for future use.

One month later, as Levi prepared to bid farewell, the current ruler of the Ancient Saint Empire, the Skybreaking Ancient Saint, came to Levi’s residence.

“Greetings, Lord,” Skybreaking Ancient Saint knelt, showing deep respect.

“What brought you here?” Levi inquired.

“Lord, now that the Ancient Saint Empire had essentially achieved unity, those Ancient Saints who disagreed with serving the empire had been slain by me. Shall we now lead the army to conquer the Mosasaurus Empire? Those barbaric sea tribes frequently invaded the borders of the Ancient Saint Empire, and it was infuriating!” Skybreaking Ancient Saint eagerly expressed, full of fighting spirit.

“No rush for now. Rest and recover first. When I return, we’ll make plans. In the meantime, focus on stabilizing the empire’s internal affairs; that, in itself, was a victory,” Levi advised.

His departure was framed as going into seclusion according to Skybreaking and others left behind.

“Understood!” Skybreaking Ancient Saint nodded and presented an ancient magic ring. “Lord, according to your orders, these were some plants we had found.”

Levi’s eyes widened as he accepted the storage ring, detecting a multitude of herbs, astonishing in both variety and quantity.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 771 - Chapter 771: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (3)

Chapter 771: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the following period, Levi only needed to gather a few more medicinal herb resources not present in this world, and he could then refine a large quantity of meditation supplementary potions.

“With determination, continue collecting, and deeply comprehend the planting methods of the plants I shared with you. In the future, not only should you harvest, but also learn the art of cultivation, cultivating a path of sustainable and green cycles,” Levi said.

“Thank you, Lord, for passing down the seeds of knowledge!” Levi had translated and summarized some wizard’s knowledge of medicinal herb cultivation and low-level Meditation Art, as well as spell legacies. He left these to Skybreaking Ancient Saint and other Ancient Saints, instructing them to find individuals with talents and nurture them.

Among the Lizardmen, there was a probability of giving birth to Spell Casters, and Kaku was one of them.

Levi felt that there was potential to be unearthed among these barbaric tribes.

He also wondered how far this civilization could go in the future.

In the end, Skybreaking, full of enthusiasm, left Levi’s residence.

As Levi was preparing to depart, old lizard Kane hesitated at the mansion’s entrance.

“Lord… are you truly the Initial Ancient Saint? I’ve heard rumors in the alleys…” Kane’s aged voice inquired.

“Old Kane, do not blindly believe in the Initial Ancient Saint. Everyone could be the Initial Ancient Saint!” Levi left behind mysterious words and went on his way.

Crossing the vast Ancient Saint Empire, he arrived at the sprawling Yintis Mountains.

Here, the wind roared, and at the mountain peaks, snow covered everything.

Occasionally, humanoid creatures with wings, resembling large birds, moved among them.

These were the Feathered People.

A powerful civilization evolved from the crawler civilization.

A Feathered People messenger traversed the treacherous mountains and eventually descended from the towering snow-capped peak.

At the snow-covered mountain’s zenith, there stood a magnificent palace shining in gold and brilliance.

The messenger’s face was solemn. Passing through guards, they finally reached the center of the grand hall.

Feathered People ministers of various colors sat upright. On the high seat, a figure with an endless imposing aura, adorned with golden feathers and a feather crown, gazed sharply, like an eagle with an eagle eye.

“King of Golden Feathers, a major… major event has happened!”

“So panicked, what lack of discipline is this? What happened?”

“Your Majesty, the Initial Ancient Saint has returned…”

“What?”

In the vast southern sea, The colossal blue-scaled giant seated on the deep-sea throne, like a small mountain, also showed an incredulous expression. The mouth, wide open, revealed sharp teeth.

“The Initial Ancient Saint… has returned?”

In the Holy Brilliance Calendar year 1094, on the first day of the Month of Beginning, marked the 64th year of the Great Expedition.

Levi’s birthday arrived again, and he silently cooked himself a bowl of longevity noodles, slurping them alone in the palace.

After finishing the noodles and sipping the soup, Levi sighed, “One hundred and four years old. Time flew by when I was busy. Ten thousand years is too long; we must seize the day.”

The grand celebration of his centennial birthday still fresh in his memory, four more years had passed in the blink of an eye.

Away from the Ancient Saint Empire for nearly half a year, Levi returned to the Dusk Holy Temple and took his time digesting the knowledge gained from the Ancient Saint Empire.

On one hand, he needed to cultivate the breathing technique and the ways of a wizard. Additionally, the new “Destruction Sword Qi” required Levi’s slow cultivation to enhance its power.

Moreover, with his spiritual force reaching 120 points, Levi started learning the third Rune Language.

He opened the Book of Starforge Runes and contemplated between the “Strength Rune” and the “Hermit Rune,” both of which he had cultivated to a significant extent.

Choosing between increased strength and invisibility, Levi continued his contemplation.

Levi instinctively felt that the Rune Language called “Fool” would undoubtedly be useful.

However, even a brief glance at its structure made his head spin, feeling as if one more look would cause an explosion, turning him into a wild-haired baboon.

With a spiritual force of 120 points, far from meeting the requirements to practice the Fool Rune, Levi had to choose from the ones that his current spiritual force allowed.

“Lovers, Chariot.”

According to the Book of Starforge Runes, the Lovers Rune invisibly enhanced Levi’s charm, luck, and favorability with the opposite sex—something mystical.

“I’m not in a relationship, so what’s the use? As for luck… let’s not mention it. Let’s look at the Chariot.”

Levi believed that fate was unchangeable, and the unlucky ones would remain unlucky. He gazed at the Chariot Rune.

He gazed at the Chariot Rune.

“The Chariot Rune is suitable for embedding in auxiliary flying Wizard Tools, enhancing their flying speed.”

Levi found the idea of increasing speed quite fitting. When solidified on his legs, he could become swift as the wind.

The attribute of speed was a tangible improvement, much more practical than the mystical attributes of luck and charm.

“Once my spiritual force is abundant, I can also practice the Lovers Rune. It feels somewhat useful; after all, even in the worst-case scenario, I can still charm a few rich ladies and live an easy life.

The charm attribute was one that even the Knight Breathing Technique couldn’t cultivate. The practice of the Knight Breathing Technique would only decrease one’s charm.

Charm was related to appearance but wasn’t the determining factor.

According to the Rune Language, the Lovers Rune could tap into the power of the Aries constellation, representing love, luck, charm, and fertility.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 772 - Chapter 772: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (4)

Chapter 772: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Casting aside distractions, Levi began constructing the Chariot Rune in his mind, harnessing his spiritual force.

Three days later, above the gaseous magic ring in Levi’s mind, a pristine Rune Language model appeared, rotating around it. Simultaneously, he opened the proficiency panel.

Levi, Chariot Rune: Level 1 (1/1000), Special Effect: Power of Pegasus Constellation (Level 1).

[Power of Pegasus Constellation (Level 1): Communicates with the Pegasus constellation in the Rune Language, amplifying your speed with a current increase of 5%.]

“Pegasus… seems to be paired with Horned Bull,” Levi murmured to himself.

“Never mind that, solidify it directly on the legs.”

Drawing from the successful experience with the Strength Rune, Levi quickly solidified the Pegasus Rune on his legs.

The fleeting white Pegasus pattern merged into Levi’s body.

With a single thought, without employing the Scarlet Power, Levi swiftly dashed from one end of the grand hall to the other.

“Speed has indeed improved, but the amplification is not significant; it needs cultivation. Probably, like the Strength Rune, it will increase by 40% after reaching level five. When paired with my Scarlet Escape, even a Fifth-Circle Wizard won’t catch up.”

Cultivating the Rune Language was a gradual process, and Levi was in no hurry.

He exited the grand hall, finding the Divine Light Knight waiting anxiously at the entrance of the Extreme Path Palace.

“Divine Light Knight, what brings you to me?” Levi looked at her, seemingly able to penetrate her inner thoughts.

Feeling Levi’s gaze, the Divine Light Knight, despite her legendary knight mindset, became somewhat nervous. Her heartbeat noticeably quickened, and her chest, covered by the exaggerated “pectoral muscles” of a female legendary knight, heaved irregularly.

There was no help; the “chest muscles” of a female legendary knight were too exaggerated.

Commander, I recently visited the Peacock Kingdom, and it seems the mortal plague is resurfacing,” the Divine Light Knight said anxiously.

She had been to Peacock City, where her brother, King Boyka, informed her of the situation, hoping that, with her legendary knight abilities, she could find a solution. Even the Church of Holy Light hadn’t managed to solve it. What could she do?

After much contemplation, the only figure in the mortal realm that the Divine Light Knight thought of, with limitless capabilities and mysteriousness, was the Commander.

As far as she knew, the Commander seemed to be a powerful wizard. Wizards possessed vast knowledge and expertise in potions, making them potentially capable of resolving the issue.

“Divine Light Knight, I’m aware of the situation you mentioned. However, the plague in the Peacock Kingdom is peculiar, shrouded in thick mist, and currently, I’m powerless,” sighed Levi, speaking truthfully.

It was true; even after Levi arrived in the mortal realm, Andrew had reported the plague situation to him. Upon personally investigating the Peacock Kingdom, Levi discovered that the sources of these viruses were all different, with various virus types. Even with Levi’s pharmacist skills, developing so many antidotes wouldn’t be easy.

Clearly, the puppet master behind this was an expert in epidemiology and virology. This person might be a formidable figure from the Ghoul House, and Levi, with his current strength, didn’t want to get too involved.

His abilities were limited, he wasn’t a savior, and he didn’t rely on faith to live. In his current state, he couldn’t do much for ordinary people.

Moreover, with the presence of the Church of Holy Light, as challenging as the plague was, it wouldn’t wipe out the entire population. That would defeat the purpose of the Church’s existence.

“I understand, Commander,” Divine Light Knight Denise said, turning away with a hint of reluctance.

“Denise,” Levi called.

“Commander? Is there anything else?” Divine Light Knight Denise inquired.

“I just want to say, there are limits to human power. Don’t put too much pressure on yourself. We are just knights, not gods. We don’t have the ability or qualification to save the world. If you truly want to be the savior of mortals, then focus on your training,” Levi calmly advised.

Denise looked momentarily stunned, then wore a bitter smile. “I understand, Commander. Thank you.”

Levi watched Denise’s retreating figure.

“The mortal realm is becoming more chaotic. Various gods and demons are making their moves.”

Time flew by like an arrow.

In the blink of an eye, six months had passed.

With the secret medicine made from the “Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast” bloodline, the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s breathing technique training speed had noticeably increased.

In addition, Levi’s Chariot Rune had finally reached level 3, providing a 20% boost to speed.

Level 3 was a threshold in the Rune Language, and subsequent training speeds would gradually slow down. However, the magnitude of the enhancements after level 3 continued to grow.

After reaching level 3 with the Chariot Rune, Levi began preparing to return to the Wizard World.

Although he acquired many medicinal herbs in the Ancient Saint Empire, it wasn’t enough to refine meditation supplementary potions. He needed to purchase more from the Wizard World.

Besides, he wanted to find some contract-based Wizard Tool blueprints in the Wizard World. He planned to craft a contract item that could be used to bind members of the Dusk Holy Temple.

As the Twilight Knights expanded, it was only a matter of time before internal conflicts arose.

Suddenly, the Greenfield Immortal House, which Levi hadn’t paid much attention to, showed some activity. Levi promptly used his spiritual force to investigate.

“Something is happening with the Zerg.”

As Levi became busier, he paid less attention to the Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders. They were mostly left to roam freely.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 773 - Chapter 773: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (5)

Chapter 773: Immortal Banyan Dragon! A Conclusion! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi wasted no time disposing of the enemies’ corpses, immediately tossing them into the enclosure to feed the Zerg creatures.

Within the Greenfield Immortal House, the two types of Zerg creatures, the Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders, freely reproduced and multiplied. Their numbers had now reached tens of thousands.

However, at this moment in the Greenfield Immortal House, scattered corpses of Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders were visible everywhere.

“More infighting among themselves?” Levi maintained a calm expression, having grown accustomed to the creatures killing each other. After all, they reproduced rapidly, and Levi considered it a form of nurturing.

As he examined the corpses, he noticed a monstrous creature about the size of a wild dog with golden armor and red spots devouring the bodies of the Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders.

Sensing a gaze, the creature lifted its head, revealing a scorpion-like face with a somewhat human appearance.

“What kind of creature is this?”

In the next moment, the creature opened its mouth, emitting a slightly childish, sharp, and unpleasant voice in Levi’s mind.

“Mom… Mom…”

Levi quickly tested his insect-controlling spell, the Spider and Scorpion Song.

The spiritual force connection remained, indicating that he could control the creature.

“Mom… Mom…”

“I’m not your mom.”

Levi frowned.

“Dad… Dad…”

“I’m not your dad either; call me master!”

Levi was perplexed. Based on his knowledge of entomology, he couldn’t explain the current situation.

“Could it be that some of the bodies I fed them earlier were problematic? Did some Saint Scorpions mutate after eating them, or were they possessed?”

Levi pondered, unable to find a clear answer.

“Why did you eat your brothers and sisters?” Levi asked.

The Saint Scorpion seemed capable of communication, displaying rudimentary childlike thoughts.

“Mom, I’m hungry…”

Levi released the surviving Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders from the corners of the Greenfield Immortal House, where they had hidden. He had kept them there, giving a home to the surviving Zerg creatures, all bearing scars but exhibiting great strength.

In the Greenfield Immortal House, only the mutated Zerg creature remained.

Levi took the creature out and examined it closely. From its features, it appeared to be a stitched-together monster combining the traits of Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders. Out of all the Zerg creatures, only this one had been born.

“I’m hungry…”

This creature, still not satisfied, roamed the grand hall in search of food.

Despite its fearsome appearance, the creature showed no signs of aggression towards Levi. It seemed the insect-controlling spell was still effective, indicating no betrayal from the creature. If there were any signs of a backlash, Levi would not hesitate to eliminate the creature.

Levi tossed some sea beast meat from his storage bags to the creature, allowing it to feast. Approaching the creature, Levi touched its tough exoskeleton. Though not extremely hard, it felt sturdy, with a rubbery texture. Testing its defense, Levi found it surpassed that of a level 12 Golden Snake, far superior to ordinary Saint Scorpions.

Next, Levi retrieved a second-circle transcendent creature, an Armored Woolly Ox, from Alice’s ring and placed it before the creature. The monster immediately pounced, its size comparable to a small mouse.

However, with razor-sharp mouthparts, the creature effortlessly tore through the ox’s armor resistant to second-circle spells. Injecting venom and wrapping it in silk, the creature immobilized the ox completely.

Subsequently, the creature burrowed into the ox’s body. Levi observed the ox writhing in pain, its surface occasionally bulging as the creature traversed within.

“Facing a second-circle transcendent creature alone, it was instantly slain. It should possess strength close to that of a third-circle being.”

Soon, Levi noticed a phantom image of the ox’s soul struggling at the creature’s mouth, on the verge of dissipating. The creature swiftly sucked in the soul, consuming it.

“Satisfied… Mom.”

Having finished its meal, the creature approached Levi, nuzzling his leg with its peculiar head. Eventually, it lay down, falling asleep like a kitten.

Witnessing this scene, Levi felt an odd sensation within.

“I’m afraid even the most senior insect-controlling wizards in the School of Insects wouldn’t be able to explain what’s going on.”

Taking advantage of its slumber, Levi used a dream entry spell to hypnotize the creature and alter its memories.

“I am your master, not your mom or dad. Creatures like you are born to be loyal to your master. Otherwise, your master will be unhappy and might abandon you, leaving you hungry.”

The dream entry spell allowed Levi to implant subconscious suggestions, making the creature more loyal. While such a method might have modest effects on mature human minds, for this immature creature, the results should be satisfactory.

“From now on, I’ll call you Leon.”

Levi placed the peculiar creature, Leon, into the Greenfield Immortal House, keeping it in solitary confinement for exclusive nurturing. Leon, exhibiting abilities amalgamated from Saint Scorpions and Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spiders, displayed increased strength in all aspects. Levi anticipated significant growth in the future.

After completing these tasks, Levi proceeded to the volcano where the sub-dimensional portal node was located. The volcanic eruptions had ceased, and Levi followed the passage he had previously created.

Deep underground, at the center of a lava lake, he found the spatial vortex. Surrounded by a Heavy Water Barrier and protected by Golden Snake scales, Levi entered, vanishing from sight.

Upon reappearing, he found himself in the midst of a molten sea. Before he could recover from the disorientation caused by the teleportation, danger signaled through his Spider Sensing ability. Levi was abruptly sent flying as he collided with an immense force.

The Heavy Water Barrier shattered, and the Golden Snake scales were torn apart. Levi’s formidable Fire Dragon True Form suffered damage but quickly regenerated with the aid of Death Ember Power.

Enduring the pain, Levi focused on the adversary. A flaming phoenix, about a hundred meters long, composed of flames and molten rocks, stared menacingly at him.

Seeing the elusive and powerful opponent, Levi’s expression froze. “A Fire Elemental Spirit? And it’s at the fifth level! Retreat!”

Without any hesitation, Levi’s Scarlet Dragon seed ignited, releasing all Scarlet Power within. The Chariot rune glowed, and a blood fog enveloped the molten sea as Levi transformed into an unparalleled streak of blood-red light. In the blink of an eye, he vanished before the fiery bird, leaving only residual blood qi that quickly dissipated.

If it were a fourth-level adversary, Levi might have fought, but against a fifth-level Fire Elemental Spirit, even with the Fire Dragon True Form’s flame resistance, he didn’t want to take unnecessary risks. Life only offered one chance.

Observing the disappearing enemy, the fiery bird’s gaze remained cold, choosing not to pursue. It withdrew its attention and continued lurking in the depths of the molten sea, absorbing the fire elemental power to grow stronger.

Meanwhile, in a deep-sea cave within the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory, Levi, having set up a concealed array, hid within and consumed a potion for vitality restoration. After eating plenty of food, he began to recuperate. This marked his first use of Scarlet Escape, and he hoped it would be the last.

“In that lava sea, encountering a fifth-level Fire Elemental Spirit is too dangerous. If it crossed the spatial vortex and reached the mortal realm… the Church would face a formidable adversary.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 774 - Chapter 774: The Witch’s Family (1)

Chapter 774: The Witch’s Family (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Year 1094 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of Wheatfield.

In the Endless Sea.

Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

In the blink of an eye, a week had passed since Levi arrived in the Wizard World.

The side effects of Levi’s Scarlet Escape were also gradually fading.

Now, there was finally no problem.

“This side effect is really not minor. After staying in the human world for so long, I wonder how the situation in the Wizard World is now. Let’s find a place and gather some information first.”

Levi stood up and put away Tyrant II and the array that was protecting him.

Then, he left the sea.

The Flying Shark was flying in the air.

He quickly rushed towards the places in his memories.

In Riptide City.

In a small tavern in the chaotic outer city area.

The strippers were doing a little dance, and the leader of the strippers was a beautiful furry woman with rabbit ears.

“I still remember that when I broke through to the second-circle, I invited a dancer from the fur clan to celebrate with Grimm and Tommen. Time has passed, Tommen and Grimm have already died in the war. The cruelty of the Wizard World is evident.”

Levi changed his appearance and sneaked into Riptide City with the Hermit Rune. He then hid his realm as a First-Circle Wizard and wore a gray robe. He went to the tavern outside Riptide City to gather information.

According to the information he had gathered over the past few days, in the current Wizard World, the flames of war had yet to cease.

The war between the dark and righteous wizards had been going on for sixty years.

Black Sun Adam and the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch were both at the peak of the eighth-circle realm. They were only one step away from becoming a ninth-circle Grand Wizard.

In this war between the dark and righteous wizards, the four great wizard organizations of the black wizards, [Black Sun Steeple],[Boiling Beast Blood], [Immersed Ancient Castle], and [City of Unrighteousness], all had eight-circle wizards in charge.

Although the Star Tower was stronger, it would not be able to achieve victory in the short term.

Actually, the Realm of Azure Cloud was still in a good state.

According to the information, some of the small guilds in the Realm of the Unbelievers had completely fallen and become the territory of the dark wizard. A new dark wizard regime had been established there, and the righteous wizards had become stray dogs.

This included the Realm of Ice’s School of Ice.

Although the School of Ice had risen to prominence because of the Frost Witch Gullwig, the legendary witch had already left the Wizard World and headed to the faraway Federation of the Five Planes. She was now engaged in a legendary game with the evil god under the command of the Lord of Chaos, Lady Famine.

Apart from the Frost Witch, there was not even a single Grand Wizard in the headquarters of the School of Ice.

This allowed some dark wizards to take advantage of them. Now, the School of Ice was facing a serious crisis.

The Pan-Plane Wizard Council was currently transferring manpower from various major factions to support the righteous wizards of the School of Ice.

Meanwhile, the war in Riptide City had stopped. Other than the demons that were hiding in the mortal world, the dark wizards in Area 6 have been eliminated.

Therefore, many wizards from Riptide City were dispatched to the Realm of Ice to fight on the front lines.

In terms of the Great Expedition, the Myriad Machine Plane had been recovered, and the Legendary Wizard had led their troops back to soothe the internal strife in the Wizard World.

This was one of the few good news in the Wizard World in recent years.

It seemed that the Legendary Wizard was the one who was stronger in the end. The Father of Plagues was no match for him.

“In that case, I wonder if the Tower Master will be able to return… However, the Father of Plagues was only heavily injured and not dead. Killing an evil god is still very difficult. ”

Levi thought of the plague that suddenly appeared in the human world and felt that there seemed to be some connection between the two.

After gathering some information, Levi left the city.

His identity was a bit special, and he couldn’t stay in Riptide City for long. Otherwise, he would be caught faking his death and be sent to serve in the army.

Half a month later.

Levi arrived at the Yellow Earth Continent.

In Lion King City, Levi saw the Old Golden Lion, Lyon.

In the past few years, the situation on the Yellow Earth Continent has been relatively stable.

After recuperating, the Golden Lion Jostar Family had also become much stronger after annexing the inheritance of the Al Hidd Family.

“Sir Levi, long time no see.” Lyon smiled, his face beaming.

He had just mastered his second innate spell and became a third-circle senior wizard. He was in a good mood.

“Sir Lyon, where are Dinos and Emperor Mui?” asked Levi.

“Dinos is in seclusion. It’s said that he’s going to break through the shackles of the legendary realm. As for Emperor Mu, he left the Yellow Earth Continent a few years ago and went to the inner sea region.”

“Which district did Emperor Mu go to?”

“I think it was Area 7…”

“Alright, I understand. Thank you, Sir Lyon.”

Levi walked out of Lion King City. He originally wanted to take Emperor Mu and Dinos away, but now it seemed that he could only put this matter on hold for now.

“Emperor Mu actually went to the Inner Circle Area. He’s only a second-circle wizard knight. It’s not easy for him to survive in the inner sea region. And he went to Area 7, which is the territory of the Thunder Dragon Family.” Li Wei pondered, “Everyone has their own destiny. Forget it, let’s go and see Ms. Marlene.”

Giant Tree Secret Realm.

“Granny Marlene! Levi is back!” Winnie quickly brought Levi to Marlene’s treehouse.

Ms. Marlene’s aged face looked at Levi, whom she had not seen for a long time.

“I knew it… I knew it was impossible for Levi to be dead.” Marlene muttered as she saw the burly figure in her memories.

“Teacher, how did you know I was dead?” Levi didn’t know whether to laugh or cry.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 775 - Chapter 775: The Witch’s Family (2)

Chapter 775: The Witch’s Family (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Winnie asked her friends in Riptide City to find out,” said Marlene.

“Alright then…”

“Oh right, that b\*stard Tower Master might return in the future. If he didn’t die in the Myriad Machine Plane…” said Marlene.

“I also heard that with the Tower Master’s abilities, he shouldn’t die in battle. He’s basically an alchemical creature. As long as he keeps his brain, he can reassemble his body.”

“I hope so.”

“Teacher, if you had the chance to leave the Wizard World in the future, would you choose to leave?” asked Levi.

“To the human world?” asked Marlene.

“Yes, I know of a place with elemental power that is not inferior to the Wizard World. However, that place needs to be kept a secret. I can only bring some of my most trusted people there.” Levi nodded.

He felt that the Wizard World was too dangerous. Although the Giant Tree Secret Realm was temporarily safe, it could not guarantee eternal safety.

Therefore, he wanted to bring those teachers and companions from the Gray Tower who he had a good relationship with to the human world.

“I want to wait for the Tower Master to return before we talk about this again. If we all leave this outer sea region, how will he be able to find us when he returns…” replied Marlene.

“I understand.”

Levi sighed.

Tower Master Herman was Wizard Marlene’s guide, and he was like a teacher to her.

Teacher Marlene probably wouldn’t leave this place in a short period of time.

Levi left some second-circle meditation supplementary potions for Ms. Marlene, as well as an extra portion of the Lake Fairy Potion that he had previously refined.

It would be best if his teacher could break through to the Third-Circle in the remaining decades of her life.

If she couldn’t, then Levi had done his best and would not leave behind any regrets.

If the Lake Fairy Potion was sold outside, it would definitely be snatched up by other second-circle and even intermediate wizards. Even if it was sold for 100,000 Aether Stones, there would still be people who wanted it.

Levi had previously refined four of them. He used one for himself and gave one to Ms. Marlene.

There were still two left, and Levi planned to keep them for himself or give them to some important people in the future.

The main reason was that he had already used up the Evil Spirit Dream Fairy’s dust.

Otherwise, Levi could still mass-produce the potion.

Before leaving, Levi went to Manla’s grave. This good friend he had known as an apprentice had also died of old age.

“Old friend, I hope that you are doing well in the Underworld.”

In this chaotic era, which was filled with blood and fire, being able to die of old age was also a kind of luck.

Manla’s daughter had become an official wizard and was now teaching in the Lush Forest Tower.

The little girl, Leah, whom he had left behind for his teacher, had become a wizard. However, she had not seen Levi for a long time, so she seemed a little distant.

Levi felt helpless about this.

After all, in Leah’s memories, the one she was most familiar with was “Grandpa Keg” who forged iron and bragged while drinking beer in the blacksmith shop.

Leah’s mother, the lady boss of the tavern, was already an old granny. Although her hair was white, she was still full of energy. However, Levi could tell from her ashen eyes that she was surrounded by a death aura and was not far from her death.

Levi gave her some ordinary potions that could strengthen her constitution and slightly prolong her life.

Finally, Levi saw Jorman, whom he had not seen for a long time. This good brother who had helped him get through the difficulties in the early days, its life seemed to be coming to an end as well.

Jorman’s bloodline was relatively thin, so it would be difficult for it to advance to a third-circle transcendent creature in its lifetime.

From the first Tower Master until now, it was already 500 years old. It was also an old snake and its time was almost up.

“Old friend, come with me. I’ll see if I can help you take another step in the future.” Levi stroked Jorman’s head.

Jorman shook its head.

Levi understood what it meant. It wanted to stay by Granny Marlene and Winnie’s side.

“Alright, take care. Live a few more years. When I’ve developed the bloodline potion for the mixed-blood dragon race, I won’t let you die so easily.”

Everything in the mortal world could not escape from birth, aging, illness, and death. In fact, it was good to let nature take its course.

However, Levi was unwilling. He wanted to live forever, but he did not want to live forever alone. As far as he could, he also wanted those who had helped him to live as long as possible… After all, they were one of the few beautiful memories on his boring cultivation path.

After settling his worries, Levi left the Giant Tree Secret Realm.

The things he was going to look for next were basically all in the inner sea region, or even in the Star Sea.

Therefore, he might not return for a long time.

Levi secretly went to Area 9. The situation there was no different from when he left.

The Black-Eyed Crow, Modi, occupied his own Black Fire Island and controlled Area 9.

The eighth on the Dark List was a senior fourth-circle wizard. He had mastered at least two third-circle and two fourth-circle innate spells.

His strength was not something that Ancient Saints who could not even fly could compare to.

Therefore, Levi did not have any thoughts of revenge yet.

It was just a loss of an island.

Levi immediately set off for Area 5 of the inner sea region.

Three months later.

Levi visited several wizard markets.

However, he discovered that not only the Black Pearl Market, but the other markets had also become the property of the Thunder Dragon Family.

The medicinal herbs and materials he needed were not sold in the market.

The Thunder Dragon Family monopolized all the raw materials for the meditation supplementary potion and the realm breakthrough potion.

Then, they would let the family’s pharmacists make potions and sell them at a high price in the wizard market.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 776 - Chapter 776: The Witch’s Family (3)

Chapter 776: The Witch’s Family (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi calculated that if he bought the finished product from the Thunder Dragon Family, the cost would be ten times higher than the cost of refining it himself!

Even after deducting the cost of labor and time, the Thunder Dragon Family was still making huge profits.

“They’re not giving ordinary wizards a way out. They’re forcing everyone to buy their potions.”

Helpless, Levi left indignantly.

He swore that when he had the strength, he would definitely think of a way to destroy the Thunder Dragon Family. They were simply a tumor in the Wizard World, even more hateful than the dark wizards.

“Now, I can only head to the Star Sea.”

The higher he went, the more Levi could feel how serious the problem of resource monopoly and uneven distribution in the Wizard World was.

It was not without reason for the dark wizards to start a war.

Under the fixed structure of the Wizard World, those with benefits monopolized everything, and it was difficult for ordinary wizards to climb up.

The giant ship left behind by Sauron had already decayed.

All of this needed to be changed!

Blood and sacrifice were inevitable.

“Sigh…”

All the unwillingness turned into a sigh.

Levi, who had run into obstacles everywhere, finally arrived at the Star Sea.

Which was also the Sea of Six Towers.

The current six towers were the Seven Waters Steeple, the Witch’s Family, the Ocean Abyss Alliance, the Letney Wizard Family, Lilith’s Cabin, and the Hurricane Steeple.

The Seven Waters Steeple was famous for building ships, the Witch’s Family only accepted witches and was good at pharmacy, the Ocean Abyss Alliance was said to have many masters of the Sea Clan’s bloodline and could tame sea beasts, and Lilith’s Cabin was relatively ordinary and had no special features.

The four above were basically all from the Ocean Faction.

As for the Hurricane Steeple and the Letney Wizard Family, one was from the Storm Faction and the other was from the Lightning Faction. The latter was the only organization in the form of a wizard family among the six towers. It was said that it had a very long history and had once produced a demigod-level Grand Wizard.

Other than these six towers, there were many other large and small wizard organizations in the Star Sea.

In fact, Levi’s original intention was not to enter the Star Sea so early.

This was the playground of the strong. He was only a mere third-circle wizard. He could barely contend with a fourth-circle wizard by relying on his path of knights.

In the Star Sea, although he was not at the bottom, he was not considered high-level either.

However, he could tell that the resources he needed now could only be found here.

It would be a waste of time to find it in the inner sea region.

In the boundless sea, Levi sat on the Flying Shark, feeling the rich elemental energy.

“The elemental energy in the Star Sea is several times that of the outer sea region. It’s indeed a holy land for cultivation.” He could not help but praise.

Below him, there were islands arranged like stars.

These were the private islands of the wizards who lived in the Star Sea. They were not cheap. Basically, the people who lived on these islands were Intermediate Wizards or even primordial soul wizards.

Other than these small private villas, there were also some giant islands in the Star Sea.

There were wizard markets or cities on the island, and Levi’s destination was here.

“Speaking of which, Old Xavier seems to have come to the Star Sea. I wonder how is he now?” As Levi muttered to himself, he arrived on a huge island.

This island was called ‘Nether Island’, and it was one of the twelve islands that guarded the Star Sea.

On these twelve islands, there were twelve giant wizard cities, known as the “Twelve Wizard Cities”.

Nether Capital was one of them.

Now that it was in a state of war, these cities were more strict with the identity of outsiders.

Before Levi could enter the city, he was stopped by the guards.

However, there was nothing in this world that money couldn’t solve. If there was, it was because there wasn’t enough money.

In the end, Levi managed to obtain the Identity Token by relying on his money.

The Nether Capital had set up a fifth-circle no-flying array. Other than the respected high-level primordial soul wizards, other wizards could not fly here.

This was also to make it easier to manage and prevent some wizards from escaping quickly after causing trouble.

There were all kinds of wizards on the streets, as well as mortals who were wizards’ servants, slaves of other races, and even some knights and guards.

Levi needed potion materials, so he went straight to the largest potion shop in the Nether Capital.

“Witch’s Family.”

This potion shop was probably opened by the Witch’s Family in Nether Capital.

After Levi entered, he found a beautiful witch reading a potion book.

She noticed Levi’s arrival, but she did not take her eyes off the book.

“If you need any potions, you can tell [Little Witch],” she said as she read.

“I’m Little Witch Kelly. Mr. Wizard, may I know what potion you want to buy?” A little girl, who was about the size of Levi’s palm, was flying in the air. She had a bow tied around her neck and was wearing a loose black wizard robe. Behind her, a pair of wings as thin as a cicada’s wings were flapping rapidly.

“As expected of the Witch’s Family. There’s actually a servant like the little fairy.” Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

During the ancient wizard era, little fairies often acted as butlers for wizards, taking care of medicine gardens, wizard towers, and all aspects of daily life.

They were efficient and very powerful. Although they were small, they had already mastered powerful “fairy spells”.

However, due to the over-capturing of this species, these little fellows were rarely seen in the Wizard World.

The Flower Fairy mentioned in the cantrip [Flower Fairy’s Tear] that Levi had learned as an apprentice was a type of fairy.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 777 - Chapter 777: The Witch’s Family (4)

Chapter 777: The Witch’s Family (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi estimated that the little witch in front of him should have the strength of a Second-Circle Wizard. She was also considered a top-notch powerhouse among the little fairies.

“Hello, Kelly. I need to buy potion materials. I wonder if you sell them here?” asked Levi.

The little witch hovered in front of Levi and rested her chin on her hand. She shook her head and said, “I’m sorry, sir. We don’t sell medicinal herb materials now.”

“Why? I remember that you all sold it before, right?” Levi asked.

At this time, the witch who was reading on the other side moved her eyes away from the book and looked at Levi calmly. She replied, “It’s a time of war now. The resources of medicinal herbs in the Wizard World are scarce. In addition, most of the wizards who look for and plant herbs have been sent to the military. Therefore, we have stopped selling materials and only sell potions. Even if you go to the shops of other wizard organizations, you won’t be able to buy it.”

Levi felt depressed. He sighed and prepared to leave.

“Are you a pharmacist?” the witch asked.

“Yes.”

“How many circles?”

“Third-Circle Pharmacist.”

The witch thought for a moment and said, “I do have a way for you to obtain the potion materials.”

“Please tell me,” Levi said gratefully.

“Our Witch’s Family has recently received some large orders from the military. The pharmacists in the tower are too busy to handle them. We are currently recruiting temporary pharmacists. As one of the rewards for the temporary pharmacists, they have the right to purchase materials from the Witch’s Family. If your pharmacist level is good enough, I can arrange an interview for you. Oh right, my name is Celia.” The witch named Celia said.

The Witch’s Family only accepts female wizards.

Otherwise, with Levi’s pharmacist skills, it would not be difficult for him to join the Witch’s Family.

“I’ll take a look around. Thank you for telling me.” Levi left the Witch’s Family.

For the next few days, he temporarily stayed in this city.

There were many shops in the Nether Capital, and there were also some wizards who set up stalls, but Levi was still unwilling to give up.

In a blink of an eye, a month passed.

During this time, Levi had toured the Nether Capital and even some of the surrounding cities.

He had managed to collect some of the materials needed to refine the Meditation Art supplementary potion from the nomadic wizards and at the wizard markets. This cost him a total of 50,000 Aether Stones.

However, just as Celia had said, the material stores of those large organizations no longer sold potion materials.

This made the situation for many nomadic wizard herbalists even more difficult.

It was getting harder and harder to earn money by relying on the pharmaceutical industry.

All the resources were controlled by the wizard organizations and families. If one wanted to obtain them, one had to join them.

“This world…”

Helpless, Levi returned to the Witch’s Family.

Seeing Levi return, Celia looked as if she had expected this.

“Do you want to interview for the temporary pharmacist position?”

“Yes, please help me arrange it.”

Several days later.

After passing the interview, Levi signed a temporary contract with the Witch’s Family.

Celia smiled and said, “Sir Levi, we’ll need to use a teleportation spell next. Please hold my arm.”

After a moment of hesitation, Levi coughed and carefully held the witch’s white, smooth, and soft arm with his big hand that could crush an Ancient Saint.

“Angu Mokyin!” Celia held a badge of the Witch’s Family in her hand and chanted a spell.

The next moment, Celia and Levi disappeared from the small pharmacy.

When Celia opened her eyes from the dizziness of the teleportation, she found that Levi had already let go of her arm and was looking ahead in shock.

In front of Levi, there was a towering tree that was thousands of feet tall. It pierced through the clouds like the World Tree in myths and legends.

Beautiful witches with their own merits flew around, coming in and out.

On the trunk of the giant tree, there was a powerful and slender gray dragon that seemed to have fused with the giant tree. It was sleeping and snoring like thunder.

“Immortal… Immortal Banyan Dragon?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 778 - Chapter 778: Flower Knight (1)

Chapter 778: Flower Knight (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Ms. Celia, is your organization really not recruiting male wizards?”

Levi looked at the sleeping dragon in front of him, unable to take his eyes off it.

He did not expect that he would actually be able to see the real Dragon Clan so quickly.

It wasn’t a hybrid, nor was it a sub-dragon. It was a true pure-blooded Dragon Clan!

“Uh, Sir Levi, this is the rule set by the [First Witch]. No one can change it,” replied Celia.

“Alright then. I was just joking. Don’t take it seriously.” Levi smiled and commented, “I didn’t expect that your Witch’s Family would actually have a giant dragon. I’ve learned something.”

“Actually, the six towers of the Star Sea all have their own [Guardians]. These [Guardians] and the six towers have a symbiotic relationship. Sir Levi, you’re probably new here and don’t know much about the situation in the Star Sea. You’ll know more in the future.” Celia smiled.

Then, she looked at the sleeping dragon and said, “This is Lady Idrasala, the guardian of the Witch’s Family. She’s a growing Immortal Banyan Dragon. 3,000 years ago, she signed a guardian contract with the Witch of that time. We provide her with a salary, and she would guard the Witch’s Family and protect us.” Celia said proudly.

It was indeed something to be proud of for the organization to have a pure-blooded dragon.

“Legend has it that the Immortal Banyan Dragon is staying on the World Tree… Could this tree be the World Tree?” Levi asked.

“You can say so. This is the [Original Root] of the [Pandora’s mother tree] that our [First Witch] borrowed from Sir Sauron. Later, the First Witch and other masters of the Ocean Faction came to the Endless Sea and planted this root here using a secret technique.”

“Tens of millions of years have passed, and the roots have grown into a towering tree. We call it the Magic Tree. The Magic Tree can only grow one centimeter a year, one meter a hundred years. From the height of this Magic Tree, you can see the changes in the growth rings of time.”

Levi looked at the Magic Tree and estimated that it was about 3,000 meters tall. In other words, it had been 300,000 years since the end of the Antiquity Age!

“Wow, the Emerald Kingdom has disappeared in a thousand years. According to the estimation of a kingdom in a thousand years, during the growth of this Magic Tree, there may have been 300 Emerald Kingdoms in the human world.”

What was the meaning of the vicissitudes of life? This was it!

“If it was my previous life, I would have developed advanced technology long ago. However, this transcendent world can only repeat the cycle without any improvement… At the very least, the wizard civilization has made great progress in the past 300,000 years. Compared to the ancient era, which has a longer period, it has developed faster.” Levi sighed inwardly.

“Follow me, Sir Levi. I’ll bring you to report for duty,” said Celia.

“Thank you.”

Levi no longer looked at the dragon.

Although it was only a sub-adult Immortal Banyan Dragon, its strength should be at the level of a high-level primordial soul wizard.

In front of this dragon, Levi was extremely insignificant.

Not long after, Levi followed Celia to the root of the Magic Tree.

Around the Magic Tree, there were wizard towers of various shapes surrounding it, like stars surrounding the moon.

According to Celia, these wizard towers belonged to high-level primordial soul wizards.

They spent most of their time cultivating in the tower, living in seclusion, and rarely appearing in public. However, in recent years, a portion of them had gone out to fight with the dark wizards. Now, only a few stayed behind to guard the headquarters of the Witch’s Family.

“What dense elemental power.”

Levi could not help but sigh.

“Of course. The Pandora’s mother tree itself is a divine tree. It can absorb the waste energy released by wizards and some transcendent creatures during their cultivation and transform it into pure elemental power for cultivation.” Celia was proud of it.

“The disparity of the world…”

Levi felt bitter.

If the density of the elemental power in the outer sea region was one standard unit, then the elemental power in the inner sea region was 2, and the Star Sea was 3.

In the Witch’s Family, it was above 5. If some high-level elemental convergence arrays were added, the difference would be even higher.

‘In the future, I’ll plant the roots of the entire Pandora’s mother tree in the plane where the Ancient Saint Empire is located… I want to plant trees too! In fact, when I build a wizard tower, I might as well use this kind of divine tree as the main body to build a wizard tower.’

Levi suddenly thought of a bold idea.

Of course, without the roots of Pandora’s mother tree, it was all nonsense.

Potion Hut.

This was the place where the pharmacists of the Witch’s Family were in charge.

A temporary pharmacist like Levi was also managed by the Potion Hut.

The interior of the house looked similar to the mortal world. It was very warm and simple, and there was even a fireplace.

On the table, there were a few books that were casually placed. Levi glanced at them.

“Introduction to Advanced Potioneering”, “Ancient Potionology”, “Hundred Herbs Comprehensive Mirror” et cetera.

It was said that some wizards preferred to read books on paper, and Levi guessed that the owner of the Witch’s Hut was the same.

However, even though they were paper books, they were still protected, so Levi could not casually check them.

“Madam Triss, I brought a newcomer,” said Celia.

“Wait a while.” An elegant and magnetic female voice came from the attic.

“Alright, Madam. Sir Levi, let’s take a walk outside. I’ll take this opportunity to tell you some things to take note of,” said Celia.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 779 - Chapter 779: Flower Knight (2)

Chapter 779: Flower Knight (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Alright.” Naturally, Levi was happy to do so.

Outside, they chatted as they walked.

“When you see Madam Triss later, don’t call her ‘Senior’,” said Celia. “It will make her unhappy, even though she is one of the few high-level pharmacists in the Witch’s Family and one of the vice presidents of the Pharmacist Association of the Endless Sea.”

‘I’m just here to be a temporary worker. Is there a need to be so grand…’ Levi complained inwardly. He suddenly remembered some small, run-down units in his previous life. There were many rounds of interviews, and in the end, the boss had to interview them.

However, considering the current situation in the Endless Sea, it was understandable.

Following that, Celia told Levi about some of the taboos, including the fact that he could not extract dragon blood without permission or steal the roots of the Magic Tree…

It could be seen that these things had definitely happened in the past.

When they were almost done chatting, Celia received a notification from Madam Triss.

They returned to the cabin. A blonde, curly-haired witch in a nightgown, who looked a little casual and had disheveled hair, was leaning lazily on the chair.

“I’ve read your information. You’re from the human world, and you joined a wizard organization in Area 9 of the outer sea region. You’re now a nomadic wizard. At your age, it’s not bad for you to become a third-circle pharmacist. That’s why I chose to meet you alone,” said Madam Triss.

“To be able to get Madam Triss’ attention, I am in awe and trepidation.” Levi quickly said.

The information collected by the Witch’s Family was all about him in the early days. Later on, because of the damage to the Heart of Skynet, the information was not updated, and Levi had to make it up himself.

Other than hiding some key secrets and events, Levi basically provided the Witch’s Family with all his actual information, including his talent as a pharmacist. Exposing some of his talent appropriately would make things easier for him.

Now, it seemed that the reason why Celia treated him so well was probably because she knew about his talent as a pharmacist.

“Unfortunately, you’re a male wizard. If you were a witch, I could let you join the Witch’s Family… Why don’t you learn a sex change spell? Although the Witch’s Family is strictly prohibited from recruiting transgender witches, considering your talent, we can make an exception for you.” Triss smiled playfully.

For a moment, Levi could not tell if she was joking or serious.

“I still want to be a male wizard…” replied Levi.

To be honest, he did not want to join a high-level wizard organization. That would be too restrictive. It was already good enough to be able to work part-time and maintain a cooperative relationship.

“I’m not joking. This is a temporary badge. With the badge and spell, you can travel between our organization and Nether Capital as you wish. In the Witch’s Family, male wizards are not allowed to stay overnight, so you can return to the Nether Capital after you accept the pharmaceutical missions here. Celia is your contact person. Your pharmaceutical missions will be assigned by her. Unless it’s some special potions, the success rate of ordinary third-circle potions cannot be lower than 80%. Otherwise, we will terminate the temporary employment agreement. You will also have to compensate for the breach of contract and the corresponding cost of the materials lost…”

Triss handed a green leaf-shaped badge to Levi. This was the symbol of the Witch’s Family.

“There’s nothing else on my end. If you have any questions, just look for Celia.” Triss yawned and patted her lips with her slender and beautiful fingers.

“Thank you, Madam. We’ll take our leave.” Levi and Celia left.

After receiving the potion-making mission and materials, Levi was about to leave with Celia when a witch dressed in gorgeous clothes walked up to him.

“Sir Levi, why are you here?” The witch looked at Levi in shock.

Levi took a look and saw that it was a familiar face. It was Rose Witch, Newt’s partner, one of the 24 Flowers.

“I’m here to interview for a temporary job… Long time no see. How is Wizard Newt now?” Levi remembered that serious man.

“Newt found a job as an appraiser professor in a wizard organization. He’s doing his old job,” replied Rose Witch.

“Which organization?”

“Starfire Wizard Academy. It is a recently rising Fifth-Circle Wizard Organization.”

Levi’s memories suddenly returned to the Black Pearl Wizard Market.

‘It’s the wizard organization that Garcia, Sparrow, and the others built… I didn’t expect it to be doing so well now. This is quite unexpected.’ Levi pondered.

“I still have some matters to attend to. Where are you currently staying, Sir Levi? The Nether Capital? When I’m done, I’ll look for you to catch up.” Rose Witch asked.

“Yes, I’m temporarily staying in the Nether Capital. You can contact me at the Witch’s Family,” said Levi.

After bidding farewell to Rose Witch, Levi returned to the Witch’s Family pharmacy in the Nether Capital with a spell and a badge.

It seemed that this was the teleportation point to the Witch’s Family’s headquarters.

“Sir Levi, you know the Flower Witch?” asked Celia.

“No… I don’t know her. I just know Rose Witch. Is she also a temporary pharmacist here?”

“No, the Rose Witch is also an official member of the Witch’s Family,” said Celia.

“Isn’t the Rose Witch a member of the Flower Witch? I remember that Flower Witch is the leader of the Sword Flower Tower. Why is she here?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 780 - Chapter 780: Flower Knight (3)

Chapter 780: Flower Knight (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“The Flower Witch came from the Witch’s Family. She’s currently a high-ranking member of the Witch’s Family. The Sword Flower Tower is an organization she founded on her own outside. She can be considered a member of the Witch’s Family.”

“I see. Your Excellency Celia, if there’s nothing else, I’ll take my leave first. This is the list of potion materials I need. Please help me collect them from the Witch’s Family. I’ll buy them at market price,” said Levi.

“Okay, if you don’t have enough money, you can deduct it from your remuneration.” Celia looked at the list of materials that Levi needed. They were all materials for refining the third-circle meditation supplementary potion, and they were all very expensive.

It would be very difficult for a nomadic wizard like Levi to gather enough money.

After all, she was also a third-circle wizard. She had been in the Witch’s Family for so long, but she could not completely use the meditation supplementary potion. It was not bad to use a few in a year.

“Thank you.”

“Goodbye, Sir Levi. Welcome to the Witch’s Family again.” The little witch said sweetly.

“Goodbye, Kelly.”

Levi waved his hand and left.

He had taken ten sets of potion materials from the Witch’s Family. He had to complete the refining job within half a month and hand them over in full on time.

“I can increase my proficiency in making potions again. I even got a potion formula for free.”

Similarly, the formulas were all signed with confidentiality agreements. They could only be consumed by themselves and could not be used for any profit-making activities.

Levi’s current pharmaceutical skills were already at level 11. Perhaps he could even raise them to level 12 here, which was the standard of a third-circle senior pharmacist.

He rented a place in the Nether Capital and planned to stay in the Wizard World for a while to collect more resources and knowledge unique to this place and bring them back to the human world.

A month passed quickly.

Apart from refining potions, Levi was also in the Nether Capital collecting a large number of low-level spellbooks in preparation for fusing with third-circle innate spells.

He had also received a few third-circle spells, but not many. This was because spells, potions, and arrays knowledge above the intermediate rank were basically controlled by the wizard organizations and families. It was very difficult for nomadic wizards to obtain them.

This was also the reason why Starfire Wizard Academy could rise so quickly.

The threshold of the Wizard Academy was low, and at the same time, it also gave the nomadic wizard a way to obtain resources.

In the afternoon.

In a small tavern, Levi and Rose Witch sat opposite each other, drinking wine.

“Violet is currently in seclusion, trying to break through to the third circle. Otherwise, I would have brought her along to meet you. You were very memorable to her and she often mentions you. Even our master is interested in you,” said Rose Witch.

Levi said with a bitter smile, “I’m just an ordinary wizard, I barely make a living in the Wizard World. I’m homeless and don’t even have an organization. I’m not worthy of being remembered by a big shot like the Flower Witch. By the way, is she also part of the Witch’s Family now?”

“After Master advanced to a primordial soul wizard, she first took the initiative to participate in several battles against the primordial soul wizards and made many contributions. Later on, she was preparing to build her own Divine Tower. In order to collect some materials, she left the Wizard World and traveled to other planes. She has been gone for more than ten years. I don’t know when she will return,” replied Rose.

It was common for primordial soul wizards to travel across dimensions for decades or even centuries.

The lifespan of a sixth-circle primordial soul wizarde was as long as 2,000 years. As far as Levi knew, the Flower Witch was currently less than 300 years old.

Moreover, after becoming an intermediate wizard, another wizard would become slower and slower in their cultivation, but she was getting faster and faster.

As a result, there were many rumors in the outside world that the Flower Witch might be the reincarnation of a Grand Wizard or even a Legendary Wizard.

Of course, the Flower Witch did not admit to this rumor.

However, Levi felt that this was highly possible.

Now that he had the proficiency panel, coupled with those elemental affinity talents and resources, his cultivation speed was basically not inferior to that of a conventional Children of the Elements.

However, it had been eighty years since he started his journey as a wizard, and he had only managed to reach the third-circle realm.

Levi estimated that it would take four to five hundred years to reach the higher levels.

Although there were differences in talent between the Children of the Elements, and there were also some other variables that would affect the speed of cultivation, the difference was not that huge.

In Levi’s opinion, only those who had reincarnated and re-cultivated could soar so high.

“Sigh, when will I be able to catch up to the Flower Knight and take in… Knights!” Levi was still thinking about recruiting Flower Knight.

While he was daydreaming, Rose’s voice sounded, “Sir Levi, are you still researching and collecting transcendent creatures?”

She looked at the Alice ring on Levi’s finger.

“Yes.”

“I wonder if Sir Levi is interested in the [Crimson Netherworld Sparrow]?”

“Crimson Netherworld Sparrow? Wasn’t this transcendent creature declared extinct in the Wizard World a thousand years ago?”

The reason why Levi had heard of this kind of bird was because he had seen its information when he was collecting the Undying Bird Bloodline creatures.

“To tell you the truth, my two friends and I found a long-lost entrance to a secret realm in the Endless Sea some time ago. There is an ancient wizard relic inside, which seems to have been left behind by an Intermediate Wizard Organization.”

“There was a large botanical garden inside. There were many rare potion resources in the outer area. Unfortunately, there was a large black bird in the botanical garden. My two friends and I were both third-circle wizards, and there was no lack of a third-circle veteran wizard among us.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 781 - Chapter 781: Flower Knight (4)

Chapter 781: Flower Knight (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“After a fierce battle, we weren’t a match for that bird. We had no choice but to withdraw. We made plans again and came out to investigate. That bird was actually the [Crimson Netherworld Sparrow].”

“This transcendent creature had an extremely strong self-healing ability. Coupled with the strange array in the botanical garden in the relic, it could almost reach the point of immortality. Unless a Fourth-Circle Wizard attacked and killed it instantly with its soul destroyed, the bird would be resurrected.”

“However, if we found a Fourth-Circle Wizard… I think we won’t have a share of those precious medicinal herbs. I thought that you’re a transcendent biologist, so perhaps you should have a solution. Therefore, I would like to ask for your help. After the matter is done, we can distribute the herbs in the botanical garden, as well as the other resources in the ancient wizard relic, according to our contributions.”

“Isn’t Wizard Newt also a transcendent biologist?” Levi asked instead of answering.

“If we want to get those resources, there’s a high chance that we’ll have to kill the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow… You also know that Newt hates these things the most. I didn’t even dare to tell him about it.” the Rose Witch said helplessly.

“Actually, I don’t like to fight and kill transcendent creatures either. However, Lady Rose is my friend. I can consider it and give you an answer later.” Levi explained.

“I understand,” Rose covered her mouth and smiled.

After catching up with Levi, Rose left.

“Crimson Netherworld Sparrow… It’s actually this kind of transcendent creature. I’ve finally found the secret medicine to cultivate the Dead Ember Breathing Technique.”

The Black Flame Demonic Bird could no longer support Levi’s cultivation. This caused his Death Ember Breathing Technique to stagnate at level 12, making it difficult for him to advance.

“However, there are certain risks in going to the ancient wizard relic and exploring the mythical realm, especially if you team up with others… Lady Rose is fine. From my Danger Perception, she doesn’t have any ill intentions. However, it’s hard to say about her friends. If I go, I have to be fully prepared. It’s best if everyone signs a non-harm agreement before the exploration.”

The last time Levi teamed up with someone was when he was hunting Earthly Dragon Beasts in the human world. At that time, he was backstabbed by his teammate.

Fortunately, he was powerful and successfully counterattacked.

He definitely had to go. After this village, there might not be this shop anymore.

Besides, Levi could even kill a Fourth-Circle Wizard, so he would not be defeated by a few Third-Circle Wizards. However, he had to be careful.

Three days later.

Levi replied to Lady Rose that he would participate in the exploration.

Lady Rose said that she had an array wizard friend who needed to prepare some restraining circles against the relic in advance, so she tentatively decided to explore it in a year.

Levi naturally had no objections. He also needed to prepare.

In the Nether Capital.

The cooperation between Levi and the Witch’s Family went smoothly. The quality and success rate of the potions he refined were recognized by the Witch’s Family.

On the other hand, Celia had also helped Levi collect all the potion materials and asked Levi to go get them.

When he arrived at the Witch’s Family, the little witch quickly calculated the cost.

“Kelly has done the calculations. A total of 105,000 Aether Stones will be needed. 3,000 Aether Stones can be deducted from Sir Levi’s remuneration for the next five years.”

Levi took the goods and looked at them. The materials inside should be enough to make about a hundred meditation supplementary potions, enough for him to cultivate for ten years.

The higher the level of the meditation supplementary potion, the longer the effect would last.

There was no problem with the price. Levi handed over another 100,000 Aether Stones, and now he only had 250,000 Aether Stones left.

Although he was still a wealthy man among the third-circle wizards, he still felt insecure.

Even Celia was surprised. She did not expect Levi, a nomadic wizard, to be so rich.

Even the third-circle wizard of the Witch’s Family, excluding those with fixed assets, most of them could not take out so many Aether Stones.

‘As expected, Sir Levi is not a simple wizard. Not only is he talented as a pharmacist, but he’s also rich. It’s just that his looks don’t suit my taste…’ Celia was fantasizing.

How could she not want to find a rich, talented third-circle wizard with full of potential to travel together on the path of wizardry?

Unfortunately, she did not like ordinary wizards, and the wizards that she liked did not like her…

Therefore, even now, Celia was still alone.

“Thank you, Miss Celia.” Levi put away the materials and left.

“Celia is a good person. She didn’t kill me after she saw that I was rich. However, I have to be careful in the future. I can’t show off my wealth.”

In the blink of an eye, a year had passed.

Year 1095 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of Harvest.

This year, Levi’s pharmaceutical proficiency had increased more than in the past few years combined.

Coupled with the materials that he already had, Levi had gathered 100 sets of meditation potion materials. In half a year, he had refined all of them, making a total of 86 successful sets, which was enough for him to cultivate for a long time.

He estimated that after he digested all these potion materials, coupled with the dense elemental power in the Star Sea, his spiritual force would reach 150 points.

As for the Three Arts of the Wizardry, Weapon Refinement, and Array, due to the lack of higher-level blueprints and inheritances, they were still stuck at level 5, which was the level of the second circle.

As for spells, the third-circle spell, Sun Flame Explosion, Levi had already reached the maximum limit, level 9.

“Let’s go test its power.”

Levi left the Nether Capital alone and found an uninhabited sea area.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 782 - Chapter 782: Flower Knight (5)

Chapter 782: Flower Knight (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

His right eye was wearing a weird-looking single-rimmed glasses. The glasses seemed to be made of some kind of polished crystal, with extremely complicated miniature arrays and runes carved on them.

Levi held the casting materials in his hand and chanted the incantation for Sun Flame Explosion. Soon, five golden flames grew in size in his hand, spinning and fusing rapidly. Finally, they turned into a golden sun with a diameter of about ten meters.

The golden flames were thrown out and exploded.

The shockwave from the flames engulfed Levi.

Boom, flames soared into the sky.

At the same time, numbers began to appear on the lenses of Levi’s glasses.

[Attack energy detected. Attack strength coefficient: 33 Cas.]

“Sun Flame Explosion cultivated to Perfection, its attack strength is 33 Cas… Not bad. After all, the upper limit of a third-circle spell’s attack power is only 39 Cas. This kind of power is enough to shatter most of the third-circle defensive field. This wizard named Caslot is a genius. He actually invented this thing.”

Levi took off his glasses and put them away.

These single-rimmed glasses were called [Caslot’s Eye]. It was a small tool developed by a high-ranking wizard in the Wizard World called Caslot a few years ago. So far, it had not been mass-produced, so most low-level wizards did not know about this thing at all.

It was because Levi had gotten to know Rose that he had learned about this item from the Witch’s Family. He then spent 3,000 Aether Stones to buy one to try it out.

It was said that if it were not for the war, the Wizard Council would have been ready to promote the [Caslot’s Eye] in the wizard civilization.

At the same time, a system to classify the attack power of spells would be gradually applied. That was the “Caslot’s Test”.

This test method would change the messy and inconsistent spell strength grading system of the previous wizard civilization. It would abolish the so-called S, A, B, C, and other general grades.

From then on, all attack spells would be measured and judged by the ‘Caslot’s Strength’ that could be achieved after the spell was cultivated to the limit, without any other amplification variables, or simply ‘Cas’ in short.

The standard of 1 Cas was based on the Fireball Technique as a basis of comparison.

A Perfection Fireball Technique would have an attack power of 1 Cas.

The upper limit of the attack power of a first-circle spell was 3 Cas, a second-circle spell was 12 Cas, and a third-circle spell was 39 Cas.

The upper limit was the theoretical limit that a spell could reach. Generally speaking, only those standard S-rank spells could reach the upper limit when cultivated to Perfection.

The attack power of most spells was very far from their upper limit, and the further one went, the larger the range of spell attack power.

Under normal circumstances, the power of the Sun Flame Explosion was only around 27 Cas, which was already very strong.

Levi was able to reach a terrifying 33 Cas because of the Aether Dominance Special Effect and the amplification of the Fire Dragon True Form. He was only 6 Cas away from the theoretical limit.

But these 6 Cas stumped 99% of the third-circle spell.

“With this Wizard Tool, it will be of great help to me in testing the power of my spells and in choosing a suitable innate spell for myself. If I can synthesize an offensive spell with an upper limit of 39 Cas, then with the addition of the Special Effect, my actual attack power will definitely exceed 40 Cas, reaching the lower limit of a fourth-circle spell.”

In other words, if Levi had a full set of top-grade third-circle spells that could reach the upper limit of his attack, he would be able to fight against an ordinary fourth-circle wizard even without relying on the path of knights.

After all, the highest-quality third-circle spell was not much different from the most trashy fourth-circle spell.

Of course, top-grade spells were extremely rare. For ordinary wizards, it was much more difficult to obtain a top-grade third-circle spell than an ordinary fourth-circle spell. It was not worth it.

However, for Levi, with the proficiency panel, as long as he had enough low-level spells, he could synthesize top-grade spells.

To Levi, top-grade spells were like equipment that had no level restrictions in an old online game in his previous life. This allowed Levi, a level 3 player, to use level 4 equipment in advance.

“That’s right. When I wear the glasses in the future, I can also detect the strength of the enemy’s spell attacks. This way, the battle will be more number based and it will be less likely to fail.”

It was worth mentioning that Caslot’s Eye could only test spells below high-level spells. As for high-level spells, grand spells, and legendary spells, there was no way to measure them at the moment.

After reaching the high-level realm, the spell’s strength would undergo a huge change compared to before. It would already exceed the range of the instrument’s measurement.

Levi tested the other third-circle spell he had. The Glacial Sword Finger which was at the Maximum at level 8 had an attack power of 20 Cas, which was far inferior to Sun Flame Explosion.

Thunderbird was 12 Cas, which was the theoretical limit of a second-circle spell. Sword Blade Storm was 10 Cas, and Glacier Descent was 9 Cas.

“Oh right, let’s see if I can test the strength of my physical attack.”

Levi revealed his normal Fire Dragon True Form and punched out. Boom! It was accompanied by the pouring of energy.

In the void before his eyes, the number began to soar.

In the end, the intensity factor stopped at around 30 Cas.

“Under the normal Fire Dragon True Form, an ordinary punch can actually produce a power of 30 Cas… If I use the [Serious Punch] of the Furious Dragon Lord and the Giant Dragon Warrior, I’m afraid it’ll be more than a hundred.”

Levi tried the Destruction Sword Qi again. A greyish-white air current surged out from the longsword and shot out with a loud bang, piercing through gold and breaking rocks!

[Attack strength coefficient: 39 Cas]

“This has actually already reached the limit of the third-circle. If this has the form buff, it would probably be able to reach a hundred Cas as well.”

Looking at it, Levi felt that he had done it again. After all, the theoretical upper limit of a fourth-circle attack was only 200 Cas.

After testing his combat strength, Levi immediately returned to the Nether Capital.

In a few days, he would be going to explore the secret realm. He had to make some preparations.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 783 - Chapter 783: Evil Spirit! (1)

Chapter 783: Evil Spirit! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Realm of Ice.

Lake Bega.

This was the largest lake in the Realm of Ice. Due to the cold all year round, there was always a thick layer of ice on the lake.

On the surface of the lake was an endless snowfield and a blizzard that connected the sky and the ground. Five-colored light filled the sky like an aurora.

A team of wizards wearing frost-white robes that had fused with the ice was currently marching alone in the wilderness.

In the team, a slender witch was carrying a heavy spear Eternal Night, and holding the hand of a little girl who was only as tall as Elsa’s chest.

“Sister Elsa, why do you always carry this spear on your back?”

The little girl was an apprentice wizard, so she asked curiously.

“Because I was once a knight,” Elsa said softly.

“A knight? What’s that?” the little girl asked.

“It’s… it’s a kind of faith.” Elsa smiled bitterly.

What else could it be?

Even legendary knights couldn’t make her settle down in the Wizard World. She couldn’t go to the Polar Cave and kill the enemy who killed her master and senior sister.

“Wizards believe in the truth, but what do knights believe in? Gods?” the little girl asked.

“I’m not sure either… Perhaps.” Elsa recalled the past. As the Snow Queen of the Evernight Kingdom, the so-called Saintess seemed so ridiculous now.

At the end of the day, she was just a tool of the Church. She had never had the dignity of a queen.

She couldn’t even meet her own child.

“Alright, I feel like you have a lot on your mind, Sister Elsa.” The little girl looked ahead and said with heartache.

“Mina, where’s your family?” Elsa asked.

“I don’t have a family. I was brought up by the wizards of the Silver Fox Cabin. They said that my parents were killed by dark wizards after I was born. I was picked up from the white bear’s den.”

“Aren’t you sad, then? Won’t you miss them?”

“I don’t think so… After all, I’ve never seen them before. I’m already lucky enough. Because of my wizard talent, I was saved by the wizards. If it were those ordinary people without talent, children like me would have frozen to death on the streets long ago,” Mina said.

Elsa was silent. She only stroked Mina’s head, feeling depressed and desperate.

It was unknown how many children like Mina had lived through the flames of war from birth to death.

In this world where transcendent power reigned supreme, being weak was the greatest sin.

After Elsa left the White Bear Tower, she had been wandering outside and had yet to join a new wizard organization.

She learned that the Realm of Frost had completely fallen.

An Eighth-Circle Peak Wizard, the Deputy Tower Master of the Winter Tower, a regional management organization like the Star Tower, betrayed the organization and led the way for the dark wizards. He backstabbed the Tower Master, who was loyal to the Frost Witch and became the Tower Master and the Regional Administrator.

After he came to power, he massacred those who were close to the Tower Master and eliminated those who were dissident. Now, he was suppressing the Frost Giant Resistance.

The Frost Giant Resistance was an underground resistance organization formed by the forces of the former righteous wizards. They kept fighting against the current rulers of the dark wizards, waiting for the support of the parliament.

The reason why they used the Frost Giant as a symbol was because the legendary witch who had made a fortune in the School of Ice and then went to the Central Realm was said to have the bloodline of the Frost Giant Ancestor, Yugmir. Therefore, many spells and Wizard Tools created by the School of Ice liked to use the Frost Giant as a prefix.

“We’re about to arrive. Everyone, buck up. Hold on for a while longer. The parliament’s army will come to support us soon,” the leading wizard said. He was the only Second-Circle Wizard in this team.

Exhaustion was evident on everyone’s faces.

It was late at night, and the temperature was even lower. It was no exaggeration to say that the water had turned into ice.

Suddenly, cracking sounds came from the ice.

Boom!

The ten-foot-thick ice suddenly wrinkled and cracked. It was ear-piercing and unpleasant to the ears.

Then, an ice-blue fanged beast like a giant walrus, Bloodeye, pounced over ferociously.

As the walrus split open the ice layer, the light of arrays lit up at the same time, forming a blizzard cover. In an instant, it surrounded the small team.

The second-circle array—Wind Snow Prison!

“Enemy attack!” the team leader shouted.

“It’s too late.” On the back of the giant walrus, two Second-Circle Wizards stood side by side. One of them was controlling the array, while the other had already begun to chant spells.

Elsa’s expression changed. She patted Mina and said, “Run with me later. I’ll think of a way to break the array.”

She knew that there was a high chance that someone had betrayed them.

In short, this time, the odds were against them.

A terrifying spell descended from the sky, and the team leader tried his best to resist it.

The other teammates also used spells to deal with the enemy. Elsa protected Mina while thinking of a way to break through.

The walrus charged straight through the team and attacked with ice-type spells from time to time.

This was a second-circle transcendent creature with extraordinary strength.

After Elsa analyzed the situation and killed a few enemies, she took advantage of the chaos and went to a corner of the array.

“Ice Aurora!”

Ice runes flickered on Elsa’s body. This was the result of the Ice Body Tempering Technique she had learned over the years.

At the same time, the Aurora Bird seed also burned.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 784 - Chapter 784: Evil Spirit! (2)

Chapter 784: Evil Spirit! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Accompanied by this extreme attack, a hole was torn in the array.

Elsa grabbed the little girl Mina and threw her out. Then, before the hole closed, she squeezed out herself.

Her protective spell was torn apart by the blizzard attack of the array. This was the power of the second-circle array.

“Go, Mina!”

Elsa carried Mina and relied on the speed advantage of the Aurora Breathing Technique to fly into the distance.

The enemy had come prepared and their strength was overwhelming. She could not die here. She still had a grudge to avenge. She still wanted to wait until she became stronger before going to the human world to see her daughter!

“Someone ran away. I’ll go after them! You’ll be fine dealing with them alone, right?”

“No problem, but come back and support me.”

“Yes, I’m just chasing after a little bug. It won’t take long.”

A silver-haired wizard among the two second-circle cultivators sneered. Then, he used his flying Wizard Tool to fly in the air and quickly chased after them.

He was a Second-Circle Wizard. The other party could not escape.

“So fast, I can’t catch up…”

After a while, the Second-Circle Wizard was a little shocked. He was flying in the air with a Wizard Tool, but he couldn’t catch up with a witch who was running on her legs.

What the hell?

“I’m getting serious.” He chanted an incantation, and more spell power surged into the Wizard Tool.

The next moment, the Wizard Tool turned into a stream of light and quickly closed the distance between him and Elsa.

At the same time, he began to chant a second-ring spell. Then, he pointed gently.

A terrifying ice spear shot towards Elsa.

Elsa barely dodged this second-ring spell even though she used all her strength. In the next moment, another area-of-effect second-ring spell attacked, and a dense rain of ice rain fell.

Every attack was enough to injure Elsa.

Mina tried her best to resist with her apprentice cantrips, but it was broken as easily as paper.

Elsa’s spear only blocked for a moment before being sent flying.

There was still a huge gap between the second and first-circle.

She threw Mina out of the attack range. Mina understood Elsa’s intentions and quickly distanced herself.

Without Mina, Elsa fought the enemy with all her might.

She was like a phantom as she swam through the icy rain. She was graceful and agile like a swimming dragon!

The speed of the Aurora Bird!

“Interesting. A body-refining wizard? Your body tempering technique is not bad.” The silver-haired wizard temporarily stopped attacking.

“Hand over the body-tempering technique and become my servant witch. Make a servant contract and I’ll spare your life,” the silver-haired wizard said condescendingly.

Elsa hesitated before asking seriously, “If you can keep your promise, I can sign a servant contract.”

Becoming a slave was better than dying.

If she died, there would be no hope for the future.

As long as she was alive, anything was possible!

“That’s right. I like people like you who know how to adapt to the situation.” The silver-haired wizard drafted a contract and threw the slate to Elsa.

Elsa took a deep breath and was about to sign the contract when a loud voice sounded.

“You can’t sign it.”

A well-proportioned and muscular wizard descended from the sky, cracking the ice and sending shards of ice flying everywhere. He stood up and clenched his fists, making cracking sounds.

Elsa was stunned. Judging from the spiritual force fluctuation, he had just become an official wizard.

“Where did this hothead come from? Is a mere First-Circle Wizard trying to learn from others to save a damsel in distress? Ridiculous.” The silver-haired wizard waved his hand and shot an ice arrow at that person.

The burly man raised his palm and held the ice arrow in his hand.

Crack!

The ice arrow shattered into pieces.

At this moment, it was as if the snowstorm had stopped.

Both Elsa and the silver-haired wizard were shocked.

Did he just crush the ice arrow with his bare hands?

“Hehe, another body-refining wizard. Since you’re courting death, don’t blame me for being rude.” The silver-haired male wizard didn’t expect that a Second-Circle Wizard like himself would be looked down upon by a first-circle body-refining wizard.

He immediately began to chant a new spell. At this moment, the burly wizard suddenly stomped on the ground. The ice shattered, and his body rose from the ground.

His body began to expand, and his robe bulged, looking like it was about to tear.

Golden misty light lit up around his body like golden fur.

At the same time, golden power gathered on his palm.

“Ape King Qigong: City Crusher!”

The silver-haired wizard didn’t care at first until the protective force field around him was shattered by this palm.

Only then did he realize the seriousness of the problem.

It was too late.

Splat!

The giant palm landed on the silver-haired wizard’s chest, and he was sent flying like a kite with a broken string.

Boom!

The burly wizard, who was more than three meters tall and looked like a golden giant, followed closely behind and threw a punch.

The silver-haired wizard immediately used a spell to resist the attack and narrowly avoided it. The ice layer directly cracked and floated on the surface of the lake.

Elsa was even more shocked than him.

Only Elsa knew that this was not a body-refining wizard… This was a legendary knight like her.

How… how was this possible?

How could a legendary knight defeat a Second-Circle Wizard?

Could it be that a Legendary Wizard had become a body-refining wizard, just like her?

Elsa was puzzled.

“Sister Elsa, who is that? Why did he save us?” Sensing that the situation had changed, Mina, who had returned, suddenly asked.

Elsa shook her head. She was also dumbfounded. She had never seen him before.

“Who… Who exactly are you?” The silver-haired wizard dodged as he prepared his spells. He had just been seriously injured, and it was very difficult for him to cast spells.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 785 - Chapter 785: Evil Spirit! (3)

Chapter 785: Evil Spirit! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Actually, with his strength, he shouldn’t be in such a sorry state. He was too confident and did not expect the enemy to be able to break his protective force field.

At this moment, Elsa immediately followed and beat him up.

She relied on her advantage in speed to cooperate with the strange legendary knight.

She also realized that although this legendary knight’s attack power was unparalleled, his speed was a little insufficient. Compared to her extreme speed, he was still a little weaker.

Even Mina used the few cantrips she knew to attack the silver-haired wizard.

Under the encirclement, the silver-haired wizard fled in panic.

“Ape King Qigong, Moonshot!”

The burly wizard was fully focused. The Saint Ape Seed in his body roared, and endless Saint Ape power surged into his palm.

Boom!

The ice shook with an earth-shattering strike.

Then, the silver-haired wizard lay on the ground with his last breath, unable to believe it.

“What on earth defeated me…” He closed his eyes, unable to die in peace.

A huge foot completely crushed him, and his body shattered into pieces.

The wizard skillfully picked up the storage bags and the Wizard Tool that had fallen to the ground. He looked at the female knight who was panting and drenched in sweat.

“You must be Goddess Knight Elsa…”

“How… how do you know? Have you seen me before?”

“My name is Emperor Mu. I’ve never seen you before, but I know you.”

“Emperor Mu… I think I’ve heard of this name before. Are you Emperor Mu of the Tuva Empire? The Fist of the Empire?”

“That’s right. We can’t stay here for long. Let’s find a safe place to talk.”

Soon, Elsa and Emperor Mu fled this place and found a safe place.

On the other side, the other Second-Circle Wizard temporarily retreated because he was missing the silver-haired wizard.

In a hidden ice cave.

“I didn’t expect you to step into the Wizard World too.” Elsa had yet to recover from the battle.

“I’m also very surprised to meet you here. I came with the Ocean School of Thought to support the Cold School’s army. However, there was an accident during the teleportation and I was separated from my teammates. It’s fate that I met you. I wonder if I can take up some of your time and introduce you to an organization with infinite light and future?”

After Emperor Mu left the Yellow Earth Continent, he discovered a special characteristic of his ancestral breathing technique during his training.

It was more suitable to cultivate in battle. The stronger one was, the braver one would become. Only in this way would one’s cultivation be faster.

Legend had it that the Saint Ape was a combative existence. He must have inherited this attribute from the Saint Ape.

His commander, Levi, always told him not to fight and kill during cultivation. It was best to cultivate quietly. Safety was always the priority.

Unfortunately, this path wasn’t suitable for Emperor Mu. He couldn’t cultivate at home every day like his commander.

He had to fight and kill in the vast world to become stronger!

He felt that it was more appropriate to change the name of the Saint Ape to “Battle Saint Ape”.

However, he seemed to have accidentally killed a disciple of a Fifth-Circle Wizard family in the process of tempering himself in battle.

Heaven took pity on him. He was forced. It was that kid who provoked him first.

That kid relied on the fact that his father was a Third-Circle Wizard of a wizard family to bully him fearlessly.

Emperor Mu couldn’t take it anymore and punched his head.

Although he was a First-Circle Wizard, he was still a blood descendant of a wizard family. Emperor Mu was worried that the wizard family would take revenge, so he simply followed the army that supported the School of Ice to the Realm of Ice. He planned to hide here for a while and return after the matter calmed down.

There was still a tracking mark on his body now. However, it was obvious that they were not in the same Realm of the Unbelievers even though they were so far away. That wizard family would not be able to track him.

“Emperor Mu, what organization are you talking about?” Elsa asked curiously.

“Lady Elsa, do you think the legendary realm is the end of knighthood?” Emperor Mu was not in a hurry to answer. Instead, he asked a question.

“Right… It’s been like this since ancient times,” Elsa said.

“If I told you that there’s still a way after legendary, would you believe me?” Emperor Mu exuded a confident aura. Elsa looked at this man in a daze. At that moment, he was so tall!

“I didn’t believe it before, but after seeing you, I think I believe it,” Elsa said with a bitter smile.

Emperor Mu nodded. “That’s right. The path of a knight has no end. A legendary knight is actually only the first step to becoming a transcendent knight. There are still the second and third steps…”

Elsa listened carefully and couldn’t help but sigh. “You’re really a god. You can break through the shackles of legendary and start a new path of knighthood.”

Emperor Mu shook his head and looked into the distance. He said calmly, “Lady, you’re wrong. My path as a knight is only the second step. There’s already someone ahead. He’s our guide.”

“What?” Elsa was shocked. Emperor Mu’s words had overturned her understanding.

“There’s no need to be too surprised. There are always some talented people in this world. It’s just that they’re too low-key and don’t reveal themselves. Our organization is like this. If you’re interested, we can sign a simple confidentiality agreement first. I can continue to introduce you,” Emperor Mu said mysteriously.

“Let me think…” Elsa calmed down and began to wonder if Emperor Mu was fooling her.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 786 - Chapter 786: Evil Spirit! (4)

Chapter 786: Evil Spirit! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Emperor Mu did not rush her. Instead, he looked confident.

“Haha, commander, you definitely didn’t expect that I actually met the Goddess Knight in the Realm of Ice. Our Twilight Knights will finally have a woman!” Emperor Mu was proud. He didn’t know that the Divine Light Knight Denise had already joined them in the human world.

A moment later, Elsa said, “I’m willing to sign the agreement.”

Emperor Mu nodded and handed the agreement to Elsa to sign.

“Lady Elsa, the organization I want to introduce to you will be the lighthouse for all the knights in the world. Its name is the Twilight Knights. The vice commander is the once famous legendary Blood Knight, and the commander is an unknown big shot who has already stepped into the supreme realm of knighthood…”

“Who is it?”

“The supreme knight, Levi!”

Endless Sea.

Nether Capital.

There was a tavern.

Levi sat alone in a private room, drinking his wine.

Nameless Wine.

“Speaking of which, the grass on the grave of the Nameless Knight should be taller than me. The Blood Knight and the Black Knight have already been conquered among the seven legends of the Shining Tavern.

The Nameless Knight, the Golden Knight, and the Lionheart Knight were confirmed dead.

“My level is too low to conquer the Flower Knight. The only one left is Snow Knight Flair who bravely charged into the world.

“He’s already hundreds of years old. There’s a high chance that he’s dead unless he’s born with the bloodline of a longevity species or became a wizard.”

Levi shook his head.

At this moment, chatting and laughter came from outside the private room. It seemed that the Rose Witch had brought her friend here.

Levi put away the Nameless Wine.

“Sir Levi, you’re already here.” The Rose Witch smiled. She was obviously in a good mood.

There were two wizards behind her. One of them was a male wizard wearing a blue robe with a golden lightning pattern on it. Judging from his spiritual force fluctuation, he was similar to the Old Golden Lion who had mastered two innate spells. It was very likely that he was a third-circle senior wizard.

This wizard was extremely handsome and elegant. He had the demeanor of a big family.

The other was a female wizard in a white robe with a daffodil pattern. When Levi saw this female wizard, he remembered that she had seen her before.

“As expected, the Whitewater Witch is still alive.”

Levi remembered that before Area 9 fell, she and the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard were chased by the Black-Eyed Crow and disappeared.

It seemed that she had run back to the Star Sea. Thinking about it, it made sense. After all, she was different from the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard. The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard was a nomadic wizard and did not have a backer, but she did.

Naturally, the Whitewater Witch had seen Levi before. However, she did not greet Levi. At that time, she wanted to invite Levi to join the Monsoon Tower. Unexpectedly, the Monsoon Tower was destroyed by the Black-Eyed Crow and she almost died there.

“Sir Levi, let me introduce you. This is the Whitewater Witch. Like me, she’s also one of the 24 maids of the Flower Witch. This gentleman-like wizard is Lehger Leo Letney. He’s the pride of the Letney Family and a third-circle array wizard. Of course, he’s also the partner of the Whitewater Witch.”

After that, the Whitewater Witch smiled and said, “Sir Levi, we’re old acquaintances, although we didn’t greet each other.”

Levi smiled and said, “There was something urgent at that time. I hope Lady Whitewater can forgive me.”

Leo’s expression changed slightly, but he quickly returned to normal. He coughed and did not say anything.

“Your Excellency Lehger Leo, it’s our first time meeting. I hope our cooperation will go smoothly this time,” Levi said kindly.

Leo nodded and said with a smile, “With Sir Levi’s participation, this exploration of the ancient ruins should not be a problem.” He looked at the Whitewater Witch and said jokingly, “I didn’t expect you to know Sir Levi. Such a young and promising transcendent biologist and a Third-Circle Pharmacist, he must be a descendant of a big family, right? Why don’t you introduce him to me?”

“We only met at that time and didn’t even greet each other. How can I introduce you? Besides, Sir Levi is not a descendant of any family.” The Whitewater Witch rolled her eyes at Lehger Leo and said.

“I’m just joking. Let’s get down to business. About the things to take note of during this exploration. Sir Levi, you must have a basic understanding of that ancient wizard relic, right?” Lehger Leo said and looked at the Rose Witch.

“That’s right. I’ve been introduced to His Excellency Levi.”

“That’s good. I wonder if Sir Levi has a way to resist the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow’s undying ability?” Lehger Leo asked.

“I have a way to stop its regeneration. Don’t worry about that,” Levi said. He had the Death Ember Power that could suppress the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow’s self-healing ability.

“Alright, because I was the first to discover this secret realm, and I’m also in charge of the most important array part of this secret realm. I’ll take 40% of the gains from the secret realm botanical garden this time. Do you have any objections?” Lehger Leo said.

“No problem. This was previously discussed by everyone,” said the Rose Witch.

“I’m fine with it too, but the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow’s corpse belongs to me. I don’t care about anything else,” Levi said.

That was why he had come. He would always be able to find medicinal herbs.

An almost extinct transcendent creature like the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow was the most important to him.

Leo nodded in satisfaction and said, “Yes, I’m very impressed that a nomadic wizard like Sir Levi can have such a mentality. After all, most nomadic wizards are poor and like to fight for trivial benefits. I’ve never liked them.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 787 - Chapter 787: Evil Spirit! (5)

Chapter 787: Evil Spirit! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi was still smiling. “You’re right. If there’s a choice, who wouldn’t want to be a disciple of a high and mighty family?”

He did not refute anything. That would be meaningless. A genius like Lehger Leo was not from the same world as him.

“Alright, let’s go. Let’s not waste any more time.” Rose felt that the atmosphere was a little awkward. There were friends on both sides, so she could only come out and smooth things over.

“Alright, I know that you are a disciple of a large family clan. Rose and I are also nomadic wizards, right? If you look down on nomadic wizards, why are you with me?” Lady Whitewater said with a slightly plaintive tone.

Lehger Leo smiled. “You’re different. Besides, I don’t mean to look down on Sir Levi. Don’t misunderstand. I’m just stating some objective facts. I agree with Sir Levi.”

Levi only smiled and did not say anything. He silently followed behind the group of people.

After leaving the no-fly zone of Nether Capital, Levi took out the Flying Shark and prepared to enter.

Leo took out a small model of a wizard airship from his storage bag.

Then, he chanted an incantation. The model grew with the wind and kept growing larger. Finally, an exquisite and luxurious wizard airship appeared.

There was also a fierce golden lightning pattern engraved on the side of the airship. It was the emblem of the Letney Family. It was obviously custom-made.

“Sir Levi, your Flying Shark is a little slow. Why don’t you take my Lightning Model? On the way, we can communicate with each other and discuss how to deal with the ferocious creatures in the ancient ruins. As far as I know, there is more than just the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow.” Lehger Leo let the two ladies go up first. The Rose Witch frowned slightly. On the other side, the Whitewater Witch did not look too good either. She regretted saying that she knew Levi.

Levi revealed his white teeth and smiled warmly. “In that case, I won’t stand on ceremony. Thank you.”

Nothing happened along the way. Three days passed in the blink of an eye.

Somewhere in the Star Sea.

On the surface of the sea, a golden wizard airship descended with a bang. The huge waves cleared the sky, and the runes on the surface of the airship flickered. It directly broke through the seawater and drilled into the sea, turning into a submarine.

At the bottom of the deep sea, Levi suddenly saw a green light in front of him.

He was always on guard. Danger Perception had some warning. He did not know if it was because of the danger in the secret realm.

There was nothing wrong with Lehger Leo. Although his attitude was very arrogant, he shouldn’t have any hostility. He just liked to show off.

“The entrance to the secret realm is up ahead. I’ll put away the wizard airship later. Everyone, get ready to enter,” Lehger Leo said.

At the bottom of the deep sea, there was a cave that was emitting green light.

Four wizards appeared at the edge of the cave, and a hideous strange fish rushed out. It was about the level of a first-circle transcendent creature, but it was easily annihilated by the golden lightning chain on Lehger Leo’s fingertip.

“There are always some ants who overestimate themselves,” Lehger Leo said with a smile. He snapped his fingers.

On his palm, golden electric arcs that were like spider webs danced, illuminating the deep seabed, including everything in the cave.

“The spells of the Letney Family are really something.” Lady Rose could not help but sigh. The Whitewater Witch nodded in agreement.

“He can clearly use Lumos or Spiritual Perception… To be able to cultivate to this level, he’s at least a hundred years old. Why is he acting like a little kid?” Levi complained.

He really could not understand the thoughts of the disciples of large families.

What was the point of being in the limelight? Other than that moment of vanity and satisfaction, it was meaningless.

There were three thousand Great Daos, and the hidden Dao existed forever.

Levi silently followed behind and stepped into the glowing door.

When he reappeared, Levi was already in a place filled with birds and flowers.

“Sir Levi, don’t run around and try not to fly. The Crimson Netherworld Sparrow won’t leave the botanical garden. Instead, it’s the least dangerous here. From the last time we explored, there might be some other dangers in this secret realm. It’s elusive and unpredictable. It’s impossible to guard against it,” the Rose Witch reminded.

Levi nodded and followed the group.

Everything around him was within the range of his Intuition Perception.

This secret realm was much larger than the Giant Tree Secret Realm and Levi’s Hurricane Secret Realm.

The Giant Tree Secret Realm was a miniature secret realm, while the Hurricane Secret Realm was a small secret realm. This was a medium secret realm.

It was unknown how far they had traveled.

“Master… I’m hungry.”

In the Greenfield Immortal House, Leon was lying on the ground. The strange insects were pacing back and forth, as if they were very anxious.

Levi was helpless. He sent some transcendent creature meat into it.

He realized that he seemed to have been left far behind by the Rose Witch and the others.

He quickly chased after them and followed behind silently.

As he walked, Levi realized that the Rose Witch and the others in front of him seemed to have stopped talking… He felt a little strange.

“Your Excellency Rose, how far is the botanical garden?”

Levi asked without batting an eyelid as he looked at the slightly standing hair.

The Rose Witch in front just kept walking without looking back or paying attention to Levi. The Whitewater Witch and Lehger Leo did the same.

The dense forest covered the sky and the sun. The light became dimmer and dimmer, and the sound of birds seemed to have gradually faded away. The air was a little wet and cold, and the faint sound of water dripping could be heard. There was a cold wind that seemed to be able to penetrate one’s body and brush one’s soul.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 788 - Chapter 788: Evil Spirit! (6)

Chapter 788: Evil Spirit! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In his mind, the Divine Ring Tower spun slowly. Everything looked normal.

Levi closed his eyes. When he opened them again, the Ashen Eye appeared. A gray kingdom was reflected in his pupils.

Ashes fell from the sky. The three wizards in front of Levi did not have any flames on their bodies at this moment, as if they were made of ashes.

This meant that they… had no chance of survival.

Levi’s eyes were as calm as an ancient well.

With a light tap, the Glacial Sword Finger flew out and pierced through Lehger Leo.

Like a punctured balloon, Lehger Leo began to deflate, emitting puffing sounds. At the same time, grayish-white water flowed out of the hole.

A moment later, Lehger Leo had transformed into a human skin and a pool of grayish-white water.

The Rose Witch and the Whitewater Witch in front were still walking forward. They did not seem to notice the changes in Lehger Leo.

A moment later, Lehger Leo stood up and walked forward shakily, as if he were a paper effigy.

“Interesting.”

Levi’s lips curled up.

Leo’s voice came from the Greenfield Immortal House.

“Master… let me out. I want to eat,” Leo said.

“Wait a minute.”

With that, Levi chanted and a golden flame that emitted a scorching heat appeared in his hand.

Boom!

He directly let the golden flames explode with him as the center.

Flames soared into the sky. The trees were instantly charred and turned into nothingness. Ashes soared into the sky under the high temperature.

Everything within a radius of nearly a hundred meters was burned into nothingness, including the three phantoms that only cared about walking.

The human skin and gray water began to melt and dissipate into ashes.

Flames, purifying everything!

“Pretending to be mysterious!”

Suddenly, a gust of cold wind came from behind.

A Heavy Water Barrier lit up.

The Golden Snake’s Scale was layered.

Levi revealed his Fire Dragon True Form. His entire body was burning with flames, but that was all. The Death Ember Power wrapped around his body.

Ashes and flames rose.

There was a thud.

It was as if a foreign object had hit Levi’s back.

Levi grabbed it backhanded.

A thin snake with a mini beauty’s head was struggling in his hand, letting out an unpleasant roar that Levi could not understand at all.

Levi threw out a Copper Ashen Coin.

“Unyielding Silver Seat Owens!”

He said coldly.

Windmill Village in the Ashen World.

The armored man who was sitting alone at the entrance of the village in a daze had an excited expression. He drew his Silver Sword and cried out.

“Windmill Village’s number one expert, Owens, is here!”

Then, halfling Owens, who was only more than a meter tall, looked at his stunted body with a worried expression.

“I say, can you summon me with silver coins next time…” Owens said.

“I’m not asking you to fight. Help me see what this is. Is it the Death Fall you mentioned?”

Levi’s Ashen Power grabbed the human-headed snake and wrapped its body around Levi’s arm, struggling non-stop.

“This… This is Death Fall. What’s going on? Has your world been invaded by Death Fall too?” Owens’s expression was solemn.

“I’m not sure.”

Levi’s Death Ember Power and flames erupted and finally crushed Death Fall to death.

“What exactly is Death Fall?” Levi asked.

In his hand was an irregular gray crystal that contained a trace of mysterious energy.

“This is good stuff. Unfortunately, this is my incarnation and I can’t bring it back.” Owens looked at the crystal.

“Master, I want to eat, I want to eat… I’m hungry.” Leon’s anxious voice reached Levi’s mind.

Levi was not in a hurry to give it to Leon. He only gave it some ordinary flesh and blood before keeping the gray crystal.

“What is Death Fall… I can’t explain it either. Baron Megan said that they seem to be an undying existence formed by the negative, dark, and decadent obsessions of all living beings. In our world, only the sword of the Gray Swordsman can kill Death Fall. You can kill Death Fall probably because your strength and the power of the Gray Swordsman come from the same source. It’s also this power that can allow a foreigner like you to enter the Ashen World. To a certain extent, you can be considered a member of our Ashen World,” Owens said.

Levi took out a silver coin with a Death Ember Dragon engraved on it.

“So what is this?” Levi asked.

“This is the Coin of Life,” Owens said honestly.

“I mean the pattern on it.”

“Oh, about that, I don’t know. After all, I haven’t studied and am illiterate. I only heard Baron Megan say that a long time ago, there were quite a number of big shots in the Ashen World who had the authority to mint coins. They were collectively known as the Ashen Lord or the Ashen King. The patterns on the Coin of Life forged by each Ashen Lord were different, but they basically looked like themselves as the supreme symbol of royalty.

“They would reward these Coins of Life to the most heroic Gray Swordsman under their command. At that time, there would be many experts above the sixth stage of the Gray Swordsman in the Ashen World. Unlike now, a third stage Gray Swordsman like me is already an expert…

“Unfortunately, for some reason, the Ashen Lords had all disappeared. It was also possible that… they had fallen.

“After that, Death Fall began to spread in our world.

“The Coins of Life are getting fewer and fewer, and it’s getting harder and harder for the Gray Swordsmen to advance. The strong are gradually withering, and Death Falls are becoming more and more common. This is an endless cycle.”

Levi’s expression was solemn as he looked at the silver coin and pondered.

“Isn’t this… forged by me? Could it be that I’m the Ashen Lord?”

He put away the silver coins. Not long after, Owens disappeared from the secret realm because his strength was exhausted.

Levi stared at the charred glade.

He continued to move forward.

Those things just now should be something like an illusion created by the Death Fall Beauty Snake. This Death Fall’s ability was indeed as Rose had said. It was impossible to guard against it. Even Levi did not know when he had fallen for it.

Beauty Snake was what Levi called it.

Its strength was probably no weaker than a Third-Circle Wizard.

The most troublesome thing was that it might take a lot of effort to kill it with spells alone.

Not long after, Levi found Rose and the rest who were resting in the forest through Intuition. They were chatting and laughing at this moment and did not realize that they had disappeared.

Levi’s expression changed slightly when he saw this.

Beside the Rose Witch, there was another Levi who had the same expression and aura as him. He was sitting silently…

“Then who am I?”

This secret realm did not seem to be as simple as he had imagined.

Levi suddenly thought of a terrifying question. “The last time we explored the secret realm, did Rose and the rest really come back alive?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 789 - Chapter 789: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (1)

Chapter 789: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Nameless Secret Realm.

In the lush primitive forest, Levi did not advance rashly. At first, he only suspected that the “Levi” beside Rose was fake.

Now, he began to suspect that Rose and the rest were fake too.

“No, that’s impossible. I’m scaring myself. Rose is a member of the Witch’s Family. There are so many high-level primordial soul wizards in the Witch’s Family.

If it was really an evil spirit in disguise, with their terrifying spiritual force and knowledge, it was impossible for them not to sense it! Unless this evil spirit was stronger than a primordial soul wizard!

This was even more impossible. Such a powerful existence did not need to be so mysterious and mysterious! What was the point of doing this?

Everything required a motive. He was already so strong. Was he doing all this to fool others? Was there a point? He was so bored that his balls hurt!

Therefore, if there was really an evil spirit or some kind of Death Fall playing tricks, it would not be very strong. Therefore, he could only rely on this old-fashioned perception deception to create illusions!

To lure me into a trap step by step, or to deal me a fatal blow when I had a mental breakdown and let my guard down.

Heh, I won’t fall for it!

“Other than that, my Danger Perception didn’t alarm me… However, speaking of which, is Danger Perception accurate?”

At this moment, Levi suddenly realized that he seemed to have relied too much on Danger Perception.

“These supernatural things and ghosts are so boring.”

Levi’s expression was cold.

Inside the storage bag, Leon paced back and forth anxiously.

“Leon, what’s wrong with you today?” Levi asked.

“Master, I… I’m hungry,” Leon said.

“Why are you hungry?”

“I… I don’t know. I’m hungry, master. I want to eat that thing.”

Leon kept repeating the same sentence like a child who didn’t know anything.

Levi didn’t waste any more time.

All around him, an endless coldness assaulted him. Following that, there was the chatter from Rose and company.

Other than that, the surroundings were quiet. There was only Levi’s heartbeat which was like a burning furnace. It was like firewood exploding in the fireplace.

He touched his chest muscles that were as exaggerated as gold and iron, and the cold scales on his body. He held Frostmourne tightly in his hand.

A sense of security emerged.

“Hehe, all fear stems from insufficient firepower. I’m not afraid of these things.” Levi clenched his fists and began to retreat silently.

No matter what, this place was a little strange. It was better not to explore for the time being.

It wasn’t that Levi was afraid. He just felt that it was boring…

“It’s just a monster. How dare it appear in front of me? I’ll crush it with the Giant Dragon Warrior! I’ll let the flames purify everything!” Levi muttered to himself as he retreated.

A creaking sound came from the soles of his feet. He did not look down. His Intuition told him that it was just a fallen branch.

Suddenly, he looked at a big tree that was full of vitality beside him. On the rough surface of the bark, unknown insects were crawling.

Levi frowned and opened his right palm. There was still a trace of the casting materials of the Sun Flame Explosion spell in his palm.

“I used the Sun Flame Explosion to burn this place just now. Everything within a hundred meters is ashes… What’s going on? It grew out so quickly? Damn it… I haven’t broken the illusion yet?!”

Levi’s expression changed slightly.

He looked into his storage bags. The gray crystal formed by the death of the Death Fall was still there.

“It’s a little strange. It feels like a dream, but it also feels like reality. I can’t tell…” Levi muttered to himself.

In his previous life, when he dreamed, such a situation would always appear. He thought that he had woken up from a nightmare, but in fact, he had only entered a deeper dream, which was what was called a “dream in a dream”. After he was really woken up by the alarm clock, he realized that the last time he thought he had “woke up” was also in a dream.

However, ever since he became a wizard, he did not sleep at all. Occasionally, he would sleep and not dream. Dreams were a sign of low sleep quality.

“How cliché.”

He no longer cared about Rose and the rest in front of him. Regardless of whether they were real or fake, Levi did not care anymore. He only wanted to leave this place now.

He knew that nothing good would come out of exploring relics.

Gradually, the “their” voices drifted further and further away from Levi.

Levi’s battle with the Beauty Snake seemed to have never happened. The sound of birds chirping could be heard in the deep forest once again.

It was as if he had just pressed the pause button and at this moment, he pressed the play button again.

In the dense forest, Levi was on full alert as he walked towards the exit in his memory. He did not run or fly. That would only make him look afraid of the other party.

In fact, Levi was not afraid at all. If that thing dared to appear in front of him, he would directly exorcise it!

Levi returned to the exit in his memory, a pitch-black cave.

There was no green door of light in the cave. A rotten smell assailed his nose, as if it had been a long time in the future.

This was the cave that Levi and the others had entered. Logically speaking, it should be a green door of light. Through the door of light was the underwater abyss.

“As expected, the exit is gone. Either someone has closed the exit, or I’m still in the illusion. Even my memories are starting to become chaotic?”

Levi’s heart turned cold. He took a deep breath, held Frostmourne, and turned back in the direction he had come from.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 790 - Chapter 790: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (2)

Chapter 790: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Let me see what the hell you are!”

Soon, Levi returned to the dense forest.

Rose and the others were no longer at the place where they had been resting previously.

Levi followed expressionlessly.

He did not know how much time had passed. As the voices of the conversation in front gradually appeared, he finally caught up with Rose and the rest.

They also seem to be looking anxiously for Levi.

The moment Rose saw Levi, she heaved a sigh of relief. She smiled and said, “Sir Levi, why did you fall behind? We were all waiting for you.”

Levi’s Intuition spread out and his heart skipped a beat. The “fake Levi” had disappeared…

The illusion was gone?

The Ashen Eye appeared.

The world in front of him turned gray again.

Rose and the rest were like clusters of bonfires with ashes flying everywhere.

“They’re alive,” Levi said to himself.

“Sir Levi, what’s wrong? Are you feeling unwell? Did you encounter an evil spirit?” Lady Whitewater asked with concern.

When Lehger Leo saw this scene, his expression did not change. He only urged from the side, “Since we’re here, let’s hurry to the botanical garden. After dealing with the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow and dividing the medicinal herbs, let’s leave. This place is indeed a little strange. It seems to be different from the last time we came. It makes me feel uncomfortable.”

“I’m fine. Let’s continue,” Levi said with a smile. No one knew what he was thinking.

“Let’s go.”

The group set off again.

This time, Levi followed them closely.

At the same time, he opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Golden Snake Breathing Technique: Level 14…

“Phew…”

For some reason, Levi’s nervous and anxious heart calmed down again when he saw the proficiency panel.

After an unknown period of time.

Levi and the others finally passed through the forest and arrived at the entrance of a deep valley. There was a layer of gray fog lingering in the valley, making it impossible to see the scenery inside. The outline of some plants could be seen inside, as if a silent person was standing there. Vaguely, they felt that something was peeping through the fog.

A simple road sign that was similar to the one in the mortal world stood there.

Botanical Garden.

Below the sign, there were also small blood-colored words.

[There are guardians inside. You are not allowed to trespass into the botanical garden to steal medicinal herbs. Otherwise, you will bear the consequences! —Botanical Garden Management Committee]

Levi stood in front of the sign and stopped.

Danger Perception. There was a sense of danger. The general direction was the botanical garden. It could be the Crimson Nether Sparrow or something else…

“Don’t worry about that. This was established before this organization was destroyed,” Lehger Leo said with a frown.

“Didn’t you come here once? By the way, do you know why this organization was destroyed?” Levi suddenly asked.

Rose shook her head. Lady Whitewater thought about it and was also puzzled. She looked at her partner, Lehger Leo.

“Don’t ask me. Although I was the first to discover this place, my understanding of this place isn’t much better than yours.

“I guessed that he might have done some forbidden experiments, or he might have harmed a dark wizard.

“Sir Levi, if you’re worried about the danger, just back off. Anyway, without you, I’m confident that I can take down the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow now. If it wasn’t for Lady Rose, I’m afraid that she would go back on her word to you. Actually, I didn’t want to bring you here,” Lehger Leo said impatiently.

“Levi, don’t worry. Didn’t we sign an agreement not to hurt each other before we came in?” Rose revealed a helpless and pleading look. She did not want Levi to get into a conflict with Lehger Leo.

“Let’s go. I’m just curious. I don’t mean any harm.”

Levi was not angry. He took the lead and stepped into the territory of the botanical garden.

As soon as he entered, he could feel the elemental power that seemed to be richer than the outside. Levi guessed that there should be a large-scale elemental convergence array to make it easier for plants to grow.

Levi could already hear some kind of bird chirping. It was deeper in the valley. The sound was a little hoarse, mournful, and intermittent…

“Be careful. There might be evil spirits hidden in the botanical garden. Lady, stay closer to me. This way, it’ll be easier for me to protect you. Evil spirits are most afraid of flames and lightning. Lady Rose, you’d better not be too far away from me…” Lehger Leo suddenly reminded her. “Sir Levi, I heard that you’re a body-refining wizard. You should be able to protect yourself, right?” He asked again.

“Yes, don’t mind me.”

The Heavy Water Barrier around Levi lit up, and the coldness gradually disappeared like the ebbing tide.

A force field vortex that was as bright as golden smoke also lit up around Lehger Leo. It revolved around him, forming a golden tornado. In the tornado, wisps of golden electric current interweaved into a net, forming a terrifying force field that could shatter all darkness.

The crackling sound of electricity was loud, and the fog in the botanical garden seemed to be dispersed.

It had to be said that this Lehger Leo was probably the strongest Third-Circle Wizard Levi had ever seen. He even suspected that the other party might have mastered three innate spells.

“If it’s an illusion, everything that has happened so far is too realistic. Even I, a Third-Circle Wizard, can’t see through the illusion…” Levi pondered.

Suddenly, the sound of insects grinding their wings could be heard in the fog.

Levi was about to attack when Lehger Leo stretched out his hand and pointed. A golden chain of lightning tore something out of the fog like a whip.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 791 - Chapter 791: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (3)

Chapter 791: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It was an emerald green mantis the size of a puppy. However, the difference was that the head of the mantis was… a human head.

It was also a beautiful head. Moreover, this beauty looked exactly the same as the Beauty Snake that Levi had killed previously!

“Death Fall.”

Levi was not in a hurry to attack. He wanted to see how Lehger Leo would deal with the other party.

“Master… I’m hungry.”

Leon’s voice came again.

“Go hungry. I’ll give you a good meal when I get out,” Levi said.

Golden lightning chains appeared around Lehger Leo’s body like tentacles from his golden thundercloud-shaped protective force field vortex. These lightning chains all hit the monster Levi called the Beauty Mantis.

A terrifying electric explosion resounded throughout the botanical garden. Under Lehger Leo’s terrifying firepower, the Beauty Mantis died after experiencing pain for a few minutes.

A gray crystal appeared on the ground. Lehger Leo looked at it. This did not seem to be the first time he had killed a Death Fall.

He collected the crystals and Levi noticed that they were much smaller than the Beauty Snake he killed.

According to Owens, the larger the crystals produced after the death of the Death Fall monster, the stronger the monster.

Lehger Leo heaved a sigh of relief. He quietly drank a bottle of spell power recovery potion.

“This thing is an evil spirit. It’s especially strange and extremely difficult to kill. If it were an ordinary third-circle transcendent creature, it wouldn’t have lasted more than half a minute under my attack,” Lehger Leo said with a frown.

“An evil spirit?”

Be it evil spirit or Death Fall, they were just different names for the same thing.

These monsters gave Levi a sense of déjà vu. He had never seen them before.

“A human-headed monster…”

He suddenly remembered the specimen known as the Nightmare Creatures he found at the bottom of the Yellow Earth Continent’s Mirror Lake in the Dreamland Steeple branch.

There were frogs with human faces on their backs, human-faced spiders, and even strange birds with human faces on their hips. The mouths of the human faces were the excrement of the strange birds…

“Nightmare World, Ashen World… Are these two worlds related?”

Levi suppressed the doubt in his heart.

Rose and the rest were already walking forward.

Following that, they occasionally encountered some “evil spirits” on the way.

Levi had yet to make a move when these guys were killed by Lehger Leo. Although Levi did not like family disciples, he had to admit that Lehger Leo was a very reliable and powerful teammate.

Every time, he would put away the gray crystal. He did not know what it was for.

Leon kept complaining about his hunger along the way. This strange insect seemed to have entered a state of uneasiness and anxiety after entering this secret realm.

Eventually, Levi and the others stopped in a clearing.

In the fog ahead, there were tall stone pillars vaguely displayed with the trajectory patterns of some array. At the top of one of the stone pillars, a big black bird was entrenched. It seemed to have noticed Levi and the others and opened its eyes that were burning with black flames.

“The Crimson Netherworld Sparrow is indeed a transcendent creature that has been declared extinct,” Levi muttered in his heart.

No matter what, he had to think of a way to capture this thing alive. A dead Crimson Netherworld Sparrow could not be provided to Levi to cultivate the breathing technique for a long time.

After legendary, the secret medicines needed to practice the breathing technique required the blood of transcendent creatures. The blood required was not just ordinary blood. It required a lot of blood to purify the bloodline essence into medicine.

Therefore, only living transcendent creatures could be used by Levi for a long time.

In fact, the ideal state was that every transcendent creature could have a partner of the opposite sex. This way, they could pair up and give birth to more descendants in Alice’s ring for his personal use.

Unfortunately, it was already very difficult to find just one transcendent creature for most creatures. It was even more difficult to find a pair to breed. Even for these transcendent creatures, with their long lives, it was unknown if they could find their other half. The stronger the transcendent creature, the more difficult it was.

“Do you see that stone array? As far as I know, that’s the fourth-circle array, the Undying Windfire Array. It’s precisely because of this array that this damned beast is so arrogant. Later, I’ll use the third-circle array that I’ve prepared to temporarily suppress the effect of this array.”

“The three of you, especially Sir Levi, must take advantage of this opportunity and remember to kill the other party within a minute.

“My array can only last for a minute. Even if you only leave a trace of life for that beast, it will be reborn in the grand array,” Lehger Leo emphasized.

“Understood. Be careful,” Lady Whitewater said with concern.

“Thank you for your concern, Lady.” Lehger Leo smiled.

Rose looked at Levi. Levi nodded, indicating that there was no problem.

“If you’re ready, I’ll begin.” In Lehger Leo’s pupils, golden lightning was flickering.

He chanted a complicated incantation. Golden array flags broke through the fog and rushed into the clouds. Then, a golden eight-pointed star array appeared on the ground and headed towards the stone pillar.

In an instant, the collision between the two grand arrays began.

The stone pillars trembled, and beams of black light connected between the different stone pillars.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 792 - Chapter 792: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (4)

Chapter 792: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Rose Witch’s eyes were focused. In front of her, a mirror made of huge water currents appeared.

A ray of white light shot out and shot towards the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow.

This was the Rose Witch’s innate spell, Flowing Water Shot!

As for Lady Whitewater, she used her second innate spell, Gluttony Flower.

As a terrifying giant man-eating flower took shape, the black bird was enveloped.

Its tragic cries pierced through the clouds and cracked rocks, making one’s eardrums feel uncomfortable.

“Levi, get ready!” Rose said.

Slash!

The black bird claw tore apart the Gluttony Flower’s defense and was riddled with wounds. However, these wounds were constantly healing. Without the effect of the grand array, the self-healing effect was weaker.

The Crimson Netherworld Sparrow wrapped in black flames rushed towards Levi and the others.

Levi revealed his Fire Dragon True Form and the Death Ember Power wrapped around his body.

Boom!

He rose from the ground and collided with the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow.

In the next moment, the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow was forced back. Levi retreated slightly. His large hand that was wrapped in the Death Ember Power grabbed at the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow.

Endless black flames swept across and drowned Levi.

Although these flames were strange, they were still flames.

To him, who had high fire element resistance, the damage was very low. Moreover, he had the golden scales to protect his body, so Levi was fine after the flames swept past.

This shocked the Rose Witch and Lady Whitewater, and then they were overjoyed.

Levi’s strength was stronger than they had imagined. From the looks of it, killing the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow should not be a problem.

Seconds ticked by.

Half a minute later, Lehger Leo was already urging him.

“Come on, I can’t hold on much longer.”

Levi’s Frostmourne slashed out, and Destruction Sword Qi swept out!

The Crimson Netherworld Sparrow was beheaded!

In the next moment, new heads began to appear on the cross-section.

The Death Ember Power wrapped around it and restrained its growth.

Levi took a step forward and stepped the Crimson Nether Sparrow from the sky into the ground!

Rumble!

In the botanical garden, countless birds were startled. The Earth trembled, and the fog parted. It suddenly opened up!

The power of a single kick was so terrifying!

Levi quickly cut the Crimson Nether Sparrow into pieces.

This fellow’s shattered body was trembling, as if it wanted to reassemble.

“Death Ember!”

Levi increased the power of the Death Ember. A surging power that was like a tide of ashes wrapped around these bodies like chicken pieces wrapped in bread.

The Great Black Sky Curtain bound the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow. Levi’s Five Dragon’s Might formed waves of mental attacks that attacked the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow’s soul.

The enslavement effect of the Five Dragon’s Might was only effective on the Dragon Clan. However, it could also produce a mental attack effect on other existences whose spiritual force was weaker than Levi’s.

The Crimson Netherworld Sparrow, which was held down by Levi, wailed. Its spirit gradually dissipated and it was about to turn into ashes.

Levi’s Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique had yet to advance. Otherwise, he could forcefully contract the other party now.

He prepared a third-circle Life-binding Ring that he had prepared long ago. He had deliberately prepared this to capture the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow and had spent nearly 200,000 Aether Stones on it. It could be said that he had invested a lot. Some trashy fourth-circle Wizard Tool might only cost this much.

Levi now had less than 100,000 Aether Stones on him.

However, with the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow’s potential and importance, it was still worth it.

With the Contract Wizard Tool taking effect, the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow began to stop struggling. Levi did not let go of the other party. After tying it up with the Great Black Sky Curtain, he placed it in Alice’s ring and let the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon Raja and Tyrant II take a good look.

“Now that I’ve resolved one of my worries, the next step is to think of a way to leave this place.”

Levi quickly rested. On the other side, Lehger Leo put away the array. His face was pale. After drinking some expensive-looking potions, his face quickly turned rosy.

“Didn’t I ask you to kill it?” Lehger Leo questioned coldly.

“I’m a transcendent biologist. Isn’t it the same if I capture the other party alive?”

“What if the other party breaks your contract?”

“Don’t worry, it won’t happen.” Levi’s expression didn’t change.

Golden lightning flashed in Leo’s pupils. Lady Whitewater grabbed his arm and shook her head gently, indicating for him to relax.

“Then you can only take 10% of the medicinal herbs,” Lehger Leo said.

“It doesn’t matter.” Levi shrugged.

Rose walked over and tried to smooth things over. “Levi is a transcendent biologist. Although he’s a little stronger than Newt and not to the extent that he can’t bear to kill transcendent creatures, he definitely can’t bear to kill a transcendent creature with his own hands. Don’t worry, he has the ability to suppress it.”

“There won’t be a next time,” Lehger Leo said coldly. Then, he quickly brought Lady Whitewater to the precious medicinal herb garden on the other side of the array.

Rose smiled bitterly. “Let’s go too.”

Levi looked apologetic. “I’m sorry.”

“Sigh, we’re all friends. There’s no need to do this. I should thank you. If it weren’t for you, it would be very difficult for us two witches to deal with the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow in a minute.” After Rose finished speaking, she quickly flew towards the herb garden.

As the battle subsided, the scattered fog surged over from all directions. It was cold and gloomy, and it made a comeback.

Levi stepped out and extended his hand into the fog at the same time. He grabbed a chameleon with a beautiful woman’s head. The beauty was caught and could not move. She opened her mouth and stuck out her long tongue like a chameleon. Along with her saliva, she shot towards Levi’s face.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 793 - Chapter 793: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (5)

Chapter 793: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi saw that the circles of teeth in the beauty’s mouth were similar to his own Vampire Touch.

Without a word, he used the Death Ember Power and the Crimson Emperor’s fire to turn the chameleon into nothingness.

“Bah, ugly thing!”

In the herb garden.

Lehger Leo, Rose, and Lady Whitewater were already gathering medicinal herbs. Levi looked at these medicinal herbs. He had a large portion of them. They were also produced in the plane where the Ancient Saint Empire was located. Moreover, he had already obtained the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow. He could not be too greedy. In the end, he could just casually take the leftovers.

Therefore, he was not in a hurry to pick it. This secret realm was filled with strangeness.

He looked around, planning to go back together after the few of them finished picking the herbs.

Leon said, “Master, I’m hungry…”

“We’ll be out soon.” Levi looked at the strange insect that was getting more and more anxious.

“This is mine,” Lehger Leo said expressionlessly as he appeared in front of a herb.

“This is mine,” Rose said.

“This is mine.” The Whitewater Witch did the same.

“You guys choose. I don’t want the herbs. Let’s leave after choosing.”

Levi lowered his head and said. His expression turned cold. He looked at his arm and his hair stood stubbornly in the cold wind.

The cold and strange feeling seemed to have entered the tide again. It was unstoppable and drowned Levi!

“This is mine.”

“This is mine.”

“This is mine.”

In front of Levi, Rose and the other two kept appearing in front of the medicinal herbs. Then, they repeated this sentence emotionlessly. Accompanied by the fog, this scene was like an old camera scene.

They seem to have forgotten Levi again.

“Again… Sigh.”

Levi sighed.

He held out his palm.

As flames mixed with endless Death Ember Power soared into the sky in this herb garden, the terrifying explosion dispersed the fog again.

In the firelight, “Rose” and the others were still flashing in front of the herbs that had been destroyed. She repeated a sentence:

“This is mine.”

In an instant, Levi’s ears seemed to be filled with thousands of voices saying the same thing.

“So, you damn things only know how to use repetition to play tricks?”

Levi roared and suddenly soared into the sky. He jumped high into the air, and the phantom of the Nine Swords Asura appeared behind him.

Golden scales as armor, flames as a battle robe, scarlet cloak…

Bloodline Dharma Body—Nine Swords Asura!

Grayish-white air currents wrapped in the Death Ember Power shot in all directions.

Faint screams could be heard in the fog.

“This is mine… It’s mine… Mine.”

The repetitive voice gradually faded away. Levi put away his Bloodline Dharma Body and let Leon out of the Greenfield Immortal House.

In his heart, which was as calm as stagnant water, some ferocious vortexes began to appear.

“Master… I’m hungry,” Leon repeated. If it weren’t for the fact that he still felt like a real master and servant due to the spell, Levi would have killed him too.

“If you’re hungry… Then go hunt. I’ll wait for you here. Come back when you’re full.”

Levi’s eyes were cold. He stabbed Frostmourne into the ground of the herb garden in front of him while he sat cross-legged behind his sword. His right hand was on the hilt of his sword, motionless like a king!

After getting permission, Leon’s blurry face revealed a happy expression.

“Thank you… Master… There’s so much, so much delicious food.” Leon roared and rushed into the fog. Screams came from inside.

A silver coin appeared in Levi’s palm. He flicked his finger, and the silver coin formed into Owens’s tall body in midair.

Owens landed on the ground with a bang. He looked at Levi, who was sitting there, and said, “You were surrounded by Death Fall? There are so many auras of Death Fall. Oh my god, how did you persist? I’m the Hundred Slayers of Death. I’m not even sure I can survive under the siege of so many Death Fall.”

“I think so, but these Death Falls are unimportant. There’s something behind the scenes.” At this moment, Levi did not panic. The corners of his mouth curled up.

“Owens, chat with me for a while.”

“Huh? You actually used a precious silver coin to summon me to chat with you. You… What a waste.” Owens imitated Levi and stabbed the Silver Sword into the ground in front of him.

“Tell me what you want to talk about.”

“Tell me the story of Windmill Village and Baron Megan…”

Levi looked ahead, his gaze piercing through the layers of fog. His voice gradually became low.

Owens nodded and began to tell his story.

“Baron Megan is a very gentlemanly lord…”

After an unknown period of time, Levi listened to Owens’s story and was almost hypnotized by boredom.

He looked at the empty ground beside him. Owens had left not long ago.

Leon was still hungry.

After another day, the fog in the valley had completely dissipated.

In the dense forest, a round figure appeared.

“Burp… Master, I’m full… There’s so much. I can’t finish it all. They’ve all run away…”

“Do you know where it went?” Levi asked, her eyes twinkling.

“I know, but I’m too full… I can’t move.” Leon lay on the ground.

“Leon… do you know what you’re eating?” Levi asked.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 794 - Chapter 794: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (6)

Chapter 794: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He felt that Leon’s speech and intelligence seemed to have improved… He was growing.

“Food!” Leon said.

“Forget I asked.” Levi was silent.

He now suspected that Leon might have accidentally mutated after the Saint Scorpions ate something similar to these Death Falls.

Levi carefully recalled the food he had fed them.

Seconds ticked by.

Levi wasn’t used to not having Owens around to nag.

Unfortunately, he did not have any silver coins left. He had to admit that the ghost behind the scenes had some ability.

As he thought about it, he gradually couldn’t tell the difference.

It was sometimes true and sometimes false, and sometimes true and sometimes false.

These were not important.

The important thing was… there was nothing that couldn’t be killed. Levi firmly believed in this!

Mortal knights feared the so-called “unkillable evil spirits and undead” because they were ignorant and lacked firepower.

It was the same in the Wizard World. Even wizards had areas beyond their knowledge.

The greatest horror was the unknown.

This was because he didn’t know anything about that damned thing, which led to this situation. It didn’t mean that the other party was very strong.

If it was really strong, whether it wanted to possess Levi, kill Levi, or had other intentions, it could directly subdue Levi.

However, it did not. It relied on the three teammates who came in with Levi to constantly torture Levi’s mind and will.

“By the way, where did the fake me go?” Levi remembered the fake Levi that had disappeared after he returned.

He sent his consciousness into Alice’s ring again to confirm that the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow was still there and hadn’t turned into anything.

The gray crystals left behind by the Death Fall that he had killed were also there.

All of this should be true!

“Leon, bring me to your food.”

Levi waited for a long time, but the existence did not come to him.

Therefore, he wanted to take the initiative to attack.

“Alright…”

The carapace on Leon’s back suddenly opened, and a thin membrane-like wing grew out.

Levi followed Leon and disappeared into the empty valley.

After a long time, the fog surged over again, and the botanical garden seemed to have returned to normal.

Levi followed Leon and left the strange botanical garden.

A secret realm was not big to begin with. He did not believe that he could not find that sneaky thing in such a small place.

After that, Levi searched for a long time but could not find Rose and the rest.

He stopped looking for them. Now, it seemed that something might have happened to the three of them.

In the secret realm, Levi’s perception of time seemed to have begun to weaken.

He did not know how long he had been walking.

Now, he stopped under a huge tree.

The huge tree was covered in green vines, plants, flowers, and butterflies. The patterns on the butterflies’ wings seemed like a pair of big eyes.

“Fortunately, if it’s not a human face, it’s a normal butterfly,” Levi whispered in his heart.

His Intuition sensed a corpse behind the vines.

The flames in his hand burned away the vines, revealing the decayed hollow tree hole inside.

In the tree hole, there was a rotten corpse whose original appearance could not be seen. There was a large number of caterpillars lying on it. Some of them had even formed pupas. The ones hatching from the pupas were the butterflies Levi had just seen…

After being frightened, these bugs quickly ran away and disappeared in an instant.

Levi looked at the robe that was still in good condition. There was a golden lightning pattern on it…

“Lehger Leo?”

Levi did not come to a conclusion.

He spat out a golden snake tongue to collect his aura.

Although the smell of decay was potent and mixed with countless auras, Levi sensed that the aura of this corpse might not belong to Lehger Leo.

“Earlier, a disciple of the Letney Family entered this place and died in this tree hole.”

According to Levi’s understanding of the decaying speed of a wizard’s corpse, this disciple might have only died a few years ago.

“The first person to discover this secret realm was Lehger Leo. Could this be a companion who entered with him and died here?”

Lehger Leo had not mentioned this situation before. It was just Levi’s guess.

Levi was on guard as he searched the body.

Unexpectedly, the corpse’s storage ring was still there.

Levi broke the restriction on it and opened it. He realized that there were still some pleasant surprises inside.

50,000 Aether Stones, some low-level spell books, and three spell crystal balls.

The crystal ball was filled with third-circle spells.

Thunder Snake Technique, Thunderstorm Force Field, Lightning Chain.

“The Thunder Snake Spell is the advanced spell of the Thunderbird that I need. It saved me a lot of money. The other two are not bad either. That force field should be the one used by Lehger Leo.”

Levi put these away.

He also found a scarlet metal the size of a human head in the corner of his storage bags.

“This is actually Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron, an elemental metal of a higher grade than luminant gold!”

Even with Levi’s state of mind, he was excited.

Such a piece of Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron was worth more than the luminant gold Levi used to forge Tyrant II.

This was because this Meteorite Iron could be used to forge Fourth-Circle, Fifth-Circle Wizard Tools, and even Soul Artifacts.

Even if Levi did not obtain the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow, this trip to the secret realm was worth it.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 795 - Chapter 795: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (7)

Chapter 795: Strength Breaks All Techniques! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Of course, that was assuming Levi could get out.

“With my current realm, Frostmourne forged with luminant gold is indeed not enough. It’s time to forge a better weapon for myself.

“From the looks of it, this disciple of the Letney Family shouldn’t have died in a wizard’s hand. Otherwise, this storage bag would have been taken away long ago.”

After confirming that there were no other clues, Levi left and asked Leon to continue leading the way.

The twisted and deformed skeleton in the tree hole was silent until the caterpillars surged over again and the vines covered the tree hole again…

In the end, Levi followed Leon to a plain filled with fog. In the fog, he could vaguely see some buildings. The outermost area was the huts of mortals, and inside were the residences and wizard towers of wizards. In the center, Levi saw a towering wizard tower.

From the outside, there were five floors in the wizard tower. Some more particular wizard organizations usually used the number of floors in the wizard tower to show their status.

The fifth floor might be the tower of a Fifth-Circle Wizard. If this secret realm was an Intermediate Wizard Organization, then this place seemed to be the core of the entire secret realm.

“Master, there’s… so much food inside. I want to kill all of them… and eat them all…” Leon looked at the wizard tower greedily.

Levi patted Leon’s head, and Leon rubbed Levi’s hand affectionately.

“Then come with me to take a look. Since some things only dare to hide in the dark and play tricks and don’t dare to face me directly, we’ll take the initiative to face them.”

Levi’s bones crackled. He tilted his head and held Frostmourne in his hand. He stepped into the fog and headed for the wizard tower.

Along the way, the walls of the mortal residences were dark and damp. They were covered in colorful mold and were sticky.

Levi carefully paid attention to all the details around him. He did not waste any more energy to destroy the surroundings.

After the previous battle, he roughly knew that this secret realm might have been interfered with by some kind of strength. It could be an array or an illusion.

In short, the answer might be in the wizard tower.

From the surrounding fog, the laughter of women could be heard. Through the laughter, it was as if one could see the enchanting, plaintive, or cold faces of women.

“Roar!” Leon hugged a Beauty Centipede that was charging at Levi. It opened its mouth and swallowed the centipede whole. The centipede struggled with its legs.

More and more weak Death Falls pounced at Levi, who was wrapped in the Death Ember Power, like moths to a flame.

Levi looked at the annihilating fallen monsters and suddenly felt confident.

“Are you afraid?” Levi grabbed a monster that pounced on him. This monster had a lizard-like body and insect-like thin wings on both sides. There was a crown-like thing on its neck, and colorful scales shone.

“This… looks a little like the Nightmare Lizard in the Dream Dragon Breathing Technique inheritance diagram, but that Nightmare Lizard doesn’t have a crown or such a gorgeous body color.”

This was one of the few monsters in the fog that did not have a human head. Like the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow, it should be an ordinary transcendent creature. The five Dragons’ dignity in Levi’s body was activated and swept towards the strange lizard’s mind.

The lizard’s mind was blank. Five terrifying dragons of different shapes but all high and mighty were watching it from an indescribable distance.

Without much effort, the strange lizard quieted down. It wailed in fear and begged for mercy.

Levi knocked this lizard out, tied it up, and put it in Alice’s ring.

“Even if it’s not a Nightmare Lizard, it probably has the Dream Dragon bloodline.”

Levi dripped blood into Rowling’s crystal ball.

[Unknown transcendent lizard bloodline 67%, Unknown Dragon Clan biological bloodline 4.3%…]

“Looks like there’s no database in the crystal ball, but there’s a high chance it’s a Dream Dragon.”

Wherever Levi passed, the weak Death Falls quickly died and turned into gray crystals.

He didn’t know how many he had killed. Leon didn’t even want to eat anymore. He told Leon to keep the rest.

Owens’ hundred-strike record paled in comparison to Levi’s.

His Intuition swept across the mansions and small wizard towers. Some timid figures were hiding among them. Perhaps they were Death Falls or something else. However, they were beginning to be afraid…

Levi arrived at the bottom of the largest wizard tower and the fog broke.

Someone was standing there. It was someone who looked exactly like Levi.

Levi smiled. He smiled back.

Levi stirred, and so did he.

Levi sighed in his heart. Recalling the process of being teased along the way, the moment he saw this fake Levi, an unknown anger burned.

Hellfire wrapped around Frostmourne and turned into a flaming sword. Levi’s body quickly expanded until he was the tallest existence on this plain apart from the wizard tower!

He spat out a mouthful of sulfurous air. Endless flames cleared the fog around the wizard tower.

He looked down at the tiny fake Levi.

“You do this too.”

The terrifying World Extinguishing Flame Sword was wrapped in the black Death Ember Power and the grayish-white Destruction Sword Qi. The two forces, black and white, spun and coiled like yin-yang fish.

“Fuck it!”

Boom!

The fog on the plain seemed to have been torn open by a furious god. Sunlight penetrated and illuminated the fake Levi’s face.

This face seemed to be constantly changing. There was Levi, Lehger Leo, Rose, Lady Whitewater, and the face of an unfamiliar man…

In the end, its appearance was finally fixed.

It became a face that Levi had seen before, expressionless and hollow-eyed.

Dense Death Falls surrounded him like locusts, blocking the sunlight.

Boom!

The flames collided with the darkness.

The wizard tower collapsed in a huge quake.

Levi looked at everything that had been reduced to ashes and the distorted face.

“Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 796 - Chapter 796: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (1)

Chapter 796: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard was also a legendary figure in Area 9. He disappeared because he was exploring ancient wizard relics. When he returned, he was already a Third-Circle Wizard.

Coulomb and Joann, who were working for Levi, were both members of the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard organization. However, after the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard was defeated by the Black-Eyed Crow and disappeared, these two people followed Levi.

To be honest, Levi was a little surprised to see the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard.

However, after being fooled so many times, Levi was no longer sure if this was real or fake.

Regardless of whether he was real or not, he just had to kill it.

A group of Death Falls fell under Levi’s World Destruction Sword. A rain of gray crystals fell from the sky.

Levi planned to collect them after he was done. He would study some of them himself and send some to Owens in the Windmill Village when he went to the Ashen World next time. That guy’s strength needed to be improved.

The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard did not speak and looked like a puppet.

He did not even use any spells. He only kept attacking Levi with Death Falls.

Levi relied on his powerful endurance and Death Ember Power to destroy all these Death Falls.

These Death Falls were especially weak. They were more like groups of creatures like the Toxic Swarm.

However, it might be a headache for other wizards. Even Fourth-Circle Wizards might be exhausted to death if they fell into it.

As another golden flame appeared, the Sun Flame Explosion erupted again.

Terrifying shockwaves swept out.

The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard’s entire body seemed to melt.

His face was melted wax, as was his body. He turned into a pool of pus and evaporated under the flames.

The fog that enveloped this plain seemed to have faded a lot.

“He died just like that?”

Levi felt surreal. He stayed where he was for a long time.

Then, he came to the wizard tower that had been destroyed by his sword.

The array on the wizard tower seemed to have been destroyed long ago. It was covered in all kinds of vines and flowers.

Levi’s Intuition swept across. After confirming that there was no danger in the wizard tower, he stepped in.

The damp walls of the tower were covered with slimy fungus, and there was the sound of dripping water in the darkness.

Everything inside was infected by the black Nameless fungus, be it living or dead.

“A virus? It’s just that ordinary viruses infect living beings, but this virus… infects everything…”

Levi muttered to himself. He used the Heavy Water Barrier to protect himself. The surroundings were also emitting flames, so these fungi could not approach him.

Suddenly, Levi saw a book on an already fungus-covered bookcase.

“Dream Analysis by Freud”.

“This should also be the relic of the Dreamland Steeple…”

When Levi saw this, he realized that an identical book had appeared in his hand.

The wizard leader of Dreamland Steeple, Daydream Wizard, was named Freud.

“Could this place have been invaded by the Nightmare World?”

Levi thought of a terrible thing.

The Dreamland Steeple was an organization dedicated to researching the Nightmare World. All the members of the organization had once taken hallucinatory potions and entered the Nightmare World.

In the end, he was lost in the Nightmare World and never returned.

Everyone had vanished into thin air in the Wizard World!

The Nightmare World was a very high-end world. According to the research of the Dreamland Steeple, it might be a high-dimensional spiritual plane like the Underworld and the astral world. It was not an ordinary material plane similar to Nora.

After an unknown period of time, Levi, who had gained nothing, saw a mirror on the third floor of the wizard tower.

This mirror looked ordinary, as if it was an antique artwork.

The frame of the mirror was also covered in mold, but the mirror itself was still clean.

Levi looked at the mirror and was stunned.

On the surface of the mirror, Levi was not the only one reflected…

And behind Levi, the spider-bodied monster with the face of a woman.

This woman’s face looked exactly the same as the Beauty Snake and Beauty Chameleon!

It had eight compound eyes, each of which was made up of a human face.

Levi’s expression changed.

The surging power of the Death Ember behind him surged towards the human-headed spider behind him.

The wall of the wizard tower was blown away.

There was nothing behind Levi…

However, the moment he looked at the mirror, he realized that the human-headed spider was clearly behind him.

“No… it’s not behind me. It’s inside the mirror!”

Levi was enlightened. He slapped out with his palm, and endless flames turned the fungus in front of him into nothingness. The wall was cleared.

After such a terrifying attack, the mirror on the wall was as good as new.

The spider’s eight female faces revealed a teasing smile. It was the feeling of a hunter teasing his prey.

At this moment, Levi understood that the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard was only its puppet.

This strange human-headed spider was the main culprit.

He took out a breathing technique inheritance diagram.

Man-Faced Spider Breathing Technique.

This was the first Perception-type breathing technique that Levi had obtained. Along with Levi’s progress, Spider Sensing and powerful Vibration Perception had become Levi’s most important and commonly used skills.

“Man-Faced Spider, right?”

Levi asked with a smile, somewhat relieved.

The spider in the mirror ignored Levi. Its eight female faces stared at Levi.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 797 - Chapter 797: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (2)

Chapter 797: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

‘No wonder my perception was disrupted. It turns out that I’ve met the main character,’ Levi muttered in his heart.

Although the Man-Faced Spider on the breathing technique inheritance diagram was more abstract, one could tell that it was the same spider as the one in the mirror.

Legend had it that the Man-Faced Spider was good at creating illusions. It would use terrifying abilities to drag its prey into the deepest nightmare.

Levi and the Man-Faced Spider in the mirror looked at each other.

In the end, the Man-Faced Spider gradually disappeared into the mirror. Levi felt that there was a real “mirror world” in the mirror.

Levi knew where that was.

“Nightmare World.”

He looked at the disappearing Man-Faced Spider.

Levi blasted it with fire again.

The next moment, the mirror shattered into pieces and melted into glass water.

From the looks of it, this was just an ordinary mirror. It was just that the Man-Faced Spider had chosen to let Levi see it in some form.

At the same time, after entering the secret realm, the cold feeling of being watched receded.

Levi continued to search in the wizard tower. In the end, he found four white cocoons in the laboratory of the master of the wizard tower.

In addition, in the transparent containers in the laboratory, there were some specimens that looked like Nightmare Creatures. They were strange and seemed to be the random combination of monsters in everyone’s dreams.

After confirming that there was nothing else, Levi looked at the white cocoon.

This should be made of cobwebs.

There were a total of four.

Levi used Frostmourne to cut open the white cocoons from left to right.

The first one was empty.

The second one was empty.

In the third one, Levi saw Lady Whitewater, who had her eyes closed. She was breathing regularly, as if she was immersed in a dream.

Levi nudged her, but there was no reaction.

In the fourth one was the Rose Witch, who was in a similar situation as Lady Whitewater.

“Where did Lehger Leo go?”

Levi looked at the second cocoon and extended the Golden Snake’s Message. The second aura belonged to Lehger Leo.

The first one was most likely the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard.

On the floor of the first cocoon, he saw a complicated pattern carved with spells. It seemed to be some kind of symbol.

He recorded it on the memory slate. In fact, with Levi’s mental strength, it was not difficult for him to remember these symbols. However, he was worried that his memory would still be affected.

Levi carried the Rose Witch in one hand and Lady Whitewater in the other. They quickly left the wizard tower and the plain.

He returned to the botanical garden. At this moment, there was no fog in the botanical garden. Levi even saw traces of his battle with the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow.

His expression was calm as he passed through the primitive forest and arrived at the cave.

At this moment, the rotten smell in the cave had disappeared without a trace.

The familiar green light door appeared again. Levi thought for a moment and stepped into it.

The secret realm behind him was silent.

After an unknown period of time, the fog seemed to have started to spread out from the plain again.

On the collapsed wall of the wizard tower, the antique mirror appeared again.

The mirror reflected everything around it, the broken walls, and the blue sky that was about to be shrouded in fog.

Under the reflection of this scene, it seemed to be a deeper and more drowsy world.

Countless black fungi covered the Earth, as if they were trees made of flesh and blood. Some vaguely human-shaped fungi were attached to the tree. In the distant darkness, there were whispers. There were eight-legged tall shadows hiding inside, as if countless faces were spying on everything.

In a deep underground cave, white cocoons were displayed.

Two of the cocoons had already cracked. In one of them was the peaceful and sleeping face of the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard. There was no longer any aura.

The other was a handsome face with a frown, as if he was still immersed in some nightmare.

Suddenly, he opened his eyes. Golden lightning flashed, and wisps of electricity burned the white cocoon. He crawled out of it.

He took a deep breath and carefully walked out of the cave. Through the forest of flesh and blood, he looked at the sky and saw:

It was a red and black curtain. The sky was filled with cracks, and indescribable monsters were flying around.

Through these cracks, he seemed to see the rebirth and destruction of countless worlds.

Then, something seemed to block his vision.

It was a huge spider that was like a mountain. Its eight legs were like pillars that supported the sky, enveloping the surroundings.

Its head and compound eyes made up of the faces of eight women were all staring at him.

Endless oppression and suffocation assaulted him. At this moment, even Lehger Leo, who was a Third-Circle Wizard, felt a little insignificant.

“Welcome to the Nightmare World!”

On a deserted island in the Star Sea, Levi had set up a concealment array and was hiding inside.

He brought the Rose Witch and Lady Whitewater out. He had a lot of questions to ask them. It seemed that the human-faced spider had found a way to invade the Nora plane. He had to prepare in advance.

Levi put the two witches down and gave them some potions. Then, he began to confirm his gains from this trip.

He first sent his consciousness into the Greenfield Immortal House. Leon was sleeping.

Its body had grown larger. This fellow should be related to Death Fall and the Nightmare World. Perhaps it was the key to unlocking the Nightmare World.

It could be said to be the nemesis of Death Fall, just like Levi. It directly fed on Death Fall.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 798 - Chapter 798: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (3)

Chapter 798: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi repeatedly confirmed that his insect control spell was still effective before leaving.

Before leaving, he once again used the dream entry spell to give it a subconscious psychological hint.

“Only Leon who listens to his master is a good child. Those who don’t listen will have to wander outside and starve…”

Leon was most afraid of starving.

Levi retracted his consciousness. No matter what, without Leon, Levi might still need some time to come out.

Levi then looked at his Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron. It was still there.

It wasn’t an illusion, which relieved him.

The Crimson Netherworld Sparrow was the same. It had been contracted by Levi’s Wizard Tool and was lying listlessly in a corner, surrounded by Raja and Leviathan.

Levi let Coulomb out. Coulomb and Joann were cleaning the feces of transcendent creatures in Alice’s ring. When they came out, they immediately smiled and said, “Senior, why are you looking for me?”

“You said that the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard entered the ancient ruins. Do you know which ancient ruins it is?” Levi asked.

“This… I really don’t know. Why don’t we ask Joann? He’s a Ruin Hunter, so he might know something,” Coulomb said.

“Did anything happen to the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard after he came out of the ruins?” Levi changed the question.

“I didn’t sense anything abnormal. He always did research in the wizard tower alone and never seemed to sleep or rest. Members like us rarely interacted with him, but he found many Wizard Tools in the relic that seemed to have been around for a long time and sold them to us.”

Coulomb took out a Holy Grail-shaped Wizard Tool.

“This Wizard Tool can form a protective shield, but it’s already broken. It was broken when I accidentally barged into Senior’s Black Fire Island. The Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard was too deceitful. He clearly knew that it wouldn’t last long, but he still sold it to us at the normal price of a Wizard Tool!”

Levi looked at the Holy Grail Wizard Tool in Coulomb’s hand. It looked like an ordinary Second-Circle Wizard Tool.

Perhaps the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard had discovered it in the ruins of ancient wizards.

Levi asked Coulomb to continue being a poop-picker and asked Joann to come out.

He asked similar questions, but Joann knew nothing. Although he was a Ruin Hunter, he had joined the wizard organization late. At that time, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard had already returned from the ruins.

Levi did not waste any more time. He took care of himself and waited for the two witches to wake up.

Three days later.

Lady Whitewater was the first to wake up. The first thing she said when she woke up was, “Sir Levi, run quickly. There’s something strange about this secret realm.”

“Madam, we’ve already left the secret realm,” Levi said.

“Have we left? Where’s my husband, Lehger Leo?” Lady Whitewater asked.

Levi omitted some details of his experience and told Lady Whitewater.

“You’re saying that we teamed up to defeat the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow in the botanical garden?” Lady Whitewater asked in confusion.

“Didn’t we?” Levi asked, thinking.

Lady Whitewater shook her head.

“As we walked, we realized that you were missing. Rose said that she wanted to look for you. My husband said not to bother about you. We had a dispute over this. Then, you returned very quickly, so we advanced together.

“On the way to the botanical garden, we got lost. Perhaps some kind of evil spirit was playing tricks on us. Then, we accidentally walked to a huge plain and saw a five-story wizard tower. My husband suggested that we explore it.

“In the wizard tower, I saw the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard. He no longer recognized me and even controlled those strange evil spirits to attack us. We were not his match and were quickly captured.

“At this time, we realized that we had been separated again. Then, I lost consciousness.

“I had a dream. I dreamed of an extremely terrifying world. The sky there was dark, and the magma river hung upside down in the sky…”

Lady Whitewater curled up there in shock. That dream was so real. She felt that if she hadn’t woken up, she might have been left in it forever.

Levi pondered.

From the looks of it, after he was separated from Lady Whitewater and the rest for the first time, the Man-Faced Spider used an illusion to replicate him. It separated the real Levi from Rose and the rest and brought them to the wizard tower on the plains.

Levi, on the other hand, was attracted to the botanical garden by the illusion of Rose and the others created by the Man-Faced Spider, which interfered with his Perception.

He felt that the illusion created by the Man-Faced Spider might last for a certain period of time. When it was about to lose its effectiveness, it would start to repeat meaninglessly, just like a tape.

From the beginning to the end, there was no cooperation at all. It was Levi who defeated the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow alone.

Those conversations might have been subconsciously formed by Levi under the influence of the illusion, just like in the dream.

In short, Levi and Rose were forced to split into two groups. The Man-Faced Spider must have seen how powerful Levi’s Death Ember Power was and knew that the Death Falls under its control could not defeat Levi. It was afraid that Levi would delay its plans.

This way, Levi was delayed in the botanic garden.

On the other hand, it was trying to bring Rose and the rest away through some method.

If Levi was not wrong, the ancient ruins that the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard had entered might be a branch under the Dreamland Steeple. It was very likely here.

He might have taken the hallucinatory potion and entered the Nightmare World on his own accord. Of course, judging from the white cocoon, he might have been dragged into the Nightmare World by the Man-Faced Spider. If it was the latter, it would be a little terrifying.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 799 - Chapter 799: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (4)

Chapter 799: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the same time, Levi analyzed that it was also because of the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard that the Man-Faced Spider had a medium to invade the secret realm.

Otherwise, without any medium and separated by two distant worlds, even an illusion-type ability should not be able to be used.

Even Legendary Wizards and the Seven Gods were not that powerful. The Seven Gods also had to send saints and angels to interfere with the main material plane.

As for Lehger Leo, this unlucky fellow, there was a high chance that he had already been pulled to the Nightmare World.

If he had not arrived in time and broken the white cocoon, Rose and Lady Whitewater might have been pulled into the Nightmare World as well.

“Are the Man-Faced Spiders actually some powerful Nightmare Creatures?”

In terms of appearance and style, the Man-Faced Spider did indeed look like a Nightmare World creature. In fact, among the six-dimensional breathing techniques, Perception-type creatures seemed to be some strange creatures, such as Great Nightmare, Dream Dragon, Cloud Insect…

“My realm is still too low and I fell for the Man-Faced Spider’s trick. This thing is similar to what I guessed. I can only rely on illusions and Death Fall to kill it.

“Because the Man-Faced Spider’s main body was in the Nightmare World in the mirror, it was not in the secret realm. Therefore, even if I faced it directly, it could not do anything to me.

“Of course, it might also be related to the Heavenly Nightmare Power in my body. The Man-Faced Spider Breathing Technique is only of shallow quality, while the Heavenly Nightmare Technique is far superior to the Man-Faced Spider.

“From the looks of it, the Sky Nightmare might also be a Nightmare Creature, including the Nightmare Lizard and the Dream Dragon… These are all related to Nightmares.”

Levi looked at the trembling creature he called the Nightmare Crown Lizard in Alice’s ring.

“I still have to continue cultivating the Dream Dragon Breathing Technique. If I want to resist the Nightmare Creatures that might invade the Wizard World, the Perception-type breathing technique might be the key.” Levi made up his mind. He did not retreat because of this.

No matter what, he could not give up on the breathing technique. If he ran away because of his fear of nightmares, he would only be toyed with in front of that damned Man-Faced Spider.

If there was a chance, when Levi was strong enough, he would personally visit the Nightmare World and let these mysterious fellows know what true fear and nightmares were!

Not long after Lady Whitewater woke up, the Rose Witch also woke up.

“Are we out yet?” she asked, looking around.

“That’s right, Sir Levi saved us.” Lady Whitewater hugged her knees and curled up in a corner, her eyes gloomy.

“Where’s Lehger Leo?”

“He’s missing. According to Levi and my analysis, he might have entered an alternate plane. I have his soul lamp. He’s still alive…” A small lamp appeared in Lady Whitewater’s hand.

The candle flame inside was burning quietly.

“This is troublesome. The last time we entered the secret realm, it was not this terrifying. If I had known earlier, I would not have come.” Rose touched her body. Her storage bags were still there.

“What should we do next?” Rose looked at Lady Whitewater.

“I don’t know. I think I should tell Lehger Leo’s father about this. His father is a Fifth-Circle Wizard. There might be a way to resolve it…” Lady Whitewater said, feeling uncertain.

“That way, you might die,” Rose said. “With Lehger Leo’s cautious and suspicious personality, he would not tell anyone, including his father, that he would explore the secret realm.

“Now, you are saying that you went to explore the secret realm with Lehger Leo. You came out alive, and Lehger Leo went missing. What would his father think? Even if he knew the truth, that you are innocent and that Lehger Leo was brought to the alternate plane by a monster, how likely do you think that he would not blame you at all?

“Actually, I didn’t agree with you being with Lehger Leo at first. You think it’s a good thing to marry into a big family.

“In my opinion, this is also a restriction. You should know your place. The Letney Family doesn’t fancy you, but your master behind you, a young and promising primordial soul wizard. To them, you’re just a tool for marriage.”

Lady Whitewater felt that what she said made sense. She said in a low voice, “Lehger Leo is missing. It’s fine for a short period of time, but as time passes, the Letney Family will definitely discover it.”

“It’s wartime now. It’s normal to go out and be robbed by dark wizards and disappear or die… You don’t have to go back to the Letney Family either. Find a place to hide and wait for Master to come back from her plane trip,” Rose said.

Levi listened to the two women’s conversation and wiped his Frostmourne. There might be two disciples of the Letney Family who had entered the secret realm.

The first one had been dead for some time. He must have gone crazy from the torture of the illusion and committed suicide in the tree hole. Until now, the Letney Family had not found his corpse.

He felt that Lehger Leo would not be able to return.

In any case, Levi had gained a lot this time. It was not a loss.

“Sir Levi, let’s sign a contract. No one should tell anyone about this secret realm. This might be better for us,” Rose said.

“That’s fine with me,” Levi said.

Lady Whitewater also nodded.

The three of them signed a confidentiality contract.

Rose said to Lady Whitewater, “Find a place to hide. Don’t enter that secret realm again. Let it be buried deep at the bottom of the sea. When Master comes back, we will tell her about this matter. She seems to have done some research on that Nightmare World.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 800 - Chapter 800: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (5)

Chapter 800: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I understand.” Lady Whitewater nodded with a heavy heart.

“Thank you, Sir Levi, for saving me. I owe you a favor. I will work hard to repay you in the future,” Rose said gratefully.

“I did it in passing. On the path of wizards, it’s only right for us to help each other,” Levi said.

If not for the fact that he had already appointed a future core member of the Twilight Knights, the Flower Knight, he might not have saved the two of them.

With the help of these two witches, it would be easier for Levi to deal with the Flower Knight in the future.

Rose nodded her head. Her evaluation of Levi went up another level.

Hence, Lady Whitewater and Levi bid farewell on the island. Levi returned to Nether Capital with Rose.

After returning to Nether Capital, Levi quickly went to the Witch’s Family to submit the quest. The little witch, Kelly, was busy.

“Kelly, how many days ago was the last time I submitted a mission? I can’t remember clearly,” Levi asked.

“Sir Levi, it was seven days ago,” Kelly said obediently.

Levi nodded and left the Witch’s Family, deep in thought.

Returning to the wizard tower that he had rented, Levi closed the array.

He carefully checked if there were any special marks on his body to prevent himself from being schemed against by the Man-Faced Spider.

In addition, Levi also checked the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow in Alice’s ring and even the other transcendent creatures.

In short, he was a little worried about everything brought out from the secret realm this time.

In the end, everything was normal, and Levi was relieved.

Before long, Levi used the bloodline essence of the Nightmare Crown Lizard to make a Dream Dragon Potion.

He took a little and experimented. He saw that his proficiency in the Dream Dragon Breathing Technique had increased significantly compared to his normal cultivation.

“As expected, this is the Nightmare Lizard. It should be a superior substitute.”

Levi breathed a sigh of relief.

This way, in this secret realm.

He had actually solved the two most difficult secret medicines, the Undying Bird and the Dream Dragon, in one go.

“Algerta, take care of the house. I plan on going into seclusion for some time. Remember to send the potions I made to the Witch’s Family regularly,” Levi said.

“Alright, Master.” Among Levi’s fur tribe, Algerta had entered the legendary knight realm a long time ago. Under the condition of transforming into a Frost Wolf, her strength was no weaker than a senior first-circle wizard.

As for the other three fur clans, so far, only Tiga had become a legendary knight. The other two should have failed.

Although the lifespan of fur clans was slightly shorter than that of human clan leaders, it was also limited.

If they couldn’t become legendary before the end of their lifespan, Levi would be helpless. He had already created excellent training conditions for them.

Levi had no intention of including the legendary knights of the fur clan in the Twilight Knights system for the time being. He would still use them as his servants.

In the blink of an eye, half a year had passed.

Levi’s pharmacy, cultivation, and spiritual force gradually increased in the Nether Capital. At the same time, his proficiency in the Death Ember Breathing Technique and the Dream Dragon Breathing Technique also began to advance by leaps and bounds.

At the same time, Levi’s Maximum Level 7 Thunderbird advanced to level 8 through the proficiency panel after he had constructed the spell model structure of the Thunder Snake Technique.

Levi—

Thunder Snake Technique: Level 8 (1/100,000)

The attack power of the level 8 Thunder Snake was 24 Cas, which was not yet Perfection. Levi was probably at the maximum of level 9, which should be around 30 Cas.

As he chanted, lightning appeared on his fingertips. Like a long snake, it burrowed into the void and crackled.

“The Lightning Faction is so cool.” Levi couldn’t help but praise.

After collecting spells during this period of time, he had basically decided on the direction of his future innate spells.

Of the three third-circle innate spells, he planned to use one for attack, one for defense, and one for control.

In terms of attack, it should be either the Burning Faction or the Lightning Faction. There were too few spells in the Bronze School, so it was not convenient to combine them.

Then, he could synthesize a defense and control.

Levi’s idea was that apart from some functional spells, the main combat spells were quality rather than quantity.

At the third-circle stage, he could create three top-grade innate spells and cultivate all of them to the maximum level. This was completely enough. It was enough to fight against ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizards.

After reaching the third-circle, even though the wizards had mastered many spells, when it came to real battles, they usually focused on instantaneous, energy-saving, and powerful innate spells.

Levi came out of seclusion this time to continue refining a batch of potions needed by the Witch’s Family.

On the other hand, he wanted to forge a suitable weapon with the Heavenly Fire Meteorite Metal.

But before that, he had to meet the Rose Witch first.

There was a tavern.

In the private room, the Rose Witch had already ordered a drink. Levi bent over and sat opposite her.

“What’s wrong, Your Excellency Rose?” Levi asked.

“Lehger Leo is dead. The soul lamp he left in the family has been extinguished…” Rose said.

“Sigh.” Levi sighed. Lehger Leo was really unlucky.

“Any news from Lady Whitewater?” Levi asked.

“No, I don’t know where she went either. She should be feeling guilty towards Lehger Leo,” Rose said.

“Lady Rose, you must have other matters to discuss with me, right?” Levi asked.

“Yes, Sir Levi. In the past six months, I’ve had nightmares every time I sleep. It’s very difficult for me to wake up on my own when I have nightmares. Every time I dream, it’s about the strange world with the crack in the sky and the giant spider with eight faces.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 801 - Chapter 801: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (6)

Chapter 801: Blood Forged Divine Weapon, Knight’s Life! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“In the end, I didn’t dare to sleep at all. Although wizards can use meditation as a substitute for sleep, it’s still not a solution if it’s too tense after a long time,” Lady Rose said solemnly.

“It seems that the influence of the Nightmare World is still there.” Levi frowned.

“Do you have one too? How did you solve it?” Rose seemed to have found a life-saving straw. She looked at Levi expectantly.

“I didn’t. I rarely sleep… After all, the Nightmare World sounds like it’s related to dreams. Have you taken any potions in the secret realm?” Levi asked.

“Apart from normal potions to restore spiritual force and spell power, I have not taken any other potions,” Rose said.

“Don’t sleep anymore. If you really can’t hold on anymore, just take some medicine to soothe your spiritual force. My suggestion is to wait for your master to come back. I don’t understand this at all.” Levi knew that Rose had come to him for help.

The problem was that he knew very little about the Nightmare World. He had slept a few times during this period of time, but nothing had happened and he had not dreamed at all.

“Alright… Sigh, I don’t know when Master will be back from this trip.” Rose was in a daze.

Not sleeping was not a big problem for her. It was just that she originally thought that she had escaped and gotten rid of the Man-Faced Spider, but she realized that it did not seem to be that simple. This feeling was very uncomfortable.

After parting ways with Rose, Levi felt an additional sense of urgency in his heart.

The Nightmare World was different from the Abyss. At the very least, wizards knew a lot about the Abyss.

Other than the Dreamland Steeple, there might only be some scattered wizards secretly studying nightmares.

Levi felt that if he did not have the Death Ember Breathing Technique and the Sky Nightmare Breathing Technique, he might have ended up like Rose and the rest.

“Forget it, I’ll forge first and calm my heart.”

Levi returned to the wizard tower. In the smelting room, a fiery red meteorite floated.

Elemental metal, as the name suggested, in addition to its hard and special material, often contained natural and abundant elemental energy.

Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron was a fire element metal. It was suitable for Burning Faction wizards to forge high-level Wizard Tools that could increase the power of spells.

Levi planned to use the Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron to forge a knight’s sword. Frostmourne kept breaking, affecting his strength.

Fire Elemental Spirit Ace tried his best to fuse the Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron with his flames. Half a day later, the Meteorite Iron did not change at all.

“Forget it. Go rest.” Levi looked at Ace, who was about to extinguish, and gave up.

Ace was only a Level 1 Fire Elemental Spirit. It was making things difficult for him to melt the meteorite.

“If only I could take the level-five Fire Elemental Spirit from the magma sea.” Levi sighed.

He could not count on Ace, so he could only do it himself. The flames of his Fire Dragon True Form began to spew out, enveloping the Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron.

Half a day later, the outer layer of the Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron seemed to have started to melt and become soft.

“There’s a chance. My flames are good, but they’re a little slow…”

Levi was overjoyed.

In the following days.

Apart from cultivation and Pharmacy, Levi had another new thing to do, which was burning metal.

The smelting room he was in was always filled with high temperatures. Only he could stay in this place.

Algerta and company only stayed outside the smelting room for a while before they felt extremely hot, as though they were in an oven.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1097, Month of Flowing Fire.

Levi’s smelting room was red and filled with flames. Levi held a huge hammer and refined the sword embryo in front of him.

After more than a year of smelting, hammering, and casting.

Now, this knight’s sword in Levi’s heart was finally about to take shape.

As a knight’s main weapon, although the sword was common and not outstanding enough, it was a habit and could better cooperate with the Destruction Sword Qi.

Not long after, the sword took shape with the completion of the last step.

This was a pitch-black sword. It was simple and unadorned. There were no runes, arrays, or patterns. It was just a simple sword.

Levi held the sword, but there was a feeling of telepathy. He felt the rich fire elemental power in the sword and held the hot hilt. With a slash, the old generation’s pure luminant gold Frostmourne was cut off.

“It can cut through iron like mud. What a good sword.” Levi could not help but be happy.

He tried again and cut at his palm. The blade collided with the golden scales and sparks flew, making an ear-piercing and unpleasant sound.

In the end, the sword easily cut through Levi’s golden scales.

This meant that it was not difficult for this sword to break through the defensive field of an ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizard.

Suddenly, Levi noticed that after being cut by the sword, the hot blood in his palm began to flow backward towards the sword. The red-hot blood fused into the sword.

In the next moment, a feeling of blood connection appeared.

At the same time, a red fire dragon pattern that bared its fangs and brandished its claws automatically appeared on the sword. Its wings covered the sky.

This pattern seemed to be formed by countless blood-colored runes, emitting a mysterious and profound aura!

The Crimson Emperor Dragon seed in Levi’s heart began to roar. The black sword shrank visibly and finally turned into a red light that disappeared from Levi’s palm.

After that, a small and mini black knight’s sword was firmly placed in the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s mouth. The Crimson Emperor Dragon revealed a satisfied expression and was rather pleased with itself.

At his heart, the Golden Snake, the Sky Dragon, and the Scarlet Dragon all looked at the Crimson Emperor Dragon. Levi could sense that these Bloodline Seeds seemed to be envious and yearning. They also wanted their weapons…

“The Crimson Dragon holds a sword and can cut through iron like mud. I’ll call you Crimson Dragon Slash,” Levi said in a low voice.

Crimson Dragon Slash was not as simple as a knight’s sword.

It actually formed some kind of resonance with the Crimson Emperor Dragon seed in its body and was eventually taken by the Crimson Emperor Dragon.

With a thought, the sword appeared in Levi’s palm and enlarged until it returned to its original size.

The crimson dragon totem emitted a scorching heat. It was lifelike, and every scale seemed to be a type of rune.

“Although it’s not a Wizard Tool and doesn’t have any spell runes, it has the transcendent characteristic of size? The runes that make up this crimson dragon pattern seem to be completely different from the rune system of wizards… Could it be that the path of knights can also have its own rune system?” Levi was shocked.

Levi tried to inject more of the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s power into the Crimson Dragon Slash.

Then, the Crimson Dragon Slash could actually grow longer and larger. Two meters, three meters, five meters…

Levi stopped. Any longer and the smelting room would be punctured. In the future, he would really be able to use a forty-meter-long saber to slash people…

“Interesting, interesting.”

Levi clicked his tongue in wonder.

He discovered a pattern. Only when it reached level 13 and above, which was the Bloodline Seed of the First Transformation of the Blood Source Realm, would it express its desire for the Crimson Dragon Slash that the Crimson Emperor Dragon mentioned.

This seemed to be a watershed.

“This should be a hidden transformation of a knight after the First Transformation of the Blood Source Realm. I didn’t have a good weapon before, so I didn’t notice it.

“Weapons forged from the above-mentioned good materials can be attracted by the Bloodline Seed and form a bloodline connection, similar to natal weapons.

Sky Nightmare, which was still at level 11, and Death Ember, which was at level 12, did not express that desire.

This weapon could increase the power of the bloodline power. It could hide in the body and be nurtured by the Bloodline Seed, constantly growing as the bloodline power advanced.

In other words, after the Blood Source, knights could use their bloodline to forge weapons and nurture their own natal weapons that could grow.

One day, it might even be comparable to Wizard Tools, Soul Artifacts, Divine Soul Artifacts, and Legendary Wizard Tools.

If that’s the case, I, Levi, will give you a famous name.

“Bloodline Divine Weapon!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 802 - Chapter 802: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (1)

Chapter 802: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At Levi’s heart, the Crimson Dragon Slash greedily absorbed the bloodline power from the Crimson Emperor Dragon Seed.

At this moment, Levi could feel that the Crimson Dragon Slash seemed to have a life of its own.

“As a knight, I should indeed have a weapon of my own. When I go back, I have to talk to the Blood Knights and the others about the path of a Blood Source Divine Weapon so that they can increase their cultivation motivation and step into the Blood Source realm as soon as possible to start the path of a Divine Weapon.

If one day, he accidentally dies, the divine weapon can also be a knight’s relic and become an ancestral treasure of his descendants. It can be passed down from generation to generation.”

From Levi’s years of research, there was a very important problem with the continuation of the knight family.

As time passed and generations passed, the bloodline primer in their descendants became thinner and thinner.

Even for some legendary families, it was very difficult for their descendants to produce legends, especially before the Dark Wave Revival. The human world was in the Doomsday Era, and it was very difficult to find high-level breathing technique secret medicine. As a result, ordinary beasts like the Earthly Dragon Beasts had become scarce.

This caused the overall strength of the knights to decrease continuously. This made things worse for the knights who already had a low upper limit.

In the past, in order to prevent the noble bloodline of these knight families from being thinned out, many of them used the method of marriage by close relatives. However, this could not solve these problems at all. The marriage of close relatives would bring more problems.

However, with the Bloodline Divine Weapon, this situation might improve.

After a long period of nourishment and refinement, the divine weapon had already contained a large amount of bloodline power. If there was a suitable technique, this bloodline power should be used to strengthen the bloodline power in the bodies of the descendants of the bloodline.

In fact, if he could develop some knight family techniques in the future, he might be able to use his bloodline and divine weapons as the foundation to connect the divine weapons of the knight family with their descendants and form a sustainable ecosystem of knights.

The knights at the top of the pyramid used their divine weapons to radiate the divine weapons of their descendants. The stronger the cultivation of their descendants, the stronger they would be.

In this way, it was similar to the Divine Tower of a high-level primordial soul wizard.

“Wonderful.”

Levi felt more and more that if this idea was successful, it might be able to fundamentally improve the situation of the weak knights.

This was only a preliminary idea. If he wanted to develop it, many problems needed to be solved. It was not something Levi could complete with his current realm. Perhaps he still needed a lot of wizard knowledge.

Levi kept the Crimson Dragon Slash back into the Bloodline Seed to nurture it.

“I wonder who will be the first soul to die under my Crimson Dragon Slash Sword.” Levi was in a good mood.

He opened the proficiency panel. When the Crimson Dragon Slash was successfully refined, there seemed to be some changes in the panel interface.

Levi—

Crimson Emperor Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 13 (189,032/500,000). Special Effect: Fire Dragon’s true form (Level 1); Exclusive Weapon: Crimson Dragon Slash (Level 1: 1/1,000).

[Crimson Dragon Slash: An exclusive weapon used to carry the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s strength and will. It can increase the attack power of the owner of the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s bloodline. You can gradually increase the power of your exclusive weapon through bloodline nourishment and battle coordination. You can increase the upper limit of the exclusive weapon’s quality by adding higher-level materials through Forging.]

“I see.”

Levi looked at the proficiency panel thoughtfully.

“Divine Weapons also have their growth path. Through bloodlines and battles, they can increase the power of Divine Weapons, but this increase is not unlimited.

“If I want to break through the upper limit of the divine weapon, I need to break through the limit just like the breathing technique. The way to break through the limit of the divine weapon is to add higher-level materials and reforge it!”

Levi put away the panel and exhaled a hot breath.

The growth of a Divine Weapon was not something that could be accomplished in a day. It also required a lot of effort and could not be rushed.

As long as it was nurtured in his body at all times, within the growth limit, the Divine Weapon could grow on its own and gradually increase its power. Levi did not have to worry about it.

If it was complemented by suitable battle coordination, it could speed up this process.

Furthermore, other than the Crimson Emperor Dragon, the other breathing techniques would have their unique divine weapons.

However, other divine weapons that were exclusive to breathing techniques might not necessarily be swords.

That was because different breathing techniques had different characteristics. If the characteristics of the weapon and the attributes of the breathing technique were not compatible, it would not work.

The Crimson Emperor Dragon mainly focused on strength and killing. Therefore, it used the sword as a divine weapon to increase the user’s attack power.

The Golden Snake focused on defense. If Levi forged a sword, he would not be able to use the power of the Golden Snake.

“A divine weapon suitable for a Golden Snake should be a shield or armor.”

Levi was enlightened.

The next day, Levi opened the proficiency panel and found that the proficiency level of the Crimson Dragon Slash had increased from 1 point yesterday to 2 points.

“If we let nature take its course, does one day mean one point? It should take about three years to advance to level 2. It’s alright, but it takes more than ten years to advance from level 2 to level 3. From then on, every advancement of the divine weapon would take decades…

“Therefore, just relying on natural nourishment shouldn’t be enough. I still have to increase the cultivation speed in other aspects. In the future, I have to try the path of battle coordination.”

Levi pondered.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 803 - Chapter 803: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (2)

Chapter 803: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the following days, Levi would pay attention to the changes in the Crimson Dragon Slash every day.

This feeling was like being pregnant for ten months. This feeling of growing up together was not bad.

Apart from cultivating, Levi began to record the process of forging and refining divine weapons.

At the same time, Levi also started deciphering the crimson runes on the Crimson Emperor Dragon Totem of the Crimson Dragon Slash Sword.

These runes were not created by Levi. He felt that… they should have existed. They were runes hidden in the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s bloodline.

After preliminary research, Levi discovered that these runes might be the key to the transcendent power of the Crimson Emperor Dragon.

He temporarily called them Bloodline Runes.

To a certain extent, these bloodline runes were similar to the genes of his previous life.

By arranging these bloodline runes in a suitable way, they might be able to produce an effect similar to that of spells.

If he could decipher it, perhaps he could integrate the bloodline runes with the wizard’s spell runes and form his own “Levi’s unique path of knights and wizards”.

Time was like an arrow, and the sun and moon were like shuttles.

In the blink of an eye, half a year had passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1098, Month of Beginning.

Levi’s compilation of knowledge on the Divine Weapon system was also completed.

In front of Levi were three specially-made books.

Primary Understanding of Bloodline Divine Weapons, Primary Understanding of Bloodline Runes, Introduction to Bloodline Dharma Body.

These three books were Levi’s summary and summary of some of his insights on knight cultivation over the years, and then formed a systematic knowledge system.

Among them, the Introduction to the Bloodline Dharma Body was some adjustments and modifications to the previous Black Devil Blade. With Levi’s current Black Devil Blade realm, he could analyze the first stage of this dual cultivation technique that fused spirit and bloodline in his own way.

This technique had a high threshold because not only did it require the bloodline power in one’s body, but it also required one’s spiritual force. It was destined to be an elite technique that only a few people could cultivate.

The entry-level content was divided into three levels.

The first and second levels were Blood Qi Outburst and Blood Qi Separation respectively. It required the cultivation of a grand knight and relatively outstanding mental strength. Generally speaking, the level of low-level apprentice wizards was the best.

Originally, the Black Devil Blade Technique contained Black Gas Outburst and Black Gas Separation. Now, it seemed that blood qi was more suitable than black gas.

Previously, due to the limitations of a knight’s vision, they could only see the appearance. They called the black strength born after advancing to a knight black gas.

However, in fact, after legendary, the strength was no longer purely black. It could be said that every breathing technique had its own color label.

Blood qi referred to the strength stimulated by bloodline power and relied on the physical body. The more bloodline power a knight had, the purer their blood qi would be!

The first two levels were the most basic use of blood qi, it was not difficult.

Starting from the third level, he began to condense the Bloodline Dharma Body with his heart as the foundation. This Bloodline Dharma Body was different from Levi’s current one. It was only the lowest level and probably had the outline of a Bloodline Dharma Body.

At this stage, a mid-level apprentice wizard’s spiritual force level was needed, which was only 5 points of spiritual force. It was not a problem for a legendary knight to cultivate. After all, there was a certain requirement for spiritual force to break through the key point of legendary.

Levi had only written three levels of this book. After that, not many people in the entire Twilight Knights could reach it. They could not learn it even if they made it up.

Hence, Levi was not worried that the Church’s disciples would starve their masters to death. With the panel, no one else could catch up to him.

His current bloodline avatar should be at the sixth level.

Levi—

Bloodline Dharma Body: Level 6 (37,890/40,000)

After Levi gave birth to the Divine Weapon, he realized that he seemed to have the right to change the name of the skill on the panel.

Therefore, in order to be appropriate, he changed the original Black Devil Blade to Bloodline Dharma Body.

However, the cultivation of the Bloodline Dharma Body became more and more difficult. Even Levi could not break through to level 7.

Other than the “Introduction to the Bloodline Dharma Body” book, the other two books were about the analysis of the Bloodline Divine Weapon and Bloodline Runes.

The threshold for these two was even higher. Without reaching the Blood Source realm, it was impossible to understand them.

Hence, Levi’s compilation was mainly for his revision. It was still too early for the other members to reach this realm.

He planned to place the Introduction to the Bloodline Dharma Body book in the Twilight Knights after returning to the human world for the core members to cultivate.

After coming out of seclusion, Levi received a few messages in the mailbox of the wizard tower.

[Nether Capital’s inner city mansion (wizard tower) has a big promotion. The price is as low as 100 Aether Stones per square meter—Official mail from the City Lord Manor of Nether Capital.]

“Pfft, you’re here to cut leeks again. Earning the money of commoner wizards like us? No way!”

Levi destroyed the message.

[Beautiful witch’s home service, all kinds of styles, poses, and entertainment methods—Dancer’s Tavern]

Levi looked at Algerta, who was practicing her sword, and felt that it was better to be a beautiful, adorable, and natural white wolf girl who had no plastic surgery.

The last letter was from the Rose Witch. There was a pink rose painted on the letter.

The letter said that the Letney Family was currently investigating the cause of Lehger Leo’s death. They suspected that Lady Whitewater had murdered her husband, so they were now looking for her.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 804 - Chapter 804: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (3)

Chapter 804: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Rose also told Levi to be careful and not get involved in this matter.

It was said that not only Lehger Leo’s father, but even a primordial soul wizard of the Letney Family was furious.

After all, Lehger Leo’s talent was not bad even in a wizard family. He was only 150 years old, but he was already a third-circle senior wizard. He had mastered two innate spells, and it was certain that he would become a Fourth-Circle Wizard in the future.

At the same time, the Rose Witch also expressed her fear of the Nightmare World in the letter. She felt that one day, she would be pulled into that terrifying nightmare and disappear from the Wizard World, never to see Newt again.

Rose Witch did not dare to tell Newt about this. That would only mean that another pitiful person would be worried about her.

Therefore, she could only communicate with Levi to alleviate her anxiety.

Levi could understand this. The Man-Faced Spider alone was enough to give them a hard time.

It was hard to imagine how many powerful existences there were in that unknown and terrifying Nightmare World.

The disappearance of the Dreamland Steeple, the disappearance of the Ashen Lord in the Ashen World, and the invasion of the Ashen World, turning the Ashen World into an apocalyptic wasteland…

All of this seemed to have something to do with the Nightmare World.

Levi wrote back that there was no point in being blindly afraid. When wizards encountered difficulties, they should not be afraid and had to face them bravely. All fear was caused by insufficient strength.

The Rose Witch’s current plan was to wait for the Flower Witch to return. On the other hand, she had to work hard to improve herself and advance to a higher realm as soon as possible.

Levi walked out of the wizard tower and took the potions he had refined during this period to the Witch’s Family.

Suddenly, he felt a few streams of light flying over his head.

As far as Levi knew, other than primordial soul wizards, only the enforcers with special privileges could fly in the Nether Capital.

“Looks like something happened.”

Levi murmured in his heart.

He watched as the stream of light left and arrived at the Witch’s Family.

The little witch, Kelly, was sleeping on top of a thick book.

Celia, on the other hand, was reading. She smiled when Levi arrived.

“Your Excellency Celia, I saw enforcers flying over. Did something happen?” Levi asked. If Nether Capital was going to be finished, he had to prepare to escape in advance.

“It’s nothing serious. I just heard that an enforcer killed a disciple of a large family in the Nether Capital yesterday and escaped overnight,” Celia said.

“Wow, to commit murder in the Nether Capital. Does this person want to die?” Levi said in surprise.

After all, Nether Capital was a city guarded by more than one primordial soul wizard.

“That’s right… It’s said that the disciple of the family who was killed was a core disciple of a sixth-circle wizard family in the Star Sea who had a primordial soul wizard. He was extremely talented and was a third-circle senior. He was not far from the fourth-circle. He even received the [Truth Oddity—Water Dragon’s Song] from the primordial soul wizard. For some reason, this news of obtaining the Truth Oddity was targeted by people with ulterior motives. Now, he has nothing. It’s too tragic. If he digests the Truth Oddity and combines it with a breakthrough potion, he should be able to advance to the fourth-circle.”

Celia felt a wave of pity. To her, although she was a disciple of the House of Witches, she was too far away from a legendary thing like the Truth Oddity.

“What? Truth Oddity? There’s actually such a thing in the Wizard World now?” Levi was shocked.

He had also heard of the Truth Oddity. It was said that it was a natural thing born from the will of the truth, so the wizards called it the Truth Oddity.

This Truth Oddity had endless uses. The most direct and brutal use was to increase the probability of breaking through when a wizard advanced. Moreover, this could be superimposed with the breakthrough potion!

It could be said that with Levi’s current talent, he did not even need to prepare a breakthrough potion to have a 100% success rate when he was a low-level wizard. Even ordinary Children of Chaos had a high chance of success.

So far, the Truth Oddities could be divided into six categories: Earth, Sky, Morning Star, Bright Moon, Bright Sun, and Legendary.

The higher the quality of the Truth Oddity, the higher the probability of breaking through, and the higher the realm it could be used for.

For example, Earth and Sky could only work on low-level and Intermediate Wizards. It had little effect on high-level wizards.

But even so, the Truth Oddity was still the most precious thing in the Wizard World. It could be said that there was no other.

If a wizard could digest the Truth Oddity, other than increasing the probability of breaking through, they could also slightly improve their elemental affinity talent and increase the power of their spells.

It was said that some Truth Oddities could even give birth to a wizard’s talent for ordinary people without talent, giving birth to a special second talent for some wizards.

This was a real item that could change one’s fate. Those who could obtain it were all the children of luck, the protagonists of legendary novels.

However, there were very few Truth Oddities. They required luck to be born, and many of them were non-renewable resources.

It could be said that after such a long period of development and plundering in the Wizard World, even the lowest-grade Truth Oddities were extinct in the Wizard World.

There were only some Shadow Realms that had yet to be discovered or secret realms that had been lost for a long time. There might also be a few Truth Oddities.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 805 - Chapter 805: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (4)

Chapter 805: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

That was why Levi was so surprised.

“The Water Dragon’s Song was accidentally obtained by the primordial soul wizard of the wizard family when he was traveling in the Multidimensional Plane. It should be very beneficial to the cultivation of the Ocean Faction.” Celia’s eyes were filled with envy. She was also from the Ocean Faction. With this thing, even she could break through to the fourth-circle. At that time, her status in the Witch’s Family would increase greatly and she would be directly in the upper-middle class.

“I see.” Levi shook her head. After chanting an incantation, he arrived at the Witch’s Family’s base camp.

He estimated that in the following period of time, there would be many armies from Nether Capital and Star Sea searching for the Truth Oddity.

Even Levi would be lying if he said that he wasn’t tempted. However, he knew that this Truth Mysterious Treasure was a hot potato. He didn’t want to be sucked into the whirlpool.

“With my current talent and the breakthrough potion, the probability of successfully breaking through to the fourth-circle should be more than 60%. Moreover, I still have the Divine Ring Tower to assist in the spiritual force liquefaction. The success rate is almost 70%. I don’t have to force the Truth Oddity…”

On the demonic tree, the Immortal Banyan Dragon, Lady Idrasala, was still sleeping.

This was the daily life of pure-blooded dragons. They were born with 100% dragon blood purity. As long as they grew up step by step and did not die prematurely, they could grow from a young dragon to a strong dragon comparable to a Ninth-Circle Wizard.

Of course, the price to pay was that it was very difficult for pure-blooded Dragon Clans to give birth. There were very few of them. Most of the people who remained in the world were mixed-blood dragon clans.

The Magic Potion Cabin.

Madam Triss was drinking tea and had a charming temperament. Her slender and fair legs protruded from the sleeping robe and rested on the other jade leg. Under the wide sleeping robe, she looked extremely beautiful.

Looking at the charming Madam Triss, it was hard to imagine that she was an old witch who was hundreds of years old.

“Levi, our cooperation can be considered perfect, but our friendship won’t end because of this.

“I’m very satisfied with the quality of the potions you made. A pharmacist genius like you shouldn’t be buried by those old rules.

“Therefore, I specially applied to the Witch Lord to arrange an assessment for you. If you can pass, you can become an external wizard of the Witch’s Family.

“Although the external wizard is not part of the Witch’s Family, there are still some benefits that you can enjoy. Of course, in terms of publicity, you are still not a member of the Witch’s Family. If you cause trouble outside in the future, we will not acknowledge your identity…

“What do you think?”

Madam Triss asked with a smile, confident and unhurried.

Joining the Witch’s Family was probably an irresistible temptation to any male wizard in the Endless Sea.

After all, this was one of the six towers that represented the highest level of the Endless Sea. It was one of the six permanent council members of the Star Tower, and it was the “six giants” mentioned by countless Endless Sea wizards.

What’s more, all of them were beautiful and powerful witches… It was simply a man’s paradise.

She believed that Levi would not refuse.

“Thank you, Madam Triss. I want to ask, what do I need to do for the wizard tower to become an external wizard of the Witch’s Family? There’s no such thing as a free lunch in this world. I know this,” Levi asked.

Recent realities had made Levi realize that it was best to find a backer before he rose.

Whether it was the inheritance of knowledge or resources, he could not do without the support of an ancient and powerful organization.

Take the potion ingredients for example. Even if Levi had a small plane in the Ancient Saint Empire, the exploration of the plane would take a long time. Moreover, different planes had their own unique resources. Many of the potion formulas of the Wizard World were based on the unique ingredients of the Wizard World. It was a long process to find substitute ingredients.

This was also the reason why Levi had yet to develop the Purification Elixir that he had been longing for. There was no Saint Fruit in the Wizard World at all, not since ancient times! That thing should be a specialty of the Othar Dimension.

He had spent decades just to find a substitute ingredient for the Saint Fruit, but he had yet to succeed.

“You will join as an external pharmacist. Therefore, your mission in the Witch’s Family is to study and refine potions. I won’t let you participate in dangerous combat missions, although I know your strength is not bad… Moreover, in most cases, external pharmacists don’t need to be stationed in the base camp for a long time. They only need to complete missions regularly. Between you and us, it’s a more intimate cooperation and win-win relationship.” Madam Triss said with a smile.

“May I ask when the assessment will begin so that I can make some preparations?” Levi asked. He had been convinced.

If the terms of the final contract were like this, it would not be bad. It would not delay his matters and he could even exchange resources from the organization.

“Our Witch’s Family values the independent research and innovation ability of pharmacists more. If you have an original potion formula, you can hand it to me. I will judge it and give you bonus points. The official assessment will be held three days later,” said Madam Triss.

“Madam, I have an original potion called the Water of Eve. It can be used to eliminate the side effects of the Transformation Spell.” Levi took out a potion and handed it to Triss.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 806 - Chapter 806: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (5)

Chapter 806: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Triss took it and observed it for a while. After opening it, she smelled it.

She smiled and nodded. “Although it’s only a first-circle potion, it’s ingenious. Very few wizards have paid attention to the side effects of the Transformation Spell before. I can tell that you’re a very meticulous wizard.

“By the way, if you join the Witch’s Family, you can hand over some original spells or potion formulas to the organization. The organization will give you a certain reward. After the war ends, we can also help you apply for a [Scholar] seat in the parliament. You can also obtain a certain percentage of the authorization fee.”

“That’s great. Thank you, Madam Triss!” Levi retreated excitedly.

“What a cute little wizard.” Watching Levi disappear, Madam Triss licked her lips and muttered to herself.

Three days later.

Levi passed the assessment without any suspense.

In fact, with Madam Triss around, it was a confirmed fact that he had become an external pharmacist.

Just like that, Levi became a member of the Witch’s Family.

He had obtained a permanent Witch Medal. With this medal, Levi could return to the Witch’s Family base camp through incantations within the 12 Witch Cities. It was extremely convenient.

The first thing Levi did after becoming an external member was to go to the witch shop in the Witch’s Family.

He had joined the Witch’s Family for this thing.

Seeing that it was a male wizard who came in, the witch in the witch shop was slightly surprised.

“Who are you?” she asked.

“Hello, I’m Levi, an external wizard from the Witch’s Family. This is my medal.”

“It’s been a long time since a new member joined us. It seems that you have some strong points in some aspects.” The witch sighed.

Levi smiled and immediately started browsing the list of shops.

In the end, he found his target item.

[1 portion of Immortal Banyan Dragon Bloodline Essence: Price: 100,000 Aether Stones (No Stock)]

The Witch’s Family was different from other wizard organizations. There were no points or merit points in it. The currency used was the Aether Stone.

“A portion of the Immortal Banyan Dragon’s bloodline essence costs 100,000 Aether Stones? Sorry to disturb you. It’s so expensive, but there’s no stock…”

Levi originally wanted to use the Immortal Banyan Dragon’s blood to refine the Golden Snake’s secret medicine in the future to test its effect. However, he realized that he was overthinking.

The bloodline of a pure-blooded Dragon Clan was a top-grade material for refining many high-level potions. In the Wizard World, it was undoubtedly a treasure.

After consulting with the store manager, Levi learned that the Witch’s Family had signed an agreement with the Immortal Banyan Dragon. The Immortal Banyan Dragon would take the initiative to provide the Witch’s Family with 10 portions of bloodline essence every year. The Witch’s Family also had to pay a considerable price, which was why the price was so high.

If this was in the outside world, the price would only be higher. After all, there were still some discounts for the members of the organization.

To the Immortal Banyan Dragon, although she was big, refining a portion of bloodline essence consumed a lot of energy. She needed a long time to recover, so she could only provide ten portions a year.

Levi only had 100,000 Aether Stones on him now. He could only buy one bloodline essence.

“The essence of the Immortal Banyan Dragon’s bloodline must have been taken by those primordial soul wizards. Ordinary wizards can’t buy it even if they have money. Sigh…”

He did not dwell on it anymore. He settled for the next best thing and exchanged for some potion materials and some low-level spells.

He left 50,000 Aether Stones for emergencies.

“Sigh, I don’t have any money after all.”

Compared to Levi’s meager income, his consumption was too terrifying.

“It’s time to sell a Lake Fairy Potion.”

Two years passed in a flash.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1100, Month of Flowers.

Levi was now 110 years old.

After all these years of cultivating potions, his cultivation speed of the Aether Meditation Art was much faster.

Levi’s Spiritual Power had reached 150 points.

His spell power had also reached the upper limit of 6,000 points.

He was already halfway through his mental power cultivation as a Third-Circle Wizard.

“I advanced to the third-circle at the age of 80. Now that 30 years have passed, I’m only halfway through the third-circle. Cultivation after the middle-level is indeed difficult.

“However, to be able to have 150 points of spiritual force at the age of 110 was rare even in large wizards families.

“From the looks of it, it is not a problem for my spiritual force to reach 200 points before I am 150 years old. If he was lucky, he could advance to the fourth-circle.

“Compared to Lehger Leo, who was nurtured by a top-notch wizard family since young, I’m not bad either. After all, my path as a wizard started a little late and I missed the best time.

“Of course, before that, I still have to master three innate spells. Otherwise, I’ll be at a disadvantage in the future.”

Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Meditation Art: Aether Meditation Art (third-circle): Level 9 (1/150,000), Special Effect: Aether Dominance.

Spell: Fire Dragon Tribulation (First Talent): Level 8 (1/100,000)

Breathing technique: Crimson Emperor Dragon breathing technique (First Transformation of the Blood Source): Level 13 (220,001/500,000), Special Effect: Flame Dragon’s true form (Level 1); Exclusive Weapon: Crimson Dragon Slash (Level 2: 1/5000).

“The name editing and tidying function of this panel interface is quite good. I can clearly see the corresponding realm of the skill.”

Ever since Levi discovered that he could name himself, he had tidied his panel.

This way, he would be more comfortable looking at the proficiency panel in the future.

However, his greatest gain from these two years of seclusion was still that “Fire Dragon Tribulation” spell.

Using the third-circle spell “Fire Dragon Guide” that he had bought from Jacob as the foundation, he fused it with the low-level Burning Faction spell that he already had and created this top-grade spell.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 807 - Chapter 807: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (6)

Chapter 807: Divine Weapon Family, Panel Interface Changes! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Now, in Levi’s mind, on the wall of the first level of the Divine Ring Tower, he could see a model structure formed by spell runes similar to the Divine Dragon in his previous life, entrenched on the Divine Tower.

As the Divine Tower spun, the Flame Divine Dragon seemed to be about to soar into the sky.

This was his first innate spell.

Fire Dragon Tribulation!

He left the wizard tower.

Levi came to the surface of the sea outside the Nether Capital and found a deserted place.

He put on his monocle. He didn’t chant. With just a thought, the Flame Divine Dragon on the Divine Ring Tower seemed to come alive.

In the next moment, as surging spell power surged into the spell model, a blurry five-clawed fire dragon appeared on Levi’s fingertip. It grew in the wind and turned into a ten-meter-long fire dragon that flew out of his hand.

In an instant, the divine dragon flew five miles away and exploded in the air with a dragon roar.

Boom!

Flames lit up the distant sea. The sea was roasted, and white smoke rose.

‘That’s a long-range spell,’ Levi exclaimed inwardly.

He then let the fire dragon level explode around him.

On the frame, the number of attack strength appeared.

[32 Cas]

“The power of the level 8 Fire Dragon Tribulation is already about the same as the maximum Sun Flame Explosion. If it’s at the maximum of level 9, it can definitely reach the theoretical maximum of third-circle spells! Coupled with my Aether Dominance Special Effect, the power of the Fire Dragon Tribulation has already touched the level of fourth-circle spells.”

“Before the birth of innate spells, a wizard’s casting tempo is easily interrupted by chanting, and innate spells have become a wizard’s instinctive skill. Instant casting is also very powerful. Ordinary spells, unless they are spells with special functions, basically have very few opportunities to appear after the birth of innate spells.”

Now, Levi had finally become a qualified Third-Circle Wizard.

Back in Nether Capital.

Witch’s Family.

Celia looked at Levi, who was in a good mood, and smiled. “Sir Levi, it looks like you’ve made a breakthrough.”

Levi nodded slightly. “It’s just a small breakthrough. It’s not worth mentioning.”

“Has anything happened in Nether Capital recently?” Levi asked casually.

“There’s nothing much. There are primordial soul wizards guarding this place. Ordinary dark wizards won’t dare to cause trouble at all… However, that Truth Oddity seems to have been snatched away by a fourth-circle dark wizard in the end. Those Third-Circle Wizards who participated in the competition suffered heavy casualties… Fortunately, I know my limits. Such a treasure is destined not to be mine,” Celia said lazily.

‘I knew it. I knew that even the lowest-level Truth Oddity could alarm a Fourth-Circle Wizard…’ Levi thought to himself. It seemed that he was right not to participate.

After mastering innate spells, he finally understood why the number of innate spells one had mastered could differentiate between ordinary wizards and senior wizards after reaching the third-circle.

Every time a wizard mastered an innate spell, it was a qualitative leap. The difference between them was unimaginable without reaching this level.

“Celia, I have something to do recently. I need to apply for leave from the organization. Please inform Madam Triss.”

“Alright, Sir Levi. Be careful when you go out.” Celia nodded.

“Sir Levi, please be careful,” the little witch, Kelly, repeated.

Levi smiled and turned to leave. He went to the wizard tower to pack up.

He called his subordinates from the fur clan and left Nether Capital.

It had been many years since he had returned to the human world. He had to go back.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 808 - Chapter 808: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (1)

Chapter 808: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Endless Sea.

In the inner sea region, on a deserted island.

Underground, there was a simple cave abode. Simple arrays were set up around it.

Lady Whitewater was meditating.

Suddenly, beads of sweat appeared on her forehead, and she suddenly woke up.

After waking up, she panted heavily, her chest heaving as if she had just experienced some kind of nightmare.

“Even meditation is affected now…” Lady Whitewater muttered to herself.

Just now, when she was meditating, she dreamed of the strange world with cracks in the dark red sky and flowing magma.

“Nightmare…”

She did not expect that the power from that strange existence would be so lingering.

At first, she only had nightmares when she slept, and it was difficult for her to wake up from them.

Later, she used meditation as a substitute for sleep and finally avoided nightmares.

Just as she thought that everything was over, even her meditation would fall into a nightmare.

Lady Whitewater was about to go crazy.

She took the calming medicine and stood on the deserted island. She looked at the blue sky and despair and helplessness filled her heart.

In the clouds high in the sky.

The Flying Shark tore through the air.

It had been two months since Levi had left Nether Capital.

He returned to the inner sea region.

However, before leaving the human world, he still had to make a trip to the Yellow Earth Continent.

He wanted to see if Dinos had broken through the legendary barrier.

At Lion King City on the Yellow Earth Continent.

When Levi’s figure descended, Lyon immediately sensed it.

“Sir Levi, are you looking for Dinos?” Lyon asked.

Levi nodded.

Not long after, Dinos appeared in front of Levi excitedly.

“Senior, I’ve broken through the legendary barrier.”

“Well done, it seems like you have been working hard in your cultivation. I know a place that is suitable for you to cultivate the path of knights. If you are interested, I can bring you there.” Levi said.

Dinos readily agreed. In the Wizard World, other than Emperor Mu, he had no one to communicate with.

Now that Emperor Mu was nowhere to be found, he was even more lonely.

Dinos looked at Lyon and said solemnly, “Father, I’m going to cultivate with Sir Levi.”

Old Golden Lion smiled. “Go ahead. Just come home often when you have time.”

Originally, Old Golden Lion wanted Dinos to inherit the family business, but now it seemed that he could not count on Dinos. Dinos was obsessed with knight cultivation.

Fortunately, he had enough children and did not lack heirs.

As for the Giant Tree Secret Realm, Levi did not go there again. Ms. Marlene and the others would probably not leave the Wizard World for the time being.

In short, at this stage, the human world was not a suitable place for wizards to cultivate.

Inside the Flying Shark, Dinos observed the interior of the airship and said, “Senior, your airship is really good. Tell me the price and I’ll give up.”

“I don’t know the price. Someone gave it to me.”

“Well, if only I had friends like that.”

The outer sea region, Area 9.

In Black Crow Tower of the Black Fire Island.

The fourth-circle senior wizard, Black-Eyed Crow Modi, was a powerhouse ranked eighth on the Dark List.

This place was heavily guarded. There were six Third-Circle Wizards alone.

With this powerful force, Modi became the ruler of Area 9.

On the top floor of the Black Crow Tower, Modi was chatting with another Fourth-Circle Wizard.

This dark wizard’s name was Otacílio. He was a member of the high-level dark wizard organization Immersed Ancient Castle and was ranked tenth on the Dark List in the outer sea region.

Immersed Ancient Castle was also an ancient dark wizard organization. Their base was located in a bottomless abyss somewhere in the Endless Sea. It was said that there was an ancient city that was drowned there.

Otacílio looked at Modi with a calm gaze, but he was secretly looking forward to it.

“Sir Modi didn’t lie to me, right? Did you really obtain a Truth Oddity?”

“Otacílio, we’re old friends. Why would I lie to you? Look…”

At some point, a small blue water dragon had appeared in Modi’s hand. At a glance, it seemed to be formed from ordinary spells.

However, if one took a closer look, they would discover that the water dragon’s body contained extremely rich elemental power and some traces of charm that contained the truth of the world. After looking at it for a long time, it was as if one was immersed in a turbulent water world.

“It’s indeed a Truth Oddity. Sir Modi, name a price. I’m here to buy it sincerely. You’re from the Burning Faction. No matter how good this Truth Oddity is, it probably won’t be of much use to you,” Otacílio said.

“I heard that you obtained the Wizard Tool of that wizard family in the battle against a wizard family some time ago. If my information is correct, that Wizard Tool should be from the Burning Faction…” Modi said with a smile.

“You even know this? As expected of the Black-Eyed Crow…” Otacílio frowned.

He thought for a moment and said, “That’s right. I did obtain a fifth-circle Wizard Tool.”

With a wave of his hand, a circular Wizard Tool appeared in midair and slowly spun.

This Wizard Tool was like a long flame snake with its head and tail connected. As soon as it appeared, it made the Modi wizard tower emit a scorching heat.

“Hehe, this is the precious treasure of the Cartier wizard family, the fifth-circle Wizard Tool, the Fire Ouroboros. Why? Do you want to use that wizard item to exchange for my fifth-circle Wizard Tool?” Otacílio said in a low voice.

Modi nodded. “You’re from the Ocean Faction, so you can’t use this Wizard Tool. You can only sell it for money. Instead of that, let’s make a deal. It’s the best of both worlds.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 809 - Chapter 809: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (2)

Chapter 809: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Otacílio analyzed the pros and cons and slowly said, “It’s not impossible, but your Wizard Tool is only of the lowest quality. It’s still a little difficult to exchange for my fifth-circle Wizard Tool… You also know that after the third-circle, Wizard Tool is getting rarer and rarer. Most Fourth-Circle Wizards like you and I in the Endless Sea are still using third-circle Wizard Tools.”

“Hmph, in terms of rarity, this Wizard Tool of mine is even more precious than your fifth-circle Wizard Tool. You can still buy a fifth-circle Wizard Tool with money. However, if you miss out on this Wizard Tool, you won’t be able to get it anymore. If not for the fact that I can’t use it, why would I let you have it? Instead, you despise my Wizard Tool,” Modi said with a cold smile.

Otacílio thought for a moment.

Indeed, in terms of the long-term impact on cultivation, the Wizard Tool was still better. There was still a chance of obtaining a fifth-circle Wizard Tool when he advanced to the fifth-circle.

However, that might not be the case for the Truth Oddity. Most importantly, he did not have the confidence to advance to the fifth-circle without it.

Thinking of this, he said, “Alright, it’s a deal. Let’s sign a contract. Don’t play any tricks and don’t mention our deal to anyone.”

Fire Ouroboros Modi smiled and nodded in agreement.

After that, the two of them signed a contract. Modi obtained the Fire Ouroboros, while Otacílio obtained the Truth Oddity Water Dragon’s Song.

“In that case, both of us can be considered to have won. Happy cooperation, my friend.” Modi smiled.

“Then I’ll take my leave.” After getting the Water Dragon’s Song, Otacílio left in a hurry, obviously worried that Modi would do something bad.

Modi stood at the top of the wizard tower, holding the Fire Ouroboros in his hand. He looked into the distance with a mocking expression.

“I spent so much effort to obtain this Wizard Tool. How can I let you take it away for real? The fifth-circle Wizard Tool is mine, and the Wizard Tool… is also mine!”

Realm of Ice.

In a stronghold of the Frost Giant Resistance.

Elsa was using medicine to heal Emperor Mu’s wounds.

“With my physique, these are just superficial wounds. You don’t have to worry so much.” Emperor Mu coughed and said in embarrassment. This scene reminded him of the scene when his wife applied medicine to him in the Tuva Empire.

“It’s always good to be careful,” Elsa said softly as she glanced at Emperor Mu.

“Thank you. When the war is over, I will bring you to find the organization and meet our commander.” Emperor Mu smiled and revealed his white teeth.

Elsa nodded. After meeting Emperor Mu, she suddenly felt that she finally had a companion in this vast snowfield.

This feeling was really good.

Moreover, after interacting with Emperor Mu for so many years, Elsa felt that she seemed to have some special feelings or dependence on the man in front of her.

However, Emperor Mu didn’t seem to have noticed it until now, or rather, he pretended not to know…

He kept talking about the commander. It was obvious how important this commander was to Emperor Mu.

“What kind of man can make Emperor Mu so obsessed with him?”

At the Endless Sea.

After picking up Dinos, Levi quickly rushed in the direction of the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

The flying ship continued to move forward at a constant speed.

“Commander, where are we going now?”

“To the human world.”

“The human world… I haven’t been there yet. I also want to go back to the human world and see the place where the lionheart knight lived.”

“Compared to the Wizard World, the elemental power in the human world is very thin. However, it doesn’t have much of an impact on cultivating the path of knights. As long as you have secret medicine, you can cultivate anywhere.”

Levi and Dinos chatted.

Suddenly, his Intuition sensed that a wizard was rapidly approaching his airship.

At the same time, Danger Perception was also reminding him.

“There’s a dark wizard here. Dinos, prepare for battle.”

Dinos immediately stood up, looking eager to try. He had just broken through to the second step of knighthood and also wanted to test his current strength.

Before long, Levi’s Flying Shark was surrounded by a group of red-robed wizards.

“It’s the Red Robe Association… Be careful, commander! This is a relatively famous dark wizard organization in recent years. It’s said that their president is a Fourth-Circle Wizard and is ranked 23rd on the Dark List,” Dinos reminded with a solemn expression.

He was too unlucky. Not long after he left home, he encountered dark wizards in the outer ring of the sea. The Wizard World was indeed in chaos now.

Levi did not panic. He used Perception.

There was no aura of a Fourth-Circle Wizard in this group of people.

Two Third-Circle Wizards were not difficult for him to deal with.

“Buddy in the airship, come out. Take out your things obediently and sign a slave contract with the Red Robe Association. We won’t make things difficult for you,” said a short third-circle red-robed wizard. He was protected by a protective force field and was very vigilant.

“That’s right. We red-robed wizards don’t like killing either. It’s better for everyone if we know what’s good for us.” Another Third-Circle Wizard advised. In fact, he was already secretly preparing spells.

There was no response from the airship.

This made the two Third-Circle Wizards’ expressions turn cold.

“Everyone, attack together. It seems that the enemy is planning to resist until the end.”

As soon as he finished speaking, a ghostly figure appeared from the void behind these two Third-Circle Wizards.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 810 - Chapter 810: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (3)

Chapter 810: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Hermit Rune dimmed and was replaced by the Strength Rune and the Chariot rune.

Levi did not even reveal his Fire Dragon True Form. He only held the Crimson Dragon Slash and slashed down.

The Destruction Sword Qi was like a grayish-white line that cut through the world.

When the two Third-Circle Wizards who were shouting sensed that the enemy had appeared behind them, their protective force fields flashed, and their respective Third-Circle innate spells also blasted towards Levi.

The Red Robe Association was mainly made up of a group of black wizards from the Burning School of Thought wandering in the Endless Sea. Therefore, their spells were all from the Burning Faction.

On the left and right, two Sun Flame Explosions accompanied the other first-circle spells. The second-ring spells drowned Levi.

Rumble!

Flames soared into the sky, burning everything!

“Hmph, overestimating yourself.” The short wizard sneered.

“That’s right. He wants to ambush us by relying on his invisibility technique. He wants to fight two people alone. Little does he know that we’ve long been prepared,” another wizard said.

They had no intention of persuading Levi to surrender in the first place. It was all to confuse Levi.

In the core area of the Sun Flame Explosion.

Levi exhaled a breath of hot air, his expression unchanged.

To his current fire element resistance, the high temperature of the Sun Flame Explosion was already very difficult to harm him.

Moreover, the Sun Flame Explosion of these two people had not been cultivated to perfection at all. Its power was less than 20 Cas. It was incomparable to his 33 Cas power.

What could really do damage to Levi was the shockwave from the explosion of the fireball.

However, with the Golden Snake Scales, the shockwaves were also blocked.

“Die!”

As the sword qi tore through the flames,

Slash!

The two Third-Circle Wizards were cut in half by Levi’s sword.

The third-circle protective force field was like a decoration.

They looked at everything in disbelief. Although they had been cut in half, they were not dead yet.

Before they died, what they saw in their eyes was a Flame Divine Dragon with antlers and eagle eyes!

“Fire Dragon Tribulation!”

Boom!

After easily dealing with the two Third-Circle Wizards, Levi casually took away the lives of the low-level wizards.

The other wizards of the Red Robe Association were all dumbfounded. This was the outer sea region, and Fourth-Circle Wizards were basically famous.

Therefore, the Red Robe Association would try its best to avoid the Fourth-Circle Wizards.

Under the lead of the two Third-Circle Wizards, they chose Levi as their target.

He thought that it would be a piece of cake, but he did not expect the two Third-Circle Wizards on his side to be instantly killed by the enemy.

Even a Fourth-Circle Wizard wouldn’t be so exaggerated, right?

The low-level wizards scattered like birds and beasts. Unfortunately, they had no chance at all in front of Levi.

Not long after, the entire place fell silent.

“The power of the Destruction Sword Qi and the Fire Dragon Tribulation has increased by more than 40 Cas. They’ve reached the level of fourth-circle spells.” Levi was in a good mood as he analyzed the battle process.

From the looks of it, the Crimson Dragon Slash was extremely hard and was many levels harder than luminant gold. On the other hand, it could increase the attack power of sword aura and Burning Faction spells.

After Levi cleaned up the battlefield, he brought a red-robed wizard with the strength of a second-circle to the airship.

At this moment, this Second-Circle Wizard was pierced by the Blood Imprisonment Awl one after another. He was better off dead. Levi held him in his palm as if he was holding a little bird.

“Tell me, who sent you?” Levi asked calmly. He was worried that he had been targeted by someone, so he had to ask about the situation first.

“You’re in big trouble. Our boss is the Blood Flame Demon Wizard ranked 23rd on the Dark List.” This Second-Circle Wizard was still stubborn. After being slapped by Levi, he recognized the reality.

If Levi hadn’t deliberately controlled his strength, the slap would have taken his head off like a top.

His fingertips turned black as Mixed Venom was injected into his wounds. The Toxic Swarm began to spread and devour his body, making him wish he was dead.

“How strong is the Blood Flame Demon Wizard? Where is he? What Wizard Tool does he have? Which wizard organization is he from? Spill the beans, then I can let you die painlessly,” Levi said.

Without much effort, this wizard, who only knew how to rely on others, confessed everything.

However, he did not know much about the boss of the Blood Flame Demon Wizard, so Levi still did not know much key information.

This made Levi frown. From the rankings and the information from the outside world, the Blood Flame Demon Wizard should be an ordinary fourth-circle wizard who had mastered two third-circle innate spells and one fourth-circle innate spell. He could also confirm that the other party was from the Burning Faction.

If that was the case, Levi felt that he might be able to meet the other party.

“To prevent him from taking revenge, I might as well strike first.”

Levi made a decision in his heart.

In any case, with his strength, even if the other party was the number one on the blacklist, as long as he was not a Fifth-Circle Wizard, he would definitely have no problem escaping if he could not win. He had escaped under the nose of a level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit.

Most importantly, he also wanted to test the true power of the Divine Weapon, Crimson Dragon Slash. The battle just now could not even be considered a warm-up. It was really not satisfying.

Of course, there was another reason.

Levi was out of money.

In the past few years, he had bought all kinds of potion materials, cultivation resources, Wizard Tool, and so on. He had already emptied the huge sum of money he had saved previously.

Later on, he had to sell a Lake Fairy Potion for 100,000 Aether Stones to resolve his urgent need.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 811 - Chapter 811: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (4)

Chapter 811: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It was not bad to kill a few dark wizards to get some money.

With this thought in mind, Levi flew towards the lair of the Blood Flame Demon Wizard.

Area 6 of the outer sea region.

A red island on the sea.

There were several active volcanoes on the island. The island’s underground contained rich underground fire power, and the fire elemental power was also relatively rich.

This was the Red Robe Association’s base. On the coast, a red wizard tower stood there, merging with the Earth.

From time to time, wizards in red robes would come in and out.

At the top of the wizard tower, a Fourth-Circle Wizard emitting a powerful aura was listening to his subordinate’s report.

He was the Blood Flame Demon Wizard, ranked 23rd on the Dark List in the outer sea region. In Area 6, he was considered a notorious fiend. Ordinary people did not dare to provoke him.

Suddenly, the two tokens hanging on the Blood Flame Demon Wizard’s waist shattered and scattered on the ground.

“What’s going on? Rick and Bodo… are dead?” The Blood Flame Demon Wizard’s expression changed. He clearly couldn’t believe that his two capable third-circle subordinates would die at the same time.

“Could it be that they provoked some powerful enemies?” The Blood Flame Demon Wizard was also a black wizard who had fought from the bottom.

At this moment, he did not panic. Instead, he analyzed calmly.

“To be able to kill two Third-Circle Wizards at the same time, he shouldn’t be weaker than me. He might even be stronger than me. He may be a powerful enforcer on the righteous wizard’s side…”

Thinking of this, he immediately returned to the wizard tower and packed up his things.

“Everyone, prepare to leave this place. Our location might have been exposed,” the Blood Flame Demon Wizard ordered.

In an instant, the Red Robe Association took action.

“Lord, the wizards led by Rick and Bodo… are all dead,” a Third-Circle Wizard said fearfully.

This was the first time such a thing had happened since the establishment of the Red Robe Association.

“I already know. The enemy’s strength is extraordinary. Let’s lie low for the time being,” the Blood Flame Demon Wizard said.

In addition to him, there were also two Third-Circle Wizards, more than ten Second-Circle Wizards, dozens of First-Circle Wizards, and hundreds of apprentices.

These forces could make a comeback in any region of the outer sea region, there was no need to fight to the death here.

“Alright, I’ll arrange it immediately.”

Soon, the Red Robe Association took the Blood Flame Demon Wizard’s airship and left this place.

Before he left, the Blood Flame Demon Wizard used a spell to activate the power of the underground fire under the active volcano.

Then, with the eruption of the volcano, magma and ash engulfed the island.

“Boss, aren’t we worrying too much? How many people in the outer sea region are your match?”

In the airship, a Third-Circle Wizard asked carefully.

The Blood Flame Demon Wizard sneered. “What do you know? In our line of work, if we’re not careful, we’ll die without a burial place sooner or later. The enemy can kill two Third-Circle Wizards at the same time. With such strength, he’s probably in the top ten of the Dark List. It’s really not wise to fight him head-on.”

Every one of the top ten on the Dark List had their own strengths. Basically, they were all fourth-circle senior wizards. Although he was ranked 23rd, he knew that the gap between him and the top ten was not small.

When Levi arrived at his base based on the clues obtained from the red-robed wizards he killed, the people from the Red Robe Association had already left.

He landed on the island and activated his Intuition. A smile appeared on his lips. “Interesting. They actually retreated.”

When Dinos saw this scene, he asked, “Commander, are we still going to chase after them? How are we going to find them in this vast sea?”

Levi’s snake tongue moved, capturing any remaining aura on the island.

“They just evacuated not long ago. You enter my transcendent creature space. I’m going to do my best next,” Levi said.

“Yes, commander.”

As a crack appeared, Alice’s ring sucked Dinos into it.

This was the first time Dinos had entered someone else’s transcendent creature space. He was stunned the moment he entered.

What he saw was all kinds of transcendent creatures galloping in the wilderness. In the sky, the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon and a huge black bird soared in the sky. In the lake, there were also creatures with powerful auras.

“These are all our commander’s pets?” Dinos was shocked. He couldn’t even defeat his commander’s pets…

In the outside world.

Levi had already followed the direction where the scent had disappeared and was chasing after it.

He planned to spend a few days looking for it. It would be best if he could find it, but if he couldn’t, he would give up.

On the boundless sea.

The Blood Flame Demon Wizard’s wizard airship slowly advanced.

“This time, I’ll find a remote sea area to hide for a period of time. After the storm passes, I’ll return to Area 6.” He pondered.

At this moment.

In the sky in front of the wizard airship, flames suddenly rushed out of the white clouds. The white clouds turned into burning clouds, and the sky was filled with red clouds!

“What’s that?”

Inside the wizard airship, an apprentice wizard looked puzzled.

The next moment, the clouds dispersed.

In the sky, a majestic figure that was 100 feet tall and held a black greatsword appeared!

Endless grayish-white air currents wrapped around the sword, and the power of flames rose on the surface!

Behind this majestic figure, there was also the phantom of a golden-armored god with three heads and six arms.

The phantom wore gilded scale armor that shone brightly under the sunlight. He wore a scarlet cloak that fluttered in the sky. On one of his arms was an exaggerated black greatsword engraved with a dragon pattern!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 812 - Chapter 812: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (5)

Chapter 812: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The moment the giant swung his sword, the sky in front of the apprentice, including the wizard airship, turned black without warning.

In the dark night, the aura of the Flame Demon was even more terrifying!

Immediately after, the apprentice heard the furious roar of the Blood Flame Demon Lord and the explosion of the wizard airship.

Then, he lost consciousness.

He died in the aftermath.

Boom!

The wizard airship shattered, and figures wrapped in protective force fields flew out.

The leader was naturally the Blood Flame Demon Wizard.

He looked at the insufferably arrogant Flame Demon Giant and his heart trembled.

He knew that this must be the powerhouse who killed his two Third-Circle Wizard subordinates.

“Why are you so stubborn? You’ve already killed so many of my subordinates. We’re even now.” The Blood Flame Demon Wizard waved his hand, and boundless blood-colored flames formed a shield that protected him.

The third-circle innate spell, Blood Flame Barrier!

Boom!

The greatsword collided with the shield.

As the shockwave swept through,

The shield shattered, but the greatsword continued to slash down!

“Damn it…”

The Blood Flame Demon Wizard quickly used a spell to dodge the fatal blow.

However, several of the other Second-Circle Wizards in the organization died.

The power of a single sword strike was terrifying.

“You forced me to do this!” Seeing that he was unable to communicate with the person, the Blood Flame Demon Wizard smiled sinisterly and used his fourth-circle innate spell.

The blood in his body seemed to be boiling. He clasped his hands together and slapped out.

Blood-colored flames gathered in front of him and formed a huge palm that blotted out the sky.

Fourth-circle innate spell, Blood Demon Flame Palm!

This was a spell that the Blood Flame Demon Wizard had made famous for. With a single palm strike, mountains collapsed and the ground cracked, and everything was incinerated!

Levi felt the terrifying energy coming from the surface.

“I should have 60 Cas by now. With my current defense, I can’t take it head-on. However, I can cut it open!

“Crimson Dragon Destruction Slash!”

To ensure that nothing went wrong, Levi had already activated the three forms of the Giant Dragon Warrior, Nightmare Walker, and Bloodline Dharma Body!

With the addition of the Destruction Sword Qi, its attack power had long exceeded 100 Cas!

An unstoppable and indomitable sword strike!

The grayish-white sword qi that was wrapped in flames slashed open the high-temperature Blood Demon Flame Palm!

The blood-red palm split into two in front of Levi.

The remaining high-temperature energy roasted Levi’s body, but Levi was fearless.

Seizing this opportunity, he wanted to see if his defense could withstand the attack of the fourth-circle Burning Faction spell.

If possible, he would find an opportunity to deal with the Black-Eyed Crow in the future!

The battle between the two experts really changed the color of the world.

“Idiot, how can a fourth-circle spell be resisted with one’s body? I wonder where this body-refining wizard came from. It seems that I’ve overestimated him. He only has brute force…” The Blood Flame Demon Wizard was overjoyed.

At the same time, he struck out with a new palm!

However, in the next moment, a sharp figure cut through his attack again and quickly arrived in front of him.

The Blood Flame Demon Wizard’s protective force field lit up, and incomparably thick blood-colored demonic flames rotated around his body.

Fourth-circle defensive spell, Blood Fire Entanglement!

Splat!

The black sword was blocked by the protective force field for a moment.

Before the Blood Flame Demon Wizard could rejoice…

The protective force field shattered the next moment.

The moment the Crimson Dragon Slash pierced through his chest, the Blood Flame Demon Wizard turned into a ball of blood-colored flames that gathered and dissipated.

The third-circle innate spell, Blood Flame Body!

The Blood Flame Demon Wizard condensed his figure in the distance. It was the Blood Flame Demon Wizard who still had a lingering fear.

He realized that… he was no match for that person at all. The other party practically ignored his attack. His defensive field was also mercilessly shattered.

He immediately used a spell to transform into a blood flame and escape.

The next moment, these blood flames plunged into Levi’s third-circle Heavenly Net Array.

The array flickered and resisted for a moment before it was forcefully broken by the Blood Flame Demon.

At this moment, a large ball of blood fog had already enveloped the blood flames.

Accompanied by a sizzling sound, the two sides fought in an almost elementalized form.

In the end, the Blood Flame Demon Wizard’s body condensed into form. The duration of his elementalization spell was limited and could not be compared to Levi’s blood fog form.

“Don’t kill me, I can give you money.” The Blood Flame Demon Wizard was shocked.

He was supposed to be a robber. Why was he the one being robbed now?

What answered him was the relentless Destruction Sword Qi.

“If you die, your money will be mine.” Levi was amused.

In his extreme unwillingness, the Blood Flame Demon Wizard left peacefully.

His soul had been devoured by Leon. This strange insect would starve to death if it didn’t eat for a minute.

His body turned into a shiny gold coin under Levi’s Ashen Eye.

On the gold coin, the Death Ember Dragon tore through the sky and dominated everything!

“The Legendary Golden Coin of Life. I wonder if this thing can help Owens breakthrough?”

Levi put away the gold coin and looked at the other wizards who had fled.

With a thought, the black asphalt-like Toxic Swarm emerged from his body and turned into a black Demon. It chased after one of the Third-Circle Wizards, while the strange insect Leon went after the other.

The Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow, and the other flying transcendent creatures also began to kill these surviving low-level wizards.

Levi picked up the storage bags and waited for the battle to end.

The next day.

After a night of slaughter, the Red Robe Association was completely wiped out.

Levi rode the wizard airship again and flew towards the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 813 - Chapter 813: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (6)

Chapter 813: Crimson Dragon Slays the Heavens! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

During the trip, Levi did an inventory of the spoils of war and gained a lot.

There were a total of 700,000 Aether Stones. There were more than 400,000 in the Blood Flame Demon Wizard’s storage bags alone.

No matter what, it was an organization of Fourth-Circle Wizards. They still had this bit of wealth.

In addition, there were three third-circle Wizard Tools, nine Second-Circle Wizard Tools, and 29 First-Circle Wizard Tools.

As for low-level spell books, they were already in Levi’s spell library, so they were not worth mentioning.

The Blood Flame Demon Wizard also contributed two fourth-circle spell models, Blood Demon Flame Palm and Blood Fire Entanglement.

However, both spells required the cultivation of a special “Blood Flame Meditation Art”.

Judging from the Blood Flame Demon Wizard’s inheritance, he seemed to be a high-level member of a fifth-circle dark wizard organization in the Realm of Crimson, the Blood Fire Demon Tower.

However, to avoid his enemies, he ran to the Endless Sea and tangled with some local wizards from the Burning Faction. Taking advantage of the war, he started his old profession in the Endless Sea.

The Blood Fire Demon Tower was located in the Realm of Crimson, which was the Burning Faction’s territory. It was thousands of miles away from here, so Levi wasn’t too worried.

Half a month later, Levi arrived safely at the magma sea.

“Let’s see if the Fire Elemental Spirit is nearby.”

Levi released his Perception, accompanied by the hint of Danger Perception and the faint powerful aura coming from the depths of the magma.

Levi knew that the guy was still there.

After making a decision, Levi sighed and said, “Forget it, let’s wait.”

Just like that, Levi began to wait in the sea near the magma sea. While waiting, he did not delay his cultivation.

He lacked everything but patience.

On this day, Levi came out of his cultivation state with excitement in his eyes.

It was not because the Fire Elemental Spirit had left… but because while he was waiting, his Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique had broken through.

Levi—

Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 14 (1/600,000). Special Effects: Scarlet Poison Body (level 2), Scarlet Contract (2/3), Thousand Faces, Boiling Blood, Scarlet Escape.

“The Scarlet Poison Body has advanced to level 2. Its speed, poison, and life-saving abilities have increased again. The contract slot of the Scarlet Contract has also increased by one.

“With my current level as a Scarlet Dragon and the speed of the Chariot runes, my speed in my normal state should not be inferior to a Fourth-Circle Wizard. If I use Scarlet Escape, even a Fifth-Circle Wizard might not be able to catch up to me at three times my speed.

“It’s about time. Let’s go and see if that fellow is still around.”

With the enhancement of the Hermit Rune, Levi approached the sub-dimensional portal node. After Perception, he sensed that the level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit should have left.

“I can’t be careless. This guy’s intelligence is very high. He might be hiding and preparing to ambush me.”

Levi no longer hesitated. He used the Hermit Rune to hide his figure and arrived at the entrance of the sub-dimensional portal node. Golden scales covered his body and the Heavy Water Barrier surrounded him. He stepped into the sub-dimensional portal node decisively.

At this moment, Danger Perception started to call the police.

Levi’s expression changed as soon as he used Perception.

In the distance, a huge fiery red bird was rushing over at an astonishing speed. The magma around it was stirred up.

“Ambush me, right? When I advance, I’ll deal with you sooner or later!”

The moment the subspace power tore open Levi’s protective force field, he had already disappeared into the subspace channel.

The huge bird made of flames looked at Levi, who had disappeared into the spatial passage, as if it was thinking and hesitating.

In the end, it made up its mind and took that step.

It turned into a flaming tornado and entered the subspace tunnel.

On the other side, Levi, who had just come out of the volcano, had not relaxed for a moment when Danger Perception sounded the alarm again.

Without hesitation, he used Scarlet Escape and burned the Scarlet Power and the blood in his body. He used all his strength and turned into a blood light that disappeared into the horizon in the blink of an eye.

Not long after Levi left, the silent volcano erupted again. Endless lava rushed into the sky.

Amidst the lava rain, a flaming bird with wings that almost covered the volcanic crater crawled out. It looked at this new world curiously. Its eyes flashed as it chased after Levi.

After traveling hundreds of kilometers in one breath, Levi directly burrowed into the bottom of the sea and hid in the abyss. The concealment array and runes took effect at the same time.

He did not even dare to breathe loudly. This level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit’s perception was also very strong. It could be said to be the strongest enemy Levi had encountered so far!

Not long after, in the sky above his head, a flaming divine bird that dyed the sky red and turned the white clouds into burning clouds let out a long cry and flew forward.

Even at a height of thousands of meters, the surface of the sea was boiling and evaporating under this high temperature.

Wherever the giant bird passed, white steam pillars shot into the sky.

After the giant bird left, Levi’s expression was solemn when he confirmed that it was safe.

This guy was just passing by, but the energy fluctuations naturally emitted from his body were as high as 8 Cas, which was equivalent to a second-ring spell.

Levi was at the bottom of the sea. It was high in the sky. There was a long distance between them.

This level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit was stronger than he had imagined. Even ordinary Fifth-Circle Wizards were probably not its match…

And the direction in which he saw the giant bird heading was… the Seven Kingdoms Continent.

“Things will change.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 814 - Chapter 814: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (1)

Chapter 814: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1101, Month of Northern Wind.

The 70th year of the Great Expedition.

Boundless Land of Darkness.

A huge Sky City was advancing at a constant speed.

The barrier around Sky City isolated the dark forces in the Land of Darkness.

It was said that the Land of Darkness was a boundless void without air, temperature, or life. It was filled with all kinds of unknown radiation and corrosive power. Everything was meaningless in the Land of Darkness, and only the void and dead silence were eternal!

In a small tavern in Sky City, two spherical alchemical creatures were leaning against each other and chatting with the other wizards in the battle group.

After a long battle, the surviving wizards were exhausted, but their faces were filled with happiness.

After sailing for a few more years, they would be able to go home.

“Come, let’s drink.” Herman’s alchemy arm held the wine glass, and the only head that could be considered a body of flesh and blood emerged from his body, looking comical.

“Can your alchemy body taste good wine?” A battle group wizard joked.

“Why not?” Herman smiled and gulped down the wine.

“You old drunkard, you weren’t like this in the past,” Stella, Herman’s lover, said plaintively as she bumped into Herman with the sphere.

“It’s rare for me to relax… It’s not like I drink every day.” Herman looked at Stella and asked for her permission to drink.

Stella snorted and closed her eyes, ignoring him.

Herman chuckled and continued to drink and chat as he recalled his 70 years of expedition.

This trip to the Myriad Machine Plane could be considered a blessing in disguise.

On the eve of the end of the war, when he and Stella were avoiding the pursuit of the Plague Legion, they accidentally entered a lost Ancient Mechanical Cemetery.

There were many broken, dead remains of mechanical creatures.

Over there, Herman and Stella were reborn. They modified the modules and parts of some powerful mechanical creatures that could be used on their alchemy bodies and repaired their injuries.

Not only that, but he had also advanced from an ordinary alchemy body to a powerful Mechanical Body. His strength had also reached the fourth-circle level, and Stella had also entered the third-circle.

If he had not come to the Myriad Machine Plane and cultivated in the Endless Sea step by step, his strength would not have been able to obtain such a huge increase.

In the Mechanical Cemetery, the biggest gain was a Brass Gravestone similar to a memory slate.

Above, many technical problems that troubled the alchemy wizards of the Wizard World had long been answered.

Spiritual Mechanical Unity Technique, Mechanical Resonance Technique, Mechanical Army Manufacturing and Control Technique, as well as the knowledge of the ancestors of alchemy runes, Mechanical Runes, everything.

All this mechanical knowledge, including the remains of various powerful mechanical creatures in the mechanical cemetery, came from an ancient powerhouse from the Myriad Machine Plane.

“Machine Sage Madison.”

According to Herman’s guess, this was at least a powerhouse from the Myriad Machine Plane that was comparable to a primordial soul wizard. He might even be an existence on the level of a Grand Wizard.

The new alchemy knowledge of the Wizard World was not worth mentioning in front of this Machine Sage.

One had to know that the alchemy knowledge of the Wizard World originated from the Myriad Machine Plane. This was also an important reason why Herman had risked his life to come here. In the Wizard World, his talent could not be used.

If not for the Great Expedition, with his cultivation and financial resources, it would be impossible for him to come to the Myriad Machine Plane.

Therefore, if he could digest this knowledge, Herman felt that it might be a little difficult to advance to a primordial soul wizard in the future, but it would not be a problem to advance to the fifth-circle level.

At that time, he could be considered to have made a name for himself in the Endless Sea. He could better protect those who needed his protection.

While Herman was chatting with his comrades, at the top of the blue wizard tower in the middle of Sky City.

Deep Blue Sage’s brows were tightly knitted. His aura seemed to be a little unstable compared to before. There were even some livor mortis spots on his face.

In the battle with the Father of Plagues, although he had sneak attacked first and won, the Father of Plagues’ counterattack before his death still caused him some serious injuries.

The Father of Plagues’ divine authority was 100% Plague and part Despair and Death.

The powerful Plague Divine Power that could infect Legendary Wizards made Luther feel uncomfortable.

However, the Father of Plagues was in a worse state than him.

The Father of Plagues and the other three evil gods were not “gods” that were born directly in the astral world. They were once the rulers of powerful Multidimensional Planes. However, after they were recruited by the Lord of Chaos, their true souls were brought to the chaotic wilderness and condensed into the astral world incarnation. They were promoted to Gods.

Gods whose bodies were not in the astral world were usually called “Akin Gods” by legendary wizards.

Some powerful rulers of Multidimensional Planes, Mythical Creatures, abyssal demon lords, and hell demon lords were all Akin Gods. According to the standards of wizards, Akin Gods and Legendary Wizards were all above level 10.

The main body of the Akin God Father of Plagues, who was below the astral world, had already been destroyed by Luther.

Luther knew that it was impossible for an existence like the Father of Plagues to truly die.

Wherever the plague, despair, and death pervaded, there was the soil that the Father of Plagues bred.

Furthermore, the Father of Plagues’ true soul had already occupied the chaotic wilderness. Unless he stepped into the astral world and destroyed his true soul in front of the Lord of Chaos, the Father of Plagues would make a comeback sooner or later.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 815 - Chapter 815: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (2)

Chapter 815: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

However, it would take at least a thousand or even ten thousand years to recover the strength of his main body.

This period of time was enough for the wizards to make preparations.

However, the reason why Luther’s brows could not relax was not because of the Father of Plagues, nor was it because of the Plague Divine Power that was eroding his soul and will.

It was an unknown danger from the Land of Darkness.

The crystal ball in front of him was completely dark.

“Hiss hiss… Rustle…”

Like a cassette recorder, a certain voice came from the crystal ball.

This voice was terrifying, crazy, angry, hungry, and savage, as if it wanted to devour everything.

Suddenly, there seemed to be a vast willpower pervading the wizard tower. The level of this willpower was so high that even Deep Blue Sage, who had just defeated the Father of Plagues, could not help but change his expression.

He did not know who the owner of this will was.

However, he could sense the endless malice towards all living beings.

Cracks began to appear on the crystal ball.

With a bang, the Wizard Tool that he had been using for a long time shattered.

He arrived at the top of the wizard tower, and his voice spread throughout Sky City like a yellow bell.

“This is an emergency. We will no longer return to the Wizard World. Sky City’s route has changed. Everyone, prepare for battle!”

Hearing the voice of the Legendary Wizard, the wizards of the battle group, including Herman, became nervous.

They had never seen this Legendary Wizard’s tone carry a trace of panic and helplessness.

They believed that even if the angels of the gods or even the gods themselves descended from the astral world, this calm and wise top expert of the Ocean School would still fight against the gods with a determined expression.

Luther took a deep breath and looked helplessly at the Land of Darkness in the distance. On the other side of the deep space was Nora’s plane, the Wizard World.

Originally, according to the set flight schedule, he would be able to return in a few years.

But now, he could not go back.

The level and status of the will just now made him know that if he returned to Nora’s plane at this time, he might bring back the terrifying existence lingering in the Land of Darkness.

” Deep Blue Sage, bring up the plane closest to Sky City,” Luther said in a low voice.

An old but gentlemanly voice sounded from the wizard tower, as if an old butler was speaking.

“Retrieving…”

“The transfer is complete. The planes closest to Sky City are the Tide Plane, the Stardust Plane, and the Grey Eagle Plane…”

Deep Blue Sage’s voice was heard.

“This won’t do. Some of these planes are Federation Planes under the jurisdiction of wizards. Some planes don’t even have level 9 existences. They have to be at least at the legendary level to be able to compete with this will… Deep Blue, this time, directly extract the information of planes with level 10 and above existences. Don’t care about the distance. The stronger the plane, the better,” Luther said.

“Retrieving… planes with level 10 and above are the Traveler Plane, the Wilderness Plane… the Abyssal Plane…”

“Wait, how far is the Abyssal Plane from us?” Luther suddenly interrupted Deep Blue and asked.

“The Abyssal Plane is 20 years away from us. If we push it at full speed, it will take 10 years. If we push it too far, it will take 5 years… Lord Luther, are you going to do it?” Deep Blue Sage asked.

“That’s right. Now, turn around and head to the Abyssal Plane. Go forward with all your might and prepare to enter a state of overload at any time.”

“But, Lord, if that’s the case, Sky City might also be destroyed after reaching the Abyssal Plane. At that time, returning will be a problem. Moreover, there are too many level-10 existences on the Abyssal Plane… After evaluation, if we barge into the bottom of the Abyssal Plane alone, the chances of survival are not high. It’s less than one-third,” Deep Blue said.

“This is an order. Just carry it out. If it’s a critical moment, I’ll put Sky City and these battle group wizards into my Demiplane and sail alone in the Land of Darkness. I won’t let everyone make meaningless sacrifices,” Luther said.

“Will do.”

Not long after, the massive Sky City began to change direction, heading towards a certain place in the Land of Darkness.

“I wonder where we’re going?” Herman asked.

“No matter what, let’s trust the Legendary Wizard Lord’s decision,” Stella said solemnly.

They traveled in the Land of Darkness for an unknown period of time.

Suddenly, a tremor came from the barrier outside Sky City.

The wizards looked in the direction of the tremor and saw a super-large creature that was about the same size as Sky City appear in the Land of Darkness.

This giant creature looked like a worm. Its entire body was covered in a thick metal shell, and its sides were filled with scarlet eyeballs that were constantly moving.

Its entire body was covered in dense pits, like a beehive.

In these deep pits, various aberrations were flying out of the beehive tunnels on huge fly-like worms.

Not only that, but on the back of the giant creature, there were also several strange powerhouses with auras that were not inferior to the Grand Wizards. All of them looked at the wizards in the sky city with bloodthirsty eyes.

These strange insects had a clear division of labor and were in an orderly manner. They were comparable to a well-trained wizard battle group.

A blue gel-like breath shot out from the mouth of the giant worm and landed on Sky City’s defensive barrier.

Accompanied by the breath landed on the defensive barrier were strange-looking insects that were small but had sharp mouths.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 816 - Chapter 816: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (3)

Chapter 816: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As soon as these bugs appeared, they began to gnaw at the protective shield. The sound of friction on the protective shield spread into Sky City.

Boom!

Light flickered on the defensive barrier.

All the bugs were shattered into powder.

At this moment, all the wizards in Sky City understood why the Legendary Wizard Lord had suddenly changed directions.

A terrifying monster had locked onto Sky City. If they returned now, they would undoubtedly expose the Wizard World to them.

The wizard civilization, which had already experienced the Great Expedition and civil war, could no longer withstand the invasion of external enemies.

Inside the super-giant worm’s body, there were strange-shaped buildings covered in mucus. Many strange monsters were gathered around a church-style building in the center.

Over there, there was an aberration wearing gorgeous wing membranes and had a crown antenna on its head. It sensed the supreme will and let out an unknown loud voice.

“The mother nest’s will is watching us. Children of the mother nest, follow me!”

In the human world.

Deep at the bottom of the sea of the outer sea region.

Levi rested there for half a month.

This time, to get rid of the damned Fire Elemental Spirit, he had done everything he could.

This beast, I have to conquer it in the future. As my slave, it burns fire for me every day and acts as an engine for Tyrant II to relieve the hatred in my heart, Levi thought.

“I wonder where that guy went? Logically speaking, with the saint of the church around, there shouldn’t be any big trouble… right?”

Levi rose.

While recuperating, he also reviewed his battles over the years.

The battle with the Blood Flame Demon Wizard proved that Levi could win against an ordinary fourth-circle wizard of the Burning Faction.

Levi had already understood the system of contrast between the knight realm and the wizard realm.

A normal single-dimensional knight without a cheat.

Level 11 Legendary versus First-Circle Wizards, level 12 Bloodthirst versus Second-Circle Wizards, level 13 First Transformation of the Blood Source versus Third-Circle Wizards, and level 14 Second Transformation of the Blood Source versus Third-Circle Seniors.

Ordinary single-dimensional knights should be comparable to ordinary fourth-circle wizards after level 15 Third Transformation of the Blood Source.

Of course, this was only theoretical. Because the knight system was not perfect yet, ordinary knights, like the Ancient Saint, could not fly, nor did they have the complete spell system like wizards, which could deal with complicated situations.

Therefore, the overall combat power of a knight was still weaker than that of a wizard. The Bloodline Divine Weapon that matched the Wizard Tool could only appear in the Blood Source realm.

Before this, knights could only use weapons and bloodline power forged by mortals to deal with enemies. At most, they could master some powerful combat techniques, but they were still weak compared to spells.

Levi was strong because of the Nine Swords Asura Bloodline Dharma Body, Six Dimensional Polygonal Attributes, and Mutated Fused Super Legendary Quality Breathing Technique. These were exclusive to Levi’s “cheat”, which allowed him to kill wizards above his level.

“A knight’s methods are still single-handed, and how to fly is also a problem. Other than a few breathing techniques that can fly, many knights with strength, defense, and physique, such as the Black Knight, who is a Bloodthirst expert, have not mastered the ability to fly. They can only jump up and hit wizards, but their height is also limited…

“When I return to the human world this time, I’ll study the way to fly as a knight. I can imitate the Blood Beast Breathing Technique’s blood wings and see if I can develop a way to turn blood qi into wings. This way, as long as the blood qi in a knight’s body is abundant enough, no matter what kind of knight it is, after reaching a certain realm, they can at least master the ability to fly short distances.”

In this transcendent world, it would be too tragic if they could not fly. They would be played to death by wizards using flying spells and long-range spells.

“Let’s return to the Dusk Holy Temple first.”

Levi stepped out of his hiding place and soared into the air.

When Levi returned to Dusk Island, he found that everything was normal on Dusk Island.

He used Perception to check. Other than the trainee Knights who were cultivating, the only official Knights on the island were the Black Knights.

Black Demon Temple.

The Black Knight was thinking about a combat technique that he had just created.

He racked his brains but failed to grasp the crux of the matter. He frowned.

“What are you worried about?”

Levi’s voice rang out.

The Black Knight suddenly woke up and realized that a familiar face was standing in the hall with a smile. Beside him was an unfamiliar golden-haired burly man.

The Black Knight smiled bitterly and said, “I’ve been researching a sword skill recently. Since you’re here, commander, please give me some pointers.”

“Tell me about it,” Levi said.

The Black Knight explained his difficulties to Levi.

After listening, Levi gave him some pointers.

What troubled the Black Knight was that he realized that his sword skills could not perfectly fuse with his bloodline power. This way, he could not unleash the power of his bloodline power.

Levi’s suggestion was to refer to the thoughts of the Bloodline Dharma Body. He took out a book, “Introduction to the Bloodline Dharma Body”, and handed it to the Black Knight.

“Here are some principles, techniques, and knowledge of the Bloodline Dharma Body that I compiled. They are all very basic. You also cultivate the Bloodline Dharma Body. Study this book carefully. When the Blood Knight and the others return, you can show them.

“By the way, this book is limited to official members and some talented core members. When the Dusk Holy Temple’s knowledge management system is built in the future, these will require corresponding contributions,” Levi said

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 817 - Chapter 817: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (4)

Chapter 817: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Understood. Oh right, commander… who is this knight?”

“Hello, you’re the Black Knight, right? I’m the Golden Lion Knight, Dinos! Our commander told me about you.” Dinos smiled. His golden hair fluttered in the wind.

“So it’s Sir Dinos. I’ve heard about you from my commander. I heard that you’re the descendant of the Lionheart Knight. I’ve heard a lot about you!”

The Lionheart Knight was a legendary knight even earlier than the Black Knight. He had been famous for a long time and was the idol of the Black Knight when he was young.

“I’ll be cultivating in the human world from now on. Please enlighten me,” Dinos said.

“Not really. We’ve improved on each other. I see that you’ve also broken through the shackles of legendary. You’ve reached the second step of knighthood at such a young age. I’m impressed,” the Black Knight said humbly.

Levi interrupted them and asked: “What are the Blood Knight, Divine Light Knight, and Knight Hogg doing now?”

“The Blood Knight traveled the seven kingdoms in the human world. Now, the dark creatures in the human world are too rampant. He couldn’t stand it anymore, so he used this method to cultivate and sharpen himself. The Divine Light Knight went to the Peacock Capital. It seems that something happened to his family. Knight Hogg has always been in Myriad Dragon City.”

Levi nodded and said, “Send someone to summon them back. The Seven Kingdoms Continent is not safe from now on. Try not to go there as much as possible. In addition, our Dusk Holy Temple will be moving soon. We need to make some preparations.”

“Understood. I’ll get right on it.”

After letting the Black Knight and Dinos get to know each other, Levi left Dusk Island alone.

“Now, the only official member of the Twilight Knights is Emperor Mu. I wonder where he went.”

Levi sighed and headed in the direction of the seven kingdoms.

Storm City’s Shining Tavern.

Levi listened to the recent changes in the world.

In the past few years, the plague continued to erupt in a small area. It was as if a strength was controlling the progress of the plague.

The seven churches also displayed their abilities and tried their best to find the source of the plague.

So far, there did not seem to be any results.

In short, the plague had become a normal phenomenon.

Although it happened from time to time, it did not cause many deaths. Gradually, everyone was already used to it.

This made Levi feel like the culprit behind the plague was boiling a frog in warm water.

“That existence must be secretly accumulating strength, so he doesn’t dare to be too high-profile. He’s waiting for an opportunity.”

The existence Levi was talking about was naturally the Father of Plagues. He had been defeated by a Legendary Wizard and might have left a backup plan in the human world.

Except for the plague disaster.

Recently, the sudden drought in the Tuva Empire and the forest fires dealt a heavy blow to the Tuva Empire.

This was undoubtedly related to the Fire Elemental Spirit. With its strength, it was no joke to be able to travel thousands of miles in the bare land.

Levi guessed that the Fire Elemental Spirit should have been defeated by the Church.

Otherwise, the disaster that that guy brought to the human world would not be as simple as a drought or a fire.

“In other words, that saint from the Church of Storm is actually able to contend with a level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit. This should be because of the Sealing Sacred Object… Otherwise, the speed at which these saints improve is a little terrifying.”

Levi felt a lingering fear in his heart. He felt that his advancement was fast enough.

However, he realized that those saints were even more exaggerated than him.

“Sigh… Is this the God’s power?”

He muttered to himself.

No matter what, from the looks of it, the problem of the level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit should have been resolved safely. Levi was relieved.

After all, he didn’t want the human world to be destroyed by that guy.

Except for the plague and drought.

In recent years, some evil cults had appeared more and more frequently.

Some time ago, in the Peacock Kingdom.

There were traces of the Wilderness Brotherhood’s activities again.

This restless organization that believed in the Lord of the Wilderness was the same as the White Lotus Society in his previous life. Once there was a chaotic world, they would start to appear and rebel.

The last time the Wilderness Brotherhood appeared was during the period of Montenegro Mountain’s rebellion before the demise of the Emerald Kingdom.

All kinds of evil sects had emerged. This meant that other than the Seven Gods, some other ambitious non-orthodox gods were also about to start intervening in the war of faith.

“It’s getting messy.”

Levi pondered.

He had to quickly finish exploring the small plane where the Ancient Saint Empire was located.

With the Divine Weapon, Levi felt that he should be able to unify the three empires.

He would move the Dusk Holy Temple into a small plane and let the Knights and the natives explore the plane together to make use of the resources.

Levi would then be able to sit on the sidelines of a small plane and watch the fierce battles between the monsters and Gods.

On the other hand, he was doing his own thing and farming happily. Occasionally, he would go out to pick up scraps and reap the benefits. Wouldn’t that be wonderful?

On the other side, in Flower City, life was peaceful. Levi left after giving Andrew some instructions.

In the outer sea region, Levi’s figure descended on the deserted island that connected to the Ancient Saint Plane.

Sensing its master’s aura, a pile of rocks suddenly took shape, forming Bo Gang’s figure.

“Well done. Thank you for your hard work.”

With Bo Gang guarding this place, Levi was very relieved.

He stepped into the altar and disappeared.

When he appeared, he was already in the dilapidated temple.

Everything seemed to be no different from when he left.

Black Stripe City.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 818 - Chapter 818: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (5)

Chapter 818: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The old lizard Kane became even older. He was sleepy all day long. He looked at the battle report in front of him and was worried.

A few years ago, after the new Ancient Saint Empire was established, the various city-states stopped fighting and began to recuperate according to the will of the ruler of the empire, Ancient Sage Skybreaking.

However, not long after he recuperated, he was attacked by the Wind God Empire from the Intis Mountains in the north and the Mosasaurus Empire from the South Sea.

Although Ancient Saint Skybreaking was powerful, he was still no match for the two rulers of the empires, Golden Feathers King and Vast Sea King.

In particular, almost everyone in the Feathered People had grasped the ability to fly and had an advantage in the air. Under their full attack, the Ancient Saint Empire was repeatedly defeated and taken down one city after another.

This was undoubtedly a heavy blow to the new empire.

In the face of this sudden war, two Ancient Saints had even died.

This was a high and mighty Ancient Saint. He was synonymous with power, but he had actually died.

Old Kane wanted to kill the enemy, but with his old body, he could only do some simple paperwork in the City Lord Manor.

He knew that before he died, he would not be able to see the Ancient Saint Empire regain its former glory.

The Initial Ancient Saint that he had caught a glimpse of had long disappeared for seven years.

Perhaps if he was here, there was still hope to salvage the situation.

“Old Kane, what are you waiting for? Quickly pack your things and prepare to retreat. The Feathered People’s army is about to attack.” Monka’s berating voice sounded.

“Yes, Lord.” Old Kane sighed.

The unification of the Ancient Saints was ultimately a dream. It was all for nothing…

Not long after.

On the distant horizon of Black Stripe City, a black army attacked like a flock of birds.

They were Feathered People.

The leader of the Feathered People was a bird-beaked man with sharp eyes like an eagle.

His name was Ido, and he was a member of the Crimson Falcon Tribe among the Feathered People. He was extremely fast and as fast as lightning. His strength was equivalent to an Ancient Serpent expert of the Ancient Saint Empire.

Behind him, Feathered People flapped their wings and flew in the sky, their vision was also extremely strong.

They could lock onto prey underground from ten thousand meters in the air, and these Feathered People had all kinds of weapons on their Bird Claw, most of which were arrows.

“The Feathered People are here. All of you, hide in the bomb shelter and face the enemy!” Monka’s voice spread throughout Black Line City. His strong body stood proudly on the city tower. He held the greatsword in his hand and the power of Flame-Blood boiled.

Since he couldn’t run, he would fight.

As the Feathered People army passed through like locusts, there were all kinds of huge rocks, stone spears, and sharp arrows falling from the sky like rain. These things were getting faster and faster, and there was a mysterious power attached to them that was enough to pierce through the hard scales of the Lizardmen from the Ancient Saint Empire.

In the eyes of the Feathered People, Lizardmen creatures were a synonym for primitive, backward, and antiques. Only the Feathered People, who were as free as the wind, were the most advanced pets of the sky. They were the best form of life evolution!

With the Feathered People’s airdrop attack, Black Line City seemed to have encountered a meteor shower.

Houses collapsed one after another. Many Lizardman who couldn’t escape to the bomb shelter in time were smashed to death on the spot.

Only those Lizard-level and Snake-level experts could survive the rain of bullets with their powerful physiques and combat techniques.

“Old fogeys, why aren’t you surrendering?”

In the sky, Ido was hovering there, sneering at Monka below.

There was a whoosh.

An arrow tore through the air, but Ido dodged it.

“Your arrows are … too slow,” Ido said haughtily.

Crimson feathers suddenly appeared on his body, emitting a metallic luster.

“The will of the King of Wind…”

He seemed to be chanting some incantation.

In the next moment, the red feathers burned fiercely and turned into flaming arrows!

Whoosh! Whoosh!

Around Monka, the sound of metal colliding could be heard.

Hiss!

Monka cried out in pain. Although he blocked with his greatsword, his leg was still hit by an arrow.

He pulled out the arrow and looked at the hideous wound. He spat out his snake tongue and smiled sinisterly. “If the Initial Ancient Saint was still around, how could I let you guys be impudent?”

“As expected, your Ancient Saint Empire is just a group of old antiques immersed in the glory of the past… They don’t know that the era is improving and the Feathered People are born according to the era. We are the protagonists of this era.

“As for you, you can only use the old-fashioned ‘Initial Ancient Saint’ as a deterrent. But where did the Initial Ancient Saint go? After so many years, the Ancient Saint Empire is already riddled with holes. Why didn’t he save you? This is all your wishful thinking.”

Ido mocked him mercilessly.

“They’re just a group of mutated monsters. Your ancestor was once from the Ancient Saint Empire and was also a crawler. He forgot his ancestors after taking advantage of them,” Monka said disdainfully.

“There’s no point in saying more. Let’s see what happens next.” Ido waved his hand, and the hovering Feathered People army launched the second wave of attacks.

Although the soldiers of Black Line City below attacked with arrows, they realized that the feathers seemed to have formed some kind of array.

Strong winds swept through the world. Their arrows could not hit the feathers at all.

“Hahaha.” Ido swooped down and turned into a red phantom that circled Monka.

Attacks like wind blades attacked Monka.

Monka was tired of dealing with it and did not last long before he was at a disadvantage.

Blood blades appeared on his body and he felt intense pain.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 819 - Chapter 819: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (6)

Chapter 819: Mother Nest’s Will, Blood Qi Transforming into Wings (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Do you only know how to tickle me?” Monka suddenly slashed out with his sword, and the scorching airflow hit Ido, who flashed past.

Ido reeled back, crying out in pain as a searing pain shot through his chest. A hideous wound appeared there, bleeding profusely.

He drank something similar to a potion, and a blurry green light enveloped his wound.

Ido’s face was ashen, his feathers standing on end.

“I was careless and let you succeed.”

He quickly distanced himself from Monka and used his long-range advantage to attack him with feather arrows and wind blades.

At this moment, Monka was like a bull. Even though he had brute force, he was toyed with by Ido. He was extremely aggrieved. On the other hand, the other party’s long-range attacks continued to cause damage to him.

“Die!”

Monka was no longer defending.

“City Lord, let’s retreat!” Old Kane’s voice sounded from the bomb shelter.

Just like Old Kane, the ordinary Lizardmen hiding in the bomb shelter looked desperate. Even their powerful City Lord, an Ancient Serpent-level powerhouse, was unable to fight back in front of the Feathered People army. Did the Lizardmen still have a future?

Monka attacked crazily. More and more wounds appeared on his body, and blood flowed out. He looked like he could collapse at any moment.

He panted heavily and felt a little dazed. He stood rooted to the ground.

This was because he saw a red figure rushing over from afar. Why did it look like Lord Nameless, the Ancient Saint?

‘Could it be that I’m about to die and am hallucinating… Didn’t Lord Ancient Saint claim that Ancient Saint Nameless, who was suspected to be the Initial Ancient Saint, was already dead?’

Ido, who was flying at high speed, looked at the stunned Monka and sneered. The Feathered People had received guidance from a god in the ancient ruins hundreds of years ago and had already mastered many divine spells and medicine. After a hundred years of hibernation and development, the strength of the Feathered People was naturally not something these backward antique Lizardman could compare to.

“Too weak! Can you keep up with my speed?”

Ido’s laughter, accompanied by a strong wind, echoed between heaven and earth.

“Noisy.”

A large hand covered in red scales appeared in front of Ido and grabbed his neck.

Ido’s pupils dilated as he felt a strong sense of suffocation. He looked at the Lizardman wrapped in red flames in horror.

The other party spat out a golden snake tongue and looked at him as if he were looking at a little bug. There was no fluctuation at all.

Ido was actually strangled by a Lizardman and couldn’t move!

“Feather Explosion!”

The feathers on Ido’s body began to tremble. Then, all the feathers gathered together and formed a torrent of arrows that blasted towards the Lizardman.

Crackle, crackle.

After a series of sounds of metal colliding, Ido’s steel feather blades were all damaged and shattered on the ground.

The Lizardman stood there unscathed.

The featherless Ido looked terrified.

This was undoubtedly an Ancient Saint.

However, the problem was that the Hellfire Ancient Saint was seriously injured and in seclusion. Logically speaking, there shouldn’t be any Ancient Saints left in the Fire Lizard race, right?

Wait… those old antiques said that the Initial Ancient Saint was only in seclusion and did not die.

Could it be that this was real?

Could the person in front of him really be an Initial Ancient Saint?

In the sky, those Feathered People saw that their boss was captured and immediately attacked.

Levi grabbed the featherless birdman with one hand. With a thought, a mini Flame Divine Dragon roared and appeared from his fingertips. Then, it left his hand and grew in the wind as it rushed into the sky.

One by one, the Feathered People were burnt to death in front of the fire dragon, while the rest fled frantically.

“Explode.”

Levi said softly.

Then, the fire dragon exploded.

Flames that filled the sky baptized everything, and then the sky became clear.

The Feathered People’s noise finally disappeared completely.

Ido stopped struggling. He was horrified.

“This… this is the technique of a god.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 820 - Chapter 820: Legacy (1)

Chapter 820: Legacy (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Black Stripe City.

City Lord’s Mansion.

The Fire Lizardman with a powerful aura sat on the high seat.

Even the City Lord, Monka, could only stand at the side.

After the crisis was resolved, Old Kane looked at the Initial Ancient Saint excitedly.

“He must be an Initial Ancient Saint,” Kane thought firmly in his heart.

He had once asked this Nameless Ancient Saint if he was an Initial Ancient Saint.

He didn’t answer Old Kane directly. He only said that every Lizardman could become an Initial Ancient Saint.

Time and time again, he tried to salvage the situation, but he always left quietly after the matter, unwilling to be ostentatious.

What kind of magnanimity and bearing was this?

Wasn’t this the Initial Ancient Saint? Who else was qualified to be the Initial Ancient Saint?

As expected of an existence that wanted to lead the Ancient Saint Empire to greater heights. This was… the layout!

Levi learned about the situation after interrogating Ido the Hairless Bird.

All of this was within his expectations.

He had left in a hurry back then and did not deal with the Wind God Empire and the Mosasaurus Empire.

Because he was not sure of the strength of those two countries, he did not dare to attack rashly.

He also had the idea of letting the Ancient Saint Empire test the depths of the enemy.

From the looks of it, the Wind God Empire and the Mosasaurus Empire were on par with the Ancient Saint Empire.

However, Ido had said that a few hundred years ago, the Wind God Empire’s Golden Feathers King had received guidance from a god in the ancient ruins of the Yintis Mountains. He had mastered some powerful divine spells, and his strength was already unprecedented.

This made Levi hesitate.

“From the clues left behind previously, the ancient ruins should have been left behind by the wizard who entered this place in the ancient era. From the height of the Magic Tree, it has been 300,000 years since the ancient era. After such a long time, even a Legendary Wizard should have died unless he became a true immortal god or mastered some longevity spell.

“What exactly is the god of the ancient ruins?”

Seven days later.

Ancient Saint Empire.

Strong winds blew on a Nameless Peak.

Levi stood there with his hands behind his back.

Not long after, a figure descended.

The first to arrive was naturally Ancient Sage Skybreaking. This number one expert of the Ancient Saint Empire was now riddled with injuries. Even a corner of his wing was missing. It seemed that he had experienced many fierce battles.

“Skybreaking greets First Lord!” Ancient Saint Skybreaking knelt on the ground and bowed his head.

“Get up. You’re seriously injured.” Levi looked at Skybreaking and said lightly.

“I just had a battle with that Golden Feathers King some time ago. If it wasn’t for the fact that the Golden Feathers King had received guidance from a god, he might not have been my match…” Skybreaking said indignantly.

Everyone knew about his defeat in the battle with the Golden Feathers King.

When the Lizardmen of the Ancient Saint Empire found out that their ruler was no match for Golden Feathers King, they were all dejected. Clearly, they did not think highly of the future of the Ancient Saint Empire.

Coupled with the fact that the Hellfire Ancient Saint had also fled with serious injuries in the battle with the White-faced King and disappeared without a trace, the aura of the empire was suppressed again.

Currently, the Feathers were revered by the Golden Feathers King. There were Four Heavenly Kings under the Golden Feathers King, and all of them had the strength of top-notch Ancient Saints. The White-faced King was one of them.

“There’s no need to explain. A loss is a loss. You just have to win it back in the future. In this world, regardless of methods, only the outcome matters.

“This is some healing medicine. Take it. It’ll be helpful to you.”

“Thank you, First Lord.” Ancient Saint Skybreaking was excited. He did not expect the First Lord to care so much about him. It made him feel flattered.

In his opinion, after not seeing the First Lord for seven years, his aura was even more terrifying than before. He must have had an even greater breakthrough.

“How’s the popularization of the knowledge I gave you before I left?” Levi asked.

“Lord, I’m also looking for talented people to learn that knowledge. However, there are too few talented people. Furthermore, that knowledge is too profound and difficult to comprehend…” Skybreaking said helplessly.

Even he felt like he was reading a book when he read those Meditation Arts, let alone the other crawlers.

“I’ve also sent people to collect some of those medicinal herbs. However, not long after you left, the Wind God Empire and the Mosasaurus Empire came to attack us. Due to the war, these work were forced to stop,” Skybreaking lowered his head and said.

“Just do your best. How many Ancient Saints are there in our Ancient Saint Empire now?” Levi asked.

“Including me, there are only ten…” Skybreaking said.

“What about the Wind God Empire and the Mosasaurus Empire?”

“There should be seven Ancient Saints in the Wind God Empire. There are eight in the Mosasaurus Empire, but all the experts in the Wind God Empire can fly. We’re really at a disadvantage…” Ancient Saint Skybreaking said helplessly.

“I got it.”

Levi looked into the distance. It seemed that the research of the Blood Qi Wings technique had to be brought forward.

Be it Ancient Saints or knights, if the problem of flying was not solved, they were not qualified to compete with wizards or Feathered People.

After Ancient Saint Skybreaking, the Ancient Saints who heard that their Lord had returned came one after another.

“First Lord, Snake Demon came late.”

“Blackstone greets First Lord.”

When everyone was here, Levi looked around.

The Hellfire Ancient Saint did not come. This Ancient Saint was extremely obedient. After being severely injured, he disappeared.

Other than that, there were still two Ancient Saints who had not come.

Back then, the fake news of the Initial Ancient Saint’s death was also spread by these two Ancient Saints.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 821 - Chapter 821: Legacy! (2)

Chapter 821: Legacy! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“It looks like those two have already betrayed the Ancient Saint Empire and joined the Wind God Empire.” Ancient Saint Skybreaking’s heart turned cold and revealed killing intent.

Originally, there were only ten Ancient Saints left. From the looks of it, there were only eight left.

The Ancient Saint Empire had already declined to this extent. How tragic.

“It’s fine. We’ll settle the score in the future. Skybreaking, Snake Demon, the eight of you Ancient Saints will consolidate the Ancient Saint Empire’s army and prepare to march into the Intis Mountain Range,” Levi ordered.

“Lord? Are we going to start a decisive battle with the other party? They have obtained the means of the gods…”

“What Godly Technique? It’s all a lie. If there indeed was a godly technique, how could you guys have survived until now?” Levi smiled.

“Yes, Lord. I’ll do it now.”

After making the arrangements, Levi looked at the Ancient Saints who were gradually leaving.

He sat on the peak of the mountain and felt the wind from above.

With a thought, the bloodline power in his body, which was blood qi, began to surge.

“How should I turn blood qi into wings?”

Levi had not given much thought to how to fly.

Because he was a wizard to begin with, and the Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique also could fly, he did not need to worry about this problem at all.

However, the predicament of the Twilight Knights and the Ancient Saint Empire made him realize that flying ability was not something that could be taken for granted.

He felt the rhythm of the wind and used his Bloodline Dharma Body to control his blood qi with his spiritual force, forming a pair of blood-colored thin wings on his back. Riding the wind, he rose from the ground and soared into the sky.

“When cultivating the Bloodline Dharma Body to my realm, I can rely on my powerful spiritual force to form a complicated blood qi avatar. It’s not difficult to form Blood Wings, but the threshold of this technique is relatively high and it’s not universal…”

Levi shook his head and rejected this plan.

His idea was to let knights who had reached a certain realm, whether they cultivated the Bloodline Dharma Body or not, whether the breathing technique itself was suitable for flight, condense their blood qi into wings and achieve flight.

Just like the Battle Aura Wings in his previous life, it had become a symbolic ability of a certain realm.

“The principle of flying for low-level wizards is to rely on spells. They use spell power to condense into wings similar to birds, stir the airflow into the air, and then achieve a long-distance glide… Intermediate Wizards, on the other hand, use more exquisite and complicated flying spells to directly fly through the air. They are faster and more flexible.

As for high-level wizards, they had a primordial soul and achieved a qualitative change in their life level. Their bodies were no longer made of human flesh and blood, but of elemental particles. Flying was as easy as eating and drinking. They could even escape into the void and pass through it. It was already a method used by immortals in his previous life.

“How can a knight’s body fly?”

Just like that, on the peak of this mountain, Levi began to truly comprehend the mysteries of blood qi while cultivating.

Due to the proficiency panel, many people didn’t know the reason for their previous cultivation.

This time, Levi tried to let himself truly and thoroughly understand all of this.

Taking advantage of this time to study the blood qi wings technique, he needed to really revise and think about the mysteries of his knight cultivation.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1102, Month of Germinal.

Year 71 of the Great Expedition.

Endless Sea.

On an island in the inner sea region.

In a simple shelter, the array was running automatically. A cup of tea that was used to calm one’s mind was still warm.

Scarlet words were carved into the wall.

“It’s here again… Goodbye, Lord Elena. Goodbye, Rose. Goodbye, Endless Sea…”

On the floor, there was an empty white cocoon.

In another strange world where red and black intertwined like a nightmare.

Lava flowed through the cracks in the sky.

The Earth was pitch-black, and the strange giant flesh trees formed an endless primitive forest.

In the middle of the forest, in an underground cave.

In the cave, another white cocoon cracked, and the face of the Whitewater Witch suddenly appeared. She suddenly woke up and opened her eyes to look at the world.

In the pitch-black cave, she tried to cast an illumination spell and was pleasantly surprised to discover that she could cast a spell.

“We can cast spells. That’s great.” The Whitewater Witch seemed to have grasped a glimmer of hope.

It was only when she turned around that she saw the familiar face of the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard. It had already turned into a dried corpse, as if it had died here for a long time.

“Extreme Fire? You’re indeed here…”

Suddenly, she realized that Extreme Fire seemed to be holding an empty bottle of medicine in his dry palm.

“The hallucinatory potion… made in the Dreamland Steeple.”

“Dreamland Steeple? Master seems to have mentioned this organization. The high-level School of Dreams that disappeared overnight. Looks like the culprit is the Nightmare World… I seem to understand something.”

She muttered to herself. Then, she fumbled her way out of the cave and into the forest.

She looked at the sky through the dense forest. There was no sun or stars in the sky here, only fragmented red and black.

She mustered her courage and used a flying spell to fly out of the forest. She flew into the sky, wanting to see the entirety of this world.

As she flew, she recorded all of this. If she could return to the Wizard World, this knowledge might allow her master Elena to study the Nightmare World better.

Until she saw a giant spider phantom with eight legs standing in the wilderness like a pillar supporting the sky, staring at her like a god.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 822 - Chapter 822: Legacy! (3)

Chapter 822: Legacy! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At this moment, the Whitewater Witch felt suffocated.

The giant spider, which had eight exquisite pale-white women’s faces, revealed a strange smile.

‘Why did you bring us here? What is your motive?’

The Whitewater Witch asked. She didn’t know if the other party could communicate, so it shouldn’t be a problem.

According to the wizards who traveled on planes, language was not a barrier to communication for many high-level intelligent beings from different civilizations.

Unfortunately, the spiders with eight human faces did not respond to the Whitewater Witch.

It just stared at her silently.

Seeing this, the Whitewater Witch tried to escape.

After flying for a long time.

When the Whitewater Witch looked back.

To his horror, he realized that the distance between him and the giant spider did not seem to have widened.

“It’s impossible that there’s no real movement. This must be an illusion… It’s exactly the same as in the secret realm.” The Whitewater Witch’s heart sank.

“My dear, no one can escape the nightmare, because the nightmare will always be hidden in the deepest part of your consciousness… Give up your unrealistic struggles and throw yourself into the nightmare’s embrace. You will become my envoy, and you will return to your clear blue world to reunite with your friends and family… Come, don’t resist the nightmare, but accept it…”

The female face of the giant spider suddenly spoke at the same time.

The charming and magnetic female voice came from all directions and drowned the Whitewater Witch.

The Whitewater Witch shook her head. She suppressed the fear in her heart and said firmly, “If I’m not wrong, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard has become your envoy… That’s why the other ‘he’ can appear in the five-story wizard tower on the plain again.”

However, what he did not know was that the moment he became her envoy, he was no longer the same person.

The real him had long died in the Nightmare World, dying in his sleep in that underground cave.

“You used the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard as a medium to pollute and invade our world. You lured us with illusions and made us drink some kind of potion that would pull us into the Nightmare World.

“You are also afraid of a partner who will enter the secret realm with us and separate us so that you can carry out your plan.

“In the secret realm, you successfully pulled my husband, Lehger Leo, to the Nightmare World. He probably didn’t agree to become your envoy, so he died in the Nightmare World not long after.

“Now, you’ve dragged me into this world as well, trying to use me as a medium to invade my world again.

“From this point of view, you were just a terrifying paper tiger. You could only use illusions and nightmares to torture others’ will and spirit.

“With your strength, even if you really invade our world, what awaits you is death.

“Perhaps there are true experts in your world, but it’s definitely not you.”

The Whitewater Witch recalled Levi’s words. The best way to face a nightmare was to eliminate the fear in her heart… and face the nightmare directly!

During the time she lived alone on the deserted island, she had been thinking about some details of this secret realm.

When she entered the Nightmare World and saw the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard’s corpse and the bottle of potion in its hand, she already knew most of it.

Upon hearing the Whitewater Witch’s words, the giant spider remained silent. The strange smile on her eight faces disappeared and was replaced by a twisted and crazy look.

In the sky, on the plains, many monsters with beautiful women’s heads rushed over.

“Foolish mortal, I’ll show you the power of a Nightmare Lord…”

Before the giant spider could finish speaking, Lady Whitewater’s body suddenly disintegrated inch by inch…

“When I am really dying, I don’t seem to be so afraid anymore… It’s just a long and endless sleep… At least, I can have a good dream in the future.”

Boom!

The Whitewater Witch’s body exploded, and a huge white daffodil shadow appeared and dissipated. She turned into countless mists that filled the sky.

She chose to face the nightmare with death.

Compared to death, what was more terrifying was that he was already dead and did not know it…

The eight-faced woman’s distorted face became even more distorted, and a terrifying shout echoed in the wilderness.

On an unknown plane.

An ocean of bamboo forest.

“Boss, give me a bowl of bamboo leaf wine.”

A golden-haired swordswoman wearing a wizard’s robe and carrying a long sword on her back walked into a small tavern built of bamboo. It seemed a little out of place here.

The owner of the tavern was a creature that looked like a bearman fur clan. He was chubby and actually a little cute.

He was slightly stunned when he saw the female swordsman.

“You’re a foreigner who came to our world to travel, right… Are you a wizard?” the boss asked.

“Looks like I’m not the first wizard to come here,” the blonde swordswoman said in surprise as she drank the white wine that was different from the brewing style of the Wizard World.

“Indeed. Legend has it that a long, long time ago, someone who called himself a wizard came to our place and interacted with the First Holy Emperor of our Panda Empire. Later, that wizard left.”

“Oh, what’s that wizard’s name?”

“It seems to be… Sauron.”

The blond swordswoman’s heart skipped a beat.

“Lord Sauron has been here before? I thought I was the first wizard to discover this place… However, this place didn’t become a subordinate federation of the Wizard Council. It seems a little special. I wonder what Lord Sauron communicated with the First Holy Emperor?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 823 - Chapter 823: Legacy! (4)

Chapter 823: Legacy! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

According to the habits of wizards, under normal circumstances, when they discovered a new plane that could be conquered, they would directly take it down.

Before he could finish the bamboo leaf wine, the sound of fighting suddenly came from outside the door.

Two bearmen in hemp robes descended from the sky, dodging and zigzagging in the bamboo forest, their swords clashing.

The drinkers in the tavern went out to watch the commotion, and the blond swordswoman followed.

“It’s Beifeng Zhang and the Nanshan Jian. These two experts are actually fighting here.”

“Hiss…”

The onlookers gasped.

The blonde swordswoman then found out that these two should be famous experts in the vicinity.

“Interesting. They haven’t mastered spells, and they’re not primordial soul wizards, but they can freely mobilize the elemental power around their bodies with every move. How did they do it?” The swordswoman was curious.

In the Wizard World, the source of power for ordinary wizards to cast spells was the spell power in their bodies. They used their spiritual force to construct spell models, and the spell power was the “elemental strength” that could be used to cast spells in their bodies. It was similar to the “magic power” that Spell Casters from other civilizations mentioned.

Only a primordial soul wizard could truly use the primordial soul and primordial soul spells to mobilize the power of the elements in the world for battle on a large scale. Therefore, the power of primordial soul spells far exceeded middle-level spells.

However, the natives of this world did not seem to have much strength and destructive power, but they could mobilize the surrounding elemental power. Although they only mobilized a little, this was unbelievable for wizards.

“Hahaha, Nanshan, your sword is too slow…”

“Beifeng, your palm isn’t as powerful anymore.”

The two experts each took a step back and stood at the top of the bamboo forest with their hands behind their backs, looking like experts.

The swordswoman stretched her muscles and was eager to try. The breathing technique and sword skills that were buried deep in her memory seemed to have begun to appear again.

“I’ve forgotten the last time I used a breathing technique to fight…”

She watched the battle between the two of them. In the end, the burly man who called himself Beifeng had a slight advantage, while the other swordsman had no choice but to retreat.

The people in this world seemed to be quite friendly. They would stop when the battle was over.

Beifeng landed lightly on the ground and walked into the tavern. When he passed by the swordswoman, his gaze lingered on her for a moment.

The sunlight shone on the female swordsman’s golden wavy long hair, making her look dazzling. Compared to ordinary women, her face was sharper and more resolute, but it did not lose its feminine beauty.

Her figure was well-proportioned, and her legs were slender. Her robe had unknowingly become a set of light armor. On her back was a huge sword that was slightly exaggerated compared to her figure.

“I can feel the fighting spirit in your body. Foreigner, do you want to fight me too?” Beifeng asked calmly.

The inhabitants of the Panda Empire were no strangers to creatures like humans. Humans had left many traces in the history of the Panda Empire.

Occasionally, some human travelers would come here.

“Yes,” the blonde swordswoman said calmly, her fighting spirit high.

“Tell me your name. I, Beifeng, never spar with nameless people.”

“Hundred Flowers.”

“Hundred Flowers? I’ve never heard of it, but the powerful force in your body makes my Qi boil. I accept your challenge.”

“Then you have to be careful.”

Boom!

Two powerful auras clashed.

The onlookers on both sides retreated.

Strong winds blew as Hundred Flowers unsheathed the greatsword behind her. There were all kinds of flower patterns on the sword.

Beifeng, on the other hand, pushed his palm forward. Dense Qi began to condense in his palm.

At this moment, Hundred Flowers seemed to see some kind of resonance between Beifeng and the surrounding elemental power.

“The transcendent path of this world should be able to give me more inspiration on the path of knights. I’m a little bored after cultivating as a wizard for so long. It’s time to develop some new gameplay.

“Perhaps when I return to the Wizard World, I, Elena, will be the first person since ancient times to break the shackles of legendary!” Hundred Flowers said to herself.

“Flowerfall Dazzling Space Slash!” Hundred Flowers was the first to attack.

On the other side, Beifeng smiled. He slapped his bear paw and his body shook. The surrounding elemental power surged and condensed on his bear paw.

“Wind Palm!”

Boom!

Two completely different forces collided.

Pieces of bamboo bent under the shockwave…

The onlookers retreated further and further.

“What a powerful human swordswoman. She can actually fight Master Beifeng.”

“That’s right. Women are not inferior to men.”

“It’s said that Master Beifeng came out of seclusion this time because the legacy left behind by the Spirits Sect a thousand years ago has appeared…”

“Spirits are from the School of Fire Energy. When the Master of Energy descends, the winds and clouds will gather. When that happens, there will be a bloody storm…”

Boom!

During the battle, vines and flowers suddenly extended from the Hundred Flowers Swordsman’s longsword and connected with her arm.

Violent blood qi surged, and her aura became even sharper.

“What a mystical technique. It digs out the vitality power in the body and seems to have the shadow of some ancient beast. However, to us, it’s ultimately an unorthodox technique.” Master Beifeng was a philosopher and could tell that there was something special about it.

“The Dao is natural. Myriad Qi originates from the sect. This is the right path.” Master Beifeng pushed with both hands. Two tornadoes, one black and one white, intertwined and formed a Taichi Yin-Yang fish.

“Master, you’re wrong. There’s no such thing as a righteous path in this world.” The Hundred Flowers Swordsman slashed out.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 824 - Chapter 824: Legacy! (5)

Chapter 824: Legacy! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Hundred Flowers Explosive Slash!”

The sword Qi attack formed by the Hundred Flower Petals tore through the sky and rushed into the black and white tornado, tearing it apart. It did not lose its momentum and stopped in front of Master Beifeng.

Master Beifeng’s expression changed slightly before he stopped.

“I’m impressed, but if you use that magical sorcery, I might not be able to last a single move,” he said.

Hundred Flowers smiled. The citizens of this empire seemed to know something about wizards, so they were not surprised.

In fact, it was not that Hundred Flowers was unwilling to use spells. Instead, this world clearly had elemental power but the use of spells was limited.

She suspected that all of this was related to Sauron, who had been here before and was an ancient celebrity.

She was getting more and more interested in this place.

At this moment, her expression changed. With a flip of her hand, a black token appeared in her palm.

There was a beautiful white daffodil carved on it.

At this moment, the daffodil sign cracked.

“White Narcissus… is dead?”

It had been a year since Levi came to the Ancient Saint Empire.

In this year, Ancient Saint Skybreaking and the other Ancient Saints gathered all the forces that the Ancient Saint Empire could gather and prepared to advance towards the Intis Mountain Range.

However, before setting off, the First Lord had initially asked the few Ancient Saints to make a trip to the mountain peak that he often went to.

At the peak of the mountain, the Initial Ancient Saint Lord had already left when Ancient Saint Skybreaking flew over.

On the cliff in the mountains, Skybreaking saw Lizardmen patterns and some words.

Ancient Saint Flight Technique.

Ancient Saint Skybreaking looked at this technique and comprehended it word by word. Unknowingly, half a day had passed.

“So that’s how it is. No wonder the First Lord initially asked us to come here. It turns out that he has already created a peerless flying technique for Ancient Saints… If Snake Demon and the others have also grasped the flying technique, wouldn’t my advantage be gone… If I were to destroy it silently, Lord Ancient Saint wouldn’t know, right?” Ancient Saint Skybreaking hesitated.

Snake Demon and company were about to arrive. He was in a dilemma.

In the end, Skybreaking gave up.

He knew that this was definitely the First Lord’s intentional test.

It was a test of his loyalty. How could he, Skybreaking, be the kind of person who would comply on the surface but go against the rules on the inside?

How could he not want to restore the glory of the Ancient Saint?

Not long after, Snake Demon and company had also arrived at the mountain peak.

They immediately saw the technique on the cliff and went over to take a look curiously.

At first glance, they were immersed in it.

“This is a Dharmic formulation that the Initial Ancient Saint created for us Ancient Saints who can’t fly… At this moment, it’s very similar to the Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation that he imparted back then.” Snake Demon was shocked.

Only the Initial Ancient Saint could create such a technique.

Clearly, they believed that Levi was the Initial Ancient Saint now…

“Engrave the Dharmic formulation. Then, we’ll learn the Dharmic formulation first. If we can fly, I’ll let those feathered monsters know how powerful these crawlers are. Hahaha,” Ancient Saint Snake Demon said with a sinister smile.

For a moment, the Ancient Saints sat together and comprehended the Ancient Saint Flight Technique in an orderly manner.

Levi sat high in the clouds like a god. He hid in it and quietly watched the Ancient Saints below cultivate the Dharmic formulation he had created.

The so-called “Ancient Saint Flight Technique” was the Ancient Saint version of the Blood Qi Wings technique that he had created for the Twilight Knights.

“I’ll experiment with the Lizardmen first. If there’s no problem, I can let the Bloodthirst Knights of the Twilight Knights cultivate this Blood Qi Wings technique.”

It was not that Levi did not want Knights below Bloodthirst to cultivate. To have the most basic blood qi to condense the Blood Wings, Knights like the Black Knight and Dinos were required.

Ordinary legendary knights like the Divine Light Knight could not cultivate yet.

Even the Black Knight and the others could only condense blood wings that could fly short distances, similar to a wizard’s first-circle flying spell.

If he wanted to fly for a long distance, the quality and quantity of blood qi were relatively high. He had to be in the Blood Source realm like Levi.

This Blood Qi Wings was only Levi’s first creation, so it was not perfect. It could not be compared to the wizard spells that had been developed for so long.

A few days later, the first to comprehend the Ancient Saint Flight Technique was actually Ancient Saint Skybreaking.

In order to prevent himself from being unable to fly after breaking his wings, he had also learned this technique.

“Condense my Skybreaking power into Skybreaking Wings and I can fly.”

Skybreaking didn’t use his wings. He wasn’t very familiar with the power of Skybreaking. According to the structure and operation of the Ancient Saint Flight Technique, the green power of Skybreaking quickly turned into a large green wing with a wingspan of five meters.

“Amazing, the power of Skybreaking can actually be used like this!” Skybreaking was overjoyed. He leaped for life and flew up.

Levi observed quietly from the clouds.

“Looks like Ancient Saint Skybreaking’s comprehension ability is indeed the best. He’s much stronger than the others. Moreover, I originally thought that he would destroy the stone wall. I didn’t expect him to actually resist the temptation. Perhaps, I don’t have to waste my Scarlet Contract on Skybreaking for the time being. This young man’s awareness is still very high,” Levi muttered to himself.

Half a month after Skybreaking comprehended.

Ancient Saint Snake Demon was the second to master the Ancient Saint Flight Technique.

To be able to cultivate the Ancient Saint realm, its comprehension abilities was definitely not low.

It was not much inferior to the legendary knights in the human world.

Hence, Levi was not worried that they would not be able to learn it.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 825 - Chapter 825: Legacy! (6)

Chapter 825: Legacy! (6)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the next few months, Cyan Scale, Blackstone, Rock, and the other Ancient Saints also mastered the Ancient Saint Flight Technique one after another.

In the beginning, they were not very familiar with it, but in the end, they became more and more familiar with it.

Although it couldn’t compare to the Feathered People who were born to fly, it shouldn’t be a problem to use it in battle.

“My idea of Blood Qi Wings has succeeded. When I perfect this technique in the future, after Bloodthirst, knights will also have the ability to fly. They won’t be so passive when facing enemies who can fly.”

A Legendary (Blood Awakening) knight was a transcendent body part that gave birth to a legendary organ.

As for the Bloodthirst Knight, its symbol was Blood Qi Wings, it had the ability to fly.

At this moment, Levi suddenly felt a sense of accomplishment. This sense of accomplishment was different from the experience of cultivating his liver. He had always been learning techniques created by others.

But now, he could already create his own techniques. This was completely different.

When the Ancient Saints were almost done practicing their flying abilities, Ancient Saint Skybreaking led the army of crawlers towards the Intis Mountains under Levi’s secret instructions.

Levi was still hiding behind the scenes and following them secretly. He was not worried about the so-called Golden Feathers King.

He was slightly afraid of the so-called “god” who was also hiding behind the Golden Feathers King.

Therefore, he first let the Ancient Saints test the other party’s strength before making his next move.

At this moment in the Intis Mountains.

In the Golden Feathers Palace at the peak of the highest mountain.

A tall and straight golden figure was holding an ancient bronze mirror and seemed to be talking to himself.

“Mirror, mirror… I’ve already followed your instructions and quickly taken down the Ancient Saint Empire. However, that Initial Ancient Saint has disappeared without a trace. He might have fled at the sight of the wind…” The usually arrogant and domineering Golden Feathers King said respectfully.

The magic mirror in front of him was not ordinary. There was a [God] who had lived for an unknown period of time inside.

He had also unintentionally discovered this magic mirror when he was exploring the ancient ruins of the Yintis Mountains.

It was precisely because of this Magic Mirror God that the Feathered People’s strength increased to another level and suppressed the Ancient Saint Empire.

After Golden Feathers finished speaking, a voice suddenly sounded from the magic mirror.

“Well done. Why did you wake me up this time?”

This voice was high and mighty, as if it was really a god.

“Magic Mirror God, I’ve already mastered all the divine arts you imparted to me previously. I want more divine arts to obtain greater power. This way, I can take down the Ancient Saint Empire in one fell swoop and then the Mosasaurus Empire. It’ll be easier for me to work for you,” said Golden Feathers King with a flattering smile.

“Oh? Your talent is not bad, but everything in the world has to follow the Principle of Equal Exchange. If you want divine arts, you have to have the corresponding sacrifices. Powerful ferocious beasts, Ancient Beasts, and Ancient Saints’ souls can all be sacrifices. If you’re willing to give me your soul, it’s not impossible,” the magic mirror said.

“Lord, you must be joking. I’ve almost killed all the ferocious beasts near the Intis Mountains. Why don’t you give me the divine spell first? When my strength improves, I’ll naturally be able to find more offerings for you,” said Golden Feathers with a smile.

The magic mirror remained silent.

After waiting for a long time, there was no reaction from the magic mirror.

Golden Feathers placed the mirror in his ancient magic ring and cursed inwardly.

“Old thing, you can deceive the other Feathered People, but you can’t deceive me. You’re still playing tricks here. Sooner or later, I’ll have to expose everything on you.”

Just as he walked out of the hall, a messenger came to report.

“Your Majesty, the army of the Ancient Saint Empire has already arrived at the Intis Mountain Range.”

“What? I did not seek out these guys, but they actually took the initiative to come knocking on my door. They’re simply courting death. In that case, I’ll satisfy them and completely bury the Ancient Saint Empire… Someone, assemble the Four Heavenly Kings and the other generals. Summon the Eagle, Falcon, Condor, and Owl Divisions, and follow me!”

Not long after, the Feathered People army that blotted out the sky flew up from the mountains and gathered together, flying towards the Ancient Saint Empire’s army.

For a moment, the wind and clouds changed, and the aura of war filled the air.

The army of the Ancient Saint Empire was marching when they saw a black mass of troops attacking from the horizon ahead.

“Prepare the shield formation and arrow formation. Find cover and face the enemy!” Ancient Saint Skybreaking shouted.

In order to deal with the Feathered People, they naturally put in a lot of effort.

The well-trained army was ready to attack.

Not long after, a golden gale formed between heaven and earth. The Golden Feathers King flapped his wings and stood proudly in the sky.

“Skybreaking, you are seeking death. Who gave you the courage?” Golden Feathers King said with a smile.

Ancient Saint Skybreaking remained silent and responded to the enemy with a green slash.

“Die!”

As soon as they came into contact, the two armies began to fight.

The White-faced King, Red-tailed King, and the other Four Heavenly Kings and Feathered People experts circled in the sky. Their long-range attacks caught the Ancient Saint army off guard.

“Haha, how can a low-level race that doesn’t even know how to fly be our match?” The White-faced King shouted.

In the next moment, a pair of black wings appeared behind the Snake Demon Ancient Saint. He leaped into the sky and launched a terrifying attack at the White-faced King.

“How is this possible? When did you learn to fly?” The White-Faced King retreated rapidly. The Snake Demon Ancient Saint’s attacks were powerful and invincible.

“Hahaha, I’ll pluck your feathers today. I’ll let you have a cheap mouth,” Snake Demon Ancient Saint said with a strange laugh.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 826 - Chapter 826: Legacy! (7)

Chapter 826: Legacy! (7)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The other Ancient Saints also revealed their mystical abilities and appeared in the sky, engaging in a chaotic battle with the Feathered People.

These Feathered People did not expect the crawlers to be able to fly. Caught off guard, many of them were beaten until they could not fight back.

In terms of strength, defense, physique, and other attributes, the Ancient Saint was superior to him. It was just that he did not have the terrain advantage previously and was often goaded by the Feathered People, so he was bullied.

Now that everyone was competing on the same stage, the Feathered People were naturally unable to withstand it.

“So this is your confidence!” Golden Feathers King’s expression changed as he said coldly.

He began to chant a divine spell.

“The will of the King of Wind… Feather Arrow!”

In an instant, plumes of feathered-formed arrows shot towards Skybreaking.

Skybreaking dodged, but he was unable to take down Golden Feathers King for the time being.

At this moment, a strange insect suddenly charged into the battlefield. This strange insect was extremely strong and fast, it was invulnerable to swords and spears. It grabbed the Feathered People’s heads and bit them, causing their blood to splatter in the air.

It was Levi, who was watching the battle in the dark. Seeing that the two sides were in a deadlock, he asked Leon to attack.

Leon’s strength had increased tremendously in the secret realm. Levi didn’t know how strong Leon was now, so he might as well take this opportunity to test him.

Leon appeared above the head of an Ancient Saint-level Feathered People expert. He quickly injected the venom into his body, extracted his soul, and devoured it like slurping noodles.

He was still not satisfied and charged towards an Ancient Saint-level Feathered People expert.

“You’re courting death!”

That expert was originally fighting the Cyan Scale Ancient Saint when a strange insect suddenly attacked him. No matter how he attacked, this fellow was like a ball. He was simply difficult to deal with.

The Cyan Scale Ancient Saint took advantage of the situation and ended his life.

Instantly, the weak balance was broken. Golden Feathers King looked at the strange worm in horror.

That strange worm actually had a strange human face… What kind of deformed monster was this?

“Hungry, hungry, hungry.” The voice echoed in the air like a call to life.

Seeing that the situation was getting out of hand, the Golden Feathers King hurriedly took out the magic mirror.

“Magic mirror, magic mirror… Save me!”

However, the magic mirror remained silent.

The Golden Feathers King groaned incessantly under the pincer attack of many Ancient Saints.

“Old thing, hurry up, I’m going to die!” He cursed.

“Hahaha, Golden Feathers, are you stupid? You’re shouting for help in front of a mirror. Why? Is this mirror the god behind you?” Skybreaking said with a laugh.

Levi, who had been watching the battle from the sidelines, was slightly moved when he saw the magic mirror.

“Why does it feel like some kind of Wizard Tool… Could it be that the so-called god is hiding in the Wizard Tool? Could it be an artifact spirit like Tuten in the black snuff bottle? If that’s the case, it’s reasonable for it to be able to live for so long. After all, as long as the Wizard Tool is not damaged and there’s enough energy, theoretically speaking, the artifact spirit can survive from ancient times until now.”

At the thought of this, Levi didn’t waste any more time.

He used his invisibility runes to hide behind Golden Feathers King.

At that moment, the Golden Feathers King was still cursing at the old magic mirror and calling it a son of a b\*tch.

Clearly, he did not expect this fellow to be so unreliable. If not for him, this magic mirror would still be eating dust in the relic.

Now that he was in trouble, it didn’t say anything.

Suddenly, ripples spread out in the void as a large hand grabbed the magic mirror that Golden Feathers King was holding.

Golden Feathers King reacted extremely quickly. Realizing that someone was trying to snatch his magic mirror, he immediately grabbed it tightly and refused to let go.

A tall and mighty Red-Scaled Lizardman appeared in the void with a calm expression.

“Let go.”

“I won’t!”

The Crimson Emperor Dragon roared and the Crimson Dragon Slash appeared in its hand.

As the surging power flowed into it.

The grayish-white airflow wrapped in flames slashed down from above!

Crack!

Before he could react, the Golden Feathers King’s arm was chopped off.

Levi hurriedly used various commonly used sealing spells to seal the magic mirror and arm. Then, he used the Great Black Sky Curtain to wrap it up and send it into the ring.

“Sometimes, let go when it’s time to let go… Now, surrender or die.”

Levi arrived in front of the Golden Feathers King and struck out with his palm. The Golden Feathers King’s defense was shattered and he crashed into the mountain like a kite with a broken string, causing the soil and rocks to crack.

“This… Is this the First Lord’s strength?” On the other side, the Ancient Saints were shocked.

Many of them had never seen Levi attack, so there had always been some who were unconvinced. Now that they saw him, they were glad that they had not betrayed the Ancient Saint Empire.

Golden Feathers King flew out of the mountain in a sorry state. He looked at his severed arm with a pained expression.

“You’re the Initial Ancient Saint?”

Levi did not answer. He swung the Crimson Dragon Slash again, causing the Golden Feathers King’s heart to palpitate as Destruction Sword Qi surged.

“I… I surrender. Don’t kill me. Crawlers and Feathered People are one family. There’s no distinction between high and low…” Golden Feathers said.

“That’s not what you said previously…” Ancient Saint Skybreaking sneered.

“I was bewitched by that damn magic mirror,” Golden Feathers explained softly.

Those who were unwilling to surrender were killed by Levi.

The two Ancient Saint traitors did not even have a chance to beg for mercy and were directly killed.

These guys had to use brute force to create a deterrent force.

Taking down the Wind God Empire was much easier than Levi had expected.

In the seven years since he left the Ancient Saint Empire, with the appearance of the divine weapon, his strength was no longer the same as before.

He let Skybreaking and the others clean up the mess while he found a secluded place. He looked at the magic mirror in his hand that had the style of ancient workmanship. There seemed to be an incantation on the surface of the magic mirror.

[Mirror, mirror…]

He didn’t recite the incantation. He placed the mirror on the ground.

He raised the Crimson Dragon Slash and pointed the Destruction Sword Qi at the magic mirror, as if he wanted to shatter it.

“Hey… what do you mean? Stop!”

A terrified voice came from the magic mirror.

What was wrong with this Lizardman before it? It was fine if he didn’t chant the incantation, but why did he want to kill it right away? What kind of grudge did he have?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 827 - Chapter 827: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (1)

Chapter 827: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (1)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi’s sword aura was only a foot away from the magic mirror.

“I thought you didn’t know how to talk.” The aura of destruction slowly disappeared, and Levi retracted the Crimson Dragon Slash.

“Why do you think that a mirror can speak? We don’t seem to have any grudges. I’m just an ordinary mirror. Why are you targeting me like this?” the magic mirror said speechlessly.

“You call a talking mirror an ordinary mirror? You should be the artifact spirit of a Wizard Tool… Don’t compare me to those ordinary Lizardmen. I’m not so easy to fool.”

Levi also had a similar Wizard Tool on him, which was the Pot of Equal Value. There was also a low-level artifact spirit, Tuten.

However, as his realm increased, this Wizard Tool was no longer useful. The creator of this Wizard Tool had already been surpassed by Levi in terms of cultivation and knowledge.

The magic mirror seemed to fall silent the moment it encountered a question it didn’t want to answer.

When it noticed Levi’s unfriendly expression, it said, “I’m not a Wizard Tool. I’m just a mirror. I don’t even know what I am. How can I answer you?”

“Aren’t you the god that the Golden Feathers King mentioned? Didn’t you give him those spells?” Levi sneered.

“He was the one who thought I was a god. I didn’t say that…” the magic mirror muttered.

“If you don’t want to say anything, then go into my storage space and eat dust.” Levi threw the magic mirror into his storage space and sealed it.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1102, Month of Harvest.

In half a year, the Ancient Saint Empire and the Wind God Empire had undergone earth-shattering changes.

The remnants of the Wind God Empire that were unwilling to submit were wiped out by the Ancient Saint Empire’s army with irresistible force.

The entire Intis Mountain Range had also been incorporated into the territory of the Ancient Saint Empire, becoming the Intis Province. The Ancient Saint of the Ancient Saint Empire presided over it.

As for the Golden Feathers King, he was temporarily enslaved by the Scarlet Contract and came to Levi’s side to become Levi’s follower.

Levi had also obtained some usage methods of the magic mirror from the Golden Feathers King.

Just as he had imagined, the magic mirror also had a nomological program similar to the Principle of Equal Exchange. It required sacrificing the souls of some powerful existences to obtain its gift.

Meanwhile, what Golden Feathers King had obtained were some Meditation Arts and spells. He had decent talent as a wizard and was a double affinity wind and fire wizard. Therefore, after hundreds of years of exploration, he had really learned some things and stepped into the realm of a Second-Circle Wizard.

Coupled with his Feathered People’s innate ability, his strength increased greatly.

Levi had just come out of seclusion.

Ancient Saint Skybreaking’s voice sounded. “Master, the Mosasaurus Empire is the only one left. When are we going to attack?”

“Did the Vast Sea King say anything?” Levi asked.

“He might still be hoping for a fluke and plan to resist stubbornly,” Ancient Saint Skybreaking said. “However, it will indeed be a little troublesome if we want to take down the Mosasaurus Empire. They all live in the Deep Sea. If they hide, we can’t do anything to them. If we go into the sea, our strength will be greatly reduced.”

“Don’t worry about the Mosasaurus Empire for now. I’ll go meet the Vast Sea King when I have time,” Levi said.

Ancient Saint Skybreaking was overjoyed. “Lord, if you personally make a move, it will definitely be foolproof.”

After Ancient Saint Skybreaking left, Levi brought the Golden Feathers King and flew towards the Intis Mountain Range.

He wanted to see what the ancient ruins that the Golden Feathers King had discovered looked like.

Since the Golden Feathers King could leave safely, with his strength, he should be able to protect himself.

“The three empires are about to be unified. After that, I’ll go and see if there are any borders in this world.”

For a long time, Levi had been curious whether Nora and these small planes had a planetary worldview like in his previous life or a crypt-like worldview like in the legends.

On the way, Levi took out the magic mirror.

By hunting ferocious beasts or enemies, he sent some souls to the magic mirror as sacrifices.

Then, he obtained some low-level Meditation Arts and spells. These Meditation Arts were all extremely ancient techniques. From the perspective of the current wizards, they were already behind the times.

This magic mirror was most likely a treasure from ancient times. It had been hundreds of thousands of years.

The civilization of wizards was constantly changing and innovating. The theory and technology were all iterating. Traditional Meditation Arts were indeed not very good.

It was the same for those spells. However, no matter what, it could enrich his spell library and make it easier for him to create his second innate spell.

Levi originally had hope for the magic mirror, but from the looks of it, the effect of this mirror on him was only average.

Of course, it might also be because the quality of the soul he sacrificed was not high enough.

“Where are you going?” the Mirror asked suddenly.

“To the place where you were found.”

When the magic mirror heard this, it remained silent.

In the Intis Mountain Range.

The wind howled angrily in a snowy valley.

The figures of the Golden Feathers King and Levi descended.

“Master, this is the valley where the ancient ruins were discovered,” said Golden Feathers King.

Levi nodded. With his knowledge as an array master, he carefully observed this valley.

“Do you have anything to say?” Levi asked the magic mirror.

“No, I seem to have lost a lot of memories. As you said, I’m only an artifact spirit now. I don’t even know why I was born. It seems that the meaning of my existence is to be picked up by others and then let them use sacrifices to exchange for knowledge from me.” The magic mirror’s tone didn’t sound fake.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 828 - Chapter 828: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (2)

Chapter 828: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (2)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Danger Perception did not show any signs of danger. Levi thought for a moment and walked towards the valley while the Golden Feathers King led the way.

Not long after, they stopped in front of an ancient ruins relic.

There were some ruins inside, revealing traces of time. The ancient aura spread, indicating the ancientness of this relic.

“Master, we are here,” said Golden Feathers King softly.

“This style should be the work of that ancient wizard…” Levi muttered to himself and did not step in rashly.

The strength of that ancient wizard might far exceed Levi’s.

However, there was still no reaction from Danger Perception.

The magic mirror rested quietly in Levi’s palm.

Levi pondered. Then, a pitch-black Demon appeared in his body and condensed.

“Let’s go.”

The “Levi” formed by the Toxic Swarm did not have its own consciousness, but Levi could explore this relic through the perspective of these creatures under his control.

After all, this was a wizard relic. It wasn’t wrong to be careful.

The Golden Feathers King followed behind the Toxic Swarm and stepped into the ruins.

It was peaceful inside the relic.

Levi was even more cautious than before, having learned his lesson from exploring the secret realm last time.

The relic wasn’t big, so the Golden Feathers King quickly brought Levi to the place where he had discovered the magic mirror.

It was an abandoned castle.

Outside the castle, there was a small garden filled with weeds.

In the main hall of the castle.

There was an ordinary-looking round stone table that was intact.

“Lord, the place where the magic mirror was found was on this table. I saw that the magic mirror seemed a little special, so I took it away,” The Golden Feathers King said.

“Let’s take a look elsewhere.”

Just like that, Levi walked around the castle again and did not find anything special.

Not long after, Levi finished exploring these small ancient ruins.

He felt that this was like the place where an ordinary knight lord lived.

“There’s no array… no wizard tower. It’s just a very ordinary living place. The only thing that can be considered special is that round table… It’s still intact after such a long time. Perhaps the material is a little special. I wonder if it can be used for Weapon Refinement.”

In this world, there were many ancient ruins. Some of them had dangerous monsters and existences. The relics that had left the ancient magic ring were those.

However, the ancient ruins that Golden Feathers King had unintentionally discovered were different.

This made Levi feel that these ancient ruins were not ordinary.

After all, the magic mirror that could talk was found here.

After confirming that there was nothing special here,

Levi got the Golden Feathers King to lift the table. The table seemed to be very heavy. Even an Ancient Saint like the Golden Feathers King found it difficult to lift.

“Let’s go.”

Levi looked at the relic and turned to leave.

He returned to the Golden Feathers King’s main hall.

Levi carefully observed the stone table. This stone table was probably ten meters in diameter. If it was a meal, it could seat many people.

Levi placed his palm on the surface of the stone table and gently rubbed it.

“Cough cough… Cough cough.”

Suddenly, the sound of coughing was heard from the stone table.

Levi immediately left and looked at the stone table warily.

“A talking table?”

Levi had a strange expression. From the looks of it, there seemed to be an artifact spirit in this stone table.

Was this also a Wizard Tool?

“How long have I been asleep?” A voice suddenly sounded from the stone table.

“Who are you?” Levi asked.

“I’m the table. Eh, Otharos, when did you wake up?” The old man’s voice came from the stone table.

“Otharos? I’m Otharos?” The magic mirror did not seem to know its name, and it sounded puzzled.

“That’s right. Have you forgotten?” The stone table asked suspiciously.

Levi’s heart sank when he heard that.

“Otharos… This mirror is actually called Otharos. Isn’t that the f\*cking name of the Sky King among the four ancient kings? The Sky King is a mirror? Wait… Could the Sky King have been killed by the ancient wizard who entered this place? Then, he was made into a magic mirror and reduced to an artifact spirit.” Levi was instantly jolted awake.

To be able to kill the four messengers under the Holy Snake, he suspected that this legendary existence was a Ninth-Circle Wizard.

Didn’t this mean that the ancient wizard should be a ninth-circle or even a Legendary Wizard…

In ancient times, there were only a few Legendary Wizards. Among them, the one who was most likely to enter this place… was most likely the ancestor of wizards, Sauron.

“Which one are you? Diuxis? Erlnis? Or Mobius?” Levi suddenly asked.

“I’m Mobius. Young man, how do you know my name?” the stone table asked.

“I’ve heard legends about you.”

“What times are we in? Is Sauron still around?”

“It’s the 300th millennium since the end of the Ancient Age… Sauron, I don’t know.” Levi calmed himself down and said calmly.

“Sigh… Even Sauron is gone. As expected, there’s nothing that can resist the erosion of the long river of time. In comparison, we, who have become artifact spirits, have been able to survive until now… Young man, I was awakened by the familiar Dragon Clan’s Aura on your body,” the stone table said.

“My aura?”

“That’s right. You have the bloodline aura of our Gloomy Lamp Dragon in your body. Although this aura seems to have changed and is different from what I remember, I’m certain that the bloodline power in your body should be related to the Gloomy Lamp Dragon.” Compared to Otharos, the stone table seemed to know more.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 829 - Chapter 829: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (3)

Chapter 829: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (3)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“No wonder. I can feel it too. He seems to have my aura too…” Otharos suddenly said.

“Let me think. Mr. Table, you are the Gloomy Lamp Dragon, Mobius, and the Magic Mirror, Otharos. You should be the Jade Dragon, right…” Levi took the opportunity to voice out his previous guess.

From the looks of it, the Black Snake was the Gloomy Lamp Dragon. It was confirmed.

However, the Black Snake had already mutated into a Golden Snake.

However, Mobius the Gloomy Lamp Dragon could still feel the familiar aura from the same source.

“That’s right. There are two other guys who seem to have been lost. They might be sleeping in some corner of this world…” the round table said.

“Did Sauron kill you?” Levi asked. He was not worried about angering these artifact spirits.

From the looks of it, they had really become the artifact spirits of the stone table and the magic mirror. They should not have been able to injure him. Otherwise, they would have done so long ago.

After all, be it Otharos or Mobius, they were far stronger than him when they were alive.

“This is a sad story… In fact, it’s not just us. Even the Chaos Ancient Serpent Lord that we serve… was killed by Sauron. He’s too powerful… Of course, from the looks of it, all of this is purely because we asked for it. The conceit and arrogance of our dragon race led to the current outcome.” The stone table’s tone was filled with self-mockery. He had long accepted such a fact after hundreds of thousands of years of baptism.

Now that he thought of Sauron’s god-slaying power, his heart still palpitated.

“However, it’s also because our master underestimated the enemy…” Otharos added. His memory seemed to have recovered a little.

“I don’t understand why Sauron made the two of you into a mirror and a stone table… and didn’t bring them with him,” Levi asked.

“He used this plane as a testing ground and used the Crawlers to do an unprecedented experiment… Perhaps it’s still useful to keep us here?” the stone table said.

Levi had previously guessed that these crawlers and Feathered People might be the experimental products of that ancient wizard.

Now, the words of this stone table coincided with his guess.

However, what he did not expect was that the ancient wizard was Sauron.

“What’s Sauron’s purpose in doing this experiment? Is it to explore the feasibility of the bloodline path like a knight? It seems that the Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation was actually created by Sauron…”

Levi suppressed the doubts in his heart and asked calmly, “Are the two of you staying here forever? Or are you following me?”

“I’ve had enough sleep. Bring me along. I’m more useful than Otharos,” said Mobius the stone table.

“Bullsh\*t, you’re still so arrogant. I’m the Truth Magic Mirror. It contains a lot of knowledge left behind by Sauron.”

Otharos seemed to have remembered everything at once.

Levi knew that Otharos was faking it from the beginning. He did not lose his memory at all. He did not want to tell Levi the truth and even treated Levi as an ordinary Lizardman.

However, he might not have expected that the stone table Mobius had already told the truth, so he stopped pretending and laid his cards on the table.

“If he’s Otharos the Truth Magic Mirror, then what are you? Sir Mobius, if you want me to take you away, I have to know your identity and use at least, right?” Levi asked.

“I’m the Teatime Round Table. Back then, Sauron used me to hold tea parties with other friends in the Multidimensional Plane to communicate regularly… Could it be that Otharos didn’t tell you?”

Levi looked at Otharos, and a hesitant voice came from the magic mirror. “Um… you didn’t ask me…”

“And what are your other two brothers, Sir Mobius?” Levi asked.

“Excalibur Erlnis and Holy Grail of Immortality Diuxis…” Mobius said.

“Thank you, Sir Mobius. Your honesty is admirable.”

“That’s because you’re not an ordinary person. You have so many powerful Dragon Clan bloodlines in your body, but you can still stand here… If not for the bloodlines in your body, I might not have told you so much,” Mobius said.

He could sense that the Nameless Dragon Clan bloodline in Levi’s body was of such a high level that even he, who was once a pure-blooded dragon, could not help but raise his eyebrows.

When Sauron left the four of them here, although he did not say anything, Mobius knew that Sauron seemed to want them to wait here.

Perhaps he wanted to wait for the final results of his experiment… Or perhaps, he wanted to wait for some existence.

From the looks of it, the person in front of them might be the outcome they had to wait for.

Levi put away the stone table.

He knew that Sauron must have left these here on purpose.

As for whether it was left for him, he did not know.

However, it was impossible not to take such a good thing away…

Sauron turned the four ancient kings into four treasures… The Truth Magic Mirror, the Teatime Round Table, Excalibur, and the Holy Grail of Immortality. He might want to leave these things to the most successful experimental subject. It might be the Initial Ancient Saint, or it might be someone in the future.

As for the Chaos Ancient Serpent, it should be the Holy Snake mentioned by the crawlers. It seemed that the Holy Snake had indeed fallen. Its God’s remains had most likely been taken away by Sauron or made into something…

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 830 - Chapter 830: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (4)

Chapter 830: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (4)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Sauron was the ancestor of wizards, a fallen wise knight who had been stigmatized by the Church. Judging from what he had done to the wizard civilization, he should not be a selfish person. He must have some great intentions for doing all of this.

“Perhaps he’s also opening up the path of a knight like me, or searching for other transcendent paths for humans other than wizards…”

These were all Levi’s guesses.

He was too far away from Sauron’s realm. It was impossible for him to figure out what an existence that could kill a god was thinking.

After returning to the empire, Levi said to the Golden Feathers King, “Golden Feathers, from today onwards, you will lead a team of Feathered People and not let go of any news of the ancient ruins. Go to the ruins to search for a sword-shaped treasure, a lamp-shaped treasure, and a magic mirror, they might be things that can speak,” Levi said.

“Understood.” Golden Feathers received the order and led an army of Feathered People to search for treasures for Levi.

“Excalibur, Holy Grail of Immortality. Let’s not talk about that sword for now. It seems that this Holy Grail of Immortality is related to immortality. Could it be that obtaining this thing will allow one to live forever? That’s impossible. With this thing, wouldn’t Sauron be invincible… But that’s not necessarily the case. Immortality is not immortality. The difference between the two is quite big.”

Levi murmured.

He had not completely calmed down yet.

Whether it was the magic mirror or the round table, it gave him too much of a shock.

He must have come into contact with the deepest secrets of this plane.

“Could it be that such a powerful person like Sauron hasn’t died yet? The Chaos Ancient Serpent sounds like a very powerful god. It feels even more impressive than the Father of Plagues. Such an existence was killed by Sauron hundreds of thousands of years ago… If Sauron is still alive now, how strong is he?”

Levi couldn’t imagine it.

He even felt a little narcissistic. Sauron’s things were prepared for him.

“Could it be that Sauron has some powerful prophecy or prophetic ability and had already expected me to come here hundreds of thousands of years later? Was all of this arranged?”

The more he thought about this question, the easier it was for him to sink into the quagmire of fatalism.

Therefore, Levi decided not to think about it anymore. He might as well study the usage of the Teatime Round Table and the Truth Magic Mirror.

The magic mirror should be a knowledge storage tool. However, if one wanted to exchange for the knowledge inside, they had to pay a corresponding price. The higher the level of knowledge, the higher the price.

As for the Teatime Round Table, it seemed to be a prop used for video conferencing in the Multidimensional Plane.

Thinking of this, Levi took out the round table and placed it in the hall.

“Good evening, Sir Mobius.” Levi smiled.

“Good evening, Sir Levi.”

“How should I use you? And at what cost?” Levi asked.

“First of all, you need to become the host of the Teatime Round Table and have the qualifications to launch a tea party. Then, you need to imprint the names of the members of the tea party and a unique mark on the round table. You can then send an invitation to the members. With your permission, the members of the tea party can also send an invitation to you. However, there are only 18 seats in the tea party other than you. This is fixed. If you want to add new members, you have to get rid of an old member.”

“Eighteen?”

Levi murmured.

He wanted to use this round table to communicate with the core members of his Knights and directly create the “18 Knights of the Round Table”.

The wizard Sauron used round tables to hold tea parties, and Levi used it for round table meetings.

This way, no matter where he was in the future, he could communicate with the Knights and even interplane communication.

“Is there any use other than communication?” Levi asked.

“Of course, but with your current strength, I think it will be difficult to achieve…” Mobius said.

Levi smiled and said, “I want to be the owner of the Teatime Round Table. I wonder if I have the qualifications?”

A treasure of this level would not recognize its master easily. Levi was already prepared to fight for a long time.

“Yes,” Mobius said. “I’ve said before that you’re very special… Besides, we’ve been waiting here for hundreds of thousands of years. We’ve encountered a group of stupid Lizardmen. You, human, might be my last hope of leaving this place.

“Previously, there was a very smart Lizardman who had obtained a lot of knowledge from Otharos. He passed that knowledge to the other crawlers so that they could quickly evolve.

“He tried to fuse the bloodlines of the four ancient dragons and tried to walk the path of the Chaos Ancient Serpent Lord. Then, he died… No Lizardman can withstand the bloodlines of the four ancient dragons at the same time. He was too arrogant.”

Mobius said with feeling.

“If you want to be the owner of the Teatime Round Table, just imprint your spiritual mark on it and recite my name,” Mobius said.

“Thank you for telling me, Sir Mobius.” Levi was not in a hurry to acknowledge him as his master. He put away the round table and took out the magic mirror, Otharos, from another storage bag.

He asked the question again, but the result was similar to Mobius’.

After thinking for a few days, Levi finally imprinted the spiritual mark on the round table.

In a corner of the round table, a tall stone chair appeared.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 831 - Chapter 831: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (5)

Chapter 831: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (5)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi sat on it and was in a trance. It was as if he was in a medieval castle.

Outside the castle, there was a huge black snake with its head and tail connected, surrounding the castle.

In the mouth of the giant snake was a long candle.

The giant snake’s body slowly turned around the ancient castle, and Mobius’ old voice came.

“This is the venue of the tea party. It will be mapped out according to your thoughts.”

There was a hall in the castle.

The magnificent dome was decorated with hanging ceilings and candles that looked like stars.

In the middle, there was a simple and elegant round table. At one end of the round table, Levi sat quietly on the high-backed chair that represented the host of the tea party and looked at everything curiously.

With a thought, his figure disappeared from the ancient castle.

On the long bench of the round table, he woke up slowly and heard Mobius’ voice. “When holding a tea party, it’s best to choose a safe place. When you’re strong enough, you can directly refine the round table into your body, or put it in your Wizard Tower or legendary Demiplane.”

“Thanks for the warning, Sir Mobius.”

“You’re welcome.”

Levi thought for a moment. Previously, to use the Rowling Crystal to test the blood composition of the Twilight Knights, he had taken some blood samples.

This should be able to be used as a “mark” to integrate into the Teatime Round Table.

“Let’s see what the vice commander of the Blood Knight is doing now…”

Levi merged the Blood Knight’s mark into the stone table.

A moment later, on the stone table to Levi’s right, another chair, slightly lower than his high-backed chair, slowly emerged.

There was also the name of the Blood Knight on it.

At the same time, in the Gaia Kingdom of the human world.

A forgotten ruin.

“Thirty years ago, this used to be a prosperous city…”

The Blood Knight rode on the red horse and walked quietly on the deserted street.

Under the night sky, in the ruins, there seemed to be some unknown whispers.

Faint green ghosts could be seen hiding in the ruins, spying on the Blood Knights.

“The Wandering Spirit that lingers in the human world is not a good sign. They should have gone to the Underworld… but they are imprisoned here by some kind of strength. If they are not restrained, these guys will advance to become Spectres, or even more terrifying Evil Spirits. With so many evil spirits, if they escape to a human gathering place and hide, it will undoubtedly be a disaster.”

These spirit bodies were very weak and did not dare to approach the Blood Knight.

Most of the people in this city had died from the flames of war and the plague.

Suddenly, a gust of cold wind appeared.

Behind the Blood Knight, a beautiful woman had appeared out of nowhere.

She looked at the Blood Knight with a gloomy gaze. Behind her, wandering spirits wandered over and fused into her body.

“Damn knight.”

Her body began to roll and surge, as if countless worms were cocoons in her body. Her aura was comparable to that of a legendary knight, and she was extremely fast.

She let out an unpleasant shriek and charged towards the Blood Knight.

Boom!

The Blood Knight swung his sword, and a blood qi sword light cut the woman in half.

Her body split open, and countless wandering spirits flew out, wailing.

The Blood Knight watched as her body continued to melt, but his expression did not relax.

These wandering spirits still did not dissipate. Instead, they hid in the nearby ruins.

“Ghost clones? It looks like it’s similar to what I guessed. A wizard from the School of Death set up some kind of evil array here, preventing those wandering spirits from returning to the Underworld…”

Many wizards of the School of Death would use ghosts to refine Wizard Tools, evil beings, or cultivate spells.

This was also the reason why most of the dark wizards were from the School of Death.

It was fine in the Realm of the Unbelievers, but in such a fragile place like the human world, it was very likely to cause irreparable consequences.

More and more wandering spirits and resentment were locked in this ruined ancient city. They could not be expelled and could keep accumulating, which might breed extremely terrifying evil spirits.

Once this evil spirit appeared, the surrounding towns would suffer.

The Blood Knight frowned and looked at the ruined city in front of him. The sky was filled with resentment, and there was a terrifying existence hiding there.

He thought for a moment, sighed, and turned to leave.

The water in this place was deeper than he had imagined. It was better for him to mind his own business.

To slay demons and uphold justice, one had to act within one’s means.

After so many years of experience, the Blood Knight had also grown.

After leaving the ruins and coming to a big city, the Blood Knight found a small tavern to stay in.

Just now, an illusion of a castle kept appearing in his mind. Around the castle, there seemed to be a huge black snake with its head and tail connected.

Faint calls came from the castle, making the Blood Knight unable to calm down. This was also one of the reasons why he left early.

“Don’t tell me he’s under the illusion of that wizard?”

Now that he was temporarily safe, the Blood Knight sat on the bed and calmed down, listening carefully.

Finally, he heard the voice clearly. It was familiar. “Blood Knight, what are you doing?”

“Commander?” The Blood Knight had a weird expression.

In the next moment, he felt his consciousness rush into the high clouds and quickly descend.

In the middle of a lush Black Forest, there was an ancient castle. Outside the castle, there was a huge snake that was slowly squirming and staring at the Blood Knight.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 832 - Chapter 832: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (6)

Chapter 832: Sauron’s Legacy, Knights of the Round Table! (6)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Blood Knight pushed open the door of the castle and saw a familiar figure at the round table in the living room.

“Commander? What’s going on?” The Blood Knight asked in shock.

“Wait, an illusion. This must be an illusion attack from an evil spirit!” The Blood Knight seemed to understand something. He drew his sword and slashed at Levi.

Levi did not resist.

The Blood Knight’s sword passed through his body.

“It’s not an illusion. I pulled you here. I’m Levi.” Levi smiled bitterly.

It seemed that this scene had exceeded the Blood Knight’s understanding.

“Come and sit here.” Levi pointed at the seat beside the Blood Knight.

The Blood Knight hesitated for a moment and sat on it.

“This is the Twilight Round Table. It’s a treasure that allows me to communicate with you from afar. I’m currently in a faraway place and not in the human world. Your current location should be safe, right? Because your consciousness is temporarily connected to this treasure, your main body should be staying in place,” Levi said.

He changed the name of the “Teatime Round Table” to “Twilight Round Table”.

It was his first time using it, so he was still not familiar with it.

“I’m safe now. Why is this treasure so magical? commander, where are you now?”

“I’m in an alternate plane. It won’t be long before we meet again. Don’t run around in the human world during this period of time. Prepare to return to the Dusk Holy Temple,” Levi said.

“Alright, I’m indeed planning to go back. I found a place in the Gaia Kingdom. It’s suspected to be the territory of a wizard from the School of Death. He set up an array here and imprisoned the souls of some dying people in the city. It breeds resentment, as if he’s refining some terrifying monster.”

“It has nothing to do with us. Don’t worry about it for the time being. The Church will naturally arrange for people to settle it. We’ve already done everything that the Church has to do. What do we need them for?” Levi said.

“I understand.” The Blood Knight nodded.

Before long, another figure walked in.

“Commander? Blood Knight? Am I dreaming?” The Black Knight asked.

“Looks like you’re scared too,” the Blood Knight said with a smile.

“Black Knight, take a seat,” Levi said.

The Black Knight consciously sat on the seat with his name written on it.

After that, the Golden Lion Knight, Divine Light Knight, and Knight Hogg also entered.

“Are there so many people?” Dinos exclaimed. This was the first time he had seen so many official members gathered together. He felt very curious.

Today, Levi was excluded.

Five official members had already arrived at the round table.

“Where’s Teacher Emperor Mu?” Dinos asked.

“He might have something on. Wait for him. Before you guys enter this place, remember to find a safe place where no one will disturb you…” Levi said.

“Understood.”

Seconds ticked by until the clock in the castle had been ticking for an hour.

Emperor Mu walked in with a tired and puzzled expression. It seemed like he had experienced a fierce battle.

“Emperor Mu, where are you now?” Levi asked.

“Commander? Is that you? Where are we?”

“This is Twilight Castle, where we meet,” Levi explained.

“I was wondering why I kept hearing your voice. I thought I was dreaming about you…” Emperor Mu said.

“Dinos?”

“Emperor Mu, I’ve also broken through the legendary barrier.”

“Have a seat first.”

Levi asked Emperor Mu to sit in his exclusive seat.

“Now that the six official members of our Twilight Knights are all here, I know that you might have some doubts. I’ll explain it to you later.

“To put it simply, I obtained a treasure that can pull your consciousness into this place and communicate with me face-to-face. However, before your consciousness enters this place, you have to ensure that you are in a safe place. Otherwise, you might be ambushed by the enemy.

“Therefore, we will hold a round table meeting once a year at a fixed time in the future. At that time, everyone can put aside what they are doing and come in to share and exchange their recent situation, as well as some information that might be closely related to our Twilight Knights. Of course, we can also discuss cultivation problems together.

“If there’s an emergency, you can look for me. You just need to chant Mobius silently and you can contact me.”

“There’s such a magical treasure? Even in the Wizard World, it seems to be rare to see a communication Wizard Tool of this level.” Emperor Mu clicked his tongue in wonder.

“Today’s first meeting is mainly to pull everyone in and introduce them to each other. After all, ever since the establishment of the Twilight Knights, we have been separated from each other and rarely gather together,” Levi said.

“I’ll go first, I seem to have joined the last, all of you are my seniors… I’m Divine Light Knight Denise, I’m at the Blood Awakening realm now, I’m working hard to break the shackles, please take care of me in the future.” Divine Light Knight Denise smiled, she was confident and generous.

“Let me add, Denise is the princess of the current royal family of the Peacock Kingdom…” The Blood Knight smiled.

“I’m just a princess of a mortal country. To everyone, this is not worth mentioning,” Denise said with a smile.

“Denise, your initials are the same as mine. I’m Dinos… Dinos Jostar. I came back from the Wizard World. I’m the descendant of the Lionheart Knight.” Dinos looked at Denise. It was his first time seeing a female legendary knight. He couldn’t help but take a second look. It was a completely different feeling from the witches in the Wizard World…

“Hello, Sir Dinos. Everyone knows the name of your ancestor, the Lionheart Knight.” Denise was surprised. She felt that this organization was more and more extraordinary.

“I didn’t expect to already have a female knight… I thought Elsa would be the first female knight.” Emperor Mu said.

“Elsa? Goddess Knight Elsa? Are you with her?” Levi asked.

“Yes, I’m in the Realm of Ice now. I followed the army to participate in the war to assist the School of Ice. I bumped into Elsa while carrying out a mission. I even introduced the organization to her. She’s just waiting to pass your assessment.”

“Why did you go there? I heard from the Jostar Family that you went to Area 7 in the inner sea region…”

“It’s a long story… I accidentally killed a profligate wizard’s disciple who was looking for trouble in Area 7. Who would have thought that he was from the Fifth-Circle Wizard family… I was worried that I would be caught after the incident, so I ran to the Realm of Ice in advance… Commander, you really can’t blame me for this. That wizard is too much. I just broke through the legendary barrier and my hands are itching again…” Emperor Mu said helplessly.

“I understand. Just follow your heart and don’t cause trouble. However, you can’t be too afraid of trouble. When it’s time to attack, attack. Only when your thoughts are clear can you forward… By the way, what’s the name of that wizard family?” Levi asked.

“Thunder Dragon Family.”

Levi was speechless. It was no wonder they were so close.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 833 - Chapter 833: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (1)

Chapter 833: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (1)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The other knights were dumbfounded as they listened to Levi and Emperor Mu’s conversation.

“Commander, is this Thunder Dragon Family very powerful? Why don’t we meet this family another day?” The Black Knight was just like the Musk Bull represented by his breathing technique. He was a little reckless. If he could fight, he would definitely not force him.

“We’re just a newly established knight organization. The Thunder Dragon Family is an old wizard family in the Wizard World. They have a Fifth-Circle Wizard guarding them… Even I don’t want to make an enemy out of them easily,” Levi said.

In reality, he was still a younger brother in front of the Thunder Dragon Family.

After all, the Thunder Dragon Family was from the Lightning School of Thought. The Lightning School of Thought was famous for killing.

Perhaps because of the Lightning Meditation Art, the wizards of the Lightning School of Thought were generally a little irritable and unyielding.

In comparison, most of the wizards Levi had interacted with were from the Ocean Faction.

Of course, this was only his metaphysical Perception. There was no scientific explanation.

“Then, Emperor Mu, you can stay in the Realm of Ice… As for the Goddess Knight, you will take the assessment for me first. When you bring her back in the future, you can consider becoming an official member… However, you can tell her how to break through the shackles of legendary first, but you have to sign the corresponding confidentiality agreement,” Levi arranged.

He didn’t have a spatial passageway to the Realm of Ice. Moreover, he wouldn’t be able to find Emperor Mu even if he went there. He might as well let Emperor Mu train and cultivate there.

As for the Thunder Dragon Family, they could only let Emperor Mu hide for the time being.

“Alright, commander. The Goddess Knight has a good character. You will know when you see her in the future. You will like her,” Emperor Mu said.

Levi felt a little strange. Why did he feel like he had become Emperor Mu’s parent?

“As for the five of you, try your best to stay on Dusk Island during this period of time. The situation in the human world is getting more complex. Our foundation is still shallow, so don’t get too involved,” Levi said.

“Understood, we will return to Dusk Island now.” The Divine Light Knight said.

“In addition, I have a cultivation technique here, Blood Qi Wings. You can come and take a look. It’s best if you can remember it in your mind. If you can’t, ask me for it when we meet in reality in the future.

“With your level, you should be able to cultivate this technique. The Divine Light Knight and Knight Hogg are still a little lacking. They should be able to break through the legendary shackles.

“The techniques I’m imparting to you are only limited to us official members,” Levi said.

After saying that, he placed the Blood Qi Wings technique on the round table in front of him.

From the looks of it, as long as it was something that was not in the storage space carried by the members of the round table, it could be projected into the ancient castle through the round table.

Otherwise, Emperor Mu and the others would have to attend the meeting naked.

“Alright, I’ve already memorized it in my mind. I’ll go back and give it a try,” the Blood Knight said. He was a member of the Blood Clan, so he had the ability to fly. However, he didn’t like being a member of the Blood Clan and rarely revealed his true form.

Other than that, the Maya Breathing Technique and the Blood Beast Breathing Technique that the Blood Knight cultivated could also fly after reaching a certain realm.

However, according to Levi’s suggestion, the only Blood Knight who could break through the shackles of legendary was the Maya Breathing Technique. As for the Blood Beast, it had stopped cultivating, mainly because it was worried about being affected by the evil god, the Blood River.

After all, the Blood Knight did not have a proficiency panel that could fuse and mutate the Blood Beast Breathing Technique.

“Such an exquisite method, it is a pity that with my current blood qi, I cannot do all of this.” Divine Light Knight sighed after reading it.

She also yearned to step into the Bloodthirst realm. After all, flying was a long-cherished dream of humans.

When everyone was fine, Levi stood up and said calmly.

“Meeting adjourned.”

On this day, the first round table meeting of the Dusk Knights ended perfectly.

With a thought, Levi awoke at the Twilight Round Table.

There was only an empty table in front of him.

“What a magical method.”

Levi sighed.

“Sir Mobius, thank you very much,” Levi said.

“You’re welcome. That’s why I exist,” Round Table said.

In a shelter in the Realm of Ice, Emperor Mu opened his eyes and walked out of his room.

Outside, there was a continuously snowing mountain, and the wind and snow were raging. A beautiful female knight was wearing thin clothes and practicing her sword skills.

“Elsa, I’ve contacted the commander. You’ll be a trainee member of the organization. I’ll take the test for you. I’ll also teach you how to break through the shackles of legendary. You can make a contract and swear not to leak it. Whether you can break through the shackles of legendary and take a new step will depend on your ability,” Emperor Mu said.

When Elsa heard this, her face turned slightly red with excitement. She took a deep breath and said, “I’m ready, Your Excellency Emperor Mu.”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1103, Month of Beginning.

The 72nd year of the Great Expedition.

The Golden Feathers King and his subordinates were still searching for the other two treasures for Levi. There were no results yet.

One day, Levi woke up from his meditative state.

“140 points of spiritual force.”

In Levi’s mind, the Gas magic ring spun slowly, and all kinds of spell models orbited around it like satellites.

“The Heavy Water Barrier is also at the maximum of level 9. Its defense has already reached the highest limit of this spell.”

With a thought, Levi was protected in the center by a barrier surrounded by black heavy water.

The defensive power of this barrier should be superior to most third-circle defensive spells.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 834 - Chapter 834: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (2)

Chapter 834: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (2)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After Levi’s test, with this protective force field, those offensive spells with attack power below 30 Cas would have to be hit several times in a row to break the force field.

There were very few third-circle spells with attack power above 30 Cas.

In other words, even if Levi did not have the skills of a knight, he could still be invincible against ordinary Third-Circle Wizards with just this perfect Heavy Water Barrier!

“In addition, the Thunder Snake Spell is also about to reach level 9. As for the Fire Dragon Tribulation, the cultivation of innate spells is much slower than ordinary spells.”

The Divine Tower spun around in the center of the magic ring. On the first floor of the Divine Tower was the innate spell model representing Fire Dragon Tribulation.

Under normal circumstances, a talent spell model should be branded around the Gas magic ring.

However, because Levi had the Divine Tower, he directly imprinted the talent spell model on it.

This way, it was more convenient for him to use it than on the magic ring, and its power was also a little stronger.

Ever since Levi stepped into the third-circle, his mental strength had increased by 40 points. However, the Divine Tower didn’t change much. The key was still that Soul Artifact fragment.

“I still have to continue researching the Purification Elixir.”

One Saint Fruit was enough to stump a hero.

Other than the Saint Fruit, he had already gathered all the other potion ingredients.

As for the Three Arts of Wizardry, Levi’s Pharmacy was already at the third-circle senior level, while his Array and Weapon Refinement were at the maximum of level 5, which was the peak of the second-circle. He still lacked an opportunity to break through.

Levi would personally refine a third-circle Wizard Tool, alchemical creatures, or a third-circle array.

However, Levi did not have the blueprints for these two items.

“The Book of Cypher only has the first volume. I don’t know where the other volumes are. What a pity… Oh right, I wonder if Otharos has any array blueprints in his knowledge base?”

Thinking of this, Levi took out the Truth Magic Mirror and asked, “Otharos, do you have arrays or alchemical creatures blueprints here?”

Levi wanted to take this opportunity to modify Tyrant II again and turn it into a third-circle alchemical creature. At the same time, he wanted to break through his Weapon Refinement skill.

“What are alchemical creatures?”

“Forget I asked.”

Levi had forgotten that Otharos was an ancient antique. At that time, there was a high chance that there was no School of Alchemy, let alone alchemy knowledge.

“However, there are some arrays, but not many…” Otharos said.

“Which array blueprints do you have? Let me take a look.” Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

This magic mirror was still useful.

Lines of characters began to appear on the surface of Otharos the magic mirror.

The position that Sauron had given Otharos back then was actually a prop for the inheritance of knowledge. If he wanted his descendants to pay the corresponding price, they could obtain a certain amount of knowledge.

After Mobius the round table recognized Levi as its master, the magic mirror later submitted to Levi, so many functions were now available to Levi.

“Eye of Green Flames, second-circle attack array… Sea Emperor’s Protection, third-circle defensive array… The Glory of the Four Kings, third-circle comprehensive array…”

There were hundreds of arrays listed, ranging from low-level to high-level.

“As expected of the Truth Magic Mirror created by Sauron. It’s not much, but there are hundreds of arrays.” Levi was overjoyed.

Now that the unification of the Ancient Saint Plane was nearing its end, he planned to build his base here. This would definitely include the corresponding shelter array.

The entrance to the Ancient Saint plane also required a higher-level array to protect and conceal it to prevent others from discovering it.

“What price do I have to pay for the Glory of the Four Kings?” Levi asked.

“Ordinary knowledge and some low-level knowledge can also be exchanged with soul power. This can maintain the daily operation of the magic mirror. As for Glory of the Four Kings, it’s a special knowledge that requires you to provide knowledge of the same value.”

Levi took out the Book of Cypher and said, “There are many low-level arrays recorded here. It should be more than enough to exchange for this array.”

“Yes, as long as it’s valuable transcendent knowledge that doesn’t exist in the magic mirror’s knowledge base, it can be used as a bargaining chip. As the holder of the magic mirror, you only need to record the knowledge in your memory. The magic mirror will naturally determine the value of this knowledge and decide if you want to trade.”

He heard that Levi began to record the array blueprints on the Book of Cypher into the Truth Magic Mirror one by one.

After recording 13 first-circle array blueprints, the Truth Magic Mirror said, “It’s enough.”

Then a rush of information flooded into Levi’s mind.

It was the array blueprint of the Glory of the Four Kings.

In the array knowledge base of the Truth Magic Mirror, the knowledge recorded by Levi appeared.

Seeing this, Levi’s heart thumped.

“The magic mirror can be used as the Dusk Holy Temple’s knowledge management system… The Truth Magic Mirror can gather all the knowledge between members through the Equivalent Exchange of knowledge. This way, the knowledge in the Truth Magic Mirror will increase. No matter what organization it is, knowledge management is the most important.”

Many large wizard organizations had their respective knowledge management systems. Usually, they were held by a special Wizard Tool. Members had to pay a corresponding price to obtain knowledge of the same value—for example, the Tower of Merit in Riptide City. The corresponding price for knowledge was merit points.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 835 - Chapter 835: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (3)

Chapter 835: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (3)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“How do you set these prices? Are there any unified standards, such as Aether Stones?” Levi asked.

“As the owner of the Truth Magic Mirror, you can perfect the knowledge management system of the magic mirror as long as it doesn’t violate the Principle of Equal Exchange. However, some knowledge is very difficult to measure with Aether Stones…” Otharos said.

“I understand.”

This Principle of Equal Exchange was a hard standard. It was the first rule when Sauron created this Wizard Tool. Even Levi, as the owner of the magic mirror, could not get knowledge from it for free.

“If other people want to exchange knowledge from you, what do they need to do?” Levi asked.

“First, they need to obtain your authorization authority. Then, recite the incantation [Mirror, Mirror…] silently. Finally, pay the corresponding price and they can obtain knowledge from it.”

“Understood.” Levi understood.

When the next meeting was held, he would tell this incantation to the official members. Then, if they encountered new knowledge that they could not use, they could exchange it for some useful knowledge from the Truth Magic Mirror.

As for the knight’s techniques that Levi had developed himself, such as “Blood Qi Wings” and “Introduction to the Bloodline Dharma Body”, they could also be transmitted to the knowledge base of the “Truth Magic Mirror” and obtained by the other members at a price.

This could form a virtuous cycle, utilizing collective power and wisdom.

Putting away the magic mirror, Levi was even more excited about Excalibur and the Holy Grail of Immortality.

The Glory of the Four Kings that he exchanged for this time belonged to the kind of large-scale array that was built on markets or wizard organizations. There were a lot of materials that needed to be used.

Moreover, this was an ancient array. As time passed, the array might have been updated. The materials needed were either gone or there were new substitutes.

On the one hand, Levi asked the Ancient Saint Empire to send people to search this small plane. On the other hand, he planned to look for it in the Witch’s Family when he returned to the Wizard World.

Whether it would work or not, he would give it a try. This array was also an extremely powerful and special array among the third-circle arrays. It was not much inferior to the fourth-circle array. After it was completed, there should not be a need to upgrade the array for a long time.

It was formed by the combination of the four third-circle arrays, “King of Earth, King of Fire, King of Wind, and Glory of the King of Water.”

Therefore, an array had four forms. The King of Fire’s killing attack could release up to 99 third-circle Burning Faction spells at the same time. Even a Fourth-Circle Wizard would be in danger of dying if they did not escape quickly, let alone a Third-Circle Wizard.

The King of Wind mainly attacked with wind blades. It was similar to the King of Fire and complemented each other.

As for the King of Water and the King of Earth, they were for defense and control.

All in all, this array could be used for both offense and defense. It was very powerful. If it was successfully refined, it would not be a problem for it to become the Dusk Holy Temple’s protective array. It was just that the materials were not easy to find.

“Next, I’ll go meet that person in the sea. If I don’t resolve it, it will always be a hidden danger.”

Levi called Ancient Saint Skybreaking over and asked him to lead the way as they flew towards the South Sea.

A few days later, Levi and Skybreaking arrived at the seaside.

“Lord, the Mosasaurus Empire’s territory is just ahead,” Ancient Saint Skybreaking said.

“Let’s go and take a look.” Levi stepped in and searched carefully with Intuition.

Not long after, a wave suddenly rose on the surface of the sea. On the wave, a Lizardman with an indigo body, webbed fingers, and scales held a bone fork and said angrily, “This is the territory of the Mosasaurus Empire. Invaders, if you go any further, the great Vast Sea King will tear you into pieces.”

This Lizardman was a sea crawler. In fact, he was also transformed from an ordinary Lizardman. However, like the Sea Clan of the Endless Sea, sea crawlers had adapted to the marine environment, but they could still live on land for a period of time.

“Go and call the Vast Sea King out. You’re just an unknown person. You don’t have the right to talk to us,” Ancient Saint Skybreaking said coldly. The dignity of an Ancient Saint surged towards the Lizardman.

The Lizardman’s expression changed, and he fiercely said, “Just you wait.” Then, he dejectedly crawled into the sea.

In the depths of the sea, a city stood there.

This was Blue Sea City, a city ruled by the Vast Sea King and the capital of the Mosasaurus Empire.

A tall, blue-scaled Lizardman with a crown on his head was having fun with a group of Lizardwomen in the palace. The Lizardwomen wailed one after another, clearly unable to take it anymore.

“Your Majesty, something bad has happened. The experts of the Ancient Saint Empire are here…” Outside the hall, the guard’s voice sounded.

“Which Ancient Saint is it?” The Vast Sea King stopped his frisky games and asked coldly.

“Ancient Saint Skybreaking seems to have a Fire Lizardman. I wonder if it’s the Hellfire Ancient Saint…”

“Hmm?” the Vast Sea King’s expression changed. A pitch-black, simple, and ordinary-looking sword had appeared in his hand.

“Come, follow me to take a look.” The Vast Sea King’s voice was like thunder. Not long after, the other Ancient Saint experts of Blue Sea City also rushed over.

“Your Majesty, they probably want us to surrender…” An Ancient Saint said with an ugly expression.

They had long heard that the Wind God Empire had been taken down. During this period of time, these Ancient Saints had been in a constant state of panic, afraid that they would be found.

“What’s there to be afraid of? With His Majesty around, we don’t have to worry,” another Ancient Saint said.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 836 - Chapter 836: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (4)

Chapter 836: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (4)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Vast Sea King didn’t say anything. In any case, if he couldn’t beat the other party, he could just hide under the sea.

At the bottom of the sea, his strength could be fully displayed, and his opponent’s strength would also be suppressed.

The Ancient Saint Army could not come to the sea to attack them. That was why he was so fearless.

Not long after, the Vast Sea King saw the two figures on the sea.

“Two people dare to come to our Mosasaurus Empire? Looks like the two of you are very confident in your strength. I…”

Before the Vast Sea King could finish reciting his appearance, he saw the Fire Lizard Ancient Saint slash out with its sword. The crimson dragon roared, and the grayish-white sword qi wrapped in flames roasted the sea until white smoke rose.

Boom!

The surface of the sea exploded.

The Vast Sea King was sent flying.

One of his arms was even cut off.

He endured the pain and realized that his bloody arm had already appeared in the hand of the Fire Lizard Ancient Saint. The sword in his hand had also been taken down.

“You… Are you really the Initial Ancient Saint?”

The Vast Sea King couldn’t help but ask.

Since ancient times, in this world, it was possible… that only the Initial Ancient Saint could defeat him so easily.

Be it Ancient Saint Skybreaking or the Golden Feathers King, they were all on par with him. In the sea, he was superior.

However, the Vast Sea King knew that hiding in the sea would be useless against the Lizardman in front of him…

“That’s right. I’m the Initial Ancient Saint. The southern sea has been an inseparable part of the Ancient Saint Empire since ancient times. This time, I’m here to recover the lost land,” Levi said.

In any case, the Initial Ancient Saint was dead, and there was no evidence. If he said that he was the Initial Ancient Saint, he was. He was not afraid that the Initial Ancient Saint would jump out and beat him up.

“Vast Sea King, don’t take any chances. The entire world is the territory of the Ancient Saint Empire. Return to the embrace of the Ancient Saint Empire. Only then can we restore the glory of the Crawlers.” Ancient Saint Skybreaking also persuaded.

Levi burned the Vast Sea King’s arm and held the pitch-black and ancient sword in his hand to examine it carefully.

“Mobius, is this Excalibur Erlnis?” Levi asked in his heart.

“Yes, that’s him.” Mobius’ voice sounded in Levi’s head.

“After searching high and low for it, I found it without much effort. No wonder the Golden Feathers King couldn’t find it even after searching the entire continent’s relics. It turns out that it was brought to the sea.”

Levi sighed inwardly.

Fortunately, he had come to look for the Vast Sea King. Otherwise, Golden Feathers and the others might not have been able to find Excalibur even after ten years.

“The sword in your hand is one of the Four National Treasures that I lost back then. Now that I’ve taken it, it can be considered as returning it to its rightful owner,” Levi said calmly.

“If you say so…” The Vast Sea King thought furiously, but he didn’t dare to say anything.

Regardless of whether this person was an Initial Ancient Saint or not, one thing was certain: his strength far exceeded his own.

“From now on, this is the Southern Sea Province, under the jurisdiction of the Ancient Saint Empire. Continue to be your king in the sea. I only need you to do three things.

“Firstly, from now on, don’t attack the land. Secondly, pay enough rare ferocious beasts, plants, and mineral resources in the sea every year as taxes. Thirdly, mobilize the power of the Mosasaurus Province to find another national treasure for me. That treasure is in the style of the Holy Grail and might be able to speak.

“As long as you can do these few things, your life will be safe. Otherwise…”

Levi released his Five Dragon’s Might without reservation, suppressing the entire place. The threat was self-evident.

“I… I will do as you say, I will never step foot on land again!” the Vast Sea King covered his wound and said humiliatingly.

“You can’t swear like this. Swear on this sword that is Excalibur. Anyone who violates this oath will be punished by the heavens and the earth,” Levi said.

“That’s right.”

A voice suddenly sounded from the pitch-black sword, emitting a king’s might that made the Vast Sea King instinctively afraid.

The Vast Sea King was shocked and in disbelief. He looked at the pitch-black sword and asked in surprise, “You can speak? Aren’t you a sword?”

“I am Excalibur Erlnis.”

“Then why didn’t you say anything before? You’ve been with me for 200 years…”

“You’re not worthy of me speaking. I’ve followed you like a pearl covered in dust. Now that I’ve followed a wise lord… you don’t have to talk to me anymore,” Excalibur said seriously. After saying that, he didn’t say a word.

The scene was silent, and the Vast Sea King was speechless.

This sword was obtained by killing an Ancient Saint in his early years. There was nothing special about it, but the material was extremely hard and suitable to be used as a weapon.

How could he have expected that this huge sword could actually speak human language? Furthermore, it had been with him for 200 years and had not said a word.

Now that he had just been obtained by the enemy, he had abandoned him… Was this world so realistic?

Wasn’t this also a form of betrayal?

Left with no choice, he could only follow Levi’s request and swear an oath to Excalibur.

After the oath was made, a shadow rose from the sword. It was a dark blue dragon with a mountain-like back and wings that covered the blue sky. It was the Sea Dragon Huang, Erlnis.

Sea Dragon Huang turned into an ancient sword phantom and entered Vast Sea King’s body.

The Vast Sea King’s face was pale. He knew that this oath was definitely not an ordinary oath. If he broke it, he would really die…

“Go back and fulfill your oath.”

Levi waved his hand and dismissed the Vast Sea King.

After the Vast Sea King made the oath, Levi had a feeling that as the sword master of Excalibur, he had a vague sense of control over the Vast Sea King.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 837 - Chapter 837: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (5)

Chapter 837: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (5)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Anyone who swore an oath in front of Excalibur would indirectly acknowledge Levi as their master.

Of course, to succeed, this kind of oath had to be sworn by the person who took the oath and recited the corresponding oath, supplemented by a specific Sword Acceptance Ritual. Therefore, it had to be an intelligent race that could speak.

In addition, just like many contracts, the person swearing the oath could not be much stronger than the sword master. Otherwise, the oath might lose its effectiveness and backfire on the sword master.

“After the Truth Magic Mirror, Teatime Round Table, and Excalibur, only the Holy Grail of Immortality is left… The Holy Grail of Immortality, Diuxis, was refined by the Immortal Banyan Dragon. I wonder what it does…

“The Truth Magic Mirror is for knowledge management, the Teatime Round Table is for organizational communication, and Excalibur is for the loyal management of the members… It was obvious that Sauron had created this series of special treasures to establish a transcendent organization…

“Initially, the Ancient Saint was the experimental subject of Sauron’s grand plan to use the plane as an experimental field.

“These treasures should have been left behind for the former Initial Ancient Saint. If the Initial Ancient Saint’s development went smoothly, he might have already established a bloodline path completely different from that of a wizard and established a powerful transcendent organization.

“However, he still failed, and these treasures became ownerless.

“It wasn’t until this plane convergence that I accidentally discovered the entrance to the human world. These treasures are all mine… No, it should be said that these four treasures are fated with me. They should belong to me!

“Of course, I won’t take Sauron’s treasures for free. I have the proficiency panel. My research on the transcendent path of the bloodline that is different from that of wizards is above this world. I’ll fulfill the dying wish of the Initial Ancient Saint… To a certain extent, my goal of establishing the Dusk Holy Temple and the Twilight Knights is the same as Sauron’s.”

After taking down the Mosasaurus Empire, Levi left the southern sea.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1105, Month of Flowers.

Year 74 of the Great Expedition.

Time passed quickly. Another three years passed.

Three years was a long time for the Ancient Saint plane.

Especially for the Crawlers.

They had personally witnessed a brand new unified Ancient Saint Empire ending the city-state secession and the situation of vassals standing tall on this continent in a supreme manner.

The new country was called the Ancient Dragon Empire. Be it the Feathered People who soared in the sky, the Sea Crawlers at the bottom of the sea, or the Lizardmen on the continent, everyone was an Ancient Dragon Descendent. They were one family.

Including the Feathered People and Sea Crawlers, there were a total of 24 Ancient Saint experts in the Ancient Saint Empire.

Among them, 20 Ancient Saint experts established the “Empire Senior State Assembly.”

The Senior State Assembly was the highest authority in the Ancient Dragon Empire. They jointly managed all the large and small city-states in this country. The city lords of all the city-states had to be responsible for the Senior State Assembly and would regularly go to the capital to report their duties and undergo assessments.

The seats in the Senior State Assembly were not unchanged. If a new Ancient Saint was born, he could also join.

However, he needed to head to the Initial Square and swear a Divine Sword Oath under the statue of the Initial Ancient Saint to declare his absolute loyalty to the Initial Ancient Saint and the Ancient Dragon Empire.

The absolute ruler of the Senior State Assembly, the great dictator, was the Initial Ancient Saint.

He was also called “Crimson Dragon Emperor” by the Senior State Assembly and their subjects, “Inferno Divine Emperor,” “Immortal,” “Master of the Ancient Saint,” “Messenger of the Holy Snake,” “Protector of the Inferno Throne”…

It was rumored that all the Ancient Saints of the Senior State Assembly were created by the Initial Ancient Saint. They were the strongest warriors that he had used his powerful bloodline power to create!

Currently, the Holy Snake was in a deep sleep, and no one knew when it would wake up. Therefore, they had absolute loyalty to the first Ancient Saint since the creation of the Holy Snake.

Outside of the Senior State Assembly, the Four Dragon Kings were independent of all the political structures of the Ancient Dragon Empire and were only responsible for the Initial Ancient Saints. They were like loyal angels of the emperor, monitoring everything in the world. Whether it was the Ancient Saints of the Senior State Assembly or ordinary subjects, no evil could escape the Dragon King’s eyes and would be brought to justice!

The Four Dragon Kings were the Feather Dragon King of the Yintis Mountain Range, the Mosasaurus Dragon King of the Southern Sea Abyss, and the Winged Dragon King of the Ancient Dragon Continent. The last one was the human incarnation of the Initial Ancient Saint. He had no name and called himself “Nameless Ancient Saint.” He walked alone on the ground and silently protected the citizens of the Ancient Dragon Empire.

It was rumored that the Initial Ancient Saint treated every Ancient Saint and citizen equally. He was silent, had a stern appearance, was kind-hearted, hated evil, and was like a master and father.

For thousands of years, the reason why he had never appeared from the legendary era until now was because he had inherited the will of the Holy Snake. To prevent the subjects of the Ancient Dragon Empire from being troubled by the evil gods from beyond the heavens, he sat alone on his Inferno Throne. With his powerful strength, he protected the fragile Ancient Dragon Empire and fought against the evil gods.

Only at a critical moment that concerned the life and death of the Ancient Dragon Empire would the Initial Ancient Saint rise from the Inferno Throne and use the flaming sword in his hand, which was enough to destroy this world and turn his enemies into ashes!

“How selfless is this? How loyal is this? Praise the Initial Ancient Saint, praise the Crimson Dragon Emperor!”

In Black Stripe City, Old Kane held a copy of The Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor in his teary hand and told the little Lizardmen below the stage the story of the Initial Ancient Saint.

“I knew it. Initially, Ancient Saint Lord did not abandon us.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 838 - Chapter 838: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (6)

Chapter 838: Legend of the Crimson Dragon Emperor, Praise the Emperor! (6)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Praise the Emperor, praise the Lord of the crawlers!”

“It’s our duty to revive the glory of the Ancient Saint!”

The young Lizardmen spoke one after another, their hearts burning with passion.

Old Kane’s thoughts returned to the moment he first met Lord Nameless, the Ancient Saint, more than ten years ago.

Ever since the Ancient Dragon Empire was established, Old Kane had never seen the incarnation of the Initial Ancient Saint again.

He knew that the Lord Initial Ancient Saint wanted to go to the Inferno Throne again and use his powerful strength to resist the demons who were trying to invade the Ancient Dragon Empire!

Now, in the entire Ancient Dragon Empire, “Ancient Saint Daoist Sanctums” were established one after another, imparting the eighth version of the Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation that the Initial Ancient Saint had modified.

Apart from that, there was also a Psionic Academy established in the Intis area.

Lizardmen with the “psionic talent” had a chance to be chosen to go to the academy to cultivate the secret technique of Spiritual Power and master powerful psionic spells!

It was said that apart from being the strongest Ancient Saint, the Initial Ancient Saint was also the strongest Psionites in the world!

In the entire Ancient Dragon Empire, everything was developing in a good direction. It was thriving, and civilization was filled with vitality.

And the mastermind behind all of this had already headed north, passing through the Intis Mountain Range that no one had ever crossed to explore the borders of this world.

“I didn’t expect that to the north of the Intis Mountain Range was an endless desert. With the speed of the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow, it flew for an entire day without flying out…”

On the back of a huge black bird with a wingspan of 100 feet, Levi sat cross-legged and looked at the monotonous scenery below.

In the desert, not a single blade of grass grew, let alone rare medicinal herbs and plants.

Occasionally, he would find some medicinal herbs with earth elemental power.

However, the medicinal herbs here were far inferior to those in the Ancient Dragon Continent. To Levi, they had no development value.

“Let’s continue forward. I don’t believe that this plane is endless. Even the Endless Sea has an end…” Levi muttered to himself.

After three years of intensive construction, the Ancient Dragon Empire had successfully established a country and began to operate independently. He did not need to worry about anything else.

Whether it was the Three Dragon Kings or the Ancient Saints of the Senior State Assembly, they had all voluntarily sworn an oath of loyalty under Levi’s Excalibur.

All in all, with Excalibur’s control, the chances of them betraying Levi were almost zero.

Of course, Excalibur could only make them loyal. As for how well the country would be governed, that would depend on their ability… Levi was pessimistic about this.

However, to him, the Ancient Dragon Empire was also an experimental country. The most important reason why the Ancient Dragon Empire was established was to gather the power of a country to help Levi develop and manage this plane.

The Ancient Saint Daoist Sanctum and the Psionic Academy that he had established were partly to better collect medicinal herbs, mineral resources, and so on from this plane. On the other hand, it was also to nurture a Transcendent Power that belonged to him. At that time, everyone in the Ancient Dragon Empire would be soldiers. If an enemy dared to invade this place, they would have to consider it carefully.

He only needed to come back every once in a while to harvest some chives.

At the same time, the population of the empire would be artificially controlled to prevent self-defeating actions that would deplete the resources of this dimension. The path of sustainable development was the foundation.

A few days ago, Levi left the Ancient Dragon Empire. After giving instructions, he headed north of the Intis Mountain Range, planning to make a groundbreaking geographical discovery.

“This desert can be called the Yellow Sand Sea. It will be incorporated into the textbooks of the Ancient Saint Empire in the future.”

Levi muttered to himself.

Suddenly, he looked down. In the sea of sand below, the Earth churned and yellow sand filled the sky.

An earthworm-like creature that stretched for a hundred meters jumped out and bit at Levi.

“An unknown Ancient Beast. I can use you to test my current spell skills.”

Ancient Beasts were slightly stronger than Ancient Saints.

This Ancient Beast was covered in yellowish-yellow scales, similar to burrowing worms. It opened its aberration-like mouth and spat out green poisonous breath.

Levi did not dodge. The Heavy Water Barrier surrounded his entire body. At the same time, blue electric arcs danced on his fingertips.

Dense electric arcs instantly condensed into a lightning snake about ten meters long.

The third-circle spell, Thunder Snake Technique.

After three years of cultivation, thanks to the relatively rich elemental power in this Ancient Saint plane, Levi had already cultivated all the third-circle spells that he had mastered other than innate spells to the maximum.

Crackle, crackle!

Electric currents exploded in the sky.

Levi was protected by the Heavy Water Barrier and the poisonous breath was blocked outside. Just as the worm monster bit Levi and the barrier, an electric current spread throughout its body, and a burnt smell filled the air.

Its sharp teeth tried to bite the Heavy Water Barrier into pieces, and creaking sounds could be heard.

After enduring for ten breaths, Levi’s Heavy Water Barrier force field finally shattered.

“Very good.”

Levi put away his experimental mentality. His golden scales spread out like a golden light protecting his body. He opened the mouth of the worm, and then his body expanded, forcefully cracking it.

Seeing that Levi was not easy to deal with, the worm tried to escape, but Levi grabbed its tail.

The indomitable Giant Dragon Warrior grabbed the worm’s tail and swung it up with a bang, throwing it to the ground.

Yellow sand flew and sand dunes collapsed.

After ten times, the worm was on the verge of death.

Levi’s Five Dragon’s Might poured out, and the worm finally submitted.

He tested the bloodline and it was similar to what he had expected. This worm had the bloodline of the Immortal Banyan Dragon. It should be a ferocious beast that had mutated after Sauron killed the god and absorbed the blood of the forest king, Diuxis, who represented the Earth. Its bloodline essence could refine a higher-grade Golden Snake secret medicine for Levi.

“In that case, I’ll call you Ground-Drilling Earthworm. In the future, go to Alice’s ring to loosen the soil and fertilize it…”

Levi placed the Ground-Drilling Earthworm into the ring and entered it with his consciousness. He realized that the current space in the ring seemed to be a little crowded.

The transcendent creatures were too dense, and the elemental power inside was clearly not enough.

Levi had to invest a thousand Aether Stones every year to maintain the size of the space. However, as he collected more and more transcendent creatures and grew larger, this problem was still exposed.

“If I can restore the level of its Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool, the space should be about the same.”

Levi shook his head. He couldn’t do that at the moment.

He continued forward for another day. The scenery in front of Levi finally changed.

He smelled the sea and heard the surf.

He followed the ocean and continued forward.

Seven days later, Levi returned to the southern sea.

“It seems that this small plane is also a sphere similar to the planets in my previous life… The so-called Land of Darkness and crypts are similar to the universe and the planets inside. However, there is often a layer of crystal wall protecting these inhabited planets to prevent them from being corroded by the unknown strength of the Land of Darkness.”

Combined with the information Levi had learned from Mobius and the others, this plane was just a piece of territory under the Chaos Ancient Serpent. Whether it was the Ancient Serpent or the four ancient dragons, they were not natives of this plane.

The natives of this world were actually those reptilian ferocious beasts that were similar to dinosaurs. After the Holy Snake’s divine power descended, faith was gradually born.

Levi guessed that after Sauron killed the gods, the corpses of the Ancient Dragons were devoured by these dinosaurs, and the Ancient Beasts were born.

As for the crawlers, under Sauron’s catalysis, they gradually gave birth to intelligent races. The Initial Ancient Saint was born here. He obtained the treasure left behind by Sauron and obtained the Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation. He imparted it to other crawlers, and the Ancient Saints were gradually born. After that, it was the current Ancient Saint Empire.

All of this was just an experiment of Sauron’s plane civilization.

“Of the four treasures, there’s only the most mysterious Holy Grail of Immortality left. I’ll leave it for the Ancient Dragon Empire to slowly search for. Anyway, I’ve already left behind the emperor’s decree. Anyone who finds the Holy Grail can become the Fifth Dragon King under the emperor. Perhaps in the future, there will be a few Holy Grail Wars or Holy Grail Voyages here…” Levi complained in his heart.

After solving his doubts, Levi returned to the temple altar. This place was covered by an array to prevent the Lizardman from entering by mistake. It was the same at the exit of the human world.

The guard Bo Gang was still sleeping. Levi woke him up and gave him some potions to assist in his cultivation as a reward. Then, he left in a hurry.

After all these years of cultivation, his Dream Dragon Breathing Technique was about to reach its maximum. Next, he could fuse with the Sky Nightmare Breathing Technique. The embryonic form of the sixth perception dimension’s breathing technique was about to be established.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 839 - Chapter 839: Nightmare Dragon! (1)

Chapter 839: Nightmare Dragon! (1)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1105, Month of Winter.

At the end of the new year.

The human world also became more unstable.

In the territory of the Gaia Kingdom, which was adjacent to the Peacock Kingdom, there was a city that had been abandoned because of the plague and war.

A mysterious figure who called herself “Madam Ghost” established the kingdom of evil spirits in the human world here. The area within a thousand miles turned into a restricted area. Ghosts and evil spirits grew inside, and even grand knights would die if they entered.

After the Church of Earth sent the saints to crusade but to no avail, it was said that Saint Teresa personally went there. The outcome was unknown. In short, the Spectre Kingdom still existed.

There were rumors that Madam Ghost had used countless ghosts and evil spirits to refine a terrifying evil spirit. Even saints could not defeat it and could only acquiesce to Madam Ghost’s existence.

This rumor was vehemently denied by the Church of Earth. There was no enemy that saints couldn’t defeat. But what was the explanation for the kingdom of ghosts that existed in the human world?

Of course, to ordinary people, if the Church said no, then there was no. If there was, there was no…

The other countries were not much better than the Gaia Kingdom.

For example, in the Molten Kingdom’s Skyfire City, someone saw an incomparably majestic God in the night sky. A flaming red bird with wings that blotted out the sky was battling an old man whose entire body seemed to be formed from inextinguishable flames. Under the illumination of the flames, the night was as bright as day. The entire Skyfire City was enveloped in a white barrier of light.

Later on, someone insider revealed that the firebird was the culprit who caused the Tuva Empire to experience the fire and drought some time ago.

After he was defeated by the Storm Saint Groudon, he escaped without a trace and reappeared in the Molten Kingdom, trying to steal a Sealing Sacred Object of the Church of Eternity in Skyfire City.

It was rumored that there was an inextinguishable wisp of divine fire in the Sealing Sacred Object. This was the most important sacred object of the Church of Eternity.

After that battle, the Church of Eternity entered a state of martial law and searched the world for the Crimson Flame Firebird.

Unfortunately, the Crimson Flame Firebird had vanished without a trace.

There were countless things in the human world, and they were complicated.

Every day, new changes were happening.

Constellation Empire.

The Church of the Stars’ Falling Stars Divine Mountain.

The night here was filled with stars, fireflies dotted the wilderness, and insects chirped, making it even quieter.

The color was like the starry sky of the Church of the Stars.

At the highest point of the church, on the dome of the Gothic-style building in the center.

A young girl who wore a starry gauze dress had delicate features and looked very comfortable was currently sitting lazily here. She hugged her knees and looked up at the starry sky.

“Cultivation is boring. The human world is getting more and more exciting.”

Estella absorbed the power of the stars.

“I wonder how strong that old man Groudon is now. Could he have broken through again? I can’t be left too far behind by others…

Also, I don’t know where that strange person from before went. Could it be that he’s hiding in the Wizard World and doesn’t dare to come back… What happened to working together?”

Previously, Estella had also gone to the island where she had seen the strange person. However, other than some knights, she did not see the strange person, so she left.

Judging from the knight organization established by the strange man, he was ambitious and had such strength.

This made Estella look forward to working with him even more.

After all, it was better to cooperate with a secret organization established by a mortal than with those competitive peers with ulterior motives.

Among the Seven Gods, the Lord of the Stars was the most unique. He had no faction, no allies, and was mysterious.

Unlike the Heavenly Father and the Mother of Earth, who were always on the same side and could be said to be an adulterous couple from the astral world.

“I wonder how long the Mortal Barrier can last… Sigh, why are there so many troublesome things in this world?”

Estella murmured. Unknowingly, she was lying on her side on the dome, asleep under the starry night…

On Dusk Island, in the Extreme Path Palace.

Inside Levi’s body, the Sky Nightmare that looked like a black fog was mutating and fusing with a seven-colored fog-like dragon.

This fog-like dragon was Levi’s Dream Dragon Seed.

Seconds ticked by.

When the final fusion was completed, the original Sky Nightmare and Dream Dragon had already disappeared. In their place was a black dragon that was as black as ink. Its dragon wings were shattered and it emitted a terrifying aura.

The dragon’s eyes were indifferent, as if they contained a strange world of red and black.

He opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Nightmare Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 12 (1/400,000). Special Effect: Nightmare Perception (Level 4), Danger Perception, Nightmare Traveler, Heavenly Wind Heart.

Other than Danger Perception and Heavenly Wind Heart that did not change, Levi’s original level 3 Intuition had advanced to Level 4 Nightmare Perception, while Nightmare Walker had advanced to Nightmare Traveler.

Compared to Intuition, Nightmare Perception added the Sixth Sense—the Heart Sense to his original five senses of sight, hearing, smell, taste, and touch.

Heart Sense could see through illusions and nightmare spells. Unless one’s realm was much higher than Levi’s, ordinary illusions could not confuse them.

“If I had such a Special Effect when I entered the Dreamland Steeple secret realm, then no matter how strong the Man-Faced Spider is, its illusion ability shouldn’t be able to affect me.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 840 - Chapter 840: Nightmare Dragon! (2)

Chapter 840: Nightmare Dragon! (2)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi recalled the last time he went to the secret realm and was played by that damned Man-Faced Spider.

As for the second Nightmare Traveler, it added another function to the original Nightmare Walker.

[Nightmare Traveler: The blood of the Nightmare Dragon in your body gives you the ability to enter the Nightmare World. You can enter any main material plane by consuming the power of the Nightmare Dragon. You can also enter through the “Nightmare” of others and use the power of the Nightmare Dragon to condense a nightmare incarnation.]

[Use the power of the Nightmare Dragon to enter. You will be randomly sent to a certain place in the Nightmare World. You will enter through someone else’s Nightmare and appear in a Nightmare Land related to their Nightmare.

[The items you obtain in the Nightmare World can be brought out by consuming the Nightmare Dragon’s power. You can also find the nodes of the Nightmare World and the main material plane and bring them out.

[As a Nightmare Traveler, your death in the Nightmare World will not lead to death in the real world. After the Nightmare Dragon’s power is exhausted, your consciousness will leave the Nightmare World and return to the main material plane.]

Looking at the introduction of the Special Effect, Levi’s expression was solemn.

“Nightmare World?”

This world was the most dangerous and terrifying world Levi had ever come into contact with.

Even if the proficiency panel told him that it was not dangerous, Levi did not want to try it easily.

The Dreamland Steeple had entered the Dreamland Steeple through the hallucinatory potion that he had developed and then disappeared into thin air.

Perhaps once or twice wouldn’t be a problem, but walking on the edge of the Nightmare World and the real world for a long time would sooner or later lead him into a nightmare forever.

“The Man-Faced Spider is in the Nightmare World. It should be an overlord of that world. However, at the level of the Man-Faced Spider, it’s definitely not the true top level of the Nightmare World. There are existences even more terrifying than the Man-Faced Spider, such as the Sky Demon and the Dream Dragon…”

According to the Dreamland Steeple’s research, the Nightmare World was the main spiritual plane on par with the astral world and the Underworld.

If the astral world was a world formed by the Faith and Spirit projection of all living beings,

It was very likely that the Nightmare World was a distorted world refracted by the Nightmare and Fear hidden in the hearts of all living beings.

Over there, everything was chaotic and unreasonable.

Many laws of the main material plane might not be adapted to it, and even spells might not be able to be used. The monsters hidden in the living nightmares also appeared in the Nightmare World to absorb the power of fear to strengthen themselves.

After experiencing the last secret realm, Levi was certain that the Ashen World should be a world corroded by the Nightmare World.

In this world, there were some similarities with the Nightmare World, such as Frenzied Death and Distorted Map of Reality. It was as if this world was being assimilated by the Nightmare World…

Levi sighed. Although there might be some opportunities, resources, treasures, and so on in the Nightmare World… he was not ready to enter yet.

“No matter what, ordinary illusions will be useless to me in the future. This is also a good thing… However, it seems that other than the School of Dreams, the other schools rarely use illusion attacks.”

He did not want to think about the nightmare.

Levi walked out of the Extreme Path Palace.

Today was the Oath Conference.

When the vice commander, the Blood Knight, saw Levi coming out of seclusion, he said seriously, “Commander, all the official members of the Dusk Knights and the apprentice members of the Dusk Holy Temple are here!”

In front of Levi, on the square of the Dusk Holy Temple, there were many curious and expectant figures.

They were all staring at the tall middle-aged knight in golden armor in front of them.

His face was resolute, and his bearing was extraordinary. His strong muscles were like the body of a god in a statue.

“This is… a supreme knight?”

“That’s right. This is the master of the Dusk Holy Temple, the leader of the Twilight Knights… It’s said that he’s already more than a hundred years old…”

“What a powerful aura. In front of him, I feel like a grand knight is just an ant.”

Levi looked at these young faces and remembered that he used to be one of them.

Without another word, he took out Excalibur and stabbed it into the floor in front of him.

At this moment, the entire island seemed to tremble a little. Many trainee members exclaimed.

Then, Levi’s powerful aura swept across Dusk Island. His eyes were like torches, and his voice was deafening.

“Everyone, a storm is brewing in the mortal world. Our Dusk Holy Temple can’t just sit and wait for death.

“To strengthen our cohesion, I hope that everyone will swear with me in front of this sword today!

“This oath concerns your future. From now on, your fate will be firmly tied to our Dusk Holy Temple. We will be bound together for good or ill!

“The following path will be extremely difficult and winding. If you want to give up, you can leave now. We will wash away all the memories of your life and cultivation in the Dusk Holy Temple. You will be sent back to the human world and return to your mortal life day after day. You will continue to be that ignorant little noble.”

After saying that, Levi looked at the trainee members.

Some people seemed to feel that this oath would be extraordinary, and their hearts moved slightly.

“Commander… I want to quit.”

“Me too…”

One after another, some people began to raise their hands and withdraw.

The Blood Knight selected these people and looked disappointed.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 841 - Chapter 841: Nightmare Dragon! (3)

Chapter 841: Nightmare Dragon! (3)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi was as calm as an ancient well. When there were too many people, there would be a mix of good and bad. This was all within his expectations.

Therefore, the core of his future would always be the 18 Twilight Cavalry, which focused on the Twilight Round Table.

These trainee members were mainly prepared to nurture the 18 Twilight Cavalry.

Their willpower, loyalty, perseverance, and goals were all uneven, so it was very normal for someone to withdraw.

In the end, out of the 240 members, only 200 remained.

Levi asked the Blood Knight to bring the 40 people away. After that, he would use the memory spell to erase all their memories of the Twilight Knights.

“Very good. The people standing here will become companions of the Knights. Are you ready?” Levi asked loudly.

“I’m ready!” Kelvin Silver Mountain, who was already a peak grand knight and only one step away from becoming a legendary knight, shouted excitedly in the crowd.

After that, more and more knights let out deafening sounds.

“We’re ready!”

Then, these knights stabbed their knight’s swords into the ground.

Levi nodded. His expression was resolute as he placed his hand on the sword in front of him and swore, “Eternal Night is coming…”

The knight’s oath contained many loyalty obligations that the members of the Knights had to fulfill to the organization. These were all adapted by Levi into an “Oath of the Night’s Watch ” in a fantasy movie in his previous life.

With such an oath as a constraint, these members who stayed in the Dusk Holy Temple basically wouldn’t have any traitors… Unless one of them had a cultivation level that surpassed Levi, but that definitely wouldn’t appear.

Even Levi himself had made an oath. However, this organization belonged to him. To him, it was naturally not difficult to abide by the oath.

After swearing, the shadow of Excalibur stood in the sky above the Dusk Holy Temple.

Then, it entered the bodies of all the members.

At this moment, the close connection between them and the Dusk Holy Temple was finally established.

Levi didn’t need these people to worship him. He only needed them to be loyal to the Dusk Holy Temple and never betray him.

On that point, the humans were not as easy to fool as the Crawlers of the Ancient Dragon Empire.

After all, these knights had different cultures and beliefs.

As for the Crawlers, they basically believed in the Initial Ancient Saint and the Holy Snake. With this natural faith, it was very convenient for Levi to control them.

In the following period of time, Levi personally taught some knight apprentices in the Dusk Holy Temple to cultivate. He came from the group and went deep into the group. While maintaining his supreme dignity, he also left behind a good image of being close to the people.

Under the combination of grace and power, the operations of the Twilight Knights gradually embarked on the path of standardization, standardization, and integration.

After that, with the Truth Magic Mirror as the core, the knowledge-management system was gradually perfected.

The Dawn Holy Temple which could be issued missions and exchanged for resources was also established one after another. In the Dawn Holy Temple, members could exchange cultivation resources and secret medicine materials with each other. They could also exchange them directly at the Dawn Holy Temple at the corresponding price, or accept the mission reward of the holy temple and exchange them with labor.

After that, Levi handed over the entrance to the Ancient Saint plane and the way to enter the array to the official members of the Knights.

Next, these official members would bring the trainee members into the Ancient Saint plane in batches to train and search for resources.

Of course, Levi had also informed the Senior State Assembly of the Ancient Dragon Empire in advance.

It was said that in the future, a group of believers of the Initial Ancient Saint would come to the Ancient Dragon Empire to train. The two sides were brothers. If they met, there must be no friction.

As for the ferocious beasts, Levi was helpless.

This was also the reason why he did not dare to throw all his team members into the Ancient Saint plane.

Other than the official members, most of the ordinary members were only ordinary knights. With the cultivation of a grand knight, they could not fight back against the powerful ferocious beasts on the Ancient Saint plane. If they did not adapt to it, they would be thrown into it directly. It would be good if one-tenth of them survived…

He was a member of a training organization, not a PUBG player.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1106, Month of Beginning.

Storm City.

Shining Tavern.

Levi was alone, savoring the Snow Beer.

He listened to the bard on the stage recount the legendary story of the Snowflake Knight.

At the end of the story, Levi the drummer applauded.

“May everyone have the same courage as the Snowflake Knights!” The bard said happily.

After being nostalgic at the Shining Tavern, he asked around for more information. Just as Levi was about to leave, a fat noble in luxurious clothes suddenly came to Levi’s side.

“What can I do for you?”

Levi didn’t know this fatty. He must be the owner of Shining Tavern.

“Sir, our boss wants to see you… It’s not me. I’m referring to the big bosses of all the Shining Taverns…” the fatty said softly.

Initially, he thought that Levi was just an ordinary person. Unexpectedly, the big boss who happened to be working here could tell at a glance that Levi was not an ordinary person.

The big boss wanted to see it for himself, so he asked the fat noble to invite Levi.

Levi smiled and said, “Sure, lead the way.”

He also wanted to know who was the mastermind behind Shining Tavern, which had such deep roots in the mortal world and was comparable to the church.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 842 - Chapter 842: Nightmare Dragon! (4)

Chapter 842: Nightmare Dragon! (4)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Led by the fat nobleman, Levi went all the way to the backstage of the tavern.

In an ordinary-looking makeup room, a beautiful noblewoman was combing her hair in front of the mirror.

She was wearing an aristocratic dress that was as hot as fire. There were hand-embroidered roses on it, making her look gorgeous.

Levi used Perception and realized that the other party should be an ordinary person. There was nothing special about her.

“Please wait a moment, Your Excellency.” The noblewoman raised her corset in front of the mirror and propped up her breasts, revealing an enchanting sight.

Levi was deep in thought. He stood there and waited quietly.

“You’re a wizard, right…” The noblewoman smiled like a flower and looked straight at Levi.

“Interesting, how could you tell? You’re just an ordinary person,” Levi said.

Upon hearing that, the noblewoman burst out laughing. “Sir, do you really think that ordinary people can become the masters of so many Shining Taverns?”

The noblewoman smiled and said, “When I was in charge of this tavern, even Hundred Flowers wasn’t born yet…”

Hearing this, Levi’s heart changed slightly. “You’re a wizard?”

The noblewoman released a trace of spiritual force fluctuation. After sensing this vast spiritual force, Levi was shocked.

The person in front of him should be at least a Fifth-Circle Wizard…

Levi had also come into contact with Fourth-Circle Wizards before, and Levi felt that he was far inferior to this one.

The boss of Shining Tavern was actually a Fifth-Circle Wizard…

No wonder she could stand tall in the human world for so long.

“Senior, please forgive me. I’m too weak to tell that you’re a wizard,” Levi said.

In front of a Fifth-Circle Wizard, he should show some respect.

Although from Danger Perception, this person had no ill intentions towards him.

“It’s not your fault. The elemental power in the human world is thin. Most of the time, I use a secret technique to seal the cultivation of a wizard to prevent it from decreasing. As time passes, I feel like an ordinary person,” she said.

Levi thought to himself that he was indeed inexperienced. There was such a secret technique in the Wizard World.

From the looks of it, there were probably many wizards hiding in the human world.

These old things were all hiding in the city and watching the changes in the world from an outsider’s perspective.

He remembered that the “Madam Ghost” who appeared in the Gaia Kingdom some time ago should also be a powerful wizard.

With the sharpness of wizards, they had probably long sensed that the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres and the Dark Wave Revival were about to happen. Perhaps some wizard organizations had already secretly started plotting in the human world.

It was just that he was too weak previously and could not come into contact with the world of these big shots.

“You don’t have to worry. I don’t have any ill intentions. It’s just that I passed by this Shining Tavern today and realized that you’re a little special, so I specially called you over for a chat,” the noblewoman said with a smile.

“I’m just a wild wizard forced to stay in the human world because of the war… What’s so special about me?” Levi smiled bitterly.

“Because you’re not only a wizard, you’re also a legendary knight… I’ve been running the Shining Tavern for 500 years. Other than the lionheart knight who’s been around for a long time, I’ve seen a golden knight among the Seven Shining Knights. I’ve also come into contact with the Thousand Faced Knight, but I don’t like him. I even personally sent the Flower Knight to the Wizard World and witnessed her as a little girl rise like a comet and become a primordial soul wizard…”

The noblewoman drank her wine and casually told stories that were enough to be a legend to outsiders.

Levi could understand her state of mind. He was only a hundred years old, but he had witnessed so many changes in the human world, let alone an old monster who was five hundred years old.

“After saying so much, I still don’t know your name…” Levi asked.

“Me? In the human world, my employees like to call me Lady Rosa. In the Wizard World, I’m Rosa Witch…”

“Rosa Witch… If I remember correctly, this is one of the 24 Flowers under the Flower Witch, right?”

“That’s right. I’m considered the guide of the Flower Knight. After she reached the primordial soul realm, I took the initiative to join the 24 Flowers. I’ve been running this Shining Tavern. It’s interesting to witness the rise and fall of the family and the destruction of the dynasty in the human world,” said the rose witch.

“Speaking of which, I’ve met the Whitewater Witch, the Violet Witch, and the Rose Witch once. Our relationship is quite good. Now that I’ve met you too, it’s wonderful,” Levi said with a smile.

“Whitewater died some time ago. I have her soul token here. It’s broken…” The rose witch took out a token engraved with the image of White Narcissus and said in a low voice.

Levi’s expression changed as he asked, “Senior, do you know the reason?”

He already had an answer in his heart. There was a high chance that it had something to do with the Nightmare World.

“I’m not sure either. I’ve been in the human world for a long time. Coupled with the effects of the war, the passage was closed, and my connection with the other witches was cut off,” said the Rosa Witch.

“Senior, you didn’t look for me just to chat, right?” Levi asked.

“I want to know your legendary name. I’ve heard of all the new legends in the world, but I know nothing about you. That’s why I’m curious,” said the Rosa Witch.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 843 - Chapter 843: Nightmare Dragon! (5)

Chapter 843: Nightmare Dragon! (5)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I don’t have a legendary title…Compared to being praised by others, I prefer a quiet life.”

“Then you have quite a personality…I thought that knights were a bunch of people who liked to be in the limelight and wanted to make a name for themselves…

“However, a great era is about to arrive, and everyone will be forced to make changes.

“I’m looking for you today to find some allies. I don’t think you’re old, but you already are in the third-circle realm and are a legendary knight. Your future achievements might not be any less than Hundred Blossoms. It’s good to get to know you in advance.”

“Hahaha… You are quite direct.” Levi smiled.

“Also, there’s something else I’m looking for you for.”

“Senior, please speak.”

“I wonder if you’ve heard of the Flame Divine Bird attacking the Church of Eternity?”

“I’ve heard of it.” Levi’s heart skipped a beat. That Flame Divine Bird was obviously the Fire Elemental Spirit, and Levi had accidentally brought it here…

“The Church of Eternity is currently searching for traces of the Flame Divine Bird. I’ve relied on the information from the Shining Tavern to roughly know where it went, but we’re still short of manpower. It’s too difficult to find a wild wizard with good cultivation in the human world. A third-circle wizard like you is rare, so I’ve invited a few wizards to meet the Flame Divine Bird together.”

“Senior, I am only a Third-Circle Wizard. My strength is low. That Flame Divine Bird can defeat a saint. Its strength is probably far greater than ours…”

“Don’t worry. According to my estimation, the Flame Divine Bird should only be at the fifth-circle, about the same as me. The elemental power in the human world is thin, so neither it nor I can unleash 100% of our strength.

“Therefore, I found a fourth-circle body-refining wizard who is less affected by elemental power and is cultivating in seclusion in the human world. There is also an array wizard. The three of us can trap it for a moment…

“As for you and your cultivation… It’s relatively low, so it’s difficult to fight the Flame Divine Bird head-on. Therefore, your mission is to lure it into the array that we’ve set up. I’ll give you a one-time spell scroll so that you won’t be caught by the Flame Divine Bird and will be safe.

“Moreover, my goal is not the Flame Divine Bird, but the Sealing Sacred Object that it stole. After the matter is done, I can give you a corresponding reward according to your contribution. I have been in the Wizard World and the human world for hundreds of years, and I have accumulated some good things. As a Third-Circle Wizard, you should not have prepared the breakthrough potion to advance to the fourth-circle, right?

“I have a potion formula here. If you help me, I don’t mind giving you this formula. When the time comes, whether you sell it for money or find someone to help you refine it, it will be very good.

“If you don’t need the formula, I have some idle third-circle magic tools here. These should be a rare treasure for wild wizards who cultivate in the human world.”

After Rosa Witch finished speaking, she waved her hand, and streaks of light appeared in front of Levi. There were five Wizard Tools of different shapes and sizes, and it was obvious that they were extraordinary. It seemed that there were defensive and offensive ones, and there were all kinds of them.

Levi glanced at these Wizard Tools and felt that they were all average, not even comparable to the Great Black Sky Curtain.

“I want to ask, what’s the name of the formula?” he asked after some thought.

His current spiritual force was 160 points. He was only 40 points away from reaching the upper limit of a Third-Circle Wizard. He indeed needed to prepare a breakthrough potion.

“Succubus Blush Murmur,” said Rosa Witch.

Levi nodded. He had indeed heard of this potion in a book, but it was a pity that the recipe and refining method were not recorded in it.

Judging from the name, there was a high chance that the main ingredient was a succubus. He did not know anything else.

It seemed that Rosa Witch was not lying to him.

In fact, there were some breakthrough potion formulas in the Truth Magic Mirror. Unfortunately, they were all outdated knowledge. Many of the ancient herbs recorded in it had long gone extinct after hundreds of thousands of consumption. They were quite useless.

If he wanted to find the corresponding substitute through experiments and research, the difficulty would be similar to the Purification Elixir.

Therefore, modern potions like the Succubus Potion were what Levi needed.

“Senior, let me think about it,” Levi said.

“Yes, it’s best if you give me an answer within seven days. If you delay, things will change. If the Flame Divine Bird is found by the Saint of the Church of Eternity, our plan will be ruined.” said Rosa Witch.

Before Rosa Witch left, she gave Levi a keepsake made of rose petals.

Levi could use this to communicate with the Rose Witch.

“As expected of a Fifth-Circle Wizard. Their methods are indeed different. Most low-level wizards still have to rely on traditional messengers to contact them.” Levi sighed.

“The formula for the Succubus Potion is indeed what I need. Rosa Witch has already known I would give in. No one can resist such a temptation.”

Seven days later, in the Shining Tavern in Storm City.

Rosa Witch smiled when she saw Levi’s figure.

“You came after all,” she said.

Levi nodded. He noticed that there were two wizards beside Rosa Witch.

One of them looked old and had white hair. He looked like an ordinary mortal old man with a kind expression.

The other was standing straight and wearing knight armor. He must be the four-circle body-refining wizard. He looked at Levi with a cold expression.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 844 - Chapter 844: Nightmare Dragon! (6)

Chapter 844: Nightmare Dragon! (6)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

These were all old things hidden in the human world.

“This is Wizard Levi, a wild wizard in the human world with a third-circle cultivation level. He’s in charge of completing the mission to lure the Flame Divine Bird,” the Rosa Witch said. “Levi, this armored wizard is Barzan. Even in the Wizard World, he’s a rather rare fourth-circle body-refining wizard… The other one is Master Orlov, an array wizard that I admire. He’s very knowledgeable.”

“Senior Rosa, you flatter me. I only have a superficial understanding of arrays,” Master Orlov explained with a bitter smile.

Although Rosa Witch was a Fifth-Circle Wizard, she had lived in the human world for a long time and interacted with some mortals all day long, so she did not put on airs.

“Greetings, seniors.”

Since his realm was inferior, Levi naturally had to be polite.

“Senior Rosa, third-circle cultivation level… is a little low,” the wizard Barzan said in a low voice.

“It can’t be helped. Time is limited. This is the human world, not the Wizard World. Third-circle cultivators are already rare,” said the Rosa Witch.

“I don’t think it’s a big deal. Anyway, this little guy only needs to lure the Flame Divine Bird,” Wizard Orlov said.

“Alright, I’m just being kind. After all, we have to face a fifth-circle… I feel that Madam Ghost is more suitable,” Barzan said.

“Madam Ghost… She has a strange personality. I don’t like to deal with her. It’s said that the force behind her is a high-level wizard organization in the Realm of Hell… I’m afraid she came prepared this time,” said the Rosa Witch.

Levi listened to the conversation about these old things. It seemed that they had known each other for a long time. He could not help but be even more vigilant and pay attention to the changes in his sense of danger.

“After completing the luring mission, there will be nothing for me to do, right…” Levi asked.

“Well, you can just find a safe place when the time comes. The three of us have to preside over a fourth-circle array,” Wizard Orlov said.

After talking about some things to take note of, the four of them left the tavern and found a deserted place. Everyone used their flying skills and headed towards their destination.

“The Flame Divine Bird is overseas. I found it in an underwater volcano,” said the Rosa Witch.

Levi wondered if the spatial passageway to the Wizard World had been discovered.

After all, other than him, the Fire Elemental Spirit also knew about this entrance.

However, after the fire element left, Levi used an array to hide the island. If it was not a wizard, Levi felt that it might not be able to find the entrance.

Five days later, they arrived at an outer sea region that was extremely far away from the Seven Kingdoms Continent. This was not the sub-dimensional portal node. This made him heave a sigh of relief. It seemed that the array had worked.

He could sense that the elemental power here seemed to be much richer than on the continent. It was almost half of the Wizard World’s outer sea region.

This meant that the level of the Dark Wave Revival had deepened.

Then, they landed on a small island. On the island, there was a natural cave with a complicated hidden array outside.

“This is also an overseas stronghold of Shining Tavern. However, the ones guarding this place are some apprentices I took in from the human world. A month ago, they saw a Flame Divine Bird descend from the sky and land in the sea in front of them. It never came out again,” said the Rosa Witch.

Not long after, a few wizards who were only apprentices hurriedly came out.

“Is the Flame Divine Bird still around?”

“Yes, two days ago, I saw white pillars of smoke rising from the distant sea, and the wails of the divine birds…”

Rosa Witch nodded.

“Leave this island first. We need to set up an array here to trap the Flame Divine Bird,” said the Rosa Witch.

“Will do.”

After these people left, Orlov flew into the sky and observed the island’s terrain, magnetic field, elemental power, and so on.

This was also Levi’s first time seeing a fourth-circle array wizard cast a spell, so he watched attentively from the side.

“I’ll need three days to set up the array. Please help me, Senior Rosa and Sir Barzan,” Orlov said.

“I’ll listen to you, Master.” The Rosa Witch smiled.

A Fifth-Circle Wizard and two Fourth-Circle Wizards began to get busy. Levi saw some longsword-like array items flying out in front of Orlov. He chanted, and the longswords shone with white light and entered the island.

Two days later, Orlov’s face was a little pale. He quickly took a potion to recover his spiritual force and spell power.

“Damn it, we’re almost there,” Orlov said as he looked at Rosa Witch and Barzan, who had already set up arrays in their respective directions.

“Orlov? What’s wrong?” the Rosa Witch asked anxiously.

“The magnetic field here is a little difficult to control. It’s different from the place where we practiced previously. I still need a wizard to help me complete the array…”

“Orlov, why didn’t you say something so important earlier!” Barzan’s expression turned cold. He wondered why this old thing had dropped the ball at such a critical moment.

Other than the three of them, Levi was the only one present…

Hence, they all turned to look at Levi.

“Seniors, I’m weak. Please don’t blame me if anything goes wrong because of me.” Levi’s expression changed and he hurriedly said.

“Stop talking and come quickly!” Barzan urged.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 845 - Chapter 845: Nightmare Dragon! (7)

Chapter 845: Nightmare Dragon! (7)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Levi, give it a try. If it really doesn’t work… we’ll try again another day.” The Rosa Witch was worried, apparently worried that the Flame Divine Bird would fly away.

Levi seemed to have braced himself to go on stage. Orlov explained the key points and precautions to him.

“Do you understand me?” he asked.

“Understood… I guess,” Levi said without much confidence.

“Sigh, go ahead. Just do your best,” Orlov said helplessly. It was obvious that he did not have high expectations for Levi.

“Thank you, senior. I’ll do my best.”

Levi joined in. Although his cultivation level was low, he was a second-circle array wizard after all. Therefore, during these few days of observation, he had already discovered some problems. However, he did not want to be too high-profile, so he did not take the initiative to mention it.

He frowned and sweat seeped out. He looked nervous as he carefully set up his array module.

Orlov and the Rosa Witch’s hearts were in their throats.

Three days later, Orlov wiped the cold sweat off his forehead and looked at Levi with an approving smile after the array was set up.

“This little fellow seems to know some knowledge about arrays, right?”

“I only know a little. I can’t say that I understand anything in front of you.” Levi drank some potions and smiled.

“I’m impressed…” The Rosa Witch was also sweating profusely. She looked at Levi. This little guy had given her too many surprises.

“Let’s take a break and start quickly. Things might change if we delay,” Barzan said.

Half a day later, everyone’s condition reached its peak.

The Rosa Witch handed a one-time spell scroll with flowers engraved on it to Levi.

“This is the Flower Withering scroll. There is a fifth-circle spell that is solidified. After tearing it open, you will temporarily obtain the speed of a Fifth-Circle Wizard. At that time, you can just fly over here. With your vigilance, you will definitely be fine,” said the Rosa Witch.

“Will do.”

After obtaining the scroll, Levi did not waste any time and immediately flew towards the distant sea.

Even without this scroll, he could still rely on Scarlet Escape to save his life. However, there was no need to expose his trump card.

After a while, Levi arrived at a boiling sea. White gas formed a thick layer of clouds in the sky.

He noticed that below the sea, there was a huge flaming bird. At this moment, it was crawling among the volcanoes below. It seemed to be in pain. In its translucent body, there was an ancient oil lamp. At the wick of the lamp, there was a wisp of golden flames burning.

“It’s trying to refine the flames in the Sealing Sacred Object. It seems to have reached a critical moment… so much so that it ignored me when I approached it.” Levi was shocked.

“I can finally take revenge. You’ve harmed me!”

He hurriedly activated his spells and attacked the flaming bird. The huge bird that usually chased after him ignored him.

“Hmm? Looks like it wasn’t hurt enough. My third-circle spells are just tickling in front of it…”

Levi’s most powerful spell was Fire Dragon Tribulation. Unfortunately, the fire element resistance of this big bird was stronger than Levi’s.

Levi took out the Crimson Dragon Slash and slashed.

Wrapped in flames, the grayish-white sword energy that could annihilate everything swept over.

The flaming bird let out a wail.

The sword finally made the flaming bird move.

At the critical moment of refining, it originally didn’t want to care about this ant in front of it, but this guy refused to let it go. It was furious…

The next moment, the seawater exploded, and terrifying flames rushed into the sky. The fire element looked at Levi angrily and let out a clear cry like a young phoenix.

“Good boy, let’s go!”

Levi sensed this terrifying aura and immediately tore open the scroll. Countless flower petals appeared around his body. They were colorful and competing with each other. The fragrance assaulted his nose.

In the next moment, he flew towards the island in front of him under the protection of the petals.

Before long, he arrived at the island at the speed of a fifth-circle cultivator. The flaming bird behind him also caught up.

After the huge bird entered the sky above the array range, countless longswords connected heaven and earth around the island, forming a prison that emitted a dense sword aura!

The fourth-circle array—Sword Prison!

“Take your formula. You have nothing to do from now on. I have to focus on dealing with the Flame Divine Bird and have no time to care about you.”

The Rosa Witch came and a slate fell into Levi’s hands.

“Thank you, Senior.” Levi took a look and saw that it was indeed the Succubus Potion formula.

He was overjoyed and quickly left. He found a place to hide and watched the battle from afar.

Once he got the formula, he would make a profit. After that, everything would have nothing to do with him.

However, he still wanted to take this opportunity to witness the battle of the fifth-circle and see what happened to the Flame Divine Bird. If the other party escaped with serious injuries, he could still take advantage of it and subdue it with the Scarlet Contract. Wouldn’t it be wonderful to have a level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit?

The contract slot that was previously used on the Golden Feathers King had been removed by Levi and replaced by Excalibur.

The terrifying battle and the power of the fourth-circle array were displayed without reservation.

There was no need to mention the Rosa Witch. Every move she made was a powerful Ocean Faction spell that countered the fire element.

“That’s because the elemental power is so thin that it can’t exert its full power… Thunder Spear of the Thunder Dragon family is only stronger than the Rosa Witch.”

As for Barzan, his entire body was flickering with golden runes, as if his body was made of metal. He was invulnerable to fire and water, invulnerable to swords and spears, and was equally extraordinary.

“It feels like a rare body-refining wizard from the Bronze School, emitting rich metal elemental power… Barzan is not simple either.”

Wizard Orlov, on the other hand, was working on the array with all his might. His longsword kept piercing through the body of the fire element, making it wail.

“Everyone, do your best. This guy is about to die,” said the Rosa Witch.

However, in the next moment, her expression changed drastically.

Under all kinds of attacks, the Fire Elemental Spirit turned into an egg-shaped ball. The surface of the ball was filled with cracks, and terrifying flames emerged.

Bang!

The sphere exploded.

Shockwaves swept out.

The fourth-circle array was destroyed on the spot.

Orlov spat out a mouthful of blood. He looked dispirited.

“Self-destruct?”

Barzan’s golden body was also shattered. Blood flowed out, and his spells dimmed.

Only the Rosa Witch was slightly better, but she looked terrible.

The moment the array shattered, a smaller mini Flame Divine Bird turned into a streak of light and fled with the Sealing Sacred Object!

“What’s going on? We can’t beat them three against one… Why is this fire element so strong?” Levi muttered, ready to retreat at any time.

He saw Rosa Witch and the others quickly chasing in the direction of the fire element, obviously not wanting to give up so easily.

“Forget it, I won’t watch the show. I just need to get the formula. I can’t be too greedy.” Levi immediately chose to leave.

At the same time, on the distant sea surface, a pillar of flames suddenly rushed up. The golden flames seemed to have ignited the sky.

Levi turned around and saw a shocking scene.

The golden flames seemed to cling to an invisible curtain, burning continuously. They grew larger and larger, and a huge gap began to appear in the curtain.

Through this pitch-black gap, Levi saw a deep and dark world. The sky there was in tatters and the ground there was devastated like scorched earth.

Levi hurriedly turned around and flew in the direction of the continent. Although he did not know what was going on, Danger Perception told him that it might be dangerous to continue staying here.

In the distant Seven Kingdoms Continent.

Tuva Empire.

On the peak of a divine mountain that stood tall in the sea, surrounded by lightning and hurricanes.

This was the holy land of the Church of Storms, Storm Mountain.

A middle-aged man wearing a purple royal robe and a storm crown stood at the top of the Storm Church, looking into the depths of the outer sea region.

“The Mortal Barrier broke. It’s much faster than I expected.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 846 - Chapter 846: Emperor’s Wrath! (1)

Chapter 846: Emperor’s Wrath! (1)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The moment Storm Saint Groudon sensed that the [Mortal Barrier] was about to shatter…

In the Seven Kingdoms Continent, Estella, the black-veiled girl in the Church of Stars, Dragon, the dignified young man in the Dragon King Mountain, and the saints relying on their special Strength, all of them perceived and felt this.

In Heavenly Mountain, Ye Lin frowned. The Saint had never seen the saint in this state. He asked, “Saint, what’s the matter?”

“The Mortal Barrier has been broken… You should immediately go to the Church of Earth and inform Mother Terri to prepare to join forces. The Seven Kingdoms Continent will be in great turmoil soon. According to my calculations, it shouldn’t be broken so quickly… This dark turmoil is too sudden,” said Ye Lin.

The Saint’s expression changed, and six wings of light spread out behind him.

“I’ll go now!”

Looking at the Saint’s disappearing figure, Ye Lin closed his eyes.

“From the appearance of the giant flaming bird to the sudden shattering of the Mortal Barrier…All of this had happened so suddenly that it did not conform to the development pattern of the Dark Wave Revival. Could it be that there is a mastermind behind all of this? No matter what, we have to prepare for the worst.”

Ye Lin sighed inwardly. The worst-case scenario he mentioned was that the foundation of the Church of Holy Light’s faith in Nora would be completely gone. From then on, the Heavenly Father would lack an important place of faith.

In the outer sea region.

The Rose Witch hovered in front of the invisible curtain, looking at the burning golden flames with a solemn expression.

Balzan and Orlov also had ugly expressions.

“That flaming divine bird flew to the other side. D\*mn it!” Barzan cursed.

“That flaming divine bird is no longer important. It knows that we want to take the divine fire from its body, so after it hit the barrier and was bounced back, it chose to burn the divine fire and try to escape.”

“Unexpectedly, when the divine fire encountered the barrier, it was as if it had encountered fuel and quickly burned… Speaking of which, we seem to have caused a big mess,” Orlov said slowly.

“This is not an ordinary barrier. This is the [Mortal Barrier]. Back then, the gods and the wizard civilization led by Sauron had an earth-shattering divine war.”

“In that battle, the gods had used up the divine power source they had accumulated over countless years to forcefully project their Strength from the astral world onto Nola.”

“That was the true [God’s Incarnation], and you could understand it as the [God of the Earth]. It was not something that the current [Saint’s Incarnation] could compare to.”

“In addition, the angels under the gods also relied on the astral world opened by the gods to descend on Nora.”

“That was the first bloody battle that the wizard civilization had experienced. After that battle, the ancient continental plates shattered, and as the oceans drifted, the crystal walls of the Nora planes were riddled with holes. More than half of the creatures were extinct, and it could be said to be the largest extinction event in the history of Nora.”

“Some wizards called it the [First Life Catastrophe] or the [Ancient Cataclysm].”

“In the end, the gods’ incarnations and angels that descended were all killed, but the wizard civilization also suffered heavy losses and was unable to deal with a new round of divine wars.”

“After that battle, the gods seemed to have reached some agreement with Sauron. The wizards chose to avoid the world, and the gods would not interfere with the wizard’s practice.”

“However, the current Nora was already riddled with holes. Elemental power had spread to the Land of Darkness and the sub-dimensional portal outside the crystal wall… Nora, the place where wizards would die.”

“Therefore, the wizards entered the sub-dimensional portal to cultivate, and the gods and Sauron used the divine power of the gods as the foundation and Sauron’s supreme legendary forbidden technique as the structure. They chose a relatively complete continent from the broken Nora plane and circled it as the place where the gods preached, and also the cradle of the wizards.”

“Doesn’t that mean that from now on, the vast land outside the Mortal Barrier will be eroded by the Strength of the Land of Darkness outside the plane?” Orlov asked.

“Yes. Now that the planes are converging, the Nora plane is being affected by the gravitational force of the converging planes. Under this turbulence, the Mortal Barrier is already in danger… And this damn divine bird used the divine fire in the sealed sacred object to ignite the divine power contained in it… You can imagine the consequences.” The Rose Witch looked at the devastated world behind the barrier and blamed herself.

“So what if it’s broken? Anyway, the Seven Kingdoms Continent is intact. Moreover, the plane itself has the ability to heal itself. One day in the future, it will heal.” Barzan said, clearly unconcerned.

“The time taken for the plane to heal itself is too long… Moreover, the world outside the barrier is not without life. After the mass extinction, there must have been some living beings that survived and reproduced until now. These living beings had been exposed to the corrosive power of the Land of Darkness for a long time, and they either died or those who survived must have mutated to become extremely powerful… The other side of the barrier is full of unknowns. It’s best if we don’t rashly step in. You can come to the Shining Tavern to settle your payment later.” After the Rose Witch finished speaking, she cast a flying spell and flew toward the mainland.

Orlov and Balzan looked at each other and began to turn back.

In the dark land outside the barrier, the fifth-grade Fire Elemental Spirit’s body was smaller than before, and its aura was extremely weak.

It looked at the retreating wizards with eyes full of hatred.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 847 - Chapter 847: Emperor’s Wrath! (2)

Chapter 847: Emperor’s Wrath! (2)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Not only did these guys obstruct its advancement, but they also forced it to a dead end and almost killed it.

If it wasn’t for their interference, it would have been possible for it to advance further with that trace of [Divine Fire]. At that time, it might even become a level 6 [Fire Element Lord].

But now, it had failed to advance into a Fire Elemental Lord and its strength had even deteriorated to the peak of the fourth-level fire element.

Among them, the most abominable one was that little bug that only knew how to run away from him!

If it wasn’t for chasing after him, he wouldn’t have come to this unknown world. It wouldn’t have gotten lost here and couldn’t find its way home. It wouldn’t have been running around like a headless fly!

It’s all the little bug’s fault!

The Fire Elemental Spirit roared angrily towards the sky.

Suddenly, it felt a weak but holy Strength burning in its body.

It looked over and saw that the Sealing Sacred Objects that it had detonated to burn the Mortal Barrier still had a fragment lying dormant in its body. There was also a trace of [Divine Flame] that contained the original divine power.

At this moment, its eyes revealed hope again.

Although only a trace was left, as long as it was nurtured and refined in its fire element body… One day, it would be able to recover its strength. This divine fire was just a little primer. In the future, its advancement will be smoother than other fire element.

In the fire element, “Anvada” meant ” the flames of vengeance, burning everything.”

This Fire Elemental Spirit named itself Anvada.

It would search for underground fire in this Land of Darkness without sunlight and cultivate quietly to become stronger. It would never come out before it became a Fire Element Lord!

When it came out of seclusion, it would be the time for the fire of revenge to sweep through the world!

Even if it had to turn the human world upside down, it had to find that little bug and use the Strength of the Fire Element Lord to subdue that little bug. Then, that bug would suffer its flames every day until it died.

Three hundred years to the east, three hundred years to the west. I, Anvada, will never yield to fate!

The fire elements sang loudly, their voices piercing the clouds and cracking the rocks. The flames lit up the dark world.

At this moment, it felt like a God!

“Eh, there’s actually a wild level four fire element here. I’ll keep it, hehehe…” Suddenly, a huge hand that seemed to be formed by endless black gas descended from the sky and grabbed Anvada.

Feeling the terrifying sealing power, Anvada was shocked.

This Strength was stronger than the female wizard who had surrounded him.

In addition, its strength had just regressed. Now, it was actually sealed in place and could not move!

The next moment, there was a thud.

Anvada was pressed to the ground by the black hand.

“I just happen to be lacking a fire element for refining weapons. It’s really like someone is giving me a pillow when I’m sleepy.”

A bald old man with pale skin and clear purplish-purple blood vessels appeared in the sky above Anvada.

He wore a tattered black robe that seemed to have been made in ancient times. His face had no eyes, only a narrow eye socket that seemed to have degenerated. His teeth were yellow and withered. He stuck out his black tongue and licked his lips.

“It’s been 300,000 years. Ever since our ancestors started, we have been forgotten here for 300,000 years… Those who abandoned us and banished us here should be dead as well. The barrier that blocks the Blade of Vengeance has already begun to collapse… Nora, your king is back!”

The strange bald old man cackled as he grabbed the extremely unwilling Anvada and left the place. He found a crack in the ground and disappeared into the darkness.

Anvada looked at the blue sky and roared in his heart, ‘Just you wait, little bugs. I’ll be back. The king will take revenge. A thousand years is not too late! You better not die of old age!”

On the other side.

Levi was currently hurrying on the sea.

“Sigh, I feel like I’ve accidentally caused trouble again… There was actually such a barrier like an air wall in the outer sea region. No wonder the adventurers’ attempts to explore Nora’s Great Voyage had failed… That’s because the [Game Map] of Nora hasn’t been fully opened yet…” Levi cursed inwardly.

He knew that these barriers were most likely related to the war between the gods and the wizards in ancient times.

Moreover, this barrier should also be used to protect the Seven Kingdoms Continent.

But now, it shattered…

“It’s not my fault. If you want to blame someone, blame that damned fire element. After I attain the fifth-circle, I must go and subdue that fellow.”

As Levi flew, his expression suddenly changed. He sensed a golden light rapidly approaching from behind.

He gradually increased his speed, but the golden light still caught up to him.

“Little guy, why are you running?” A wizard walked beside Levi and said with a smile. It was Wizard Barzan.

“Senior, I’ve completed my mission, so I’ll leave after getting permission from the Rose Witch,” Levi said truthfully.

“I didn’t expect you to be so good at hiding your skills. I wonder where you learned your knowledge about arrays…”

“I only have a rough understanding of it. It’s just some common knowledge of arrays…” Li Wei quietly felt the hairs on his body stand up as the Strength in his body accumulated.

“Don’t be nervous. I’m a body-refining wizard. I’m not interested in your array inheritance… However, I’m quite interested in your powerful body tempering technique!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 848 - Chapter 848: Emperor’s Wrath! (3)

Chapter 848: Emperor’s Wrath! (3)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Boom!

Golden light spread out from Barzan’s body as golden runes flickered.

In the next moment, a golden palm that was shining with runic light grabbed at Levi at an extremely terrifying speed.

The Heavy Water Barrier around Levi lit up. Below the barrier were layers of golden scales that were also shining with golden light.

“Senior, what do you mean by this? Do you think that you can bully me just because no one is around?” Levi’s expression was ugly as he barely dodged the attack. In the next moment, Barzan shot towards Levi like a cannonball and slammed his palm onto Levi’s barrier.

The barrier lasted for a moment before it was shattered by a terrifying force.

The golden scales clashed with the golden palm.

As the scales shattered, Levi grunted and was thrown into the sea.

The golden palm didn’t lose its momentum. It slapped on the surface of the sea and caused huge waves.

“As a body-refining wizard, I can tell at a glance that you must have cultivated some kind of powerful technique to strengthen your body. I have no ill intentions. Hand over the technique, and I will naturally leave. I can even sign an agreement with you.” Barzan said with a cold smile.

In his heart, he was thinking that this kid was actually a dual cultivator of body tempering and spells. It seemed that he had many secrets. In addition to that precious array inheritance, he could not help but be tempted.

Naturally, he would not sign an agreement with Levi. That was just a tactic to make him lower his guard. Since he was going to make a move, he would definitely kill Levi to silence him. How could he give the enemy a chance to take revenge in the future?

Barzan had been cultivating in seclusion in the mortal world for a long time and had long since perfected the “Luminant Gold Body-Refining Technique” he cultivated. With the enhancement of the body refining runes, his body seemed to be made of pure Luminant gold and was extremely powerful.

However, this technique had already reached its maximum. He needed more body tempering techniques to reference and comprehend by analogy.

Therefore, even if he was bullying the weak, he would not let Levi off.

“Barzan, what are you doing?” Orlov, who had caught up, frowned and asked.

“Orlov, mind your own business. You should know about my relationship with Madam Ghost, right?” Barzan completely ignored Orlov’s question. With a sneer, he sent another palm strike toward Levi, who was hiding under the sea.

Orlov’s expression flickered, but he finally sighed and left.

“Do you think you’ll be safe hiding in the sea?” When Barzan saw that there was no one around, his ferocity was completely unleashed.

A dense barrage of attacks flew toward Levi.

Under the sea.

Levi’s Nightmare Perception noticed that Orlov was gradually getting further and further away. Not only was he not disappointed, but he was also delighted.

“I know what you’re thinking. You want to wait for Orlov or Rosa Witch to come and save you. Unfortunately, your idea is destined to fail… No one will meddle in other people’s business.” Barzan rushed into the sea and chased after Levi.

“There’s no one else, right? If there’s no one, I won’t pretend anymore…” Levi’s expression was ferocious.

“Fire Dragon True Form!”

Boom!

It was as if a volcano had erupted beneath the surface of the sea. In an instant, the seawater around Levi boiled, and smoke pillars soared into the sky and filled the sky.

Crimson flames burned under the sea, and the dark golden scales emitted the sound of metal clashing. Behind Levi, the Bloodline Dharma Body, which had all six arms on the Crimson Dragon Slash, broke through the surface of the sea and rose like the sun!

When Levi had displayed his knowledge array, Barzan had already started to feel hostility towards him.

After all, even if it was a low-level array inheritance, it could still be exchanged for a good price on the market. Therefore, Levi had always revealed his identity as a pharmacist and rarely revealed his identity as an array wizard. He was worried that he would be targeted.

Levi would never allow anyone hostile to him to exist, even if it was just a trace of hostility. Thus, Levi decided to bait him. As expected, Barzan took the bait and directly attacked Levi.

If the other party was a normal fourth-circle wizard, Levi might have thought twice. After all, he was strong in close combat, so he would naturally feel a little guilty when facing a high-level wizard.

However, Barzan was only a body-refining wizard. In front of Levi’s current path of knights, he was still not afraid.

s the Flame Dragon Levi and the Luminant Gold Barzan collided.

The sea was swept up by the shock wave, and the waves surged in all directions.

“You… What kind of body tempering technique is this? You can actually fight against me?” Barzan’s figure retreated into the sea before finally stopping and standing on the waves.

Levi did not say a word. The Bloodline Dharma Body wielded the Crimson Dragon Slash and swung it out. The gray-white airflow was unstoppable and cut through the thorns!

Barzan smiled instead and said, “Very good. I’m getting more and more interested in your technique. With it, there’s hope for me to become a fifth-circle body-refining wizard!”

Boom!

He clashed with Levi again.

The two wizards who were good at body refinement exchanged blows on the surface of the sea.

The wind caused by the fists destroyed the reefs, and the sword qi swept across the surface of the sea.

‘A fourth-circle body-refining wizard isn’t that big of a deal. I didn’t even use my special form… I only used my Bloodline Dharma Body.’ Levi murmured inwardly.

“D\*mn it, this kid is so strong. If I hadn’t been injured by the explosion of the divine bird, I wouldn’t have been at a disadvantage!” The more Barzan fought, the more shocked he became. However, at this moment, he was still harboring illusions. He felt that Levi was definitely using some kind of secret technique that would explode his seed. It would definitely have a duration and powerful side effects. As long as he relied on his endurance and stamina to endure this peak state, he should be able to easily deal with it.

After that.

Half an hour passed.

Barzan panted. The Luminant gold body refining runes on his body dimmed. It was obvious that he had suffered serious injuries.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 849 - Chapter 849: Emperor’s Wrath! (4)

Chapter 849: Emperor’s Wrath! (4)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

On the other hand, although Levi was also riddled with injuries, he would always recover soon after. This terrifying self-healing ability and endurance made Barzan feel that something was wrong.

“Forget it. I’ll retreat first. When I recover from my injuries and reach my peak condition, I’ll go and settle the score with this kid.” Barzan planned to retreat.

However, he realized that a Demon dweller as black as ink had already pounced on him from behind. It was extremely ferocious.

It was Levi’s Maximum level 7 [Mixed Venom True Form], which was comparable to a peak third-circle body-refining wizard. This clone formed by the poison was also quite powerful.

“This… This seems to be the Black Water Witch’s Mixed Venom True Form. You killed the Black Water Witch?”

As a body-refining wizard, Barzan had a little understanding of the Black Water Witch’s Mixed Venom True Form.

“Die!”

Levi completely ignored him and used all kinds of vicious methods.

Suddenly, darkness enveloped Barzan.

Nightfall, nightmares!

The terrifying dragon roar shook Barzan’s mind. In this dark night created by the Nightmare Dragon, the nightmare and fear in the depths of his heart seemed to be triggered. He felt that the terrifying Levi was everywhere.

Fortunately, he was a fourth-circle wizard, and his mental strength was strong. He was able to escape from the illusion in an instant.

However, Levi, who was wielding the Crimson Dragon Slash, had already slashed over!

Boom!

In front of Barzan, a shield-shaped magic tool was released.

Bang!

Cracks actually appeared… on the third-circle wizard tool.

“This…” Barzan was scared out of his wits. Even he would find it difficult to break a third-circle magic weapon.

This meant that that brat’s attack just now could heavily injure or even kill him.

“Retreat!”

He was a body-refining wizard and rarely used any Wizard Tools. He only had one third-circle tool, and it was broken. It was simply a double loss.

“It’s too late to leave now. Where’s your imposing manner of bullying the weak?” Levi sneered and attacked Barzan together with the Mixed Venom True Form.

The Mixed Venom True Form began to pour into Barzan’s wound, infusing it.

Under the Luminant Gold skin, there was a black asphalt substance permeating it.

Barzan used his powerful physique to resist and charged out of the night.

“Stop, there’s no point in us continuing to fight. No one can kill each other…” Before Barzan could finish speaking, Levi attacked with his sword again, causing Barzan to retreat.

“Barzan, stop! You want to be a dark wizard, don’t you?” At this moment, Rosa Witch suddenly appeared.

Barzan was overjoyed and quickly said, “Senior Rose, I was just excited to see the prey. I sparred with the little fellow, and I kept giving in to him. I didn’t expect him to be so angry. Sigh.”

Levi remained silent, his expression firm as he swung his sword at Barzan.

Of course, it was blocked by Rosa Witch.

“Levi, stop. There’s a power supporting Barzan… You’re just a wild wizard. Even if you kill him, you won’t be able to stop the power behind him. Otherwise, I wouldn’t have stopped you,” said Rosa Witch.

Then, she looked at Barzan and said coldly, “Compensate Levi with some sincerity and sign a contract. You are not allowed to find trouble with him again, and you are not allowed to use the power behind you. Don’t think that I don’t know the truth. Orlov has already told me. Otherwise, why would I have returned? I invited Levi, and he is also a good friend of my sisters and the Flower Witch. If you really kill him, how can I face my sisters?”

Barzan’s expression was unsightly as he cursed that meddlesome old man Orlov in his heart. He would kill him one day and destroy his array of inheritance.

However, the situation was stronger than the person. He knew that he could not fool them, so he smiled and said, “Alright, I’ll give you 50,000 Aether Stones. Are you satisfied? You’re a third-circle wild wizard. 50,000 Aether Stones as compensation is enough for you to use for a long time.”

Levi resisted the urge to throw the hundreds of thousands of Aether Stones in his storage bag at his face. He calmed himself down and took a deep breath. He put away the Crimson Dragon Slash and slowly said, “100,000.”

“100,000 then. You’re a fourth-circle wizard. You can’t bear to spend 100,000 Aether Stones?” Rosa Witch looked at Barzan with a cold expression.

Barzan was also suppressing his anger. He had been cultivating in seclusion in the human world for so long, and because of the war, he could not return to the Wizard World. He did not have many Aether Stones on him. One hundred thousand was almost half of his entire fortune.

The problem was that he still needed to use the Aether Stones to maintain the operation of the Elemental Convergence Circle for his own cultivation. After the war was over, he would return to the Wizard World.

“Looks like Sir Barzan really can’t take out 100,000 Aether Stones… How about 80,000? I won’t force you. I didn’t expect a dignified fourth-circle wizard to be so down and out.” Levi shook his head and said in a murderous tone.

“This is the way things work. Barzan, I am truly disappointed in you.” Rosa Witch looked at Levi, who had taken the initiative to lower the compensation for Balzun, with appreciation. How magnanimous of Levi.

“Come, sign the agreement.” Barzan calmed down and signed the compensation agreement drafted by Rosa Witch.

Levi looked at the contents of the agreement. One of the terms that bound him was that Levi could no longer take revenge on Barzan, but it did not mention the power behind him.

Perhaps it was because he was a wild wizard, so Rosa Witch assumed that Levi had no power… On Barzan’s side, he did not refute this clause because there was a clause stating that if Levi took revenge on Barzan again, he could retaliate.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 850 - Chapter 850: Emperor’s Wrath! (5)

Chapter 850: Emperor’s Wrath! (5)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi thought for a moment and signed it.

After signing the agreement, under Rosa Witch’s witness, Barzan handed Levi a storage bag that contained exactly 80,000 Aether Stones.

Levi accepted it happily. He then ignored Barzan’s deep hostility and revealed a warm smile. “I’ve heard of a saying before. It’s called ‘when we meet, we can forget all grudges with a smile’. Senior Barzan, we’re even now. Don’t find trouble with this junior anymore.”

Seeing this mocking smile, Barzan almost died from anger. However, he still smiled and replied, “No, I originally wanted to spar with you. Orlov misunderstood me. It’s all that damn bird’s fault. My strength isn’t even half of what it was at my peak.”

Seeing Levi’s fearless smile, Barzan felt that this kid seemed to have known from the start that he was going to deal with him… Strange.

With the matter settled, Barzan snorted coldly and flew away without looking back. It could be said that he had thrown away his helmet and armor.

Rosa Witch looked at the obviously indignant Barzan as he left and could not help but smile bitterly. She said, “I’m really sorry. I didn’t expect Barzan to be such a person… This war between the dark and righteous wizards has caused many people to abandon law and order.”

“It’s fine. Thank you for helping me out, Senior. I am extremely grateful,” said Levi.

“You little fellow, you really know how to hide. You were able to endure Barzan’s attack for so long and even made him suffer. Why didn’t you say so earlier…” Rosa Witch sighed.

This kid, as a legendary knight… However, he did not have a legendary title and had strength close to the fourth-circle realm. However, he was very low profile in the human world, which really surprised Rosa Witch.

“I only have an explosive secret technique. If Senior hadn’t come, I would have been exposed.” After Levi finished speaking, he suddenly spat out a large mouthful of blood. His face was pale as he said weakly, “I’m sorry. The secret technique backfired on me… Senior, wait for me to take some healing medicine.”

“Alright, since the matter has been resolved, let’s go. The Mortal Barrier has been broken, and the human world will be even more turbulent. If you don’t have a good place to protect yourself, you can look for me. We can help each other and overcome the difficulties together.”

“Senior? What is the Mortal Barrier?” Levi asked after his expression recovered a little.

Then, Rosa Witch told Levi about the Mortal Barrier.

“This is indeed troublesome. If I can’t hold on any longer, I’ll go and seek refuge with you, Senior. I hope Senior will take me in,” said Levi.

Rosa Witch puffed out her rich and generous chest. She smiled and said, “I love raising little guys. It’s fun to watch you monsters become stronger.”

Levi’s face turned red as he looked at the fifth-circle witch. He did not dare to stare at her.

“Oh right, Senior, you said that there is a power behind Wizard Barzan. What is it exactly? Is it convenient for you to tell me?” asked Levi.

“You’ve heard of [Madam Ghost], right? The School of Death wizard who caused the Holy Mother of the Church of Earth to return empty-handed.”

“I’ve heard of it.”

“Madam Ghost is a high-ranking member of the [Spirit Catcher Steeple] of the School of Death. She should be a fifth-circle wizard. She was sent by the Spirit Catcher Steeple to the human world to take charge of the overall situation. As for Barzan, although he grew up in the Endless Sea, his mother is a fifth-circle wizard of the Spirit Catcher Steeple. He has a good relationship with Madam Ghost. You also know that the wizards of the School of Death are quite difficult to deal with. The crime rate of the dark wizards is ranked in the top three among the major sects… If you kill Barzan, they definitely won’t let this matter rest. When the time comes, will you be able to withstand the troubles Madam Ghost will cause for you?” Rosa Witch said earnestly.

The moment Levi heard her explanation, he quickly thanked her, “Thank you Senior. I understand.”

On the way, Levi bid farewell to Rosa Witch. Rosa Witch left in a hurry, leaving Levi behind.

The Mixed Venom True Form emerged from Levi’s body and stood in front of him.

“The human world is only so big… With the mixed Venom True Form and the residual Mixed Venom in Barzan’s body, I’ll let you hide for a few days.”

Levi did not return to the Dusk Holy Temple.

He had arrived at the Ancient Saint plane.

Ancient Saint plane.

It could be said that there was a positive momentum now.

The high and mighty Senior State Assembly managed this place, while the Crimson Dragon Emperor’s four Dragon Kings monitored everything.

On this day.

In the center of the Ancient Dragon Continent, in a huge stone hall that was classified as a forbidden area.

On the lofty Inferno Throne, the Crimson Dragon Emperor opened his eyes. He stood up, and the Ancient Dragon’s Might swept across.

Not long after, Golden Feathers King flew in and knelt in front of the Emperor.

“Emperor, you’re awake?”

“Yes, I can sense the hostility from the Alien Demons. Inform King Yi, King Cang, and the twenty Ancient Saints of the Senior State Assembly to gather in front of the throne.” Levi said in a low voice.

Golden Feathers King was overjoyed. It seemed like there was a mission.

He immediately flew out, then, Feathered People Messenger that belonged to the emperor brought the emperor’s orders and flew towards the Senior State Assembly and the other kings.

Senior State Assembly.

The Ancient Saints were in the middle of discussing political affairs when a messenger of the Emperor in blazing armor suddenly descended from the sky.

“This… This is the Emperor’s personal messenger. The Emperor has woken up from his Inferno Throne.”

In the Southern Sea.

King Cang was messing with a Lizardwoman under his command again. A bunch of female lizards cried out. Suddenly, a messenger came to the surface of the sea, and his voice was like thunder.

“Where is King Cang? The emperor’s decree!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 851 - Chapter 851: Emperor’s Wrath! (6)

Chapter 851: Emperor’s Wrath! (6)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Not long after, King Cang hurriedly stopped his needlework.

He climbed up from the Lizardwoman’s body, put on his armor, and held a Luminant gold greatsword in his hand. He then came to the messenger’s side.

“King Cang present!”

On the other side.

The Intis Mountain Range.

King Yi, the Skybreaking Ancient Saint, had also received the imperial edict.

The Ancient Saint’s blood in his body which had been immersed for a long time began to boil again.

A few days later.

Levi sat on his throne.

He looked down at the 23 Ancient Saints who had already arrived!

Three Kings and twenty members of the Senior State Assembly!

They might not be a match for a fourth-circle wizard if they fought alone, but if twenty-three of them joined forces, each of them could drown a fourth-circle wizard.

Moreover, the strength of the three kings was not weaker than the fourth-circle.

“Follow it and find the traces of the evil spirit. Be careful and don’t be too ostentatious. After completing the mission, return immediately… I want to guard this place and fight against an even greater evil,” said Levi.

“Understood!”

The three kings and the members of the Senior State Assembly accepted the order.

In the human world, in the outer sea region, on an inconspicuous island.

On the island, there was a small mortal town. In the middle of the town, there was a luxurious mansion.

That was the castle of Lord Barr, who was known to everyone on the island.

This island was Lord Barr’s fief. The mortals here provided resources for Lord Barr and Lord Barr sheltered them.

In an underground secret room in Barr Castle.

There was a huge pool of underground fire.

On top of it was a large crucible that had been burned red.

The pot was filled with thick golden soup.

This wasn’t water, but molten iron from the Luminant gold.

Luminant gold body-refining runes flickered on Barzan’s body. These runes allowed him to lie in the molten iron unscathed.

Not only that, but traces of the metal element power of the Luminant gold continuously flowed into his body, patching up his wounds.

His Luminant gold’s wizard body could only be cultivated by bathing in Luminant Gold molten iron.

“I don’t know what kind of cultivation technique that brat cultivated, but he was able to shatter my Luminant gold’s wizard body,” Barzan muttered to himself.

“According to that brat’s character, even if there is a contract, he will definitely not let it go. When I find an opportunity, I will deliberately appear in front of him and force him to attack me. Then, I will retaliate in self-defense and kill him. Then, I will be able to avoid the influence of the contract… Or I can ask my mother to ask the high-level primordial soul wizard of the Spirit Catcher Steeple to take action and tear up the contract. What can a wild wizard do to fight me?”

There was an oil painting on the wall in front of Barzan. In the oil painting was a peaceful girl with her eyes closed.

Suddenly, the girl opened her eyes. Her face was distorted, and she seemed to have come to life. She walked down from the painting and turned into a swaying human skin. A cold and lonely female voice came from the human skin. “Barzan, where are you now? I heard that the Mortal Barrier has been broken. Is that true?”

“Lord Spectre, it’s true… It’s indeed true.” Balzan said respectfully.

“What’s wrong with you? Why are you so heavily injured?” The human skin asked.

“I was hunting that flaming divine bird and was injured by its self-detonation. Then, I was ambushed by a third-circle wild wizard. However, it’s not a big deal. I’m about to recover, but there’s still some poison that needs to be removed,” said Barzan.

“Your mother asked me to pass a message to you. Try not to cause trouble outside and wait for her to come to the mortal world.”

“I understand.”

As soon as Barzan finished speaking, his expression changed. He could sense auras approaching Barr Castle.

Outside Barr Castle, around the island, a black cloud lingered in the sky. This black cloud was like a wriggling asphalt that circled in the sky.

“Look, what’s that above Lord Barr’s castle?”

“Is it raining?”

“I don’t know… What a terrifying feeling.”

In the next moment, figures wearing black robes and black hoods walked out of the black poisonous fog. A total of 23 powerful auras surrounded the castle.

“This is the residence of the Alien Demons!” Feather King looked down coldly as a terrifying attack was brewing.

King Cang and King Yi also accumulated their strength.

The twenty Ancient Saints of the Senior State Assembly had even formed some sort of formation.

At this moment, the sky above the castle was like an apocalyptic disaster.

“Who are you?”

Just as Barzan walked out of the secret room, he discovered figures charging into the castle from midair.

Boom!

The castle collapsed instantly, and rocks flew everywhere.

Barzan’s Luminant gold’s wizard body, which had yet to be fully repaired, shattered once again under this terrifying joint attack.

The entire island was shaking.

“An earthquake…”

“Heavens, what is that? Angels or demons?”

“Run, let’s go to the sea.”

The citizens rushed to the sea.

Boom!

Immediately after, an even more violent attack erupted.

The castle was reduced to dust.

In the large pit in the center, there were only some pieces of Barzan’s flesh and blood… There was also a shattered head that died with grievances.

The fierce attack caused the underground fire below the island to erupt, and the Luminant gold’s liquid splashed in all directions. Along with the lava, it swallowed Barzan’s flesh and castle.

The mortals who escaped to the surface of the sea looked at everything in shock.

Amidst the dark clouds and volcanoes, the demons disappeared before their very eyes.

Only the castle that had been razed to the ground witnessed everything that had happened.

“Previously, I heard from the maidservant of Barr Castle that Lord Barr seemed to have secretly signed a contract with the demons of Hell. Now it seems that… it is true. Those who sign a contract with the demons will not have a good ending. Everyone in Barr Castle is dead…”

A blind, crazed old man muttered to himself in the crowd.

“There’s a demon! Let’s run!”

The mortals boarded the ships and left.

No one cared about the crazy old man in the crowd.

When there was no one left in the sky, the old man looked at the castle with a lifeless gaze and a strange smile appeared on his lips.

His face began to change, and his figure began to grow taller and taller, finally turning into Levi’s appearance.

The black Demon picked up the storage bags and treasures he had picked up in the castle and came to Levi’s side.

After Levi filtered through the items, he threw them into the lava and destroyed them. Then, he left the place without looking back.

In the Gaia Kingdom, within the Spirit Kingdom.

A lady with skin as smooth as jade and dressed in a black palace dress was deep in thought in a hall full of ghosts and monsters.

“Barzan is dead. Who are those mysterious people… Are they dark wizards?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 852 - Chapter 852: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (1)

Chapter 852: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (1)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Ancient Saint plane.

Levi was already waiting on the throne as he watched the Ancient Saints return.

“Lord, we’ve already killed the otherworldly demon,” Ancient Saint Skybreaking said.

“All of you can go back. Skybreaking will stay,” Levi said calmly.

“Alright, Lord Ancient Saint.” The other Ancient Saints retreated.

“There’s still a demonic mark in your body. Stand there and don’t move.” Levi’s arm turned into a blood fog with a bang and fused into Ancient Saint Skybreaking’s body.

The next moment, a mini spectre was pulled out by Levi.

“Leon, it’s time for some snacks,” Levi said.

Leon appeared from the shadows and devoured the mini spectre in Levi’s hand.

At the same time, in the Gaia Kingdom.

In the Spectre Kingdom, Madam Ghost’s expression changed as she tried to use a secret technique to find the culprit on the throne of bones.

“It can actually discover and destroy the ghost mark I left behind? Damn it, the clues and traces are all gone now.” Madam Ghost cursed silently.

She remembered that Barzan had previously said that he had accepted the request of the old woman Rosa Witch. That old woman must have known the cause of Barzan’s death.

No matter what, she had to investigate so that the person from the Spirit Catcher Steeple wouldn’t nag.

With this thought in mind, a spectre crawled out of her body and blended into the shadows, disappearing into the night.

A few days later, a carriage was leisurely moving along a small road in the countryside.

In the carriage, Lady Rosa, who was wearing a gorgeous palace dress, was staring blankly at the scenery outside the window.

Suddenly, she frowned and turned to look at a corner of the carriage.

There was nothing there.

“Since you’re here, stop hiding. I’ve heard of your methods,” Lady Rosa said coldly.

“Heh, old woman, you’re quite leisurely…”

“Aren’t you over 400 years old?”

“Let me ask you, how did Barzan die?” Madam Ghost asked.

“Barzan is dead?” the Rosa Witch asked, obviously surprised.

“Stop pretending. This matter has something to do with you,” Madam Ghost said.

“I really don’t know,” the Rosa Witch said without changing her expression.

“As long as you tell me the murderer, the Spirit Catcher Steeple won’t pursue this matter.” Madam Ghost was certain that the Rosa Witch knew.

“I don’t know. How can I tell you?”

“Then you don’t want to talk about it? You didn’t do it, did you?”

“Think whatever you want,” Lady Rosa said coldly. She was also angry.

“I understand. Rosa, you might have been in the human world for too long and thought that you could fight the Spirit Catcher Steeple with just a Flower Witch. You…”

“Get lost!” The Rosa Witch shouted angrily, her eyes shining. Under such an attack, the ghost that Madam Ghost used to pass on the message instantly turned into ashes.

“Sure enough, being weak will only make others push their luck. He’s just a Fifth-Circle Wizard, yet he’s using the organization to threaten me.” The Rosa Witch had a complicated look in her eyes.

She still had unrealistic fantasies about some people and organizations. She thought that if she didn’t provoke them and tolerated them, she could avoid trouble.

However, the reality was that in this world, there was no logic to speak of. Those who thought that they had strength could bully the weak without restraint.

After the Wizard Council was established, the situation improved. However, under the law, darkness existed and was difficult to eliminate.

Now that the flames of war were continuous, order only existed in name.

For example, Barzan and Madam Ghost were people who had given up their bottom line… Without the constraints of the parliament, the chaotic situation of the strong preying on the weak would repeat itself.

“Barzan is dead… No way, does that kid also have a big organization behind him? But if there is a big organization, why is he so careful? Is it completely the doing of some wild wizards who are treading on thin ice, or is it someone else who killed Barzan?”

While Rosa Witch was deep in thought, the carriage disappeared into the wilderness.

Meanwhile, in the Spectre Kingdom, Madam Ghost woke up from her throne with a gloomy expression. Countless ghosts surrounded her and she was trembling under her anger.

“Old woman!”

Time flew, and another three years passed in the human world in the blink of an eye.

To the mortals in the mortal world, even if the Mortal Barrier was broken, it had little to do with them. They were still kept in the dark by the Church.

After the saints of the church went to the distant outer sea region to take a look, they also shook their heads.

The gap was getting bigger and bigger. It was impossible to make up for it with the power of a saint. Besides, it was useless to make up for it.

The convergence of the Heavenly Spheres this time had an unprecedented power of plane turbulence. Even if it didn’t break now, it might break in a few decades or a hundred years.

What he should consider now was how to deal with those malicious existences in the Forsaken Land of the God.

They had survived tenaciously in that devastated land of darkness until now. Because of the pollution of unknown forces, they were already different from ordinary living beings.

They were even more tyrannical and treacherous. Perhaps some dark wizards could be considered kind compared to them.

However, so far, there did not seem to be any people sneaking in through the gap. However, this was not enough to make people feel at ease. Instead, it felt like the silence before a storm.

In the past three years, the Dusk Holy Temple had been developing as usual. Kelvin Silver Mountain had also become a legendary knight last year. His legendary title was “Silver Dragon Knight”.

As such, there were already seven official members of the Dusk Holy Temple, excluding Levi.

In addition to Kelvin, there was also a seed that could be called “half-legendary”. Levi had high hopes for him, but when he broke through to become a legendary knight, he went crazed and suffered a bloodline backlash. Although he did not become a Lunatic Knight, it was difficult for him to advance to the legendary level again.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 853 - Chapter 853: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (2)

Chapter 853: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (2)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This made Levi realize that the method of knights might need to be changed and perfected.

Success was due to the bloodline, but failure was due to the bloodline.

In his opinion, if he could turn Bloodline into something that was the icing on the cake and not necessary on the path of knights, that would be a better method.

At that time, it might not be a knight technique anymore, but a brand-new transcendent system.

Unfortunately, with Levi’s current realm and vision, it was obviously impossible for him to jump out of the framework of a knight to create a new transcendent path.

The reason why Levi created the Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation was also because he referenced the knight technique. In the end, he still could not walk out of the framework of his bloodline. It was naturally very difficult for Levi to jump out.

Of course, to Sauron, perhaps he had only created the Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation out of convenience and did not put much effort into it. His focus was still on wizards. Leaving behind the Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation did not mean that he could only create the Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation.

If he advanced to a high-level primordial soul wizard in the future and could travel on planes and see more scenery and transcendent systems, he might be able to achieve his goal.

After the Dusk Holy Temple was created, it had its own trajectory. Levi didn’t have much to worry about.

With the Blood Knights taking charge of the situation, he was quite assured.

Therefore, most of the time, other than going to the Endless Sea to complete some missions from the Witch’s Family and exchange for some resources, Levi stayed in the Ancient Saint plane to cultivate quietly.

Without that damned Fire Elemental Spirit, he did not have to worry too much about entering and leaving the Wizard World.

On the other hand, Barzan had been dead for more than three years, and no one had come knocking on his door yet. There was no such thing as the Calabash Brothers saving his grandfather.

Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

Over the years, with the combined efforts of the Lizardman and Levi of the Ancient Dragon Empire, Levi had finally gathered all the materials for the Glory of the Four Kings array.

Levi had saved a lot of resources by monopolizing a small plane.

Therefore, he prepared the materials for two sets of arrays, each costing about 100,000 Aether Stones.

After obtaining the materials, Levi began to refine non-stop.

Levi’s array had been stuck as a second-circle peak-level array wizard for a long time. His theoretical knowledge was very solid.

The glory of the four kings was not very difficult. It was not as complicated as modern arrays, but it was extremely time-consuming and resource-intensive.

Just like that, another year passed.

Levi spent most of the year refining arrays.

In the end, both sets of arrays were refined.

Levi’s array skill also naturally broke through to level 6, which was the level of a third-circle array wizard.

Just like wizards, the third-circle was also an important threshold for array wizards.

After the third-circle, the types and power of arrays that wizards could refine became stronger. In the Truth Magic Mirror, there were also a few ancient combat arrays.

Compared to the potion formula, the materials involved in the array blueprint did not change much. This was because most of the arrays were durable items and not consumables like potions. Therefore, the difference between the materials used to create arrays in modern times and ancient times was not obvious.

Levi used his alchemy knowledge to exchange for a third-circle array called the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array.

This array could allow 24 or more wizards to form a battle formation. Only four wizards needed to carry array items and preside over the array in the four directions of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water. The others could be enhanced by the array. Not only spell wizards, but also body-refining wizards and some warriors of foreign races.

Therefore, Levi felt that it was not a problem to use it on an Ancient Saint.

He planned to find some psionic Lizardman wizards in the Psionic Academy and form an array with the Senior State Assembly.

The Purgatory Ghost Killing Formation could greatly increase the mental strength of the people in the battle formation. Their physical potential and explosive power could cause them to be in an excited state, like hungry ghosts in purgatory. That was why it was called the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array.

Levi estimated that if the combat array was successfully refined, the Purgatory Ghost Killing Battle Formation formed by 20 Ancient Saints would be enough to instantly kill a Fourth-Circle Wizard. Even a Fifth-Circle Wizard might not be able to withstand it.

There was the [Glory of the Four Kings] and the [Purgatory Ghost Killing Array]. The Ancient Dragon Empire had two great arrays, one for offense and one for defense. It could be said to be perfect.

After that, Levi set up two sets of the Glory of the Four Kings array and one set at the Dusk Holy Temple on Twilight Island.

The other set was set up at the spatial entrance between the Ancient Saint plane and the human world, which was the island. When the time came, Bo Gang, the Mountain Giant, would be in charge of the [King of Earth] array, which could also increase the power of the array.

This way, even if someone accidentally found this island and discovered the spatial entrance, they would have to go through the array to enter.

Unless it was a Fifth-Circle Wizard or a Fourth-Circle Wizard, it should be very difficult to pass through this array.

On the other side of the entrance of the sub-dimensional portal, there were four Senior State Assembly Ancient Saints guarding it all year round.

This way, the only entrance to the entire Ancient Saint plane was firmly guarded by Levi. It should be considered impregnable.

Levi felt more secure as he cultivated in this place.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1110, Month of Wheatfield.

Year 79 of the Great Expedition.

In the Wizard World, there was news that Deep Blue Sage Luther had betrayed the wizard camp and brought Sky City and the wizard battle group that had returned to the Abyss.

It was said that this news came from a certain big shot, and it was basically true.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 854 - Chapter 854: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (3)

Chapter 854: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (3)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This undoubtedly caused a huge uproar in the Wizard World.

In addition, Deep Blue Sage of the Sky City, who was supposed to return, had yet to return.

Many wizards were led astray and believed the rumors.

The denouncement of the Deep Blue Sage continued. Under the pressure of everyone’s words, the Endless Sea was under immense pressure.

After all, the Deep Blue Sage was a giant of the Ocean School of Thought and had also started from the Endless Sea.

As the hometown of the Deep Blue Sage, this place was naturally controversial.

Most wizards in the Endless Sea, including many dark wizards, firmly supported Deep Blue Sage. They felt that with Deep Blue Sage’s character, such a situation would not happen.

The Deep Blue Sage’s supporters and the detractors from other regions started a public debate.

In the Giant Tree Secret Realm, old Marlene silently ground the potion powder and studied her potion as she listened to the rumors outside.

“Teacher, you’re too despicable! These people have completely forgotten that it was the Deep Blue Sage who defeated the evil god. If the Deep Blue Sage wanted to betray the wizard civilization, he could have submitted to the more powerful Lord of Chaos and asked the Lord of Chaos to hold a God-granting Ceremony for him. From then on, he would have ignited his divine fire, occupied the astral world with his divine persona, and become an immortal god. Why did he submit to that unreliable Abyss Lord?”

Winnie, who had just advanced to the second-circle, said indignantly, “If they want to talk, let them. We can’t control their mouths. I believe in the Tower Master and the Deep Blue Sage,” Marlene said expressionlessly.

“Sigh, when will the Tower Master come back…” At the mention of the Tower Master, Winnie also became listless. Without the Tower Master’s organization, she always felt that it was less fun.

When Herman left the Wizard World, he did not leave a soul token in the Gray Tower, so until now, no one knew if he was dead.

This was also why he wanted Marlene and the others to have hope. Otherwise, when they saw the Tower Master’s soul shatter one day, they would probably be sad. If they didn’t see the soul token shatter, they wouldn’t die…

On an island in the Star Sea.

This was once a Nameless Island, but it was now called Starfire Island.

A faction that was like a spark stood here.

Starfire Wizard Academy.

The academy’s architectural style was simple and grand. There were no traditional wizard towers or fancy buildings. There were only various teaching buildings, laboratories, and other divisions.

Wizard Xavier walked on the path of the academy with a smile on his face. As an associate professor of the academy’s weapon-making department, he had a decent income. In addition, the academy would provide him with a certain amount of financial support to study new Wizard Tools.

A slim wizard in a blue windbreaker robe came up to them. When he saw Xavier, he said in fear, “Good morning, Sir Xavier.”

“Good morning, Sir Newt. Have you finished your appraisal class?”

“Yes, yes. I’m going to see a friend.”

“What friend? Hehehe, it’s your wife, right?”

“Let’s not talk about it anymore… I’m leaving.”

On a training ground in the academy, Newt and the Rose Witch were leaning against each other, looking at the young apprentices training in front of them.

“You seem to have something on your mind all these years? Although I’m not good with words, I can feel it…” Newt suddenly asked.

“My dear, if one day I disappear from this world… what will you do?”

“I’ll look for you. If you’re alive, I want to see you. If you’re dead, I want to see your corpse.”

“Pfft, you really know how to talk.” Rose looked into the distance. Ever since the Whitewater Witch died, she had been living in uneasiness.

The nightmare followed her like a shadow. There were a few times when she almost couldn’t wake up from her meditation.

Therefore, she simply stopped meditating and sleeping. She relied on the potion to survive.

However, she did not know how long she could last under such circumstances.

“My dear, I might be in trouble…” After thinking for a while, Rose told Newt the truth.

Upon hearing this, Newt fell into deep thought. “Is it Nightmares?”

“Yes, the Nightmare World does exist. Whitewater died there… But Master hasn’t returned yet, and I don’t know how to solve it. I’ve never been so helpless since I was young. When I was young, I was so naïve that I thought that becoming an omnipotent wizard could solve all the difficulties in this world with magical spells…” Rose told him everything that troubled her. She had only told Levi about these things, but Levi was also helpless. She knew that Newt definitely couldn’t do anything, but she had to at least let him know these things.

Just as the two of them were chatting.

All of a sudden, the elemental power in the entire Starfire Wizard Academy began to go berserk. Then, the elemental power formed a vortex. The invisible power seemed to have a color and shape.

An elemental tornado connected the wizard academy to the sky.

This abnormality made the expressions of the teachers and students teaching or cultivating in the wizard academy change.

The two vice principals, Wizard Sparrow and Wizard Varil walked out of the classroom and looked at the sky.

“This… This is the overflowing spiritual power stirring the elemental power of this island. Someone is breaking through the primordial soul…”

“What? It can’t be Lord Garcia, right?”

“It’s possible. Lord Garcia said that he was going into seclusion. I didn’t expect that he was going to break through to the primordial soul… Oh my god.”

In an instant, groups of wizards looked at the center of the Starfire Wizard Academy.

Suddenly, a huge pearl shell-like phantom crossed the sky above the wizard academy.

“What is this? Could it be that it’s not Lord Garcia? Is it some kind of transcendent creature hiding in our academy to break through?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 855 - Chapter 855: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (4)

Chapter 855: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (4)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Why does it feel like a Black Pearl Shell?” Sparrow asked with a strange expression.

The Black Pearl Shell was a specialty of the Black Pearl Island. The Black Pearl Wizard Market was also formed because of this development.

“Interesting. Someone’s primordial soul wizard form is actually… the Black Pearl Shell.” At some point in time, an ordinary-looking middle-aged man in a wizard robe had arrived above the wizard academy. “Congratulations, Sir Garcia, for breaking through the shackles of crystallization and advancing to a primordial soul wizard. From now on, you will enjoy 2,000 years of lifespan and become famous in the Endless Sea.”

The moment they saw the middle-aged man, Sparrow and Varil’s expressions changed.

“Jacob…”

This middle-aged man was the solitary wizard Jacob, who used to live in the Black Pearl Wizard Market.

If Levi was here, he would realize that this was the wizard who sold him the Soul Artifact fragment.

His aura was as deep as the sea, and his spiritual force was so vast that it was enough to drown Sparrow and the others. This gap was far greater than the gap between any level of wizard before the high level. This was the greatest qualitative change before the path of legendary wizards!

There was no other!

Jacob was a primordial soul wizard?

Seeing the extremely nervous Sparrow and Varil, Jacob chuckled and said, “Don’t worry, I don’t have any ill intentions. I was just passing by and realized that an acquaintance had formed a primordial soul, so I came to observe and recall the past.”

At this moment, the phantom of the Black Pearl in the sky suddenly disappeared. Accompanied by the surging elemental power, it converged into the body of a kind-looking white-haired old man. His appearance instantly became young, and the aura of death dissipated. He was full of vitality.

“Thank you for your help, Wizard Jacob. Some people really don’t like to see others doing better.” Wizard Garcia snorted coldly. His gaze instantly became sharp, and he casually clenched his fist in the air.

In the next moment, a huge Black Pearl Shell appeared on the surface of the sea 50 kilometers away from Starfire Island.

A muffled groan came from the void. A figure was sealed by the Black Pearl Shell in the next moment. Golden lightning spread on the surface of the pearl shell, but it could not be broken.

“I’m a wizard from the Letney Family… How dare you seal me?” A voice came from the Black Pearl Shell.

“Heh, according to the law, everything within 10,000 miles of Starfire Island belongs to the wizard academy. So what if it’s the Letney Family?” Garcia asked.

“Law? Do you know that the ancestor of my Letney family was one of the authors of the law? We created this law. I didn’t do anything. You have no right to attack me.” A fearless voice came from the shell.

Garcia looked conflicted. He sighed in his heart and said coldly, “Get lost!”

In the next moment, the Black Pearl Shell rushed into the distance and exploded. A disheveled figure quickly escaped.

“I’ve embarrassed myself in front of you,” Garcia said.

“Some big shots are looking down on the congress more and more… Sigh, how disappointed would Lord Sauron be if he saw this scene today?” Jacob said helplessly.

Not long after, a major event spread throughout the Star Sea.

The Black Pearl Garcia, who was about to die, miraculously broke through and became a sixth-circle wizard.

With a primordial soul wizard in charge, the Starfire Wizard Academy’s development was even better than before.

More and more life strength converged into it. The apprentices of the Starfire Wizard Academy were almost everywhere in the Endless Sea. They had developed into a force that could not be ignored.

Some of the more optimistic ones sent their blessings and congratulatory gifts. Some of the wizard families and organizations that had once looked down on and even suppressed the Starfire Wizard Academy fell silent.

An ordinary wizard started by harvesting the Black Pearl Shells and walked step by step. Time passed and things changed. He finally entered the primordial soul like a spark… He could set a prairie ablaze!

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1111, the first day of the Month of Beginning.

The 80th year of the Great Expedition!

Levi celebrated his 121st birthday.

After years of accumulation, Levi’s cultivation of the Great Dao yielded significant results during this period of time.

In terms of spells, the first innate spell, Fire Dragon Tribulation, was completely Perfected! Its power was not inferior to a fourth-circle spell at all. It could easily exceed 40 Cas.

The most terrifying thing was that as an innate spell, the power of the Fire Dragon Tribulation would increase as Levi’s wizard realm increased in the future. It would not be eliminated.

This was equivalent to the innate ability of a wizard. It was an instinct that could be compared to the spell abilities of powerful transcendent creatures.

Levi’s second original spell was already in the process of being fused.

Levi planned to use the Earth Faction to forge the strongest innate defensive spell.

His idea was to fuse the spells of the earth, fire, wind, water, thunder, ice, bronze, and other major factions into one with the most unique characteristics as his future innate spells. This way, there would be no elemental restraint.

Regardless of which faction the enemy belonged to, Levi naturally had a way to deal with them.

At the same time, Levi’s spiritual power had reached 170 points. He was only 30 points away from the maximum of 200 points.

If everything went smoothly, his spiritual force would reach Perfection within 15 to 20 years.

After learning all three innate spells, he planned to advance to the fourth-circle and turn the Gas spiritual force magic ring into a liquid spiritual water droplet.

This way, it wouldn’t be a problem to advance to the fourth-circle before the age of 150.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 856 - Chapter 856: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (5)

Chapter 856: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (5)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This speed was even faster than ordinary Children of the Elements.

Although there was still some time before the fourth-circle, Levi was already preparing the Succubus Blush Murmur potion in advance.

With the resources of a small plane and the Witch’s Family, gathering the materials was not a problem as long as he had money and time.

The only thing relatively difficult to find was the succubus breastmilk.

This thing didn’t have any ingredients at the Witch’s Family because the milk had to be fresh and couldn’t last for more than 24 hours. It was useless to preserve it in a special container…

Levi did not know which pervert had come up with this formula, but he had broadened his horizons.

Succubus were basically all middle-rank demons at level 3, and they were relatively rare in the Abyss. Levi could only hope that there was a succubus among the demons that escaped from the Abyss Well a few years ago.

In addition to the path of wizards, in terms of the Rune Language, the strength rune was cultivating steadily. The Horned Bull Constellation Power had already broken through to level 6, and the increase in strength had reached 50%!

The Chariot Rune had also reached level 5, and its speed had increased by 40%!

He felt that the Rune Language would become more and more terrifying as he progressed. This was a really advanced skill.

This was because up until now, whether it was the Chariot Rune or the Strength Rune, there seemed to be no maximum…

He suspected that with the proficiency panel in hand, he might be able to evolve the Rune Language into the Language of Stars like the big shots of the Starforger civilization!

He could draw the power of stars from the sky to fight the enemy with just a raise of his hand. Perhaps this was already the realm of a Legendary Wizard?

“After I reach the fourth-circle, I should be able to learn the Lovers Rune. I wonder if that mysterious luck will work…” Levi muttered.

Over the years, the changes in the path of knights had also been huge. The Crimson Emperor Dragon breathing technique had reached level 14. The Flame Dragon’s true form Special Effect had advanced to level 2, and his strength had increased significantly. Although it was not a qualitative change to break through a major realm, with Levi’s various enhancements, he believed that it would be easier to deal with Barzan if he encountered him again.

The Dead Ember breathing technique had advanced to level 13, and the Ember Feathers Special Effect had advanced to level 1 Inextinguishable Ember Body. Naturally, there was no need to mention his physique and self-healing ability.

His Bloodline Dharma Body had also entered level 7, and the Asura phantom was even more condensed. Moreover, even if Levi did not move, this Bloodline Dharma Body could attack and protect its master within a kilometer.

He naturally made up the seventh level of the Introduction to Bloodline Dharma Body, Dharma Body Separation.

In the hall, an owl flew in and transformed into the witch Eve.

With Levi’s help, Eve had also advanced to the second-circle. She had the third-circle Defensive Wizard Tool that Levi had bestowed upon her, so she could barely enter and exit the Wizard World. Hence, Levi let Eve continue her job as a Messenger.

He wanted her to deliver first-hand information about the Wizard World to him.

“You’ve worked hard.”

“It’s what I should do. Without your help, I wouldn’t be where I am today.” Eve smiled and transformed into an owl before leaving.

Levi looked at the news with a solemn expression.

“Deep Blue Sage betrayed us?” Levi found it hard to understand. “It’s said that the source of the news came from a big shot at the level of a Grand Wizard. The news is reliable, but we still don’t know who this big shot is… Is someone trying to create internal strife? Has the Legendary Wizards started to split? The congress is really in a mess now.”

Levi was disappointed.

A united wizard civilization was the strongest. Why didn’t these people understand this simple principle?

If the wizards were not united, and there was no Sauron, how could they fight against the gods? How could they fight against the Abyss? Although the gods and the Abyss were not united.

However, this was equivalent to giving up the greatest advantage of a wizard.

“I didn’t expect the Black Pearl kid, Garcia, to advance to a primordial soul. This is unexpected. It seems that Garcia’s talent is only triple affinity… and he’s a nomadic wizard. He seems to be the son of providence. Then I’m more confident in breaking through to a primordial soul wizard.”

Levi and Garcia did not know each other. After all, he was just a nobody. However, he had some impression of Sparrow and Varil.

“Forget it. Let’s have a meeting first.”

To facilitate the meeting, during the sixth round table meeting of the Twilight Knights, Levi and the other official members unanimously agreed that the next meeting date would be the first day of the Month of Beginning in the Holy Brilliance Calendar, which was January 1st.

After the round table was set up, Levi sat in his seat and sent his consciousness into the castle that was surrounded by the Black Snake.

He closed his eyes to rest and waited for the other members to arrive.

Not long after, a member pushed open the door and entered.

“Good evening, commander.”

The first to enter was the youngest and weakest Silver Dragon Knight, Kelvin.

“Good evening, Silver Dragon Knight,” Levi said with a smile. He did not look arrogant at all. He was easygoing and exuded an oppressive aura.

Kelvin had only participated in the round table meeting a few times, so he was rather reserved. He sat upright like a good child and looked at Levi.

Not long after, the Blood Knight, Black Knight, Divine Light Knight, Gray Destruction Knight Hogg, Saint Ape Knight, and Golden Lion Knight all came to the round table and sat there, waiting for Levi to speak.

“The ninth round table meeting of the Twilight Knights will begin. There will still be free interaction before the meeting. Everyone, you can tell me about your recent situation. If you have any questions, you can ask me,” Levi said.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 857 - Chapter 857: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (6)

Chapter 857: How to Transcend the Bloodline Path? (6)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“I’ll go first. The Black Knight and I have been at the Dusk Holy Temple recently. commander, I heard that after the Mortal Barrier is broken, a terrifying existence might come to the Forsaken Land of the God. How should we deal with it?” The Blood Knight asked.

“Just follow the previous plan. There’s no need to panic. Although the Forsaken Land of the God is terrifying and unknown, there might not be many experts. Otherwise, how can the Mortal Barrier stop them? Our Dusk Island is protected by an array. Unless a fifth-circle expert takes action, generally speaking, it’s enough to be safe and sound. Moreover, the Church should be the one who’s most worried, not us. This turmoil is also an opportunity for the members of the Dusk Holy Temple to sharpen themselves. If there’s a critical moment, we can just move all the holy temples into the Ancient Dragon Empire… Times are changing, and we can’t be completely cowards. Hiding in the Ancient Dragon Empire isn’t a long-term plan. Sooner or later, we’ll have to fight with the forces outside. The holy temple is our bridgehead in the human world.”

“Understood. Those little guys do need some real training. Otherwise, even if they reach the threshold of legendary smoothly, they won’t be able to open the door to legendary…” The Black Knight sighed.

He was referring to the knight who didn’t have the chance to become a legendary knight and felt sorry for him.

“Commander, I’ve also broken through the legendary barrier and advanced to Bloodthirst. I’ve also mastered Blood Qi Wings.” The Divine Light Knight clenched her fists and said excitedly.

“Congratulations, Divine Light Knight. The strength of our Knights has advanced further. Next, we will continue to temper our bloodline power and strive to step into the Blood Source realm as soon as possible to forge our own Bloodline Divine Weapon.” Levi began to flatter his team members.

They had seen the power of the Bloodline Divine Weapon with their own eyes. They were extremely envious.

“Commander, I have a body tempering technique here. The Goddess Knight gave it to me. She heard that you were collecting things in this area, so she asked me to project it for you… If you can’t remember it, I’ll give it to you when we meet in the future.” In Emperor Mu’s hand was a slate that was like ice. There were some complicated body tempering spell runes carved on it.

After killing Barzan, other than obtaining 200,000 Aether Stones, the most precious thing was Barzan’s fundamental technique.

Luminant Gold Body-Refining Technique.

After mastering it, he could be comparable to a Fourth-Circle Wizard and cultivate the Luminant Gold Wizard Body.

In addition, Levi’s previous Mixed Venom True Form was also very useful, so he began to consciously collect high-quality body tempering techniques.

He would accept anything that could help him understand the path of knights.

“Ice Body Tempering Technique, not bad… It’s a pity that the projection is useless. This is a special inheritance slate. I can’t cultivate it just by memorizing the runes on the surface. Let’s talk about it in the future,” Levi said calmly.

“Alright, it’s indeed not that simple.” Emperor Mu felt regretful.

Levi said, “But then again, there are a few low-level body tempering techniques for wizards in the Holy Hall. It’s enough for you to cultivate to the second-circle body-refining wizard realm. If you have wizard talent and are interested, you can also try to cultivate it. Perhaps it can also help you understand the path of knights by analogy.”

“I’ll pass. Cultivating the Knight Breathing Technique has already exhausted all my energy. With my limited lifespan, I should devote myself to more important matters,” the silent Knight Hogg said. “By the way, commander, there’s one more thing. During this period of time, I learned from the Church of the Dragon God that the Dragon and Estella of the Church of Stars have joined forces. I reckon it’s also to resist the Holy Brilliance and Earth Alliance formed by Ye Lin and Teresa.”

“Oh? Estella…” Levi’s thoughts returned to the past, to the saint of the Church of the Stars whom he feared.

Now, he was no longer the same as before. He had enough confidence and was not as afraid as before.

Of course, if he could avoid conflict, he would not take the initiative to cause trouble.

The Church spread their faith, and there was no conflict or competition with their knight path.

From the information that Hogg had sent from the frontlines, it seemed that this saint was similar to Estella and was also more Buddhist. He was not like the kind father and the saint who would do anything to worship. Levi guessed that this might be related to the identity of the King of Ten Thousand Dragons as a Dragon Clan.

“Let’s not take sides and not get involved in the Church’s disputes. However, if the situation changes and we need to join forces with a portion of the saints, we can be flexible,” Levi said.

Perhaps it was because Levi grew up under the oppressive rule of the Church of Holy Light, that he had the least favorable impression of the Church of Holy Light.

“Speaking of which, the Van Helsing family’s seals inheritance… seems to still be on Heavenly Mountain.”

Although the seals were useless to Levi now, he had already collected two large clans. If he could not gather the rest, Levi would feel a little awkward.

He did not want to think about all this nonsense. The ten-year plan for the next stage of the construction of the Twilight Knights and their development was gradually discussed and formulated at the round table meeting.

At the end of the meeting, the commander, Levi, gave a speech. Everyone ended the meeting perfectly. The ninth round table meeting ended smoothly.

Levi quietly left his hall. There was no need for him to worry too much about the Ancient Dragon Empire now. The three kings and the Sages of the Senior State Assembly were enough to deal with most situations.

All the Lizardmen of the Ancient Dragon Empire were tightly united beside the Crimson Dragon Emperor, who was fighting against the evil god from beyond the heavens on the Blazing Throne.

“Unfortunately, there has been no news of the Holy Grail of Immortality. Could it be that it’s no longer on this Ancient Saint plane?”

All these years, Levi had never forgotten to search for the Holy Grail of Immortality.

This might be the most powerful of the four treasures. After all, it involved the ageless level. It was inevitable that people would daydream.

He arrived at the small island where the teleportation point was located in the human world.

“Master, some time ago, a strange wizard tried to enter the array but was killed by it,” Bo Gang suddenly said.

“Huh? Why is it strange?” Levi asked.

“It’s just that their skin is very thin, and their blood vessels seem to be exposed. Their eyes are tiny, as if they don’t have any. Although there are many strange wizards, there is not only one, but three of them. However, they were killed in a moment inside the array. Their strength might only be at the level of a second-circle,” Bo Gang said.

“It seems that the existence of the Forsaken Land of the God has begun to gradually explore the Seven Kingdoms Continent…” Levi pondered.

These three unlucky fellows must have accidentally discovered this island.

However, this was not a good sign. Levi knew that unless he had a higher-level concealment array to erase the entire island from the map, he would eventually be exposed.

Of course, the outer sea was so big that the probability of this island being discovered was not high.

As long as it was not a Fifth-Circle Wizard or many wizards who came, the others would only die in the array.

Even if they were lucky enough to pass through the array, if they dared to invade the Ancient Dragon Empire, they would be killed by the Ancient Saint of the Senior State Assembly.

“Hurry up and refine the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array. At that time, it could even go against Fifth-Circle Wizards and Ancient Saints. This can also become my trump card.”

Levi’s heart was calm, but he did not panic.

After five years of hibernation, his strength had changed in all aspects, giving him enough confidence to deal with the upheavals of the future era.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 858 - Chapter 858: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (1)

Chapter 858: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (1)

рʟease reading on ΒʘXΝOVEL.ϹΟM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Peacock Kingdom.

At Black Snake Castle in Flower City.

The old Baron Reed, Andrew, was sitting alone on the roof of the castle, enjoying the night breeze and staring blankly at the full moon hanging high in the dark night.

“I’m getting old…” he suddenly said.

It wasn’t to pretend to be old, but Andrew was really old. His life was coming to an end.

The Blood Clan was a longevity species with a long lifespan. The Primary Blood Clan relied on a method similar to the hibernation chamber in sci-fi works to achieve a certain kind of longevity.

Although this kind of longevity was mostly in unconscious sleep, it was meaningless.

However, Andrew was only a second-generation Secondary Blood Clan member, not a first-generation Secondary Blood Clan member like the Blood Knight.

He had practiced the Blood Beast Breathing Technique, but he was stuck at the legendary level and couldn’t make a breakthrough. Bloodline was one aspect of talent, but not everything.

Andrew felt like he was about to die. His body started to age, and even his soul started to age. This was the most terrifying thing.

“Since I’m going to die anyway, why don’t I take that damned Marshall with me before I die?” Andrew’s expression hardened as he stood up, revealing his old Blood Clan’s true form.

Starting from the Holy Brilliance Calendar in 1017 until 1111, he stayed in Flower City for his master for nearly a hundred years.

In the past hundred years, he had played many identities and witnessed many changes in the world.

He felt that the last hundred years of his life were quite worth it.

Compared to the Primary Blood Clan that was hidden in the dark, a “lower-level clan” like him, who was looked down upon, was on the border between humans and Blood Clan. If he wanted to integrate into the Blood Clan, he would be regarded as a lowly clan. If he wanted to integrate into the human race, he would never be able to return.

Marshall whom Andrew wanted to deal with was a mysterious Primary Blood Clan. Previously, the knights of the Dusk Holy Temple had come to hunt him many times, but he had dodged them all.

Over the years, he had often spread the cult teachings of the Church of the Moon God in Flower City and created some bloody cases. Andrew had fought with him in the dark and had already grasped Marshall’s main hiding place.

The Church of the Moon God had gathered many believers in the seven kingdoms, and the Demonic Feast Alliance was behind all of this.

The two main families of the Demonic Feast Alliance, the Lösenba Family, had been completely destroyed by their master in the early stages of the Dark Wave Revival.

As for the Fellmocity family, they had always been at large.

After so many years of development, the Fellmocity family had either killed or subdued all the Blood Clan of the Secret Alliance.

Currently, the Blood Clan forces in the human world had already completed a large integration. They awakened the powerful Primary Blood Clan that were sleeping deep in the mountains or in ancient castles and created more Secondary Blood Clans to strengthen their forces.

The Church of the Moon God had a lot of authority among the four giants of the Dark Coalition.

The so-called Big Four were the Church of the Moon God, Werewolf Brotherhood, Death Society, and Ghoul Hut.

The Ghoul Hut’s movements were extremely secretive. However, it diligently spread the plague and accumulated strength, making the Church helpless.

On the other hand, the Blue Frost Undead forces behind the Death Society had taken root in the Northern Territory and the Extreme North. They would hide in the dangerous Blue Frost Plane at the slightest sign of trouble. Due to the strange corrosive power of the Blue Frost Plane, most knights, rangers, and even the saints of the Church were unwilling to step into it.

There was no need to mention the Werewolf Brotherhood. Compared to the Blood Clan, it was easier for them to disguise themselves in the human world. Now, they were doing well.

In addition to the Four Great Dark Forces, old organizations like the Silent Monastery, the God of War Temple, the Bird of Death’s Voice, and the Wilderness Brotherhood were also developing.

It was said that the Bird of Death’s Voice had produced a powerful ace assassin, Shadowhand Wood. He was a fanatical believer of the Shadow Lord. It was said that he had obtained the divine power of the gods and his strength had already surpassed the founder of this organization, the Thousand Faced Knight. He had once escaped from the attack of a saint and left an illustrious reputation in the underground world.

The Silent Monastery, a secret organization, also revealed the tip of the iceberg. A group of Silent Nuns formed entirely by women began to actively roam the continent.

The God of War Temple was the exact opposite of the Silent Monastery. This group of fanatical war criminals were all men, trying to bring a new storm of war to the human world.

The Wilderness Brotherhood, on the other hand, was always active in chaotic times. They were like weeds that could not be burned down and would grow again when the spring wind blew.

Therefore, even the Seven Gods Church could feel the pressure from the various forces. They began to join forces and form alliances in an attempt to survive the upheaval in the future.

“But victory will definitely belong to the Twilight Knights!” Andrew was very determined.

This was because he had personally witnessed how a secret organization had grown up to be comparable to those old organizations.

Under the night sky, Andrew felt the power of the full moon and quietly left the castle.

“Andrew, where are you going?” A calm voice sounded in Andrew’s ears.

Andrew raised his head and looked up. On the moon, a figure seemed to descend from the sky and land in front of him.

He was wearing an ancient luminant gold knight armor and a scarlet cloak. He crossed his arms in front of his chest and looked dignified.

“Master, there are unworthy enemies causing trouble in the territory… I want to deal with them,” Andrew said.

“Why didn’t you tell the Blood Knight?” Levi asked.

“The other party is just an ordinary Primary Blood Clan… I don’t want to trouble them every time, and I don’t want to trouble you, Master,” Andrew lowered his head and said in an old voice.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 859 - Chapter 859: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (2)

Chapter 859: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Andrew, you’re old,” Levi suddenly said with a complicated tone.

“Master! I can still fight,” Andrew said hurriedly.

In fact, Flower City was already dispensable to Levi.

However, Andrew had been guarding this place for nearly a hundred years. He had been guarding this place day after day. It had become a part of his life.

Perhaps in the beginning, he had only relied on the contract to maintain all of this. But now, a hundred years of protection had become a habit. Just like the procedure, it was rooted in his heart.

Levi didn’t say anything. His Nightmare Perception swept through the entire city. With his current realm, even if there was a church in Flower City, he could use his Perception without any worries.

Apart from the powerful figures in the headquarters of the Church of Holy Light, the priests and head priests stationed in these churches could not sense Levi at all.

Before long, Levi found the enemy that Andrew mentioned.

It was a Primary Blood Clan hidden in the city. It was only a peak Level 1 Blood Clan. Any pet of Levi’s could beat him up.

He stood at the top of the church, sat down leisurely, and took out Shining Tavern’s Blood Wine.

“Andrew, come and drink. Have a good rest,” Levi said softly.

Andrew looked nervous. He trembled as he walked to Levi’s side. He took the wine from Levi and drank it in one gulp.

After finishing the wine, a black shadow appeared behind Levi in the night.

Then, the black shadow fused into Levi’s body. It was the Mixed Venom True Form.

A Primary Blood Clan tied up by a rope formed by the Toxic Swarm appeared in front of Levi.

This was Marshall Fellmocity, the Primary Blood Clan that Andrew planned to perish together with.

He had once held a Dark Fairy Tales Tea Party in the suburbs and invited a group of dark creatures to a silver party.

Before the Blood Knights and Black Knights swept through the area, he had already fled.

Now, he was still defeated by the commander of the Twilight Knights.

With a thought, Levi’s Nightmare, which was deeper than the night, descended.

Marshall looked terrified. He was struggling on the ground. His face was closed, and he had fallen asleep.

Levi discovered that Nightmare Power seemed to be able to make enemies fall into illusions.

Especially when this kind of spiritual force was far lower than his, he was hit immediately.

He also understood why the Man-Faced Spider could toy with him.

Then, Levi pointed between Marshall’s eyebrows. He used his Maximum Dream Infiltration Wind spell and began to search Marshall’s subconscious.

In the end, he found some useful memory fragments.

He pieced together these memory fragments and obtained a lot of information that the Church of the Moon God didn’t know about.

“This can also be considered a disguised soul-searching technique…”

Andrew quietly looked at his master’s unfathomable abilities. He wasn’t surprised because this was just the tip of the iceberg of his master’s true strength.

“Currently, the Church of the Moon God is headquartered in an underground cave complex in the Constellation Empire. There are suspected level 4 Primary Blood Clan members guarding it… My Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique is also lacking secret medicine from the Blood Clan. Since this organization is so jumpy, it’s a good opportunity to test my current strength.”

According to Levi’s analysis, the secret medicine that was most suitable for the Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique should be the Dragon Clan bloodline with negative energy. However, this thing did not exist in the Wizard World or the Ancient Saint plane.

All along, he had been cultivating with the bloodline of Schinn, a peak level 2 Blood Clan. He did not know how long it would take Schinn to advance to level 3, so he could not wait and planned to find a higher-level Blood Clan member to contract.

He came to look for Andrew to ask about the high-level Blood Clan in the human world.

He didn’t expect to encounter Marshall causing trouble in Flower City. In that case, there was no need to ask Andrew.

He had finished his wine.

Marshall also died in his nightmare, and a blood-red light gushed out.

Levi stretched out his flaming hand and tried to grab it.

The light passed through it and disappeared into the horizon. It was as if it had fused into the full moon.

Levi looked at the blood-colored moon, his heart calm.

“Compared to the Blood River Will, I’m still an ant… I can’t do anything if he wants to take this true soul away.”

“Andrew, let’s go. I’ll bring you to see those noble Primary Blood Clan. Don’t worry, if it’s possible, I won’t let you die so easily.”

After saying that, he jumped into the sky with Andrew following closely behind.

Constellation Empire.

This country was located on a vast plateau on the continent. This was the closest place to the starry sky. The capital of the empire was Star Cloud City.

In a small city thousands of miles away from Star Cloud City, it was quiet under the night sky.

In the Church’s church in the small city, the corpses of priests were everywhere.

An elegant middle-aged noble was bathed in blood. Behind him, on the dome of the church and the statues, were blood-colored monsters of various shapes and ugly faces.

They were like monsters in religious murals, standing silently in the church.

“Let’s begin. Transform more Blood Servants. Take action quickly before the Star Apostle arrives,” said the middle-aged noble.

His name was Clair, and he was a noble level 3 Blood Clan. He was one of the Blood God protectors of the Church of the Moon God.

“Yes, Lord.” The Blood Clan hiding in the darkness began to take action.

They were active in various parts of the city, setting up strange blood-colored arrays, and carrying strange Blood Artifacts in their hands.

Clair sat at the top of the church, watching out for his subordinates and dealing with the sudden attack from the Church of the Stars.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 860 - Chapter 860: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (3)

Chapter 860: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“When the Blood River and Nora completely intersect, the real show will begin. Before that, let’s build an army of Blood Servants for Lord Blood God in Nora…”

There were not many Primary Blood Clan, so if the Church of the Moon God wanted to compete with the Church, they had to create more Blood Clan servants.

Most Primary Blood Clans could only create one Secondary Blood Clan. Although they could continue to create Secondary Blood Clan, the number of Secondary Blood Clan that could be born in the end was not many.

If he wanted to have a true Blood Clan army, he had to find another way.

Fortunately, the head priest of the Church of the Moon God, a level 4 Blood Clan who had been sleeping in the human world for a long time, received the Blood God’s decree and woke up.

He also obtained a Blood Clan array called the “Blood Earth Reincarnation Grand Array”.

Using a city as a sacrificial ground to activate the Blood Earth Reincarnation Grand Array had a chance of giving birth to the so-called “Blood Servant” among mortals.

The Blood Servants were not as strong as the Secondary Blood Clan, but they were still at the level of ordinary human knights. Some of the stronger ones were even at the level of Grand Knights.

The Blood Servants had the advantage in numbers. They were cannon fodder, just like the Undead Calamity.

Don’t underestimate these cannon fodder. To any faction, conquering a piece of land was indispensable.

This small city was far away from the Church’s headquarters. They had been very secretive about this operation. When the other party found out, the ritual here had already been completed.

In the small city, as the Blood Earth Reincarnation Grand Array was set up, blood fog pervaded the air, and the earth started to turn dark red. The pitch-black sky also turned dark red.

“Blood of the human world…”

Clair opened his arms and embraced the bloody scarlet world.

Suddenly, a sharp and domineering sword light tore through the night sky, dispersing the blood fog.

Boom!

Clair let out a puff as the sword light split him in half. His blood splattered on the spot.

The church beneath him disintegrated and collapsed.

The Earth trembled and dust flew.

Two halves of Clair rose from the dust.

His intestines and internal organs were all over the ground.

Blood gushed from the wound. It didn’t take long for Clair’s body to heal.

His face was pale as he looked solemnly at the void in front of him.

A man wearing golden armor and holding a flaming greatsword stood in the air. Beside him was an old Secondary Blood Clan.

“You… You actually dare to attack the noble Primary Blood Clan? You…” Clair did not finish his sentence.

Another slash split him in half.

He fell to the ground and stood up again like a paper doll.

“This self-healing ability is really not bad.” Levi sighed softly.

“Fool, the Blood Clan is immortal and invincible!”

Clair didn’t care who it was anymore.

“Blood Fang True Form!”

With a loud shout, his body began to expand, and sharp shark-like spikes grew out of his skin.

It didn’t take long for Clair to become a terrifying beast covered in hideous blood spikes. She was ten meters tall and her speed was still like a ghost.

Bang!

In the next moment.

Clair collided with a pitch-black Demon.

Clair retreated explosively, and the Demon exploded, turning into countless black poisonous fog.

“Defeat it first,” Levi said calmly.

“You’re not from the Church? Who are you? You’re courting death by becoming enemies with the Blood Clan,” Clair said.

He was forced back by Levi’s Mixed Venom True Form.

His Blood Clan strength was extremely powerful, but his Mixed Venom True Form was not bad either. He was undying and indestructible, and so was his Mixed Venom True Form.

Livy was finding it more and more useful.

“It’s a pity that the peak of the third-circle is already the limit of this Mixed Venom True Form…” Levi sighed in his heart.

The Crimson Netherworld Sparrow and the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, these two huge flying beasts that blotted out the sky, also used flames and lightning to send those low-level Primary Blood Clan back to the Blood River.

Clair, who was incomparably humiliated, was completely suppressed by the Mixed Venom True Form. The powerful Blood Clan’s true form always hits the air when fighting the Demons. The Blood Clan’s blood spells were basically useless against the Demons.

Levi used the Scarlet Contract to subdue Clair. Clair crawled in front of Levi.

“How do we stop the grand array?” Levi asked.

“Master, the Blood Earth Reincarnation Grand Array has already begun to operate. There’s no way to stop it. Next, the mortals in this city will either die in the Blood Earth or be reincarnated into low-level Blood Servants in the Blood Earth,” Clair said.

Levi frowned as he looked at the mortals struggling in the blood fog and turned to leave silently.

He originally wanted to go to the Blood Clan’s base camp, but he met a level 3 Blood Clan member on the way. He changed his plan at the last minute. A level 3 Blood Clan member was enough. There was still some risk in the Blood Clan’s base camp.

As for these mortals, there was nothing he could do.

This world was just so cruel.

Early in the morning at daybreak.

However, this small city was still filled with blood fog and could not see the sun.

Several figures tore through the air and descended.

The person in the lead was Estella, who was wearing a starry dress.

Her every move exuded a mysterious aura that was breathtaking.

She frowned and looked at the hellish scene on earth.

Everything in the city was turned into blood mud in the blood fog.

Some blood-colored monsters with exposed blood vessels roared in pain.

She saw a little girl crying with her own eyes. Suddenly, she fell to the ground and was swallowed by the Blood Earth. When she appeared again, she was already a blood monster that looked like a ferocious and terrifying child.

“Blood Clan!”

Estella’s heart sank.

She had underestimated the savagery of the Blood Clan.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 861 - Chapter 861: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (4)

Chapter 861: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Beside Estella, the Star Apostle said to her in a low voice, “Lord saint, it seems like someone else has been here before.”

“I can see that.”

Estella looked at the church and Earth that had been torn apart by the sword aura.

This power was not much weaker than the saints of the church. Of course, it could not be counted as Groudon.

Among saints, some people used swords as weapons, such as Dragons.

However, the sword qi emitted by saints usually carried a trace of divine aura. That was because of the characteristics brought about by their unique agent attributes.

However, this sword qi that caused a ravine to appear on Earth did not have such an aura.

This sword qi was extremely overbearing. It was hard to imagine that such an existence existed in the human world.

“Could it be… him?” Estella suddenly thought of the strange person she had not seen for a long time.

In an instant, Estella had a rough guess.

Judging from that person’s behavior, he seemed to have a grudge against the Blood Clan. The last time they met, he was also hunting them.

From the looks of it, he might have been the one who dealt with these Blood Clan this time.

In the human world, there were often some knights and rangers who were chivalrous and slayed demons. However, they only dealt with some kittens and puppies. It was rare for Estella to see someone like that strange person who could split the ground with a single strike.

The next day, on the peak of a mountain in the Dragon Empire.

Two figures stood proudly on the precipice.

One was as beautiful as a fairy with a graceful figure, while the other had a firm gaze and was fit and well-proportioned.

“I didn’t expect the Blood Clan to be so arrogant. Next, it’s time to fight back,” the Dragon said.

“Yes, this can be considered our first operation after the alliance. Happy cooperation,” Estella said.

“Pleasure working with you,” Dragon said with a smile, confident and calm.

“Previously, I knew a human in the human world who might not be weaker than you and me. He was suspected to be a knight and had mastered a powerful transcendent sword skill.

“However, it’s also possible that he’s a dragon descendant. I can sense an aura similar to yours from him. He’s also hunting Blood Clan. If possible, come with me to meet him another day and give him some benefits. Bring him to our camp so that he can better deal with the tumultuous years,” Estella said.

“Oh? A human can make you value him so much? In the Multidimensional Plane below the astral world, there are indeed some Dragon Clans and humans who have left behind their bloodlines… If it’s a dragon descendant, a powerful swordsman can be born.” When the dragon said this, there was a hint of smugness in its tone.

As the King of Ten Thousand Dragons, he was once a pure-blooded Dragon Clan and was one of the best among them, although there were also conflicts between the Dragon Clan.

However, in front of outsiders, he was still proud to be a member of the Dragon Clan.

“Sure, let’s go see him in a few days and teach those Blood Clans a lesson first. My Ten Thousand Dragon Empire has been constantly harassed recently. These unkillable bugs are indeed difficult to deal with…”

“The Blood River is getting stronger and stronger. Even if he hasn’t become a god, his strength is about the same.” Estella revealed a faint look of worry.

“Of course, this is the descendant of that person from the Underworld. He was born with a portion of the Divine Power of Death and Reincarnation. He even comprehended the absolute Blood Divine Power on his own…” The Dragon said without much fear.

There was also a difference between Gods. In the astral world, the seven orthodox gods of Nora, such as the King of Ten Thousand Dragons, were naturally not unknown.

“Speaking of which, at the end of the ancient era, some people were worried that the rise of wizards would endanger their fundamental God’s Authority. They were afraid that Legendary Wizards would steal the authority of the gods and start the War of Gods.

“In the end, they suffered a huge loss because of Sauron… It was also because of Sauron that those guys knew that the wizards did not care about God’s Authority at all.

“To grasp God’s Authority, one has to condense a divine persona in the astral world. If one succeeds, it would be the astral world. If one fails, it would be the astral world. The astral world is a hotbed for the gods, and it is also the shackles of the gods.

“What a joke. Some fellows in the astral world racked their brains to get out, but those fellows outside tried their best to come in… Looking at the Blood River’s stance, he wants to become a god in this era. This turmoil will definitely pull down some old fellows from the astral world and make them fall into the mortal world. At best, they will lose their divine persona and become saints. At worst… they will die.”

The Dragon said with some emotion.

“Hahaha, that’s why Sauron said that the astral world is a siege,” Estella said with a smile.

“Indeed, Sauron’s description is extremely appropriate. As expected of a wizard, a cultured person…” Dragon joked.

“It’s too late to say anything now. Since I’ve chosen a path, I’ll bury my head and walk until the end… Be it the Path of God’s Authority and Faith, the Path of Truth and Knowledge, or any other path…

“There are a thousand paths and ten thousand transcendents in the Multidimensional Plane. Who could try them one by one? Everyone’s understanding of the path is different. Some people feel that those who can obtain eternal life are the Great Dao. Therefore, the gods took the shortcut to the astral world at the cost of being trapped in the astral world and unable to transcend.

“Some people pursued the truth that could never be touched, and the group of wizards was born. Along the way, it was extremely difficult. They were trapped by their short lifespan and lamented the vastness of knowledge, the distance of truth, and the moment of my life…

“To the vast universe, all living beings were fighting to cross.

“As for saints of the gods like you and me, we’re just insignificant tools of the gods from the moment we were born…” Estella seemed to have seen through it long ago. It was no wonder she was so zen about it.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 862 - Chapter 862: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (5)

Chapter 862: A Thousand Paths, Ten Thousand Transcendents! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Seven days later.

The two saints, Dragon and Estella, led their respective Dragon King Apostles and Star Apostles, as well as the Church’s Knights, and destroyed many Blood Clan strongholds. Finally, they found the location of the Blood Clan headquarters.

The mighty Church army charged in, and most of the Blood Clan in the base camp were killed or injured. Hundreds of Primary Blood Clans were wiped out, and their true souls returned to the Blood River to be rebuilt in the city.

However, the head priest of the Church of the Moon God, a level 4 Blood Clan, had relied on his Blood Artifacts, Blood Arrays, and protectors to desperately stop him. He had escaped the Church’s blockade and was nowhere to be found.

No matter what, the main force of the Church of the Moon God had been completely wiped out.

If he wanted to recover, he would probably have to wait for the Dark Wave to recover further.

This news shocked the world.

The Church had always been at a disadvantage. For a moment, the outside world was saying that the Church could not take it anymore and was in danger.

Now that he had made his move, it was like a thunderbolt. The other three of the four giants of darkness and the other secret organizations began to reduce the frequency of their appearance.

From the looks of it, he was still his uncle.

The strength of the Church was still not something that could be easily shaken.

In Flower City.

Levi, who was playing chess with Andrew, heard the news.

“I was originally worried that the Blood Clan would take revenge on me, but from the looks of it, they can’t even take care of themselves. They probably won’t come looking for me.”

Levi muttered to himself.

The day, Schinn, Clair, and Levi’s Blood Clan stood in front of Levi.

“I currently have three positions in the Scarlet Contract. I can’t touch the Sea Clan Baron Baghdad. I still need the Sea Clan to gather resources for me in the Wizard World and transmit information. If I need to interact with the Sea Clan in the future, this is also a trump card.

“Schinn’s position can be released now. A level 2 Blood Clan is no longer of much use to me. I should keep it to contract stronger transcendent creatures… For example, that damn fire element.”

With a thought, the mark of the Scarlet Dragon began to appear in Schinn’s body, turning into a blood fog that dissipated without a trace.

Without the Scarlet Contract, Schinn was confused at first. Then, he looked at Levi with a ferocious expression.

The next moment, Schinn, who had rushed over, was pressed to the ground by Clair and became his Blood Slave.

In this way, Schinn was still Levi’s servant. It was a perfect connection.

“It’s a pity that these Blood Clan can’t form a contract with Excalibur. This is because Excalibur uses the fear of death to make an oath. These Blood Clans are not afraid of death at all. From what they know, they will be reborn in the Blood River if they die… It has to be the strongest contract like the Scarlet Contract, which is so domineering that servants can’t even think of committing suicide.”

After settling the contract, Levi asked Clair.

“Do the Secondary Blood Clan have a way to extend their lifespan? Or a way to completely become a Primary Blood Clan?”

Clair shook his head. “No… The Primary Blood Clan are the children of the Blood River. They are either a combination of two Primary Blood Clans or they were born in the Blood River. There’s no other way.”

He sighed and looked at Andrew.

Andrew was very calm in the face of the imminent death.

“Master, you don’t have to force it. You can find anyone to protect this territory better than me. I’ve lived for hundreds of years. To be honest, I’m a little tired of it. If Master is willing to let me go, I won’t have any complaints,” Andrew said.

“If you can accept it, I will respect your decision,” Levi said calmly.

Even he couldn’t let Andrew live for a few more years.

Over the past few days, he had tried transplanting the Primary Blood Clan bloodline to Andrew, but there was no change.

It was not that Levi’s transplant failed, but that the core of the Primary Blood Clan bloodline was related to the profoundness of the longevity species, which could not be obtained through a rough transplant.

All along, he had been wondering why he had been unable to obtain a Special Effect similar to the longevity species after consuming so many secret medicines of the Blood Clan and cultivating the Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique that was fused with the Blood Beast Breathing Technique.

Over the past few days, after interacting with Clair, who knew more about the middle-rank Blood Clan, he came to a realization.

On the path of the Blood Clan, the Blood River at the end of the path firmly controlled certain key authorities in his hands.

“Perhaps this is the power of God?”

Only through that person’s approval, such as changing the form of the Secondary Blood Clan, could this “authority” be partially transferred to others.

Levi’s simple and crude transplant was useless.

If Levi wanted to try more, he could find more longevity species bloodlines and transplant them for Andrew to try.

However, he felt that the outcome might not be good. First of all, there were many requirements for a bloodline transplant. There were many dangers, especially for Andrew, who had a bloodline to begin with. The probability of conflict was especially high.

Secondly, if one could obtain the lifespan of a longevity species through transplantation, then the Wizard World would now be half Blood Clan, half-elf, and half-dragon.

Since Andrew wanted to rest, Levi did not bother him anymore.

Time passed like a white steed passing through a crack.

In the blink of an eye.

A year had passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1112, Month of the Furnace.

Flower City was hot.

Over the past year, Levi had stayed in Flower City and returned to the life of a young lord.

He felt the impact of the Dark Wave Revival on the mortals. These poor people lived in the lie of the Church of Holy Light all day long. The Church of Holy Light blamed the appearance of those dark creatures and the hardships of the mortals on the fact that the mortals were not pious and hardworking enough…

Not only the mortals, but the clergymen of the Holy Brilliance Church were also afraid. These guys were afraid that their power, status, wealth, and glory would be affected in this new era.

Levi watched all of this coldly. He could only try his best to prevent the residents in his territory from being attacked by dark creatures so that they could basically eat their fill.

He did not expose all the lies of the Church. It was a futile effort.

Even if the Church of Holy Light was uprooted, without the Church, there would still be all kinds of rulers pressing down on ordinary people and deceiving the world with another lie.

Being weak was the greatest sin.

In the past year, the tenth round table meeting of the Twilight Knights was successfully held.

Emperor Mu was still fighting in the Realm of Ice with the Goddess Knight, making contributions and killing enemies bravely. In such a battle, Emperor Mu’s strength kept getting stronger and stronger, and he even created hundreds of “moves” with different names…

“Saint Ape Fist”, “Dragon Strike”, “Sea-sweeping Eagle”… Levi did not dare to praise those names.

In Levi’s opinion, these moves were only slightly different in terms of the use of blood qi.

However, Emperor Mu seemed to want all his ordinary attacks to be named so that others would feel that they were all big moves.

Levi’s Sky Dragon Breathing Technique had also advanced to level 14 this year.

Sky Dragon Pillar’s Special Effect had advanced to level 2, and its endurance had increased by another level.

As such…

Among all of Levi’s breathing techniques, the Golden Snake, Scarlet Dragon, Crimson Emperor Dragon, and Sky Dragon represented defense, speed, strength, and endurance. They had all reached level 14, which was the Second Transformation of the Blood Source Realm.

The Death Ember Breathing Technique that represented one’s physique was level 13, First Transformation of the Blood Source, and finally, it was still a Perception-type Nightmare Dragon. It was still level 12.

In addition to these breathing techniques, he also cultivated all the excellent and legendary breathing techniques he had, including the Peacock Breathing Technique from the Divine Light Knight, the Golden Lion Breathing Technique from the Golden Lion Knight, and the Aurora Breathing Technique projected by the Goddess Knight.

The Golden Lion was a strength breathing technique that was mainly used to break restrictions. As for the Peacock and Aurora Bird, one was physique and the other was speed.

“The Crimson Emperor Dragon has been perfected. After all, it has integrated the breathing techniques of Red Lotus, the Dragon Demon, and the others that are beyond legendary. In comparison, the Golden Snake, the Death Ember, the Scarlet Dragon, and the Sky Dragon still need to be perfected. Otherwise, I feel that they are not on the same level as the Crimson Emperor Dragon.”

These were the insights Levi had gained over the years.

As for the Nightmare Dragon breathing technique, there were no more Perception-type breathing techniques in this world.

Hence, Levi did not have any materials to continue fusing with the perception dimension.

In the future, he might need to rely on his own strength to advance the Perception breathing technique.

Somehow, Levi had a feeling that the opportunity to improve his Perception breathing technique was in the Nightmare World that he was extremely afraid of.

One day, he had to be prepared to step into that world and face the Man-Faced Spider and the nightmare!

On this day, Levi was cultivating.

Andrew closed his eyes in the castle with a peaceful expression.

“Rest in peace, Andrew.”

He personally buried Andrew and sent Schinn here before leaving Flower City

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 863 - Chapter 863: Sauron and His Fellows (1)

Chapter 863: Sauron and His Fellows (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Panda Empire, Southern Province.

Over the years, a female swordswoman named Hundred Flowers started to become famous.

She had fought Beifeng Zhang and Nanshan Jian, but she had never lost.

After that, various Southern experts came to challenge him, gradually making Hundred Flowers Swordsman famous.

Of course, although Beifeng Zhang and Nanshan Jian were famous, they were still not considered true experts of the Panda Empire.

It was said that above these first-rate experts, there was also the mysterious Hidden Energy Sect.

What was the Energy Sect? The Energy Sect could enter the Dao with their bodies and become one with heaven and earth. They could become one with nature and mobilize the power of the four elements: earth, fire, wind, and water. This was the Energy Sect.

The Energy Sect had lived in seclusion and had always been mysterious. Occasionally, he would leave behind some legends that would only appear when a calamity threatened the Panda Empire.

Wizards paid particular attention to systematic knowledge learning and theoretical learning. Only then could they gradually master spells and touch the truth.

But these adorable fur clan-like bearmen focused on cultivating the Heart, focusing on comprehending the world and the existence of Qi.

In the eyes of Hundred Flowers, this was too illusory and idealistic.

However, since Lord Sauron had left a legend here and did not treat this place as a wizard colony, it meant that there should be something special in this world.

She wanted to meet the current Holy Emperor and dig out the information behind the legend left behind by Sauron.

Therefore, as Hundred Flowers traveled, she headed towards the capital of the Panda Empire in the central region, Four Symbols City.

Along the way, she realized that most bearmen in this world were especially friendly to outsiders. This was something that Hundred Flowers could not imagine in the Wizard World.

Bamboo Cloud City.

“Bamboo leaf cake! A good bamboo leaf cake. Want some?”

“Thank you, I’ll have one.”

Hundred Flowers bought a small piece of bamboo leaf cake from an old bearman and swallowed it.

“Hmm, it’s so bitter…”

Hundred Flowers smiled and shook her head. Much of the food in this world was related to plants like bamboo.

Experiencing different exotic sceneries was also the joy of plane travel.

In this small southern city, all sorts of peddlers were hawking and selling, and it was extremely lively.

“Halt! Leave the Spirits Energy Sect’s inheritance behind!”

“In your dreams!”

Suddenly, two figures flitted across the eaves, leaving no sound behind.

Hundred Flowers looked over and saw a tall and thin bearman wearing a straw hat and a raincoat chasing after another short and fat bearman.

The short and fat bearman looked chubby, but he was extremely agile.

Hundred Flowers smiled slightly and had no intention of fighting for the Energy Sect’s inheritance.

After years of research, she realized that the transcendent system in this world might not be suitable for her.

There was no need to talk about wizards. This was a mature and perfect transcendent system. The current upper limit was the existence of Akin Gods like Legendary Wizards. It was impossible for her to give up on the path of wizards and neglect the essentials.

As for the path of knights, it was also challenging to obtain any reference from this world’s techniques.

At least with Flower Knight’s understanding of the path of knights, these were two completely different systems.

A knight had to go all the way down the path of bloodline.

And she had reached the end of the path. Ahead of her, however, was a mist, invisible and untouchable.

Experts from all walks of life gathered. For a time, Bamboo Cloud City was in turmoil again.

A group of people was fighting over a crimson wine gourd.

It was unknown who punched, but the wine gourd suddenly shot out. Then, it arrived at Hundred Flowers’ feet and turned around. The mouth of the wine gourd pointed at Hundred Flowers.

Hundred Flowers was speechless.

She stopped and picked up the wine gourd. When she raised her head, she was already surrounded by first-rate experts who were no weaker than Beifeng Zhang and Nanshan Jian.

“Hello.”

Hundred Flowers smiled confidently and put away the wine gourd.

Since this thing had arrived at her feet, it would be rude if she did not take it.

She thought that she might as well see what this inheritance was before returning it to these bearmen.

“Foreigner, hand it over. The Energy Sect’s inheritance is not something you can comprehend,” said the tall and thin bearman.

“That’s right. I was the one who found this item. It should belong to me.”

“No, it’s mine.”

A group of burly bearmen pounced towards Hundred Flowers.

She smiled prettily and did not panic. She held the wine gourd in her left hand and leaned back to dodge the attack.

Then, she pressed her right hand on the sword and poured the power of a peak legendary knight into the sword.

“Hundred Flowers—Full Moon!”

Boom!

Her sword spun, and sword light swept out like a full moon.

The experts were forced to defend and dodge.

The houses on both sides of the street were swept by the terrifying sword wind and were about to collapse.

Hundred Flowers willed.

Relying on the power of spells, these houses that were about to collapse suddenly returned to normal.

Her sword forced back those experts, but she did not injure anyone.

“Such powerful sorcery.”

An expert said in shock.

“Thank you for holding back, foreigner… This is indeed not something you can obtain. You should leave it behind.”

The bearmen did not dare to move forward and said uneasily.

“I’ll borrow it to have a look then return it to you…”

Hundred Flowers smiled slightly. Brilliant flowers bloomed all over her entire body, head, chest, and legs. Flower petals swept up with the breeze and flew into the sky, disappearing without a trace.

There was no one there.

Only the experts were left dumbfounded.

Perhaps, even if the Spirits Energy Sect was still alive, they would not be able to compare to this foreigner in front of them.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 864 - Chapter 864: Sauron and His Fellows (2)

Chapter 864: Sauron and His Fellows (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Hundred Flowers heaved a sigh of relief on a small village road a hundred miles away. The corners of her mouth curled up. “Although this world’s spells are limited, it’s not a problem to deal with you little fellows. Let me see what this technique of the Hidden Energy Sect is.”

Hundred Flowers opened the crimson gourd. In an instant, a scene that looked like a wizard’s image appeared before her.

She seemed to have passed through a beautiful river and mountain, a dense and towering bamboo forest, and at the top of a cliff waterfall hanging upside down, there was an ordinary-looking straw hut.

A bearman swordsman was practicing his swordplay on the cliff.

His every move was natural, as if it matched the principle of the integration of Heaven and man in this world.

As he danced with his sword, the red elemental power that represented fire began to gather around his body and gradually fuse into his body and his sword.

His upper body was bare, and behind him, the image of an Inferno Firebird that looked like the Undying Bird in myths and legends appeared.

At the same time, a loud voice sounded in Hundred Flowers’ mind.

“When the world was first created, all things were chaotic. The Holy Emperor ruled the world and discussed the Dao with Extraordinary People. The Origin Qi could be divided into four elements to stabilize the Energy Sect’s wondrous techniques. Those who were as scorching as wine were the Fire Energy Sect, those who were as steady as mountains were the Earth Energy Sect, those who were as good as clear springs were the Water Energy Sect, and those who became like flowing clouds were the Wind Energy Sect. The four elements gave birth to all things. They shook like spring lightning, were as dark as ice, were as green as wood, and were as firm as metal… No matter how many changes there were, they would not leave the sect. The four elements led to the Energy Sect in the world.

With the fall of the Holy Emperor, the four elements collapsed and the Origin Qi split into four and fell into the mortal world.

The Four Symbols Sect was formed from spirit, green mountains, clear springs, and flowing clouds.

“I am Chen, the last disciple of the Spirits Energy Sect. Since the fall of the Holy Emperor, the Energy Sect has declined. Fortunately, the treasures left behind by the Holy Emperor and the Outer Heaven Extraordinaire were able to protect the world from the outer realm calamity. However, the Extraordinaire’s prophecy predicts that there will be calamities for the Panda Empire. The path to salvation lies with the Energy Sect.

“The strong have a stronger fist. I hope that the inheritor will take care of himself!”

After this slightly awkward voice, Hundred Flowers looked at the scene on the waterfall.

Black gas filled the sky. Then, an eight-armed Snake Demon that was dozens of meters tall and covered in scales descended from the sky. Behind it was a pitch-black abyssal well that led to an unknown place. In the huge well, an aura that even a primordial soul wizard like Hundred Flowers was afraid of vaguely leaked out.

“This is the Spirits Energy Sect’s demon subduing technique—Vermillion Bird Burning Heaven Sword.”

Boom!

The Inferno Firebird pattern that resembled the Undying Bird on the back of the bearman revived. It let out a clear cry that resounded through the world.

This sword move mobilized the power of heaven and earth. The flames were like a song, instantly setting the prairie ablaze.

The eight-armed Snake Demon, which was comparable to a Fifth-Circle Wizard, was devoured by the Vermillion Bird Burning Heaven Sword. It screamed and turned into nothingness.

“Tsk, tsk, tsk. I didn’t expect that there would be someone in this unknown plane who could kill the eight-armed general.”

An Abyss Lord with the aura of a primordial soul wizard opened up the sky and landed on the cliff.

In front of him, Chen was so small.

He looked at the otherworldly demon in despair. Killing the eight-armed Snake Demon had already made him use the strongest demon subduing technique of the Spirits Energy Sect.

He no longer had the strength to defeat an even stronger Demon King!

“Sage of the Spirits Energy Sect, it’s my fault for being incompetent. My cultivation is still shallow and I can’t protect this land,” he said sadly.

At this moment, in the distant Central Plains.

A light that could pierce through the heavens and earth lit up in Four Symbols City.

The entire Panda Empire could see it.

The two phantoms seemed to have arrived at the bottom of the abyssal well in an instant.

One of them was a bearman, but he had the temperament of an otherworldly immortal, returning to his original state.

The other one made Hundred Flowers’ expression change slightly.

“Sauron…”

This figure was wearing a white wizard robe. He was handsome and confident.

The bearman elder, who was the First Holy Emperor, looked at the Abyss Well. Around him were the phantoms of four giant beasts, including the Inferno Firebird.

“Four Symbols Heaven Splitting!”

Boom!

Spirits Qi, Steady Mountain Qi, Clear Springs Qi, and Flowing Cloud Qi—the combination of the four elements was the:

Heaven Splitting Origin Qi!

Four giant beast phantoms blasted into the Abyss Well!

The Abyss Lord disintegrated in shock and disappeared in the blink of an eye. Terrifying fluctuations entered the Abyss Well, and demons died amidst screams.

Until an even more terrifying Abyss Demon Lord that made Hundred Flowers tremble across time and space used its majestic body to block the attacks of the Four Symbols Beasts and protect the Abyss Well.

Thousands of black chains wrapped around its body, and on each chain were tens of thousands of dead Abyss Demons.

“The Lord of Chains, Flick, who killed tens of millions of demons in the Abyss, the supreme one among the chain demons… The top demon lord after the 600th level of the Abyss, comparable to a peak ninth-circle Grand Wizard, once killed a ruler of the Multidimensional Plane, and ate an angel alive during the Millennium Battle with the gods of the astral world…”

Hundred Flowers was shocked.

This terrifying existence had actually once invaded this seemingly incomparably weak world.

The Four Symbols Heaven Splitting Strike finally disappeared.

The old bearman looked at Sauron.

Sauron’s expression was calm and his gaze was distant. He looked at the Lord of Chains and did not say anything.

“Even if you’re a power projection left behind by a Legendary Wizard, I’m the Lord of Chains, the Abyss…”

Before the Lord of Chains could finish his sentence, his body began to disintegrate inch by inch, shattering like glass. The entire sky began to fill with cracks. The Abyss Well also began to collapse and completely disappear from the world.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 865 - Chapter 865: Sauron and His Fellows (3)

Chapter 865: Sauron and His Fellows (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The sky returned to normal, as if the invasion of the abyss had never happened.

“What is this move called? Lord Sauron.” The bearman elder asked.

“Sauron’s Great Disintegration Technique is usually prepared for high and mighty figures. It’s a little overkill to use it here.”

“The strength of this world is declining…” The bearman elder suddenly sighed.

“Don’t worry, everything will be fine.”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1113, the first day of the Month of Beginning.

The 82nd year of the Great Expedition.

In the wizard tower of Nether Capital.

Levi had just finished the 11th round table meeting of the Twilight Knights.

When the meeting adjourned, Levi sat alone in his seat, staring at the empty tabletop.

Suddenly, Mobius sighed. “Sigh… Time flies.”

“Why do you lament, Sir Mobius?” Levi asked.

“Back then, Sauron and his 18 fellows were the ones who held the meeting here. Now, seeing your hopeful faces, I can’t help but feel a little emotional…”

“His fellows?” Levi asked.

“That’s right. The 18 of them came from different planes and had different strengths and paths. However, those who were recognized by Lord Sauron were called Fellows by him.”

“Who are the fellows? Would you mind telling me? I’m quite interested.”

“Of course. Let me think, there’s the Machine Sage, the Arcane Emperor, and the Origin Holy Emperor…”

Levi listened quietly. The Arcane Emperor. He seemed to have heard of him.

In the ancient book “The Tomb of Fireflies”, the Bug Luminist’s Othar plane had once given birth to a prosperous Spell Caster civilization. Later on, it died under the terror bugs and evolved into a Bug Luminist civilization.

As for existences like the Origin Holy Emperor and the Machine Sage, they involved Levi’s knowledge blind spot.

“The Machine Sage should be an existence similar to an alchemy wizard. He sounds quite powerful… As for the Origin Holy Emperor? I can’t guess anything from his name.”

Levi shook his head. These big shots were too far away from him. Moreover, after such a long time, there was a high chance that they had died.

“Master, the Rose Witch is here.” Algerta’s voice sounded.

“Let her in.”

“Will do.”

Not long after, the Rose Witch brought a skinny male wizard to Levi’s living room.

“Sir Newt, long time no see.” Levi smiled.

“Sir Levi, forgive me for being too busy with my classes. I know that you’ve settled down in Nether Capital, but I haven’t had the time to visit you,” Newt said.

“How do you feel at the Starfire Wizard Academy?” Levi asked.

He got Algerta to serve tea to the two guests.

“It’s quite good. The atmosphere in the academy is different from the organization I’ve been in before. I wasn’t used to it at first, but I got used to it. By the way, I chatted with Sir Xavier before and mentioned you by chance. I was surprised to find that Sir Xavier knows you too?”

“Haha, I do know him. He’s also a good friend of mine.” Levi smiled.

“Sir Newt, why are you here this time?” Levi asked.

Newt nodded and said, “The first thing is to invite you to Principal Garcia’s primordial soul ceremony. Xavier asked me to do this. He misses you very much… The second thing is to ask if Alice’s ring is okay?”

“No problem. I’ll definitely participate when the time comes. I also want to see a true primordial soul powerhouse… Alice’s ring is very good at the moment. I’ll repair it in the future. Don’t worry, Sir Newt,” Levi said.

Newt nodded.

“Actually… there’s one more thing. It’s about the Rose incident. Sir Levi, do you have a solution?” Newt asked in embarrassment.

Levi shook his head and said helplessly, “There’s no solution to that. The Nightmare World is too unknown and terrifying for us. Let’s wait for the arrival of the Flower Witch.”

“Alright.” Newt held the Rose Witch’s hand, feeling a little uncomfortable.

Levi watched the couple leave. There was nothing he could do.

He could use the “nightmare” of the Rose Witch as an entrance to enter the Nightmare World.

There was a high chance that he could also see the culprit who had given her a nightmare, the Man-Faced Spider.

The problem was, how could he defeat the Man-Faced Spider?

He was only a Third-Circle Wizard. He could only pretend in a novice village like the human world. Going directly to a difficult dungeon like the Nightmare World was courting death.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1113, Month of Winter.

In Levi’s wizard tower, there was a huge crucible.

Inside the crucible was boiling luminant gold.

Levi was happily soaking in the pot of luminant gold molten iron as he chanted a complicated incantation.

Golden runes began to appear on Levi’s bronze body, shining brightly.

“After six years, the Luminant Gold Wizard Body is completed. This Luminant Gold Body-Refining Technique is really expensive. However, the person who created this technique is also very powerful. He directly turned the power of Luminant gold into runes and imprinted them on the wizard’s body, allowing the wizard to have a body of steel comparable to luminant gold. After Perfection, it’s even harder than luminant gold itself.”

Levi—

Luminant Gold Body Tempering Technique: Level 5 (126/30,000). Special Effect: Luminant Gold Wizard Body (Level 5).

Levi felt the changes in his body. The body tempering technique of a wizard was similar to passive defensive spells like the “King Kong Rock Body”, but it was more complicated and systematic.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 866 - Chapter 866: Sauron and His Fellows (4)

Chapter 866: Sauron and His Fellows (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Generally speaking, the body-refining of a wizard was still inseparable from the support of spiritual force and spell power. Body-refining wizards and ordinary wizards were just different on the outside. Ordinary wizards used powerful spells to attack, while body-refining wizards used spell-enhanced bodies to attack. One was good at long-range combat, and the other was good at close combat. Both had their advantages and disadvantages. However, the mainstream was still ordinary wizards. Body-refining could only be said to be an unorthodox method.

Levi came out of the crucible.

The luminant gold molten iron in the crucible was one layer less than when he entered.

The molten iron had already turned into the power of luminant gold runes and fused into Levi’s body.

“By the time I finish absorbing this pot of molten iron, I should have mastered the Luminant Gold Body Tempering Technique.”

“Speaking of which, the Luminant Gold Body Tempering Technique and the Mixed Venom True Form are both Wizard Body Tempering Techniques. I wonder if they can be fused. If they can, my Mixed Venom True Form might be able to break through.”

In the beginning, Levi only practiced the Mixed Venom True Form for fun.

However, after reaching Maximum, Levi realized that this thing was really useful and far exceeded his expectations.

To a certain extent, the Mixed Venom True Form could be used as Levi’s puppet clone.

It could be used both to fight and to mark enemies. Moreover, it was almost immortal. As long as the Toxic Swarm was not wiped out, it could always rely on its powerful splitting and regeneration ability to recover. It was a standard demonic big boss cultivation technique.

There was still some time before Garcia’s primordial soul ceremony. Levi came out of seclusion this time mainly to participate in the annual large-scale auction in Nether Capital, the Nether King’s Night.

He returned to the Wizard World so that he could purchase more knowledge, resources, materials, and so on.

According to the information he had heard from the Witch’s Family, there would be many really good things appearing on this Nether King’s Night.

It was said that they even sold breakthrough potions to advance to the fourth circle.

Levi had been refining breakthrough potions all along.

However, he had no choice but to submit to the cruel reality now. It would take a lot of time to refine the potion himself and collect the materials alone. At the same time, there was a possibility of failure.

As the quality of the potion became higher and higher, the rarity of the ingredients soared. Most of the time, it was already not bad to be able to collect a set of pharmacy ingredients. If he failed, who knew how long it would take to collect them all again.

Therefore, if he encountered it in the future, he would still have to buy it.

As long as it was bought through formal channels, the probability of fake medicine was not high.

“It’s mainly the succubus breastmilk. I don’t have any connections.”

Levi felt helpless.

It had been six years since he had obtained the formula for the Succubus Potion, but he had not encountered a single succubus. He did not know where the demons that had escaped from the Abyss Well were hiding.

Some time ago, he even went to the wizard brothel that was often advertised in the Nether Capital to take a look and see if there were any succubus prostitutes there.

If there was, he would book himself a succubus and bring some fresh milk back to alchemy.

It turned out that he was thinking too much. There were fur clans, low-level elves, Sea Clan, and all kinds of strange human-like women in the brothel, but there were no demons…

Nether King’s Auction House.

Levi had already booked a private room. The private room could block detection and prevent others from coveting. However, the price was a little expensive and he had to pay an additional 1,000 Aether Stones.

“I have 700,000 Aether Stones on me now. If I have a fourth-circle breakthrough potion that doesn’t exceed 400,000, I’ll take it! I have to save 300,000 for backup.

“After all, I still have to buy the materials for the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array here and leave some money for the meditation supplementary potion materials… There are places to spend money everywhere. Recently, there haven’t been any weak dark wizards robbing me. What a pity…”

Dark wizards were very interesting. When he took the initiative to look for them, he could not see a single one.

Soon, the auction house was filled with wizards.

Levi was participating in a high-level auction. Only wizards above the middle level were qualified to participate.

He looked around. Judging from the seats, about a hundred Intermediate Wizards in Nether Capital came to participate in the auction.

“So this is the Star Sea.”

Of course, most of these people were Third-Circle Wizards. Fourth-Circle Wizards were rare, and Fifth-Circle Wizards were even rarer.

Not long after, the auction witch came to the front of the stage.

The first item was a Third-Circle Wizard Tool. Levi was not interested at all.

He could destroy a Third-Circle Wizard Tool with a single strike.

“The next item is a Fourth-Circle Wizard Tool, Minnie Miaomiao House. This Wizard Tool was obtained by a friend from a dark wizard. It’s a Spatial Wizard Tool that can be used to raise Zergs and transcendent creatures. It has a lot of living space, and the elemental power is relatively rich. Transcendent creatures can also grow inside.

“The starting price of this Wizard Tool is 100,000 Aether Stones. Every increment must not be less than 100 Aether Stones.”

Levi’s expression changed.

“Minnie Miaomiao House? Forget it, I don’t need it just now… I’ll save the money to buy potions.” Levi sighed in his heart.

He recalled the time when he was in Riptide City and fought hard for Minnie Miaomiao House. In the end, he found out that it had been snatched away by a dark wizard.

In short, Spatial Wizard Tools were not very valuable. Although they could store living creatures, they could not directly increase the strength of wizards.

However, Minnie Miaomiao House was still bought by a wizard for 150,000 Aether Stones.

“Goodbye, Minnie Miaomiao House. Goodbye, my youth.”

After waiting for a while, the auctioneer brought over a potion in a transparent bottle.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 867 - Chapter 867: Sauron and His Fellows (5)

Chapter 867: Sauron and His Fellows (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“This is Madam Ye’s Heart, a breakthrough potion that can help spiritual force liquefaction. It can increase the success rate of a third circle breaking through to the fourth circle by 30%. After our auction house’s verification, it’s a genuine potion. I’m sure most people sitting here tonight are here for this potion, right? I won’t say much. The starting price is 200,000 Aether Stones, and each increment must be at least 500 Aether Stones.”

With the appearance of this potion, the atmosphere of the entire auction instantly reached a climax.

“Two hundred and fifty thousand Aether Stones!”

A person in a golden lightning robe walked out of the private room.

“It’s someone from the Letney family?”

“Yes, I think it’s Jeffrey Leo Letney… Golden Thrower, Godfrey Letney’s grandson.”

“Are all big families so short of potions? Why are they fighting with ordinary wizards like us in the city…”

The people below the stage sighed.

This Wizard Jeffrey Leo deliberately came out of the private room and revealed his identity as a member of the Letney Family. His intentions were obvious.

Levi frowned slightly and was not in a hurry to bid. The Letney Family might be able to scare off some of the competitors by revealing their identities, but there were so many people. There were bound to be some who were bold.

“Forget it, it’s fine as long as I can get 500,000 Aether Stones… If I die, my Lake Fairy Potion will only be sold for 100,000. It looks like Madam Ye’s Heart Potion will increase by several times.”

As expected.

After a while.

The price of Madam Ye’s Heart reached 400,000 Aether Stones.

“Looks like there are quite a number of rich wizards in Nether Capital…” Levi felt that something was amiss.

“450,000!” Jeffrey Leo’s expression was gloomy. He had underestimated the temptation of this potion to the wizards in Nether Capital.

In the corner, a Fifth-Circle Wizard wearing white bone wizard robes with a gloomy expression walked out of the private room and said, “Kid, don’t fight with me. Your Letney family is so big. Do you still lack this potion?”

Jeffrey Leo looked at him and his expression changed slightly.

“Greetings, Senior Wildbone. However, I’m determined to obtain this potion. I hope you can fulfill my wish.”

Although the Letney Family had a lot of resources, not every Third-Circle Wizard disciple could obtain something like a breakthrough potion.

One had to be the most outstanding among their peers to have a chance to obtain it. The competition in the family was quite intense.

In the previous family competition, Jeffrey Leo had lost to the fallen genius, Lehger Leo. After that guy obtained the breakthrough potion, he died mysteriously. Until now, they had not found any clues.

Unable to wait for the next family competition, Jeffrey Leo could only search for potions outside.

The Fifth-Circle Wizard in front of him was called Wildbone. He was a wizard from the School of Death and was quite famous in the Star Sea.

Even if Jeffrey Leo was from a big family, he did not want to offend such an expert easily.

“Then it’s up to our capabilities,” Wildbone said calmly. He was buying it for one of his blood relatives. If it was too expensive, it would not be worth it. That was why he had revealed his identity and tried to persuade Jeffrey Leo to leave.

Levi quietly watched as they raised the price to 530,000 Aether Stones.

“Crazy. I’d better continue waiting for the succubus.”

There were too many things he needed to spend his money on. Anyway, he was still 10 to 20 years away from spiritual force liquefaction. There was no hurry.

In the end, it was still the Wizard Wildbone who won and took the potion.

Jeffrey Leo’s expression was ugly. He had left before the auction ended.

Levi was slightly disappointed that he did not get the potion. He wished he could shout now, “Who the f\*ck has the succubus breastmilk?”

“The last item is the inheritance book of an alchemy wizard called Lemay’s Secret Workshop. According to our investigation, this is the most famous alchemy wizard in the Endless Sea 10,000 years ago, Nick Lemay’s inheritance book. Because it was destroyed in the flames of war, part of the content of this inheritance book was missing. However, there are still more than 50 low-level alchemy blueprints, 10 third-circle alchemy blueprints, and three fourth-circle alchemy blueprints recorded on it.

If there are alchemy wizards present, they must not miss this inheritance. The starting price is 200,000 Aether Stones, and every increase in price must not be less than 500 Aether Stones.”

Levi, who was about to leave, sat back down.

“There’s no such good thing in the intelligence… That’s true. Most wizards are most concerned about the breakthrough potion. No matter what, we have to get this inheritance book.”

Levi did not reject any knowledge, especially such a systematic inheritance book.

He already had books like the Book of Cypher, the Book of Starforge Runes, and The Tomb of Fireflies. He was still short of an alchemy inheritance book.

The alchemy faction was very small. According to the Tower Master, the strongest people in this faction were only a few primordial soul wizards.

Therefore, very few wizards would choose to become alchemy wizards. They had no future and were wasting money…

Nick Lemay was one of the most famous existences in the history of alchemy wizards. He was an existence at the level of a primordial soul wizard when he was alive and had proposed many alchemy theories. The Tower Master admired him very much.

There were a few alchemy wizards or rich people who were interested in alchemy at the scene. They all began to bid.

Levi was not in a hurry. He would wait for them to raise the price to 370,000.

He made the final decision.

“Four hundred thousand.”

In an instant, many gazes turned to Levi’s private room.

Not many people in Nether Capital could fork out 400,000 Aether Stones.

“Anyone else?”

After a while, no one else bid.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 868 - Chapter 868: Sauron and His Fellows (6)

Chapter 868: Sauron and His Fellows (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi successfully obtained the inheritance book.

“Not to mention those low-level blueprints, just ten third-circle blueprints, and three fourth-circle blueprints are worth it.”

Levi consoled himself. After all, another 400,000 Aether Stones were gone.

The auction ended.

Levi left in a hurry after obtaining the inheritance book from the backstage. He didn’t like auctions as there were too many people around.

After circling a few times, he went to a few crowded places and changed his appearance a few times. He returned to the wizard tower and closed the array.

Levi felt the hairs on his arms stand up.

“Or is someone targeting me?”

He felt that he had hidden himself very well.

However, this sense of danger was not very strong. It seemed that the enemy was not very strong, or their hostility was not very strong, so he did not pay much attention to it.

In the crowd on the street, a Gray-Robed Wizard looked at Levi’s Wizard Tower expressionlessly.

“This person is very similar to Levi in the memories of the rookie wizard named Grimm that I killed a long time ago…

“He seems to be a very cautious person. Unfortunately, he’s still full of loopholes in front of the great Mind Flayer.”

This Gray-Robed Wizard was the one who had killed Grimm and Tommen. To be precise, he was a demon.

Mind Flayers were the most infamous race in the Abyss. They were born Spell Casters. Every Mind Flayer was a Mind Master. They sucked the brains and memories of other creatures. It was as easy as taking something out of their pockets.

They were also good at disguising themselves and were cunning. They were one of the Abyss Demons that the wizards were most unwilling to face.

“Levi’s body is not bad. It’s much better than my current body. It’s more convenient for me to move around in the Wizard World and find an opportunity to take him in… But for now, I should attend the Black Feather Demon King Victor’s Demon Banquet first.”

The Demon Banquet was a gathering of the Abyss Demons hosted by the former Abyss Lord Victor.

The attendees of the banquet were all demons hidden in the Endless Sea.

A few days later, the starry sky shone brightly over the Endless Sea.

The Mind Flayer left Nether Capital and arrived at Area 7 in the inner sea region.

This was the Thunder Dragon Family’s territory, and it was also the most suitable place for the demons to hide.

That was because the Black Feather Demon King Victor was now hosting the Thunder Dragon Family’s Clan Leader, Thunder Spear Sorrett.

The Thunder Dragon Family was at its peak. Thunder Spear could break through the fifth circle at any time and enter the realm of a primordial soul wizard.

The venue of the Demon Banquet was in a private mystic realm of the Thunder Spear.

At the entrance of the secret realm, on a deserted island.

A Mind Flayer chanted an incantation.

In the next moment, a pitch-black vortex appeared above the island and sucked him in.

When he reappeared, he was already in an abandoned mine.

“Guillermo, you’re late,” a voice said.

“I was delayed by some matters in Nether Capital.” The Mind Flayer smiled.

In the middle of the mine, there was a stone throne. On the throne, Thunder Spear, who was in a purple lightning robe was looking at the Mind Flayer.

In Sorrett’s arms sat a female demon with light purple skin. She had goat horns and bat wings on her back. Her legs were long and slender, and her two honeydew melons were ripe, emitting a strong milky fragrance… Her goat-like feet swayed casually, and she was looking at the Mind Flayer with a seductive gaze.

“Miraya, that damn bitch. She tried to use a bewitching spell on the great Mind Flayer.” Mind Flayer Guillermo cursed inwardly.

Although he was dissatisfied, he couldn’t say it out loud. After all, that succubus was Sorrett’s lover.

Well… she could also be considered Victor’s lover. After all, the two of them shared the same body.

Apart from the Mind Flayer and succubus, more than ten demons were hiding in the mine and laughing strangely.

These were all demon forces gathered by Demon King Victor. Most of them were Level 4 demons and were powerful.

“Victor has something on recently. I’ll host this Demon Banquet. You can tell me the latest information.” Sorrett touched the succubus’ long legs, which were very smooth.

“You? A mere human?” A level 4 Bagh Flame Demon with flames all over his body said with a disdainful smile.

“Oh? You’re not convinced?” Sorrett said indifferently. Terrifying purple lightning was brewing at his fingertips.

“No… I just want you to know that we’re gathered here because of the Black Feather Demon King.” The Bagh Flame Demon was terrified.

“I’ll go first. According to the information I received in Nether Capital, the city lord of Nether Capital has been in seclusion recently. The other primordial soul wizards guarding Nether Capital have also been secretly transferred away… In other words, there are no primordial soul wizards guarding Nether Capital anymore,” said the Mind Flayer.

“This is good news…” Sorrett pondered. No one knew what he was thinking.

Suddenly, Sorrett’s expression changed. The succubus in his arms was rubbing little Sorrett during a meeting.

“Stop fooling around. Don’t forget that you’re just my tool,” Sorrett said unhappily. He was not a rookie wizard who would be tempted by a succubus.

The final price those fellows paid was basically to turn into dried corpses or become the slaves of the succubus queen.

When these demons held a banquet in the Nether Capital.

Levi studied Lemay’s Secret Workshop in the wizard tower.

Over the past few days, that hostility was faintly discernible, and Levi was used to it.

In any case, if he didn’t go into seclusion, that guy obviously wouldn’t dare to attack him.

After he was done with his work and was ready, he deliberately left Nether Capital to lure out the mastermind and kill him to prevent future troubles.

“Tyrant II needs to iterate. In the third-circle alchemy blueprint recorded in this book, there’s a war weapon called Wanderer. It’s not bad. This is it.”

Levi finalized Tyrant II’s modification advancement plan.

Apart from cultivating, he modified Tyrant in the alchemy room.

Time passed quickly, leaving no traces.

In the blink of an eye, three years had passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1116, Month of Flowing Fire.

The 85th year of the Great Expedition.

In the past three years, Levi had successfully refined Wanderer and upgraded his Weapon Refinement skill to the third-circle level.

He named the Wanderer Tyrant III.

Tyrant III was about five meters tall at the shoulder. It was made of luminant gold and was equipped with Levi’s Alchemy Chainsword, Alchemy Fire Divine Cannon, and so on.

In fact, ordinary Third-Circle Wizards were not his match.

Of course, Levi was even more envious of the fourth-circle alchemy blueprint in the inheritance book. On it was an alchemy creature that could match a Fourth-Circle Wizard, Skywalker.

It was known as the Alchemy Divine Sword Beneath Heavens.

A fourth circle would die with a single strike.

However, refining Skywalker required higher-level materials. The limit of luminant gold was third-circle alchemical creatures like Wanderer.

Of course, alchemy was only one aspect. After all these years of cultivation, Levi’s spiritual power had also reached 180 points. He was getting closer and closer to the maximum.

However, the greatest achievement in the past three years was Levi successfully cultivating the Luminant Gold Body-Refining Technique to level 7. He realized that the wizard body tempering technique could indeed be fused.

He fused with the Mixed Venom True Form and obtained a brand-new body tempering technique.

Levi—

Metal Poison Body Tempering Technique: Level 7 (1/50,000). Special Effect: Metal Voodoo Body (Level 7).

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 869 - Chapter 869: Primordial Soul Ceremony (1)

Chapter 869: Primordial Soul Ceremony (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Metal Poison Body Tempering Technique.

It combined with the indestructible and extremely poisonous characteristics of the Mixed Venom True Form.

At the same time, because the Toxic Swarm had devoured all the luminant gold elemental power that Levi had absorbed during the fusion process, the defense strength of the Toxic Swarm had increased several times.

This caused the Toxic Swarm to change in essence.

Levi sat in front of the mirror in the wizard tower.

The surface of his skin emitted a golden luster. The flickering luminant gold runes covered all the golden scales on Levi’s body.

Every inch of his flesh and bones emitted a faint golden light.

“It’s a little like the Indestructible Diamond Divine Skill from my previous life,” Levi said with a smile.

With a thought, countless luminant gold runes swam around his body, and golden liquid surged in his limbs and bones.

Then the golden liquid magically left Levi’s body and swirled around him, circling and tumbling.

The golden liquid gathered in front of Levi and condensed into a golden faceless man made of liquid.

If Barzan saw this scene, he would be extremely surprised.

This Luminant Gold Wizard Body was completely fused with his physical body and bones. How could it be extracted?

“I have to say, the Toxic Swarm is really magical.”

Levi sighed.

The reason why he could do this was because of the Toxic Swarm.

Although the Mixed Venom True Form created by the Black Water Wizard was not of a high level, its intention was far superior to other body-refining wizards.

This was because he had combined the knowledge of the Bug Luminist civilization and created a special Rule Bug—Toxic Swarm with very strong growth potential.

The foundation of his Mixed Venom True Form was also on this Toxic Swarm.

It could be said that the Toxic Swarm itself was the Mixed Venom True Form.

The Toxic Swarm was essentially a group of parasitic creatures that was constantly splitting and dying. It could not only merge into Levi’s body to strengthen his physical fitness, but it could also come out of his body and form a group of lifeforms similar to clones.

After fusing with the Luminant Gold Wizard Body, the once-black Toxic Swarm evolved into the Luminant Gold Toxic Swarm.

While retaining its original characteristics, its defense was greatly enhanced.

The final result was the golden faceless man in front of Levi.

The faceless man was like a fluid that could transform at will. With a thought, it turned into a golden river that flowed around the wizard tower. Then, with a thought, it turned into a golden shield, a greatsword, and armor…

“Isn’t this better than a Wizard Tool?”

This reminds Levi of the liquid robot T-1000 in the Terminator movie in his previous life.

Bang!

The golden faceless man exploded into a cloud of golden mist that covered the walls of the wizard tower.

“Come back.”

After having enough fun, he put the golden faceless man back into his body.

His body shone with golden light again.

“If this body-refining technique can continuously evolve and fuse, it can create a body-refining wizard clone of the same level as me. At the same time, it can also be an offensive and defensive Wizard Tool. It’s killing two birds with one stone.

“Moreover, it can also be used to disguise my knight techniques and completely disguise me as a body-refining wizard… At most, I can add the identity of a dragon-descendant wizard.

“The Metal Voodoo clone is completely controlled by my consciousness. It only had a low-level collective consciousness and did not have any self-awareness, so there is no possibility of it backfiring on its master.

“Just this Metal Voodoo clone alone is enough for me to look down on Third-Circle Wizards. I should even be able to resist ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizards.”

“When I break through to the fourth circle and my spiritual force becomes stronger, I can break through to level 8 of the Metal Poison Body Tempering Technique. This way, I will have a body-tempering clone with the strength of the fourth-circle.”

However, although the wizard body-tempering technique seemed to be cultivated quickly, it was actually because Levi had a powerful knight foundation and the wizard realm, as well as bugs like the proficiency panel.

What really limited the cultivation speed of body tempering techniques was ultimately the cultivation of spiritual force.

Therefore, this path did not have the framework of a wizard. It was completely different from the path of a knight.

With Levi’s current realm, it was impossible to fuse the wizard body tempering technique and the Knight Breathing Technique.

After experiencing the Metal Voodoo, Levi felt a faint hostility.

“It’s been three years… It’s been three f\*cking years. I’ve just attended an auction. Why is someone still thinking about me? Could it be that damned Fire Elemental Spirit?”

Levi suddenly remembered that if the Fire Elemental Spirit was alive, he might be the person it hated the most…

Therefore, it was so resentful that Levi could feel it even through the sub-dimensional portal.

“I don’t think so. I didn’t feel this kind of hostility before I participated in the auction. This was after I participated in the auction… Forget it, I’m going out of the city to attend the primordial soul ceremony at the Starfire Wizard Academy. I want to see who wants to harm me all day long…”

Levi cultivated in the wizard tower for a few more days to consolidate his Metal Voodoo.

The so-called primordial soul ceremony.

It should be the grandest ceremony for every high-level wizard organization in the Wizard World.

Only Grand Wizard or Legendary Wizard ceremonies could be more grand than primordial soul wizard ceremonies… Grand Wizards and Legendary Wizards were so rare that they might not even be held once in a hundred years in the entire Wizard World.

Comparatively speaking, the easiest ones to hold were primordial soul wizards.

This ceremony should be an established rule of the Wizard World.

Every wizard would hold such a ceremony when they broke through to the primordial soul, be it for their own cultivation or organization.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 870 - Chapter 870: Primordial Soul Ceremony (2)

Chapter 870: Primordial Soul Ceremony (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Even some low-key and cautious wizards would hold a ceremony after breaking through the primordial soul realm and announce it to the public.

Even criminals like dark wizards would take the risk of being hunted down by the officials and hold a ceremony to invite some bad friends to participate.

It was for no other reason than to “receive gifts”. It was similar to the money from the wedding in his previous life.

After all, whether it was to befriend a primordial soul wizard or to save face, those who participated in the ceremony would bring some gifts. Some people who liked to compare and show off would even deliberately give some expensive gifts to show off their strength and status during the primordial soul ceremony. Of course, those who dared to do this were confident in themselves or had the support of a large organization’s wizard.

This seemingly vulgar atmosphere also existed in the Wizard World.

As long as there were people, there would always be ways of dealing with the world.

In the past few years, many organizations and wizards in the Star Sea had received invitations to Garcia’s primordial soul ceremony.

For Garcia, this was also an opportunity. It was not easy for him, a Black Pearl kid, to reach his current position. If he could make more friends during the ceremony and support each other on the path of wizardry, his future would be smoother.

“I don’t seem to have any treasures on hand… They’re all stolen goods. Forget it, I’ll just pay.” Levi smiled helplessly.

“Algerta, stay here and guard the house. I’m going out.”

Levi stroked the white wolf girl’s head. It was so comfortable.

“Yes, Master.”

Algerta said obediently.

She was quite strong now, almost equivalent to a senior first-circle wizard. Tiga, who was once stronger than her, could only fight to a draw now.

As for the leopard and the lion brothers, unfortunately, they failed to break through to legendary.

They were already a little old and couldn’t do much, so Levi let them retire in Alice’s ring.

Levi strolled along Nether Capital.

Along the way, he saw many people selling their properties.

He came to the Witch’s Family on the way, but Kelly was sleeping soundly on her books. When Celia saw Levi, she could not help but smile happily. “Mr. Levi, you look happy.”

“I’ve made a small breakthrough in my cultivation. It’s not worth mentioning. I’m still far from reaching the fourth circle,” Levi said with a smile.

“Sigh, me too. It’s so difficult to get a fourth-circle. My talent is average, and I can’t afford potions. It’s even more impossible for me to have a Truth Oddity… It’s really troublesome,” Celia said.

“Does Madam Triss have a mission for me recently?” Levi asked.

“Not for the time being. Madam Triss has gone to the Central Realm for a meeting and has been gone for a while.”

“I see. By the way… Miss Celia, why are there so many wizard towers and mansions being sold in Nether Capital recently?” Levi asked curiously.

“It’s just that some people heard rumors that Nether Capital doesn’t have a primordial soul guarding it now, so it’s not as safe as other wizard cities. Therefore, they sold their residences here and moved to other wizard cities,” Celia said with a smile, clearly unconcerned with these rumors.

Levi exchanged pleasantries with Celia for a while before leaving.

“There’s no primordial soul wizard guarding it?”

As far as Levi knew, the City Lord of Nether Capital was a primordial soul wizard. Other than that, there must be other primordial souls cultivating here.

Moreover, Nether Capital could lead directly to the Witch’s Family’s base camp, where primordial soul wizards were guarding.

If anything happened in the Nether Capital, there would be big shots there to save the situation.

“It’s not a big problem.”

Levi left Nether Capital and took out his Flying Shark. He sat inside and let Coulomb pilot it. The Flying Shark turned into a stream of light and disappeared into the horizon.

He seemed to be meditating with his eyes closed, but he was deep in thought.

Not long after Levi left, another figure appeared in the sky outside Nether Capital.

It was the Gray-Robed Wizard.

“This human is boring. It’s been three years… He’s finally willing to leave Nether Capital. However, no one can compare to Mind Flayers when it comes to patience,” Mind Flayer Guillermo said with a contemptuous smile.

“I can feel that he seems to have become stronger. This is a good thing. If I can snatch his body, I can unleash my strength better.”

Mind Flayers were a race that was good at spiritual force and mental cultivation. Their bodies could be said to be at the bottom among demons. This was the shortcoming of Mind Flayers.

However, they could use their innate possession ability to occupy a powerful body for their own use.

They were the hermit crabs of the Wizard World, always looking for stronger “shells”.

Thinking of this, the Mind Flayer quickly followed.

The Flying Shark sailed quietly on the surface of the sea. The Mind Flayer relied on his powerful innate ability to hide his aura and gradually followed.

This place was desolate and uninhabited. It was the perfect place to attack.

“Most Fourth-Circle Wizards can’t compare to my spiritual force. He’s just a Third-Circle Wizard, so it’s most suitable to use mental illusion to deal with him. This is also the safest way. With his spiritual force level, my illusion will definitely be able to trap him.”

Before the Mind Flayer attacked, he liked to rely on his calm mind to analyze and choose the most suitable move.

This was different from many other demons who acted according to their instincts.

Of course, deep down, the Mind Flayer was still violent and murderous.

It was the same for all Abyss Demons.

“I wonder how this body-refining wizard’s brain tastes?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 871 - Chapter 871: Primordial Soul Ceremony (3)

Chapter 871: Primordial Soul Ceremony (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Gray-Robed Wizard was expressionless. Vaguely, transparent tentacles extended from his face and waved in the air.

These Tentacles were shining with purple light spots.

“Mind spell, Deep Purple Dream!”

As a powerful Mind Flayer, mind spells were all his innate abilities, so there was no need to chant or cast spells.

In the next moment, those purple spots of light flew out and silently disappeared into the sky.

A purple light instantly flickered between heaven and earth, and the clouds turned purple.

The purple light lasted for a moment before disappearing.

“I’ve been hit.”

After careful consideration, the Mind Flayer did not rush over. Instead, he waited for a moment.

As he cast the spell, the creatures within the spell range were forced into the illusion created by the Mind Flayer.

In front of an ordinary fish in the sea, a terrifying sea beast suddenly attacked. It swam with all its might.

In fact, it was only pacing back and forth on the seabed. There were no sea beasts around.

Inside the Flying Shark, Coulomb stared blankly ahead.

In front of him, the Extreme Fire Ancestral Wizard stood.

“Coulomb, you betrayed me. Die!”

“Teacher, I didn’t, I didn’t…” Coulomb shouted, wanting to escape the terrifying spell attack of the Ancestral Wizard, but he was rolling on the spot.

In the cabin, Levi also fell to the ground, as if he had fallen into a nightmare and could not extricate himself.

“I don’t want to take this job anymore!”

He kept pounding the ground.

Unknowingly, a figure had already passed through the array restriction of the Flying Shark and landed on the deck, looking at the struggling Levi and Coulomb.

“What does ‘work’ mean? It doesn’t sound like a good thing. It made this wizard in front of me so afraid… Come, let me free you.”

At this moment, the Gray-Robed Wizard’s robe had completely shattered. A purple-green humanoid monster crawled out of the decayed and dried corpse. It was dripping with blood, like a baby bird that had just hatched from an eggshell.

Its purple tentacles waved around its head, containing powerful mental energy.

“Come, let me suck your brain dry.” It used a spell to imprison Levi. Its tentacles extended and surged towards Levi’s head.

Bang!

At the next moment, blood fog filled the cabin of Flying Shark.

The Mind Flayer realized that he seemed to have missed.

“Tsk, tsk, tsk. It’s the famous Mind Flayer.”

Levi’s laughter came from the blood fog.

At the next moment, the blood fog condensed, and a golden flash flew out.

There was a thud.

The weak body of the Mind Flayer was pounced on by the golden light and crashed into the cabin of the Flying Shark.

“You… You didn’t fall into an illusion? How is that possible? With your spiritual force, my illusion is 100% accurate!”

The Mind Flayer was quite confident in his illusions. The illusions of the School of Dreams of the same level were nothing compared to his.

He was a master in this aspect.

“Mind Shock!”

Boom!

As the Mind Flayer retreated, he unleashed powerful mind attack spells that could directly affect consciousness and spiritual force.

In the end, the Metal Voodoo Poison Body that was flying towards him was completely fine after experiencing it.

It was only the lowest level of collective consciousness. Such a high-level attack on the mind and consciousness was useless against it. It was equivalent to scolding the enemy in Chinese. The enemy was illiterate and could not understand at all…

Boom!

Although it was only a clone at the peak of the third-circle, the Mind Flayer was still in a sorry state when he was caught off guard.

“Oh no, I’ve been tricked. He deliberately pretended to be under an illusion to attract me to get close to him because he’s a body-refining wizard and is only good at close combat. He’s not good at…”

Before the Mind Flayer could finish analyzing, a fire dragon pounced over, and a heat wave swept over.

“Spiritual barrier!”

An invisible force field barrier lit up around the Mind Flayer.

Boom!

The barrier trembled and cracks spread, but it blocked the terrifying fire dragon attack.

“This power is not inferior to an ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizard…” The Mind Flayer was shocked.

Damn it, this kid was pretending to be a pig to eat a tiger. The problem was that he had fallen for it!

Coming to the Wizard World had been too smooth sailing and he had been a little careless.

“Let’s retreat first. I’m not good at fighting head-on. The enemy has already discovered me. There’s no need to continue.” The Mind Flayer thought.

In the next moment, a flame sword qi formed by grayish-white airflow arrived in an instant.

Crack!

The spiritual barrier of the Mind Flayer had completely shattered!

“It can actually break through my spiritual barrier!” The Mind Flayer became even more determined to escape.

The Chariot Runes on Levi’s body flickered as he activated Scarlet Power.

The Mind Flayer was determined to escape.

Suddenly, another golden figure appeared in front of him. It appeared in the path of the Mind Flayer. It held a chainsword, and there was a large-caliber Fire Divine Cannon on its chest.

Fire Divine Cannon! Maximum power!

One shot cost 1,000 Aether Stones!

“Damn it, he knew that I was going to deal with him, so he got the alchemical creature to ambush me!” The Mind Flayer was terrified. “I can’t die here!”

Boom!

The light of the Fire Divine Cannon tore through the sky and tore through the world.

The spiritual barrier condensed by the Mind Flayer trembled and cracks appeared.

“Do you really think I’m afraid of you?”

“Inner Demon Domain!”

The Mind Flayer’s tentacles danced crazily and extended. His entire body floated high up like a god.

A powerful spiritual force field formed around him.

Boom, boom!

There were two muffled sounds.

The Metal Voodoo and Tyrant III collided with the air wall and were sent flying.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 872 - Chapter 872: Primordial Soul Ceremony (4)

Chapter 872: Primordial Soul Ceremony (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Die!”

Levi was already on his way.

His level 2 Flame Dragon’s true form had peerless strength.

The Crimson Dragon Slash divine weapon, which had been nurtured to level 3 by Levi, slashed the Destruction Sword Qi on this invisible force field.

Crack, crack, crack!

The force field began to crack like glass that was about to shatter.

“Mind Control!”

The Mind Flayer saw that the enemy could not break through his defense for a while.

He directly activated a mind spell.

In an instant, a powerful spiritual force attack entered Levi’s mind.

Ripples appeared in his mind.

The Divine Ring Tower slowly rotated, suppressing this fluctuation.

The terrifying mind attack also disappeared.

“These Mind Flayers are terrifying. They’re all mind attacks that can’t be defended against. Fortunately, I have the Divine Ring Tower… Other wizards, even if they’re at the fourth-circle, might also be affected. Those below the fourth-circle definitely won’t be spared!”

Levi rejoiced.

He revealed the true form of the Giant Dragon Warrior and the Nine Swords Asura Bloodline Dharma Body. His body expanded, and his strength exploded again.

Boom!

Nine Swords shot out at the same time, and the crimson dragon roared. Under the Destruction Sword Qi, the turtle shell formed by the powerful spiritual force of the Mind Flayer finally shattered and disintegrated after Levi slashed again and again.

Suddenly, a sharp whistle sounded.

“Mind Howl!”

“You call your mother!”

Levi slapped the Mind Flayer.

Under the terrifying force, the spiritual barrier temporarily supported by the Mind Flayer shattered, and his body was slapped to where Tyrant II and the Metal Voodoo Poison Body were.

“Lock him up!”

The Metal Voodoo Poison Body turned into a golden water drop-shaped cage, locking the Mind Flayer inside.

“Spirit Spike!”

The Mind Flayer’s attack broke through the seal of the Metal Voodoo.

Tyrant II’s chainsword directly attacked his face.

Clang!

There was a loud clanging of chainswords.

Tyrant II, who was overjoyed, almost split the Mind Flayer’s head open.

Levi pounced.

He grabbed the Mind Flayer’s body tightly and twisted it like he was rubbing a sponge. Purple blood flowed out.

“Ahhh!”

The Mind Flayer screamed but did not beg for mercy.

“Scarlet Contract!”

Levi still had a contract slot left.

As the Scarlet Power surged into the Mind Flayer’s body, a ferocious and majestic Scarlet Dragon pattern appeared on the Mind Flayer’s forehead and quietly disappeared.

Levi was not in a hurry to let go of the Mind Flayer. This guy was the most dangerous enemy he had encountered so far. Compared to body-refining wizards like Barzan, he was much more difficult to deal with. His true strength was probably comparable to a fourth-circle senior wizard who had mastered two fourth-circle innate spells.

In the end, after confirming that he had subdued the Mind Flayer and that there were no tracking marks in its body, Levi hurriedly took some potions and rested for a moment under the shelter of the Metal Voodoo and Tyrant II.

“Mind Flayer, right?” Levi asked.

“Yes, Master.” The Mind Flayer’s gaze was completely different from before.

“Why do you want to harm me… Forget it, you’re a chaotic and evil demon. It’s normal for you to harm me. Why did you choose me?”

“I’ve taken a fancy to Master’s body and want to be my body,” the Mind Flayer said.

Levi did not expect that a powerful body could sometimes bring trouble.

He suddenly remembered that in the Black Pearl Wizard Market, he was also targeted by that Level 4 demon for no reason. It seemed that it was also coveting his body.

“An undeserved calamity.”

Levi could only sigh.

“How many demons like you are there in the Endless Sea?” Levi asked.

“Not many, but I know quite a few. They were all gathered by the Black Feather Demon King, Victor.”

“Who is Victor? An Abyss Demon Lord?”

“Yes, he was once the lord of the 233rd level of the Abyss. Now, he’s living in the body of a wizard in the human world.”

Levi pondered upon hearing this. Demon lords were existences on the level of primordial soul wizards, so he wasn’t interested in Victor. He also didn’t want to eliminate demons.

“Do you know the succubus in the Endless Sea?”

“I do.”

“Where is it?” Levi’s heart skipped a beat. He didn’t expect the Mind Flayer to know a succubus. Now, he would have the succubus breastmilk.

“In Area 7 of the inner sea region, a Fifth-Circle Wizard, Sorrett, secretly raised a level 4 succubus. Her name is Miraya…”

“Is it Sorrett from the Thunder Dragon Family?” Levi frowned and his face darkened.

“Yes, he is.”

“I understand. You can enter the ring first. I’ll find you a suitable body in the future,” Levi said.

The Mind Flayer was the most powerful slave he had subdued so far. He was also one of the few that could help him fight. However, Levi did not dare to let the Mind Flayer appear without a shell to hide.

After all, rearing demons was a capital offense!

“I didn’t expect Sorrett to raise a succubus. This old fart is really good at enjoying himself… Now, I’ll have to spend some effort and effort to obtain the succubus breastmilk. After all, this succubus is considered Sorrett’s exclusive property. I’m sure he’s keeping a close eye on her.”

Levi could not think of a good solution for the time being. The only solution he could think of was to get the Mind Flayer to find a way to ask Miraya out and Levi would take the opportunity to retrieve her milk!

Of course, it would be even better if he could directly subdue Miraya… In the future, as long as there were enough other resources, he could refine more breakthrough potions to sell for money.

After all, the breastmilk of a succubus should be a renewable resource. Of course, this was only Levi’s guess.

While thinking of a way to deal with it, Levi rode on the griffin.

The Flying Shark was lost in the battle and suffered some losses.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 873 - Chapter 873: Primordial Soul Ceremony (5)

Chapter 873: Primordial Soul Ceremony (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi took out the Mind Flayer’s storage bag and rummaged through its contents.

“300,000 Aether Stones, not bad. Two Third-Circle Wizard Tools. I don’t know where he got them from, but he has a number of spell books. I’ll take them… Wait, aren’t these two Wizard Tools Grimm’s and Tommen’s?” Levi held the two Second-Circle Wizard Tools and suddenly recalled.

“Guillermo, where did you get these two Wizard Tools?”

“Master, I got this after killing two wizards. One is called Grimm, and the other is Tommen…”

“So the two of them didn’t die in battle. You were the one who caused their deaths.”

Levi’s expression was calm. He suddenly thought of Huffman.

He did not know if this old thing was dead or not. If he was not dead, with his shrewd schemes and his identity as a Third-Circle Wizard and pharmacist, he should be doing well. He might even break through to the fourth-circle.

“When Guillermo is useless, I’ll kill him. This can be considered revenge for Grimm and Tommen.

“Sigh, there don’t seem to be many people who can die of old age on the journey of wizards… Especially in this era of war.”

Therefore, it was a blessing that Andrew could die of old age.

Seven days later, Levi finally found the sea area where Starfire Island was based on the coordinates provided by Wizard Newt.

He took out the invitation letter and successfully boarded the island.

He looked at the wizards flying overhead.

“This grand ceremony is also very lively. After all, it’s been a while since a primordial soul was born in the Endless Sea… Just wait. One day, I’ll also be famous in the Endless Sea.” Levi was pumped up.

At that time, if the war ended, he would hold a primordial soul ceremony.

After keeping a low profile for hundreds of years and advancing to a primordial soul, it was time to show off.

Primordial soul wizards were famous in the Endless Sea. As long as they did not court death, basically no one would provoke them.

In most organizations, this was a figure at the level of an ancestor.

Even though the war between the dark and righteous wizards of the Endless Sea had been going on for 80 years and countless low-level wizards had died, there were only seven primordial soul wizards whose deaths were recorded.

“Levi! You’re here!” an excited voice said.

Xavier flew over, landed in front of Levi, and hugged her.

“Hahaha, not bad. You’ve become a professor at the weapon-making academy.” Levi looked at the badge on Old Xavier’s chest and smiled.

“It’s all thanks to you.” Old Xavier said.

After chatting for a while, Levi found out that the Starfire Wizard Academy had really sought out Old Xavier to become a weapon-making professor because of Levi’s unintentional recommendation.

“Let’s go. You came at the right time. The ceremony is about to begin. I’ll bring you there,” Xavier said.

Levi was led to the venue of the ceremony.

Starfire Square!

The place where the Starfire Wizard Academy’s teachers and students held their activities.

In the center of Starfire Square was a sculpture shaped like a torch.

On a high platform at the side, the Wizard Garcia sat there with a smile, welcoming guests from all over.

Levi noticed that there was a slightly chubby wizard beside Garcia. The wizard also noticed Levi when he saw him.

“Jacob?” Levi was slightly shocked. Wasn’t this the strange wizard who once sold his Soul Artifact fragments? He could sit next to Garcia and chat happily with him. Didn’t this mean that he was also a primordial soul wizard?

Jacob, who was in the stands, naturally noticed Levi. He exchanged glances with Levi and smiled.

“I didn’t fake that Soul Artifact fragment, did I?” Jacob’s voice sounded in Levi’s mind.

“You wouldn’t lie to a junior like me.” Levi felt helpless. He didn’t expect that there would be a day when someone would pretend to be a pig to eat a tiger.

“It’s good that you know.” Jacob snorted, his tone arrogant.

Not long after, the Rose Witch arrived at the venue in a beautiful low-cut gown, holding Wizard Newt’s arm.

“We meet again.” Rose smiled, but she looked tired.

“When is the Flower Witch coming back?” Levi asked.

Rose smiled bitterly. “I don’t know. For a plane traveler like Master, regular contact information has already lost its effect.”

“Hang in there… everything’s going to be all right,” Levi soothed.

“Thank you!”

As the ceremony began, Levi and the others took their seats.

First, there were some interesting performances to liven things up. After that, Garcia went to the stage to give a speech.

A figure came to the high platform.

“Hahaha, congratulations, Sir Garcia, for stepping into the primordial soul. On behalf of the Seven Waters Steeple, I’d like to present our congratulatory gift.”

This figure was also a primordial soul wizard. Levi heard Rose’s introduction. He seemed to be the wizard airship chief designer of the Seven Waters Steeple.

The gift he gave was the latest model of wizard airship.

“This is the Starfire. It’s a level 5 airship. It’s custom-made for the Starfire Wizard Academy.”

“Thank you, Your Excellency. Thank you, Seven Waters Steeple. I’ll pay you a visit another day.” Garcia accepted the gift solemnly.

“To be able to become a primordial soul as a nomadic wizard who is not a Child of the Elements, you are the only one in the Endless Sea in the past 5,000 years. We have high hopes for you.” The wizard left after saying that.

This was also an investment. He wanted to exchange a small gift that was insignificant to the Seven Waters Steeple for the friendship of a primordial soul wizard with potential.

After the Seven Waters Steeple made the first move, Lilith’s Cabin, Hurricane Steeple, Ocean Abyss Alliance, and other large organizations, as well as high-level, middle-level, and even low-level wizard organizations, who wanted to use this opportunity to build a good relationship with Garcia, all sent their gifts. Levi was tempted by the gifts from those large organizations.

To Levi’s surprise, the Letney Family, who had a feud with Garcia, also sent someone over.

However, they had sent a Fifth-Circle Wizard.

Golden Thrower, Godfrey Letney.

He was Jeffrey Leo’s father.

Garcia stood there with a smile while Godfrey opened the box.

Inside was a Black Pearl Shell.

At this point, the audience fell silent.

Even Levi’s expression changed slightly.

The atmosphere suddenly became tense.

The other envoys from the wizard organizations remained silent, waiting to see how Garcia would deal with this situation.

Someone from the Starfire Wizard Academy couldn’t help but shout, “The mighty Letney Family is only giving away a Black Pearl Shell worth 100 Aether Stones?”

“What’s the meaning of this?” Sparrow stepped forward. Although he was a Fourth-Circle Wizard, he questioned the Fifth-Circle Wizard.

“This is a ceremony for the primordial soul. Blessings also depend on one’s heart. Why? Does Senior Garcia care about the value of the gift?” Godfrey smiled calmly and said, “Besides, everyone knows that Senior Garcia is a Black Pearl brat who started with the Black Pearl Shell. Even his primordial soul wizard form is… Black Pearl Shell? Is it not meaningful for me to give you this Black Pearl Shell? I think our Letney Family’s gift is the most attentive of all.”

Although Godfrey’s words made sense, everyone could tell that he was here to deliberately cause trouble and embarrass Garcia, the primordial soul wizard.

“Indeed, the gift is light, but the meaning is heavy…”

“Fair enough.”

Below the stage, some voices began to echo.

Garcia dismissed Sparrow with a smile on his face. He accepted the Black Pearl Shell calmly and put it away solemnly.

“Thank you, Letney Family. I’ll accept this special gift. I’ll always remember this unique… intention of the Letney Family.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 874 - Chapter 874: Dark Ancient Tower! (1)

Chapter 874: Dark Ancient Tower! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Starfire Island.

When Garcia put away the Black Pearl Shell…

Godfrey heaved a sigh of relief.

“My family deserves to die for sending me on such a dangerous mission… Fortunately, Garcia is tactful. So what if he’s a primordial soul? The Endless Sea belongs to the six towers after all. In the future… it will belong to the Letney Family.”

If it were any other primordial soul wizard, they might have killed Godfrey.

Jacob looked at Garcia’s actions and lamented, “If it were me… I wouldn’t be able to do it. The Seven Waters Steeple is right. Garcia’s future might not be limited to ordinary primordial soul wizards.”

It was extremely rare in the Wizard World for Garcia to advance to a primordial soul as a nomadic wizard and not as a Child of the Elements. He needed determination, perseverance, and luck.

After Godfrey delivered the gift, he left in a hurry with the Letney family. It was obvious that he was not here to attend the ceremony.

Garcia’s expression remained unchanged. He let Sparrow and the others continue with the ceremony as usual.

After the big shots and organizations finished sending their gifts, Levi also came to the stage.

“Sir Levi, long time no see.” Sparrow was pleasantly surprised.

“I heard that Senior Garcia has advanced to the primordial soul. Congratulations. I’ve specially offered 10,000 Aether Stones. I hope that the Starfire Wizard Academy will prosper in the future,” Levi said with a smile.

10,000 Aether Stones was not a small amount for a Third-Circle Wizard.

After all, the daily expenses of the third-circle were huge. It was just a gift. There was no need to be too expensive.

If there were too many of them, it would reveal his wealth and easily attract attention.

Levi observed for a while. Most Third-Circle Wizards gave gifts of about 10,000 Aether Stones.

“Thank you for your support,” Sparrow thanked him solemnly.

Garcia looked at Levi and nodded to express his gratitude.

“Congratulations, Senior. From now on… your name will spread throughout the Endless Sea!”

Levi congratulated him.

“I know you. If you’re willing to become a pharmaceutics teacher at the Starfire Wizard Academy, our doors will always be open for you,” Garcia said with a smile.

“Haha, thank you senior. However, I am inexperienced and dare not mislead disciples. If I am confident in the future, I will definitely come here.”

Being able to get in touch with a primordial soul wizard was one of Levi’s goals for this trip.

However, Levi didn’t expect Garcia to personally invite him to join the academy.

Sparrow and the others must have mentioned him to Garcia.

Below the stage, some guests who were also Third-Circle Wizards were also slightly shocked when they saw Levi being personally invited by the primordial soul wizard.

“Who is he? He’s just a Third-Circle Pharmacist. How could Sir Garcia remember him?”

“I heard that the requirements for teaching at the Starfire Wizard Academy are much higher than when it was first established. Only Fourth-Circle Wizards have a chance to enter. Of course, the treatment level has also increased a lot… This guy can enter with a third-circle cultivation base, but he doesn’t know how to cherish it. He doesn’t know what’s good for him.”

After delivering the gifts, Levi left the high platform. He could feel that some eyes were watching him.

“It’s just a word from a primordial soul wizard, but it has such an effect. This is… the primordial soul.”

In the Realm of Azure Cloud, blessing a wizard who had broken through to the primordial soul was said to be “famous in the Endless Sea”, which was enough to show the status of the primordial soul.

Only primordial soul wizards and above were qualified to step onto the big stage of the Endless Sea and step into the world of chess players.

“Levi, not bad. Our principal personally invited you,” Xavier said enviously.

Garcia was a primordial soul wizard who was busy every day. Even as a teacher here, he rarely met him.

“That’s just senior being polite. With my pharmacist level, I’m not qualified to teach.” Levi shook his head.

“Alright, alright, you’re being humble again… I understand, keep a low profile, right?” Xavier rolled his eyes. Levi had said this many times when he and Levi were neighbors.

In the past, he also said things like, “Successfully refining a rare potion is all due to luck; improving one’s cultivation is also due to luck.”

“Levi, don’t be in a hurry to leave after the ceremony. We haven’t gathered in a long time. Call Newt and Rose. The four of us will have a good gathering. Unfortunately… Old John isn’t around.” Xavier sighed.

There were all kinds of activities in the following ceremony. There were even some wizards who took advantage of the fact that there were many people and turned the ceremony into a gathering of wizards. They began to exchange cultivation experiences here, and some even set up stalls on the spot.

Levi walked around the stall and collected some medicinal herbs and the materials needed to refine the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array.

It could be considered an unexpected gain from this primordial soul ceremony.

The ceremony was over.

After applying for leave from the academy, Xavier left Starfire Island with Levi and the others.

He returned to a small island around Starfire Island.

This was Xavier’s private residence outside Starfire Island.

This island was not big, but it was far away from the academy. It was relatively quiet and not disturbed.

Levi and the others sat in a circle, exchanging some interesting experiences from the past and some cultivation insights.

After the exchange, everyone gained a lot.

Xavier also called over some dancers who were dressed in exotic clothes. Their curvaceous figures, coupled with their smooth skin and charming golden wavy hair, were really fatal.

The red-faced Newt was taken away by Rose. Rose said that Newt had to interact less with Xavier in school in the future to avoid provoking some dirty things. With Newt’s personality, he naturally agreed.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 875 - Chapter 875: Dark Ancient Tower! (2)

Chapter 875: Dark Ancient Tower! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Xavier and Levi looked at each other.

“Alright, I didn’t expect Wizard Newt to be so afraid of the Rose Witch… That’s why men need to be alone to be carefree! Come, let’s continue drinking!”

Xavier held a witch with exposed bronze skin. She had a hot figure and seemed to have cultivated some kind of charm spell. Her every move, frown, and smile were naturally charming.

In the Wizard World, some wizards who were in the brothel industry, whether they were witches or wizards, would cultivate charm spells and sex spells to better serve customers.

Of course, these charm spells were not worth mentioning in front of the succubus. Therefore, in ancient times, before the prohibition order was issued, some powerful male wizards would raise some female succubus as their pets for fun. Similarly, some female wizards would also raise male succubuses.

The coquettish witch sat in Xavier’s arms, her full chest rubbing against him.

“Levi… I don’t want to drink anymore. I can’t drink anymore. This 500-year-old wizard wine has made me dizzy. I’ll go and sleep first.”

After saying that, Old Xavier couldn’t wait to carry the extremely charming witch into the house and start their connection…

“The wine of the Wizard World is terrible. It still can’t compare to the wine of the human world.”

Levi took out the Lion King’s Spirit and gulped it down.

Next to him, the witch who accompanied him to drink was already drunk. She was in the mood and touched Levi’s thigh seductively, but Levi slapped her away.

Levi looked out the window. The sea was calm and the sky was dark with stars.

“It’s been a long time since I’ve been so relaxed. Eh… what’s that?”

The distant skyline flashed with the light of a meteor. It tore through the thick clouds and fell into the sea ahead with a tail flame.

Levi instinctively used Spiritual Perception, but he realized that the light seemed to be able to block Perception. Not only Spiritual Perception, but even his Nightmare Perception was useless.

“What’s that?”

His heart skipped a beat. He pushed away the accompanying witch beside him. The witch fell to the ground with a thud. After waking up, she looked at Levi sadly and did not dare to say anything.

Levi came to the surface of the sea.

His Perception covered a radius of dozens of kilometers and he realized that some wizards were rushing towards him.

Levi’s intuition told him that these wizards were here for this light.

“Could it be some kind of magical extraterrestrial ore?”

Many of the rare mineral materials in the Wizard World were not produced by the Wizard World. Instead, they fell into the Wizard World from outer space, which was the Land of Darkness, for some coincidental reasons.

For example, the Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron that Levi had obtained previously was born like this, so it was very rare.

Levi happened to need to refine divine weapons—Golden Snake, Scarlet Dragon, and Sky Dragon.

Thus, after hesitating for a moment, he went to search for the place where the extraterrestrial item had fallen.

There was no reaction from Danger Perception, which meant that it was not a dangerous item.

At this moment, an object emitting dazzling starlight was floating and sinking in the sea.

If one were to take a closer look, they would discover that this was a miniature starry sky-colored pagoda.

The small pagoda was divided into nine levels. Its surface was pitch-black and ancient. There were also scratches, burn marks, and other signs of wear and tear. It revealed the aura of endless years.

Levi was the first to arrive because he was relatively close to the light but did not rashly go up and take it.

He only watched from afar. This thing could isolate Perception, so it was not an ordinary item.

“Is this a wizard tower? Or an ordinary tower-shaped Wizard Tool?” Levi was puzzled.

With a thought, he released Tyrant III.

After Tyrant III appeared, he quickly swam towards the small tower and quickly arrived in front of it.

“Pick it up.”

Levi ordered.

As Tyrant III was putting it away, a water pillar suddenly spewed over. The violent impact blasted Tyrant a hundred meters away and he fell into the sea.

A pale-faced wizard in a green wizard’s robe appeared. He looked at Levi with an unfriendly expression. “I accidentally left this treasure here. If you leave now, I can let this matter go.”

“I’m sorry, I thought it was an ownerless item. Since it belongs to you, please take it.” Levi smiled without hesitation.

“Thank you, Your Excellency.”

The wizard smiled. After saying that, he went straight to the small tower.

Levi did not stop him.

He put away Tyrant and quietly watched as that guy used the Wizard’s Hand spell to grab the small tower and put it into his storage space.

However, there was no reaction from the storage space.

“What the hell? I can’t put it into my storage ring?” The green-robed wizard’s expression changed.

Levi sneered inwardly.

He had seen this thing fall from the sky like a meteor. How could it belong to the green-robed wizard?

However, out of caution, he did not dare to easily take the unknown.

After all, he didn’t even know what this thing was used for. Was it a trap?

He could use that guy as a guinea pig. If it was really something good, he could snatch it.

“It doesn’t look like I can put it into an ordinary storage space. I wonder if Alice’s ring can be put in. I don’t think it works either…”

Although he could not accept it, the green-robed wizard could not bear to give it up.

He took the little tower and left quickly under Levi’s watch.

The small pagoda in his hand flickered in the night, making him look like a lighthouse.

“That treasure has been snatched away by that green-robed wizard. Don’t let him escape. Everyone, chase after him!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 876 - Chapter 876: Dark Ancient Tower! (3)

Chapter 876: Dark Ancient Tower! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi hid his aura at the bottom of the sea and watched as a few more Third-Circle Wizards chased after the light.

“What is it? Could it be a Soul Artifact?”

He watched as those wizards began to fight over the small pagoda. Not long after, the green-robed wizard was surrounded and beaten to death by a group of people.

Another Third-Circle Wizard snatched the small pagoda from the green-robed wizard’s hand. The wizard immediately tried to put it in his storage space. After discovering that it had failed, his expression was ugly.

He finally knew why the green-robed wizard ran away with the small pagoda foolishly. It was because this thing could not be stored.

He wrapped his clothes around the small pagoda, but it still couldn’t block the light it emitted.

He could not use a Wizard Tool similar to the Bug House either.

In the next moment, he decisively threw out the little pagoda and quickly left this place.

More and more wizards were attracted by the light. This scene looked very strange to Levi.

In the night, these wizards were like insects attracted by the candlelight.

“Let’s go. This thing is a little strange. I don’t want it.” Levi finally suppressed his curiosity and quickly left this place.

In the night sky, he looked back.

Those wizards were still fighting for the small pagoda. There were even Fourth-Circle Wizards who joined in and fought.

He suspected that many of these wizards might not know what this small pagoda was. They simply saw that others were snatching it and thought that it was some kind of treasure. Driven by greed, they joined it.

“My life is more important.”

Not long after Levi left, a Fourth-Circle Wizard finally snatched the small pagoda. His mouth suddenly split open and swallowed the small pagoda.

“Hahaha, get lost!”

The Fourth-Circle Wizard sneered. The storage space in his belly could hold a small pagoda. It was not bad.

The next moment, his belly began to glow, making him look like a bright light bulb. This light was especially eye-catching in the darkness.

“This won’t do?” His expression was gloomy.

The spells he cultivated could use his stomach to store things. He did not expect that they could not hide the light of the small pagoda.

“Little guy, hand over the treasure. This is not something you have the right to take. Hehe.” Suddenly, a sharp and hoarse strange voice appeared in the sky.

Black clouds that covered a radius of several kilometers gathered. At the top of the dark clouds, a wizard in a black robe was sitting on a white bone throne in the clouds, exuding an aura that suppressed the entire scene.

“Wildbone Wizard is here too. Let’s go!” Some wizards decisively left this place.

Clearly, the reputation of Wildbone Wizard was well known.

Although he was not a dark wizard, he was not much different. He had committed many murders and arsons behind the scenes. However, the officials could not find any evidence to convict him. In addition, in this war era, due to the collapse of order, Wildbone Wizard had always been at large.

The Fourth-Circle Wizard knew that it was impossible for him to be a match for an old monster like the Wildbone Wizard, who had been famous for a long time. He immediately used a flying spell and fled into the distance.

He directly took out his only Fourth-Circle Wizard Tool. A compass-shaped Wizard Tool shone with light and suppressed the Wildbone Wizard above.

“Hmph, overestimating yourself.”

The Wildbone Wizard casually grabbed from the dark clouds beside him, and a ferocious and terrifying Skeleton Wyvern that emitted a death aura crawled out, emitting the aura of a fourth-circle.

Not only that, but he also pointed at the Fourth-Circle Wizard in the air. A gray ray emerged from his withered finger and sent the compass flying.

He easily neutralized the Fourth-Circle Wizard’s attack.

Powerful skeletal creatures flew out of the dark clouds and charged at the Fourth-Circle Wizard.

Not long after, the Fourth-Circle Wizard was captured. His stomach was cut open, and the small pagoda was grabbed by a skeleton creature and appeared in the hands of the Wildbone Wizard.

He hid the small pagoda in the dark clouds around him. The light was finally blocked.

“Tsk, tsk, tsk. I’ve obtained the key to the Dark Ancient Tower. My efforts to find this Demon Soul Bag were not in vain.”

Wildbone looked at the wizards who were fleeing in all directions. They were all third-circle and low-level wizards.

“Since you saw me attack, you have to die…”

Not long after.

Screams sounded on the surface of the sea.

In the end, none of the wizards who participated in the fight for the small pagoda were spared… except Levi.

Satisfied, the Wildbone Wizard put away all the storage bags. The white Aether Stones were all put into his bag. As for the ordinary Wizard Tools, he threw them all into the dark clouds he was sitting on.

A crack appeared in the dark clouds, like the abyssal mouth of ferocious beasts.

Crack!

With the sound of the Wizard Tool shattering,

The dark cloud burped in satisfaction and said, “Give me more. In the future, when I return to the Soul Artifact Realm, you can follow me and soar. You have a chance to see the primordial soul wizard realm.”

The Wildbone Wizard remained silent.

When he passed by Xavier’s island, he sensed that there seemed to be a wizard intercourse inside.

“This place isn’t far from where it happened. I might as well kill them all.”

He was a little hesitant. After all, this seemed to be the Starfire Island’s teacher’s island. If he killed there, he would offend Garcia, the primordial soul.

Suddenly, he felt a powerful aura approaching from afar.

“Forget it, the primordial soul can’t be humiliated. It’s not advisable to offend a primordial soul expert… Moreover, he is busy with matters concerning a man and woman. It’s obvious that he didn’t notice me.”

Wildbone sped away, disappearing over the sea.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 877 - Chapter 877: Dark Ancient Tower! (4)

Chapter 877: Dark Ancient Tower! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the bedroom of Xavier’s wizard tower.

“Ah… This feels good. You’re amazing. How long have you been practicing this spell?” Xavier climbed up from the prostitute’s limp body and leaned against the bed with a tired expression.

“Lord, it’s been a hundred years.” The prostitute leaned against Xavier’s chest and said sweetly.

“Don’t tempt me. I don’t have a single drop left…”

As soon as Xavier finished speaking, he discovered that a Fifth-Circle Wizard had appeared in the bedroom. His simple restriction arrays were useless to him.

“Vice Principal!”

Xavier quickly put on his clothes and said seriously.

“Xavier, did you see a meteor fall nearby just now?”

The fifth-circle expert asked.

“What meteor?”

The fifth-circle expert observed for a while.

“It’s fine. You can continue. I won’t disturb you anymore… It hasn’t been peaceful recently. You can stay on Starfire Island from now on.”

He left the wizard tower and looked at the endless sea.

“There are traces of a big battle here. The wizard who escaped just now was also a Fifth-Circle Wizard… However, I’ve never seen that dark cloud-shaped Wizard Tool before. Otherwise, I could have deduced this person’s identity. Forget it, I’ll go back and report first. The key should have been taken by the person who escaped.”

Xavier watched the vice principal leave, puzzled.

He was occupied just now. What happened then?

Only then did he realize that Levi was long gone, and he did not touch the accompanying witch.

“Could it be that Levi can’t do it? I heard that some wizards will lose their desire and fertility after cultivating for a long time. Hahaha, Levi is inferior to me in this aspect!”

Xavier regained his confidence. He finally had a place to beat Levi.

Starfire Wizard Academy.

The vice principal came to the principal’s office.

Garcia was talking to Jacob.

Jacob had also joined the Starfire Wizard Academy, but as an ordinary teacher.

“Hello, Principal. Hello, Lord Jacob.”

“You didn’t find it, Emeka?” Garcia asked.

“I’m sorry, Principal. That place is too far away from us. Someone has already beaten us to it. The other party should also be a Fifth-Circle Wizard and possess a very powerful Wizard Tool,” said the vice principal named Emeka.

“It should have been taken by the wizards who participated in the ceremony this time. It’s fine. Before the Dark Tower descends, keys will continuously fall into Nora’s hands.

“This is just the beginning. There will still be opportunities in the future. It’s a good thing that we didn’t get it. After all, we weren’t prepared… If we get it, it’ll be a hot potato. The person who did it seems to know a lot about the Dark Tower and came prepared,” Garcia said.

“Principal, what exactly is this Dark Ancient Tower?” asked Emeka. Even as a Fifth-Circle Wizard, he had never heard of this thing.

“Let Sir Jacob explain. I’m just a new primordial soul. I don’t know much about such things,” Garcia said with a smile.

“I’ve only heard about it from hearsay, but I’ve never seen it for myself… It’s said that some civilizations call the Dark Ancient Tower the Chaos Ancient Tower.

It was an ownerless ancient pagoda that wandered in the boundless dark land. Because it had been too long, there were no historical records. No one knew when it was born. It could be from the ancient times, or it could be from the ancient times. It could also be from the recent ancient times.

The true form of the Dark Ancient Tower was forever wandering in the depths of the Land of Darkness, drifting with the currents. No one knew about it.

It was said that Nora’s legendary wizards and the rulers of various planes had once seen the dark tower in the Land of Darkness and tried to subdue it. In the end… without exception, they failed. Since ancient times, no one had been able to subdue the ancient tower.

Every once in a while, the dark tower would throw some small pagodas, or keys, into the Multidimensional Plane. Not only Nora, but other planes might also appear. All of this was random.

“It’s said that those who meet certain conditions can enter the ancient tower through the key. As for the specific conditions, I’m also studying them.

“It’s said that there are many treasures in the ancient tower that exceed our imagination. These treasures have long gone extinct in the Wizard World and the Multidimensional Plane…

“Rare ores, precious herbs, magical creatures, and even endless knowledge, as well as Truth Oddities, can be found there. This is a true treasure trove that contains all possibilities.

“It was said that the Dark Ancient Tower had a total of ten floors. Each floor was a world, so it was also known as the Ten Realms Ancient Tower.

“Some Grand Wizards and Legendary Wizards in the history of the Wizard World had entered it when they were young and had gained a lot.

“Some fifth-circle wizards who were stuck in that realm entered the ancient tower and successfully returned. Not long after, they directly broke through to the primordial soul realm and became ancestors.

“Of course, there were also many wizards… who died and never returned.”

Jacob said slowly.

“I’ve never heard of such a treasure trove,” said Emeka, shocked.

A ten-story tower? A world on each floor? Even a Legendary Wizard couldn’t do such a thing, right? Could it be a divine creation?

“It’s very normal. This is because the Dark Ancient Tower only appears in the Wizard World once every ten thousand years. Moreover, news about the Dark Ancient Tower is blocked by some big families and wizard organizations in the congress. This way, if a low-level wizard accidentally picks up the key to the Dark Ancient Tower and doesn’t know what it’s for, they can snatch it by force.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 878 - Chapter 878: Dark Ancient Tower! (5)

Chapter 878: Dark Ancient Tower! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Since this key is beginning to appear, does it mean that the Dark Ancient Tower is about to appear?”

“That should be the case. Those giant factions have specialized people who record the time and place of the appearance of the dark ancient tower. They can accurately calculate the next time the dark ancient tower appears and the location of the key in history. They can make preparations in advance. This way, they can seize more resources from it and become as strong as a snowball.” Jacob sighed.

Then, he looked at Garcia and said with a sincere expression, “This time, the Dark Ancient Tower will appear within 100 years… Sir Garcia, to be honest, I joined the wizard academy to cooperate with you and collude with the treasures in the Dark Ancient Tower. This time, let’s work together to… defeat those big families who look down on nomadic wizards!”

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1117, the first day of the Month of Beginning.

The 15th round table meeting of the Knights of Dusk.

127-year-old Levi sat and listened to the team’s report.

“Commander, everything is fine in the Dusk Holy Temple. However, a mysterious expert suddenly came to me some time ago and asked me where you went. I said that you were in the Wizard World and they left,” the Blood Knight said with a bitter smile.

“Who is it?” Levi asked.

“A woman and a man. The woman’s name is Estella, and the man’s name is… Dragon. I asked Knight Hogg and found out that both of them are saints of the Church.”

“What do they want with me?”

“Didn’t say.”

Levi listened to the Blood Knight’s report and fell into deep thought.

He remembered that Estella had looked for him previously and said that she wanted to cooperate.

However, Levi was worried about asking a tiger for its skin, so he hid in the Wizard World and did not return.

Now that they had come looking for him again, he was a little worried.

He did not want to interact with the Church, but since these two had already discovered his existence, it seemed that he had to find an opportunity to meet them in the future.

“Commander, do we need to move the Dusk Holy Temple?” The Blood Knight asked.

“There’s no need for that for the time being. It’s a blessing, not a curse. If it’s a curse, it can’t be avoided. Those two saints shouldn’t have any strong hostility. Perhaps they want to seek cooperation,” Levi said.

“Commander, I heard from my brother that the Church of Holy Light seems to be making some moves now. They’ve started to organize people to explore the Forsaken Land of the God with the Church of Earth.

It was said that in the Forsaken Land of the God, there were many precious resources left behind from ancient times. The Meteorite Iron minerals there were also relatively rich. From time to time, treasures from the Land of Darkness would fall to the Earth.

“The Seven Churches and many forces are already seizing the initiative… Should our Knights participate?” The Divine Light Knight was eager to try.

“Not for the time being. Let them explore first. That place is filled with danger. With the current strength of the Knights, it’s not enough to explore,” Levi said.

He remembered the strong sense of danger coming from the Forsaken Land of the God.

“Commander, I have a question regarding cultivation… I want to ask you.” The Silver Dragon Knight raised his hand and said.

“Ask away.”

Levi answered some of Kelvin’s cultivation questions and enlightened him.

“Emperor Mu, what’s the situation on your side?” Levi asked.

“Commander, the Goddess Knight and I were chased by dark wizards some time ago. We’re now hiding in the ice cave under Bell Lake. We’re safe now… However, I found something strange in this ice cave.”

As Emperor Mu spoke, he raised a small black pagoda projection.

This small pagoda had ten floors. The top was severely worn, and there was a thick layer of ice on the surface. Under the ice, it emitted light.

“Is this thing unable to be stored in the storage space?” Levi’s expression changed slightly as he asked.

“Yes, commander. How did you know?” Emperor Mu was shocked.

“Emperor Mu, I suggest you stay away from this thing. It might bring you danger,” Levi said with a serious expression.

“Alright, commander. I understand.” Emperor Mu heard Levi’s serious tone and knew that this wasn’t child’s play. He immediately went offline.

Realm of Ice.

At the bottom of Bell Lake.

Emperor Mu’s consciousness woke up from the castle.

He woke up the Goddess Knight who was sleeping soundly on his chest.

The Goddess Knight’s face was still flushed. It was as if the earth that had been dry for a long time was nourished by the fierce spring rain.

“What is it, darling?”

“Let’s go. It’s dangerous here.”

The Goddess Knight’s eyes were blurry as she stood up immediately. She believed in Emperor Mu.

Soon, Emperor Mu left the ice cave with the Goddess Knight.

The next day, a powerful aura descended from the sky above Bell Lake.

This person was wearing a gorgeous white robe as he strolled in the snow.

“That key should have landed here. Unfortunately, my perception can’t detect it. I can’t determine its exact location, but it doesn’t matter…”

The man snapped his fingers. Behind him, a single-horned Pegasus appeared out of nowhere. It was covered in frost and had wings on its back.

Within a radius of hundreds of miles, the snow that filled the sky turned into a blizzard because of its appearance.

The Pegasus was not an ordinary creature. Its entire body seemed to be made of pure ice elements.

This was an Ice Elemental Spirit, and it was an ice element overlord comparable to a seven-circle primordial soul wizard.

It was once the Guardian of the Winter Tower.

But now, it was enslaved by the traitor who betrayed the congress and joined the dark wizards.

“Crush this place!”

He gave the order softly.

Then, the Pegasus stepped into the air.

The ten thousand feet of ice that had not melted for ten thousand years below Bell Lake turned into powder, revealing the ice cave below.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 879 - Chapter 879: Dark Ancient Tower! (6)

Chapter 879: Dark Ancient Tower! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the ice cave, there was a small black tower lying there.

“It’s really here.”

He got the Ice Elemental Spirit to put it away and swaggered away.

As one of the top experts in the Realm of Ice, he was not worried that others would snatch from him.

In the Nether Capital.

Levi, who had been holding a meeting for a few days, specially asked Emperor Mu to come online.

“Is everything okay?” Levi asked.

“Commander, I’m fine. But you’re right. The ice cave where the small pagoda was has been razed to the ground… I think a primordial soul wizard appeared there,” Emperor Mu said with lingering fear.

“You still have to be careful in the future,” Levi said.

After confirming that Emperor Mu was fine, he was relieved.

“What exactly is this small pagoda? I keep feeling that it’s not simple… Even the elusive primordial soul wizard of the Divine Dragon was alarmed,” Levi muttered to himself.

“Master, I kept feeling a familiar aura from the small pagoda you encountered that day, but I couldn’t remember it. It seems to have been forgotten…” Mobius’ voice suddenly sounded from the round table.

“It’s indeed familiar. It feels familiar,” said the magic mirror, Otharos.

“Why don’t I feel anything?” Excalibur Erlnis was confused.

Levi pondered upon hearing this.

He immediately thought of the Holy Grail of Immortality to make the round table and magic mirror familiar to him.

However, the Holy Grail of Immortality was clearly not in the shape of a tower.

Could it be the Chaos Ancient Serpent?

Levi was shocked.

Because Otharos and the others had been refined into artifact spirits, many of their memories seemed to be missing. It was also possible that Sauron had done it on purpose.

In short, Levi now suspected that the small pagoda was related to the Chaos Ancient Serpent.

According to Sauron’s habits, the Chaos Ancient Serpent might have been refined into an even more heaven-defying treasure!

“Forget it, let’s not think about it anymore. With my current strength, it’s useless even if I obtain that treasure.”

Levi did not want to worry about these things that were beyond his ability.

In the Nether Capital, he cultivated peacefully.

Just like that, a year passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1118, Month of Vitality.

Year 87 of the Great Expedition.

The Deep Blue Sage of Sky City had been out of contact for many years.

The war in the Wizard World was still ongoing.

Ever since the primordial soul ceremony, the Starfire Wizard Academy’s development had been on the fast track. It had begun to become a force to be reckoned with in the Star Sea.

The Twelve Wizard Cities stood in the Star Sea and surrounded the Star Tower.

Occasionally, they would encounter some attacks from dark wizards, but they passed smoothly.

In the Nether Capital, Levi came out of his cultivation state.

Celia had just left him a message saying that Madam Triss had returned from the Central Realm and was looking for Levi.

Levi willed the earth elemental power to gather around him. The spell runes were densely packed and finally formed a barrier around Levi.

This barrier was like a rotating earth-yellow Divine Dragon, emitting thick earth elemental power, giving people a heavy and steady sense of security!

“Second innate spell, Earth Dragon Barrier, succeeded!”

After so many years of research and fusion of a large number of basic spells of the Earth Faction, Levi’s strongest defensive spell was finally formed.

Levi—

Fire Dragon Tribulation (First Talent): Level 9 (Maximum)

Earth Dragon Barrier (Second Talent): Level 7 (1/50,000)

Levi tested it. It was only a level 7 Earth Dragon Barrier, but its defense was enough to withstand an attack of 30 Cas.

If he cultivated to the maximum of level 9, it would not be a problem for him to withstand the attacks of ordinary fourth-circle spells above 40,50 Cas.

The Earth Dragon Barrier’s defense was much stronger than Levi’s Heavy Water Barrier.

“This is because the earth elemental power in the Endless Sea is relatively thin. If it was in the Earth Realm, the defense of this Earth Dragon Barrier would be even more terrifying with the enhancement of my Aether Dominance Special Effect… However, this effect is not much. When casting spells, I can make up for this difference by consuming some Aether Stones.”

Levi was overjoyed.

Now, he could finally be called a third-circle senior wizard.

His attack was the maximum level of Fire Dragon Tribulation, which was enough to shatter the force field of an ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizard.

His defense was the Earth Dragon Barrier, and his strength had increased significantly.

“I wonder if my Fire Dragon Tribulation can break through the max-level Earth Dragon Barrier? I can give it a try in the future.

“Now, my spiritual force has also reached 185 points. I’m about ten years away from 200 points. In other words, my spiritual force can reach Perfection before I’m 140 years old. I have to start preparing the liquefaction method for my spiritual force in advance.

“There’s one in the Witch’s Family. I’m going to see Madam Triss this time to buy a method and ask her about liquefaction.”

This was the benefit of joining an old organization. As long as one had money, one could buy even the core mental energy gasification, liquefaction, and even crystallization techniques. Moreover, there were many types.

Levi placed his hand on the witch badge and chanted an incantation.

In the next moment, he had already disappeared from the wizard tower.

When he appeared again, he was already in the square of the Witch’s Family.

Lady Idrasala, the Immortal Banyan Dragon, was still sleeping on the towering Magic Tree.

Levi was envious.

He could only hate himself for not being born a pure-blooded Dragon Clan and not being able to lie flat!

While he was bitterly cultivating the Bloodline Breathing Technique and advancing towards the pure-blooded Dragon Clan, these pure-blooded Dragon Clan members could become stronger while sleeping, although it would take a long time.

“Some Dragons were born in Rome, but some Dragons are bulls and horses…” Levi sighed.

“Every time I see this Immortal Banyan Dragon, I will think of our good brother, Diuxis. The Immortal Banyan Dragon race is rare to begin with. I even suspect that this female dragon might be the last Immortal Banyan Dragon… Master, when you have the strength in the future, you must take this female dragon in to prevent my good brother’s race from having no descendants.”

Excalibur’s voice sounded in his mind.

“I want to, too.”

Levi was speechless.

The problem was that this was the Guardian of the Witch’s Family. Even if he advanced to a primordial soul, she might not take a fancy to him.

Magic Potion Cabin.

Levi smelled the unique fragrance of the potion on Madam Triss’s body. It was refreshing.

“You’ve become stronger again.” Triss smiled.

“It’s just a small breakthrough. Madam, why are you looking for me?” Levi asked.

“You’re not even 150 years old, are you?”

Levi nodded. “Almost a hundred and fifty.”

“That’s right. According to my information, you don’t seem to have outstanding talent. To be able to have such cultivation at such a young age, you must have something extraordinary about you. Do you know what kind of talent Garcia, who was in the limelight a while ago, has?”

“I don’t know.”

“As far as I know, he’s a Child of Chaos. He cultivated the Meditation Art since he was young and cultivated diligently. He only became an official wizard at the age of 60… He was more than 900 years old and only broke through to the primordial soul at the end of his lifespan.”

“This is indeed a miracle.” Levi was also surprised.

Garcia was the Child of Destiny’s panel. According to Madam Triss, he had basically only broken through when he was close to the end of his lifespan. Every time, he was safe and sound.

“Cultivate well. Although you’re a wizard, I think highly of you. I called you here this time mainly because I have a mission for you.”

“Go ahead, ma’am.”

“I’ve received news that a pharmacist branch in the outer sea region is currently surrounded by a few third-circle dark wizards in the secret realm. Recently, there have been some undercurrents in the Star Sea, causing the members of the organization to not have enough manpower.

“I know that you like to hide your strength and your true strength is not bad. I want you to bring a team to rescue the pharmacists in the pharmacist branch and bring them back to the Witch’s Family. The president of that branch was a good friend of mine when I was young… I’ll be more at ease if I hand this over to you.”

Levi did not reject her immediately. Instead, his heart skipped a beat as he asked in a low voice, “May I ask which area of the outer sea region is it?”

“Area 7, president… Lush Forest Witch.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 880 - Chapter 880: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (1)

Chapter 880: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Witch’s Family, Magic Potion Cabin.

Madam Triss sat in front of Levi, her long and fair legs casually crossed under her nightgown.

Seeing that Levi was silent, she thought for a moment and said, “After this mission is completed, I can fight for a spot for you in the future exploration of the Dark Ancient Tower from the organization. I’m sure you’ve heard about the Dark Ancient Tower, right?”

“What is the Dark Ancient Tower?” Levi asked with a puzzled expression.

His intuition told him that this thing was definitely related to the small pagoda that had appeared some time ago.

“It seems that the other organizations have done a good job of keeping secrets. I haven’t come into contact with a wizard like you.”

“You can keep the rest to yourself. Don’t tell anyone else. Only the primordial soul witch and some core members of the Witch’s Family are qualified to know about this.”

“Generally speaking, an external wizard like you is not qualified to know… But who asked you to be so extraordinary?”

Triss stared straight at Levi. Levi coughed and said, “Ma’am, I will definitely keep it a secret. I can sign a confidentiality agreement!”

“There’s no need for a confidentiality agreement. I believe in you. Moreover, with your strength, it won’t be long before you come into contact with this news. It’s just a matter of time.”

Triss’s chest heaved up and down. She changed her position and placed both her legs on the sofa. She lay on her side and said, “The Dark Ancient Tower, or the Chaos Ancient Tower. It’s not clear who built this tower. Some say it’s the gods, some say it’s a powerful ruler of the multiplanes, and some say it’s… Sauron.”

“In short, this pagoda would open once every ten thousand years. There were countless benefits inside. As long as one could enter and come out alive… Basically, they could gain a lot.”

“The Dark Ancient Tower was also known as [one of the ten wonders of the Land of Darkness that had been explored] by some wizard who had traveled in the Land of Darkness.”

“According to the notes of our Witch’s Tower’s predecessors, when they first saw the Dark Ancient Tower, even primordial soul wizards were shocked.”

“The ancient tower was 10,000 feet tall, and there were layers and worlds inside. It didn’t seem like it could be built by human power at all.”

“If you have the chance to enter the Dark Ancient Tower, with your scheming and ability, you should be able to return with bountiful rewards as long as you don’t take the initiative to fight with those powerful wizards for big opportunities. At that time, the Witch’s Family will give you corresponding rewards according to the resources you obtain.”

Triss looked at Levi with a charming smile, exuding the charm of a mature woman who was a few hundred years old.

When Levi heard this, he was also shocked.

The Dark Ancient Tower was something that completely exceeded his understanding.

“Chaos Ancient Tower… I feel that it should be related to the Chaos Ancient Serpent. It can be confirmed that the Dark Ancient Tower is a treasure refined by Sauron from the remains of the Chaos Ancient Serpent!”

“Madam Triss, does the key to the Dark Ancient Tower look like a small tower? A total of ten levels?” Levi asked.

Triss immediately turned from a lazy old female cat to a serious one.

“Little fellow, have you seen it before?”

“Yes, I happened to see it half a year ago after Garcia’s primordial soul ceremony. However, it seemed that I couldn’t store it in my storage bag. I was worried that there was a trap, so I didn’t take it away… Then a group of wizards started fighting for it, and I left.” Levi said regretfully.

“You brat, you are really too cautious…” The witch rolled her eyes and gently poked Levi’s forehead with her finger. “However, with your current strength, it is indeed impossible for you to take that key away. Otherwise, some old monsters will discover that your body is glowing and kill you.”

“Thank you for your trust, Madam. I will accept this mission,” said Levi.

Even if there were no benefits, he would still go.

He didn’t care about the Lush Forest Witch, but he had the strength to save the members of the Gray Tower and Marlene.

“Then hurry up and go. I’ve prepared a rescue team for you. You’re the team leader. The vice team leader will be Rose, I know you two are close.” Triss said considerately.

Levi wanted to say that he could handle it alone, but he thought about it and decided that it would be too much. After all, there were so many third-circle wizards and a group of underlings. It did not seem reasonable for him to deal with them all by himself.

Moreover, the enemy was able to surround the Giant Tree Secret Realm, so they must have come prepared. Perhaps there was a fourth-circle dark wizard behind it. It was also a good thing to have a few more teammates.

After leaving Triss’s residence, Levi headed straight for the witch’s shop.

“Do you have any knowledge of spiritual force liquefaction and crystallization?” Levi asked.

The witch from the Witch’s Shop looked at Levi, one of the few male wizards in the Witch’s Family, and immediately stood up.

“Yes.”

She flipped open a thick ancient book, and the words on it began to float in the air.

A menu appeared in front of Levi.

[Deep Sea Liquefaction Technique, Level Three. Author Unknown. Ancient Liquefaction Knowledge. Value: 100,000 Aether Stones.]

[Lightning Liquefaction, Level Two. Author Unknown. Ancient Liquid Knowledge. Value: 200,000 Aether Stones.]

[Extreme Cold Liquefaction, Level 1. Author: Frost Witch Gullwig. Modern Liquefaction. Value: 300,000 Aether Stones.]

[High-pressure crystallization method, third-grade. Author: Unknown. Modern liquification method. Value: 1 million Aether Stones.]

“Alright, there’s no need to even think about the Crystal Phase. The most ordinary third-grade is already starting at 1 million Aether Stones. Indeed, knowledge is the most valuable, especially this kind of key knowledge that involves breaking through realms.” Levi sighed in his heart.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 881 - Chapter 881: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (2)

Chapter 881: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He had originally wanted to buy all the liquefaction and crystal phase techniques in one go, but he had been overthinking.

“I wonder what is the difference between third grade, second grade, and first grade?” This was the first time Levi had heard of such a division.

For an ordinary wizard, having one was already good enough. How could they have the qualifications to choose?

“A first-grade liquefaction technique is generally a more advanced method and is more suitable for the current era. The creator is usually more famous, and the efficiency and success rate of liquidizing will be slightly better than a second-grade or third-grade technique.”

“Sir, I’m not trying to promote it to you. I sincerely suggest that if you have money, you should choose the best one without hesitation, especially the one with the endorsement of a Legendary Wizard. It’s absolutely reliable.”

“After all, once you choose a liquefaction method and start cultivating it, there’s no way to change it. Some low-level techniques definitely have some shortcomings,” said the witch.

Levi then looked at the spiritual force of the gasification technique and was surprised to find that he had once cultivated the Earth and Fire Gasification Technique. It was classified as second-grade gasification knowledge and was worth 30,000 Aether Stones.

“Forget it, I won’t save money. I’ll just fill it up.”

Levi now had 600,000 Aether Stones on him, so he could definitely afford it.

“I only have succubus breastmilk left for the materials of my Succubus Potion. I don’t have any expenses for now. 300,000 is enough for the materials of the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array.”

Although Levi was rich, he had always been frugal.

He had painstakingly “taken” this money from the dark wizard. Every cent was hard to come by.

“I’ll get the Extreme Cold Liquefaction Technique,” said Levi.

“Alright, sign the confidentiality and sales ban agreement.”

“No problem.”

Although he had obtained the Extreme Cold Liquefaction Technique, he did not have the time to study it in detail. He only roughly read the basic introduction of the Liquefaction Technique.

“Hmm? The colder it is, the easier it would be to liquefaction one’s spiritual force under the stimulation of the low temperature outside. As long as one unit of spiritual power is liquefied into one drop of spiritual power dew, it could be called advancing to the fourth-circle…”

However, this fourth-circle could only be described as a transition period. Only by converting all 200 units of spiritual force into spiritual force dew could one truly enter the fourth-circle. The length of this transition period depended on the talent of each wizard, the quality of the liquefaction method, and other factors. It could be as short as three to five years, or as long as it could be decades. In short, the beginning was difficult. The first drop was the most difficult, but the rest was much faster.

During the [transition period], the state of a wizard’s spiritual force would be a little unstable, and it was best to avoid casting spells as much as possible. Otherwise, the spiritual power that had already liquefaction might also be vaporized again, and all previous efforts would be in vain.

Therefore, during this period, it would be best for the wizard to find a safe place and cultivate in seclusion peacefully. They would do their best to pass the [transition period].

After the fourth-circle, every additional unit of spiritual force required one drop of [spiritual force dew]. 500 drops of dew could be crystallized.

The quality of liquid spiritual force was also higher than that of gas. A drop of liquid spiritual power was equivalent to 40 points of spell power.

It was said that there were some extremely rare special potions and Truth Oddity that could increase the upper limit of one’s spiritual force.

If he could increase the upper limit of his spiritual force before the crystallization, he would benefit greatly after the crystallization and when he breaks through to the primordial soul realm in the future.

Before the crystal phase, every 100 points of spiritual force increase would increase the success rate of breaking through to the primordial soul realm by 10%!

The limit of an ordinary fifth-circle wizard’s spiritual force was 1000 points, while some wizards who had taken special potions or refined Truth Oddity might have an upper limit of 1100 points of spiritual force. That meant that their success rate of breaking through to the primordial soul realm was 10% higher than that of ordinary wizards.

There was even a Water Element Child who was already at the peak of the fourth-circle when he was two hundred years old. However, he accidentally obtained a Truth Oddity. In order to refine the Truth Oddity, he waited for three hundred years and increased his spiritual force to an unprecedented 1500 points in the Endless Sea. He only began to crystalize when he was five hundred years old. Now, this wizard was called… Deep Blue Sage Luther.

Therefore, some fourth-circle wizards who were interested in the primordial soul realm would deliberately stay for a while even if they had 500 drops of dew.

But at the same time, the Frost Witch also gave some advice to these deliberate “Cas level” phenomena:

“First of all, most wizards had to accept the fact that only a very small number of people were destined to break through to the primordial soul realm. Therefore, if ordinary wizards delayed the crystal phase and did not advance to the fifth-circle in order to increase the success rate of breaking through to the primordial soul realm, they might miss the best time to crystal phase and waste their limited lifespan. In the end, the gains would not make up for the losses, and they would not even succeed in the crystal phase!

Secondly, whether it was potions that increased the upper limit of spiritual force, Truth Oddity, or certain meditation techniques that claimed to increase the upper limit of spiritual power, they were either almost extinct or they would take a lot of time to digest and absorb.

Ordinary wizards should always have a fluke mentality and imagine that they were the lucky ones who were destined to be lucky!

Grasping what is in front of you, if you can get to the crystal phase, you should go ahead! Of course, if you have enough confidence and a treasure like the Truth Oddity, you could wait.

In short, this kind of deliberate delay in advancing is not desirable.”

After Levi finished reading it, it was as if he had opened the door to a new world.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 882 - Chapter 882: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (3)

Chapter 882: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“This is the benefit of having a large organization. This level of knowledge is simply unknown to many wizards. At least, I have always naively thought that the upper limit of a wizard’s spiritual force is fixed, and everyone is the same… However, what the Frost Witch said was very reasonable. It is not advisable to waste a good opportunity for that fleeting opportunity!”

“I’ll let nature take its course before I reach the Crystal Phase in the future. If there’s something like a Truth Oddity, I’ll fight for it. If there isn’t, I’ll advance when I have 500 drops. Deep Blue Sage is only an exception. Those who can advance to the legendary stage are 100% hot shots.”

“Just relying on the talent of the Children of the Elements to advance to the primordial soul realm is already a blessing in disguise.”

“Under the premise that the Endless Sea has a huge population, there are actually not many Children of the Elements born in each period. However, with so many Children of the Elements, how many of them could attain primordial soul realm?”

“As for the [transition period], it doesn’t affect me much because other than my wizard cultivation, I also could be a knight. That doesn’t require me to cast spells.”

“Moreover, with my current elemental talent and this first-class liquefication method, the transition period should not exceed ten years.”

“As such, after completing the Witch’s Family quest, I would have to search for an extremely cold place.”

“It might not be easy to find that place in the Endless Sea, but there is a place, a suitable place, that can help me pass the transition period faster.”

“Realm of Ice!”

“I need to find an opportunity to advance to the fourth-circle in the Realm of Ice and bring Emperor Mu back. At the same time, interview the Goddess Knight. It’s killing two birds with one stone.”

After making his plans for the next 30 years, Levi returned to the wizard tower and began to prepare to head to the outer sea region.

The next day.

The team that the Witch’s Family was going to send to Area 7 in the outer sea region, the Pharmacists Association’s branch, was ready.

Levi arrived at the port with the Rose Witch’s team.

He crossed his arms and stood on a pink wizard airship.

This airship was a level 3 airship [Pink Light] that Madam Triss had eliminated.

Whether it was speed or functions, it was far superior to the slum version of Flying Shark that Levi had used before. The new version was also worth more than 100,000 Aether Stones.

This was also one of the rewards that Triss had given Levi. Regardless of whether the mission was successful or not, it was given to him.

Although it was a little weird for Levi to use a pink airship, it was free.

“The Witch Party is all here. Team Leader Levi, prepare to set off,” said the Rose Witch.

“Alright, let’s talk about the details on the boat.” Levi nodded.

Everyone boarded the wizard airship. The pink light activated the invisibility array and quickly flew towards Area 7 of the outer sea region.

On the airship.

Levi sized up his team members.

Rose was a veteran third-circle wizard who had mastered two innate spells. She was pretty strong and was also a 24 Flowers wizard with rich combat experience.

Other than that, there were three third-circle wizards.

“Team Leader, let me introduce you to our team members. This is Violet Witch, you’ve seen her before.” Rose pointed at a witch wearing a purple robe beside her.

“Sir Levi, long time no see. Do you still remember me?” Violet Witch smiled.

She still remembered that when she was a senior second-circle wizard, Levi seemed to be a senior first-circle wizard. Now, although she was a third-circle wizard, Levi seemed to have advanced earlier than her. His spiritual force fluctuations were far above hers.

It seemed like what Rose had said was true. Sir Levi was not an ordinary person.

Levi smiled and replied, “Beautiful Violet. Of course, I remember. We had a great time working together.”

Violet smiled and nodded.

“Team Leader, this is Celestia. Like me, she’s also a third-circle senior wizard. You can call her Lily Witch…”

“Lily… Are you also one of the 24 Flowers?” Levi asked.

“Yes, I often hear Rose mention you. Now that I’ve seen you, you’re really… It’s rare to see a wizard as strong and sturdy as you.” The Lily Witch wore a flawless white robe with a lily pattern on it.

“Lastly, this is Wizard Anya. Like you, he’s also an external aid pharmacist. He also lives in the Nether Capital. Although he’s a third-circle wizard like us, he has mastered three innate spells. He once severely injured a fourth-circle dark wizard with spells…”

The last person introduced was obviously a heavyweight.

Upon hearing this, Levi could not help but look at the male wizard who was sitting in a corner, looking rather gloomy.

This was the first time he had met a Three Talent Wizard.

“Hello.”

Wizard Anya did not seem to like to talk much and was a little aloof.

Levi did not say anything else. After this mission was completed, they would not have much interaction.

“Let me introduce myself. I’m Levi, a third-circle wizard. I’ve dabbled in body refinement and spells, and I’m not bad at all. At least I should be capable enough to be everyone’s team leader.”

“We are all elites of the Witch’s Tower. I personally believe that as long as we work together, it won’t be difficult to complete this quest.”

“Since Madam Triss has chosen me to be the team leader, I naturally have to shoulder the responsibility of a team leader. When we arrive at the battlefield, I will assign responsibilities according to your factions and abilities. I hope that everyone will listen to my commands.”

“No problem,” said Rose Witch. She had explored the secret realm with Levi before and knew that Levi’s strength was far beyond the third-circle. She reckoned that with all his trump cards added together, he would not be inferior to Anya, who was a rare Three Talent Wizard.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 883 - Chapter 883: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (4)

Chapter 883: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After all, Levi was the only one who had caused the Man-Faced Spider plan to fail.

After discussing the initial plan, Levi returned to the cabin to rest.

The three witches on the ship were chatting in Rose’s cabin.

“Rose, is this the powerful person you mentioned? I feel like he is a very ordinary body-refining wizard,” Lily Witch mumbled.

Because Rose often talked about how amazing Levi was in front of her, it had unknowingly raised her expectations.

She didn’t have a partner herself, so she thought that she could get to know someone who was not bad.

After meeting Levi, she was slightly disappointed.

“You don’t understand. Levi is very low-key. He looks burly, but he’s not like that on the inside… Violet, you’ve seen him before. What do you think of him?” Rose asked.

“I think he’s alright. He’s quite reliable. At that time, we joined forces to defeat the dark wizard Boiling Beast Blood. Moreover, he seems to be like a master. He’s also a human knight, and he’s even a legendary knight.” Violet smiled and said.

“Let’s not talk about him. This is the first time I’ve seen Anya. He’s actually a Three Talent Wizard. I wonder if he has a partner?” Lily asked.

“I don’t know about that. To be able to become the external wizard of the Witch’s Family as a male wizard, he must have something extraordinary about him.”

“Alright, stop gossiping. Lily, you’re just too ambitious. The people you like are often more outstanding than you.”

“I’m going to be straight with you. It’s unlikely that a proud son of heaven like Anya would fall for you. According to my observation of Sir Levi, he also has no interest in men and women… You’d better be more practical. The airship designer of the Seven Waters Sreeple I introduced to you last time is quite good…”

Rose scolded without hesitation. Lily pouted. Although Rose was telling the truth, it still hurt her heart.

While Levi and the others were hurrying on their way…

In the outer sea region, Area 7, Hot Wind Harbor.

Ninety years ago, this was the headquarters of the Hot Wind Harbor Wizard Alliance. Levi had even been certified as a first-circle pharmacist here.

However, because of the civil war between the Master of Flames and the Lush Forest Witch, this third-circle organization fell apart and later became a ruin.

Now, a black wizard tower stood there.

In the wizard tower, there were two fourth-circle wizards conversing.

One of them was the one who had been cheated on by the Lush Forest Witch and then sought refuge with Black Sun Adam, the Master of Flames, Claur!

He was a senior third-circle wizard, but he was chased by a fourth-circle wizard, Riemann, and he managed to escape.

After that, he joined the Black Sun Steeple. In order to take revenge on the Lush Forest Witch, the Master of Flames worked hard to complete the mission, snatch resources, and make contributions. In the end, he was appreciated by the higher-ups and successfully advanced to the fourth-circle realm.

After reaching the fourth circle realm, he took the initiative to apply to the organization to come to Area 7 to destroy Riemann and bring Area 7 under the Black Sun Steeple to expand its territory.

The organization naturally agreed. The Master of Flames was originally from here and was very familiar with Area 7.

The Master of Flames had spent 20 years. On one hand, he had sent his third-circle wizards to lead a team to destroy all the forces in Area 7. On the other hand, he had quietly hidden on a deserted island. He had liquefied all his spiritual force and smoothly passed the transition period.

Now, there were more than 200 drops of spiritual force dew in his body, and his spell power had exceeded 8,000 points. He had also mastered two fourth-circle spells. His strength was no longer the same as before.

He had been on the run for 90 years. Now, he was qualified to take revenge on the Lush Forest Witch and Riemann!

Opposite the Master of Flames was a confident dark wizard.

Black-Eyed Crow Modi.

Both of them were members of the Black Sun Steeple and seemed to be plotting something big at the moment.

After they finished conversing, the Black-Eyed Crow left the place in satisfaction.

The Master of Flames sat alone in the wizard tower.

“With Black-Eyed Crow dealing with Riemann, I can take down the Giant Tree Secret Realm in peace.”

He made a deal with the Black-Eyed Crow. He paid a huge price to hire the Black-Eyed Crow to deal with Riemann and take his head.

He, on the other hand, was in charge of besieging the Giant Tree Secret Realm for a long time and finally taking it down. The ownership of the secret realm belonged to the Black-Eyed Crow, and the power to deal with the wizard and Lush Forest Witch belonged to the Master of Flames.

This was actually an unfair deal.

However, the Master of Flames had no choice. Although he was a fourth-circle wizard now, he was still no match for Riemann.

In this area, the only one who could defeat Riemann and take his head was the Black-Eyed Crow, who was in the top ten of the Dark List.

“With the Black Sun Demonic Flame bestowed by the organization, that b\*tch will either die in the secret realm or come out to die.” Master of Flames sneered inwardly.

The Giant Tree Secret Realm was in ruins.

Black demonic flames were rising from the primeval forest. The sky was filled with black flames, and it was no longer like the blue sky and white clouds.

Some wizards were trying their best to extinguish the black flames with the spells of the Ocean Faction, but it was futile.

This was the Black Sun Steeple’s unique flame, [Black Sun Demonic Flame]. Wherever the demonic flame passed, everything would be destroyed, and the world would be dark.

Around the Lush Forest Tower, a protective shield was activated, blocking the poisonous black flames outside.

The Lush Forest Witch and Marlene looked at the wounded on the ground, and their hearts were filled with incomparable pain.

The Lush Forest Witch did not expect that the Giant Tree Secret Realm would still be exposed. The Master of Flames had long suspected her, so he had planted a spy beside her.

That spy often tipped Claur off, who was cultivating outside.

Some time ago, after the Master of Flames made preparations, the mole leaked the coordinates of the secret realm. While Riemann wasn’t around, the Master of Flames personally led his men to open the secret realm passage and kill his way in.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 884 - Chapter 884: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (5)

Chapter 884: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

However, he was defeated by Riemann’s backup plan, and the traitor was exposed and killed.

The Lush Forest Witch ordered the secret realm to be completely closed. All the wizards were to defend this place and wait for the rescue from the pharmacist headquarters.

However, although Master of Flames was forced back, he left behind this troublesome Black Sun Demonic Flame, devouring their living space in the secret realm.

“Now that the flames of war are raging, I wonder when the reinforcements from the headquarters will arrive…” A second-circle pharmacist’s face was ashen.

This sudden disaster had caused more than a dozen wizards in the Lush Forest Tower to die, and even more apprentice wizards were killed or injured. The ecology in the secret realm had also been destroyed.

The Black Sun Demonic Flame, like the demonic aura, polluted the air and water in the secret realm.

It caused the small world that could have formed its cycle to be continuously corroded.

If they wanted to solve this problem, they had to open the secret realm and form a communication with the outside world. They had to eliminate the influence through time.

But Master of Flames’s people surrounded the outside, opening it would only lead to death.

“The only thing we can do now is wait for Riemann to return,” said the Lush Forest Witch.

“Don’t give up, there’s still hope.” Marlene also chimed in to boost morale.

Even though Marlene said those words, she didn’t hold much hope.

After the Master of Flames invaded this place, Mr. Tim died in battle. He struggled helplessly in the black demonic flames and died.

Marlene could not forget Tim’s calm eyes that hid endless pain and reluctance.

Marko, who was already old, was also injured. Marlene herself was also injured. Winnie had not woken up until now. She was now accompanied by the first-circle wizard, Leah.

Apart from that, Levi had wandered into the mortal world, while the Tower Master had followed Deep Blue Sage into the abyss.

People from the once warm and peaceful Gray Tower were now either dead or injured.

In the face of the merciless years and the flames of war, this small tower was too fragile.

“Tower Master, if we don’t extinguish this black demonic flame, our secret realm might not be able to last for three months…” Another third-circle wizard from the Lush Forest Tower said.

“Hold on for another two months. If no one comes to save us, we’ll kill our way out. At that time, I’ll use my trump card to stall Claur as much as possible. Marlene, you take the others and escape. I’ve lived for so long and I’m tired. I don’t want to hide anymore.”

The Lush Forest Witch returned to the wizard tower.

This green elf no longer had much hope.

Riemann hadn’t been here for so long. He must have been delayed by something.

Riding the Pink Light…

In less than a month, Levi and the others arrived at Area 7 from the Star Sea.

“We’re almost there. Everyone, you can start preparing your spells. We only have five people, but the enemy is an army. Don’t hold back,” said Levi.

Hearing this, the three women and Anya all revealed a solemn expression.

They did not have many battles with the dark wizards. Even though they were in the outer sea region, they could not be careless.

In the sea outside the Giant Tree Secret Realm, six giant wizard ships were floating on the sea.

Each ship was guarded by a third-circle wizard of the Black Sun Steeple.

Moreover, the number of second-circle wizards and first-circle wizards added up to more than a hundred, not to mention the number of apprentice wizards they had.

These were the elite troops invited by Master of Flames from the Black Sun Steeple. Naturally, the Lush Forest Tower could not compare to them. Before the war, this army could destroy most of the wizard organizations in the outer circle area

On one of the ships.

A one-eyed wizard with oil paint on his face looked at the iron cage in front of him.

Inside was a silver-haired witch who was imprisoned by magic and dressed in tatters.

The witch’s fair body was covered in wounds, and she glared at the one-eyed wizard angrily.

Just now, this mere silver-haired witch who was only a second-circle witch tried to assassinate him.

“Lowly half-elf, I happen to be lacking a maid. You’re mine from now on, hehehe…” The one-eyed wizard cackled.

The silver-haired witch was Sheely, the apprentice witch of Lush Forest Witch. She was already in the second-circle realm.

The cage opened, and the one-eyed wizard asked someone to carry the silver-haired witch out.

His fingernails gently slid across the witch’s smooth abdomen, and he felt a slight chill.

He took out a syringe and extracted some blood.

The blood was actually a faint blue color. After it was taken out, a layer of cold blue frost condensed around it.

“Frost Elf?”

The one-eyed wizard muttered to himself.

Frost Elves were extremely rare among the elves.

Suddenly, he felt a chill in his hand. He threw the syringe on the deck.

He realized that his palm was covered in a layer of condensed blue frost that was rapidly spreading to his arm. Wherever the frost covered, he started to feel numb. His flesh and blood were also starting to decay and rot in a short period of time.

“What is this? Is the Frost Elf’s blood so corrosive?”

He made a prompt decision and cut off his arm before taking a hemostatic agent.

His arm had already turned into a blue ice sculpture.

“You deserve to die.” A low and slightly terrifying voice sounded.

The silver-haired witch’s body was covered in layers of thick blue frost armor. Her silver hair fluttered in the wind, and a cold wind descended.

Her blue eyes reflected a world of ice and snow, a world covered in endless blue frost.

Behind her, the wind and snow formed a door of light that emitted blue light.

Blue frost gushed out from that world and filled the deck. Those sailors and wizards were instantly frozen, their bodies stiffened, and they fell to the ground.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 885 - Chapter 885: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (6)

Chapter 885: Dual Cultivation of Body and Magic! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Then, the blue frost monsters that looked like walking corpses stood up.

Those first-circle wizards were using protective spells to hold on, and those who couldn’t hold on would end up like those apprentices who were walking corpses.

“You… You don’t have the Frost Elf bloodline…You are the owner of the blue frost blood!” The one-eyed wizard seemed to have recalled something terrifying.

A frost greatsword had appeared in the silver-haired witch’s hand.

She raised her greatsword and swung it at the one-eyed wizard.

Protection of the Black Sun!

The one-eyed wizard’s third-circle force field was activated.

He blocked this terrifying sword slash.

“So what if you’re the owner of the blue frost blood? It’s only the initial awakening. Killing you is as easy as flipping my hand.” He snorted coldly and cast his innate spell. The black sun flew toward the silver-haired witch.

Boom!

The shockwave tore the wizard airship in half.

The sudden change of events caused the wizards’ expressions to change drastically.

“One-eye, what’s wrong?”

“Quick, come to me. There’s a blue frost blood possessor here!”

The one-eyed wizard had just finished speaking when from the horizon ahead, hundreds and thousands of swords whistled through the clouds.

Pu pu!

The sudden attack caught these dark wizards off guard and caused heavy casualties.

“Enemy attack!”

As the protective shield of the wizard airship lit up, the sound of metal clashing could be heard.

The other five third-circle wizards of the Black Sun Steeple flew up one after another, looking into the distance with solemn expressions.

On the sea twenty miles away from here, a pink wizard airship removed the concealment array and broke through the clouds.

At the bow of the airship, Anya sat cross-legged, floating in the air. He closed his eyes to meditate and chanted.

Above his head, the power of the metal elements began to gather again, condensing into a huge greatsword that was about 100 feet long.

Second innate spell, Brass King’s Sword!

“You’re so cool, Sir Anya. You’re actually from the rare metal faction.” Lily looked at Anya, her eyes full of admiration.

Rose and Violet were also shocked by Anya’s attack.

Anya was silent. He gently flicked the bronze greatsword in front of him.

Boom!

The giant sword swept away the clouds and quickly crossed a distance of twenty miles.

A third-circle wizard’s expression changed. That huge sword smashed toward another wizard airship.

The Wizard’s Hand formed by pitch-black demonic flames grabbed at the greatsword.

Boom!

The Wizard’s Hand shattered.

The greatsword also deviated from its direction and fell into the sea, causing huge waves to rise.

“Looks like the experts from the Star Sea have arrived. Tsk, tsk, tsk.” The third-circle wizard did not panic but instead sneered.

These dark wizards were well-trained. After being ambushed, they quickly reacted and formed a battle formation with the third-circle wizards as the center.

Only the one-eyed wizard was still fighting the mutated silver-haired witch.

Levi put away the airship. Even he was slightly impressed by the skills that Anya had just displayed.

Putting aside his strength, he was handsome.

Paired with Anya’s pretty good looks and his cold personality, he had charmed Lily Witch.

“Cough cough… Next, we’ll act according to the plan. The three of you ladies will advance and retreat together and cast spells at the right position. I’ll tear apart the other party’s defense line… Sir Anya will provide us with a long-range Bronze School spell to support us,” said Levi.

“Okay,” Anya said calmly.

“Sir Anya, please be careful. Don’t let the enemy ambush you from behind.” Lily Witch looked away. Levi had already lit up with a golden light and shot into the enemy’s formation like a cannonball.

“Sigh, this is what a body-refining wizard is like…” Lily Witch shook her head.

The Metal Voodoo made Levi look like he was wearing golden armor.

He fell into the enemy camp, smashed through the barrier of the wizard airship, and stepped on the deck.

With a boom, the deck cracked open.

“A body-refining wizard?”

The dark wizards were shocked by Levi’s arrogant display of strength.

Wasn’t this wizard overly confident?

Even if he was a body-refining wizard, he would still be courting death if he charged into the enemy camp alone.

Spells bombarded him one after another.

“Earth Dragon Barrier!”

The Second Talent that Levi prepared had already been unleashed.

He needed a battle to test the power of his spells.

These first-circle second-ring spells relied on their numbers to make the Earth Dragon Barrier tremble continuously, but it did not shatter, firmly protecting Levi.

Levi transformed into a golden flash and entered the Uninhabited Realm. Every time he attacked, an ordinary wizard would die.

On the other side, the three women and Anya worked together to fight against those third-circle wizards.

These were disciples of large organizations. Their strength was extraordinary, and their teamwork was very good.

Soon, a third-circle wizard broke free from the battle and charged towards Levi.

“Die!”

The black demonic flames formed a long spear that tore through the void. With a loud boom, it tore through Levi’s Earth Dragon Barrier, but it was powerless against the golden armor formed by the Metal Voodoo. The attack was unable to advance an inch.

Levi turned around and attacked the third-circle wizard.

Seeing this, the other party immediately fled.

Even his strongest attack could not break through his opponent’s defense.

How was he supposed to fight?

In the next moment, the chain sword in the wizard airship ahead hummed and tore the deck apart. A metal monster jumped out and attacked the third-circle wizard.

He was horrified. The chain sword had torn his force field apart and he had almost lost his life.

Tyrant III did not chase after him. Instead, he killed these low-level wizards.

At the same time, bronze swords kept falling from the sky. Every once in a while, the lives of wizards were taken away.

The third-circle wizard was no match for Levi. Not long after, he was killed by Levi with a single punch. Levi skillfully put away the items inside.

In this battle, they had all agreed beforehand that if they killed an enemy alone, the spoils of war would belong to each of them. If they killed it together, everyone would split it equally.

That was why Levi chose to bully the noobs from the start. This way, he could first put away the storage bags of the low-level wizards.

Then, he knew that with Rose and the other’s strength, they would definitely not be able to deal with the enemy in a short period of time. They still needed his help to deal with the enemy.

This way, he could split the spoils of war both from killing the enemy himself and helping the other four to kill the enemy, gaining benefits from both sides.

After this wave, his Aether Stone reserves would definitely break through the million mark. For a long time to come, he could cultivate without distractions.

Skills and working to earn money were just for fun. If they really wanted to earn money, they would still have to rob. However, some people robbed illegally, while others robbed legally. Whether it was in his previous life or this life, this was an eternal truth.

Not long after, these rookies were annihilated by the combined forces of Levi, Tyrant, and his other transcendent creatures.

As for Levi, he did not even use any knight techniques.

If it wasn’t for the fact that he was worried about exposing too many trump cards, his killing speed would have been even faster.

Especially if he released the Mind Flayers, it would be easy for the Level 4 demons to kill these low-level wizards.

After dealing with the enemies, Levi saw the one-eyed wizard and the silver-haired witch in frost armor.

“Sheely? Why did she feel a little different? This aura… It’s blue frost.” Levi pondered.

He did not care about anything else. He directly appeared in front of the one-eyed wizard and ambushed him while he was fighting with Sheely. Levi’s golden palm pierced into the one-eyed wizard’s chest and crushed his heart.

The one-eyed wizard died with his eyes wide open. His protective force field was washi paper…

“Sheely, what’s wrong?” Levi asked.

Sheely looked at Levi and said nothing. She turned around and stepped into the blue door of light behind her, disappearing from the vast world of blue frost.

Levi did not care about her anymore. This was the Wizard World anyway. No matter how capable Blue Frost was, he could not cause any big waves here.

Not long after the battle began, two third-circle wizards had already fallen.

Anya opened his eyes in the distant sky, his mind shaken.

“Dual cultivation of body and technique? How is this just ‘passable’? This is clearly at the peak of perfection. No wonder Mother likes and admires him so much…”

Anya was actually Triss’s child.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 886 - Chapter 886: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (1)

Chapter 886: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Endless Sea.

Pharmacist Association Headquarters.

In the vice president’s wizard tower.

While he was researching, Triss, who was wearing a black pharmacist uniform, wore a Wizard Tool that looked like a pair of glasses. It had a mature charm to it.

“Let Anya train with Levi and let him see how an ordinary person grows with his hard work and caution. This is also a good thing. With him and Levi around, even if there are ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizards, there’s nothing to be afraid of.

“We can also take this opportunity to build a good relationship with Levi and become friends. In the future, we can also take care of each other during our journey as wizards.”

That was Triss’s idea to bring Anya into the operation.

Triss was once someone’s wife. However, when Anya was still very young, her husband went on an interplane trip in search of a breakthrough opportunity. In the end, he met with an accident in a foreign land and never returned.

Since then, Triss has remained single and has not found a partner.

To a primordial soul wizard, a companion was just some spice for a lonely wizard. They had a gully in their chest and had seen the wider scenery outside the Wizard World. They had higher aspirations.

Triss arranged for Anya to stay in the Nether Capital and have her subordinates secretly raise her. After Anya fulfilled the conditions, they arranged for him to become an external wizard of the Witch’s Family.

Anya was also extremely talented. He had a double affinity for underground fire, which gave birth to bronze. He was suitable to cultivate in the Bronze School. Furthermore, he had a second special talent, Bronze Blood. This allowed him to have an extraordinary affinity for metal elements. With the help of Triss, he embarked on the rare path of the Bronze School.

In Area 7 of the outer sea region.

Anya took the potion and recovered his spiritual force and spell power, preparing for the next round of spellcasting.

He somewhat understood why his mother had asked him to participate in this operation.

“I’m the offspring of two primordial soul wizards. I have both a double affinity talent and a Second Talent. I have had no worries about cultivation resources since I was young. I don’t have to waste time looking for resources. I also have the personal guidance of a fifth-circle wizard butler.

“I thought that I was already a genius for becoming a peak third-circle wizard with three talents at the age of 250. But now, it seems that I’m just a frog in a well.

“Levi came from a desolate place in the human world and was of knight origins. He had only switched to wizardry halfway. Up until now, he had only cultivated for more than a hundred years, but he is already a third-circle senior wizard. Moreover, he is cultivating both body tempering and spells. At the same time, he is also a pharmacist… and has third-circle alchemical creatures. If he had not bought them, he would still be an alchemical wizard.

“On him, I see the shadow of Deep Blue Sage Luther. Although his background and his talent are average, he has great luck and perseverance. (Note: Luther is the Child of Chaos in the previous chapter.)

“A person like Sir Levi must have endured all the hardships in the world to reach his current status…

“In this aspect, I’m inferior to him. After all, in this chaotic era, the only person he can rely on is himself… The reason why he can achieve what he has today is all because of his hard work!

“Anya, you’re not working hard enough!”

At this moment, Anya felt as if his soul had been sublimated.

“Mother, so you’ve already seen through all of this.”

Anya could think of a long and inspirational legendary novel with Levi as the protagonist.

At this moment, his heart was touched.

“Third Talent, Copper King’s Tribute!”

Anya’s blood began to boil.

Behind him, a red cave with a diameter of about ten meters appeared, emitting endless red copper power.

A giant knight that seemed to be made of red copper rushed out on a red copper warhorse with a red copper greatsword in his hand.

Then, the giant knight rushed into the battlefield and stabbed a Third-Circle Wizard to death.

This was Anya’s most powerful move.

“So handsome.” After Lily, Rose, and the rest heard Anya’s voice transmission, they immediately dodged and saw the shocking scene.

“I’m afraid that the liquefaction of spiritual force is about to begin for Sir Anya.” Rose felt this terrifying power.

“Where did Sir Levi go?” Violet found that Levi was no longer on the battlefield.

“Sir Levi, I wonder what my move is like… Eh, where is he?” Anya’s competitive spirit was aroused, and she wanted to show off in front of Levi.

Suddenly, a strange laugh came from behind.

“Tsk, tsk, tsk. Three innate spells. All of them are attacks, and there’s not even a single defense. You’re too arrogant… I wonder how someone like you managed to survive until now?”

A black sun traverses the sky above Anya.

Third-circle innate spell—Black Sun Tribute!

Anya’s Wizard Tool, which was his robes glowed, and his third-circle protective force field was activated.

“Oh no, a dark wizard is using concealment spells to ambush Anya. He has just cast so many spells. Can his spell power keep up?” Lily was shocked and worried for Anya.

Boom!

Anya’s fourth-circle Protective Wizard Tool blocked Black Sun’s attack unscathed.

This was given to him by his mother, Triss. It could release a fourth-circle defensive spell to automatically protect its owner when facing a sneak attack. It was an expensive item worth hundreds of thousands of Aether Stones on the Nether Capital market.

“Damn rich people, damn descendants of the big families! Damn it, it’s worth it to take one away before I die… The future Endless Sea will definitely have Black Sun! Long live Adam!” His eyes were fanatical.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 887 - Chapter 887: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (2)

Chapter 887: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The dark wizard’s aura rose endlessly, almost reaching the strongest level before the fourth-circle.

He knew that he would be doomed in today’s battle after encountering such an unreasonable money-making wizard. Therefore, he did not hesitate to burn his life and transform into a Black Sun to unleash his strongest voice in the new era!

In an instant, a golden greatsword shining with runes tore open the Black Sun and cut the dark wizard in half!

“You still want to self-explode? No way.”

Levi skilfully took away the storage bags and heaved a sigh of relief.

“If you only attack and not defend, you won’t live for long… No one can finish off the enemy with one strike forever.”

As a Stacked Armor Style enthusiast, Levi could not help but comment on Anya’s innate spell selection.

Anya didn’t know what to say for a moment. He stared at this burly wizard in a daze. His full and round muscles were even inferior to the bosoms of witches.

“Thank you, but I can hold on.” Anya couldn’t help but be stubborn.

Levi did not say anything.

After all, when distributing the spoils of war, it depended on the person’s head.

Therefore, he had no time to waste. He went to the witches’ side and cooperated with them to deal with the other wizards.

“Sigh, with this bunch of rookies, I can’t unleash my true strength… I’m still more suited to act alone.”

After the battle ended, Levi’s body was filled with storage bags. They were all held tightly by the Tentacles conjured by the Metal Voodoo and would not let go!

“I’ll take the spoils of war first. After we complete the mission, we’ll split them together. How about that?” Levi said calmly.

“Sure…” Lily said in a daze.

Although Levi’s temperament was not as outstanding as Anya’s and his spells were not elegant and handsome enough, his ability was indeed as Rose had said. He was not inferior to Anya.

“I’m fine. Let’s save him first,” Anya said as she stood beside Levi quietly.

Levi showed a few moves and completely stunned these team members.

After cleaning up the battlefield, Levi used her contact with the Lush Forest Witch to send a message and waited for them to open the door.

Not long after.

The door to the secret realm opened.

The Lush Forest Witch stood there fully armed, obviously worried that there was a trap.

After confirming that it was indeed Levi, she heaved a sigh of relief.

“I’m here on orders from the vice president of the Pharmacist Association, Triss,” Levi said.

“Thank you.” The Lush Forest Witch smiled bitterly.

Levi and the others entered the mystic realm and the door closed again.

As soon as he entered, he saw the terrifying black demonic flames filling the sky.

“Why do I feel traces of demonic aura… The things in this Black Sun Steeple are all very strange.”

Levi suspected that the reason why Black Sun Adam was so arrogant might have something to do with the abyss.

He also saw the aging Ms. Marlene, Marko, Winnie, and so on.

Winnie was still in a coma, and Leah, the witch who had grown up, was taking care of her.

“Hurry up and arrange for people to board the airship. We’ll leave this place immediately. I suspect that these Third-Circle Wizards are not the only enemies,” Levi said.

The Rose Witch nodded and started to move the people from the secret realm with the other team members.

“Teacher, let’s move to the Star Sea this time. Madam Triss has prepared an island for you. The Lush Forest Tower can still be rebuilt.”

“Alright. Have you heard about Deep Blue Sage’s Sky City?” Marlene looked into the distance.

“I heard. I believe in Deep Blue Sage’s strength. The Tower Master and the others will be fine.”

“I thought so too… I didn’t expect an old woman like me to live to the end. Mr. Tim is dead. Sigh…” Marlene couldn’t help but sigh as she recalled her deceased companions.

Levi was silent. He came to Winnie’s room.

“Senior, Senior Sister Winnie has been unconscious for a long time.” Leah’s eyes were a little uneasy. She was no longer familiar with Grandpa Keg.

“You’ve worked hard. Go and rest first.” Levi secretly gave Leah some potions and told her to leave.

Leah nodded gratefully, closed the door, and left.

Levi looked at Winnie, who had her eyebrows tightly closed. In his memory, his senior sister was still a little inexperienced, but she didn’t seem to have changed much now. She just had a hint of the charm of time.

Her face was red, as if she was having a fever. Levi pressed her hand on Winnie’s chest and felt the scorching heat on her chest.

Then, his arm turned into a blood fog and entered.

Before long, a ball of squirming black flames appeared in his palm.

Pfft!

The flame was crushed by Levi and turned into stars.

He injected some potions into Winnie’s small mouth.

“You should be fine now.”

Levi left and looked at the crowd who were busy moving.

“I still remember when you first came. It’s been more than a hundred years. I’m sure even the Tower Master, who thought highly of you, didn’t expect your growth.” A white-haired old man came to Levi’s side. It was Mr. Marko.

Levi smiled. “Everything is changing.”

All the people were settled in the airships by the members.

Levi could have them enter Alice’s ring too, but that was his secret. Other than his servants or those who were very close to him, not everyone could go in and take refuge.

Besides, most wizards who were not familiar with Levi would not agree to enter someone else’s Spatial Wizard Tool.

“I didn’t expect Claur to still hate me so much after so long,” the Lush Forest Witch said in a low voice beside Levi.

Levi thought to himself that it would be strange if Claur did not resent her for cheating on him.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 888 - Chapter 888: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (3)

Chapter 888: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

However, Levi could not be bothered with other people’s family matters. He only needed to carry out orders.

The culprit who burned Mr. Tim alive was Master of Flames, who was hunted down by Riemann 90 years ago. He was a senior third-circle wizard at that time. Nearly a hundred years later, he had already stepped into the fourth-circle realm and came to seek revenge.

“Where is the Master of Flames now?” Levi asked casually.

“He’s still in Hot Wind Harbor. I don’t recommend you to look for him. You might have some trump cards, but he’s a genuine Fourth-Circle Wizard. He’s been preparing for this revenge for a hundred years,” she said.

“Levi, don’t go. Are you going to avenge Mr. Tim?” Marlene’s expression changed.

“Teacher, it’s not that. I’m just asking.” Levi smiled.

“I’ll let Master of Flames jump around for a few more days. When I return to the human world, I’ll go and take him in,” he thought to himself.

This time, he was still focused on the mission, so he would not be unrestrained.

After leaving the secret realm, the airship sailed quickly.

Inside the pink airship, Levi suddenly felt his hair stand on end.

With a thought, he roughly knew what was going on.

“Rose, you guys drive the airship with all your might from now on,” Levi suddenly said.

“What’s wrong?” Rose asked.

“I suspect the enemy has caught up.”

“What? Why don’t I feel it? Regardless of whether it’s true or not, we can’t leave you here alone,” Rose said.

“Don’t worry,” Levi said. “Don’t you know my personality? Would I do something I’m not sure of?”

On the sea behind the airship, an angry figure burned with angry flames.

“Lola! Bitch!”

The Master of Flames learned from the soul token that the Third-Circle Wizards he sent out had all been killed, so he knew that someone had come to save the Lush Forest Witch.

In his anxiety, he hurriedly chased after them. During this time, he even used a precious teleportation scroll.

How could people be so unlucky?

Claur’s anger burned his heart. He no longer cared if the enemy was too strong.

In any case, if he did not kill Lola, he felt that he would not be able to calm down in his meditation in the future.

If he let this bitch escape this time, he would not have a chance in the future.

To advance to the fourth-circle and take revenge, he had already spent a hundred years of hard work and luck.

In the air ahead.

Levi’s figure appeared. He stood in the void and watched as the airship gradually disappeared into the distance. He watched as Master of Flames rushed over.

On the airship, Rose, who was persuaded by Levi, continued to move forward.

“Rose? Are we going to let him handle this alone? From the terrifying aura fluctuations, he might be a Fourth-Circle Wizard.” Lily could not bear to see him like this.

“Yes, I don’t think it’s appropriate either. Let the Lush Forest Witch lead the team forward. The four of us will go and help the team leader.” Violet’s expression was solemn.

It was too cruel for Levi to face a Fourth-Circle Wizard alone!

From the Lush Forest Witch, they knew that the Master of Flames was a true fourth-circle who had already passed the transition period. He was a powerful existence with all his spiritual force liquefaction. He was different from those who were still in the transition period.

Moreover, after the other party joined the Black Sun, the original ordinary Burning Faction spells were transformed into their unique black fire spells with the help of the Black Sun Steeple. Compared to ordinary Burning Faction wizards, they were even more vicious.

Anya was silent, and there was a faint fighting spirit burning in his heart. “Is he so crazy? A third-circle realm cultivator fighting against a fourth-circle cultivator at his peak. Even I wouldn’t dare to do this… He deliberately pretended to be casual because he didn’t want us to worry. I didn’t expect him to be so self-aware.”

Anya knew that even if he was a prodigy, there was no doubt a third-circle would be nervous when facing a fourth-circle.

After middle-level, there was a difference between each circle. The difference needed many powerful trump cards to narrow it.

Levi’s actions led Anya to evaluate him more and more.

It took a lot of courage to do something you knew you couldn’t do!

Levi’s figure could no longer be seen.

“You guys retreat first. I’ll go help the team leader.” The taciturn man made up his mind and suddenly said.

“What? You don’t want to live anymore?” Lily couldn’t help but ask.

“It’s settled then. I, Anya, don’t like to owe people favors, not to mention a favor at the cost of my life.” He looked determined and wanted to leave the airship, but was stopped by the Lush Forest Witch.

“I’ll go. I have something to do with this. You young people have a bright future ahead of you…”

“Stop. Our main mission is to escort you back. If you go, our mission will fail.” Rose suddenly said loudly. “I’m the deputy team leader. I’ll go.”

She thought to herself that since she was going to die in the Nightmare World sooner or later, she might as well be free here and avoid being tortured to death by that terrifying nightmare.

Boom!

Just as everyone was arguing…

There was a violent fluctuation in the distance. Although the fluctuation was very weak when they arrived, it was still captured by the mental strength of these Third-Circle Wizards.

On the sea behind, the Master of Flames looked at Levi, who had blocked his fourth-circle spell, with a ferocious expression.

“Kid, you might be able to block it once, but I don’t believe you can block it a second time!

Do you think that by sacrificing yourself, you can exchange for the gratitude of those you protect? You’re thinking too much!

“Since you want to be a hero, die.”

The black wall of fire formed by third-circle innate spells around the Master of Flames swept towards Levi.

After entering the fourth-circle, the power of his third-circle innate spell was not inferior to that of a fourth-circle spell. Therefore, including the fourth-circle spell that he had already mastered, he actually had four fourth-circles.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 889 - Chapter 889: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (4)

Chapter 889: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The other party was only at the third-circle. How could he block it?

Levi breathed a sigh of relief when he sensed that the group was already far away.

“The spoils of war from the fourth-circle are all mine!”

Flame Dragon’s true form!

Crimson Dragon Slash!

Boom!

Around Levi’s golden armor, scarlet flames soared into the sky, forming a wall of fire.

It collided with the black wall of fire, causing a shocking explosion.

His figure shot over as Sword Qi wrapped around the Crimson Dragon Slash.

Boom!

The grayish-white sword energy tore through the flames.

The Master of Flames was shocked.

The flames around him formed a spinning shield.

There was a thud.

The fourth-circle defensive field shattered.

The third-circle Wizard Tool that he used for self-defense was also sent flying, and cracks had already begun to spread.

He had barely survived.

However, he realized that Levi was overjoyed.

After that strike just now, his Destruction Sword Qi had actually leveled up.

Levi—

Destruction Sword Qi: Level 8 (1/100,000), Special Effect: Power of Destruction (level 2)

“What a pleasant surprise.”

Levi swung his sword again.

As strength surged into the Crimson Dragon Slash, the grayish-white sword qi turned black.

Black Sword Qi as black as ink surged. When this sword slashed out, the world changed color. A hole was torn in the clouds, and they were illuminated by the Sword Qi into dark clouds.

A sword strike descended at the darkest moment!

Four black suns appeared around the Master of Flames.

Four black pillars of light converged and headed toward Levi.

Boom!

The level 8 Destruction Sword Qi collided with Master of Flames’ strongest spell.

The shockwaves caused by this rare shocking battle in the outer sea region kept spreading into the distance.

Under the sword aura, the Master of Flames’ defense was like paper and instantly shattered.

His shattered body fell from midair. There was fear and unwillingness in his eyes.

“So fourth-circle cultivators are also this weak…”

After devouring the Master of Flames’ fourth-circle soul, Leon returned to the immortal house to rest.

Levi did not waste the corpse and converted it into a gold coin.

Now, he already had three gold coins. They came from the Blood Flame Demon Wizard, Barzan, and Master of Flames.

“I gave Owens so many copper coins, silver coins, and crystals some time ago. It’s time for him to advance to the fourth stage of the Gray Swordsman. If he can’t advance even with this, I’ll just find someone else to contract. The strongest person in Windmill Village…” Levi put away the gold coins.

Only when Owens reached the fourth stage could he truly show the value of the gold coins.

After killing Claur, Levi rushed to Hot Wind Harbor as fast as he could.

This was the lair of the Master of Flames.

Now that the boss was dead, only some of his subordinates were still here, but not many.

However, no matter how small a mosquito’s meat was, it was still meat.

“Kill them all.”

The Metal Voodoo clone appeared and transformed into a golden light as it killed below.

Screams rose and fell.

Before long, the Metal Voodoo flew over with a pile of storage bags tied up.

“These are all mine.”

Levi counted the spoils of war in the storage bags on the spot.

Including Claur, it was a total of 500,000 Aether Stones.

“Not bad. To be able to have so much cash in this outer sea region, that’s enough. I’ll find a place to deal with those trash Wizard Tools and those materials. The actual harvest should be seven to eight hundred thousand.”

This did not include the spoils of war from the dark wizards in the Giant Tree Secret Realm.

Actually, the Master of Flames was richer than this, but he had already hired the Black-Eyed Crow to kill Riemann.

“However, after this wave, there aren’t many dark wizards in the Outer Circle Area that I can deal with… The only one I know is the Black-Eyed Crow, one of the top ten powerhouses on the Black List. There are too many dark wizard powerhouses in the Inner Circle Area. For the time being, I can’t afford to provoke them.”

Levi left the place in satisfaction.

The next day.

He chased after the wizard airship with a pale face.

“You’re back?”

The Rose Witch said in surprise.

“Yeah, it took a lot of work to get rid of the enemy.” Returning to the airship, Levi drank a bottle of potion and breathed a sigh of relief.

“A Fourth-Circle Wizard is really powerful. Just a little bit more… and I might not have been able to come back,” he said with lingering fear.

Anya was shocked to see Levi return.

To be able to return safely after facing a Fourth-Circle Wizard directly, such courage indeed required the corresponding strength.

“Team leader, I will go into seclusion after returning to Nether Capital. You guys can split the spoils of war.” Anya was motivated by Levi and decided to go into seclusion. His spiritual force liquefaction allowed him to break through to the fourth-circle!

There was no doubt that Levi had contributed more to this operation than the few of them combined. He was too embarrassed to divide the spoils of war.

What’s more, Levi had risked his life to save them. Such a righteous team leader was worth giving up the spoils of war for.

“Go into seclusion. I’ll put your share in your mailbox. Remember to take it. It’s decided,” Levi said unquestionably.

Although Anya was mysterious, Levi could tell that he had a powerful background. Since he was so tactful, Levi would not be stingy.

But Levi would never have guessed that this reticent Anya could be the child of Ms. Triss’s cheerful stunner.

Warmth flowed through his heart. Anya looked at Levi and realized that his mother… was a good judge of character.

The rest of the journey was smooth.

A month later, they returned to Nether Capital.

However, Triss was currently busy at the Pharmacist Association, so the Lush Forest Witch did not see her.

But she had already arranged for someone to pick up Levi and the others.

The members of the Lush Forest Tower were brought to a small island near Nether Capital. This was the property under Triss.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 890 - Chapter 890: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (5)

Chapter 890: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This woman was too rich.

In the Star Sea, every island was many times more valuable than the outer sea region.

Levi could afford it, but he felt that there was no need. He could return to the Witch’s Family at any time in Nether Capital. This way, it would be more convenient for him to take refuge.

“You guys can cultivate here. I still have something to do here.”

Levi said as they parted.

“Sorry to trouble you.” Marlene smiled bitterly.

“Thank you for treating me,” Winnie whispered with a red face. When she was unconscious, she only felt something warm enter her body and look at her inside and out. Later, she found out that Levi cured her of her coma.

“You’re welcome. I still remember your kindness in leading the way back then,” Levi sighed.

When one was old, one would always start to remember.

A hundred years ago, the young knight who entered the Wizard World had finally made a name for himself.

All of this was due to Levi’s hard work and caution, but most of it was because of the panel.

After all, in the Wizard World, many people were more hardworking and cautious than him and were more talented than him.

It was important for people to know their limits so that they could go further and further.

After returning to Nether Capital, Anya visited Levi, thanked him again, and went into seclusion.

His spiritual force was already at 200 points of Perfection.

This mission made Anya, who had always been a little conceited, realize that there was always someone better.

He began to see Levi as his target. He wanted his mother to admire him the way she admired Levi…

Levi finished counting the spoils of war of the dark wizards.

Just the Aether Stones alone were more than 1.2 million.

In the Wizard World, because of the storage space, most wizards liked to carry valuable items with them.

Levi estimated that this was the total net worth of those wizards.

Of course, most of this money came from those third-circle dark wizards. All of them were quite rich.

Although Rose and the rest were too embarrassed to split the spoils of war, Levi still gave these team members 100,000 Aether Stones each. Anya’s contribution was only second to Levi’s. He received 200,000 Aether Stones. The remaining 700,000 Aether Stones and other miscellaneous items belonged to Levi.

100,000 Aether Stones was a huge sum of money for Rose and the rest.

As a result, Levi’s cash reserves had reached 1.5 million Aether Stones!

Then, he would find a black market to secretly sell the Wizard Tools that were not damaged by the battle. He estimated that 2 million Aether Stones would not be a problem.

“I’ve never been so rich before… Even breathing feels extremely carefree. This is the taste of money.”

Levi looked at the mountain of Aether Stones in his storage space.

In addition, there were also some spell books, but they required the Black Sun Steeple’s Black Sun Meditation Art. To Levi, they were useless.

Over the past few days, he had sorted out his gains.

After disguising himself, he ran to many underground black markets in the Star Sea.

He didn’t get rid of them all at once. Instead, he randomly found a place to deal with them every once in a while.

Just like that, a year later.

It was not until 1119 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the 88th year of the Great Expedition, that these stolen goods were dealt with.

In the end, after Levi finished counting, he could not help but take a deep breath.

“2.2 million Aether Stones… Other than Fifth-Circle Wizards, there shouldn’t be more than ten people in Nether Capital who are richer than me.”

A year had passed in the Nether Capital.

Levi’s path as a wizard became more and more profound.

The second innate spell, the Earth Dragon Barrier, had reached level 8. Its defense was already similar to the level 9 Heavy Water Barrier.

Levi also began to plan for the third innate spell.

“I have the Fire Dragon Tribulation and the Earth Dragon Barrier now. These two aren’t the Endless Sea’s home-ground spells. This third spell has to be from the Ocean Faction, and it has to be a control spell.”

In most places in the Endless Sea, spells that could unleash their full power undoubtedly required the power of water elements.

“Speaking of which, the Golden Snake Breathing Technique is about to reach level 14 Perfection. I wonder if I can continue to level up or if I need to break through the limit?” Levi looked at the proficiency panel.

The progress of the Golden Snake breathing technique, which had both water and earth elements, was mainly delayed by the mixed-blood Dragon Clan with water elements. After all, Gustav was only at the peak of level 2.

Moreover, a year ago, Gustav seemed to be about to break through. He found a cave at the bottom of the lake in Alice’s ring and began to sleep.

Fortunately, the level four [Ground-Drilling Earthworm] that Levi had captured in the Ancient Saint plane was powerful and allowed the Golden Snake to continue advancing.

In addition, the Proficiency of the Death Ember Breathing Technique had also increased significantly. It should be able to enter level 14 before Levi advanced to the fourth-circle.

The Nightmare Dragon’s breathing law had already reached level 13.

Levi’s Perception range reached a hundred miles. However, the further away he was, the lower the accuracy of his Perception.

However, it was still much better than the mental power Perception of most Third-Circle Wizards.

After level 13, the Nightmare Dragon’s cultivation became slower and slower. The level 2 Nightmare Crown Lizard could no longer keep up with Levi’s progress.

“Looks like I have to enter the Nightmare World to hunt stronger Nightmare Creatures?”

Levi hesitated.

The Nightmare Dragon could still cultivate now, but after level 14, Levi would probably have a hard time without the secret medicine.

“After I break through to the fourth-circle, I’ll start exploring the Nightmare World. I’m still different from those wizards who rely on hallucinatory potions to enter.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 891 - Chapter 891: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (6)

Chapter 891: Sudden Wealth, Undying Bird Fruit! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the past, Levi could sense that there was a dark tide in the Wizard World. There were rumors of meteors falling into the Endless Sea every once in a while.

Then, whether it was the key to the Dark Ancient Tower or not, it would always attract a group of wizards, including fourth-circle, fifth-circle, and even primordial soul wizards.

Whether it was the dark wizards or the righteous wizards, the progress of the war began to slow down.

The higher-ups of both sides began to send more people to the vast outer sea region and inner sea region of the Endless Sea to search for the Dark Ancient Tower.

The two sides began to place the competition track in the Dark Ancient Tower.

Only the small fries at the bottom who did not know about the Dark Ancient Tower were still fighting in full swing and wasting their energy.

These giant organizations often had special astrology skills that could more accurately locate the whereabouts of the key.

Therefore, Levi had no intention of snatching the key from these people.

Firstly, he didn’t have much desire for the things inside the Dark Divine Tower. He had a panel and was still young. He was about to advance to the fourth-circle. By then, his lifespan of 700 years, in addition to his path of knights, might be more than 700 years.

He still had more than 500 years to advance to the fifth-circle. After the fifth-circle, he would have 1,000 years of lifespan. To him, he had a high chance of breaking through to the primordial soul realm if he cultivated normally. It was just that he was a little slow.

He also learned from Triss that the Dark Ancient Tower could only be entered by experts above the Grand Wizard level.

This meant that primordial soul experts could also enter. The Dark Ancient Tower was already filled with danger, and with these primordial soul experts, Levi had already expected that there would be endless bloodshed in the future Wizard World because of the Dark Ancient Tower.

However, according to Triss, under normal circumstances, after the primordial soul wizards entered the Dark Ancient Tower, they would not stop at the bottom level at all.

This was because, to them, the items on the first five levels of the Dark Ancient Tower were not worth their time and energy. They would directly rely on their powerful strength to enter the sixth level and above in the shortest time to seize the initiative.

It was said that that was the battlefield of primordial soul wizards.

So far, according to the historical records of the major organizations, the highest record of the primordial soul wizard was that he had entered the ninth level and obtained a Radiant Sun Truth Oddity and mythical sacred medicines.

The Undying Bird Fruit.

It was said that directly consuming those sacred medicines could extend one’s lifespan by a full 1,000 years. One had to know that the lifespan of an eighth-circle primordial soul wizard was also 3,000 years.

If the sacred medicines were to be refined by a ninth-circle pharmacist into a potion called Water of Samsara…

After a wizard consumed it, after their lifespan was exhausted and they died, their soul could preserve all the memories of their previous life. The return of their true soul from the Underworld was equivalent to defying the heavens and living a second life. It was also the kind of reincarnation where they could choose their birth.

As for the tenth level, no one had entered it since ancient times. Those who had the strength to step into the tenth level had to be at the level of a Grand Wizard.

The problem was that Grand Wizards were not qualified to step into the Dark Ancient Tower at all.

The outside world was in turmoil for the Dark Ancient Tower, while Levi was quietly cultivating in the Nether Capital.

“Let’s go. It’s best if we all go to the Dark Ancient Tower to fight and kill. Wouldn’t it be wonderful to leave me alone in the Wizard World? However, Madam Triss said that she would fight for a spot for me… If I fight for it, should I go or not?”

Levi did not have the chance to enter now. If he did, he felt that he might not be able to resist the temptation.

In the blink of an eye, another year passed.

Year 1120 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the first day of the Month of Beginning. Levi was about to hold a meeting when he suddenly felt something strange in Alice’s ring.

When his spiritual force entered the lake, he found that the lake water began to churn. A scaled behemoth emerged from the lake water, emitting an extremely powerful aura.

“Gustav, you’re already at the third-circle. It’s not easy for transcendent creatures to advance. There is hope for my secret medicine once more.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 892 - Chapter 892: Perfection! (1)

Chapter 892: Perfection! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Inside Alice’s ring.

Gustav, who had already advanced to the third-circle, was very pleased with himself.

He roared at the sky, his voice sweeping through the air.

The Wind Thunder Winged Dragon and the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow circled in the sky and watched.

The two of them were third-circle pets that Levi often used in battle.

Gustav’s appearance as a newly promoted third-circle made them feel a sense of danger in the workplace.

Especially the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon. He had been with Levi for decades, but he had always been at the peak of the third-circle and could not improve.

Although Levi often extracted their bloodline essence, their food was sufficient. He often refined potions specially used by transcendent creatures to promote growth and make up for the deficiency of blood essence.

Levi had always thought that the reason why these guys could not advance was not because he was squeezing them dry and harvesting them, but because they did not work hard enough!

If you want to live a sweet life, how can you slack off?

“Did you see that? Gustav has already reached the third-circle. This is the pet that Master needs the most. You guys had better learn from Gustav…” Levi said.

Gustav came to Levi’s side.

“Master, after I advanced to the third-circle, I seem to have awakened some inherited memories. I need some time to digest them.”

Its voice sounded in Levi’s mind.

“No problem. Before you digest it, let me take your blood for a test. This will also be beneficial to your growth. I can also monitor your health level at all times,” Levi said.

“Yes, Master.”

Levi immediately took out a large vat specially used for blood storage and used the Crimson Dragon Slash to make an incision on Gustav’s body before starting to extract his blood.

“Master, draw more. I can still hold on,” Gustav said.

“No need. Three vats are enough. Have a good rest.” Levi stroked Gustav’s head and fed him some high-quality sea beast meat.

Gustav was second only to Leviathan.

Leviathan had reached the second-circle, but Levi guessed that Leviathan would be at the fifth-circle by the time Levi reached the third-circle.

Leviathan was now a man-made fountain in Alice’s ring, responsible for spraying water. Levi only rubbed some powder from his horn for his pharmacy.

“Speaking of which, it’s been 80 years since I subdued Gustav in 1043. From a rookie who had just entered the second-circle, I’m about to reach the fourth-circle.

“As for Gustav, he was already at the peak of the second-circle when he was captured back then. Now, he’s only at the third-circle in 80 years. It’ll probably be very difficult for him to reach the fourth-circle in the future unless he has a huge opportunity.”

Among Levi’s current transcendent creatures, the Ground-Drilling Earthworm was the only fourth-circle one.

The third-circle ones were the Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast, Gustav, the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, and the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow.

There were many first-circle and second-circle ones, but other than the Nightmare Crown Lizard, the others were not very useful to Levi.

However, these transcendent creatures were more or less Levi’s contributors, so he had been raising them.

Sometimes, when he found an opposite-sex species, he would even arrange a partner for them.

“When my Weapon Refinement skill cultivates to the fifth-circle, I should be able to rely on my ability to repair Alice’s ring. At that time, the space will expand further, and it will be more suitable for them to grow inside.”

Levi’s consciousness left Alice’s ring.

“My spiritual force is already at 190 points. I’m only 10 points away from Perfection. Then, I’ll use liquefaction and advance to the fourth-circle. I’ll prepare to obtain the succubus breastmilk.

“If I can capture a succubus alive and bring her back, as long as I can gather all the other ingredients in the future, I can continuously refine fourth-circle potions. This way, I won’t have any money. Other than finding dark wizards, selling breakthrough potions is also a way.”

Although it was profitable to rob the dark wizards, there were always risks. Besides, Levi was familiar with the dark wizards in the outer sea region. He was about to harvest all of them.

Thinking of this, Levi closed the array of the wizard tower.

In the secret room, he released the Mind Flayer.

As soon as the Mind Flayer appeared, it half-knelt in front of Levi with its tentacles lowered. This was a sign of its submission.

“Do you have any way to ask Miraya out?” Levi asked.

“Master, you want to attack Miraya? She definitely has Sorrett’s tracking mark on her, and she has been locked up by Sorrett. She’s a tool for Sorrett to satisfy his desires… It’s very difficult for me to ask her out,” said the Mind Flayer.

“In other words, if we want to capture Miraya, we have to get past Sorrett?” Levi pondered.

“So far, that’s what it looks like.”

Levi pondered. Sorrett was already a Fifth-Circle Wizard. Among the fifth-circle wizards, he should be one of the top ones.

Even if Levi had killed a few fourth-circle cultivators, he would not be so arrogant as to clash head-on with an expert like Sorrett.

Relying on Sorrett’s powerful strength, the Thunder Dragon Family had become the overlord of Area 7 in the inner sea region over the years.

Not only was his elemental talent not bad, but he also had the Second Talent Thunder Heart. He was born for the Lightning Faction.

“Let’s wait for a while. If I can buy a breakthrough potion from the Witch’s Family or Nether Capital, I won’t refine it myself.”

Although it was a pity, Levi could not think of a way to break out of this situation for the time being.

Today was the 18th round table meeting. Levi started the meeting and pulled in the knights from all over the world. The Blood Knight and the others sat in front of the round table.

“Blood Knight, how’s the situation in the human world? Tell me about the Dusk Holy Temple and the Forsaken Land of the God,” Levi asked.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 893 - Chapter 893: Perfection! (2)

Chapter 893: Perfection! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Commander, everything is normal in the Dusk Holy Temple. However, some time ago, a Cave Wizard from the Forsaken Land of God tried to invade the holy temple and was killed by the grand array… Then, a top-notch grand knight went into seclusion some time ago and had a chance to break through to legendary.”

“Cave Wizard?” Levi asked.

“Yes, this is a saying spread by the Church. They call those strange people who mastered spells in the Forsaken Land of the God ‘Cave Wizards’. It’s said that these wizards live deep underground in the continent and the sea on the other side of the Forsaken Land of the God all year round to avoid the corrosion of the power of darkness, so many of their organs are already different from ordinary wizards,” the Blood Knight explained.

“It seems that some ancient wizards were left in the Forsaken Land of the God for some reason and did not enter the Realm of the Unbelievers…” Levi analyzed.

“Emperor Mu, what about you? Is there any news of the Land of Extreme Cold I asked you to find out?” Levi asked.

“Commander, as far as I know, in the Snow Capital of the Realm of Ice, there’s a cold pool that doesn’t freeze. It’s called the Eye of the Ice Emperor. The water in the pool is abnormally cold. Even the defensive field of a Third-Circle Wizard can’t stay in it for long. The frost elemental power is relatively strong, so it was occupied by the City Lord of the Snow Capital, a Fifth-Circle Wizard. He contracted it out and rented out the cultivation place at a high price to the outside world. He made a lot of money,” Emperor Mu said.

“I got it.”

To Levi, money was not a problem as long as that place could allow him to advance to the fourth-circle faster and more successfully.

Now that the Dark Ancient Tower was about to appear, both sides of the war between the dark and righteous wizards tacitly stopped the large-scale war.

Levi had already heard the news that the teleportation portals between the various Realms of the Unbelievers would gradually be unsealed in the future.

Some passages from the Realm of the Unbelievers to the human world had already been unsealed.

It was just that the Endless Sea had not been unsealed yet. After all, the dark wizards in the Endless Sea were relatively powerful.

After the meeting, Levi went offline.

In the following days, he cultivated in the Nether Capital as usual, waiting for his spiritual force to completely reach Perfection.

In the blink of an eye, a year had passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1121, Month of Flowers.

It was the ninetieth year of the Great Expedition.

In the dark void, far away from Nora’s plane.

There was a strange plane. Ordinary planes were all spheres.

However, this plane was like a huge well. The crystal wall formed the wall of the well.

To be precise, it was a funnel-shaped well in the Land of Darkness. One end was extremely narrow, and the lower it went, the thicker it became.

On the narrow end, a dark hole stretched out from the Land of Darkness and devoured everything around it.

This was one of the most powerful and terrifying places in the Multidimensional Plane.

For millions of years, war and blood, slaughter, and destruction had been the main theme here.

This was the Abyss!

Because it was layered and seemed endless, it was also called the Bottomless Abyss.

No one knew how many levels there were in the Abyss, not even the demons themselves.

The wizards tentatively set the Abyss to have 666 levels because Sauron had personally fought there before and finally stopped.

Demons were synonymous with destruction. They advocated chaos and hated order.

Compared to demons, dark wizards were just a group of law-abiding fellows.

Even those demon lords found it difficult to make all the demons, big and small, obey them unless they enslaved them with spells.

Things that were too powerful would often be dragged down by themselves. This was the case for the Abyss.

Because the will of the entire abyss was chaotic, the demons were not only invading other planes to engage in bloody battles with the outside world but they were also engaged in bloody battles within the abyss.

The demon lords fought back and forth, never getting tired of it. On the one hand, they relied on devouring and killing other demons to advance their strength, but on the other hand, they mostly enjoyed themselves.

If one wanted to become an Abyss Lord, he had to be at least a level 6 high-level demon, even if he was only a first-level lord.

The first level was located at the narrow opening of the funnel. It had the smallest area, and the further down it went, the larger it became… Of course, the demon lord’s strength would also become stronger.

Generally speaking, after the 500th level, the strength of the Abyss Lord would begin to be infinitely close to the level of a Grand Wizard. After the 600th level, there would gradually be Abyss Lords comparable to Legendary Wizards.

These guys who were as powerful as the gods were not afraid of anything. The gazes of the gods in the astral world would never notice the abyss.

There was no way to spread faith here, and the gods did not want to provoke the Abyss.

And now, a Sky City was roaming in the blood-colored sky of the 600th level of the abyss.

Sky City was severely damaged, but it was still standing.

At the top of the wizard tower.

Deep Blue Sage Luther stood with his hands behind his back.

The wizards below looked exhausted. Some were afraid, while others were excited.

Herman and Stella were no longer in the shape of balls.

In the past 30 years, Herman had relied on the parts he brought out of the Mechanical Cemetery to transform himself into a five-meter-tall mechanical creation with a dragon-like head and wings on its back.

Stella, on the other hand, had transformed into a beautiful giant snake with a slender body covered in some kind of aquamarine metal armor. However, the head of the giant snake resembled a dragon’s head more.

This style was countless times more handsome than the previous iron ball forms they had adopted.

Not only that, but their strength had also increased. Some time ago, Stella had used her body to strangle a level 3 demon to death.

In an instant, Herman and Stella became famous figures in Sky City.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 894 - Chapter 894: Perfection! (3)

Chapter 894: Perfection! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Everyone called them the “Steel Dragon Couple”.

Herman’s appearance was not made up by him, but a design blueprint from the Machine Sage.

This mechanical creator had designed a series of flashy and powerful mechanical beast blueprints.

Herman’s model was called the Iron-Winged Tyrannosaurus.

Stella’s model was a Steel Sea Dragon.

Its original form was from the mixed-blood Dragon Clan.

However, these mechanical creations were much stronger than ordinary mixed-blood Dragon Clan members.

It was also because of this that the Steel Dragon Couple followed Legendary Wizard Luther all the way. Under the lead of this Legendary Wizard, they lured the terrifying Dark Insects to the 600th floor.

“To be honest, it’s worth it to die here. I, Cas Carter, can be considered someone who has been to the Abyss, and it’s the f\*cking 600th level. Even a Grand Wizard can’t come here, right?” A Fifth-Circle Wizard laughed.

“It’s not easy. After 30 years of effort and 600 levels of the Abyss, we’ve finally gotten rid of the pursuit of those Dark Insects. Those guys should still be fighting with the Abyss Lord above. The strength of the Dark Insects is still inferior to the Deep Blue Sage,” Herman lamented.

The Dark Insects was the name Luther had given them.

This was because these insects seemed to be born in the Land of Darkness.

Luther looked at the wizards who had survived the calamity chatting, but his expression was still solemn.

“Just an Insect Army is already so difficult to deal with, and there’s even a level 10 existence among them. I can’t imagine how powerful this terrifying civilization is… Perhaps it’s not inferior to the Abyss.

“The wizard civilization has started too late. Although it developed rapidly, it is still too inexperienced compared to those naturally powerful ancient races and civilizations.

“Back then, when Lord Sauron reached the 666th level, it was unimaginable. I spent a lot of time to kill the lord on the 600th floor.

“However, the Abyss regenerates too quickly. It might not be long before powerful demon lords would be born in the bloody battle to fill the vacancy of the 600th level.

“To a certain extent, the will of the abyss might be the same as the mother nest’s will of the Dark Insects. It is “Him” who spurred and facilitated all of this.

“Therefore, I suspect that Lord Sauron stopped after reaching the 666th floor because he discovered this pattern.

“No matter how many demons or Abyss Lords he killed, he could not eliminate them from the root.

“This is because, above all demons and demon lords, there’s a supreme will. That is the true… Abyss.

“That is a level that could no longer be measured by the common knowledge of wizards. In short, it is an existence that far exceeds level 10.

“After all, from the current historical research, Lord Sauron had already surpassed level 10 before he disappeared. If even he felt powerless, how powerful must the enemy be?

“Perhaps one day, someone will be able to truly pierce through the entire Abyss and arrive at the deepest part of the Abyss. Only then will they be qualified to understand the true secrets of the Abyss.”

Suddenly, a powerful and familiar will descended on the 600th floor unknowingly.

Luther’s expression changed.

“That mother nest’s will is here again…”

In the next moment, another chaotic and violent will descended.

This was a battle that even Legendary Wizards could not understand. It was a battle of another dimension.

“Everyone, enter Sky City. I want to drag you into my Demiplane,” Luther said.

The wizards ran into the city.

He waved his hand, and a dark blue light appeared, pulling Sky City into it.

In the Deep Blue Sage’s Demiplane.

This was Luther’s Demiplane. Similar to the Endless Sea, this place was blue, and so was the sky.

It was as if they had returned to the Wizard World.

“Is this the legendary Demiplane? I can’t feel the edge at all. I don’t know how big it is. It feels like it’s comparable to a small secret realm.” Herman exclaimed.

This wasn’t a secret realm that relied on the main material plane or a spatial ring, but a true embryonic form of a plane.

Legend had it that a legendary Demiplane could grow continuously. In theory, a Demiplane had the chance to develop into a real plane.

Even if it was just a small plane, it was still a miracle like the creation of the gods.

Stella, the Steel Sea Dragon, was swimming in the sea. She looked at the center of the sea, where there was a wizard tower.

A dark blue wizard tower that was truly indomitable.

It was as if this wizard tower, like a pillar, supported this world.

A benevolent face that looked like a god appeared on the wizard tower.

“This is my Demiplane. You can cultivate here normally. Next, someone will introduce to you the Demiplane Rules of my Demiplane. You must remember to abide by them. Otherwise, you will be treated as invaders by the Demiplane Rules and killed,” Luther reminded.

After saying this, everyone fell silent and obediently found a place to start cultivating.

Outside, while the two supreme wills were fighting,

The Deep Blue Sage immediately tore apart the barriers between each floor of the abyss with a legendary spell and headed for the 599th floor.

The two supreme wills clashed and had no time to care about him.

Now, it was time to return!

Nether Capital.

In the past year, Levi’s meditation supplementary potion supply had never stopped with enough money.

His spiritual force was steadily increasing every year.

At the same time, the materials for the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array were ready.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 895 - Chapter 895: Perfection! (4)

Chapter 895: Perfection! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi immediately began to refine the array.

Levi had high hopes for this expensive combat array.

The refinement difficulty was much higher than 40,000 Glory.

However, in the end, Levi managed to successfully refine it without any mishaps.

In the wizard tower, a total of 24 array items floated like war drums in front of Levi.

On the surface of the war drum, there were 24 different patterns of evil ghosts from hell.

Among the 24 war drums, four were array cores that needed to be controlled by wizards. There were no other requirements. They only needed to be carried with them.

“Each wizard needs a total of four wizards to preside over an array core. Their cultivation level has to be above the second-circle level. If it’s too low, they can’t preside over the third-circle array.

“After so many years of development, the Psionic Academy should be able to recruit corresponding wizards.

“If it doesn’t work, I’ll capture a few people from the Wizard World.”

Levi could not wait to return to the Ancient Saint plane to test the power of this array.

The attacks of the 20 Senior State Assembly Ancient Saints were enhanced and transformed by this array. Even ordinary Fifth-Circle Wizards would not dare to take them head-on.

This way, the Ancient Saint plane would be safe for a long time.

“However, the elemental power in the Ancient Saint Plane is not as rich as in the Star Sea. I’ll go home to take a look after I perfect my spiritual force here.”

After taking pills, arrays, and covering his daily expenses for two years, Levi still had more than two million Aether Stones in his reserves.

It felt good to be rich.

Suddenly, Levi’s wizard tower trembled.

He hurriedly ran out of the wizard tower and realized that two figures were fighting and chasing in the air under the pressure of the Nether Capital’s no-flight array.

“Fifth-Circle Wizard… Looks like he’s snatching the key to the Dark Ancient Tower again.”

Levi saw that one of the wizards was glowing.

He shook his head.

Now, news about the Dark Ancient Tower had already begun to spread among the Intermediate Wizards outside some large organizations.

This made the disputes between wizards more frequent.

“Looks like the rumors are true. There are no primordial soul wizards in Nether Capital anymore. The city lord is most likely in seclusion… Otherwise, a fight in the city would not have happened.”

The two Fifth-Circle Wizards gradually left.

Algerta watched all of this with lingering fear. She said with envy, “They can fly in the sky and burrow into the ground. They are omnipotent… When will I be able to have a tenth of their strength?”

“You’re already at the peak of legendary. When you reach the second step of knighthood, you can learn my Blood Qi Wings. From now on, you can soar in the sky too.” Levi touched the white wolf’s head and enjoyed the comfortable feeling.

The white wolf rubbed against him affectionately, letting out low grunts from time to time.

“I heard that a fourth-circle potion is on the shelves. I have to hurry up and take a look.”

Levi chanted an incantation and entered the Witch’s Family.

He immediately went to the witch shop to see if any potions could help him break through to the fourth-circle. Previously, he could not make it in time as every time he came, and they were all snatched up.

He had no choice but to spend a lot of money to bribe a witch in the witch shop to open a… back door for him.

Today, he finally got the chance.

It wasn’t easy to break through to the fourth-circle.

Therefore, even for a giant organization like the Witch’s Family, Fourth-Circle Wizards were at the upper middle level. Fifth-Circle Wizards were at the upper level. As for primordial soul wizards, they were all at the upper level.

“Beautiful Miss Linda, I heard that a breakthrough potion is on sale…” Levi rushed over and said with a smile.

“Yes, Sir Levi. I informed you as soon as it was put up for sale.” The witch Linda was the salesperson of the witch shop.

It was said that her mother was a Fifth-Circle Wizard of the Witch’s Family. That was why she could get such a good idle position with a mere third-circle cultivation.

Levi immediately pulled out the information about the potion.

Deepwater Potion, a third-circle superior potion. Consumed before spiritual force liquefaction can increase the success rate by 8%. Price: 200,000 Aether Stones.

“Only 8%?” Levi frowned.

“That’s right… so the price is also very cheap. It only cost 200,000 Aether Stones. After all, this is only a third-circle potion.

“The potions that can increase the success rate by 20% are all fourth-circle potions. There are not many fourth-circle pharmacists in the Witch’s Family. Moreover, the raw materials for such a potion are extremely scarce.

“With Sir Levi’s talent of reaching the peak of the third-circle before the age of 200, the success rate of taking this potion is definitely more than 50%. I think you can give it a try.

“Sigh, if I had a one-third success rate, I would have broken through without hesitation.”

The witch Linda said enviously. Although she was the descendant of a Fifth-Circle Wizard, she was not very talented. Her achievements today were all because of the resources in her family.

“Forget it, I’ll take it.”

Levi was worried that if he missed this round, he would not have another chance.

In any case, 200,000 Aether Stones was not expensive. He would buy it first. If there were better substitutes in the future, he could sell this Deepwater Potion again.

Levi would not have to worry about finding someone else for the breakthrough potion. There would be a market at any time, and Levi would not lose money.

Levi wanted to pursue a more stable breakthrough, but many ordinary Third-Circle Wizards would be lucky to have potions. They did not care if it was a 10% success rate or a 20% success rate.

“Whether it’s this Deepwater Potion or Madam Ye’s Heart Potion that could increase the success rate by 20% at the Nether Capital auction some time ago, they can’t compare to the Succubus Potion. That’s a 30% success rate. With my talent, taking the Succubus Potion has a success rate of more than 90%. Unless it’s especially unlucky, it’s very difficult to fail.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 896 - Chapter 896: Perfection! (5)

Chapter 896: Perfection! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi analyzed in his heart and left the Witch’s Family.

In any case, there was still some time before his spiritual force reached Perfection. He still had a chance.

He left Nether Capital to visit Ms. Marlene and the others.

On the way back, he saw the two Fifth-Circle Wizards fighting for the key from afar.

Vaguely, some fourth-circle and Third-Circle Wizards were hiding nearby, risking their lives to pick up scraps.

“In the Wizard World now, resources are obtained through competition…”

Levi had underestimated the allure of the Dark Ancient Tower to ordinary wizards.

“Now, we’ve really completely regressed to the ancient era. The order of the congress only exists in name… There’s no longer a so-called division between dark wizards and white wizards. There’s no restriction. Anyone can turn from a righteous wizard to a dark wizard with a thought… That’s right. Even if there’s order, how many of those so-called righteous wizards are righteous in the darkness where light can’t reach?”

For example, Levi himself wandered around all kinds of gray areas. He knew very well that many of the things he did could not be exposed.

On the way back, Levi felt that a wizard was following him.

“Nowadays, even Third-Circle Wizards are starting to have designs on me… It seems that I’m still too low-key in Nether Capital. They all think that I’m a pushover.”

Levi quickly flew into the distance.

Not long after, a strange wizard with skin as green as tree bark appeared here.

“Hey, you’re quite alert. But can you run?”

Fifteen minutes later.

Levi returned to Nether Capital with a good expression.

He quickly returned to the wizard tower and closed the array and restrictions.

He took out a storage item and a cyan wizard’s corpse.

“He’s just a third-circle body-refining wizard. He wants to rob me just because he’s proficient in concealing his aura…”

This person only had seventy to eighty thousand Aether Stones in his storage space and was very poor.

The magic tool was only a Second-Circle Wizard Tool. Levi usually did not notice such a character.

“However, this Tree Spirit Body Tempering Technique is not a bad body tempering technique… It’s a body tempering technique of the Life Faction. It’s different from the previous bloodline transformation wizards. There’s no need to transplant transcendent creature organs.”

Levi kept this technique for future cultivation and fused it with his Metal Voodoo Body.

“This body-refining wizard’s body is not bad to use as a shell for Mind Flayer.”

Levi released the Mind Flayer.

As soon as the Mind Flayer appeared, he took a liking to this corpse.

“Master… can I stay in it?” the Mind Flayer asked.

“This is for you,” Levi said.

“Thank you.” The Mind Flayer’s entire body turned illusory before transforming into a beam of light that fused into its body.

As the cyan corpse trembled, it did not take long for the corpse to stand up like a zombie.

“This body is much better than my previous one.” The Mind Flayer’s pleasantly surprised voice sounded.

After a series of changes, the corpse turned into a young man.

Levi used Perception and realized that the Mind Flayer’s hidden ability was not an exaggeration.

Once this guy took over the body, he could not find any difference between him and an ordinary wizard.

Unless he took the initiative to expose himself, it would probably be very difficult for even a Fifth-Circle Wizard to discover anything strange.

This was also the reason why the Mind Flayer was so notorious in the Multidimensional Plane.

Many wizards suspected that the higher-ups of the Wizard Council had long been controlled by some powerful Mind Flayer.

In the past, Levi had treated these rumors as conspiracy theories that had no foundation.

After personally witnessing the Mind Flayer’s abilities, Levi felt that this might be true…

After giving the Mind Flayer a body, Levi dismissed him.

The Mind Flayer had an important mission, which was to participate in the Demon Banquet and obtain information about the succubus and Sorrett for Levi.

He did not need the Mind Flayer to fight for him. Mind Flayers were not good at fighting. Instead, he wanted him to go deep into the enemy’s territory to spy on them.

Levi continued to cultivate in the Nether Capital.

Although Nether Capital was relatively chaotic now, there was no need to go to other cities and start over.

Moreover, if anything happened, he could return to the Witch’s Family. This place was still very safe.

On this day.

While Levi was cultivating, he relied on the Death Ember Power to enter the Ashen World.

The sky filled with ashes appeared in front of him again.

“It’s been a long time.”

He remembered that the last time he entered Lion King City, he had appeared in a specious Lion King City.

This time, what appeared in front of him was the same dilapidated and dead Nether Capital.

“All the places in Nora’s plane are mapped in the Ashen World…” Levi was puzzled. “What does the Ashen World have to do with Nora’s plane? Is it the Inner World? If it’s the Inner World, and the Nightmare World has invaded the Inner World, then the next step is to invade the real Nora World…”

Levi walked out of the wizard tower with many questions. In the Nether Capital, he could feel powerful bonfires burning in some mansions.

Those were the reflections of the powerful vitality of Intermediate Wizards in this world. Some of the bonfires were obviously from Fifth-Circle Wizards. In front of their powerful flames, even Third-Circle Wizards seemed miniscule.

Levi was not in the same dimension as them, so these wizards could not sense Levi.

In the center of Nether Capital, there was a 1,000-foot-tall wizard tower. Levi remembered that it was the residence of Nether Capital’s City Lord.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 897 - Chapter 897: Perfection! (6)

Chapter 897: Perfection! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Now, at the highest point of the wizard tower, there was a bonfire that was like the sun. It was sometimes expanding and sometimes contracting, as if it was in an unstable state.

“The only primordial soul wizard in the city… It seems like the rumors are true. He’s in seclusion because of his serious injuries.”

He came to the surface of the sea. It was the same as the surface of the sea in the real world, except that the surface here was filled with ashes.

“If that’s the case, this place is very far from the Windmill Village where Owens is. After all, Windmill Village is beside the Yellow Earth Continent’s Lion King City.”

Levi returned to Nether Capital. When he returned home, he realized that there was a twisted, long humanoid monster half the height of the wizard tower lying at the entrance. It was looking inside with its bloodshot eyes.

Death Fall!

Moreover, from the degree of danger, it might be comparable to a Fourth-Circle Wizard.

Levi’s Death Ember Seed roared and black Death Ember Power surged out. At this moment, he seemed to be the master of this world.

The huge sword condensed from the Death Ember Power slashed out, and the Death Fall was split into two.

It didn’t die. Instead, it came back together and attacked Levi.

The level 4 Death Fall made Levi’s invincible Death Ember power unable to instantly kill him.

“Flame Dragon’s true form!”

In this gray world, scarlet flames burned, illuminating the dim street.

Levi fought the level 4 Death Fall for dozens of rounds before killing it. A black crystal appeared in his hand.

Levi had tried to refine and absorb the power in it like Owens, but he hadn’t succeeded.

His Nightmare Dragon Seed and Dead Ember Seed seemed to be rejecting or despising this power.

On the other hand, Leon could absorb the energy to evolve.

“There’s also Death Fall here in Nether Capital. This Ashen World seems to be finished… There might not be many normal people like Owens left. Where did those powerful Ashen Kings go?”

Levi left the Ashen World and returned to the wizard tower full of questions.

“Forget it. I originally wanted to explore the Ashen World to see if there were any treasures. From the looks of it, other than ashes, there’s only Death Fall in this world. There’s no value in exploring…”

Levi muttered softly to himself. With a flick of his finger, a copper coin flew into the air.

“Unyielding Silver Seat Owens!”

Following Levi’s summons, the halfling Owens appeared excitedly.

“Tell me, who am I fighting? It’s a good opportunity to try out my newly comprehended sword skill, Crow Flowing Wind Slash!”

“You’re not fighting anyone. What’s your strength now?” Levi asked.

“Thanks to you, I’ve successfully advanced to the fourth stage of the Gray Swordsman. There hasn’t been an expert like me among the ancestors of Windmill Village. If my great-grandfather was still alive and saw my current achievements, he would be happy for me.”

“That’s right. Are you still in Windmill Village?” Levi asked.

“That’s right.”

“Next, I might need your help. Try to increase your strength as much as possible and prepare for a big battle.”

“No problem.”

After Owens left, Levi threw the black crystal to Leon.

Leon ate happily.

After devouring many crystals and souls, this strange insect’s current strength was no weaker than ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizards.

Levi did not dare to let it get too strong, lest it escape his control.

“With Owens and the Mind Flayer, I have a lot of fourth-circle combat power left… There shouldn’t be any problems during the trip to the Ice Realm soon.”

Time passed, and he could not bear to part with day and night.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1125, Month of Wheatfield.

The 94th year of the Great Expedition.

Levi was 135 years old.

In the Nether Capital, Levi spent four years aloof from worldly affairs.

His self-created Aether Meditation Art had been cultivated to the Maximum of level 9.

Levi—

Aether Meditation Art: Level 9 (Maximum, breakthrough available), Special Effect: Aether Dominance.

“If I want to break through the limit, I need to take the most crucial step, which is… spiritual force liquefaction!”

Levi placed his hand on the Klein Crystal.

Spiritual force: 200

Spell power: 8,000

Levi’s spiritual power had reached 200 points, which was the Perfection stage of a Third-Circle Wizard.

His spell power had also reached the maximum!

In his mind, the Gas magic ring formed by spiritual force particles had already reached perfection. It was difficult to increase it at all.

If he wanted to advance further, he would have to condense the dew of spiritual force in the center of the Gas magic ring and purify the quality of his spiritual force.

Gasification from liquid form, only then could it accommodate more!

Once a drop was condensed, one would step into the fourth-circle.

“Everything is ready. There are only two things left. One is the construction of the third innate spell, and the other is the refinement of the Succubus Potion.

“In the year 1070 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, I stepped into the third-circle at the age of 80. Now, I am 135 years old and have reached the Perfection stage of the third-circle. After 50 years… This speed is not bad.

“Next, I have to prepare the third innate spell. At the same time, I have to wait for news from the Mind Flayer.

“If I still cannot obtain the succubus breastmilk after the third innate spell is prepared, then I’ll advance with the Deepwater Potion!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 898 - Chapter 898: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (1)

Chapter 898: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Nether Capital.

In a wizard tower in the inner city.

The arrays built on the wizard tower were all high-level fourth-circle arrays that were very protective.

In the courtyard of the wizard tower, there was also a white-haired old man who looked quite elegant. He was trimming the flowers and plants and looked very relaxed.

A tall, mature witch with an outstanding temperament was wearing a pair of long boots. Under the red windbreaker-styled witch robe, her long and slender legs were slightly revealed… It was Madam Triss.

When the old man saw this lady, he quickly said, “Madam, why are you here?”

“Butler Drake, how’s Anya been all these years?” Triss asked.

“Anya, after Young Master Anya came back eight years ago, he has been in seclusion in the wizard tower. He said that he wanted to break through to the fourth-circle. He hasn’t come out yet,” Drake said.

A faint smile appeared at the corner of Triss’ mouth, and she felt gratified in her heart. “It seems that this child has been stimulated by Levi. He has never worked so hard in cultivation before…”

“Madam, do you want me to inform the young master that you’re here?” Drake asked.

“No need. Recently, Nether Capital has become more and more chaotic. Just keep an eye on him. However, unless there’s a life-and-death crisis, don’t interfere. Give him a chance to grow,” Madam Triss said softly.

“Yes, ma’am.”

Triss was happy to see her child grow up.

“With his talent, he should have succeeded in breaking through by now. However, the transition period won’t end in a day or two…

“That kid Levi is also in seclusion. I originally wanted to talk to him. Does this guy want to go to the Dark Ancient Tower or not? If he can go, I’ll be more at ease if he forms a team with Anya.”

Triss would not go to the Dark Ancient Tower this time.

Although she was a primordial soul wizard, her main focus was on pharmacy, so she was inferior in terms of spell battles.

The work at the Pharmacist Association Headquarters could not do without her.

Moreover, even if she went, it would be difficult to take care of Anya.

Intermediate Wizards like Anya mainly stayed on the first five floors. If a primordial soul like her went there, she would have to rush to the sixth floor.

As for the threat that other primordial soul wizards might pose to Anya, Triss was not too worried.

After all, the common rule among primordial souls was not to kill Intermediate Wizards in the lower levels.

In history, there were not many cases where primordial souls attacked Intermediate Wizards.

This was because after some wizards’ investigations, they discovered that primordial soul wizards, who often abused newbies at the bottom, would encounter all kinds of dangers and accidents at the upper levels. The mortality rate was very high.

It was as if the Dark Ancient Tower itself had a will to watch everything.

One would compete at whatever level they were at. If they blew up the fish pond, then… they would die a horrible death.

Triss and Levi had talked about these unspoken rules, but that kid was worried about this and that…

“However, it’s still too early to think about this. I might not be able to fight for a spot for Levi in front of those old fellows…”

With Triss’s status and position, she could fight for a spot for her son Anya. This was a sure thing.

However, Levi was an outsider and she was not confident.

“I’m still worried too much about Anya. Alas, it’s not easy to be a mother and take care of my child alone…”

A month later.

Nether Capital.

In Levi’s wizard tower, Algerta and Tiga had already packed their luggage.

Levi waved his hand gently, and the items were all collected.

“It’s time to leave. I can’t wait anymore. It’s time to return to the human world.”

Levi looked at Nether Capital, which had lived for a long time.

He was here to train his spiritual force to the Perfection stage. It was time to bid farewell.

He chanted an incantation.

Levi came to the Witch’s Family.

Triss’ residence.

“Madam Triss, I plan to travel for a while.” Levi looked at Triss, who was lying on her side on the sofa, revealing the cleavage in her chest. There was a hint of drunkenness in her eyes, as if she had just drunk.

“Go… but what are your thoughts about the Dark Ancient Tower?” Triss asked as she exhaled a wine-laced breath.

“Ma’am, I’m willing to go,” Levi said.

This was the result of his careful consideration.

He heard that it would take decades for the Dark Ancient Tower to open.

At that time, he would have advanced to a Fourth-Circle Wizard, and his path of knights would have improved further.

He felt that other than primordial soul wizards, he could even fight a Fifth-Circle Wizard.

At the very least, he could run away even if he couldn’t win.

Moreover, he had also calculated the survival rate of members of large organizations like the Witch’s Family in the past years according to the information provided by Triss.

Each level of the dark ancient tower was very vast. After entering, Levi found a place to hide and investigate the situation before slowly collecting some resources.

He also understood that he had to fight for a huge opportunity like the Dark Ancient Tower that only appeared once every ten thousand years.

Although there would definitely be danger and accidents, it was the same no matter what.

If he was too timid, how could he advance to the primordial soul in the future?

If he was lucky and encountered a Truth Oddity, he might be able to lay the foundation for advancing to a primordial soul.

Most importantly, the Dark Ancient Tower was most likely a supreme treasure surpassing the Legendary Wizard Tool that Sauron had created using the Chaos Ancient Serpent.

Levi was also curious. What was the Dark Ancient Tower like? Could the last of the four treasures, the Holy Grail of Immortality, be inside?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 899 - Chapter 899: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (2)

Chapter 899: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In short, after doing a lot of thinking and analyzing the pros and cons, Levi decided not to back down this time!

He would just do it!

“Alright, I’ll inform you as soon as I have news.” Triss smiled seductively. “Go ahead, but the Endless Sea has been rather chaotic recently. Be careful.”

Levi breathed a sigh of relief as he left Triss’s house.

Inside the witch shop in Nether Capital.

“Celia, I’ll be away for a while. See you in the future… Thank you for this period of time,” Levi said with a smile.

“Sir Levi, have a safe trip. I guess you’re going to advance to the fourth-circle,” Celia said enviously with a pout.

Levi smiled but said nothing.

“Goodbye, Sir Levi!” The little witch Kelly waved her little hands and flapped her wings, looking very cute.

“Bye, guys.”

Levi waved and turned to leave.

When I return, I’ll be a fourth-circle cultivator!

Area 7 of the inner sea region.

In the secret realm of the Sorrett family.

Deep in the mine.

It was another year of the Demon Banquet.

On the throne.

Behind Sorrett, a black shadow stood proudly. He wore a crown and crow feathers. It was the Black Feather Demon King, Victor.

Not long after, a green-skinned wizard walked in.

“Guillermo, you’re late again.”

The succubus Miraya said with a smile.

“Why? Do you have a problem with that?”

The Mind Flayer said in a low voice, “No, it’s just that this new body of yours looks really good… It makes me a little horny. I like mighty and majestic bodies. Only in this way can my pleasure be satisfied.” Miraya licked her lips. Her chest rose and fell, and her hooves rubbed back and forth, making one’s heart itch.

“Get lost. Don’t try to tempt me. It wasn’t easy for me to get this third-circle body-refining wizard’s body. I don’t want you to damage it.” Guillermo didn’t buy it at all.

Level 4 demons like them did not get along with each other.

They were only able to gather because of the Black Feather Demon King.

“Stop arguing,” Victor said coldly. “The contents of this banquet are very important. It concerns the recovery of my strength and the development of us demons in the Endless Sea. Sorrett, tell me your next plan.”

Sorrett, who was sitting on the throne, opened his eyes. Lightning exploded in the air, making the level 4 demons tremble and instinctively feel fear.

No matter how arrogant they were, Sorrett’s strength made them fear him.

“After decades of planning, our Sorrett family has completely taken down Area 7 in the inner sea region and Area 5 in the inner sea region. However, there’s still Area 5 between Area 7 and Area 5… It’s an eyesore to stand in the middle.

“In the past, I didn’t have the ability to take down this district and lost to a damn woman.

“But now, I’m already prepared. As long as everyone helps me take down Riptide City.

“Then I guarantee that as long as it’s within the territory of the Thunder Dragon Family in Areas 5, 6, and 7, you can also live under the sun… I’ll also find a suitable body for Victor and let him recover his demon king strength. With the demon king’s protection, you don’t have to worry about that primordial soul wizard in the Endless Sea.”

He was making a deal with a demon. It seemed dangerous and could be consigned to eternal damnation at any time, but he was already prepared.

“That’s right. This body is the City Lord of Riptide City, Blue Dragon Lady Elsie. As far as I know, she’s a dragon descendant wizard of a pure-blooded dragon. Her strength is also one of the best among the fifth-circles. With this body, it won’t be long before I can recover my demon king strength,” Victor said proudly.

In the Endless Sea, other than primordial soul wizards, there was nothing more suitable than the dragon descendant’s powerful body to carry his demon king strength.

“But… isn’t the Blue Dragon Lady a woman?” the Mind Flayer asked.

“It doesn’t matter. I’m only using it for the time being. When I find a way to return to the Abyss, I’ll take back my demon king body. As long as I’m strong enough, so what if I become a woman?”

“Understood. When do we take action?” asked the Mind Flayer.

“Three years later… Guillermo, first use your ability to steal the soul of a higher-up in Riptide City and spy on Blue Dragon Lady to gain her trust. When we launch an all-out attack, I need you to ambush Blue Dragon Lady and create an opportunity for Sorrett and me to kill the Blue Dragon Lady,” Victor said.

“Me? You think too highly of me. It’s not a problem for me to hide by her side, but even if I launch a sneak attack, I won’t be able to break through her automatic protective force field. Don’t underestimate a Fifth-Circle Wizard, and a dragon descendant at that…” Guillermo said with a frown. This job was too dangerous.

“Don’t worry, we’re ready.” Victor smiled confidently.

Immediately after, Victor’s face began to contort in pain. He stabbed his hand into his heart and a heart-wrenching scream sounded in the mine.

Then, he slowly pulled his hand out.

The root of a pitch-black feather still had flesh attached to it.

“This is Victor’s Feather. Take good care of it. This feather can only be used once. Believe me, even if it’s only a trace of my main body’s strength, it’s enough to pierce through the Fifth-Circle Wizard’s protective force field. Even her dragon descendant body can’t withstand it… Guillermo, don’t disappoint me. When I return to the abyss and recover my peak strength, I can make you a new demonic spirit and eliminate those damned traitors.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 900 - Chapter 900: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (3)

Chapter 900: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Victor gritted his teeth in hatred when he thought of the demonic spirit that had betrayed him.

“Alright… I understand.” The Mind Flayer took the heavy feather solemnly and slowly retreated into the shadows, secretly delighted.

In midair, the Pink Light airship was moving quickly.

A month later, Levi returned to Area 5 of the inner sea region.

Along the way, they basically did not encounter any dark wizards. It was very smooth.

When he passed by Riptide City, Levi originally wanted to revisit the old place. However, when he remembered his identity as a dead person, he decided to forget it.

He flew straight towards the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory.

Suddenly, he frowned and the airship stopped in midair.

A yellowed letter appeared in his hand, and a quill wrote automatically on it.

This was a communication tool that Levi had spent a lot of money to buy after he became rich. This way, it was easier for him and his subordinates to exchange information across the Endless Sea.

This kind of prop could only send a short message. It was different from a video conference tool like the Teatime Round Table.

Be it the communication distance or the transmission efficiency, they were far inferior.

The message read: Three years later, Sorrett and the demons would besiege Riptide City.

“This… I’m already planning to return to the human world.”

Levi muttered to himself.

“Forget it. I’ll meet Guillermo first and get the details.”

Seven days later.

Levi sat cross-legged alone on an island near Riptide City.

In front, the Mind Flayer appeared. After he arrived, he knelt in front of Levi.

“Master, there’s a turning point,” the Mind Flayer said excitedly.

“What’s going on? Is Sorrett going to attack Riptide City again?” Levi asked.

“That’s right. This will be a huge operation. Sorrett, Victor, and most of the demons at the Demon Banquet, including the succubus Miraya, will also take action… When the time comes, it will be chaotic,” said the Mind Flayer.

“Looks like Sorrett is very confident this time,” Levi thought.

“Victor even asked me to be a spy. He wanted me to infiltrate the Blue Dragon Lady’s inner circle in Riptide City. On the day of the attack, I will give the Blue Dragon Lady a fatal blow.”

“You? Even ten of you wouldn’t be a match for Blue Dragon Lady…”

“It’s naturally impossible for me, but Victor gave me a treasure. It’s his origin feather.” The Mind Flayer carefully took out a black feather that emitted a terrifying demonic aura.

Levi took a look and felt a little uncomfortable.

“Victor is so strong.”

“Of course. At his peak, he was a level 8 demon king,” said the Mind Flayer.

“Then follow their plan. However, on the day of the attack, don’t stab the feather at the Blue Dragon Lady. I want you to find an opportunity to stab Sorrett in the back… It’s best if you can kill him. If you can’t, it’ll also make it easier for me to snatch the succubus,” Levi said.

“I understand. I will adapt to the situation.” The Mind Flayer nodded.

Levi was very confident in the intelligence and abilities of the Mind Flayer.

Levi would not have dared to do this to any other contract than the Scarlet Contract.

That would be playing with fire.

After the master and servant discussed the plan, the Mind Flayer left while Levi headed for Riptide City. He didn’t know which unlucky person would be possessed next.

“I won’t be returning to Riptide City now. Even if I go, I won’t be able to help the Mind Flayer… Should I return to the Nether Capital? It seems too far. There’s no need. Besides, I’ve just bid farewell to Celia and the others, dyeing the atmosphere of farewell… It’s a little strange to go back.

“Forget it, I’ll just find a random place to stay for three years. Whether I succeed or not, I’ll stay for these three years.

“If the plan fails, I will give up and use the Deepwater Potion to break through in peace.

“If the plan succeeds, I can have a succubus and endless succubus milk.

“By the way, my Scarlet Contract is already full. I have to leave a spot for the succubus.”

Levi had contracted the Sea Clan Baron Baghdad, the Blood Clan Clair, and the Mind Flayer Guillermo.

The latter two were rather special. One was a Blood Clan member who was not afraid of death, and the other was a dangerous and cunning Mind Flayer. Other than the Scarlet Contract, the other contracts might not be able to suppress them.

“I might as well cancel the Sea Clan Baron’s contract and exchange it for Excalibur’s oath.

“As for my cultivation place for the next three years… I’ll return to my hometown.

“Someone has been occupying my house for decades. It’s time for him to pay the rent… I’ll use his life to repay it.”

After making up his mind, Levi flew towards Area 9 of the outer sea region.

The Ancient Saint plane.

In this small plane, the Ancient Dragon Empire was flourishing.

Under the governance of the Senior State Assembly, at the very least, the situation of the city-states had ended.

After the establishment of the Psionic Academy, some Lizardmen who already had good psionic talent gave up the traditional Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation and switched to mysterious psionic power.

Before the birth of the Psionic Academy, there were already some scattered Lizardmen Spell Casters who were comparable to wizards.

After the establishment of the Psionic Academy, these Spell Casters had received systematic training and their strength had improved significantly.

Some Lizardmen who were comparable to first-circle and even Second-Circle Wizards had already been born.

It could be imagined that in the future, in this small Ancient Dragon Empire, other than the original Ancient Saint Dharmic Formulation, a new spiritual energy transcendent path would gradually rise.

This was enough to make up for the flaws of the Ancient Saint Dharmic Formation.

In some primitive forests of the Ancient Dragon Empire, the knights of the Dusk Holy Temple were training there.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 901 - Chapter 901: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (4)

Chapter 901: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

They were looking for medicinal herbs, ores, transcendent creatures, and other resources from the bounty missions of the holy temple. They were going to the holy temple to exchange for cultivation resources such as knowledge, secret medicine, and guidance from legendary knights.

On this day.

Outside the Ancient Saint Plane, faint flames tore through the sky and fell into it.

This flame passed through the clouds and finally appeared in the sky above the southern sea.

The Vast Sea King hugged a group of burly but curvaceous Lizardwomen in his arms and was about to make out.

There was a loud slap.

It was as if something had smashed the roof of the Vast Sea King’s palace.

Tiles and stones flew everywhere.

The next moment, a pitch-black object smashed into the center of the palace.

The Vast Sea King was shocked and instantly could not take it anymore. His expression was sullen.

“Damn it, what’s going on now? Where are the guards? Eh, what’s this?” The Vast Sea King suddenly discovered that this thing was not an ordinary meteorite, but a pitch-black small pagoda.

The small pagoda had a total of ten floors and was emitting a dazzling light.

“This looks like a treasure…” The Vast Sea King’s eyes lit up as he hurriedly got someone to lift this thing.

“Treasure, can you speak?” After the lesson from Excalibur, the Vast Sea King had learned his lesson.

After a while, no one answered.

“Your Majesty, why are you talking to inanimate objects?” the Lizardwoman asked in confusion.

“What do you know? This is a treasure. Guards, collect it for me…”

A month later.

On the island where the entrance to the Ancient Saint plane was.

Bo Gang was guarding this place conscientiously.

He sat at the array core of the King of Earth grand array and watched as the three Cave Wizards outside the grand array tried to break through.

“How many batches of people have died… I almost forgot.” Bo Gang was expressionless.

So far, none of those humans had successfully entered the grand array.

The wizards seemed to have taken out some array items and were chanting.

“They want to break the array?” Bo Gang was alarmed.

After the wizards were ready, they sent the array items into the grand array of the Glory of the Four Kings.

The operation of the grand array seemed to have started to stagnate, and its power had decreased.

“It seems like it’s the array wizard that Master mentioned. I have to get the four Ancient Saints over there to prepare to deal with the enemy.”

Bogan quickly disappeared from the altar.

When he appeared again, he was already in the temple of the Ancient Saint Plane.

Four powerful Ancient Saints were cultivating in the four directions of the temple.

The Mountain Giant and the Ancient Saint had already exchanged greetings, so they were very familiar with each other.

“Are there foreign enemies who want to invade the Ancient Dragon Empire?” An Ancient Saint asked.

“That’s right. It’s three humans. I don’t know their strength, but they shouldn’t be stronger than Ancient Saints. Be prepared to deal with the enemy.” After Bo Gang finished speaking, he hurriedly went out to preside over the array.

At this moment, in the array.

The three almost eyeless pale wizards were wearing the same black magic robe. They were the “Cave Wizards” mentioned by the Church. They came from a Level 5 Cave in the Forsaken Land of the God. The Cave Lord was a Fifth-Circle Wizard.

The Cave Lord ordered them to explore the world outside the Forsaken Land of the God and they accidentally discovered this island. If not for an array wizard, they might not have been able to discover that there was another world on this island.

“Be careful. Although this is a third-circle array, its actual power is not inferior to some fourth-circle arrays because it’s a combination array.

“I observed for a while. The array in the direction of Earth should have an earth attribute transcendent creature guarding it. It’s relatively dangerous there. Let’s try our best to go around it…

“However, the more this is the case, the more it means that this array should exist to protect some important resources. I suspect that this is the secret realm entrance of a certain wizard organization.

“The wizard who set up this third-circle array has a very high level of arrays. He’s probably not weaker than me… And the resources consumed to build such a huge array are also extremely terrifying.”

Among these three Cave Wizards, there was a Fourth-Circle Wizard and two Third-Circle Wizards. One of them was even an array wizard.

It was precisely because they had array wizards that they were bold enough to barge into the grand array.

Boom!

At the King of Fire’s array, fireballs fell from the sky one after another in an extremely dense manner.

“I’ll do it!”

With a thought from this Fourth-Circle Wizard, his fourth-circle innate spell raised a huge black umbrella.

The innate spell, Sky Umbrella!

The fireballs landed on the black umbrella, causing it to tremble.

“Hurry up and enter the next water element array. The attacks there should be weaker. I won’t be able to last long here,” the Fourth-Circle Wizard said.

Under the guidance of the third-circle array wizard, they arrived at the King of Water’s array without mishaps.

This seemed to be a world of water. Suddenly, a stream of water attacked them, binding one of the Third-Circle Wizards and dragging him into the water.

The Third-Circle Wizard had just escaped the restraint of the water current.

A terrifying hurricane blew over from the surface of the water, accompanied by wind blades.

Puff! Puff! Puff!

In an instant, the Third-Circle Wizard’s protective force field shattered and he was cut into pieces. It was a tragic sight.

“Akasha!”

The other array wizard had an ugly expression.

“There’s no time to mourn. We can only move forward now, or he’ll die in vain,” the Fourth-Circle Wizard said.

In the end, with the help of the array wizard and the powerful strength of this Fourth-Circle Wizard, they finally passed all the arrays.

They looked at the teleportation portal protected by the array and heaved a sigh of relief.

“As expected, this should be the entrance to a secret realm.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 902 - Chapter 902: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (5)

Chapter 902: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Let’s go in and take a look. The outside world is indeed rich. I reckon that this secret realm has a lot of resources. We don’t have to go deep into this exploration. We just need to confirm the location and report it to the Cave Lord when we return,” the Fourth-Circle Wizard said.

“Yes, be careful.”

After resting for a moment, the two wizards lit up their protective force fields and stepped into the altar.

In the next moment, they appeared in the temple. At the same time, four terrifying attacks arrived.

“Lizardmen?”

The four Ancient Saints had been prepared for a long time. They attacked with their strongest attacks.

Although the third-circle array wizard was already prepared, he was still killed instantly.

The other Fourth-Circle Wizard was slightly better, but his protective force field was also shattered.

He was hit and was seriously injured. He hurriedly retreated to the other island through the altar.

“That was close.”

He did not have time to rest. His force field and protective spells all lit up. He barged into the protective array and wanted to kill his way out.

This time, no array wizards were leading the way.

As he walked, he arrived at the King of Earth array.

Boom!

Spikes drilled out of the Earth one after another.

“Damn it.”

With Bo Gang presiding over it, the King of Earth’s array was extremely terrifying.

In addition, this Fourth-Circle Wizard was already seriously injured.

In the end, he died in the array in despair.

Bo Gang appeared in front of his corpse, took away his storage bags, and threw the corpse into the King of Fire’s array to burn it.

“This human world is becoming more and more unstable… I wonder when Master will return.” Bo Gang’s expression was solemn.

Not long after the three wizards died, far away in the outer seas, on the other side of the Mortal Barrier, in the Forsaken Land of the God.

On the devastated land, dark and deep cracks were densely covering it.

Following the complicated cracks in the ground, continuing to descend a hundred feet, and a thousand feet deep.

Suddenly, it opened up and a huge underground world came into view.

Water flowed, and the roars of transcendent creatures could be heard.

This was the Black Light Crypt, a Level 5 Cave, built by the ancient wizard organization Black Light Tower.

Now, after a long time, the once glorious Black Light Tower only had one Fifth-Circle Wizard guarding it.

In the cave, the elemental power was much richer than in the outside world. It could also greatly reduce the corrosion of the dark power and avoid the attacks of the Cataclysm Beasts on the surface.

Cataclysm Beasts were also known as black beasts, calamity beasts, and so on.

Some of these guys were caused by the dark corrosion of transcendent creatures that were also left here in ancient times, and some came from the Land of Darkness outside Nora’s plane.

In short, these creatures had completely adapted to the corrosion of the power of darkness. They were powerful, mutated, and ferocious. Even Cave Wizards did not like to provoke them.

The owner of the Black Light Crypt was called the Black Light Master by his subordinates.

He was a bald wizard wearing a black robe. There was an extremely docile-looking Flame Divine Bird standing on his shoulder.

“The team sent to explore the outside world was completely wiped out… A bunch of trash. Do I have to do it myself?

“However, the tracking mark I left on one of them has taken effect. When I’m done here, I’ll go and see who it is that can destroy my team.

“After lying low for so long, it’s time to start exploring the new world. I’ve had enough of this lousy place… Don’t you think so, little bird?”

The Black Light Master touched the head of the Flame Divine Bird on his shoulder.

“You’re a bird. Your whole family is birds. I’m the Fire Element Avenger, Anvada!”

Anvada felt disdain in its heart, but it nodded on the surface.

The outer sea region, Area 9.

Black Fire Island.

In the wizard tower of the Black-Eyed Crow, there was a huge crucible.

There was a green potion in the crucible.

A corpse was floating in it with its face closed.

“The once high and mighty Star Supervisor can only become my Poison Fire Corpse Demon now. Tsk, tsk, tsk…”

Black-Eyed Crow looked excited.

Seven years ago, he made a deal with Master of Flames Claur.

Claur asked him to kill Riemann at the price of 200,000 Aether Stones and a Giant Tree Secret Realm.

He did as he was told, and succeeded.

With the fifth-circle Wizard Tool—Fire Ouroboros, his strength was naturally not something Riemann could compare to.

After killing Riemann, the Black-Eyed Crow went to look for Claur and realized that the trash had disappeared.

He asked the organizers and learned that Claur was already dead. He should have died at the hands of the righteous wizards.

Although he did not obtain the Giant Tree Secret Realm, the Black-Eyed Crow had already made a killing in this transaction, so he could refine his Poison Fire Corpse Demon, which was comparable to a Fourth-Circle Wizard.

Corpse demons were a powerful man-made monster. Many Intermediate Wizards of the School of Death knew how to refine such monsters. In addition to being a Burning Faction wizard, the Black-Eyed Crow was also proficient in some Death Sect spells.

What he refined was the Poison Fire Corpse Demon among the corpse demons.

Its power was much stronger than ordinary corpse demons.

The first step of refining this demon corpse was obtaining a powerful corpse. It would be best if it was a body-refining wizard. If not, he could use an ordinary wizard.

Riemann was not a body-refining wizard, but his cultivation level was at the fourth-circle, so it was more than enough to refine corpse demons.

The second step required the corpse to be soaked in special poisonous water for nine years. Among them, different incantations and solidification spell runes were needed to allow the poison to permeate the corpse and turn it into an invulnerable poisonous corpse.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 903 - Chapter 903: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (6)

Chapter 903: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The third step was to refine the corpse in the powerful underground fire for a year, allowing the poisonous corpse to absorb enough fire elemental power and combine it with the poison to mutate the poison fire ability. At the same time, the Poison Fire Corpse Demon’s body would also be tempered to become stronger.

This way, the Poison Fire Corpse Demon’s body would be refined.

The last step was to summon a powerful spirit-type undead creature from hell and sign a contract to let it enter the Poison Fire Corpse Demon and become its “artifact spirit”.

This Poison Fire Corpse Demon required a huge amount of resources and complicated craftsmanship. It would take ten years to refine it, so it was considered completed.

Black-Eyed Crow could already imagine its powerful might.

This was simply a work of art!

“With this corpse demon, I can also fight those old fellows in the top five of the Dark List!”

Black-Eyed Crow was filled with anticipation.

At the same time, Levi had already used the invisibility runes to infiltrate the Black Fire Island.

His current spiritual force was 200 points. He needed 600 points, which meant that it required a Fifth-Circle Wizard to completely see through his disguise.

The miscellaneous disciples of the Black Fire Island, including Black-Eyed Crow himself, had not discovered Levi for the time being.

“He really treats my territory as his own…” Levi’s heart turned cold.

Black-Eyed Crow was hiding in the wizard tower, protected by a complicated array. Levi could not sneak in and assassinate him.

He rose and arrived above the Black Fire Island.

His opponent was Black-Eyed Crow, ranked among the top ten of the Dark List. He was a senior fourth-circle wizard, and his spiritual force might be twice that of Levi’s. He had also mastered two fourth-circle innate spells, two third-circle innate spells, and other unknown trump cards.

Hence, Levi went all out as soon as he came up.

In the sky, the Flame Dragon’s true form appeared. The flames illuminated the clouds.

Nine Swords Asura condensed.

Golden Snake, Sky Dragon, Scarlet Dragon, Nightmare Dragon, Death Ember Dragon!

All of Levi’s breathing techniques were activated at this moment!

Giant Dragon Warrior, Nightmare Walker, Bloodline Dharma Body!

It was daytime, but night had enveloped this area of the Black Fire Island alone.

The other low-level wizards were puzzled.

Black-Eyed Crow in the wizard tower sensed that there was an enemy in the sky. His expression changed and it put away the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“Enemy attack!”

Then, he hurriedly launched the protection of the wizard tower, and the grand array on the entire Black Fire Island began to light up.

The well-trained wizards began to fight.

“Destruction!”

Levi fell from the sky and dived down rapidly, turning his body into a meteor that burned the surrounding air.

On the Crimson Dragon Slash, the pitch-black Destruction Sword Qi slashed out with an unstoppable momentum!

This was Levi’s strongest attack!

Boom!

Under this sword, the protective array of the Black Fire Island was the first to shatter.

The wizards who were in charge of the array spat out blood in disbelief.

Immediately after, cracks began to appear on the surface of the Black-Eyed Crow’s wizard tower. Finally, with a bang, the wizard tower cracked.

Black-Eyed Crow flew out in a sorry state. He clearly did not expect the enemy’s attack to break its impregnable defense.

The Metal Voodoo appeared on Levi’s body. Tyrant III, the Ground-Drilling Earthworm, the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, the Crimson Netherworld Sparrow, Blood Clan Clair, and the other subordinates had already charged into the enemy camp.

“Kill them all. Leave no one alive!”

Levi said coldly.

Black-Eyed Crow had already arrived in the sky to confront him.

“Who are you? Do you know who I am?” Black-Eyed Crow’s voice was cold and filled with killing intent.

“You’re Black-Eyed Crow.”

“That’s right. You know who I am, yet you still dare to court death!”

“I’m going to kill you!”

Levi pointed his finger and the Fire Dragon Tribulation charged towards Black-Eyed Crow.

“Black Fire Wall!”

Black-Eyed Crow was indeed a fourth-circle senior wizard. With a wave of his hand, he cast a fourth-circle innate spell, and a black wall of fire blocked the Fire Dragon Tribulation.

Boom!

The black flames fused with the scarlet flames and exploded.

Black-Eyed Crow did not know who his attacker was, but judging from his spiritual force fluctuation, it was only at the Perfection third-circle.

With such a cultivation, he dared to have designs on him. He definitely had something to rely on. Therefore, he did not dare to underestimate his enemy at all.

The fourth-circle protective force field shone brightly. The black energy was like a hurricane, squeezing everything around it.

Levi’s body was blown away and he stabilized himself in midair.

Black-Eyed Crow was indeed worthy of being ranked in the top ten of the Dark List. He was much stronger than the Master of Flames.

“But that’s not enough.”

Levi stepped out to sea. The waves rolled up behind him.

The Crimson Dragon Slash streaked across the sea and lit up a white line of smoke between the sea and the sky.

The whistling Destruction Sword Qi stacked on top of each other!

Black-Eyed Crow felt as if he was facing a great enemy. In his mind, the model of another fourth-circle innate spell was circulating crazily, and vast spell power surged in.

Boom!

Talent: Fire Crow Dance!

In the void behind him, black fire crows appeared out of thin air and grew in the wind. Each of them had a wingspan of more than three meters, and there were more than a hundred of them.

Every attack was enough to make the expressions of ordinary Third-Circle Wizards change drastically.

In the sky above the Black Fire Island, the air had already been roasted until it distorted.

Boom!

The fire crows swept over.

Under the dense attacks, Levi had no room to dodge.

Black mushroom clouds appeared in midair.

“You overestimate yourself.”

As Black-Eyed Crow sneered, the second batch of fire crows had already formed.

This was the power of a Fourth-Circle Wizard. Even if that person temporarily had the power to rival a Fourth-Circle Wizard, he was still just a clown in front of him.

“This body is not bad. I can’t destroy it. After I prepare enough resources, I can use it to refine a second Poison Fire Corpse Demon.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 904 - Chapter 904: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (7)

Chapter 904: Death of the Black-Eyed Crow! (7)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Black-Eyed Crow pondered.

He watched as the second wave of fire crow attacks drowned Levi.

Suddenly, his expression changed.

The third-circle innate spell, Feather Shield!

Black crow feathers instantly appeared around his body. They layered and emitted a metallic luster as they enveloped him.

Sparks flew everywhere.

Levi’s Crimson Dragon Slash struck the black crow feathers, and the sound of metal colliding rang out continuously.

Crack!

Layers of crow feathers broke and appeared again.

Boom!

The crow feathers exploded.

Black-Eyed Crow was blown away.

He looked at the sky in front of him with lingering fear.

Levi had unknowingly appeared at the spot where he was originally standing. He held the Crimson Dragon Slash and looked stunned.

“To be able to force me to use two innate spells, what faction are you from? You can’t be an ordinary wizard, right?” Black-Eyed Crow narrowed its eyes and asked warily.

“I’m an external wizard of the Thunder Dragon Family! Do you know the consequences of offending the Thunder Dragon Family?” Levi sneered.

“Do you think I’ll fall for your trick?”

“Believe it or not, hmph!”

Boom!

Where Levi had been, a flame exploded.

The Black-Eyed Crow took the opportunity to launch a sneak attack.

However, Levi’s Perception was extremely sharp. He had long predicted it and dodged the attack.

After fighting for a while, the Black-Eyed Crow realized that it could not take down Levi.

Levi was also a little depressed. The power of Black-Eyed Crow’s attack was average to him. After all, Black-Eyed Crow mainly used fire element spells.

However, the coordination between the Black-Eyed Crow’s innate spells was quite perfect. The four innate spells, attack and defense, and control were all practiced by him with ease.

After all, this guy was a fourth-circle senior wizard. It would be troublesome for Levi to defeat him.

In the end, after another fruitless attempt, Levi and Black-Eyed Crow had their own thoughts.

Levi flicked his finger, and a gold coin turned into a golden light and exploded.

In the next moment, a five-meter-tall swordsman in simple and impressive silver armor appeared beside Levi excitedly with a silver sword in his hand.

“You’re finally willing to summon me. My greatsword can’t wait anymore…”

“Cut the crap and kill him!”

Levi raised his sword and charged forward, sword energy rampaging.

Owens’ body turned into a silver whirlwind.

“Crow Flowing Wind Slash!”

The two swordsmen attacked from both sides.

However, with the warning of Danger Perception, Levi slowed down without batting an eyelid. Owens took the lead and rushed forward.

Black-Eyed Crow suddenly took out a scarlet ring.

The ring looked like a small snake. The snake’s head bit the snake’s tail and formed a circle.

As the ring appeared, dense fire elemental power began to ripple.

Levi could feel that the underground fire power of the entire Black Fire Island was rolling.

“Owens, be careful…”

Levi shouted as he retreated.

Owens had already reached the Black-Eyed Crow. Slash after slash tore through the air, accompanied by his arrogant laughter.

He did not realize the seriousness of the problem.

Black-Eyed Crow’s expression was dark. The remaining spell power in his body seemed to have been drained in an instant.

“You’re forcing me to use my fifth-circle Wizard Tool! Die!”

Fifth-circle spell, World Burning Flame Snake!

He felt a sense of danger.

Levi watched as Owens, who was shouting the name of his move, was instantly reduced to nothing in front of the terrifying 1,000-foot-long fire snake.

The next moment, the fire snake rushed towards Levi. This feeling reminded Levi of the level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit!

Levi tried his best to dodge, but the fire snake seemed to have locked onto him. Even if he dived into the sea, it was useless.

Earth Dragon Barrier!

Heavy Water Barrier!

Great Black Sky Curtain!

Metal Voodoo!

As well as the layers of dense scales on the surface of the Fire Dragon True Form.

All the defensive measures Levi could think of were added to his body.

Boom!

In a short moment, the violent explosion directly evaporated the seawater, revealing the seabed that had been roasted black. Then, the seawater poured back and the sea surface returned to normal.

Black-Eyed Crow panted, sweat oozing from his forehead.

His spiritual power was close to 400 points, and his spell power was less than 20,000 points.

Even with such cultivation, it was difficult for him to fully unleash the power of a fifth-circle Wizard Tool. He could only unleash the power of one strike.

Even he would die under such an attack, let alone that third-circle brat.

This Fire Ouroboros was an ancestral Wizard Tool of a destroyed Fifth-Circle Wizard family. After generations of refinement, its power was also extraordinary among fifth-circle Wizard Tools.

If it was placed on the market, it would start at a few million Aether Stones.

He looked out to sea. There was no sign of Levi at all.

“He should evaporate in this heat,” he murmured.

Exhausted, he used Perception to scan the area, but Levi’s aura was nowhere to be found within a radius of nearly a hundred miles.

He drank the potion and looked to the other side. That kid’s transcendent creature was still fighting his subordinates.

“They can’t even deal with a bunch of animals. I’m raising a bunch of trash.”

Black-Eyed Crow was about to deal with these beasts when something unexpected happened.

His third-circle innate spell lit up, and the black feathers on his body spread out crazily, protecting him layer by layer.

At the same time that he looked behind him, the fourth-circle spell had already left his hand, and black flames swept out.

A flesh monster with hideous antlers and scarlet-gold scales on its head and bones exposed from its wounds emitted endless anger as its aura expanded continuously!

Densely packed granules were growing crazily. The ashes dissipated, revealing new flesh.

He broke through the black flames and pierced through the Black-Eyed Crow’s protective force field and Wizard Tool, nailing it in midair.

Slash!

Black-Eyed Crow’s body was split into two, but he did not die. Instead, he turned into a ball of black flames.

The flames condensed into a human figure in the distance. Just as the Black-Eyed Crow heaved a sigh of relief, the three-headed and six-armed evil spirit that should have appeared behind Levi quietly appeared behind him. A chill ran down its spine!

The evil spirit revealed a terrifying smile. A scarlet sword had appeared in its hand at some point in time.

Boom!

It was the full-force strike of the Bloodline Dharma Body!

Under the Destruction Sword Qi, the Black-Eyed Crow struggled for a moment with spells before being annihilated by the Sword Qi.

“How could he survive… That’s a fifth-circle spell.” The Black-Eyed Crow died with remaining grievances.

The Furious Dragon Lord’s state gradually faded. Levi stood on the spot. His body was in a mess. All the bloodline seeds seemed to have wilted.

After devouring some potions, Levi only exhaled the turbid air filled with ashes when the Death Ember Power repaired his broken body.

“A fifth-circle Wizard Tool, how f\*cking ruthless…”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 905 - Chapter 905: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (1)

Chapter 905: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the Endless Sea.

Outer sea region, Area 9.

Black Fire Island.

Levi chanted an incantation and released Leon.

“I’m tired. You can clean up the mess.”

“Yes, Master.” Leon, who was now a fourth-circle, rushed to the battlefield to help the other transcendent creatures.

Levi landed on the Black Fire Island and leaned against a huge rock. After setting up the array, he looked like he was paralyzed.

“The intelligence caused me harm. If I had known that this Black-Eyed Crow had a fifth-circle Wizard Tool… I definitely would not have come.”

“Levi, oh Levi, you’re still too arrogant. You’ve just killed a few fourth-circle wizards and you’re already getting carried away.”

“To be able to make it to the top ten of the Dark List in the outer sea region and become famous, he must have some trump cards.”

“However, this trump card is actually a fifth-circle Wizard Tool. It’s really unexpected…”

Most fifth-circle wizards might not even have fifth-circle Wizard Tools.

Especially since the Antiquity Age, with the depletion of mineral resources, precious materials for refining fifth-circle Wizard Tools had become increasingly rare.

As a result, many fifth-circle wizards in the current era used fourth-circle Wizard Tools. Those who could have fifth-circle Wizard Tools were either lucky or had strong family backgrounds.

In the mouth of some wizard civilization researchers, this phenomenon was known as the “Wizard Tool Degrades Phenomenon”.

Due to the increase in the number of wizards and the decrease in resources, in the absence of new resource planes being discovered, wizards could only use backward compatibility when using Wizard Tools.

After becoming an intermediate wizard, it was common for a third-circle wizard to use a second-circle Wizard Tool, and a fourth-circle wizard to use a third-circle Wizard Tool.

Therefore, after Levi obtained the Great Black Sky Curtain, he did not deliberately pursue a higher-level Wizard Tool.

It was too expensive.

Moreover, he had the path of knights to make up for it, so he did not need to rely so much on a Wizard Tool.

However, he did not expect that the Black-Eyed Crow, the wizard who was vicious in the outer sea region, would have such a high-level Wizard Tool.

If he had the strength, he wouldn’t go to the inner sea region but instead decided to use this in the outer sea region. Levi was very disdainful of such evil practices!

“Fortunately, we managed to survive.”

After witnessing the 1,000-foot-long Fire Snake instantly kill Owens, a grade 4 Gray Swordsman…

Levi knew that he would not be able to take this attack head-on.

He wanted to enter the Ashen World, but it would take some time. By then, he would have been destroyed.

Helpless, he dived into the sea.

He hoped to use the seawater, which was a natural environmental factor to restrain the fire snake and to reduce its power.

The power was reduced.

However, Levi estimated that it was still 300 Cas of energy that could instantly kill most fourth-circle wizards.

After tearing apart his level 8 Earth Dragon Barrier, the maximum of level 9 Heavy Water Barrier, and blowing up his invincible Great Black Sky Curtain into pieces of tattered cloth, the remaining energy was at least above 200cal.

After all, even if Levi stacked all of his stats together, he would only be able to unleash the maximum impact of Destruction Sword Qi, which was over a hundred Cas.

The max level innate spell Fire Dragon Tribulation that he was so proud of only had more than 40 Cas.

That was why he was so sure that the Wizard Tool was a fifth-circle Wizard Tool. After the power of this spell was reduced layer by layer, it still greatly exceeded the scope of a fourth-circle Wizard Tool.

Fortunately, Levi’s level 2 Fire Dragon True Body had strong fire elemental resistance and the protection of the Golden Snake Scales.

A layer of his flesh and blood was blown away, revealing his bones… A fatal injury could still be healed by him with the power of the Dead Ember Power.

But he didn’t want to go through such a painful process a second time.

As for escaping in the form of a blood fog, it was even more impossible. With the power of the thousand-foot-long fire snake, if Levi turned into a blood fog, he would be burned to death on the spot.

Currently, his various Bloodline Seeds are somewhat depleted. In order to condense the Bloodline Dharma Body and kill the Black-Eyed Crow, he had almost exhausted half of his strength.

“The Great Black Sky Curtain is gone. Fortunately, the Black-Eyed Crow left me a fifth-ring Wizard Tool. This is still a bloody profit…”

Lying on the island, Levi saw that Leon and the others had yet to finish their battle.

He took out a gold coin and summoned Owens.

“What’s going on? Why did I suddenly disappear just now…” Owens, who was only cool for three seconds, was dumbfounded.

“You’re too weak. In the future, you can just fight some small fries. Go quickly.” Levi pointed at the battlefield.

Owens immediately chanted the name of his ultimate skill and charged forward.

With Owens joining in, the remaining Black-Eyed Crow’s subordinates were quickly slaughtered.

Half a day later, the battlefield finally calmed down.

The Black Fire Island had been razed to the ground in the war.

Fire Dragon Peak was almost destroyed.

Levi had finally rested enough.

He put away the transcendent creatures. These guys had suffered some injuries, but it was not a big problem.

Later on, Levi would refine healing potions for the transcendent creatures for them. At the same time, he would arrange various supplements for them. With their naturally powerful physiques, it was only a matter of time before they recovered.

Against powerful enemies, Levi would not allow these transcendent creatures to fight. After all, their main purpose was to refine secret medicine, participating in battles was secondary.

If they died, he would suffer a huge loss.

Levi used his blood fog form to inspect the transcendent creatures and his own body. After making sure that no tracking marks were left behind, he was relieved to clean up the battlefield and collect all the spoils of war.

Black-Eyed Crow was a member of the Black Sun Steeple. He had already cultivated the fourth-circle realm and should already be a middle-level backbone.

Levi guessed that if he had left a soul token at the Black Sun Steeple, the wizards of the Black Sun Steeple would have known.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 906 - Chapter 906: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (2)

Chapter 906: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Therefore, he thought about it and decided to leave the Black Fire Island in case the people of the Black Sun Steeple came looking for him.

“The current situation is chaotic. There are still three years before the final battle between Sorrett and the Blue Dragon Lady. During this time, I can still become stronger so that I can be absolutely safe.”

Levi pondered.

Then, he left Area 9.

He had returned to the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory, and he still had an unknown paradise.

That was the sea of lava.

The Fire Elemental Spirit had headed to the Forsaken Land of the God and it might have already died there.

There were no other dangers in this sea of lava.

Moreover, Ace’s fire elemental spirit was already at the peak of level 1. He needed a place with dense land of underground fire to break through to level 2.

Levi felt that this was the perfect place.

Of course, there was another important reason.

In the Black-Eyed Crow’s storage items, Levi found an unfinished [Poison Fire Corpse Demon] and a book titled “The Franken Wizard’s Corpse Demon Book”.

It was mentioned that one of the steps in the refinement of demonic corpses was to temper them in the land of Earth fire.

That place was perfect.

Half a month later, Levi arrived at the magma ocean.

He opened up a shelter on the shore.

After that, he set up all the arrays and did a good job of concealment and protection.

He placed all the spoils of war on the ground.

After taking stock, he had about a million Aether Stones.

“Why are there so few? This Black-Eyed Crow is much stronger than the Master of Flames. But he only has one million Aether Stones…”

In fact, one million Aether Stones was not a small amount. However, Levi was worth two million now, and he had just killed the Black-Eyed Crow with great difficulty, so he felt that one million was a little too little.

Levi checked all the loot storage bags to make sure that he did not miss anything.

“Could it be that he used all of it on the [Poisonous Flame Corpse Demon]?”

In the corner of the shelter, there was a huge crucible filled with green poisonous water and some materials that Levi could not name.

There were medicinal herbs, ores…

Judging from the luster emitted by these materials, they were not ordinary items.

Levi even saw a small piece of elemental metal that he had once used to refine the Crimson Dragon Slaying.

“Heavenly Fire Meteoric Metal… This prodigal thing used such precious minerals to refine a corpse demon.”

Levi could not help but curse.

However, scolding was scolding. This demonic corpse was already at the final stage of refinement, so he couldn’t break it off just like that.

In the next three years, he planned to study the Book of Corpse Demons. Otherwise, the Black-Eyed Crow’s hard work would be wasted.

Other than the Aether Stones, there were also some Wizard Tools that Levi did not care about. He planned to get rid of them when he returned to the Star Sea after he attained the fourth-circle realm.

“Three million Aether Stones… With a fourth-circle status, I’ll be able to roam freely for a very long time. This is awesome.”

Levi happily weighed the storage bag.

After tidying up his lackeys’ bags, Levi rummaged through the Black-Eyed Crow’s bag.

He found the fifth-circle Wizard Tool that had caused him so much trouble.

It was a snake-shaped ring with its head and tail connected.

The surface of the ring emitted an ancient luster. It was obvious that many people had used it before, and it felt like they had been blessed.

“A fifth-circle Wizard Tool, but it needs to be appraised. There aren’t many appraisers who can appraise Wizard Tools of this level. I wonder if Newt can do it…”

This Wizard Tool shouldn’t belong to the Black-Eyed Crow.

On the inner side of the ring was a snake-shaped pattern that was obviously the clan emblem.

It looked like an inherited Wizard Tool from a wizard family. The Black-Eyed Crow must have had someone appraise it, so he knew how to use it.

“Devo clan… The Endless Sea is too big. Since the Black-Eyed Crow could use this, I think the inheritance force behind this Wizard Weapon should have been destroyed. If I take it, there won’t be any danger.”

Levi could not use this Wizard Tool now. Even if he had the incantation and the method to use it, with his strength as a third-circle wizard, he would definitely not be able to use a fifth-circle Wizard Tool.

“This way, the problem of the Wizard Tool after advancing to the fourth-circle will be solved. The Black-Eyed Crow is a good person, giving money and equipment.”

He carefully put away the Wizard Tool.

Levi continued to search for treasures in the Black-Eyed Crow’s bag.

The rest were some casting materials and some cultivation potions.

Suddenly, Levi found a beautiful crystal box in a corner.

In the translucent box, there was a mini blue dragon that seemed to be formed by water. It was spinning inside, and there was a faint sound of water splashing.

It was as if there was an ocean in this small crystal box.

Levi’s breathing became a little hurried.

“This thing… Could it be a Truth Oddity?”

He carefully took out the crystal box. The blue water dragon moved around inside.

Countless blue runes were born and destroyed in it, giving off the feeling of a world in water.

“It probably is.”

Levi remembered fifteen years ago when he had settled down in the Nether Capital, it was said that a disciple of a primordial soul wizard family was killed and robbed for possessing a Truth Oddity.

Later on, because of the Truth Oddity, a small-scale bloodbath was stirred up in the Star Sea.

Countless intermediate wizards had joined the fight.

After all, even the lowest-level Truth Oddities were extremely useful to intermediate wizards.

Later on, Levi only heard that the Truth Oddity had been snatched away by a passing dark wizard.

Who would have thought that this dark wizard was actually f\*cking Black-Eyed Crow?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 907 - Chapter 906: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (2)

Chapter 906: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Therefore, he thought about it and decided to leave the Black Fire Island in case the people of the Black Sun Steeple came looking for him.

“The current situation is chaotic. There are still three years before the final battle between Sorrett and the Blue Dragon Lady. During this time, I can still become stronger so that I can be absolutely safe.”

Levi pondered.

Then, he left Area 9.

He had returned to the Hundred-Eyed Demon Territory, and he still had an unknown paradise.

That was the sea of lava.

The Fire Elemental Spirit had headed to the Forsaken Land of the God and it might have already died there.

There were no other dangers in this sea of lava.

Moreover, Ace’s fire elemental spirit was already at the peak of level 1. He needed a place with dense land of underground fire to break through to level 2.

Levi felt that this was the perfect place.

Of course, there was another important reason.

In the Black-Eyed Crow’s storage items, Levi found an unfinished [Poison Fire Corpse Demon] and a book titled “The Franken Wizard’s Corpse Demon Book”.

It was mentioned that one of the steps in the refinement of demonic corpses was to temper them in the land of Earth fire.

That place was perfect.

Half a month later, Levi arrived at the magma ocean.

He opened up a shelter on the shore.

After that, he set up all the arrays and did a good job of concealment and protection.

He placed all the spoils of war on the ground.

After taking stock, he had about a million Aether Stones.

“Why are there so few? This Black-Eyed Crow is much stronger than the Master of Flames. But he only has one million Aether Stones…”

In fact, one million Aether Stones was not a small amount. However, Levi was worth two million now, and he had just killed the Black-Eyed Crow with great difficulty, so he felt that one million was a little too little.

Levi checked all the loot storage bags to make sure that he did not miss anything.

“Could it be that he used all of it on the [Poisonous Flame Corpse Demon]?”

In the corner of the shelter, there was a huge crucible filled with green poisonous water and some materials that Levi could not name.

There were medicinal herbs, ores…

Judging from the luster emitted by these materials, they were not ordinary items.

Levi even saw a small piece of elemental metal that he had once used to refine the Crimson Dragon Slaying.

“Heavenly Fire Meteoric Metal… This prodigal thing used such precious minerals to refine a corpse demon.”

Levi could not help but curse.

However, scolding was scolding. This demonic corpse was already at the final stage of refinement, so he couldn’t break it off just like that.

In the next three years, he planned to study the Book of Corpse Demons. Otherwise, the Black-Eyed Crow’s hard work would be wasted.

Other than the Aether Stones, there were also some Wizard Tools that Levi did not care about. He planned to get rid of them when he returned to the Star Sea after he attained the fourth-circle realm.

“Three million Aether Stones… With a fourth-circle status, I’ll be able to roam freely for a very long time. This is awesome.”

Levi happily weighed the storage bag.

After tidying up his lackeys’ bags, Levi rummaged through the Black-Eyed Crow’s bag.

He found the fifth-circle Wizard Tool that had caused him so much trouble.

It was a snake-shaped ring with its head and tail connected.

The surface of the ring emitted an ancient luster. It was obvious that many people had used it before, and it felt like they had been blessed.

“A fifth-circle Wizard Tool, but it needs to be appraised. There aren’t many appraisers who can appraise Wizard Tools of this level. I wonder if Newt can do it…”

This Wizard Tool shouldn’t belong to the Black-Eyed Crow.

On the inner side of the ring was a snake-shaped pattern that was obviously the clan emblem.

It looked like an inherited Wizard Tool from a wizard family. The Black-Eyed Crow must have had someone appraise it, so he knew how to use it.

“Devo clan… The Endless Sea is too big. Since the Black-Eyed Crow could use this, I think the inheritance force behind this Wizard Weapon should have been destroyed. If I take it, there won’t be any danger.”

Levi could not use this Wizard Tool now. Even if he had the incantation and the method to use it, with his strength as a third-circle wizard, he would definitely not be able to use a fifth-circle Wizard Tool.

“This way, the problem of the Wizard Tool after advancing to the fourth-circle will be solved. The Black-Eyed Crow is a good person, giving money and equipment.”

He carefully put away the Wizard Tool.

Levi continued to search for treasures in the Black-Eyed Crow’s bag.

The rest were some casting materials and some cultivation potions.

Suddenly, Levi found a beautiful crystal box in a corner.

In the translucent box, there was a mini blue dragon that seemed to be formed by water. It was spinning inside, and there was a faint sound of water splashing.

It was as if there was an ocean in this small crystal box.

Levi’s breathing became a little hurried.

“This thing… Could it be a Truth Oddity?”

He carefully took out the crystal box. The blue water dragon moved around inside.

Countless blue runes were born and destroyed in it, giving off the feeling of a world in water.

“It probably is.”

Levi remembered fifteen years ago when he had settled down in the Nether Capital, it was said that a disciple of a primordial soul wizard family was killed and robbed for possessing a Truth Oddity.

Later on, because of the Truth Oddity, a small-scale bloodbath was stirred up in the Star Sea.

Countless intermediate wizards had joined the fight.

After all, even the lowest-level Truth Oddities were extremely useful to intermediate wizards.

Later on, Levi only heard that the Truth Oddity had been snatched away by a passing dark wizard.

Who would have thought that this dark wizard was actually f\*cking Black-Eyed Crow?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 908 - Chapter 908: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (4)

Chapter 908: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He enveloped the water dragon with his spiritual force.

It was said that if one wanted to refine a Truth Oddity, one had to constantly nourish it with spiritual force and couldn’t swallow it directly.

The water dragon gradually became gentle from the initial restlessness.

A month later, it could already circle around Levi’s body, allowing him to caress it as if it were alive.

“Maybe it’s because of the Special Effect [Golden Snake Playing with Water] that my affinity with the water element is not bad. It’s not very difficult to refine it.”

Levi increased his strength and used his spiritual force to nourish the Water Dragon’s Song.

When he was tired, he would go to the lava sea to refine the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

These two things were too taxing, so much so that Levi temporarily put aside his breathing technique cultivation.

After analyzing and calculating, he found that it would be difficult to make a big breakthrough in breathing techniques in one or two years.

He might as well refine the corpse demon and the strange item. Perhaps his strength could advance further.

Year 1128 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the first month.

Year 97 of the Great Expedition.

Levi had just held the 26th round table meeting.

He learned from Emperor Mu that the teleportation portal between the Realm of Ice and the Realm of Azure Cloud had been opened.

In the human world, some crypt wizard organizations had already begun to invade the Seven Kingdoms Continent and were fighting with the Church.

Taking this opportunity, the other secret organizations also appeared one after another, hoping to benefit from it.

Now, the Church was in a terrible state.

Levi told the Dusk Holy Temple to continue developing steadily and not to get involved in the conflict for the time being.

It was worth mentioning that the Dusk Holy Temple had produced another legendary knight.

Dark Moon Knight Radel.

Radel was born into a noble family in the Constellation Empire. He had joined the Dusk Holy Temple for nearly twenty years, and he was already a top-notch grand knight.

Now that he had advanced to the legendary level, Levi was not surprised.

Because Levi did not have Radel’s mark, he could not be pulled into the round table meeting.

He only learned from the Blood Knight that Radel cultivated the Lunar Eclipse Breathing Technique.

Lunar Eclipse was a legendary demonic wolf that could devour the moon.

Levi had seen this breathing technique in the collection of breathing techniques Andrew had given him. He must have gotten it from Radel.

However, he had not cultivated it yet.

The Aurora Breathing Technique and Peacock Breathing Technique that he had learned before… He hadn’t reached the Maximum for them yet.

These breathing techniques did not increase Levi’s strength in the short term, so he only learned them occasionally.

It wouldn’t be too late to practice it when his Six-Dimensional Breathing Technique needed to break through its limits.

It had been three years since Levi left the Nether Capital.

The Mind Flayers had sent a message to Levi some time ago that in half a year, Sorrett would make a move on the Blue Dragon Lady.

Now that the Thunder Dragon Family was at its peak, with a total of four fifth-circle wizards in charge, Sorrett’s ambition could no longer be hidden.

The Mind Flayers had also successfully infiltrated the Blue Dragon Lady’s ranks and become the commander of the Riptide City.

It was hard to imagine that a demon had become a commander among humans.

At the same time, after making the Baron Deep Sea swear an oath to the Excalibur, Levi canceled the Scarlet Contract with the baron.

This way, he could leave a spot for the succubus to contract.

If he wanted to get fresh milk within 24 hours, he had to capture the succubus alive.

Levi seriously suspected that the wizard who created this Succubus Potion must have raised a succubus maid at home. Otherwise, it would be impossible to develop such a perverted potion!

On this day, in the depths of the sea of lava.

Levi sat cross-legged in front of a red-hot corpse.

After Levi finished reciting the incantation, the last spell rune was imprinted on his forehead.

This Poison Fire Corpse Demon could be considered to have been completely refined.

“Next, I’m only one step away from summoning a spirit-type Undead from hell to be its artifact spirit and control this corpse demon.”

“However, I haven’t learned the high-level summoning spells of the School of Death yet… Thus, I can temporarily use my Metal Voodoo to control it.”

His Metal Voodoo clone emerged from his body and turned into a golden liquid that surged into the Poison Fire Corpse Demon’s nostrils.

In the end, the Poison Fire Corpse Demon emitted a faint golden light and bounced up like a zombie.

“After the Poison Fire Corpse Demon has been tempered by the underground fire, its body is as strong as some fourth-circle Wizard Tools. In addition to its highly toxic body and the Art of Poison Flame, it is the most suitable combination with the Metal Voodoo.

The poison of the Metal Voodoo and the defense of the Luminant Gold can also increase the attributes of the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.”

The combination of the Metal Voodoo and the Poison Fire Corpse Demon created a golden corpse demon.

The corpse demon opened its mouth and swallowed large mouthfuls of lava and the power of the underground fire into its stomach, storing them and turning them into its own terrifying poisonous fire.

“Go ahead and absorb as much as you want. When the time comes, I’ll rely on you…”

Levi was in a good mood.

Half a day later, the Poison Fire Corpse Demon finally stopped.

His abdomen seemed to contain a small sun, emitting a scorching light.

The Poison Fire Corpse Demon stood at the bottom of the sea. He opened his pitch-black mouth, and flames were brewing in his throat.

Boom!

The pillar of black poisonous fire was hundreds of meters long, mixed with thick smoke and debris.

The seawater evaporated, forming a void passage. The surface of the sea exploded, and the black fire pillar shot straight into the sky, exploding like fireworks.

A number appeared on Levi’s single-rimmed glasses.

[90 Cas]

“90 Cas… Not bad. It’s only slightly weaker than my Destruction Sword Qi at its limit. Compared to many fourth-circle spells, its power is even stronger! This Poison Fire Corpse Demon should be able to beat up a newbie fourth-circle wizard like the Master of Flames.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 909 - Chapter 909: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (5)

Chapter 909: Water Dragon’s Song! Spiritual Limit Break! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

No wonder the Black-Eyed Crow spent so much effort and money to refine this thing.

This power was indeed enviable.

Just the strength of the Poison Fire Corpse Demon alone was enough to rank in the top ten of the Dark List. Coupled with the strength of the Black-Eyed Crow himself, if he really refined it, not many people in the outer sea region would be his match.

Immediately after, Levi had the Poison Fire Corpse Demon not move and use its Poison Fire ability and attack him with its physical body.

Boom! Boom! Boom!

The two monsters that looked like ferocious beasts were rampaging at the bottom of the sea. Pieces of underwater reefs were shattered under the impact of their fists.

Fifteen minutes later.

Levi stopped in his tracks, his face filled with excitement.

“There aren’t many body-refining wizards who can fight head-on with me. This Poison Fire Corpse Demon, coupled with the perfect fusion of the Metal Voodoo, is comparable to a body-refining wizard like Barzan.”

After the test, Levi placed the Poison Fire Corpse Demon in the sea of lava with satisfaction.

This allowed it to absorb the power of the underground fire on its own in case of emergency.

This Poison Fire Corpse Demon was equivalent to a low-level version of Levi. It also had both body tempering and spells.

“The foundation of the body of this Poison Fire Corpse Demon is still not enough. If I use the body of a body-refining wizard or an Ancient Saint… It would probably be better when the old lizards of the Senior State Assembly die of old age. I will use them to refine corpse demons. This way, their corpses won’t be wasted. Wouldn’t it be beautiful to refine dozens of Poison Fire Corpse Demons?”

Of course, Levi could only fantasize about it. Refining corpse demons consumed a lot of resources and time, and he could not mass-produce them.

“With this corpse demon as a trump card, the trip to Riptide City will be much safer.”

Levi returned to his cave abode. There was one more thing he needed to do before he could leave for Riptide City.

That was to completely refine the Truth Oddity, Water Dragon’s Song!

In the shelter, Levi entered a meditative state.

In his mind, on the wall of the Divine Ring Tower, a blue water dragon was imprinted on it, burning fiercely.

This was the Truth Oddity that Levi had already refined into his mind.

In Levi’s eyes, the Truth Oddity was not some kind of substance. They were more like a law, a magical object that contained natural knowledge and truth, a pure natural spell model.

After two years of refinement.

Levi already knew most of the uses of the [Water Dragon’s Song].

Firstly, this Truth Oddity could increase the success rate of a third-circle wizard’s breakthrough by less than 10%. Its effect was similar to the [Deepwater Potion], but it could be stacked.

If Levi had taken it when he was breaking through from his second-circle realm to the third-circle realm, he should have been able to increase his success rate by 30%.

In short, this kind of low-level Truth Oddity did not increase the success rate of an intermediate wizard very much.

The most important function of [Water Dragon’s Song] was not to increase the rate of breakthrough.

Instead, after refining it, Levi could increase the power of all water element spells by another 10%.

Apart from that, while Levi was studying the third Ocean Faction’s innate spell.

This Truth Oddity had magically fused with the spell model he had researched, automatically perfecting and complementing his spell model.

Levi even suspected that even if he did not study the spell model, he would still be able to directly comprehend an innate ability after refining the Water Dragon’s Song.

This was the heaven-defying power of the Truth Oddity!

However, Levi considered that this was only the lowest-level Truth Oddity, and it might not be able to achieve the effect of the top-grade innate spell he wanted. Therefore, he ultimately decided to rely on the spell model he created himself as the main and use the Truth Oddity as a supplement.

Just like that, Levi created his third Ocean Faction innate spell.

This was because this Truth Oddity was called [Water Dragon’s Song]. At the same time, it was to complement the Earth Dragon Barrier and Fire Dragon Tribulation, making it sound better.

Thus, he named it “Water Dragon’s Song”!

Levi-

[Water Dragon’s Song (Third Talent): Level 9 (Maximum)]

Water Dragon’s Song, innate control spell.

After casting the spell, a blue Divine Dragon formed by water flow could be formed around the enemy, binding the enemy. The control of time was related to the difference in cultivation between the two parties.

Perhaps it was because he had refined [Water Dragon’s Song], but Levi had long since mastered this newly born innate spell. It was maxed out the moment it was born, saving him a dozen or even decades of practice.

He finally understood why everyone was so eager to obtain the Truth Oddity.

Just a low-level Truth Oddity could allow a third-circle wizard to create an innate spell out of thin air, saving so much time for spell research and a tough cultivation period.

It was hard to imagine how powerful a radiant sun-level Truth Oddity like Deep Blue Sage’s would be.

For the next few days, Levi digested his gains while making preparations for his next trip to Riptide City.

Gradually, Levi realized.

The Aether Meditation Art was already at its Maximum.

However, while he was meditating, his Gas spiritual force magic ring was still slowly increasing.

His mood changed from doubt to ecstasy.

He discovered that the Water Dragon’s Song had an unexpected function.

“Increase the upper limit of spiritual power.”

In the end, this growth lasted for three months before it was completed.

When the Gas magic ring was completed once again and no longer changed.

Levi placed his hand on Klein Crystal.

[Spiritual Force: 210]

[Spell Power: 8400]

“As expected, I clearly haven’t reached the fourth-circle state yet, but my spiritual power is still Gas… However, my spiritual force limit has increased by 10 points! My spell power also increased!”

“This means that when I break through to the primordial soul realm in the future, my success rate will be higher than others… by one percent!”

Levi calmed himself down and thanked the Black-Eyed Crow.

After destroying the shelter, he took the Poison Fire Corpse Monster and headed for Riptide City.

“Riptide City… This time, we have to give Sorrett a big surprise.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 910 - Chapter 910: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (1)

Chapter 910: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (1)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The year 1128 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of Flowers.

In Riptide City.

A silver-haired middle-aged man was drinking in a tavern. A slim and voluptuous witch took off her clothes and lay on the table in front of Levi, looking charming and enchanting.

“Not bad, that was an energizing dance.”

Levi slapped the witch’s flesh and rewarded her with a piece of Aether Stone. The witch winked at him and left.

“This kind of proper tavern is more interesting.” Levi drank some wine and watched the performance.

He changed his appearance and disguised himself as an ordinary wizard to wander around.

Levi’s previous identity could no longer be used. Although with the current chaos, it shouldn’t pose a problem to employ it.

“I vaguely remember that I came to serve in Riptide City in 1040. I left in 1056 because of the faction dispute between Sorrett and Blue Dragon Lady. Time really flies…Grimm, Tommen were confirmed dead, and Hoffman was most likely dead. I don’t seem to have any acquaintances in this city.”

Levi sighed in his heart.

According to the Mind Flayers, Sorrett would arrive at Riptide City in a month.

He didn’t attack Riptide City directly. Instead, he planned to hold a grand auction for [Thunder Dragon’s Cry] on an uninhabited island near the city.

Many wizards from Riptide City and Area 6 would be attending this auction.

Sorrett even sent an invitation to the Blue Dragon Lady. Even if the Blue Dragon Lady knew that this was a trap, Sorrett believed that with that woman’s arrogance, she would definitely go.

Even if she didn’t go, it wouldn’t be a big problem. He could use the auction to divert attention and create trouble. He could let the demons secretly attack and muddy the waters of Riptide City.

He would then drag the Blue Dragon Lady into the water, and Sorrett could take the opportunity to kill the Blue Dragon Lady.

In the end, he would push all of the blame onto the demons.

With the absence of a leader in Riptide City, the Sorrett family would be able to take over the city and control Area 6.

This way, the Thunder Dragon Family’s business territory could cover the fifth, sixth, and seventh districts.

It was rare for a Fifth-Circle Wizard family to be able to control so many districts.

With the foundation of an organization that was comparable to an ordinary high-ranking wizard, coupled with Sorrett’s talent, he might be able to advance to the primordial soul level within one to two hundred years.

At that time, the Thunder Spear would become famous in the Endless Sea.

Moreover, according to the Mind Flayers, the reason why Sorrett attacked might have something to do with another giant force behind him.

Without the support of a major power, he would not dare to jump out like this.

The Mind Flayers guessed that this giant was the [Golden Lightning·Letney Family], one of the six towers.

“They are all from the Lightning Faction. It is indeed possible…” Levi analyzed the information sent by the Mind Flayers.

“Perhaps everything that Sorrett did was just a mission from the Letney Family…As one of the six permanent members of the Star Tower, there were many things that the Letney Family couldn’t do on their own. The Thunder Dragon Family was their secret lackey!

This is the current Wizard World. It’s truly despairing. For the ordinary wizards, they simply don’t have the confidence and strength to contend with the Thunder Dragon Family. To the big shots behind them, defeating the Thunder Dragon Family is just as simple as killing a dog. It’s really annoying…”

Levi felt helpless.

This time, what he wanted to do was to rub the ferocious Thunder Dragon’s butt.

Snatching Sorrett’s succubus on the spot… Take away what he loves, take away what he was nurturing.

“How exciting…I feel like a minotaur. Back then, my colleagues at the Tower of Pharmacists unintentionally gave me the nickname ‘Minotaur Levi’ and now, it has come true. It’s destined.”

Levi left the tavern and found a place in Riptide City to wait for the feast to begin.

In the inner city area.

In the residence of the upper echelons of Riptide City.

10 Tanton Street.

This was the location of the City Lord’s Mansion.

An ice-blue wizard tower carved with a dragon pattern stood there.

It was at the top of the wizard tower, the place with the best view of Riptide City.

The temperature here was many times colder than the outside world.

The ground was covered in ice, surrounded by cold air, like a cold storage warehouse.

In one of the bathhouses, there was a pool of blood that emitted a cold aura.

In the middle of the blood pool, a curvy figure covered in ice-blue scales was lying in it.

Not long after, the color of the blood pool gradually faded and became ordinary water.

The naked figure swayed as she walked out of the bathroom. Her robe flew over and automatically put itself on her. The belt was tied around her slender waist, making her figure look even more perfect.

Her hair was a faint frosty blue, giving her a unique charm.

The ice-blue scales on her body gradually faded, and she exhaled a breath of cold air. Her eyes were suffused with a faint golden light, and the majesty of the dragon race disappeared in an instant.

Blue Dragon Lady, Elsie.

She was a pure-blooded dragon descendant, a high-ranking member of the headquarters of the dragon descendant priory, and also the president of the branch of the dragon descendant priory in the Endless Sea.

“My father is the [Ice Dragon, Munos]. I have the pure blood of the Dragon Clan in my body, and I’m a first-generation dragon descendant. My frost talent is not much inferior to those wizards with special talents…However, I still can’t see any hope of becoming a primordial soul wizard.”

She had always been proud of the pure dragon bloodline in her body.

Now, even someone as powerful as her could only sigh at the distance between her current fifth-circle soul and the primordial soul she wished to achieve.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 911 - Chapter 911: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (2)

Chapter 911: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

She was not the only one. Many wizards of the dragon descendant from the dragon descendant priory were also facing a similar predicament.

They relied on the Dragon Clan bloodline in their bodies and often had a good Machinery Heart talent. Their cultivation journey at the low level was smooth sailing. After the third-circle, they still had an advantage over other wizards.

However, at the fourth-circle and fifth-circle realms, the bloodline advantage of the pure-blooded Dragon Clan gradually weakened.

This was especially true for those who were not part of the first generation dragon descendants.

Therefore, Blue Dragon Lady had to find other opportunities and ways out.

Otherwise, there was little hope for her to obtain the primordial soul.

What worried her even more was the powerful enemy outside of Riptide City who had been eyeing her for many years.

That was Sorrett of the Thunder Dragon Family.

This former colleague had never given up on the great cause of the Riptide Cityy and Area 6.

Blue Dragon Lady had reported this situation to the higher-ups, but in the end, no one responded.

This made her realize that there might be some big shots behind the Thunder Dragon Family who could dominate the Endless Sea.

“With this invitation to the Thunder Dragon Auction, it appears that Sorrett is no longer feigning. It seems like he wants to kill me.” The Blue Dragon lady pondered.

With her status as a Fifth-Circle Wizard, she did not know much about the attitude of the absolute higher-ups of the Wizard World, those Legendary Wizards.

However, what was certain was that the current Legend Wizards in the Wizard World were all watching the current situation coldly.

Whether it was the faction that supported Sauron and the Congress, or the opposition… Essentially, it was the competition between the Grand Wizards and Legendary Wizards.

Even giants like the Six Pagodas of the Endless Sea were nothing more than chess pieces of these truly great figures.

The dark wizards were the same. They were all chess pieces.

She couldn’t guess the thoughts of the big shots.

“The Dark Ancient Tower will open in the next few decades. Without the primordial soul, there will be no resistance to this great change that will involve the entire Wizard World.

“Therefore, no matter what, I have to go to the Dark Ancient Tower. Whether or not I can reach the primordial soul stage depends on this!”

After all the resources she had accumulated over the years in Riptide City, she was confident that she could get a share of the Dark Ancient Tower.

“As for Sorrett, since he has publicly invited me to participate in the auction, I naturally have no choice but to go. To entice me to participate, this fellow is willing to take out a key to the Dark Ancient Tower. He has already invested a lot. I might as well beat him at his own game and adapt to the situation…However, some defensive measures have to be taken. This fellow likes to play dirty tricks the most.”

After figuring this out, the Blue Dragon Lady called one of her commanders over.

“Guerduo, tell Sorrett that I will be participating in the auction. Tell him to prepare the key to the Dark Ancient Tower for me.”

The commander’s expression changed. “Madam, this is clearly Soret’s scheme. For your safety, I don’t recommend going.”

Commander Guerduo was the Fourth-Circle wizard who had recruited Levi and the others to serve on Bass Island. He was also one of the confidants of the Blue Dragon Lady.

“If I don’t go, it’ll look like I’m afraid of Sorrett. Wouldn’t I become a laughingstock for the people of Riptide City?” Blue Dragon Lady sneered, her chest heaving.

“Alright…” Guerduo saw that the Blue Dragon Lady had made up her mind and knew that it would be difficult to persuade her, so he did not say anything more.

He left the mansion with a long face. After leaving Riptide City, he suddenly jumped into the sea in an uninhabited area.

At the bottom of the sea, in a pitch-black cave, Levi was using his Crimson Emperor Dragon Flame to refine the Poison Fire Corpse Demon. He was making the final preparations.

“Master, Blue Dragon Lady is going to Sorrett’s auction…It seems that there will be a fierce battle at the auction,” said the Mind Flayers.

“Got it. You don’t have to report to me anymore. Just wait quietly for the auction to begin to prevent your identity from being exposed,” Levi said.

Whether it was the Blue Dragon lady or Sorrett, neither of them was someone that Levi could fight head-on at this stage.

Only when these two snipe and clam fought would he be able to reap the benefits.

His target had never been these two, but the succubus Miraya.

“Yes, Master… In addition, the Thunder Dragon Family intends to auction off a key to the Dark Ancient Tower. If Master is interested, you can also take it when the time comes.” The Mind Flayers left after saying that.

Levi looked at the disappearing Mind Flayers and pondered.

“It seems like Sorrett is serious about this auction. I can participate in it and if there are good things, I can bid them off.”

“As for the key to the Dark Ancient Tower, it would definitely be sold at a very high price. It was obvious that Sorrett actually had no intention to sell it. He was just using it as a bait.

“I’d better wait for the news from Madam Triss. If I don’t get the spot in the end…Then I won’t go.”

Levi did not have a way to take the key away. This item was too conspicuous in the Wizard World and could easily be targeted.

Only those who were strong enough were qualified to hold this key.

On an isolated island in a certain sea area in Area 6.

This place wasn’t far from Riptide City, only a few thousand kilometers away.

This place used to be a deserted island with no one. However, it was now opened up by the Thunder Dragon Family wizard as the venue for the Thunder Dragon Auction.

As the days got closer and closer to the auction, the venue had already been prepared. A fourth-circle array, which was used to protect the safety of the auction items, had also been set up.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 912 - Chapter 912: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (3)

Chapter 912: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In a secret room under the island.

Guerdo had already transformed into Guillermo, the Mind Flayers.

“Lord Victor, Blue Dragon Lady has agreed to come to the auction…Everything is going according to our plan!” Said the Mind Flayers.

In front of him, behind Sorrett, Victor’s figure appeared.

“Good, very good. Guillermo, I’ll count you as a great merit if our plan succeeds this time. When I return to the Abyss, you’ll be rewarded handsomely,” Victor promised.

“Will she be attending the auction alone?” Sorrett also asked.

“No, she’ll bring a Fifth-Circle Wizard from the Dragon Tea Party, the Sea Serpent Grand Duke, Merlhan, to the auction. The Sea Serpent Grand Duke is pursuing the Blue Dragon Lady, but the Blue Dragon Lady has never agreed.”

“How embarrassing. Despite being rejected by that woman, he still hangs around her. He’ll die a horrible death!” Victor said disdainfully.

As the Black Feather Demon King, women might be interested in him, however, he was not interested in them. He would never pursue women. That would be beneath his status as a Demon King.

“This Merlhan is just a lowly mixed-blood of the Sea Clan and the human race. He’s not worth mentioning,” Sorrett sneered.

“Gentlemen, I’ll take my leave first. Blue Dragon Lady will be suspicious if I linger outside for too long.” With that, the Mind Flayers left in a hurry.

Not long after the Mind Flayers left, the succubus, Miraya walked with seductive steps. Her hooves clattered as she came into Sorrett’s arms. Sorrett picked her up, and Miraya’s smooth and slender legs naturally wrapped around his waist.

“Victor, give us a moment,” Sorrett said.

“What? We were just making peace. Why are you so restrained? You humans are really…” Victor said with a frown, but he still obediently returned to Sorrett’s body.

In the secret room, heavy breathing and a soul-stirring demonic sound lingered and fused…

Afterwards.

Sorrett looked at Miraya and pushed her away. He put on his robe and sat up. “I heard that succubus can give birth to a precious item called [Crimson Water] after you reach adulthood. After one consumes it, they will have endless magical effects. We’ve known each other for so long, but why haven’t I seen such a thing before?”

The succubus Miraya leaned to the side. She let out a “pfft”, and a seductive laugh sounded. “Why do you wizards refer to such a thing as something so fresh and refined? It’s just my breast…It’s just milk.”

Sorrett’s face darkened. He had just heard about [Crimson Water] from a pharmacist friend.

He had thought that it was some kind of high-class thing, but he did not expect it to be this thing.

How could there be a wizard who could develop such an unorthodox potion material?

“Miraya, don’t forget that you are my slave. Without me, with your strength, you would have been captured by those wizards who yearn for succubi. If you have hidden [Crimson Water], you’d better take it out. Otherwise… Don’t blame me for killing the goose that laid the golden eggs.”

He grabbed the two shiny round eggplants in front of him, leaving a mark on them.

“I don’t have Crimson Water at the moment…” Miraya mumbled softly, her face flushed red.

“Why?”

“What’s your understanding of succubus?” Miraya asked.

“Lust…Lewd, charming the weak, extracting the energy and vitality of the weak. That’s it.” Sorrett thought for a moment and said.

“That’s just the surface. Succubus is pleasure itself.”

“All the succubi were the subjects of the Demon Lord of the 660th level of the Abyss, the Queen of Succubus, the Lord of Perverted Sins, and the Lady of Pleasure.”

“Only extreme pleasure could allow the succubus to reach its peak and then give birth to the water of pleasure. It’s what you wizards call Crimson Water.” Miraya said with a smile.”

She wore clothes that were as thin as a cicada’s wings and clung tightly to her body, almost as if she was not wearing anything.

“You mean…I can’t do it?” Sorrett’s voice became colder and colder.

“Do you want to hear the truth?” Miraya was not afraid.

“Alright, stop talking. Hand that thing over…I’m not joking with you,” Sorrett said coldly.

“I really didn’t have it. The last time I gave birth to Crimson Water was two hundred years ago…This thing requires a large amount of my primordial energy. It’s not that easy to produce.” Miraya said. It seemed like she wasn’t lying.

Sorrett snorted coldly and left with an ugly expression.

“You forced me to tell you the truth,” Miraya shrugged helplessly as she watched Sorrett leave.

It wasn’t that Sorrett couldn’t do it. It was just that a human like Sorrett was too ordinary for a succubus, and Miraya didn’t have that kind of excitement and sense of accomplishment.

If there was someone of the opposite sex who could instantly ignite her blood of pleasure, the crimson water would naturally appear at the right time.

Two hundred years ago, the one who made her give birth to the Crimson Water was a six-armed snake demon from the Abyss. That big guy had three pairs of “Magic Tools “…

Year 1128 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Flowing Fire.

The Thunder Dragon auction happened as promised.

At the auction site, there were many wizards who wanted to try their luck upon hearing about the auction.

Levi, who looked like a silver-haired middle-aged man, blended in. His cultivation as a Third-Circle Wizard was neither high nor low here.

“Me, Owens, Leon, Poison Fire Corpse Demon, Tyrant III…It shouldn’t be a problem to subdue a level-four succubus in a short period of time.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 913 - Chapter 912: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (3)

Chapter 912: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (3)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In a secret room under the island.

Guerdo had already transformed into Guillermo, the Mind Flayers.

“Lord Victor, Blue Dragon Lady has agreed to come to the auction…Everything is going according to our plan!” Said the Mind Flayers.

In front of him, behind Sorrett, Victor’s figure appeared.

“Good, very good. Guillermo, I’ll count you as a great merit if our plan succeeds this time. When I return to the Abyss, you’ll be rewarded handsomely,” Victor promised.

“Will she be attending the auction alone?” Sorrett also asked.

“No, she’ll bring a Fifth-Circle Wizard from the Dragon Tea Party, the Sea Serpent Grand Duke, Merlhan, to the auction. The Sea Serpent Grand Duke is pursuing the Blue Dragon Lady, but the Blue Dragon Lady has never agreed.”

“How embarrassing. Despite being rejected by that woman, he still hangs around her. He’ll die a horrible death!” Victor said disdainfully.

As the Black Feather Demon King, women might be interested in him, however, he was not interested in them. He would never pursue women. That would be beneath his status as a Demon King.

“This Merlhan is just a lowly mixed-blood of the Sea Clan and the human race. He’s not worth mentioning,” Sorrett sneered.

“Gentlemen, I’ll take my leave first. Blue Dragon Lady will be suspicious if I linger outside for too long.” With that, the Mind Flayers left in a hurry.

Not long after the Mind Flayers left, the succubus, Miraya walked with seductive steps. Her hooves clattered as she came into Sorrett’s arms. Sorrett picked her up, and Miraya’s smooth and slender legs naturally wrapped around his waist.

“Victor, give us a moment,” Sorrett said.

“What? We were just making peace. Why are you so restrained? You humans are really…” Victor said with a frown, but he still obediently returned to Sorrett’s body.

In the secret room, heavy breathing and a soul-stirring demonic sound lingered and fused…

Afterwards.

Sorrett looked at Miraya and pushed her away. He put on his robe and sat up. “I heard that succubus can give birth to a precious item called [Crimson Water] after you reach adulthood. After one consumes it, they will have endless magical effects. We’ve known each other for so long, but why haven’t I seen such a thing before?”

The succubus Miraya leaned to the side. She let out a “pfft”, and a seductive laugh sounded. “Why do you wizards refer to such a thing as something so fresh and refined? It’s just my breast…It’s just milk.”

Sorrett’s face darkened. He had just heard about [Crimson Water] from a pharmacist friend.

He had thought that it was some kind of high-class thing, but he did not expect it to be this thing.

How could there be a wizard who could develop such an unorthodox potion material?

“Miraya, don’t forget that you are my slave. Without me, with your strength, you would have been captured by those wizards who yearn for succubi. If you have hidden [Crimson Water], you’d better take it out. Otherwise… Don’t blame me for killing the goose that laid the golden eggs.”

He grabbed the two shiny round eggplants in front of him, leaving a mark on them.

“I don’t have Crimson Water at the moment…” Miraya mumbled softly, her face flushed red.

“Why?”

“What’s your understanding of succubus?” Miraya asked.

“Lust…Lewd, charming the weak, extracting the energy and vitality of the weak. That’s it.” Sorrett thought for a moment and said.

“That’s just the surface. Succubus is pleasure itself.”

“All the succubi were the subjects of the Demon Lord of the 660th level of the Abyss, the Queen of Succubus, the Lord of Perverted Sins, and the Lady of Pleasure.”

“Only extreme pleasure could allow the succubus to reach its peak and then give birth to the water of pleasure. It’s what you wizards call Crimson Water.” Miraya said with a smile.”

She wore clothes that were as thin as a cicada’s wings and clung tightly to her body, almost as if she was not wearing anything.

“You mean…I can’t do it?” Sorrett’s voice became colder and colder.

“Do you want to hear the truth?” Miraya was not afraid.

“Alright, stop talking. Hand that thing over…I’m not joking with you,” Sorrett said coldly.

“I really didn’t have it. The last time I gave birth to Crimson Water was two hundred years ago…This thing requires a large amount of my primordial energy. It’s not that easy to produce.” Miraya said. It seemed like she wasn’t lying.

Sorrett snorted coldly and left with an ugly expression.

“You forced me to tell you the truth,” Miraya shrugged helplessly as she watched Sorrett leave.

It wasn’t that Sorrett couldn’t do it. It was just that a human like Sorrett was too ordinary for a succubus, and Miraya didn’t have that kind of excitement and sense of accomplishment.

If there was someone of the opposite sex who could instantly ignite her blood of pleasure, the crimson water would naturally appear at the right time.

Two hundred years ago, the one who made her give birth to the Crimson Water was a six-armed snake demon from the Abyss. That big guy had three pairs of “Magic Tools “…

Year 1128 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Flowing Fire.

The Thunder Dragon auction happened as promised.

At the auction site, there were many wizards who wanted to try their luck upon hearing about the auction.

Levi, who looked like a silver-haired middle-aged man, blended in. His cultivation as a Third-Circle Wizard was neither high nor low here.

“Me, Owens, Leon, Poison Fire Corpse Demon, Tyrant III…It shouldn’t be a problem to subdue a level-four succubus in a short period of time.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 914 - Chapter 914: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (5)

Chapter 914: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The moment the Blue Dragon Lady saw the small pagoda, her heart skipped a beat.

“He actually brought it out…What was this guy doing? Does he not intend to go to Dark Ancient Tower? Or could it be that the Thunder Dragon Family already has many keys?”

Just as Blue Dragon Lady was thinking.

Boom!

Suddenly, rays of light lit up the area around the entire island.

The light of the grand array that covered the entire island soared into the sky. In an instant, a dense lightning net surrounded the entire auction venue.

The lightning net emitted a destructive aura.

Levi’s expression changed slightly.

“Fifth-circle array, Thunder God’s Net…From the information that the Mind Flayers had sent me, I thought that Sorrett’s plan was the same as before. He would frame the Blue Dragon Lady with some demons and then take the opportunity to make a move.”

“From the looks of it, the Thunder Dragon Family was even more ruthless this time. They are planning to kill all the wizards who participated in this auction!”

“The Mind Flayers have a Scarlet Contract. They can’t betray me. It seemed that Victor and Sorrett did not tell the Mind Flayers the truth from the beginning…Could it be that his plan had been seen through?”

“No, if the Mind Flayers were seen through, Victor’s Feather would not have been given to him. It should be purely because Sorrett had a trump card…”

Levi did not panic. He was a third-circle array wizard. Although he did not know how to create the Thunder God’s Net, he could find a weak point and focus all his strength on it to break out and escape.

Since he had already come, he could not return empty-handed. He had not seen the shadow of the succubus yet.

“Sorrett!”

The Blue Dragon Lady’s expression changed. She had also guessed that Sorrett would attack her.

However, she had thought that the other party would at least find a reason to attack.

From the looks of it, the Thunder Dragon Family wanted to keep all the wizards who participated in the auction here. How arrogant was this?

Boom!

The Blue Dragon Lady and the Sea Serpent Grand Duke’s auras erupted, and their fifth-circle spiritual force swept across the island. Sorrett’s spiritual force clashed with them, and the corners of his mouth curled up.

“Sir Sorrett? What do you mean by this?” A few wizards who had not figured out the situation asked.

Sorrett ignored them. He waved his hand, and a rumbling sound suddenly came from below the island.

A mountain-like giant creature nearly a hundred meters tall appeared out of nowhere.

“A fifth-grade demon! Sorrett, you really colluded with the demons. This is illegal!” The Sea Serpent Grand Duke’s expression changed.

“If everyone dies here, no one will know that I colluded with the demons.” With a thought, Sorrett shot out a spear formed from lightning toward the Blue Dragon Lady.

The Sea Serpent Grand Duke charged at the fifth-grade demon.

At the same time, the fifth-circle array, the Thunder God’s Net was shrinking.

Levi saw that some low-level wizards and third-circle wizards who had overestimated themselves were crashing into the thunder net like moths flying into a flame. It did not take long for them to turn into ashes. Those wizards who tried to use elemental spells to escape were also annihilated by the lightning. Some wizards wanted to escape by burrowing underground, but they discovered that there was also a dense thunder net below.

“If you want to blame someone, blame the Lord of Riptide City. This woman knew that there was a trap in this auction, but she didn’t warn you all. She wanted you to die with her! Hahaha!” Sorrett laughed.

Around the island, the auras of more than ten Level 4 demons appeared. The Barr Flame Demon, the Four-Eyed Toad Demon…And the giggling succubus.

The succubus was holding a purple whip full of thorns. Purple flames were wrapped around it, emitting a strange fragrance that was intoxicating.

They had been hidden on the island by Sorrett with a high-level concealment array. Even the Blue Dragon Lady did not notice them.

The Succubus’s Thorny Whip lashed at the low-level male wizards below. Their eyes were blurred, and then a crazy and deformed gaze was revealed. They panted heavily as they looked at the succubus’s extremely good demonic body.

Some of them stood rooted to the ground and allowed the succubus to whip them until their skin was torn open and their souls were scattered. They did not resist. It was obvious how powerful the succubus’s charm was!

It wasn’t just the succubus. The other demons also began to happily kill and celebrate.

This was the killing feast that Sorrett held for the demons to satisfy their bottomless desire for destruction.

Somewhere on the island.

“Found it!”

Levi found his target.

At the same time, Blue Dragon Lady and Soret were fighting fiercely.

Guerdo found an opportunity to fly over and rush towards the Blue Dragon Lady.

Sorrett’s eyes were cold. He attracted the Blue Dragon Lady’s attention and created an opportunity for Guerdo to attack.

The Blue Dragon Lady suddenly sensed Guerdo’s purple tendrils rushing toward her, and her expression changed.

“Mind Flayers?!”

How could she not understand that her commander, Guerdo, had long been possessed by the Mind Flayers under Sorrett and had been working as a spy by her side?

Hualala!

The Blue Dragon Lady’s fifth-circle protective force field, Ice Dragon’s Ring Dance.

Light up!

Under her blue robe, frost-blue scales appeared on her body. The scales, which were as white as jade, were protecting her.

Sorrett attacked the Blue Dragon Lady crazily. Lightning exploded around the Blue Dragon Lady, and purple light filled the sky.

The [Victor’s Feather] in the Mind Flayers’ hand was burning with black gas and emitting a destructive aura. Elsie’s face was ashen. She was busy fighting with Sorrett and could only rely on her force field and her Dragon body to resist.

Crack!

Elsie’s defensive force field cracked under Victor’s Feather.

Victor’s Feather continued to pierce deeper into Elsie’s body. However, when it was about to pierce Elsie’s body, it deviated a little and brushed past Elsie’s waist.

The Mind Flayers pushed hard and injected all their demonic energy into Victor’s Feather!

Boom!

Victor’s Feather was completely ignited and turned into a black light!

Stab.

Before Sorrett could react.

The black feather pierced into Sorrett’s lightning protective force field.

Then, it pierced his chest.

At this moment, black flames burned around Sorrett’s body. His face turned black and green, looking extremely ugly.

“Guillermo?” Victor’s hoarse voice suddenly sounded. “You betrayed me?”

“I’m sorry, I missed…”

Boom!

The Thunder Dragon descended from the sky.

It instantly hit Guerdo.

The Fourth-Circle Wizard’s body exploded instantly.

The phantom of the Mind Flayers escaped.

“You can’t escape!”

Victor’s ferocious face appeared on Sorrett’s face as well. A huge palm made of demonic energy grabbed towards the Mind Flayers.

In the next moment, an ice dragon struck the demonic palm and shattered it.

Lady Blue Dragon was also confused. She could not figure out which faction this Mind Flayer belonged to.

However, since the other party had backstabbed Sorrett, it meant that the other party was more likely to benefit her. Under such circumstances, she naturally had to make a move.

“Hehe, Sorrett, prepare to die.”

The Blue Dragon Lady’s expression was cold as she launched a terrifying killing move at the weakened Sorrett.

Take advantage of his weakness and take his life!

This was a great opportunity to destroy the Thunder Dragon Family in one fell swoop.

As for the big shot behind their family, Blue Dragon Lady had already thought of a countermeasure.

“Victor, hurry up and suppress your strength!” Sorrett roared at Victor in his body.

“I’m doing it. This damned Guillermo, what good does betraying me do him?” Victor was still confused.

Fortunately, Victor was the master of the Black Feather. He used a secret technique to temporarily preserve Sorrett’s power.

Sorrett heaved a sigh of relief. He still had the fifth-circle array as his trump card. He still had a chance to save the situation. He also had Victor, the demon king. He might be able to summon the demonic spirit!

The thunder forged armor, the lightning illuminated the heavens!

Sorrett’s momentum rose again, and he focused on his fight with the Blue Dragon Lady.

“Sorrett!” Suddenly, the succubus Miraya’s desperate voice echoed throughout the island. “Sorrett, save me!”

Sorrett took a look.

A burly wizard covered in crimson golden scales and burning with flames rode on the succubus’s slender waist and pressed Miraya down to the ground. His hands grabbed Miraya’s throat and kept smashing her into the ground. Miraya’s body was already covered in wounds and purple blood flowed out.

Miraya’s four limbs were pressed down by a strange insect, a demonic corpse, a strange swordsman, and an alchemical creature.

Taking advantage of the chaos, Levi and his subordinates had already swarmed forward and subdued the succubus in no time. His Scarlet Power surged out and entered the succubus’s forehead.

It was only when the Scarlet Dragon pattern appeared and disappeared that the succubus gave up struggling that he heaved a sigh of relief.

“Master…” The succubus was about to speak.

“Stop calling for your master, let’s quickly retreat!”

Levi picked up Succubus Miraya and put her into Alice’s ring. The four King Kong under his command cleared the way and flew towards a corner of the array.

“Snatching the Thunder Spear’s woman in broad daylight is so f\*cking thrilling.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 915 - Chapter 914: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (5)

Chapter 914: Stab The Thunder Dragon, Snatch The Succubus! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The moment the Blue Dragon Lady saw the small pagoda, her heart skipped a beat.

“He actually brought it out…What was this guy doing? Does he not intend to go to Dark Ancient Tower? Or could it be that the Thunder Dragon Family already has many keys?”

Just as Blue Dragon Lady was thinking.

Boom!

Suddenly, rays of light lit up the area around the entire island.

The light of the grand array that covered the entire island soared into the sky. In an instant, a dense lightning net surrounded the entire auction venue.

The lightning net emitted a destructive aura.

Levi’s expression changed slightly.

“Fifth-circle array, Thunder God’s Net…From the information that the Mind Flayers had sent me, I thought that Sorrett’s plan was the same as before. He would frame the Blue Dragon Lady with some demons and then take the opportunity to make a move.”

“From the looks of it, the Thunder Dragon Family was even more ruthless this time. They are planning to kill all the wizards who participated in this auction!”

“The Mind Flayers have a Scarlet Contract. They can’t betray me. It seemed that Victor and Sorrett did not tell the Mind Flayers the truth from the beginning…Could it be that his plan had been seen through?”

“No, if the Mind Flayers were seen through, Victor’s Feather would not have been given to him. It should be purely because Sorrett had a trump card…”

Levi did not panic. He was a third-circle array wizard. Although he did not know how to create the Thunder God’s Net, he could find a weak point and focus all his strength on it to break out and escape.

Since he had already come, he could not return empty-handed. He had not seen the shadow of the succubus yet.

“Sorrett!”

The Blue Dragon Lady’s expression changed. She had also guessed that Sorrett would attack her.

However, she had thought that the other party would at least find a reason to attack.

From the looks of it, the Thunder Dragon Family wanted to keep all the wizards who participated in the auction here. How arrogant was this?

Boom!

The Blue Dragon Lady and the Sea Serpent Grand Duke’s auras erupted, and their fifth-circle spiritual force swept across the island. Sorrett’s spiritual force clashed with them, and the corners of his mouth curled up.

“Sir Sorrett? What do you mean by this?” A few wizards who had not figured out the situation asked.

Sorrett ignored them. He waved his hand, and a rumbling sound suddenly came from below the island.

A mountain-like giant creature nearly a hundred meters tall appeared out of nowhere.

“A fifth-grade demon! Sorrett, you really colluded with the demons. This is illegal!” The Sea Serpent Grand Duke’s expression changed.

“If everyone dies here, no one will know that I colluded with the demons.” With a thought, Sorrett shot out a spear formed from lightning toward the Blue Dragon Lady.

The Sea Serpent Grand Duke charged at the fifth-grade demon.

At the same time, the fifth-circle array, the Thunder God’s Net was shrinking.

Levi saw that some low-level wizards and third-circle wizards who had overestimated themselves were crashing into the thunder net like moths flying into a flame. It did not take long for them to turn into ashes. Those wizards who tried to use elemental spells to escape were also annihilated by the lightning. Some wizards wanted to escape by burrowing underground, but they discovered that there was also a dense thunder net below.

“If you want to blame someone, blame the Lord of Riptide City. This woman knew that there was a trap in this auction, but she didn’t warn you all. She wanted you to die with her! Hahaha!” Sorrett laughed.

Around the island, the auras of more than ten Level 4 demons appeared. The Barr Flame Demon, the Four-Eyed Toad Demon…And the giggling succubus.

The succubus was holding a purple whip full of thorns. Purple flames were wrapped around it, emitting a strange fragrance that was intoxicating.

They had been hidden on the island by Sorrett with a high-level concealment array. Even the Blue Dragon Lady did not notice them.

The Succubus’s Thorny Whip lashed at the low-level male wizards below. Their eyes were blurred, and then a crazy and deformed gaze was revealed. They panted heavily as they looked at the succubus’s extremely good demonic body.

Some of them stood rooted to the ground and allowed the succubus to whip them until their skin was torn open and their souls were scattered. They did not resist. It was obvious how powerful the succubus’s charm was!

It wasn’t just the succubus. The other demons also began to happily kill and celebrate.

This was the killing feast that Sorrett held for the demons to satisfy their bottomless desire for destruction.

Somewhere on the island.

“Found it!”

Levi found his target.

At the same time, Blue Dragon Lady and Soret were fighting fiercely.

Guerdo found an opportunity to fly over and rush towards the Blue Dragon Lady.

Sorrett’s eyes were cold. He attracted the Blue Dragon Lady’s attention and created an opportunity for Guerdo to attack.

The Blue Dragon Lady suddenly sensed Guerdo’s purple tendrils rushing toward her, and her expression changed.

“Mind Flayers?!”

How could she not understand that her commander, Guerdo, had long been possessed by the Mind Flayers under Sorrett and had been working as a spy by her side?

Hualala!

The Blue Dragon Lady’s fifth-circle protective force field, Ice Dragon’s Ring Dance.

Light up!

Under her blue robe, frost-blue scales appeared on her body. The scales, which were as white as jade, were protecting her.

Sorrett attacked the Blue Dragon Lady crazily. Lightning exploded around the Blue Dragon Lady, and purple light filled the sky.

The [Victor’s Feather] in the Mind Flayers’ hand was burning with black gas and emitting a destructive aura. Elsie’s face was ashen. She was busy fighting with Sorrett and could only rely on her force field and her Dragon body to resist.

Crack!

Elsie’s defensive force field cracked under Victor’s Feather.

Victor’s Feather continued to pierce deeper into Elsie’s body. However, when it was about to pierce Elsie’s body, it deviated a little and brushed past Elsie’s waist.

The Mind Flayers pushed hard and injected all their demonic energy into Victor’s Feather!

Boom!

Victor’s Feather was completely ignited and turned into a black light!

Stab.

Before Sorrett could react.

The black feather pierced into Sorrett’s lightning protective force field.

Then, it pierced his chest.

At this moment, black flames burned around Sorrett’s body. His face turned black and green, looking extremely ugly.

“Guillermo?” Victor’s hoarse voice suddenly sounded. “You betrayed me?”

“I’m sorry, I missed…”

Boom!

The Thunder Dragon descended from the sky.

It instantly hit Guerdo.

The Fourth-Circle Wizard’s body exploded instantly.

The phantom of the Mind Flayers escaped.

“You can’t escape!”

Victor’s ferocious face appeared on Sorrett’s face as well. A huge palm made of demonic energy grabbed towards the Mind Flayers.

In the next moment, an ice dragon struck the demonic palm and shattered it.

Lady Blue Dragon was also confused. She could not figure out which faction this Mind Flayer belonged to.

However, since the other party had backstabbed Sorrett, it meant that the other party was more likely to benefit her. Under such circumstances, she naturally had to make a move.

“Hehe, Sorrett, prepare to die.”

The Blue Dragon Lady’s expression was cold as she launched a terrifying killing move at the weakened Sorrett.

Take advantage of his weakness and take his life!

This was a great opportunity to destroy the Thunder Dragon Family in one fell swoop.

As for the big shot behind their family, Blue Dragon Lady had already thought of a countermeasure.

“Victor, hurry up and suppress your strength!” Sorrett roared at Victor in his body.

“I’m doing it. This damned Guillermo, what good does betraying me do him?” Victor was still confused.

Fortunately, Victor was the master of the Black Feather. He used a secret technique to temporarily preserve Sorrett’s power.

Sorrett heaved a sigh of relief. He still had the fifth-circle array as his trump card. He still had a chance to save the situation. He also had Victor, the demon king. He might be able to summon the demonic spirit!

The thunder forged armor, the lightning illuminated the heavens!

Sorrett’s momentum rose again, and he focused on his fight with the Blue Dragon Lady.

“Sorrett!” Suddenly, the succubus Miraya’s desperate voice echoed throughout the island. “Sorrett, save me!”

Sorrett took a look.

A burly wizard covered in crimson golden scales and burning with flames rode on the succubus’s slender waist and pressed Miraya down to the ground. His hands grabbed Miraya’s throat and kept smashing her into the ground. Miraya’s body was already covered in wounds and purple blood flowed out.

Miraya’s four limbs were pressed down by a strange insect, a demonic corpse, a strange swordsman, and an alchemical creature.

Taking advantage of the chaos, Levi and his subordinates had already swarmed forward and subdued the succubus in no time. His Scarlet Power surged out and entered the succubus’s forehead.

It was only when the Scarlet Dragon pattern appeared and disappeared that the succubus gave up struggling that he heaved a sigh of relief.

“Master…” The succubus was about to speak.

“Stop calling for your master, let’s quickly retreat!”

Levi picked up Succubus Miraya and put her into Alice’s ring. The four King Kong under his command cleared the way and flew towards a corner of the array.

“Snatching the Thunder Spear’s woman in broad daylight is so f\*cking thrilling.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 916 - Chapter 916: Help Me Cultivate! (2)

Chapter 916: Help Me Cultivate! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As long as a Blood Flying Dragon escaped, Levi could be reborn again!

This was also Levi’s final trump card.

These Blood Flying Dragons roared and surged in all directions at an extremely fast speed.

After destroying many Blood Flying Dragons, the Thunder Tiger dissipated into the world.

On the island.

Sorrett, who was fighting the Blue Dragon Lady, sensed through his spiritual force that the dragon descendant wizard who snatched the succubus just now had run away!

Thunder Tiger’s fifth-circle move did not kill a Third-Circle Wizard?

If news of this got out, he would definitely be ridiculed.

“Blue Dragon Lady, you’re really scheming. Do you think you can accuse me just because you sent someone to snatch away a demon?” Sorrett sneered.

Blue Dragon Lady was also confused. “I will accuse you, but that person is not one of my people.”

If that person also colluded with the demons, Blue Dragon Lady would be implicated.

Therefore, she definitely could not admit that he was her man.

Even if the other party might be on the same side as him.

“Heh, dragon descendant bloodline, and a body-refining wizard at that. How can you say that he’s not yours? I heard that there are many dragon-descendant wizards in the Dragon Tea Party.”

“Sorrett, you’re too arrogant. You and your Thunder Dragon Family will be wiped out because of what happened today!” Sea Serpent Grand Duke said.

Sorrett didn’t say a word. Victor, who was in his body, was also silent.

Suddenly, a red glow appeared in the sky. A sexy witch in a fiery red robe with red hair and bold and open clothes appeared in the sky above the thunder net.

Behind her, there was a faint phantom of a giant dragon burning with flames. Its golden eyes looked indifferently at Sorrett below.

“Retreat, Sorrett…” Victor’s voice suddenly sounded in his mind.

“No! Victor, quickly think of another way!”

“Victor?”

Silence filled Sorrett’s mind.

“If you can avoid the next calamity, we still have a chance to cooperate…”

Victor’s last voice sounded in Sorrett’s mind.

The next moment, the powerful level 5 demon grabbed the other surviving demons on the island and threw them into its mouth, chewing them and swallowing them.

Immediately after, its body expanded even more and its aura became stronger again. A demonic aura surged and swept across the island.

Sea Serpent Grand Duke’s expression changed as he quickly retreated.

The giant demon rushed into the sky, tore open the lightning net, and disappeared without a trace after taking a fifth-circle spell from the red-haired witch.

Only a black crow feather was left behind. It fell from midair and ignited, turning into ashes.

“Victor!”

Sorrett screamed in his heart.

The damned Black Feather Demon King did not respond at all.

This guy had already found a way out for himself after his plan failed.

Now, he had already escaped with the help of that level-five demon.

“You lied to me… This is a demon.” Sorrett’s heart was dead.

The momentum was gone. In his eyes, the Thunder Dragon phantom lit up and then disappeared.

“Thunder Fall!”

In the next moment, there was a thunderclap in the sky.

A terrifying pillar of lightning descended from the sky and struck the island.

Sea Serpent Grand Duke, Blue Dragon Lady, and the red-haired witch who had just arrived all avoided the terrifying lightning pillar.

Boom!

In the middle of the island, the auction venue had already disappeared.

A huge pit about a mile in diameter appeared there, and it was bottomless.

Wherever the lightning pillar landed, everything was annihilated.

Trees, rocks, wizards, storage bags… all disappeared.

Only the lava melted by the high-temperature lightning at the bottom of the pit witnessed the terrifying power of the attack.

“Are you worried that your collusion with the demons will be exposed? Did you commit suicide?” Sea Serpent Grand Duke asked suspiciously.

“No, he escaped. That was the strongest fifth-circle spell of the Lightning Faction, Thunder Fall… However, I already have evidence that he colluded with the demons. I want to see how the Wizard Tribunal will judge him this time.” Blue Dragon Lady’s expression was cold.

Last time, she didn’t convict Sorrett because she didn’t have enough evidence.

Before she came this time, she had already made a record with the photographic slate in advance to obtain conclusive evidence.

She wanted to bury Sorrett and the Thunder Dragon Family behind him.

She did not believe that no matter how powerful the faction behind Sorrett was, the crime of colluding with demons be cleared.

Before she went to report the case, she had to secretly spread this matter and form public opinion.

If that didn’t bring Sorrett to justice, there was nothing she could do about it.

“However, I wonder which faction the Third-Circle Wizard who snatched the succubus from just now is from? That Mind Flayer seems to be controlled by him too. Why is he helping me? Or does he simply have a grudge against Sorrett?”

Blue Dragon Lady had many questions. As a dragon descendant, she could sense the pure Dragon Clan bloodline in his body when he transformed.

As a high-ranking member of the dragon-descendant priory, she had seen many dragon-descendant wizards, including many pure-blooded dragons. However, that Third-Circle Wizard was a little different from the wizards she had met before.

“With the strength of the dragon descendant’s physical body, coupled with body-tempering spells and powerful sword skills, he perfectly fused the three together. With a third-circle body, he tore open a gap in the fifth-circle array. It seems that he’s also proficient in arrays… Unbelievable. I’ve never heard of such a genius.”

The Endless Sea was still too big. There were crouching tigers and hidden dragons. Blue Dragon Lady sighed in her heart.

That Third-Circle Wizard was definitely one of the best even in a large faction like the dragon descendant priory.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 917 - Chapter 916: Help Me Cultivate! (2)

Chapter 916: Help Me Cultivate! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As long as a Blood Flying Dragon escaped, Levi could be reborn again!

This was also Levi’s final trump card.

These Blood Flying Dragons roared and surged in all directions at an extremely fast speed.

After destroying many Blood Flying Dragons, the Thunder Tiger dissipated into the world.

On the island.

Sorrett, who was fighting the Blue Dragon Lady, sensed through his spiritual force that the dragon descendant wizard who snatched the succubus just now had run away!

Thunder Tiger’s fifth-circle move did not kill a Third-Circle Wizard?

If news of this got out, he would definitely be ridiculed.

“Blue Dragon Lady, you’re really scheming. Do you think you can accuse me just because you sent someone to snatch away a demon?” Sorrett sneered.

Blue Dragon Lady was also confused. “I will accuse you, but that person is not one of my people.”

If that person also colluded with the demons, Blue Dragon Lady would be implicated.

Therefore, she definitely could not admit that he was her man.

Even if the other party might be on the same side as him.

“Heh, dragon descendant bloodline, and a body-refining wizard at that. How can you say that he’s not yours? I heard that there are many dragon-descendant wizards in the Dragon Tea Party.”

“Sorrett, you’re too arrogant. You and your Thunder Dragon Family will be wiped out because of what happened today!” Sea Serpent Grand Duke said.

Sorrett didn’t say a word. Victor, who was in his body, was also silent.

Suddenly, a red glow appeared in the sky. A sexy witch in a fiery red robe with red hair and bold and open clothes appeared in the sky above the thunder net.

Behind her, there was a faint phantom of a giant dragon burning with flames. Its golden eyes looked indifferently at Sorrett below.

“Retreat, Sorrett…” Victor’s voice suddenly sounded in his mind.

“No! Victor, quickly think of another way!”

“Victor?”

Silence filled Sorrett’s mind.

“If you can avoid the next calamity, we still have a chance to cooperate…”

Victor’s last voice sounded in Sorrett’s mind.

The next moment, the powerful level 5 demon grabbed the other surviving demons on the island and threw them into its mouth, chewing them and swallowing them.

Immediately after, its body expanded even more and its aura became stronger again. A demonic aura surged and swept across the island.

Sea Serpent Grand Duke’s expression changed as he quickly retreated.

The giant demon rushed into the sky, tore open the lightning net, and disappeared without a trace after taking a fifth-circle spell from the red-haired witch.

Only a black crow feather was left behind. It fell from midair and ignited, turning into ashes.

“Victor!”

Sorrett screamed in his heart.

The damned Black Feather Demon King did not respond at all.

This guy had already found a way out for himself after his plan failed.

Now, he had already escaped with the help of that level-five demon.

“You lied to me… This is a demon.” Sorrett’s heart was dead.

The momentum was gone. In his eyes, the Thunder Dragon phantom lit up and then disappeared.

“Thunder Fall!”

In the next moment, there was a thunderclap in the sky.

A terrifying pillar of lightning descended from the sky and struck the island.

Sea Serpent Grand Duke, Blue Dragon Lady, and the red-haired witch who had just arrived all avoided the terrifying lightning pillar.

Boom!

In the middle of the island, the auction venue had already disappeared.

A huge pit about a mile in diameter appeared there, and it was bottomless.

Wherever the lightning pillar landed, everything was annihilated.

Trees, rocks, wizards, storage bags… all disappeared.

Only the lava melted by the high-temperature lightning at the bottom of the pit witnessed the terrifying power of the attack.

“Are you worried that your collusion with the demons will be exposed? Did you commit suicide?” Sea Serpent Grand Duke asked suspiciously.

“No, he escaped. That was the strongest fifth-circle spell of the Lightning Faction, Thunder Fall… However, I already have evidence that he colluded with the demons. I want to see how the Wizard Tribunal will judge him this time.” Blue Dragon Lady’s expression was cold.

Last time, she didn’t convict Sorrett because she didn’t have enough evidence.

Before she came this time, she had already made a record with the photographic slate in advance to obtain conclusive evidence.

She wanted to bury Sorrett and the Thunder Dragon Family behind him.

She did not believe that no matter how powerful the faction behind Sorrett was, the crime of colluding with demons be cleared.

Before she went to report the case, she had to secretly spread this matter and form public opinion.

If that didn’t bring Sorrett to justice, there was nothing she could do about it.

“However, I wonder which faction the Third-Circle Wizard who snatched the succubus from just now is from? That Mind Flayer seems to be controlled by him too. Why is he helping me? Or does he simply have a grudge against Sorrett?”

Blue Dragon Lady had many questions. As a dragon descendant, she could sense the pure Dragon Clan bloodline in his body when he transformed.

As a high-ranking member of the dragon-descendant priory, she had seen many dragon-descendant wizards, including many pure-blooded dragons. However, that Third-Circle Wizard was a little different from the wizards she had met before.

“With the strength of the dragon descendant’s physical body, coupled with body-tempering spells and powerful sword skills, he perfectly fused the three together. With a third-circle body, he tore open a gap in the fifth-circle array. It seems that he’s also proficient in arrays… Unbelievable. I’ve never heard of such a genius.”

The Endless Sea was still too big. There were crouching tigers and hidden dragons. Blue Dragon Lady sighed in her heart.

That Third-Circle Wizard was definitely one of the best even in a large faction like the dragon descendant priory.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 918 - Chapter 918: Help Me Cultivate! (4)

Chapter 918: Help Me Cultivate! (4)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“You’re back.” A Fifth-Circle Wizard from the Sorrett family stood in front.

“From now on, I’m no longer the chief of the Thunder Dragon Clan. You’ll be the Clan Leader from now on… I have some things to tell you. You must do as I say. Otherwise, the clan might encounter some trouble.” Sorrett looked very calm.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1128, Month of Wheatfield.

During this period of time, news began to spread in the inner sea region of the Endless Sea.

The Clan Leader of the Thunder Dragon Family, Thunder Spear Sorrett, colluded with demons to kill the City Lord of Riptide City and some wizards who participated in the auction.

As this news spread, some photographic slates recorded the situation at the scene.

For a moment.

In the area controlled by the Thunder Dragon Family, the news of the Thunder Dragon Family colluding with demons spread like wildfire.

Area 5 of the inner sea region.

Black Pearl Wizard Market.

In the Fifth-Circle Wizard Tower at the highest point of the market, Thunder Blade Tyrrell looked at the photographic slate in his hand and his heart sank.

“I told him not to get too close to Victor, but he didn’t listen… Now, the entire family is going to be killed by this guy!”

“Guards.”

“Lord, what’s the matter?”

“Capture the wizard who spread the rumors and photographic slate and get rid of him…”

“Alright!”

At the same time.

In the Star Sea.

Starfire Wizard Academy.

A short and smart-looking Magus was waiting for an interview.

He was a Fourth-Circle Wizard and a pharmacist. He was here to apply for the position of professor in the Pharmaceutics School.

While waiting, he took out a photographic slate he had obtained at the Black Pearl Wizard Market some time ago and looked at it with interest.

“Hehe, this damned Sorrett deserves it. The Thunder Dragon Family is probably doomed now. Now that the evidence of colluding with the demons is conclusive, it’s satisfying!

“It’s a pity that my position as a pharmacist supervisor is gone. What a good position! Now, I can only hide my identity and come to this Star Sea where experts are everywhere to make a living.

“And that Blue Dragon Lady actually designed a trap in the contract. She’s the most vicious woman… I, Huffman, was smart all my life, but I almost fell into her hands.”

Huffman put away the slate. No matter what, he felt an indescribable sense of satisfaction when he saw Sorrett being defeated.

“Are you Vickman, the wizard who came to participate in the Pharmacy Academy’s interview?” Wizard Sparrow appeared and asked.

“Yes, I’m… Vickman,” the short wizard said.

“Vickman is a fake name, right?” Sparrow looked at him meaningfully.

The short wizard’s heart skipped a beat, but his expression remained the same. He said, “If your academy minds this, then forget it.”

He was about to turn around and leave.

“Sir Vickman, please wait. Come in and talk in detail.”

Somewhere in the Star Sea, there was a sea that was surrounded by endless storms all year round.

This place was called the “Thunderstorm Sea”.

Thunderbolts fell from the sky all the time.

This heavenly might was powerful and could be sensed within a radius of 5,000 kilometers.

Therefore, ordinary wizards and sea beasts did not dare to approach this place at all.

Only some wizards from the Lightning Faction would take the risk to come here and cultivate their spells.

Now, a slightly bleak figure appeared here. He wore a purple lightning robe and was bathed in the lightning as he stood alone in the center of the lightning world.

Looking around, there were thunderclouds and storms everywhere, as if there was a terrifying existence hiding inside.

Accompanied by a loud eagle cry, there was an incomparably divine golden bird that had unknowingly circled under the black thunderclouds. Golden lightning coiled around its body, and golden light shone brightly, illuminating the sky.

The giant bird exuded an aura comparable to that of a primordial soul wizard. Sorrett lowered its head.

This giant bird was no ordinary creature. It was the guardian of the Letney Family, Thunder Roc Nazario.

Sorrett had once seen it kill a primordial soul wizard who tried to break into the Letney family with golden lightning and swallow him.

“Sorrett, why are you here?” Thunder Roc asked.

“I want to see Lord Molten Gold Wizard King Niglio. Please inform him,” Sorrett said.

“He doesn’t want to see you.” Thunder Roc directly refused.

“Tell him that I have a map of a secret place on the seventh floor of the ancient tower that the primordial soul ancestor of the Thunder Dragon Family had found. There is a possibility that a sky or even a Morning Star Truth Oddity might be born there…” Sorrett said without hesitation, as if he had expected this.

“You better not be lying to me.” A cold voice sounded, suddenly appearing in the thunderstorm.

“Lord Niglio… what I said is true!” Sorrett said.

The storm split open, and a figure with an aura as deep as a mountain and a spiritual force as vast as the sky appeared.

He was not wearing a normal robe, but a set of golden armor. The armor was made of some kind of golden dragon scales and emitted waves of divine light. It was extraordinary.

This armor was forged by the toughest and most valuable Heart-protecting Scale area on the body of the pure-blooded Dragon Clan’s Molten Golden Dragon.

This was also the seven-circle primordial soul wizard’s primordial soul Wizard Tool, the Golden Flash Dragon Armor.

The Molten Gold Wizard King was one of the four “Lightning Wizard Kings” of the Letney Family. In terms of strength and status, it was not something that a primordial soul wizard like Garcia could compare to.

Putting aside those Grand Wizards that were as scarce as Divine Dragons and the few legendary wizards who were like gods, an existence like him was the true powerhouse behind the Endless Sea. His every move could determine the fate of all living beings.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 919 - Chapter 919: Help Me Cultivate! (5)

Chapter 919: Help Me Cultivate! (5)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

However, because of the congress, the Letney Family had been especially low-key all these years.

“Aren’t you afraid that I’ll use my primordial soul spell to snatch your map?” The Molten Gold Wizard King looked at Sorrett indifferently.

“Since I’m here and still dare to explain this matter, I naturally have my methods. If the Lord wants to kill me, it’s as easy as flipping my hand. I won’t resist. However, if you want to snatch that map from me… that’s impossible. This map was hidden in our bloodline by our family’s primordial soul ancestor with a secret technique,” Sorrett said with a firm gaze.

The Molten Gold Wizard King suddenly changed the topic and asked, “I heard that you’re no longer the Thunder Dragon Clan’s Clan Leader. You even asked them to expel you from the clan and sever your relationship with the Wizard Tribunal… Do you want to use this to protect the clan?”

“This matter indeed has nothing to do with the family. Only Victor and I know. They were just used by me,” Sorrett said. “I don’t ask Lord to protect me. I just want to protect the Thunder Dragon Family. I will find a way out myself.”

“Black Feather Demon King Victor. Hehe, with your strength, you dare to make a deal with an existence at this level. You’re really arrogant and conceited… In the current situation, it’s very difficult for the Thunder Dragon Family to escape. However, I can give you a trick. Whether it works or not, I can’t guarantee that colluding with demons is a serious crime. Even I can’t step forward to protect you,” the Molten Gold Wizard King said.

Sorrett said, “Lord, please speak.”

The primordial soul wizard flicked his finger, and a golden light entered Sorrett’s mind.

A moment later, Sorrett’s expression changed and he hurriedly left.

The storm gathered again, and Thunder Roc hid in it.

The Molten Gold Wizard King turned into a bolt of golden lightning and disappeared on the spot.

For a long time, the Thunder Dragon Family had been a very useful hunting dog in the inner ring. They had offered him unimaginable wealth and resources.

He could abandon Sorrett, but he still wanted to see if he could protect the Thunder Dragon Family.

In the human world.

Levi emerged from the volcano crater.

He was not in a hurry to head to the Ancient Saint plane. Instead, he randomly found a direction. After flying for ten thousand miles, he built a shelter at the bottom of the sea, set up the concealment array, and began to recuperate.

After using the Blood Flying Dragon, he would be in a weakened state for a long time.

In the underwater shelter.

Levi sat cross-legged. He looked at his body and found that there was still some lightning power left in it, causing him to twitch from time to time.

He had spent a lot of effort and used the Death Ember’s powerful self-healing ability to finally dispel this strength. This made him even weaker.

“With the six breathing techniques, three innate spells, and the Four King Kongs, I can defeat many Fourth-Circle Wizards.

“However, when facing a Fifth-Circle Wizard, this primordial soul’s final obstacle is still too far away… Just the Black-Eyed Crow using a fifth-circle Wizard Tool was already difficult for me to resist, let alone Sorrett.

“In fact, if one of the key factors above is missing, I would not be spared from the spell attacks of the Fifth-Circle Wizard.

“When I advance to the fourth-circle and master the fourth-circle innate spell, my Metal Voodoo Body will also advance to the fourth-circle. At the same time, I’ll push my strength, Defense, and Speed breathing techniques to a new realm… At that time, I shouldn’t be in such a sorry state.”

Currently, the Golden Snake, Scarlet Dragon, Crimson Emperor Dragon, and Sky Dragon were all at the Second Transformation of the Blood Source. Compared to the First Transformation, the Second Transformation was only an increase in quantity. At most, there would be an additional Bloodline Divine Weapon.

“After the third transformation, there might be a qualitative change. After so many years of hard work, the current me really doesn’t lack anything. I can’t take risks like this in the future.”

Levi always tried his best to be as well-prepared as possible before taking action, but it was inevitable that there would be various accidents.

It was impossible for him to escape death every time. The self-healing ability of the Death Ember Power had a limit.

In these few battles, Levi had already experienced the power of a Fifth-Circle Wizard. They were an existence that he could not defeat for a long time. If he encountered them in the Dark Ancient Tower in the future, it was best to hide far away.

Lessons learned and gains and losses analysed.

Levi tidied up some of the storage bags that he had snatched at the auction.

There were only a few hundred thousand Aether Stones in total. There was nothing valuable.

At that time, the situation was too chaotic, and Levi was focused on snatching the succubus. He really did not have time to fish in troubled waters.

Levi released the Poison Fire Corpse Demon. This guy had made a lot of contributions to this operation and displayed his powerful strength. He did not waste the Black-Eyed Crow’s efforts.

“Master, I feel that this body seems to be more suitable for me,” the Mind Flayer whispered, clearly very tempted.

“You can stay inside for the time being. Protect me, I need to rest for a period of time.”

“Will do.”

Levi, the protector of the Poison Fire Corpse Demon, was relieved to recuperate here.

Half a year passed quickly.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1129, Month of Beginning.

The 98th year of the Great Expedition.

In the human world.

Somewhere in the outer sea.

The pitch-black Deep Sea Cave was a completely different world.

In the darkness, a pair of pale golden eyes suddenly opened, like two lanterns.

Levi’s body was covered in ashes. With a light blow, the ashes dissipated. These were not ordinary ashes, but traces left behind by the Death Ember Power.

After half a year of recuperation, he had completely recovered.

Not only that, but his Death Ember Breathing Technique had also finally cultivated to level 14!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 920 - Chapter 920: Help Me Cultivate! (6)

Chapter 920: Help Me Cultivate! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi—

Death Ember Breathing Technique: Level 14 (1/600,000). Special Effects: Inextinguishable Ember Body (level 2), Resurrection, Ashen Entanglement, Ember Call.

“The fifth level 14 breathing technique has been born, and my physique and self-healing abilities have become even stronger… Right now, my defense, speed, strength, physique, and endurance are all at the Second Transformation of the Blood Source realm. Only my Perception is at the First Transformation of the Blood Source Realm, and I’m cultivating like a turtle crawling.”

Levi sighed.

He released the Nightmare Crown Lizard that was lazily sunbathing in Alice’s ring and held it in his hand.

“Can you work harder and break through to the third-circle as soon as possible… If you don’t work hard, how can I become stronger?”

The Nightmare Crown Lizard looked innocent. Levi finished teaching it a lesson and sent it back.

It was useless to count on it. For it, the second-circle was already the Maximum. If it wanted the third-circle, it would be impossible unless there was smoke coming out of its ancestral grave.

“After I reach the fourth-circle, it’s time for me to find some time to make a trip to the Nightmare World. I don’t expect to obtain any other resources. I only hope to bring back some powerful Nightmare Dragon Clan bloodlines for me to cultivate the Perception breathing technique.

“After recuperating for more than half a year, my strength has completely recovered. It’s time to go back.”

Levi left his hiding place and flew over the sea.

It was said that the human world had been in chaos recently. From time to time, Cave Wizards would come to the Seven Kingdoms Continent to take advantage of the situation, hoping that the Ancient Saint plane would be fine.

Upon returning to the plane’s entrance, Levi realized at a glance that the array he had set up seemed to have been tampered with, and its power was somewhat reduced.

“Bo Gang, what’s going on?” Levi asked.

“Master, a few years ago, Cave Wizards broke into this place, and one of them was an array wizard. However, they have already been killed by the array and the Ancient Saint on the other side,” Bo Gang said.

Levi looked at Bo Gang and suddenly said, “Don’t move.”

Bo Gang stood rooted to the ground. Levi turned into a blood fog and pulled out a black worm from Bo Gang’s body.

“What is this?” Bo Gang was shocked. He didn’t even know when he had been invaded by this worm.

“Tracking method… What an ancient and backward method. It seems to be the work of the Cave Wizards.” Levi’s flames turned the worms into ashes, but his expression remained the same.

“You’ve worked hard, Bo Gang. There are some potions suitable for the giants here. Take them to cultivate.”

“Thank you, Master!”

Bo Gang accepted the potion excitedly, his eyes filled with gratitude.

He had only slept on this island for decades, yet he had such benefits.

Sure enough, being a guard could save him many years of detours… In the future, when he encountered other Giant companions, he would have to call them over to work for his master!

This potion was actually obtained by Levi after he killed those dark wizards. Seeing that it was useful to Bo Gang, he kept it.

“By the way, Master, this is their storage bag. See if you can find any clues.” Bo Gang handed over some retro-style storage bags.

Levi accepted it and entered the Ancient Saint plane.

“The location of the plane’s entrance should have been exposed. There’s nothing we can do about it… Instead of worrying, it’s better to break through to the fourth-circle as soon as possible.”

He would never give up on the Ancient Saint plane unless he encountered an enemy that he could not defeat.

This was not an ordinary small secret realm. This was a complete small plane. Although it was small, it had everything. There were endless possibilities in the future!

He silently returned to his Imperial Hall and released the succubus Miraya from his secret room.

“Master.” The succubus’s charming voice sounded with a smile.

Levi frowned and said seriously, “Don’t be cheeky. Be serious. I want that thing of yours… to help me cultivate.”

He took out a funnel-shaped container that was specially refined and handed it to Miraya before pointing at her chest. The meaning was self-evident.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 921 - Chapter 920: Help Me Cultivate! (6)

Chapter 920: Help Me Cultivate! (6)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi—

Death Ember Breathing Technique: Level 14 (1/600,000). Special Effects: Inextinguishable Ember Body (level 2), Resurrection, Ashen Entanglement, Ember Call.

“The fifth level 14 breathing technique has been born, and my physique and self-healing abilities have become even stronger… Right now, my defense, speed, strength, physique, and endurance are all at the Second Transformation of the Blood Source realm. Only my Perception is at the First Transformation of the Blood Source Realm, and I’m cultivating like a turtle crawling.”

Levi sighed.

He released the Nightmare Crown Lizard that was lazily sunbathing in Alice’s ring and held it in his hand.

“Can you work harder and break through to the third-circle as soon as possible… If you don’t work hard, how can I become stronger?”

The Nightmare Crown Lizard looked innocent. Levi finished teaching it a lesson and sent it back.

It was useless to count on it. For it, the second-circle was already the Maximum. If it wanted the third-circle, it would be impossible unless there was smoke coming out of its ancestral grave.

“After I reach the fourth-circle, it’s time for me to find some time to make a trip to the Nightmare World. I don’t expect to obtain any other resources. I only hope to bring back some powerful Nightmare Dragon Clan bloodlines for me to cultivate the Perception breathing technique.

“After recuperating for more than half a year, my strength has completely recovered. It’s time to go back.”

Levi left his hiding place and flew over the sea.

It was said that the human world had been in chaos recently. From time to time, Cave Wizards would come to the Seven Kingdoms Continent to take advantage of the situation, hoping that the Ancient Saint plane would be fine.

Upon returning to the plane’s entrance, Levi realized at a glance that the array he had set up seemed to have been tampered with, and its power was somewhat reduced.

“Bo Gang, what’s going on?” Levi asked.

“Master, a few years ago, Cave Wizards broke into this place, and one of them was an array wizard. However, they have already been killed by the array and the Ancient Saint on the other side,” Bo Gang said.

Levi looked at Bo Gang and suddenly said, “Don’t move.”

Bo Gang stood rooted to the ground. Levi turned into a blood fog and pulled out a black worm from Bo Gang’s body.

“What is this?” Bo Gang was shocked. He didn’t even know when he had been invaded by this worm.

“Tracking method… What an ancient and backward method. It seems to be the work of the Cave Wizards.” Levi’s flames turned the worms into ashes, but his expression remained the same.

“You’ve worked hard, Bo Gang. There are some potions suitable for the giants here. Take them to cultivate.”

“Thank you, Master!”

Bo Gang accepted the potion excitedly, his eyes filled with gratitude.

He had only slept on this island for decades, yet he had such benefits.

Sure enough, being a guard could save him many years of detours… In the future, when he encountered other Giant companions, he would have to call them over to work for his master!

This potion was actually obtained by Levi after he killed those dark wizards. Seeing that it was useful to Bo Gang, he kept it.

“By the way, Master, this is their storage bag. See if you can find any clues.” Bo Gang handed over some retro-style storage bags.

Levi accepted it and entered the Ancient Saint plane.

“The location of the plane’s entrance should have been exposed. There’s nothing we can do about it… Instead of worrying, it’s better to break through to the fourth-circle as soon as possible.”

He would never give up on the Ancient Saint plane unless he encountered an enemy that he could not defeat.

This was not an ordinary small secret realm. This was a complete small plane. Although it was small, it had everything. There were endless possibilities in the future!

He silently returned to his Imperial Hall and released the succubus Miraya from his secret room.

“Master.” The succubus’s charming voice sounded with a smile.

Levi frowned and said seriously, “Don’t be cheeky. Be serious. I want that thing of yours… to help me cultivate.”

He took out a funnel-shaped container that was specially refined and handed it to Miraya before pointing at her chest. The meaning was self-evident.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 922 - Chapter 922: Successful Potion Concoction! (2)

Chapter 922: Successful Potion Concoction! (2)

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

These thunder element spells ranged from cantrips to third-circle spells. The first one was a fourth-circle spell.

This spell should have been from a wizard from the Thunder Dragon family, but Levi had forgotten who it was.

This was one of the few fourth-circle lightning techniques he had. After cultivating it, his body turned into a lightning afterimage and his speed was not bad.

“I’ll use Thunder Afterimage as a spell model to break through the fourth-circle.”

A fourth-circle spell model was far more complicated and sophisticated than a third-circle spell model.

However, Levi felt that it was not much more complicated than his third-circle innate spell.

After choosing the advanced spell, Levi took out the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron that he had obtained from the auction.

“The Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique focuses on speed. This mineral should be more suitable for forging divine weapons for escaping… What should I make? Flying swords? Cloaks? Boots? Let’s give it a try and see which one the Scarlet Dragon likes.”

With his previous experience in forging the Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron, Levi was also familiar with forging the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron.

Relying on his Crimson Emperor Dragon Flames, he began to melt the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron bit by bit.

Levi was back to his peaceful days of blacksmithing.

Half a year later, the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron, which was the size of a human head, completely melted into a ball of blood-colored molten iron. A strong smell of blood wafted over.

Although the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron was iron, it was still a little different from the Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron.

Its density and weight were relatively small, and its birth process was more like coal in his previous life. It was because some powerful creature had died in a dark place. In that special environment, after countless years of evolution, there was a small probability of it being born.

Levi followed his thoughts and forged the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron into a flying sword in his memory.

During forging, Levi solidified the level 7 Chariot Rune on the flying sword, which could increase its speed by 60%.

“When the time comes, I’ll be the number one person in the Wizard World who can fly on a sword control!” Levi was proud.

Half a month later, the divine weapon was completely forged.

What appeared in front of Levi was a slender and well-proportioned blood-colored sword.

“Not bad, but why doesn’t the Scarlet Dragon Seed show any reaction?” Levi dripped his blood on the longsword. Seeing that the Scarlet Dragon didn’t react for a long time, he couldn’t help but feel puzzled.

Could it be that this fellow didn’t want such a handsome flying sword?

This was completely different from the way the Crimson Emperor Dragon cheered for the Crimson Dragon Slash.

A few days later.

“It seems that this kind of flying sword divine weapon is not compatible with the characteristics of the Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique.” Levi sighed.

“Fortunately, I’m a forging ordinary divine weapon. It won’t be a problem to reforge it. If the refinement structure is complicated and requires the Wizard Tool to solidify spell runes and miniature arrays, the spirituality of these rare metal materials will decrease with every failure. These are all losses.”

Levi shook his head and threw the blood-colored flying sword that he had yet to name into the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s flames to reforge it.

Refining divine weapons was a long-term job. He had to maintain the burning of the flames at all times to prevent all his previous efforts from being wasted.

“It would be great if I had a level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit. Ace’s level 2 fire element is completely useless… Wait, although the Poison Fire Corpse Demon’s black poison fire is not as good as the Crimson Emperor Dragon Flame of my Blood Source’s second transformation, its level is level 4 flames. It should be fine to refine it.”

Levi called the Poison Fire Corpse Demon over.

He let the corpse demon continue to smelt for him.

The corpse demon sat cross-legged on the ground and spat out flames from its mouth, slowly burning the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron. The outer layer of the Meteorite Iron began to slowly melt.

“Looks like it’ll work. This corpse demon is not bad.”

Levi got out of the iron-burning job and began to build the fourth-circle spell model in peace.

In the blink of an eye, it was the end of the Holy Brilliance Calendar year 1129, the Month of Winter.

In the emperor’s bedroom.

Inside the house.

Miraya was sitting here alone, feeling vexed.

On the table was the container that her master had given her.

“Master is too much. He wants the horse to run, but he doesn’t give it grass.”

Levi had been giving the succubus the Goddess of Spring Potion for more than half a year.

So far, she had yet to produce the Crimson Water.

Some time ago, Levi had given her an ultimatum. It was almost the last month.

“Sister Miraya, Master is asking you if you’re done?” Algerta straightened her wolf tail and asked with a red face at the door.

In Miraya’s room, there were always some strange sounds.

Algerta wasn’t completely ignorant of the world, so she knew a little. Therefore, every time her master asked her to rush her, her face would turn red and she would feel extremely uncomfortable.

“Soon…” Miraya said.

“Alright.” Algerta left in a hurry.

“Alas, I’ve handed over the pleasure water this time, and the pleasure energy that I painstakingly created over the past hundred years has been for naught once more… That damnable Sorrett’s cultivation is too high, and I’m utterly unable to obtain the pleasure energy from him.”

What could Miraya do? This was her master’s mission, and she had to carry it out!

The pleasure energy was an important nourishment for a succubus to break through realms.

With every increase in the pleasure energy in their bodies, they were closer to the succubus queen and the Lord of Perverted Sins.

Legend had it that in the harem of the succubus queen, many powerful demon lords bowed to her, and even some fallen rulers of the Multidimensional Plane. As the “servants of desire” of the succubus queen, they were used to help her cultivate, and the queen obtained divine pleasure energy from them.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 923 - Chapter 923: Successful Potion Concoction! (3)

Chapter 923: Successful Potion Concoction! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Legend had it that the temple of the succubus queen floated above the pleasure water in the sea of pleasure. She spent her days having fun with those servants of desire. It could be said to be paradise…

“It’s a pity that Master is too weak. Otherwise, that place would definitely be the paradise for his cultivation.”

Miraya cleared her mind and made up her mind.

She took off all her clothes and lay on the bed.

In order to help her master, she had to hold a sacrifice ceremony for the succubus queen.

This kind of ritual consumed a lot of her origin strength, so she had never mentioned this method to Sorrett.

However, under the powerful influence of the Scarlet Contract, all the scarlet servants would be considerate of the Scarlet Dragon regardless of the consequences.

Master’s mission was comparable to an oracle.

On the ceiling above Miraya’s head, there was a mysterious array outlined by purple blood. In the middle of the array, there was a pattern. In that pattern, one could vaguely see a sacred and licentious woman wearing a blood-colored crown.

This was the god of all succubus, one of the strongest existences in the Abyss.

The Lady of Pleasure, Menas!

She was an existence that even the gods of the astral world were rather afraid of.

Now that the ritual was ready, there was only one last step left.

Miraya opened her mouth and blew gently. Purple smoke filled the air and enveloped the room.

Miraya gazed at the ceiling in a daze as the crimson dream that represented joy descended upon this place.

A majestic and burly figure seemed to appear on her body. It was wrapped in Hellfire and its scales overlapped, emitting endless pressure…

In her dream, she smiled sweetly and her voice became more and more hurried. These voices finally converged into a sacred chant that could not be blasphemed, echoing in the room.

“The great succubus queen.”

“Eternal joy incarnation.”

“The supreme Lord of Perverted Sins.”

“The Mistress of All Life’s Desires.”

“Your servant, Miraya Millins! I pray for your pleasure!”

Outside the house.

Algerta gently leaned against the wall. Levi, who was constructing a spell model, also came and stood there quietly with a strange look in his eyes.

“How strange. What did Sister Miraya just recite?” Algerta said softly.

“She should be learning a foreign language from a secret existence… Let’s go.”

Seeing that Miraya was fine, Levi left calmly.

On the bed.

The weak Miraya waved her hand and covered herself with a thin veil.

She stood up. She was a little unsteady and her legs were weak.

“Hiss… As expected, sacrificing to the queen requires a huge price.”

Miraya had never offered a sacrifice to the queen before, and this was her first attempt.

“Fortunately, it worked.”

In her hand was a sealed test tube container.

There was only a pitiful fingernail amount of liquid inside.

The liquid was a dreamy crimson color. It was crystal clear and emitted a strange fragrance.

So much so that Miraya herself had the desire to open it and taste it.

“This won’t do. I have to send it to Master as soon as possible. He said that this thing will only be useful within a day.” Miraya flapped her purple wings and left the bedroom in an extremely weak manner.

The pattern of the array on the ceiling had already dissipated. It seemed that Miraya had washed it clean after the sacrificial ceremony.

Levi’s seclusion place.

“Master, it is ready.” Miraya’s weak voice sounded.

“Give it to me,” Levi said and removed the array.

Miraya pushed the door open and entered. Panting, she placed a test tube in front of Levi.

“Master, this is the Crimson Water… I’m too tired. If there’s nothing else, I’ll go back and rest.” The succubus clutched her chest and said.

“Yes, you’ve worked hard. Although these potions are for wizards, you can also replenish your stamina and make up for your deficit after taking them.” Levi handed her some potions.

Miraya was touched. Sorrett only knew how to have fun with her, but he never gave her any potions.

In this aspect, Master was still the best… He had her in his heart!

Her tail swayed. She had just experienced extreme pleasure and her enthusiasm had yet to subside.

“Anything else?” Levi asked.

“No… no more.” Miraya smiled and left.

“Fortunately… Otherwise, I would have to let Lord Cang satisfy her.”

Lord Cang was simply an old lizard in heat all year round.

Levi shook his head. Be it the transcendent creatures in Alice’s ring, demons, fur clans, or Lizardmen.

Whether they were intelligent or not, it made no difference to Levi that they were not human.

He put away the Rowling Crystal, which displayed his latest data.

All kinds of Unknown Dragon Clan bloodlines fluctuated between 15% and 18%.

As for the human bloodline, it was as high as 90%!

“I’ve been doing this for so long, but there’s still 90%… The path to ultimate lifeforms has a long way to go.”

With the Crimson Water, Levi’s Succubus Potion ingredients were complete.

He chose an auspicious day. After taking a shower and changing his clothes, he went to the Pharmacy laboratory.

“Although the amount of Crimson Water is small, the quality is relatively high. I only need one drop for each alchemy. This should be enough for me to refine three times. If I succeed once, I will definitely make a profit.

It would be even better if there were one or two extra portions. My Succubus Potion has to be sold for at least a million Aether Stones, right?

This increases the success rate by 30%. It’s not something trash like the Deepwater Potion can compare to.”

During this period of time, Levi had also learned from Miraya that the Crimson Water was not something that could be obtained just because one wanted it.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 924 - Chapter 924: Successful Potion Concoction! (4)

Chapter 924: Successful Potion Concoction! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This was an extremely exhausting thing for a succubus.

This was equivalent to a highly concentrated succubus’ pleasure energy. It was similar to a wizard condensing their origin spiritual force and giving it to others.

Therefore, under normal circumstances, no succubus would take out the Crimson Water when it was produced. This would consume their bodies.

Fortunately, Levi had the Scarlet Contract. Otherwise, he might not have been able to obtain it.

Therefore, his dream of relying on the succubus to refine breakthrough potions in bulk was shattered.

Thinking about it, it made sense. The Creator was fair. Such heaven-defying things must be rare.

Otherwise, the formula for the Succubus Potion would not be so unorthodox.

Other than Crimson Water, the other main ingredients of the Succubus Potion were the Fallen Root, Bone Corrosion Flower, and Whispering Fruit…

These things were also extremely unorthodox. Levi had relied on the Ancient Saint plane and the two resource bases of the Witch’s Family to gather them all. It had also taken 20 years and less than 200,000 Aether Stones.

Therefore, Levi felt that it was not expensive to sell the Succubus Potion for a million yuan.

His current pharmaceutical skills were already at the peak of the third-circle. What restricted his improvement was the wizard realm.

“I previously obtained the formula for the Epiphyllum Potion. According to the Lush Forest Witch, it is not recommended for a wizard to consume this potion more than three times. Otherwise, it might affect their future cultivation.

“I’ve taken it twice before, and I still have one more chance… Moreover, my spiritual force has already exceeded the upper limit of a Third-Circle Wizard. Although it hasn’t liquefaction yet, it’s a true fourth-circle spiritual force level!

“If I can’t succeed in refining it even with this, I can only go to the Witch’s Family and ask the pharmacists there to refine it for me.”

Under normal circumstances, a breakthrough potion of average quality, such as the third-circle Deepwater Potion, would not exceed the level of a wizard.

However, the Eye Devil’s Gaze potion, the Succubus Potion, and the Lake Fairy Potion that Levi had obtained were all top-notch breakthrough potions. The quality of the potions was usually one realm higher than that of wizards.

Levi was a Third-Circle Wizard, and the Succubus Potion was a fourth-circle.

Under such circumstances, under normal circumstances, one could only find others to refine or buy potions.

Levi had always been worried about the risks of other people’s potions, so he tried his best to do it himself.

However, from the looks of it, since he could not take the Epiphyllum Potion in the future, he had to build a good relationship with some pharmacists from the Witch’s Family in advance. This way, he could hire them when he refined potions in the future.

“Madam Triss will be fine, but she’s the vice president of the pharmacist association. I might not be able to invite her…”

Before refining the Succubus Potion, Levi first tried to refine the fourth-circle health potion and adjusted his condition to the peak. At the same time, he estimated the success rate of the Succubus Potion.

Without taking the Epiphyllum Potion, he was pleasantly surprised to discover that with his current 210 points of mental strength, he could completely refine a simple fourth-circle potion like the health potion.

From the looks of it, relying on the Truth Oddity to raise the upper limit of one’s mental strength could be used to refine potions above one’s level.

“Alright, hurry up and refine the Succubus Potion. If I can’t succeed twice, I’ll leave behind a set of materials… I’ll thicken my skin and find Madam Triss and ask her to refine it for me.”

Levi took the Epiphyllum Potion in one go. He felt that his spiritual power had increased from the original 210 points. There were even ripples circulating on the surface of the Gas magic ring, as if it was about to liquefaction.

“Let’s begin!”

At the same time.

Star Sea.

At the Witch’s Family.

Lady Idrasala, the Immortal Banyan Dragon, lazily coiled around the magic tree. After a long sleep, she would occasionally open her eyes and watch those short-lived wizards busying themselves.

After the war between the dark and righteous wizards was temporarily put out, the primordial soul wizards of the Witch’s Family returned to the headquarters one after another.

Today, this generation of witches was going to hold a meeting to discuss the future of the Dark Ancient Tower. This kind of banquet that happened once every ten thousand years was an important way for a large organization like the Witch’s Family to consolidate its status in the Endless Sea.

Numerous primordial soul witches with powerful auras and different styles came to Idrasala.

“The witches are waiting for you.”

The Immortal Banyan Dragon opened her mouth. Flowers and vines grew in her mouth and throat.

“Alright, Lady Idrasala.”

The primordial soul witches nodded politely.

Some of them were young and coquettish, wearing gorgeous colorful dresses. Some of them looked like old grannies, leaning on magic wands and looking old. Some of them were dressed strangely, like old witches in fairy tales.

Among them, even the youngest primordial soul witch was at least 400 years old.

Madam Triss dressed professionally and walked in with her chest puffed out.

“Triss, I heard that there’s a male wizard in the Witch’s Family. He’s a dragon descendant?” Lady Idrasala’s voice surfaced in Triss’s mind. This voice sounded young, but it revealed a sense of vicissitudes that was unfathomable.

“Yes. Are you interested in the little one?”

“No, I just felt an inexplicably familiar aura when I was sleeping. By the way… As you know, once I fall asleep, I can’t be bothered to wake up,” the Immortal Banyan Dragon said.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 925 - Chapter 924: Successful Potion Concoction! (4)

Chapter 924: Successful Potion Concoction! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This was an extremely exhausting thing for a succubus.

This was equivalent to a highly concentrated succubus’ pleasure energy. It was similar to a wizard condensing their origin spiritual force and giving it to others.

Therefore, under normal circumstances, no succubus would take out the Crimson Water when it was produced. This would consume their bodies.

Fortunately, Levi had the Scarlet Contract. Otherwise, he might not have been able to obtain it.

Therefore, his dream of relying on the succubus to refine breakthrough potions in bulk was shattered.

Thinking about it, it made sense. The Creator was fair. Such heaven-defying things must be rare.

Otherwise, the formula for the Succubus Potion would not be so unorthodox.

Other than Crimson Water, the other main ingredients of the Succubus Potion were the Fallen Root, Bone Corrosion Flower, and Whispering Fruit…

These things were also extremely unorthodox. Levi had relied on the Ancient Saint plane and the two resource bases of the Witch’s Family to gather them all. It had also taken 20 years and less than 200,000 Aether Stones.

Therefore, Levi felt that it was not expensive to sell the Succubus Potion for a million yuan.

His current pharmaceutical skills were already at the peak of the third-circle. What restricted his improvement was the wizard realm.

“I previously obtained the formula for the Epiphyllum Potion. According to the Lush Forest Witch, it is not recommended for a wizard to consume this potion more than three times. Otherwise, it might affect their future cultivation.

“I’ve taken it twice before, and I still have one more chance… Moreover, my spiritual force has already exceeded the upper limit of a Third-Circle Wizard. Although it hasn’t liquefaction yet, it’s a true fourth-circle spiritual force level!

“If I can’t succeed in refining it even with this, I can only go to the Witch’s Family and ask the pharmacists there to refine it for me.”

Under normal circumstances, a breakthrough potion of average quality, such as the third-circle Deepwater Potion, would not exceed the level of a wizard.

However, the Eye Devil’s Gaze potion, the Succubus Potion, and the Lake Fairy Potion that Levi had obtained were all top-notch breakthrough potions. The quality of the potions was usually one realm higher than that of wizards.

Levi was a Third-Circle Wizard, and the Succubus Potion was a fourth-circle.

Under such circumstances, under normal circumstances, one could only find others to refine or buy potions.

Levi had always been worried about the risks of other people’s potions, so he tried his best to do it himself.

However, from the looks of it, since he could not take the Epiphyllum Potion in the future, he had to build a good relationship with some pharmacists from the Witch’s Family in advance. This way, he could hire them when he refined potions in the future.

“Madam Triss will be fine, but she’s the vice president of the pharmacist association. I might not be able to invite her…”

Before refining the Succubus Potion, Levi first tried to refine the fourth-circle health potion and adjusted his condition to the peak. At the same time, he estimated the success rate of the Succubus Potion.

Without taking the Epiphyllum Potion, he was pleasantly surprised to discover that with his current 210 points of mental strength, he could completely refine a simple fourth-circle potion like the health potion.

From the looks of it, relying on the Truth Oddity to raise the upper limit of one’s mental strength could be used to refine potions above one’s level.

“Alright, hurry up and refine the Succubus Potion. If I can’t succeed twice, I’ll leave behind a set of materials… I’ll thicken my skin and find Madam Triss and ask her to refine it for me.”

Levi took the Epiphyllum Potion in one go. He felt that his spiritual power had increased from the original 210 points. There were even ripples circulating on the surface of the Gas magic ring, as if it was about to liquefaction.

“Let’s begin!”

At the same time.

Star Sea.

At the Witch’s Family.

Lady Idrasala, the Immortal Banyan Dragon, lazily coiled around the magic tree. After a long sleep, she would occasionally open her eyes and watch those short-lived wizards busying themselves.

After the war between the dark and righteous wizards was temporarily put out, the primordial soul wizards of the Witch’s Family returned to the headquarters one after another.

Today, this generation of witches was going to hold a meeting to discuss the future of the Dark Ancient Tower. This kind of banquet that happened once every ten thousand years was an important way for a large organization like the Witch’s Family to consolidate its status in the Endless Sea.

Numerous primordial soul witches with powerful auras and different styles came to Idrasala.

“The witches are waiting for you.”

The Immortal Banyan Dragon opened her mouth. Flowers and vines grew in her mouth and throat.

“Alright, Lady Idrasala.”

The primordial soul witches nodded politely.

Some of them were young and coquettish, wearing gorgeous colorful dresses. Some of them looked like old grannies, leaning on magic wands and looking old. Some of them were dressed strangely, like old witches in fairy tales.

Among them, even the youngest primordial soul witch was at least 400 years old.

Madam Triss dressed professionally and walked in with her chest puffed out.

“Triss, I heard that there’s a male wizard in the Witch’s Family. He’s a dragon descendant?” Lady Idrasala’s voice surfaced in Triss’s mind. This voice sounded young, but it revealed a sense of vicissitudes that was unfathomable.

“Yes. Are you interested in the little one?”

“No, I just felt an inexplicably familiar aura when I was sleeping. By the way… As you know, once I fall asleep, I can’t be bothered to wake up,” the Immortal Banyan Dragon said.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 926 - Chapter 926: Successful Potion Concoction! (6)

Chapter 926: Successful Potion Concoction! (6)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After Triss said that, she picked up a grape and placed it between her red lips and white teeth.

The Snake Witch was at a loss for words. Then, she sneered and said, “Anyway, this is a rule set by the First Witch. If you have any objections, you can go to the First Witch. You can’t tell me…”

Triss laughed in her heart. The First Witch had long perished, so how was she going to find her?

She ignored the woman and looked at the Witch expectantly.

“Triss, what you said makes sense… But I won’t give Levi one of these 20 spots. Firstly, he might not even be able to enter the fourth-circle. Secondly, I can trust Anya. He’s your son. I can’t trust a foreign kid, and neither can the other witches.

“As for body-refining witches… Do you think I won’t learn my lesson? For the Dark Ancient Tower, I have secretly trained several body-refining witches. This time, I will definitely give the male wizards of the Ocean Abyss Alliance a big surprise,” the Witch said with a smile.

Triss was disappointed, but she said with a calm expression, “I understand.”

She had agreed to fight for a spot for Levi. Now, it seemed that she had overestimated these stubborn old fogeys.

Being able to make someone like Levi an external wizard was already their bottom line.

After returning home and taking off her clothes, Triss, who was comfortably soaking in the medicinal bath, placed her jade-white arms on the edge of the bathtub and casually propped her legs up. Every time she finished a meeting with these stubborn old fogeys, her mood wouldn’t be too good. She needed a bath to relieve herself.

There were all kinds of expensive medicinal herbs in this medicinal bath. Meditating in it was very beneficial. It could also calm one’s mind and relieve the pressure of research. This was also why she always liked to wear a sleeping robe.

“Isn’t that old woman Selene the one who hooked up with the Letney Family’s Molten Gold Wizard King? Look at how smug she is, causing me to go back on my word in front of a junior in the future and lose face!

“Anya’s transition period is almost over, and he is about to become a true Fourth-Circle Wizard. With Levi’s talent, he is about to reach the fourth-circle. This long journey should be in preparation for advancing to the fourth-circle.

“The little guy might still be collecting potion ingredients bitterly now. Forget it, when he returns from his long journey, I’ll give him some additional… compensation.”

In the human world.

The Ancient Saint plane.

The Poison Fire Corpse Demon refined the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron for Levi without any complaints.

Miraya and Algerta, on the other hand, were chatting about some serious topics on the bed.

“What? You actually dreamed of Master? You even did such a thing? And it’s your seventh dream today? And it took so long every time? You… How dare you?!” Algerta’s face was filled with shock as her worldview collapsed.

“What’s wrong? Haven’t you dreamt of it? Master seems to be a dragon descendant. You might not know this, but many female succubus in the Abyss yearn for a wild pleasure with a dragon. This way, there’s a chance to combine them to give birth to a powerful dragon descendant demon… It’s said that there are a few demon lords from the pure-blooded Dragon Clan in the harem of the succubus queen.” Miraya touched the white wolf girl’s face and smiled meaningfully. Her words were explicit.

“No… I’m always cleaning up the house in my dreams because Master keeps moving,” Algerta thought for a moment and said seriously as she touched her wolf’s ears.

Just as the two women were chatting, hearty laughter came from Levi’s Pharmacy room.

Levi stood up from the Pharmacy crucible, sweating profusely, and exhaled.

At the bottom of the crucible, there was a pill that was as translucent as a purple grape, emitting a strange milky fragrance.

“It’s done. It’s not easy. There’s no possibility of failure in this advancement!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 927 - Chapter 926: Successful Potion Concoction! (6)

Chapter 926: Successful Potion Concoction! (6)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After Triss said that, she picked up a grape and placed it between her red lips and white teeth.

The Snake Witch was at a loss for words. Then, she sneered and said, “Anyway, this is a rule set by the First Witch. If you have any objections, you can go to the First Witch. You can’t tell me…”

Triss laughed in her heart. The First Witch had long perished, so how was she going to find her?

She ignored the woman and looked at the Witch expectantly.

“Triss, what you said makes sense… But I won’t give Levi one of these 20 spots. Firstly, he might not even be able to enter the fourth-circle. Secondly, I can trust Anya. He’s your son. I can’t trust a foreign kid, and neither can the other witches.

“As for body-refining witches… Do you think I won’t learn my lesson? For the Dark Ancient Tower, I have secretly trained several body-refining witches. This time, I will definitely give the male wizards of the Ocean Abyss Alliance a big surprise,” the Witch said with a smile.

Triss was disappointed, but she said with a calm expression, “I understand.”

She had agreed to fight for a spot for Levi. Now, it seemed that she had overestimated these stubborn old fogeys.

Being able to make someone like Levi an external wizard was already their bottom line.

After returning home and taking off her clothes, Triss, who was comfortably soaking in the medicinal bath, placed her jade-white arms on the edge of the bathtub and casually propped her legs up. Every time she finished a meeting with these stubborn old fogeys, her mood wouldn’t be too good. She needed a bath to relieve herself.

There were all kinds of expensive medicinal herbs in this medicinal bath. Meditating in it was very beneficial. It could also calm one’s mind and relieve the pressure of research. This was also why she always liked to wear a sleeping robe.

“Isn’t that old woman Selene the one who hooked up with the Letney Family’s Molten Gold Wizard King? Look at how smug she is, causing me to go back on my word in front of a junior in the future and lose face!

“Anya’s transition period is almost over, and he is about to become a true Fourth-Circle Wizard. With Levi’s talent, he is about to reach the fourth-circle. This long journey should be in preparation for advancing to the fourth-circle.

“The little guy might still be collecting potion ingredients bitterly now. Forget it, when he returns from his long journey, I’ll give him some additional… compensation.”

In the human world.

The Ancient Saint plane.

The Poison Fire Corpse Demon refined the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron for Levi without any complaints.

Miraya and Algerta, on the other hand, were chatting about some serious topics on the bed.

“What? You actually dreamed of Master? You even did such a thing? And it’s your seventh dream today? And it took so long every time? You… How dare you?!” Algerta’s face was filled with shock as her worldview collapsed.

“What’s wrong? Haven’t you dreamt of it? Master seems to be a dragon descendant. You might not know this, but many female succubus in the Abyss yearn for a wild pleasure with a dragon. This way, there’s a chance to combine them to give birth to a powerful dragon descendant demon… It’s said that there are a few demon lords from the pure-blooded Dragon Clan in the harem of the succubus queen.” Miraya touched the white wolf girl’s face and smiled meaningfully. Her words were explicit.

“No… I’m always cleaning up the house in my dreams because Master keeps moving,” Algerta thought for a moment and said seriously as she touched her wolf’s ears.

Just as the two women were chatting, hearty laughter came from Levi’s Pharmacy room.

Levi stood up from the Pharmacy crucible, sweating profusely, and exhaled.

At the bottom of the crucible, there was a pill that was as translucent as a purple grape, emitting a strange milky fragrance.

“It’s done. It’s not easy. There’s no possibility of failure in this advancement!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 928 - Chapter 928: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (2)

Chapter 928: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (2)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the very least, it could allow Levi to save a lot of money on purchasing materials before becoming a primordial soul wizard.

In addition, no less than ten brass mines, three mithril mines, and a huge sinkhole had been discovered in the Ancient Saint plane.

The sinkhole was suspected to have been formed when a meteorite containing luminant gold hit the continent in the Land of Darkness. Some luminant gold could also be mined inside.

Brass, mithril, and luminant gold were not very useful to Levi now.

However, they were still precious mineral resources. These were necessary for establishing a faction.

In the current Dusk Holy Temple, most knights still used weapons made of ordinary iron.

If he could exchange it for a pure mithril weapon, not only would he be able to improve his combat level, but he would also be able to face low-level undead creatures like the Blue Frost Undead more easily.

“Very good.”

Streams of light flew out from Levi’s hand and landed in front of the Feather King and the Wing King.

“This is a reward for you. It’s beneficial to your cultivation,” Levi said.

“The Emperor’s Gift!”

The Feather King and Wing King were overjoyed and excitedly praised the emperor!

A few days later.

Lord Cang, who lived the furthest away, arrived late.

Behind Lord Cang, there was a package. Something was shining in it, which was especially eye-catching.

“Emperor, I’m late. I’ve brought you a treasure!” Lord Cang saw the smiling Wing King and Feather King and knew that they must have obtained supreme benefits from the emperor.

“Fortunately, I obtained that nameless small pagoda and offered it to the emperor. I will definitely be rewarded!”

Lord Cang was pleased with himself. He crawled on the ground and placed the package in front of him. He opened it and a small black pagoda appeared.

“Emperor, this is an extraterrestrial treasure I obtained. It’s incomparably hard, invulnerable to swords and spears, invulnerable to fire and water, and can be used as a throwing weapon…” Lord Cang’s angle was novel.

Levi thought about the key to the Dark Ancient Tower. If he used it to smash someone else, he would probably not be able to return.

“I’ll accept this as a reward!” Levi gave some common potions to Lord Cang.

Lord Cang accepted the reward and retreated to the side happily.

Levi asked Miraya to put the small pagoda in his bedroom.

“In this small plane, the world is bigger than me. I’m not afraid of others snatching me. From the looks of it, I don’t need to trouble Madam Triss when I enter the Dark Ancient Tower… Furthermore, she still owes me a favor. When the time comes, I wonder how she will repay me?”

Levi’s lips curled up as he fantasized.

This key was a pleasant surprise.

He did not expect that there would be a key flowing into such a small place like the Ancient Saint plane.

Half a month later.

Other than some Ancient Saints guarding important places, including the three kings, a total of 20 Ancient Saints had all arrived in front of the Emperor Palace.

In addition, he also called four second-circle Lizardmen Spell Casters from the Psionic Academy.

Levi’s entire body was burning with flames as array items from the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array flew out one after another.

“To fight against the outer realm demons, I will give you a combat array to resist the enemy. Four psionic power Masters will be in charge of the array core, and the other Ancient Saints will be in charge of fighting. They can form an incomparably powerful Purgatory Ghost Killing Array. With this array, you can unleash greater power than usual. Even existences far stronger than Ancient Saints can be defeated!”

After saying that, Levi looked at the Ancient Saints.

“An expert who has surpassed the Ancient Saint realm? He can also be killed?”

“This is simply the work of a god!”

Next, Levi handed the control of the array to these Ancient Saints and psionic power Masters.

The Lizardmen’s comprehension ability was not bad. After all, those who could reach the Ancient Saint realm or become a psionic power Master were not ordinary Lizardmen.

After a few months, they went from being unfamiliar at the beginning to gradually becoming familiar with it, and the changes were huge.

Half a year later, the Purgatory Ghost Killing combat array formed by 20 Lizardmen was completely formed.

“Now, circulate your Ancient Saint power and coordinate with the combat array to attack the mountain peak!” Levi said.

As soon as he finished speaking.

One by one, the Ancient Saints used their flying techniques and flew in the air with the power of Ancient Saints.

They stood in a certain combat array. Every Ancient Saint’s amplitude was the same, and their every move seemed to have fused into one.

Not only that, but their expressions were crazy. The war drums of evil ghosts from hell were carved on their backs, emitting deafening drumbeats.

Every time the drum beats sounded, their aura would increase a little!

Boom!

The 20 Ancient Saints attacked together.

Colorful Ancient Saint attacks gathered together and attacked the mountain peak in front of them.

Rumble, rumble, rumble!

The mountain shook, and rocks and soil burst out!

After everything fell silent.

The mountain peak had its head cut off.

“210 Cas! So powerful! This is the energy fluctuation caused by a fifth-circle spell. As expected, by relying on the amplification and unification of the combat array, the attacks of these Ancient Saints underwent a qualitative change and finally surpassed the fourth-circle. The power of one strike is comparable to the fifth-circle! However, it’s still a little inferior to the fifth-circle spell attacks of the fifth-circle Wizard Tool and Sorrett.”

According to the countless experiments of the Caslot wizard, he believed that the attack power of a fourth-circle spell was usually between 40 and 150 Cas.

Fifth-circle spells ranged from 151 to 500 Cas.

Therefore, with the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array, although every Ancient Saint was inferior to a Fourth-Circle Wizard, they could threaten a Fifth-Circle Wizard when combined!

Of course, this kind of combat array fusion could not be compared to a true Fifth-Circle Wizard. However, it could still be used as a trump card for the Ancient Saint plane.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 929 - Chapter 928: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (2)

Chapter 928: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (2)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the very least, it could allow Levi to save a lot of money on purchasing materials before becoming a primordial soul wizard.

In addition, no less than ten brass mines, three mithril mines, and a huge sinkhole had been discovered in the Ancient Saint plane.

The sinkhole was suspected to have been formed when a meteorite containing luminant gold hit the continent in the Land of Darkness. Some luminant gold could also be mined inside.

Brass, mithril, and luminant gold were not very useful to Levi now.

However, they were still precious mineral resources. These were necessary for establishing a faction.

In the current Dusk Holy Temple, most knights still used weapons made of ordinary iron.

If he could exchange it for a pure mithril weapon, not only would he be able to improve his combat level, but he would also be able to face low-level undead creatures like the Blue Frost Undead more easily.

“Very good.”

Streams of light flew out from Levi’s hand and landed in front of the Feather King and the Wing King.

“This is a reward for you. It’s beneficial to your cultivation,” Levi said.

“The Emperor’s Gift!”

The Feather King and Wing King were overjoyed and excitedly praised the emperor!

A few days later.

Lord Cang, who lived the furthest away, arrived late.

Behind Lord Cang, there was a package. Something was shining in it, which was especially eye-catching.

“Emperor, I’m late. I’ve brought you a treasure!” Lord Cang saw the smiling Wing King and Feather King and knew that they must have obtained supreme benefits from the emperor.

“Fortunately, I obtained that nameless small pagoda and offered it to the emperor. I will definitely be rewarded!”

Lord Cang was pleased with himself. He crawled on the ground and placed the package in front of him. He opened it and a small black pagoda appeared.

“Emperor, this is an extraterrestrial treasure I obtained. It’s incomparably hard, invulnerable to swords and spears, invulnerable to fire and water, and can be used as a throwing weapon…” Lord Cang’s angle was novel.

Levi thought about the key to the Dark Ancient Tower. If he used it to smash someone else, he would probably not be able to return.

“I’ll accept this as a reward!” Levi gave some common potions to Lord Cang.

Lord Cang accepted the reward and retreated to the side happily.

Levi asked Miraya to put the small pagoda in his bedroom.

“In this small plane, the world is bigger than me. I’m not afraid of others snatching me. From the looks of it, I don’t need to trouble Madam Triss when I enter the Dark Ancient Tower… Furthermore, she still owes me a favor. When the time comes, I wonder how she will repay me?”

Levi’s lips curled up as he fantasized.

This key was a pleasant surprise.

He did not expect that there would be a key flowing into such a small place like the Ancient Saint plane.

Half a month later.

Other than some Ancient Saints guarding important places, including the three kings, a total of 20 Ancient Saints had all arrived in front of the Emperor Palace.

In addition, he also called four second-circle Lizardmen Spell Casters from the Psionic Academy.

Levi’s entire body was burning with flames as array items from the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array flew out one after another.

“To fight against the outer realm demons, I will give you a combat array to resist the enemy. Four psionic power Masters will be in charge of the array core, and the other Ancient Saints will be in charge of fighting. They can form an incomparably powerful Purgatory Ghost Killing Array. With this array, you can unleash greater power than usual. Even existences far stronger than Ancient Saints can be defeated!”

After saying that, Levi looked at the Ancient Saints.

“An expert who has surpassed the Ancient Saint realm? He can also be killed?”

“This is simply the work of a god!”

Next, Levi handed the control of the array to these Ancient Saints and psionic power Masters.

The Lizardmen’s comprehension ability was not bad. After all, those who could reach the Ancient Saint realm or become a psionic power Master were not ordinary Lizardmen.

After a few months, they went from being unfamiliar at the beginning to gradually becoming familiar with it, and the changes were huge.

Half a year later, the Purgatory Ghost Killing combat array formed by 20 Lizardmen was completely formed.

“Now, circulate your Ancient Saint power and coordinate with the combat array to attack the mountain peak!” Levi said.

As soon as he finished speaking.

One by one, the Ancient Saints used their flying techniques and flew in the air with the power of Ancient Saints.

They stood in a certain combat array. Every Ancient Saint’s amplitude was the same, and their every move seemed to have fused into one.

Not only that, but their expressions were crazy. The war drums of evil ghosts from hell were carved on their backs, emitting deafening drumbeats.

Every time the drum beats sounded, their aura would increase a little!

Boom!

The 20 Ancient Saints attacked together.

Colorful Ancient Saint attacks gathered together and attacked the mountain peak in front of them.

Rumble, rumble, rumble!

The mountain shook, and rocks and soil burst out!

After everything fell silent.

The mountain peak had its head cut off.

“210 Cas! So powerful! This is the energy fluctuation caused by a fifth-circle spell. As expected, by relying on the amplification and unification of the combat array, the attacks of these Ancient Saints underwent a qualitative change and finally surpassed the fourth-circle. The power of one strike is comparable to the fifth-circle! However, it’s still a little inferior to the fifth-circle spell attacks of the fifth-circle Wizard Tool and Sorrett.”

According to the countless experiments of the Caslot wizard, he believed that the attack power of a fourth-circle spell was usually between 40 and 150 Cas.

Fifth-circle spells ranged from 151 to 500 Cas.

Therefore, with the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array, although every Ancient Saint was inferior to a Fourth-Circle Wizard, they could threaten a Fifth-Circle Wizard when combined!

Of course, this kind of combat array fusion could not be compared to a true Fifth-Circle Wizard. However, it could still be used as a trump card for the Ancient Saint plane.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 930 - Chapter 930: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (4)

Chapter 930: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the end of the meeting, Levi said, “I’ll be traveling for a period of time. During my absence, the Knights and holy temple will depend on you. Don’t cause trouble, but don’t be afraid. If there are enemies that you can’t deal with, you can come to the Ancient Dragon Empire to ask the Ancient Saint of the Senior State Assembly for help. With them around, even if the Church comes to find trouble, they won’t be able to gain anything!”

“Alright, commander! Don’t worry, our Knights can handle the storms alone now,” the Blood Knight said.

The other members were also full of confidence. Other than the Silver Dragon Knight and the Dark Moon Knight, the veteran members were all at the Bloodthirst Realm. In the human world, they were still high-level combatants.

Levi nodded and ended the meeting.

In the following days, he focused on forging his second exclusive divine weapon.

He had learned his lesson this time.

He recalled that every time the Bloodline Dharma Body condensed, the power of the Scarlet Dragon would form the cloak of the Dharma Body.

Therefore, he wanted to try forging a cloak this time.

He relied on his peak forging skills to continuously temper this Blood Demon Meteorite Iron.

A month later, the cloak had begun to take shape.

To increase the ductility and toughness of the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron, Levi added some other rare materials.

During the forging process, he kept using Scarlet Power to nourish it.

In the end, a scarlet cloak appeared in the flames.

“Finally, it’s done.”

Levi took out the cloak with his large hand. Although it was made of special ores, this cloak was very elegant, like a ribbon.

He dripped his blood on the scarlet cloak, and the Scarlet Dragon Seed in his body immediately reacted.

Immediately after, the scarlet cloak disappeared in front of him and appeared in his body.

A cloak floated on the back of the Scarlet Dragon. It fluttered even though there was no wind and looked very handsome.

Levi willed, and blood-colored smoke swept out from his back. When the smoke faded, a scarlet cloak suddenly appeared.

Similar to the Crimson Dragon Slash, there was a Scarlet Dragon totem formed by scarlet runes under the cloak.

Beneath the Scarlet Dragon was a flashy silver chariot.

It was the Chariot Rune that Levi had solidified during forging.

He felt that it might be more suitable to solidify the Chariot Rune on a speed-type divine weapon.

Levi snapped his fingers and the Scarlet Dragon seed opened its eyes. Scarlet Power flowed into the cloak.

Swoosh!

The ground where Levi was cracked open.

In the next moment.

He had already appeared 10,000 feet above the Ancient Saint Plane.

“Let’s test the maximum speed of this cloak.”

Levi looked in the direction of the southern sea.

His cape fluttered in the wind! Levi seemed to have become the wind, merging with the vast world!

This time, he flew at full speed.

They set off in the morning and arrived at the distant southern sea in the afternoon.

He stood high in the sky, his emotions surging.

“Traveling the North Sea in the morning and the south in the evening… My flying speed in a normal state is twice as fast as before I lost my divine weapon.”

With the power of the Scarlet Dragon, Levi’s speed had already surpassed the speed of all Third-Circle Wizards. With this cloak, his traveling speed was already faster than many Fourth-Circle Wizards.

If he used Scarlet Escape, his speed would triple again.

It was also very difficult for a fifth-circle wizard to catch up to him.

“After mastering the Lightning Faction’s fourth-circle innate spell, the combination of the two can be said to be perfect! This is simply a necessary divine skill to escape after snatching treasures and opportunities!”

Of course, speed was only one aspect. The cloak enhanced Levi’s speed in all aspects. His combat agility, reaction speed, and so on were much stronger than without a divine weapon.

Finally, the cape could also be used for defense. It could only be said that this was not its forte.

However, with the powerful material of the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron, it was not a problem to resist ordinary fourth-circle spells.

“The first divine weapon, Crimson Dragon Slash. This second divine weapon shall be called… Crimson Shadow.”

Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 14 (3,467,900/600,000). Special Effects: Scarlet Poison Body (level 2), Scarlet Contract (3/3), Thousand Faces, Boiling Blood, Scarlet Escape; exclusive weapon: Scarlet Shadow (Level 1: 1/1,000).

“The next step is to let the Scarlet Shadow nurture and grow in my body.”

Levi stared at his reflection in the sea.

He had short hair, a strong body, and round arms. Coupled with the scarlet cloak fluttering behind him, he looked handsome!

“Lord Cang, this stallion, does all these things all day long. He’s been having fun every night and doesn’t cultivate well. Sooner or later, he’ll be left behind by Feather King and Wing King…” Levi glanced at Lord Cang, who was enjoying himself in the palace, and left.

The day.

Levi opened Alice’s ring in the forest around his palace.

Red Sand Ape, Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard, Dragon Finch, Silver Frost Ice Ape, Iron-Winged Griffin, and other first- and second-circle transcendent creatures were released by him.

They looked at Levi and felt a wider world. They were at a loss.

“You’re free. As long as you’re in this forest, no one can hurt you. If I find a partner for you in the future, you can continue your bloodline.”

Levi got the Ancient Saints to open up a protected area here.

Releasing some transcendent creatures could save Alice’s ring space.

“Moreover, if you enter the Dark Ancient Tower in the future, you won’t be able to enter the transcendent creature space.”

In fact, it was not just the Dark Ancient Tower. As long as they left Nora’s plane, Alice Space, which was a small world that relied on Nora, could not be opened.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 931 - Chapter 930: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (4)

Chapter 930: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the end of the meeting, Levi said, “I’ll be traveling for a period of time. During my absence, the Knights and holy temple will depend on you. Don’t cause trouble, but don’t be afraid. If there are enemies that you can’t deal with, you can come to the Ancient Dragon Empire to ask the Ancient Saint of the Senior State Assembly for help. With them around, even if the Church comes to find trouble, they won’t be able to gain anything!”

“Alright, commander! Don’t worry, our Knights can handle the storms alone now,” the Blood Knight said.

The other members were also full of confidence. Other than the Silver Dragon Knight and the Dark Moon Knight, the veteran members were all at the Bloodthirst Realm. In the human world, they were still high-level combatants.

Levi nodded and ended the meeting.

In the following days, he focused on forging his second exclusive divine weapon.

He had learned his lesson this time.

He recalled that every time the Bloodline Dharma Body condensed, the power of the Scarlet Dragon would form the cloak of the Dharma Body.

Therefore, he wanted to try forging a cloak this time.

He relied on his peak forging skills to continuously temper this Blood Demon Meteorite Iron.

A month later, the cloak had begun to take shape.

To increase the ductility and toughness of the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron, Levi added some other rare materials.

During the forging process, he kept using Scarlet Power to nourish it.

In the end, a scarlet cloak appeared in the flames.

“Finally, it’s done.”

Levi took out the cloak with his large hand. Although it was made of special ores, this cloak was very elegant, like a ribbon.

He dripped his blood on the scarlet cloak, and the Scarlet Dragon Seed in his body immediately reacted.

Immediately after, the scarlet cloak disappeared in front of him and appeared in his body.

A cloak floated on the back of the Scarlet Dragon. It fluttered even though there was no wind and looked very handsome.

Levi willed, and blood-colored smoke swept out from his back. When the smoke faded, a scarlet cloak suddenly appeared.

Similar to the Crimson Dragon Slash, there was a Scarlet Dragon totem formed by scarlet runes under the cloak.

Beneath the Scarlet Dragon was a flashy silver chariot.

It was the Chariot Rune that Levi had solidified during forging.

He felt that it might be more suitable to solidify the Chariot Rune on a speed-type divine weapon.

Levi snapped his fingers and the Scarlet Dragon seed opened its eyes. Scarlet Power flowed into the cloak.

Swoosh!

The ground where Levi was cracked open.

In the next moment.

He had already appeared 10,000 feet above the Ancient Saint Plane.

“Let’s test the maximum speed of this cloak.”

Levi looked in the direction of the southern sea.

His cape fluttered in the wind! Levi seemed to have become the wind, merging with the vast world!

This time, he flew at full speed.

They set off in the morning and arrived at the distant southern sea in the afternoon.

He stood high in the sky, his emotions surging.

“Traveling the North Sea in the morning and the south in the evening… My flying speed in a normal state is twice as fast as before I lost my divine weapon.”

With the power of the Scarlet Dragon, Levi’s speed had already surpassed the speed of all Third-Circle Wizards. With this cloak, his traveling speed was already faster than many Fourth-Circle Wizards.

If he used Scarlet Escape, his speed would triple again.

It was also very difficult for a fifth-circle wizard to catch up to him.

“After mastering the Lightning Faction’s fourth-circle innate spell, the combination of the two can be said to be perfect! This is simply a necessary divine skill to escape after snatching treasures and opportunities!”

Of course, speed was only one aspect. The cloak enhanced Levi’s speed in all aspects. His combat agility, reaction speed, and so on were much stronger than without a divine weapon.

Finally, the cape could also be used for defense. It could only be said that this was not its forte.

However, with the powerful material of the Blood Demon Meteorite Iron, it was not a problem to resist ordinary fourth-circle spells.

“The first divine weapon, Crimson Dragon Slash. This second divine weapon shall be called… Crimson Shadow.”

Levi opened the proficiency panel.

Levi—

Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 14 (3,467,900/600,000). Special Effects: Scarlet Poison Body (level 2), Scarlet Contract (3/3), Thousand Faces, Boiling Blood, Scarlet Escape; exclusive weapon: Scarlet Shadow (Level 1: 1/1,000).

“The next step is to let the Scarlet Shadow nurture and grow in my body.”

Levi stared at his reflection in the sea.

He had short hair, a strong body, and round arms. Coupled with the scarlet cloak fluttering behind him, he looked handsome!

“Lord Cang, this stallion, does all these things all day long. He’s been having fun every night and doesn’t cultivate well. Sooner or later, he’ll be left behind by Feather King and Wing King…” Levi glanced at Lord Cang, who was enjoying himself in the palace, and left.

The day.

Levi opened Alice’s ring in the forest around his palace.

Red Sand Ape, Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard, Dragon Finch, Silver Frost Ice Ape, Iron-Winged Griffin, and other first- and second-circle transcendent creatures were released by him.

They looked at Levi and felt a wider world. They were at a loss.

“You’re free. As long as you’re in this forest, no one can hurt you. If I find a partner for you in the future, you can continue your bloodline.”

Levi got the Ancient Saints to open up a protected area here.

Releasing some transcendent creatures could save Alice’s ring space.

“Moreover, if you enter the Dark Ancient Tower in the future, you won’t be able to enter the transcendent creature space.”

In fact, it was not just the Dark Ancient Tower. As long as they left Nora’s plane, Alice Space, which was a small world that relied on Nora, could not be opened.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 932 - Chapter 932: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (6)

Chapter 932: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (6)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Under Emperor Mu’s lead, Levi went to the place where the Iceberg Giant Ape appeared.

In Snowfield Hills, a huge and fierce-looking ape appeared.

“Commander, that’s it. It should have a special bloodline. I think I can only take it down after I enter the Blood Source realm.”

Levi looked at the giant ape and smiled. “This giant ape is of the dual attributes of frost and earth. It indeed has a strange bloodline. I’ll take it down today and give it to you as a wedding gift for your wedding… If you have the conditions, you still have to tame a transcendent creature to sustain your growth.”

“Why aren’t you helping?” Elsa frowned and pinched Emperor Mu’s arm.

“If I do it, it will be disrespectful to our commander. I might even drag him down and be despised by him…” Emperor Mu shrugged and said. It was obvious that he knew Levi’s personality very well.

The Iceberg Giant Ape felt the horror of the figure coming from the sky in front of it, but it was not afraid. The strange bloodline in its body made it face Levi directly. With a roar, it jumped high into the air and punched Levi with the convergence of earth and frost elements!

Levi remained motionless and silent. His right arm turned into flames and formed a huge flaming palm that blotted out the sky.

Boom!

The huge palm slapped down.

The Iceberg Giant Ape fell to the ground, creating a deep pit. It could not get up again!

Emperor Mu was used to it, but Elsa was shocked.

She often heard Emperor Mu talk about how powerful their commander was, but she didn’t expect him to be so powerful. He could suppress a transcendent creature that was close to the third-circle with just a raise of his hand.

Levi had deliberately stopped. Otherwise, it would have died without a doubt!

He took out a second-circle Spirit Binding Ring, which belonged to some unlucky dark wizard.

Relying on this Wizard Tool to subdue the giant ice ape, Levi handed it to Emperor Mu.

“Take good care of it. You might have a chance to advance to the third-circle in the future. You can spend a long time with it… If you don’t cultivate hard, there’s a high chance that it will send you away.”

“Thank you, commander. I will definitely work hard to cultivate. I won’t be surpassed by a pet!” Emperor Mu was full of fighting spirit.

“Oh right, commander, this is the inheritance of the Ice Body Tempering Technique. I’ve already mastered it. I’ll leave it to you now!” Elsa took out a piece of blue ice.

“I’ll take it. You guys can do your own things from now on. I’m going to go into seclusion for a period of time. It can be as short as five years or as long as ten years.”

Levi put away the Ice Body Tempering Technique and took a rough look. This body tempering technique was actually of fifth-circle quality!

It was enough for him to cultivate to the fifth-circle body-refining wizard realm. It was even better than the Luminant Gold Body-Refining Technique he had obtained from Barzan.

There were not many body tempering techniques of this level in the Wizard World.

“After I break through to the fourth-circle, I’ll try to integrate the body tempering techniques I have. Perhaps my Metal Voodoo Body can become stronger!”

In the Snow Capital.

City Lord’s Mansion.

Levi revealed his cultivation as a peak third-circle wizard.

In the Snow Capital, such a level of cultivation was considered above average, so the guard was naturally extremely respectful.

“Are you here to cultivate in the Eye of the Ice Emperor?” he asked.

Levi nodded.

“What level do you want, sir?”

“Is this thing divided into grades?”

“Yes, the Eye of the Ice Emperor. The lower you go, the richer the frost elemental power, and the lower the temperature. Therefore, the cultivation secret room is also divided into three levels:

“The low-grade secret room costs three Aether Stones a day. If it’s medium-grade, it costs ten Aether Stones a day. If it’s the best, it costs thirty Aether Stones a day.”

“Let’s rent the best room for five years.”

“Alright, I’ll check in for you now.”

The guard led Levi to a cave in the Castellan’s residence, and Levi followed him deeper underground.

Levi had asked around before coming here. Although the City Lord of the Snow King City was greedy and shrewd, he kept his word.

Therefore, cultivating here was generally not a problem.

About a thousand meters underground, a huge ice cave appeared, and his vision suddenly became clear.

An ice-blue cold pool appeared in front of Levi. The cold pool was not big, less than a hundred meters in diameter.

However, on the shore of the cold pool and in the center of the cold pool, there were dozens of cultivation secret rooms.

Moreover, from the arrays outside, more than half of these secret rooms were used by people.

“He really knows how to make money. This City Lord’s net worth isn’t low…” Levi thought to himself.

“The upper-class secret room is located at the bottom of the cold pool. You can take the number plate and go to your secret room. However, the temperature in the upper-class secret room is extremely low. Even a third-circle protective force field won’t be able to withstand it for a long time.”

“You’d better come out every once in a while. Otherwise, if you freeze to death inside, the City Lord Manor won’t be responsible. You’ve seen the exemption clauses.”

“Also, fighting is strictly prohibited here. At the bottom of the cold lake, our City Lord cultivates there all year round. If anyone causes trouble and angers this Fifth-Circle Wizard, the consequences can be imagined.”

“I understand.” Levi nodded. This cold pool was indeed cold. With his physique, even standing on the shore, he could feel the cold that he had not felt for a long time.

Levi jumped into the cold pool and kept descending. The temperature became lower and lower.

He found his own secret room.

At this moment, Levi’s body was already slightly frozen, but he did not use the Flame Dragon’s true form to ward off the cold.

He needed this kind of extreme cold to liquefaction his spiritual force. As long as he did not freeze to death, he would freeze to death!

He looked down. At the center of the spring, where the frost element was the densest, there was a wizard tower standing there.

This should be the cultivation place of the City Lord. With him guarding it, there was no problem with the order here.

Levi entered the secret room and closed the door. There was no cold water inside, but the temperature was still extremely cold.

He activated the array that isolated detection and protection. Other than that, he also set up some arrays himself.

In the end, he released the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“Guillermo, protect me. Anyone who enters the secret room without permission will be killed!”

“Yes, Master.”

Before he was completely frozen into an ice sculpture, Levi swallowed the purple potion that emitted the fragrance of milk.

The potion melted in his mouth and turned into a purple warm current that flowed through his limbs and bones before finally entering Levi’s mind.

The Gas spiritual force magic ring began to tremble. The Divine Ring Tower spun rapidly. That extremely cold power made the restless spiritual force start to calm down and continuously compress and condense.

Levi closed his eyes and his aura began to weaken. The ice on his body became thicker and thicker, wrapping around him layer by layer.

In the end, his entire body was frozen in ice. He was like a statue, not moving at all. Only his heart trembled slightly.

His consciousness was unprecedentedly clear. With his powerful physique, even if he was frozen, his life would not be in danger. He could break out of the ice at any time.

“Let’s begin.”

On this day.

Levi had only entered the secret room for three months.

In the ice sculpture, Levi suddenly opened his eyes. His expression was strange and unbelievable.

In his mind, on the surface of the Gas-form spiritual power magic ring, wisps of dense spiritual power fog filled the air.

The mist was absorbed by the Divine Ring Tower, and Levi’s consciousness entered the Divine Ring Tower.

This place was pitch-black, a boundless dark void.

The white fog that entered it kept rolling, spinning, and collapsing, as if a star was born in a nebula.

A drop of dew began to condense and finally take shape.

The dew hung high in the dark void, emitting a bright light.

If one looked carefully, they would discover that the dew seemed to contain four colors. Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water spun in it, as if the four seasons of the human world had changed.

It was as if a drop of dew was a star and a world.

Three thousand worlds, the number of sands in the Ganges River, the myriad mysteries in the universe, and many truths appeared and disappeared in it.

Before Levi could react, another drop of dew appeared, turning the starry sky into a “star”.

The two “stars” maintained a distance from each other and slowly rotated.

Then, the third drop, the fourth drop…

It was like a torrential flood or a volcanic eruption. The liquid droplets that were still accumulating surged out like a hot knife through butter!

In just a short while, a total of 36 drops of dew appeared!

So many “stars” were all arranged in strange positions in the starry sky inside the Divine Ring Tower.

And the Divine Ring Tower had formed an unbreakable protection for these “stars”.

At this moment, the feeling of exhaustion and powerlessness surfaced in his mind.

After a long silence, Levi couldn’t help but mutter to himself.

“Fourth-circle… That’s it?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 933 - Chapter 932: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (6)

Chapter 932: Advancing to the Fourth-Circle! (6)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Under Emperor Mu’s lead, Levi went to the place where the Iceberg Giant Ape appeared.

In Snowfield Hills, a huge and fierce-looking ape appeared.

“Commander, that’s it. It should have a special bloodline. I think I can only take it down after I enter the Blood Source realm.”

Levi looked at the giant ape and smiled. “This giant ape is of the dual attributes of frost and earth. It indeed has a strange bloodline. I’ll take it down today and give it to you as a wedding gift for your wedding… If you have the conditions, you still have to tame a transcendent creature to sustain your growth.”

“Why aren’t you helping?” Elsa frowned and pinched Emperor Mu’s arm.

“If I do it, it will be disrespectful to our commander. I might even drag him down and be despised by him…” Emperor Mu shrugged and said. It was obvious that he knew Levi’s personality very well.

The Iceberg Giant Ape felt the horror of the figure coming from the sky in front of it, but it was not afraid. The strange bloodline in its body made it face Levi directly. With a roar, it jumped high into the air and punched Levi with the convergence of earth and frost elements!

Levi remained motionless and silent. His right arm turned into flames and formed a huge flaming palm that blotted out the sky.

Boom!

The huge palm slapped down.

The Iceberg Giant Ape fell to the ground, creating a deep pit. It could not get up again!

Emperor Mu was used to it, but Elsa was shocked.

She often heard Emperor Mu talk about how powerful their commander was, but she didn’t expect him to be so powerful. He could suppress a transcendent creature that was close to the third-circle with just a raise of his hand.

Levi had deliberately stopped. Otherwise, it would have died without a doubt!

He took out a second-circle Spirit Binding Ring, which belonged to some unlucky dark wizard.

Relying on this Wizard Tool to subdue the giant ice ape, Levi handed it to Emperor Mu.

“Take good care of it. You might have a chance to advance to the third-circle in the future. You can spend a long time with it… If you don’t cultivate hard, there’s a high chance that it will send you away.”

“Thank you, commander. I will definitely work hard to cultivate. I won’t be surpassed by a pet!” Emperor Mu was full of fighting spirit.

“Oh right, commander, this is the inheritance of the Ice Body Tempering Technique. I’ve already mastered it. I’ll leave it to you now!” Elsa took out a piece of blue ice.

“I’ll take it. You guys can do your own things from now on. I’m going to go into seclusion for a period of time. It can be as short as five years or as long as ten years.”

Levi put away the Ice Body Tempering Technique and took a rough look. This body tempering technique was actually of fifth-circle quality!

It was enough for him to cultivate to the fifth-circle body-refining wizard realm. It was even better than the Luminant Gold Body-Refining Technique he had obtained from Barzan.

There were not many body tempering techniques of this level in the Wizard World.

“After I break through to the fourth-circle, I’ll try to integrate the body tempering techniques I have. Perhaps my Metal Voodoo Body can become stronger!”

In the Snow Capital.

City Lord’s Mansion.

Levi revealed his cultivation as a peak third-circle wizard.

In the Snow Capital, such a level of cultivation was considered above average, so the guard was naturally extremely respectful.

“Are you here to cultivate in the Eye of the Ice Emperor?” he asked.

Levi nodded.

“What level do you want, sir?”

“Is this thing divided into grades?”

“Yes, the Eye of the Ice Emperor. The lower you go, the richer the frost elemental power, and the lower the temperature. Therefore, the cultivation secret room is also divided into three levels:

“The low-grade secret room costs three Aether Stones a day. If it’s medium-grade, it costs ten Aether Stones a day. If it’s the best, it costs thirty Aether Stones a day.”

“Let’s rent the best room for five years.”

“Alright, I’ll check in for you now.”

The guard led Levi to a cave in the Castellan’s residence, and Levi followed him deeper underground.

Levi had asked around before coming here. Although the City Lord of the Snow King City was greedy and shrewd, he kept his word.

Therefore, cultivating here was generally not a problem.

About a thousand meters underground, a huge ice cave appeared, and his vision suddenly became clear.

An ice-blue cold pool appeared in front of Levi. The cold pool was not big, less than a hundred meters in diameter.

However, on the shore of the cold pool and in the center of the cold pool, there were dozens of cultivation secret rooms.

Moreover, from the arrays outside, more than half of these secret rooms were used by people.

“He really knows how to make money. This City Lord’s net worth isn’t low…” Levi thought to himself.

“The upper-class secret room is located at the bottom of the cold pool. You can take the number plate and go to your secret room. However, the temperature in the upper-class secret room is extremely low. Even a third-circle protective force field won’t be able to withstand it for a long time.”

“You’d better come out every once in a while. Otherwise, if you freeze to death inside, the City Lord Manor won’t be responsible. You’ve seen the exemption clauses.”

“Also, fighting is strictly prohibited here. At the bottom of the cold lake, our City Lord cultivates there all year round. If anyone causes trouble and angers this Fifth-Circle Wizard, the consequences can be imagined.”

“I understand.” Levi nodded. This cold pool was indeed cold. With his physique, even standing on the shore, he could feel the cold that he had not felt for a long time.

Levi jumped into the cold pool and kept descending. The temperature became lower and lower.

He found his own secret room.

At this moment, Levi’s body was already slightly frozen, but he did not use the Flame Dragon’s true form to ward off the cold.

He needed this kind of extreme cold to liquefaction his spiritual force. As long as he did not freeze to death, he would freeze to death!

He looked down. At the center of the spring, where the frost element was the densest, there was a wizard tower standing there.

This should be the cultivation place of the City Lord. With him guarding it, there was no problem with the order here.

Levi entered the secret room and closed the door. There was no cold water inside, but the temperature was still extremely cold.

He activated the array that isolated detection and protection. Other than that, he also set up some arrays himself.

In the end, he released the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“Guillermo, protect me. Anyone who enters the secret room without permission will be killed!”

“Yes, Master.”

Before he was completely frozen into an ice sculpture, Levi swallowed the purple potion that emitted the fragrance of milk.

The potion melted in his mouth and turned into a purple warm current that flowed through his limbs and bones before finally entering Levi’s mind.

The Gas spiritual force magic ring began to tremble. The Divine Ring Tower spun rapidly. That extremely cold power made the restless spiritual force start to calm down and continuously compress and condense.

Levi closed his eyes and his aura began to weaken. The ice on his body became thicker and thicker, wrapping around him layer by layer.

In the end, his entire body was frozen in ice. He was like a statue, not moving at all. Only his heart trembled slightly.

His consciousness was unprecedentedly clear. With his powerful physique, even if he was frozen, his life would not be in danger. He could break out of the ice at any time.

“Let’s begin.”

On this day.

Levi had only entered the secret room for three months.

In the ice sculpture, Levi suddenly opened his eyes. His expression was strange and unbelievable.

In his mind, on the surface of the Gas-form spiritual power magic ring, wisps of dense spiritual power fog filled the air.

The mist was absorbed by the Divine Ring Tower, and Levi’s consciousness entered the Divine Ring Tower.

This place was pitch-black, a boundless dark void.

The white fog that entered it kept rolling, spinning, and collapsing, as if a star was born in a nebula.

A drop of dew began to condense and finally take shape.

The dew hung high in the dark void, emitting a bright light.

If one looked carefully, they would discover that the dew seemed to contain four colors. Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water spun in it, as if the four seasons of the human world had changed.

It was as if a drop of dew was a star and a world.

Three thousand worlds, the number of sands in the Ganges River, the myriad mysteries in the universe, and many truths appeared and disappeared in it.

Before Levi could react, another drop of dew appeared, turning the starry sky into a “star”.

The two “stars” maintained a distance from each other and slowly rotated.

Then, the third drop, the fourth drop…

It was like a torrential flood or a volcanic eruption. The liquid droplets that were still accumulating surged out like a hot knife through butter!

In just a short while, a total of 36 drops of dew appeared!

So many “stars” were all arranged in strange positions in the starry sky inside the Divine Ring Tower.

And the Divine Ring Tower had formed an unbreakable protection for these “stars”.

At this moment, the feeling of exhaustion and powerlessness surfaced in his mind.

After a long silence, Levi couldn’t help but mutter to himself.

“Fourth-circle… That’s it?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 934 - Chapter 934: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (2)

Chapter 934: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (2)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Translator: Nyoi-Bo Studio Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Time flew like an arrow.

In the blink of an eye, another year passed.

This year, another third-circle wizard left the cold pond. He had failed to break through. Although his life was fine, it was basically impossible for him to advance to the fourth-circle again.

A fourth-circle wizard named Salman went to Borl’s secret room. It was said that he came from a big force in the Endless Sea, and that was the Ocean Abyss Alliance.

The Arctic Wizard happily accepted the money. He came to the window and looked at the fourth secret room in surprise.

“That third-circle wizard called Levi has been here for almost two years… With his cultivation base, he shouldn’t be able to hold on any longer. Even a third-circle body-refining wizard would be in extreme danger if he stayed here for a year.”

However, the fact that the array did not alert them meant that Levi was not dead yet. Therefore, he would abide by the contract and would not interfere with Levi.

Those who could cultivate until now all had some special aspects.

Year 1133 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar.

The first day of the Month of Beginning.

The 102nd year of the Great Expedition.

Today was supposed to be the day of the 31st round table meeting of the Twilight Knights.

However, due to Levi’s seclusion, the 29th and 30th meetings were not held as usual.

In the Dusk Holy Temple in the human world.

The Blood Knight and the Black Knight held an unofficial knight meeting.

“Recently, more and more wizards have appeared in the human world… The boundary between the Wizard World and the human world is constantly being broken.” The Blood Knight said solemnly.

“Some time ago, a third-circle wizard tried to break through the array of the Dusk Holy Temple. Blood Knight and I joined forces, but we were still easily defeated by him… Fortunately, with the formation left behind by the commander, we finally managed to complete the counterattack.” The Black Knight said helplessly.

“Other than the Blood Qi Wings, we knights need more methods to fight against wizards of the same level. We can’t rely on our commander. We need to learn how to develop ourselves!” said the Divine Light Knight.

“That’s right. Wizarda have many different ways of using spells. Our methods are too simple,” said Dinos, who was also a first-circle wizard.

Then, he continued, “The [Primary Understanding of Bloodline Runes] that the commander left behind gave me a lot of inspiration.”

“Since wizards can rely on their spiritual force and spell power to research spell runes, we knights also have Bloodline Seeds and blood qi. Why can’t we imitate the wizard and create our own bloodline runes?”

“Wizards build spell models on the consciousness and spiritual level, so we can build talent models on the material and physical level.”

“We walk the Bloodline Path. The existence behind the bloodlines in our bodies, other than the most basic attributes such as strength and speed, also has powerful spell-like abilities that are unpredictable!”

“In fact, many wizards’ spells are created by referring to the spell-like abilities of transcendent creatures.”

“For example, spells like Mountain Giant’s Wrath were also known as Bionic Spells.”

“So theoretically, we can completely master these abilities.”

“Previously, when I was chatting with the commander, he said that he had once envisioned a path: to rely on the bloodline runes to construct a [Talent Brand] or [Divine Power Seed] that matched the characteristics of the breathing technique.”

“Each brand is a spell model that requires specific bloodline runes to construct according to a specific structure.”

“With the Bloodline Seed as the premise and core of activation, one can use the power of his bloodline power, which is also his blood qi, to operate this brand.”

“Then, we’ll combine the two and completely unleash the advantages of our bloodline.”

“Thus, we can also use the power of nature such as Earth, Fire, Wind, Water, Lightning, and Ice.”

“In fact, because our spellcasting comes from our bloodline talent, our spellcasting speed in the early stages may be faster than that of a wizard.”

“This should have been a spell-like ability hidden deep in our bloodline, but we knights didn’t dig it out. Bloodlines are a huge treasure trove, and our development of bloodlines is too shallow and low-level!”

“We will never be able to compete with wizards of the same level if we are only limited to the development of basic attributes such as speed and strength.”

“No matter how strong you are, we can’t beat a wizard at all. What was the use when we get fooled by a wizard’s spells?”

“Even the leader needed to use the path of the wizard to make up for this flaw, let alone us?”

“Of course, there are also drawbacks to our talent brand. It’s limited by our bloodline. This can’t be changed. After all, our bloodline is the foundation of our transcendent system.”

“Right, in the Endless Sea, there is a special transcendent group called [Miracle Wizards]. This is a similar example! If there’s a chance in the future, we can hunt them and capture them for research! To create a spellcaster system that belongs to us knights. The commander called it… [Branded Knight]!” Dinos said seriously.

“Branded Knight… That sounds good… However, this is only a theory. If you want to put it into practice, it might take a long time and the hard work and research of countless generations of knights.” Hogg said, somewhat confused.

“Then let’s start with us! Everyone, the wizard civilization was not so powerful from the beginning. Before Sauron, no wizard had ever thought that a mortal body could be compared to the gods… The reason why I gave up on the path of the wizard and chose the path of the knight was because I realized that exploring the unknown gave me more passion and a sense of accomplishment! Moreover, we have the commader behind us!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 935 - Chapter 935: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (3)

Chapter 935: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Dinos’ eyes lit up. He was not joking.

The Blood Knight slammed the table, stood up, and said loudly, “Agreed. Since we’ve embarked on this path, we must walk it to the end without any hesitation. We must learn from our commander and dare to be the first in the world and open a path for our juniors!”

“I don’t know when the commander will come. We can start the research on this Branded Knight matter first!” said the Black Knight.

“What should we call such an exciting plan?” asked the Silver Dragon Knight.

As a novice legendary knight, he was actually able to participate in such a grand plan that could change the world and the structure of the transcendent. It made him feel like he was dreaming!

“Extreme Path Plan…Let us, who have always been shackled by the bloodline, see where the limits of the bloodline path are?” said Dinos.

“That’s right, it matches the legendary title of the commander, [Supreme knight].

“The transcendent path of a knight should be:

Bloodline and Maximum Path!”

…

On this day, in the Realm of Ice.

Snow Capital.

At the bottom of the cold pond.

On the desk of the Arctic Wizard, a quill suddenly moved and wrote on the letter.

[The Dark Ancient Tower has appeared. The coordinates points to Withered Valley.]

“If I want to advance to the primordial soul realm within 300 years, I will have to take the risk and go to the Dark Ancient Tower to take a gamble. Otherwise, the chances are slim… But if I leave Snow Capital, the Ice Phoenix might come and cause trouble. My Eye of the Ice Emperor… Forget it, if I don’t enter the primordial soul realm, I’ll still be an ant. If it’s gone, then so be it!”

His expression was firm and he walked out of the wizard tower. He said to his subordinates, “I’ll be gone for a while. Look after the Snow Capital and the cold pond.”

“Alright, Lord Gerd. Don’t worry. With the three of us guarding Snow Capital, there won’t be any problems!” said a fourth-circle wizard.

The Arctic Wizard hurriedly left the underground cold pond.

These three brothers were quite famous in this area. They were known as the Hades Three Brothers.

They practiced rare group attack spells. When the three brothers worked together, they could also fight even a fifth-circle wizard.

Secret Room Number 4.

Inside the ice sculpture.

Levi was like an old monk in meditation, but also like a hibernating turtle, motionless.

All of his internal organs, except for his heart, had been frozen. Even his heart was only trembling slightly as if it could be extinguished at any moment.

Under such circumstances, the other wizards would have died long ago.

However, Levi’s consciousness was immersed in the mysterious Divine Ring Tower.

In the starry sky within the Divine Tower.

“200 drops of spiritual force dew… If it were any other wizard, they would have already passed the [transition period]. However, I still need 10 points to break through the transition period in less than three years. Even the Children of the Elements can’t compare to my speed.”

“Also, my spiritual force dew seems to be different from other wizards.”

For normal wizards, their spiritual force dew was usually of a single color.

As for Levi, he clearly represented the four colors of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water.

There were also other colors. He could recognize three of them. They should represent the three mutated elements of frost, lightning, and bronze.

In other words, he had seven colors.

Other than that, there were many other unknown colors.

“This should be related to the Aether breathing technique that I cultivated. Aether includes Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, and Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water combine to produce lightning, frost, bronze, and so on. These three were the only known mutated elements. Perhaps there are still undiscovered mutated elements.”

“In any case, no matter what element it is, it is the same for me. This is the power of the Aether Dominance!”

“That’s why, to others, the Children of Chaos are the worst talents, but to me, the Children of Chaos contains infinite possibilities!”

“In fact, in the distant future, if I want to advance to a higher realm, I might even need to possess the talent of a Children of Chaos.”

“After all, Chaos is the original form of the universe. Earth, Fire, Wind, Water, and everything in the universe is born from Chaos!”

After Levi finished his daydream, he continued to condense the last ten drops of spiritual force dew.

“I rented it for five years at the start. It’s a bit of a waste. When the time comes, I’ll have to ask the staff if they can refund a portion of my rent. If it is possible, then I can get back tens of thousands of Aether Stones…”

Days passed.

Snow Capital.

At Emperor Mu’s residence.

The sound of fighting could be heard.

Bang!

Emperor Mu suddenly flew out and hit the wall of the training room.

Elsa looked at him helplessly and said, “Stop fighting. You can’t beat Harvey.”

“I’m a Saint Ape Knight. How can I not be able to defeat an Ice Monkey?” Emperor Mu stood up and rubbed his wounds. He was obviously not convinced.

“Just a little more and my new move will be born. Again, Harvey, don’t hold back!” Emperor said to the Iceberg Giant Ape in front of him.

The Iceberg Giant Ape looked at Emperor Mu and then at Elsa.

It was so hard to be a monkey!

“Commander has been in seclusion for three years. I really want to return to the human world.” Elsa suddenly said.

“I’ve also left the human world for more than a hundred years…” Emperor My recalled the years when he was hunted down by the Church of Storm, and his heart was already calm.

At this moment, the alarm in the city suddenly sounded, and the sound of the activation of the array resounded in the sky.

“This is… a dark wizard invasion?” Emperor Mu’s expression changed and he immediately reacted.

“Let’s go and take a look,” said Elsa.

If the situation became serious, they would have to go to the City Lord’s mansion and call their commander to evacuate Snow Capital!

At this moment.

In the sky above Snow Capital.

The fourth-circle defensive formation that covered the entire city had been activated, protecting the entire Snow Capital.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 936 - Chapter 935: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (3)

Chapter 935: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Dinos’ eyes lit up. He was not joking.

The Blood Knight slammed the table, stood up, and said loudly, “Agreed. Since we’ve embarked on this path, we must walk it to the end without any hesitation. We must learn from our commander and dare to be the first in the world and open a path for our juniors!”

“I don’t know when the commander will come. We can start the research on this Branded Knight matter first!” said the Black Knight.

“What should we call such an exciting plan?” asked the Silver Dragon Knight.

As a novice legendary knight, he was actually able to participate in such a grand plan that could change the world and the structure of the transcendent. It made him feel like he was dreaming!

“Extreme Path Plan…Let us, who have always been shackled by the bloodline, see where the limits of the bloodline path are?” said Dinos.

“That’s right, it matches the legendary title of the commander, [Supreme knight].

“The transcendent path of a knight should be:

Bloodline and Maximum Path!”

…

On this day, in the Realm of Ice.

Snow Capital.

At the bottom of the cold pond.

On the desk of the Arctic Wizard, a quill suddenly moved and wrote on the letter.

[The Dark Ancient Tower has appeared. The coordinates points to Withered Valley.]

“If I want to advance to the primordial soul realm within 300 years, I will have to take the risk and go to the Dark Ancient Tower to take a gamble. Otherwise, the chances are slim… But if I leave Snow Capital, the Ice Phoenix might come and cause trouble. My Eye of the Ice Emperor… Forget it, if I don’t enter the primordial soul realm, I’ll still be an ant. If it’s gone, then so be it!”

His expression was firm and he walked out of the wizard tower. He said to his subordinates, “I’ll be gone for a while. Look after the Snow Capital and the cold pond.”

“Alright, Lord Gerd. Don’t worry. With the three of us guarding Snow Capital, there won’t be any problems!” said a fourth-circle wizard.

The Arctic Wizard hurriedly left the underground cold pond.

These three brothers were quite famous in this area. They were known as the Hades Three Brothers.

They practiced rare group attack spells. When the three brothers worked together, they could also fight even a fifth-circle wizard.

Secret Room Number 4.

Inside the ice sculpture.

Levi was like an old monk in meditation, but also like a hibernating turtle, motionless.

All of his internal organs, except for his heart, had been frozen. Even his heart was only trembling slightly as if it could be extinguished at any moment.

Under such circumstances, the other wizards would have died long ago.

However, Levi’s consciousness was immersed in the mysterious Divine Ring Tower.

In the starry sky within the Divine Tower.

“200 drops of spiritual force dew… If it were any other wizard, they would have already passed the [transition period]. However, I still need 10 points to break through the transition period in less than three years. Even the Children of the Elements can’t compare to my speed.”

“Also, my spiritual force dew seems to be different from other wizards.”

For normal wizards, their spiritual force dew was usually of a single color.

As for Levi, he clearly represented the four colors of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water.

There were also other colors. He could recognize three of them. They should represent the three mutated elements of frost, lightning, and bronze.

In other words, he had seven colors.

Other than that, there were many other unknown colors.

“This should be related to the Aether breathing technique that I cultivated. Aether includes Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water, and Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water combine to produce lightning, frost, bronze, and so on. These three were the only known mutated elements. Perhaps there are still undiscovered mutated elements.”

“In any case, no matter what element it is, it is the same for me. This is the power of the Aether Dominance!”

“That’s why, to others, the Children of Chaos are the worst talents, but to me, the Children of Chaos contains infinite possibilities!”

“In fact, in the distant future, if I want to advance to a higher realm, I might even need to possess the talent of a Children of Chaos.”

“After all, Chaos is the original form of the universe. Earth, Fire, Wind, Water, and everything in the universe is born from Chaos!”

After Levi finished his daydream, he continued to condense the last ten drops of spiritual force dew.

“I rented it for five years at the start. It’s a bit of a waste. When the time comes, I’ll have to ask the staff if they can refund a portion of my rent. If it is possible, then I can get back tens of thousands of Aether Stones…”

Days passed.

Snow Capital.

At Emperor Mu’s residence.

The sound of fighting could be heard.

Bang!

Emperor Mu suddenly flew out and hit the wall of the training room.

Elsa looked at him helplessly and said, “Stop fighting. You can’t beat Harvey.”

“I’m a Saint Ape Knight. How can I not be able to defeat an Ice Monkey?” Emperor Mu stood up and rubbed his wounds. He was obviously not convinced.

“Just a little more and my new move will be born. Again, Harvey, don’t hold back!” Emperor said to the Iceberg Giant Ape in front of him.

The Iceberg Giant Ape looked at Emperor Mu and then at Elsa.

It was so hard to be a monkey!

“Commander has been in seclusion for three years. I really want to return to the human world.” Elsa suddenly said.

“I’ve also left the human world for more than a hundred years…” Emperor My recalled the years when he was hunted down by the Church of Storm, and his heart was already calm.

At this moment, the alarm in the city suddenly sounded, and the sound of the activation of the array resounded in the sky.

“This is… a dark wizard invasion?” Emperor Mu’s expression changed and he immediately reacted.

“Let’s go and take a look,” said Elsa.

If the situation became serious, they would have to go to the City Lord’s mansion and call their commander to evacuate Snow Capital!

At this moment.

In the sky above Snow Capital.

The fourth-circle defensive formation that covered the entire city had been activated, protecting the entire Snow Capital.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 937 - Chapter 936: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (4)

Chapter 936: Branding! Bloodline and the Path to Limit! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the sky above the city, there were three wizards leading a wizard legion of over a hundred people.

“The Snowy Owl Legion is the City Lord’s strongest army. Only second-circle wizards are qualified to join it!” Emperor Mu was shocked when he saw this scene.

“To be able to mobilize the Snowy Owl Legion, it seems that the enemy’s background is not minor,” said Elsa.

“Now that array sealed the city, we can’t leave. Let’s act according to the situation in the city.”

In the sky, in front of the Snowy Owl Legion, there were three fourth-circle wizards with different shapes and powerful auras. They were the Hades Three Brothers.

Outside the array, there was also a group of wizards in ice-blue robes standing in the air.

“It’s the wizards from the White Ice Forest…”

The eldest of the three brothers, Hades Frost Witch Gurtz, had an ugly expression on his face.

The city lord had left three months ago. Logically speaking, he should have returned by now. However, he had not returned for a long time. Instead, the dark wizards came knocking on their door.

The White Ice Forest was the closest dark wizard organization to the Snow Capital, and there was also a fifth-circle wizard in charge.

That person was the arch-enemy of the city lord for the past hundred years, Ice Phoenix Ferlin.

She used to be a righteous wizard, but now he joined the Winter Tower’s rebel army.

The Ice Phoenix had sent people to attack the Snow Capital many times, but they had never succeeded.

The three brothers thought that she had given up.

“Hahahaha! Where’s that old fart, Arctic? Quickly get him to come out. You mobs are not my match!”

As soon as she finished speaking, a loud and clear phoenix cry broke through the clouds and cracked the rocks!

A huge, snow-white bird with a wingspan of a hundred meters descended from the sky with a long tail of white flames.

The giant bird’s head was surprisingly a woman’s head. It was very strange.

As a white light exploded, the array rumbled and trembled.

Then, a pretty witch with long and narrow eyes appeared. She was naked and only her vital parts were covered with white feathers. There were also long tail feathers behind her buttocks.

Ferlin was a fifth-circle powerhouse from the School of Spiritualism. The reason why she was called the Ice Phoenix was because her Psychic Beast was a five-ringed transcendent creature, the [Frost Flame Ice Bird].

It was said that this giant bird had a connection with the Mythical Creature, the Undying Bird. Although it was of the frost attribute, it had mastered a strange flame of heaven and earth, the [Netherworld Cold Flame]!

Three months ago, the Ice Phoenix had learned from a spy that the Arctic Wizard left Snow Capital. However, she was worried that the Arctic Wizard would try to trick her and set up a trap to ambush her.

Thus, she had waited for three months to confirm that the Arctic Wizard had truly left before leading the White Ice Forest wizards to attack Snow Capital.

She had been coveting the old thing’s cold pond for a long time. If her Ice Phoenix could absorb the power of the cold pond, it could stabilize its fifth-circle realm and even awaken new abilities. From then on, the Arctic Wizard would no longer be her match!

The Hades Three Brothers were anxious. Although they could barely fight against a fifth-circle wizard if they joined forces, the other party had come prepared. There were also two fourth-circle wizards under their command.

They had already sent out a message, hoping that the city lord would think of a way to rush over to save the situation.

Seeing that both sides were at daggers drawn, Emperor Mu and Elsa quickly rushed to the City Lord’s estate.

At this rate, the Snow Capital was probably going to be lost!

“It seems that old fart Arctic is indeed not here. Let’s take this opportunity to snatch the water from the cold pond. When he comes back, we’ll fight if we can win, and run if we can’t.”

Outside the array, the Ice Phoenix was calculating in her heart.

She had already fused with her spiritual beast, and with a wave of her hand, she could also use the spiritual beast’s innate spell.

“Cold Flame Ice King Spear!”

Ice-blue flames appeared in her hand and condensed into a spear! Break!

Boom!

And it was followed by the attack of a fifth-circle wizard!

The fourth-circle defensive array was on the verge of collapse.

The three brothers guarded the array. At the same time, three powerful fourth-circle innate spells appeared from three directions. They gathered together and attacked the Ice Phoenix!

“I’ve long heard that the three of you have cultivated the same group attack spell and that you can compete with a fifth-circle wizard together. Today, I’ll have a good taste of it!”

She waved her spear and tore apart the three brothers’ attacks.

The three brothers’ expressions changed. This was the might of a fifth-circle wizard!

Even though Ice Phoenix had just entered the fifth-circle realm and was considered the most ordinary among the fifth-circle wizards, she still gave them huge pressure.

Ice Phoenix handed a crystal wine cup to the two fourth-circle wizards beside her.

“The two of you, take this Wizard Tool and go to that old fart’s cold pond. Collect all the water from the cold pond for me!”

At the same time, the incantation’s information surged into their minds.

The two of them received the order and their protective force fields lit up. They directly rushed into the broken gap in the array and headed straight for the City Lord’s estate!

On the other side, at the entrance of the cold pond.

Emperor Mu and Elsa were stopped by a third-circle guard.

“You are not allowed to trespass into the forbidden area of the cold pond!”

“The fifth-circle wizards outside are already charging in. Why aren’t you running away? Besides, I have a friend inside. I have to call him!” Mu Di said in a low voice.

“Get lost!” The guard said coldly.

Emperor Mu, who was burning with anxiety and wanted to barge in, was stopped by Elsa.

“Are we a match for him if we join forces?”

“No.”

“Calm down. There’s no point in forcing your way in… Let’s hide for now. Snow Capital is in such a mess right now, and we won’t be able to defend this entrance. We’ll take advantage of the chaos to enter,” said Elsa.

Emperor Mu thought for a moment and quickly left with Elsa.

Not long after, two aggressive figures descended.

“Die!”

Before the guards could stop them, two fourth-circle spells had already landed on the ground one after another.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 938 - Chapter 938: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (1)

Chapter 938: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (1)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Snow Capital.

What they saw was devastation.

A deep ravine ran through the street. The ravine was charred black, emitting scorching heat.

High in the sky.

Levi held the Crimson Dragon Slash in his hand, his cloak fluttering in the wind. His ordinary robe had long been torn apart in the battle, revealing the armor formed by the Metal Voodoo to protect his privacy.

Levi looked at the fifth-circle wizard in front of him and was ready to use the Scarlet Escape to escape with Emperor Mu and Elsa.

The Poison Fire Corpse Demon stood behind Levi, silently guarding him. It was holding the spoils of war from the fourth-circle wizard and a crystal wine cup. This wine cup could not be stored in the storage space, so it was very magical.

On the other side, the white-robed elder who had transformed into a blue-scaled giant was no longer as relaxed as before.

He looked at the fifth-circle wizard with a serious expression. In his hand was another wizard’s storage bag.

The two of them had a tacit understanding and each of them would get one storage bag.

When he was at the bottom of the cold pond, Levi had also witnessed the strength of his neighbor.

They were both body-refining wizards, but Barzan was nothing compared to Levi’s cold pond neighbor.

Judging from the spiritual force fluctuations he emitted, he should have already reached the fourth-circle’s Perfection level. Other than refining his body, he had also mastered many powerful spells.

Moreover, Levi had never seen him before, but he also felt like he had seen him before.

Of course, the white-robed elder was even more shocked.

“Are the youngsters nowadays so fierce?”

Judging from Levi’s spiritual force fluctuations, he should have just reached the fourth-circle realm. His spiritual force was still unstable, and there was a high chance that he had not completely passed the [transition period].

However, judging from Levi’s performance, it was a little exaggerated. Even a veteran fourth-circle elder like the white-robed old man felt pressured.

Upon closer inspection, the scales on Levi’s body were different from his own. He was transformed from the runes of a body-refining spell, and he needed spell power and spiritual force to activate them.

And it seemed to be real. Not only that, but he also emitted the aura of the Dragon Clan!

Having traveled extensively, he knew that this was a dragon descendant.

However, this young wizard was a little different from ordinary dragon descendants. He must have also cultivated some powerful body tempering techniques. It was difficult for a pure dragon descendant to reach this level.

Other than that, the other party was the same as him, also cultivating the path of spells!

“Compared to a dragon descendant body-refining wizard, a mixed-blood Sea Clan body-refining wizard like me is still inferior…” He sighed inwardly.

He came from the Endless Sea’s Ocean Abyss Alliance. Because he was working in the Star Tower, he came with them when they were helping the Realm of Ice.

His spiritual force cultivation had reached the Perfection level here. In order to temper his physique, he had come all the way to Snow Capital.

He planned to use the ultra-low temperature environment of the Eye of the Ice Emperor to aid in his cultivation.

He rented it for ten years.

Who would have thought that something would happen after just a year?

After being forced out of seclusion, he and his neighbor, Levi, hit it off and directly fought out from underground. The old and the young worked well together.

It was already chaotic outside the city, and there was still a fifth-circle wizard eyeing them like a tiger watching its prey.

On the other side, Emperor Mu and Elsa had already hidden outside the city. They looked at the red figure in the sky.

“Is that the Commander?” Elsa asked in disbelief.

“Yes.”

“He… What kind of breathing technique is this?”

“I don’t know either. Given his cultivation level, the breathing technique he cultivates is already beyond our imagination.”

“The commander had once borrowed a breathing technique from us. I suspect that he is no longer limited to his bloodline. He has long mastered all the breathing techniques and is above ordinary knights,” said Emperor Mu.

“What? How is that possible?” Elsa was shocked.

“Nothing is impossible. Other than the commander, have you seen any other knight who could tear a city apart with a single sword strike?” Emperor Mu smiled bitterly.

“Perhaps this is the wizard ability of the commander…” Elsa couldn’t imagine that a knight could do what their commander did.

They had seen with their own eyes that the fourth-circle wizard was being pursued by their commander and was even annihilated by his powerful sword.

How was this a sword skill? This was clearly a spell!

Although Emperor Mu had broken through the shackles of legendary rank and entered the Bloodthirst Realm, he could only bully an ordinary second-circle wizard. It was still difficult for him to deal with the Iceberg Giant Ape.

The difference between them could be imagined.

The wizards of Snow Capital all rushed out of the city.

When immortals fought, mortals would suffer.

Although fourth-circle and fifth-circle powerhouses were not gods, most low-level wizards would be injured or killed by the shockwaves of their battle.

Now, the fourth-circle array had been completely torn apart by the Ice Phoenix.

Hades Three Brothers had already been trampled under her feet and expressed their submission.

This was also the reason why the Ice Phoenix had spared their lives.

She also needed a fourth-circle wizard to expand her influence.

Especially since the two fourth-circle wizards had just died.

Thinking of this, her expression turned cold.

“You are the wizard who cultivates in the Eye of the Ice Emperor, right? You should never have killed my people. You all know that I, Ice Phoenix Ferlin, am the most protective of my people!”

The aura of the Ice Phoenix’s fifth-circle power erupted.

From the looks of it, she would definitely not let Levi and the others leave.

Levi felt the Ice Phoenix’s spiritual force and his heart skipped a beat.

“This Ice Phoenix seems to have just entered the fifth-circle realm. She’s much weaker than the Blue Dragon Lady or Sorrett. Even the Sea Serpent Grand Duke is better than her in terms of spiritual force.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 939 - Chapter 938: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (1)

Chapter 938: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (1)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Snow Capital.

What they saw was devastation.

A deep ravine ran through the street. The ravine was charred black, emitting scorching heat.

High in the sky.

Levi held the Crimson Dragon Slash in his hand, his cloak fluttering in the wind. His ordinary robe had long been torn apart in the battle, revealing the armor formed by the Metal Voodoo to protect his privacy.

Levi looked at the fifth-circle wizard in front of him and was ready to use the Scarlet Escape to escape with Emperor Mu and Elsa.

The Poison Fire Corpse Demon stood behind Levi, silently guarding him. It was holding the spoils of war from the fourth-circle wizard and a crystal wine cup. This wine cup could not be stored in the storage space, so it was very magical.

On the other side, the white-robed elder who had transformed into a blue-scaled giant was no longer as relaxed as before.

He looked at the fifth-circle wizard with a serious expression. In his hand was another wizard’s storage bag.

The two of them had a tacit understanding and each of them would get one storage bag.

When he was at the bottom of the cold pond, Levi had also witnessed the strength of his neighbor.

They were both body-refining wizards, but Barzan was nothing compared to Levi’s cold pond neighbor.

Judging from the spiritual force fluctuations he emitted, he should have already reached the fourth-circle’s Perfection level. Other than refining his body, he had also mastered many powerful spells.

Moreover, Levi had never seen him before, but he also felt like he had seen him before.

Of course, the white-robed elder was even more shocked.

“Are the youngsters nowadays so fierce?”

Judging from Levi’s spiritual force fluctuations, he should have just reached the fourth-circle realm. His spiritual force was still unstable, and there was a high chance that he had not completely passed the [transition period].

However, judging from Levi’s performance, it was a little exaggerated. Even a veteran fourth-circle elder like the white-robed old man felt pressured.

Upon closer inspection, the scales on Levi’s body were different from his own. He was transformed from the runes of a body-refining spell, and he needed spell power and spiritual force to activate them.

And it seemed to be real. Not only that, but he also emitted the aura of the Dragon Clan!

Having traveled extensively, he knew that this was a dragon descendant.

However, this young wizard was a little different from ordinary dragon descendants. He must have also cultivated some powerful body tempering techniques. It was difficult for a pure dragon descendant to reach this level.

Other than that, the other party was the same as him, also cultivating the path of spells!

“Compared to a dragon descendant body-refining wizard, a mixed-blood Sea Clan body-refining wizard like me is still inferior…” He sighed inwardly.

He came from the Endless Sea’s Ocean Abyss Alliance. Because he was working in the Star Tower, he came with them when they were helping the Realm of Ice.

His spiritual force cultivation had reached the Perfection level here. In order to temper his physique, he had come all the way to Snow Capital.

He planned to use the ultra-low temperature environment of the Eye of the Ice Emperor to aid in his cultivation.

He rented it for ten years.

Who would have thought that something would happen after just a year?

After being forced out of seclusion, he and his neighbor, Levi, hit it off and directly fought out from underground. The old and the young worked well together.

It was already chaotic outside the city, and there was still a fifth-circle wizard eyeing them like a tiger watching its prey.

On the other side, Emperor Mu and Elsa had already hidden outside the city. They looked at the red figure in the sky.

“Is that the Commander?” Elsa asked in disbelief.

“Yes.”

“He… What kind of breathing technique is this?”

“I don’t know either. Given his cultivation level, the breathing technique he cultivates is already beyond our imagination.”

“The commander had once borrowed a breathing technique from us. I suspect that he is no longer limited to his bloodline. He has long mastered all the breathing techniques and is above ordinary knights,” said Emperor Mu.

“What? How is that possible?” Elsa was shocked.

“Nothing is impossible. Other than the commander, have you seen any other knight who could tear a city apart with a single sword strike?” Emperor Mu smiled bitterly.

“Perhaps this is the wizard ability of the commander…” Elsa couldn’t imagine that a knight could do what their commander did.

They had seen with their own eyes that the fourth-circle wizard was being pursued by their commander and was even annihilated by his powerful sword.

How was this a sword skill? This was clearly a spell!

Although Emperor Mu had broken through the shackles of legendary rank and entered the Bloodthirst Realm, he could only bully an ordinary second-circle wizard. It was still difficult for him to deal with the Iceberg Giant Ape.

The difference between them could be imagined.

The wizards of Snow Capital all rushed out of the city.

When immortals fought, mortals would suffer.

Although fourth-circle and fifth-circle powerhouses were not gods, most low-level wizards would be injured or killed by the shockwaves of their battle.

Now, the fourth-circle array had been completely torn apart by the Ice Phoenix.

Hades Three Brothers had already been trampled under her feet and expressed their submission.

This was also the reason why the Ice Phoenix had spared their lives.

She also needed a fourth-circle wizard to expand her influence.

Especially since the two fourth-circle wizards had just died.

Thinking of this, her expression turned cold.

“You are the wizard who cultivates in the Eye of the Ice Emperor, right? You should never have killed my people. You all know that I, Ice Phoenix Ferlin, am the most protective of my people!”

The aura of the Ice Phoenix’s fifth-circle power erupted.

From the looks of it, she would definitely not let Levi and the others leave.

Levi felt the Ice Phoenix’s spiritual force and his heart skipped a beat.

“This Ice Phoenix seems to have just entered the fifth-circle realm. She’s much weaker than the Blue Dragon Lady or Sorrett. Even the Sea Serpent Grand Duke is better than her in terms of spiritual force.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 940 - Chapter 940: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (3)

Chapter 940: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Because he was mostly cultivating as a body-refining wizard, the Furious Whale Staff was mostly used as a melee Wizard Tool.

This staff was forged from the level 5 water elemental metal [Deep Sea Blue Iron]. It was extremely sturdy, and unless it encountered a primordial soul Wizard Tool, it would not be damaged.

It was the most suitable to use it to smash people.

However, this did not mean that he could not use the spell within.

There were a few fifth-circle spells in the staff, and there were even a bunch of fifth-circle spells and below.

It could be considered a top-grade among fifth-circle Wizard Tools.

Levi was also shocked when he saw this.

“This Salman is actually so strong. If I had known that the Tower Master had such a powerful backer, why would I be afraid of Whale Song Island?”

This Salman was Tower Master Herman’s teacher!

He was the first-generation white-robed wizard who had left the outer sea region a long time ago to take up a post in the Star Tower!

The Ice Phoenix’s expression was grave.

She had thought that they were just a bunch of motley crew, but who would have thought that the tiny Eye of the Ice Emperor would actually have Levi and Salman, the two dangerous wizards?

She even suspected that this was a trap set by the Arctic Wizard.

However, the Arctic Wizard had not come yet, which made her determined to take down those two.

“Although I am of the Frost Element, I can still barely control a water element Wizard Tool. After all, Frost is a mutation of Water and Wind! This Wizard Tool is mine!” She was secretly delighted.

With this fifth-circle Wizard Tool, it would be even more foolproof to deal with that old geezer Arctic!

The Ice Flame Spear was brandished, turning into a sky full of arrows of ice flames, shooting out in unison!

On the other side, Salman was clearly using his staff to cast an even more powerful spell. The Ice Phoenix had to interrupt him.

However, a blood-red figure shuttled through the cold flames, waving a red flame sword and blocking all these attacks.

Not only that, but Levi also shot toward the Ice Phoenix and slashed out with his Destruction Sword Qi!

Boom!

The power of this strike was many times stronger than the one he had used to kill the fourth-circle wizard!

The Ice Phoenix’s expression changed slightly. She waved her hand, and the cold flames formed a giant blue bird that protected her!

In the next moment, the sword qi actually tore the giant bird apart. However, the Ice Phoenix’s body lit up again. It was obvious that there was more than one layer of protection.

“Interesting. Two fourth-circle wizards combined are much stronger than the Hades Three Brothers.”

The Ice Phoenix sneered and blocked Levi’s sword qi.

“I’ll let you know how big the difference between a fifth-circle and a fourth-circle is!”

Her hands were covered with ice feathers, as if she had transformed into a human-shaped Frost Flame Ice Bird, tearing apart Levi’s sword qi river with her bare hands!

The Ice Phoenix went against the flow of the sword qi, and the cold flames formed a huge palm that grabbed Levi.

Levi’s Danger Perception flashed wildly as he activated Scarlet Shadow to dodge.

“After I escape this time, I must find someone to appraise that fifth-circle Wizard Tool… Otherwise, I would have no chance of retaliating against a fifth-circle wizard!”

Up until now, only Salman’s staff had dealt damage to the woman.

The other attacks were like tickles.

Just as he dodged the Icy Flame Palm, the Ice Phoenix’s smug expression appeared in front of Levi.

“Divine Ice Spike!” She spat.

A blue light burst out.

In the blink of an eye, the corpse demon stood in front of Levi and spat out all the black poisonous fire stored in its body without holding back!

Wherever the Divine Ice Spike passed, the black poisonous flames withered and scattered.

The poisonous fire that was once invincible was now so vulnerable!

Psst.

The corpse demon’s body was pierced through, and a huge hole appeared.

Immediately after, the Divine Ice Spike pierced through Levi’s Metal Voodoo and Golden Scale Defense.

Bang!

Levi exploded into a blood fog.

He quickly fled and gathered in the distance.

His expression was solemn as he put away the corpse demon.

The Ice Phoenix was also surprised to see Levi use such a strange method to take her fatal blow.

In the next moment, her expression changed as a sense of crisis struck her.

When she was fighting Levi, a huge mouth of the Abyss jumped out from the bottom and burst out with a huge force that even she could not resist, swallowing her into its stomach.

It was a huge blue beast that looked like a whale or a dragon. It had a dragon beard and its body was illusory.

Fifth-circle spell, Whale Fall to Ruins!

This was one of the most powerful fifth-circle spells in the Furious Whale Staff.

During the creation of the Furious Whale Staff, the artifact spirit of a fifth-circle transcendent creature, the Ancient Dragon King Whale, was sealed.

When the Artifact Spirit cast the Whale Fall to the Ruins spell, its power was not inferior to that of a fifth-circle wizard.

However, every time it was used, it would consume the power that the artifact spirit had accumulated for a long time, so it could not be used frequently.

“Sir, please retreat. This spell can only trap her for a moment. I hope you can escape successfully. See you in the future!” Salman’s voice sounded.

“Bon voyage! I’ll definitely visit you another day!” Seeing this, Levi immediately ignited the Scarlet Dragon Seed, and his scarlet cape fluttered in the wind!

In an instant, a blood-red tornado flew into the sky and disappeared in an instant.

“Good move,” Salman exclaimed in admiration as he rode on his staff.

He slapped his staff, and it transformed into a slender swordfish. Its streamlined body was obviously good at escaping.

Whoosh!

The swordfish’s mouth tore open a crack and disappeared into the void.

Fifth-circle spell, Swordfish Void Travel!

In the blink of an eye, the two fourth-circle wizards used their own abilities and left the place.

The Icy Flame Spear pierced through the belly of the Giant Dragon Whale, and blue light burst out.

With a boom, the Giant Whale exploded and scattered into water element light spots that filled the sky.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 941 - Chapter 940: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (3)

Chapter 940: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Because he was mostly cultivating as a body-refining wizard, the Furious Whale Staff was mostly used as a melee Wizard Tool.

This staff was forged from the level 5 water elemental metal [Deep Sea Blue Iron]. It was extremely sturdy, and unless it encountered a primordial soul Wizard Tool, it would not be damaged.

It was the most suitable to use it to smash people.

However, this did not mean that he could not use the spell within.

There were a few fifth-circle spells in the staff, and there were even a bunch of fifth-circle spells and below.

It could be considered a top-grade among fifth-circle Wizard Tools.

Levi was also shocked when he saw this.

“This Salman is actually so strong. If I had known that the Tower Master had such a powerful backer, why would I be afraid of Whale Song Island?”

This Salman was Tower Master Herman’s teacher!

He was the first-generation white-robed wizard who had left the outer sea region a long time ago to take up a post in the Star Tower!

The Ice Phoenix’s expression was grave.

She had thought that they were just a bunch of motley crew, but who would have thought that the tiny Eye of the Ice Emperor would actually have Levi and Salman, the two dangerous wizards?

She even suspected that this was a trap set by the Arctic Wizard.

However, the Arctic Wizard had not come yet, which made her determined to take down those two.

“Although I am of the Frost Element, I can still barely control a water element Wizard Tool. After all, Frost is a mutation of Water and Wind! This Wizard Tool is mine!” She was secretly delighted.

With this fifth-circle Wizard Tool, it would be even more foolproof to deal with that old geezer Arctic!

The Ice Flame Spear was brandished, turning into a sky full of arrows of ice flames, shooting out in unison!

On the other side, Salman was clearly using his staff to cast an even more powerful spell. The Ice Phoenix had to interrupt him.

However, a blood-red figure shuttled through the cold flames, waving a red flame sword and blocking all these attacks.

Not only that, but Levi also shot toward the Ice Phoenix and slashed out with his Destruction Sword Qi!

Boom!

The power of this strike was many times stronger than the one he had used to kill the fourth-circle wizard!

The Ice Phoenix’s expression changed slightly. She waved her hand, and the cold flames formed a giant blue bird that protected her!

In the next moment, the sword qi actually tore the giant bird apart. However, the Ice Phoenix’s body lit up again. It was obvious that there was more than one layer of protection.

“Interesting. Two fourth-circle wizards combined are much stronger than the Hades Three Brothers.”

The Ice Phoenix sneered and blocked Levi’s sword qi.

“I’ll let you know how big the difference between a fifth-circle and a fourth-circle is!”

Her hands were covered with ice feathers, as if she had transformed into a human-shaped Frost Flame Ice Bird, tearing apart Levi’s sword qi river with her bare hands!

The Ice Phoenix went against the flow of the sword qi, and the cold flames formed a huge palm that grabbed Levi.

Levi’s Danger Perception flashed wildly as he activated Scarlet Shadow to dodge.

“After I escape this time, I must find someone to appraise that fifth-circle Wizard Tool… Otherwise, I would have no chance of retaliating against a fifth-circle wizard!”

Up until now, only Salman’s staff had dealt damage to the woman.

The other attacks were like tickles.

Just as he dodged the Icy Flame Palm, the Ice Phoenix’s smug expression appeared in front of Levi.

“Divine Ice Spike!” She spat.

A blue light burst out.

In the blink of an eye, the corpse demon stood in front of Levi and spat out all the black poisonous fire stored in its body without holding back!

Wherever the Divine Ice Spike passed, the black poisonous flames withered and scattered.

The poisonous fire that was once invincible was now so vulnerable!

Psst.

The corpse demon’s body was pierced through, and a huge hole appeared.

Immediately after, the Divine Ice Spike pierced through Levi’s Metal Voodoo and Golden Scale Defense.

Bang!

Levi exploded into a blood fog.

He quickly fled and gathered in the distance.

His expression was solemn as he put away the corpse demon.

The Ice Phoenix was also surprised to see Levi use such a strange method to take her fatal blow.

In the next moment, her expression changed as a sense of crisis struck her.

When she was fighting Levi, a huge mouth of the Abyss jumped out from the bottom and burst out with a huge force that even she could not resist, swallowing her into its stomach.

It was a huge blue beast that looked like a whale or a dragon. It had a dragon beard and its body was illusory.

Fifth-circle spell, Whale Fall to Ruins!

This was one of the most powerful fifth-circle spells in the Furious Whale Staff.

During the creation of the Furious Whale Staff, the artifact spirit of a fifth-circle transcendent creature, the Ancient Dragon King Whale, was sealed.

When the Artifact Spirit cast the Whale Fall to the Ruins spell, its power was not inferior to that of a fifth-circle wizard.

However, every time it was used, it would consume the power that the artifact spirit had accumulated for a long time, so it could not be used frequently.

“Sir, please retreat. This spell can only trap her for a moment. I hope you can escape successfully. See you in the future!” Salman’s voice sounded.

“Bon voyage! I’ll definitely visit you another day!” Seeing this, Levi immediately ignited the Scarlet Dragon Seed, and his scarlet cape fluttered in the wind!

In an instant, a blood-red tornado flew into the sky and disappeared in an instant.

“Good move,” Salman exclaimed in admiration as he rode on his staff.

He slapped his staff, and it transformed into a slender swordfish. Its streamlined body was obviously good at escaping.

Whoosh!

The swordfish’s mouth tore open a crack and disappeared into the void.

Fifth-circle spell, Swordfish Void Travel!

In the blink of an eye, the two fourth-circle wizards used their own abilities and left the place.

The Icy Flame Spear pierced through the belly of the Giant Dragon Whale, and blue light burst out.

With a boom, the Giant Whale exploded and scattered into water element light spots that filled the sky.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 942 - Chapter 942: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (5)

Chapter 942: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (5)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Fire Dragon Tribulation!”

He pointed out.

A Crimson Divine Dragon roared out and dived into the sea in the distance. With a boom, flames soared into the sky, and the seawater evaporated. White smoke rose up, and countless fish and sea beasts were scared out of their wits.

[101 Cas]

“It’s also a third-circle innate spell. At the third-circle, it was only 40 Cas. After the fourth-circle, its power skyrocketed to 100 Cas. It’s comparable to my Destruction Sword Qi after my transformation, but its attack range is far greater than the sword qi… this is the might of the fourth-circle!”

“Of course, if it was an ordinary third-circle innate spell, even if it was a fourth-circle innate spell, it might only have the power of 40 to 50 to 60 Cas.”

“However, my talent is the top third-circle talent. It’s different from those ordinary people!”

Levi tried the Water Dragon’s Song again. The Earth Dragon Barrier’s power had a qualitative change.

Especially the Earth Dragon Barrier, its defense was even stronger than Levi’s Golden Snake Scales.

This was the first time Levi’s spell defense had surpassed his knight defense!

After cultivating for so long, the path of a wizard had finally begun to flourish!

Then, Levi tried the only fourth-circle spell he had learned when he advanced to fourth-circle.

Thunder Afterimage!

As the spell power flowed into the spell model…

Suddenly, blue electric arcs jumped around Levi, crackling loudly.

He chanted an incantation.

With a whoosh, his entire body was covered in sparks and lightning as he dashed out like a monkey!

Not long after, when he reappeared, he was already a hundred miles away.

“Not bad, but its speed is still inferior to my Scarlet Shadow… This is only the most ordinary spell. Next, I’ll use this spell as a foundation to construct my first fourth-circle innate spell to save my life!”

“However, after getting to the fourth-circle, it wasn’t just the changes in these spells.”

“My Metal Voodoo has also broken through its Maximum and attained level 8, entering the fourth-circle realm.”

Levi stepped into the sea and pressed his palm on the surface of the sea.

The golden liquid flowed into the sea from his fingertips, spreading like golden ink in the sea.

In the end, the surface of the sea within a five-mile radius was dyed golden.

The golden waves rolled, looking dreamy under the sunlight.

If one were to sense it carefully with their spiritual force, they would discover that these golden waves were made up of countless densely packed tiny microorganisms.

It was the Golden Legendary version of the Toxic Swarm!

“Assemble!” Levi shouted.

All the golden liquid gathered together with the seawater, forming a golden giant that was 200 feet tall!

It was Levi’s Metal Voodoo.

“After reaching the fourth-circle, the Metal Voodoo can already change the surrounding environment and make full use of the geographical advantage to strengthen itself in battle. Just this body-tempering clone that has just reached the fourth-circle is enough to defeat a fourth-circle imposter like Master of Flames.”

Now, Levi was equivalent to a fourth-circle in terms of cultivation and spells.

Even if he did not consider the path of knights, his strength was still not something that an ordinary fourth-circle wizard could compare to.

He returned to the wizard tower. On the table, there was a small crystal wine cup that emitted a cold aura.

The Wizard Tool couldn’t be kept in the storage bag. Inside it was the pond water of the Eye of the Ice Emperor, which contained a dense frost elemental power.

This was also the most important spoils of war for Levi’s trip to the Ice Realm. Another loot he got was the storage bag of another fourth-circle wizard. There was nothing special in it, just some Aether Stones and a third-circle Wizard Tool. Other than that, everything else was trash.

Levi was thinking about how he could make use of this pool of water.

“When I return to the Ancient Saint plane, I’ll see if I can find a place to preserve the rich elemental energy in the form of an array and build a cold pond. This way, I can continue to liquefy my spiritual force in it and not waste this treasure.”

…

The next day.

Levi arrived at the Starfire Wizard Academy.

Wizard Newt was in class, waiting patiently.

After class.

In Newt’s office.

“Levi, long time no see. I heard from Rose that you went on a long journey. Are you back now?” he asked.

“That’s right, Newt. Can you appraise a fifth-circle Wizard Tool? I have a friend who wants to appraise a Wizard Tool and asked me to ask you.” Levi asked.

“Fifth-circle?” Neute was shocked.

He thought to himself that this friend of his was most likely Levi himself…

He shook his head and said helplessly, “Right now, I can only appraise a fourth-circle Wizard Tool at most. The knowledge involved in appraising a fifth-circle Wizard Tool is too complicated. I can only master it after I become a fourth-circle wizard.”

“Alright, I won’t disturb you anymore.” Levi’s expression remained the same, but he was a little disappointed. Then, he asked again, “Then, do you know any reliable masters who can appraise fifth-circle Wizard Tools?”

A fifth-circle Wizard Tool was of great importance. Levi did not dare to casually find an appraiser to appraise it, lest he was targeted and killed for the treasure.

“I heard that you have a good relationship with Madam Triss,” asked Newt.

“Yes.”

“Then you should look for her directly. For a primordial soul wizard, any Wizard Tool below the primordial soul realm can be appraised. Therefore, the highest rank of an appraiser is fifth-circle. After the primordial soul realm, every wizard is a master appraiser. Even if it’s someone else’s Soul Artifact, a primordial soul wizard can appraise it, but it will take a long time,” said Newt.

“Understood.” Levi thanked him.

He trusted Madam Triss’ character. Moreover, with her strength, she would definitely not be interested in a fifth-circle Wizard Tool. She would not go so far as to kill him for the treasure.

All in all, Levi had to appraise the fifth-circle Wizard Tool he had obtained from the Black-Eyed Crow. Otherwise, no matter how powerful a Wizard Tool was, it would still be scrap metal!

After witnessing Salman using a Wizard Tool to display his might, Levi began to pay attention to the effects of Wizard Tools on combat power.

After bidding farewell to Newt, Levi looked at the Starfire Wizard Academy which was developing well.

For some reason, he was quite optimistic about this new organization.

“Levi?”

Just as Levi was about to leave the Starfire Wizard Academy, a voice called out to him.

It was a short wizard with an unfamiliar face.

In the next moment, his face changed, turning into the appearance in Levi’s memory.

“Huffman?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 943 - Chapter 942: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (5)

Chapter 942: Dragon and Whale, Battle Phoenix! (5)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Fire Dragon Tribulation!”

He pointed out.

A Crimson Divine Dragon roared out and dived into the sea in the distance. With a boom, flames soared into the sky, and the seawater evaporated. White smoke rose up, and countless fish and sea beasts were scared out of their wits.

[101 Cas]

“It’s also a third-circle innate spell. At the third-circle, it was only 40 Cas. After the fourth-circle, its power skyrocketed to 100 Cas. It’s comparable to my Destruction Sword Qi after my transformation, but its attack range is far greater than the sword qi… this is the might of the fourth-circle!”

“Of course, if it was an ordinary third-circle innate spell, even if it was a fourth-circle innate spell, it might only have the power of 40 to 50 to 60 Cas.”

“However, my talent is the top third-circle talent. It’s different from those ordinary people!”

Levi tried the Water Dragon’s Song again. The Earth Dragon Barrier’s power had a qualitative change.

Especially the Earth Dragon Barrier, its defense was even stronger than Levi’s Golden Snake Scales.

This was the first time Levi’s spell defense had surpassed his knight defense!

After cultivating for so long, the path of a wizard had finally begun to flourish!

Then, Levi tried the only fourth-circle spell he had learned when he advanced to fourth-circle.

Thunder Afterimage!

As the spell power flowed into the spell model…

Suddenly, blue electric arcs jumped around Levi, crackling loudly.

He chanted an incantation.

With a whoosh, his entire body was covered in sparks and lightning as he dashed out like a monkey!

Not long after, when he reappeared, he was already a hundred miles away.

“Not bad, but its speed is still inferior to my Scarlet Shadow… This is only the most ordinary spell. Next, I’ll use this spell as a foundation to construct my first fourth-circle innate spell to save my life!”

“However, after getting to the fourth-circle, it wasn’t just the changes in these spells.”

“My Metal Voodoo has also broken through its Maximum and attained level 8, entering the fourth-circle realm.”

Levi stepped into the sea and pressed his palm on the surface of the sea.

The golden liquid flowed into the sea from his fingertips, spreading like golden ink in the sea.

In the end, the surface of the sea within a five-mile radius was dyed golden.

The golden waves rolled, looking dreamy under the sunlight.

If one were to sense it carefully with their spiritual force, they would discover that these golden waves were made up of countless densely packed tiny microorganisms.

It was the Golden Legendary version of the Toxic Swarm!

“Assemble!” Levi shouted.

All the golden liquid gathered together with the seawater, forming a golden giant that was 200 feet tall!

It was Levi’s Metal Voodoo.

“After reaching the fourth-circle, the Metal Voodoo can already change the surrounding environment and make full use of the geographical advantage to strengthen itself in battle. Just this body-tempering clone that has just reached the fourth-circle is enough to defeat a fourth-circle imposter like Master of Flames.”

Now, Levi was equivalent to a fourth-circle in terms of cultivation and spells.

Even if he did not consider the path of knights, his strength was still not something that an ordinary fourth-circle wizard could compare to.

He returned to the wizard tower. On the table, there was a small crystal wine cup that emitted a cold aura.

The Wizard Tool couldn’t be kept in the storage bag. Inside it was the pond water of the Eye of the Ice Emperor, which contained a dense frost elemental power.

This was also the most important spoils of war for Levi’s trip to the Ice Realm. Another loot he got was the storage bag of another fourth-circle wizard. There was nothing special in it, just some Aether Stones and a third-circle Wizard Tool. Other than that, everything else was trash.

Levi was thinking about how he could make use of this pool of water.

“When I return to the Ancient Saint plane, I’ll see if I can find a place to preserve the rich elemental energy in the form of an array and build a cold pond. This way, I can continue to liquefy my spiritual force in it and not waste this treasure.”

…

The next day.

Levi arrived at the Starfire Wizard Academy.

Wizard Newt was in class, waiting patiently.

After class.

In Newt’s office.

“Levi, long time no see. I heard from Rose that you went on a long journey. Are you back now?” he asked.

“That’s right, Newt. Can you appraise a fifth-circle Wizard Tool? I have a friend who wants to appraise a Wizard Tool and asked me to ask you.” Levi asked.

“Fifth-circle?” Neute was shocked.

He thought to himself that this friend of his was most likely Levi himself…

He shook his head and said helplessly, “Right now, I can only appraise a fourth-circle Wizard Tool at most. The knowledge involved in appraising a fifth-circle Wizard Tool is too complicated. I can only master it after I become a fourth-circle wizard.”

“Alright, I won’t disturb you anymore.” Levi’s expression remained the same, but he was a little disappointed. Then, he asked again, “Then, do you know any reliable masters who can appraise fifth-circle Wizard Tools?”

A fifth-circle Wizard Tool was of great importance. Levi did not dare to casually find an appraiser to appraise it, lest he was targeted and killed for the treasure.

“I heard that you have a good relationship with Madam Triss,” asked Newt.

“Yes.”

“Then you should look for her directly. For a primordial soul wizard, any Wizard Tool below the primordial soul realm can be appraised. Therefore, the highest rank of an appraiser is fifth-circle. After the primordial soul realm, every wizard is a master appraiser. Even if it’s someone else’s Soul Artifact, a primordial soul wizard can appraise it, but it will take a long time,” said Newt.

“Understood.” Levi thanked him.

He trusted Madam Triss’ character. Moreover, with her strength, she would definitely not be interested in a fifth-circle Wizard Tool. She would not go so far as to kill him for the treasure.

All in all, Levi had to appraise the fifth-circle Wizard Tool he had obtained from the Black-Eyed Crow. Otherwise, no matter how powerful a Wizard Tool was, it would still be scrap metal!

After witnessing Salman using a Wizard Tool to display his might, Levi began to pay attention to the effects of Wizard Tools on combat power.

After bidding farewell to Newt, Levi looked at the Starfire Wizard Academy which was developing well.

For some reason, he was quite optimistic about this new organization.

“Levi?”

Just as Levi was about to leave the Starfire Wizard Academy, a voice called out to him.

It was a short wizard with an unfamiliar face.

In the next moment, his face changed, turning into the appearance in Levi’s memory.

“Huffman?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 944 - Chapter 944: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (2)

Chapter 944: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (2)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Not seven years, Levi thought. It was three.

However, he would not explain. It was better this way.

If Triss were to find out that he had completed liquefaction in three years, he was worried that she wouldn’t be able to resist dissecting him.

“I was lucky,” Levi said with a small smile.

“You rarely take the initiative to look for me. Why are you looking for me this time?” asked Triss.

“I want to ask about the Dark Ancient Tower…” Levi thought for a moment and said awkwardly.

Triss had already guessed that Levi would ask this.

Her expression turned ugly as she said in a low voice, “Sigh, I didn’t get you a spot. I will use other items of equal value to compensate you. I, Triss, will not easily owe you a favor.”

If it was before Levi obtained the small pagoda, he might have been disappointed.

Therefore, he pretended to be slightly disappointed and smiled. “Madam, don’t mind me. I’m not particularly obsessed with the Dark Ancient Tower.”

“Actually, I have my own selfish motives for letting you participate in the Dark Ancient Tower. Sigh, it’s fine if I don’t say it,” Madam Triss said.

“Ma’am, I have a favor to ask,” Levi took the opportunity to say.

“What is it?” Triss asked.

“I want you to appraise a Wizard Tool for me.”

“What kind of Wizard Tool? Take it out and take a look.”

Levi hesitated for a moment before taking out the snake-shaped ring Wizard Tool.

Triss took the Wizard Tool and seemed to be recalling.

“This Wizard Tool seems to be the Wizard Tool of a fifth-circle clan in the inner sea region, the Devo clan… However, it was destroyed by the dark wizards, and the Wizard Tool is nowhere to be found. It seems that you went on a long journey to hunt dark wizards.” Triss smiled faintly.

“I’m just picking up scraps…”

“Sure. Appraising this Wizard Tool is nothing to me. It’s nothing compared to the qualifications to enter the Darkness Ancient Tower. Take it as a gift from me… I’ll still think of a way to compensate you in the future,” Triss said.

“Okay, thank you, ma’am. I’m looking forward to it!” Levi joked.

After gradually understanding the temper of this primordial soul wizard, he began to open up.

“I think highly of you. I have a feeling that one day, your name will spread throughout the Endless Sea, young man.” Triss patted Levi’s shoulder with a firm gaze.

“I haven’t entered the primordial soul, so I don’t have the qualifications to become famous in the Endless Sea. I’m still far from it.”

“That’s true… But I believe you. By the way, there’s a senior who wishes to meet you. I wonder if you’re interested,” asked Triss.

“Which senior?”

“Lady Idrasala.”

Levi was shocked.

Wasn’t that the pure-blooded Immortal Banyan Dragon of the Dragon Clan?

Why would such an expert want to see him?

Could it be that she had discovered his dragon descendant’s identity?

Levi’s Dragon Clan bloodline had long broken away from the current pure-blooded Dragon Clan system.

Logically speaking, the other party should not have noticed.

“I’ll see her then,” Levi said after a moment’s thought.

Triss put on her robe and was about to pull Levi out when a handsome silver-haired wizard walked over excitedly.

It was Anya, who had just broken through and came to report the good news.

“Mother, Sir Levi…” Anya stood rooted to the ground.

“Anya, you broke through?” Triss’s expression was calm, but she was secretly delighted.

“Yes, Sir Levi, did you break through too?” Anya asked.

“Yes… Wait, Madam Triss is your mother?” Levi looked at Triss with a strange expression.

Triss shrugged and nodded.

“It’s fine as long as you know. I don’t really like others knowing about this.”

“Understood.” Levi looked thoughtful.

From the looks of it, Triss was the one who arranged for Anya to carry out the mission with him.

Triss had said that she had a selfish motive for letting him participate in the Dark Ancient Tower. It might also be related to Anya.

“Anya, is there anything else?” Triss asked.

Anya was stunned for a moment before he smiled bitterly and said, “No.”

He just wanted to get some encouragement and praise from his mother, who was a primordial soul wizard.

However, his mother was very calm. It seemed that it was not a big deal for him to break through to the fourth-circle.

That was true. Sir Levi went into seclusion later than him, but he broke through to the fourth-circle before he did.

With such a gem before her, it was no wonder his mother was so calm.

Wait, don’t tell him Levi was his mother’s and someone else’s child.

Anya let his imagination run wild.

“I’m still inferior to him…”

Anya left the place disappointedly, planning to be alone.

Levi was a little embarrassed.

“Ma’am, is that a good idea?”

He had already seen through Triss’s intentions.

“I can’t let him be proud and complacent just because he’s the son of a primordial soul wizard. That way, he won’t even know how he dies in the cruel Wizard World,” Triss said earnestly. “Besides, I want to set an example for him, a target for him to chase after.”

Levi was silent.

He followed Madam Triss to the Magic Tree.

The Immortal Banyan Dragon was sleeping again.

Triss recited some incantations.

Before long, the Immortal Banyan Dragon slowly opened her eyes and looked at the little guy who had appeared in front of it.

“Thank you, Triss,” she said.

The next moment, Levi felt the world spin as he arrived in a strange space.

“This is the interior of the Magic Tree. No one can hear us,” Idrasala said.

“Senior, why are you looking for me?” Levi asked.

“You’re not an ordinary dragon descendant. I can sense that there’s a Dragon Clan bloodline in your body that exceeds my understanding, and there’s more than one…”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 945 - Chapter 944: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (2)

Chapter 944: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (2)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Not seven years, Levi thought. It was three.

However, he would not explain. It was better this way.

If Triss were to find out that he had completed liquefaction in three years, he was worried that she wouldn’t be able to resist dissecting him.

“I was lucky,” Levi said with a small smile.

“You rarely take the initiative to look for me. Why are you looking for me this time?” asked Triss.

“I want to ask about the Dark Ancient Tower…” Levi thought for a moment and said awkwardly.

Triss had already guessed that Levi would ask this.

Her expression turned ugly as she said in a low voice, “Sigh, I didn’t get you a spot. I will use other items of equal value to compensate you. I, Triss, will not easily owe you a favor.”

If it was before Levi obtained the small pagoda, he might have been disappointed.

Therefore, he pretended to be slightly disappointed and smiled. “Madam, don’t mind me. I’m not particularly obsessed with the Dark Ancient Tower.”

“Actually, I have my own selfish motives for letting you participate in the Dark Ancient Tower. Sigh, it’s fine if I don’t say it,” Madam Triss said.

“Ma’am, I have a favor to ask,” Levi took the opportunity to say.

“What is it?” Triss asked.

“I want you to appraise a Wizard Tool for me.”

“What kind of Wizard Tool? Take it out and take a look.”

Levi hesitated for a moment before taking out the snake-shaped ring Wizard Tool.

Triss took the Wizard Tool and seemed to be recalling.

“This Wizard Tool seems to be the Wizard Tool of a fifth-circle clan in the inner sea region, the Devo clan… However, it was destroyed by the dark wizards, and the Wizard Tool is nowhere to be found. It seems that you went on a long journey to hunt dark wizards.” Triss smiled faintly.

“I’m just picking up scraps…”

“Sure. Appraising this Wizard Tool is nothing to me. It’s nothing compared to the qualifications to enter the Darkness Ancient Tower. Take it as a gift from me… I’ll still think of a way to compensate you in the future,” Triss said.

“Okay, thank you, ma’am. I’m looking forward to it!” Levi joked.

After gradually understanding the temper of this primordial soul wizard, he began to open up.

“I think highly of you. I have a feeling that one day, your name will spread throughout the Endless Sea, young man.” Triss patted Levi’s shoulder with a firm gaze.

“I haven’t entered the primordial soul, so I don’t have the qualifications to become famous in the Endless Sea. I’m still far from it.”

“That’s true… But I believe you. By the way, there’s a senior who wishes to meet you. I wonder if you’re interested,” asked Triss.

“Which senior?”

“Lady Idrasala.”

Levi was shocked.

Wasn’t that the pure-blooded Immortal Banyan Dragon of the Dragon Clan?

Why would such an expert want to see him?

Could it be that she had discovered his dragon descendant’s identity?

Levi’s Dragon Clan bloodline had long broken away from the current pure-blooded Dragon Clan system.

Logically speaking, the other party should not have noticed.

“I’ll see her then,” Levi said after a moment’s thought.

Triss put on her robe and was about to pull Levi out when a handsome silver-haired wizard walked over excitedly.

It was Anya, who had just broken through and came to report the good news.

“Mother, Sir Levi…” Anya stood rooted to the ground.

“Anya, you broke through?” Triss’s expression was calm, but she was secretly delighted.

“Yes, Sir Levi, did you break through too?” Anya asked.

“Yes… Wait, Madam Triss is your mother?” Levi looked at Triss with a strange expression.

Triss shrugged and nodded.

“It’s fine as long as you know. I don’t really like others knowing about this.”

“Understood.” Levi looked thoughtful.

From the looks of it, Triss was the one who arranged for Anya to carry out the mission with him.

Triss had said that she had a selfish motive for letting him participate in the Dark Ancient Tower. It might also be related to Anya.

“Anya, is there anything else?” Triss asked.

Anya was stunned for a moment before he smiled bitterly and said, “No.”

He just wanted to get some encouragement and praise from his mother, who was a primordial soul wizard.

However, his mother was very calm. It seemed that it was not a big deal for him to break through to the fourth-circle.

That was true. Sir Levi went into seclusion later than him, but he broke through to the fourth-circle before he did.

With such a gem before her, it was no wonder his mother was so calm.

Wait, don’t tell him Levi was his mother’s and someone else’s child.

Anya let his imagination run wild.

“I’m still inferior to him…”

Anya left the place disappointedly, planning to be alone.

Levi was a little embarrassed.

“Ma’am, is that a good idea?”

He had already seen through Triss’s intentions.

“I can’t let him be proud and complacent just because he’s the son of a primordial soul wizard. That way, he won’t even know how he dies in the cruel Wizard World,” Triss said earnestly. “Besides, I want to set an example for him, a target for him to chase after.”

Levi was silent.

He followed Madam Triss to the Magic Tree.

The Immortal Banyan Dragon was sleeping again.

Triss recited some incantations.

Before long, the Immortal Banyan Dragon slowly opened her eyes and looked at the little guy who had appeared in front of it.

“Thank you, Triss,” she said.

The next moment, Levi felt the world spin as he arrived in a strange space.

“This is the interior of the Magic Tree. No one can hear us,” Idrasala said.

“Senior, why are you looking for me?” Levi asked.

“You’re not an ordinary dragon descendant. I can sense that there’s a Dragon Clan bloodline in your body that exceeds my understanding, and there’s more than one…”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 946 - Chapter 946: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (4)

Chapter 946: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This Book of Ten Thousand Spirits could only serve as a foil.

Besides, this thing sounded like a typical dark wizard’s Wizard Tool.

Levi was also not the kind of heinous devil who would destroy cities and kill people without any hesitation.

“Senior, this Soul Artifact is too vicious,” Levi could not help but say.

“What’s there to be afraid of? You just have to see the person you use this Soul Artifact on become an evil spirit.”

“…”

It made so much sense that Levi was speechless.

This Immortal Banyan Dragon was also a ruthless character.

“Senior, I can only say that I’ll give it a try. With my ability, there’s a high chance that I won’t be able to get it back,” Levi said after some thought.

“When you get the Holy Grail, I’ll naturally give you the Soul Artifact. If you don’t get it back, then forget it,” the Immortal Banyan Dragon said.

“I’ll do my best.”

“Remember, what happened today is a secret between the two of us, kid.”

“Understood!”

…

He left the Magic Tree.

Levi returned home.

“Idrasala doesn’t seem to know what the Holy Grail is… When I meet it, if I can directly subdue it, why would I give it to her? Although that Soul Artifact is good, it’s too far away for me.”

Levi already had a plan in mind.

Ezreal didn’t say that he had to get the Holy Grail. She just wanted Levi to give it a try and didn’t have much hope.

“Mobius, Erlnis, Otharos, do the three of you think that person just now is a descendant of Diuxis?” he suddenly asked.

“It’s been too long. The Immortal Banyan Dragons are extremely rare. It looks like it’s possible,” Mobius said.

Levi was no longer conflicted.

With his strength, it was still unknown if he could reach the fifth level.

A month later.

While Levi was cultivating at home, Celia suddenly sent him a message, saying that Madam Triss had something to tell him.

“The appraisal should be done.”

Levi was a little excited.

A Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool was something that many Fifth-Circle Wizards did not have.

It was the strongest Wizard Tool below Soul Artifacts!

He came to Triss’s residence.

As expected, Triss looked at Levi with a smile.

“Your luck isn’t bad. This fifth-circle Wizard Tool is indeed worthy of being a family’s inherited Wizard Tool. There are three types of fifth-circle spells solidified on it, more than twenty third-circle spells, fourth-circle spells, and many low-level spells.

“Needless to say, let’s just talk about these three most important fifth-circle spells.

“They are the World Burning Flame Snake, World Ring Shield, and Ouroboros Gate.

“Needless to say, the first one is the most important attack method of this Wizard Tool. It condenses a powerful fifth-circle fire snake to track and attack the enemy. I reckon that ordinary Fifth-Circle Wizards would not dare to resist it head-on. Those below the fifth-circle who do not have any trump cards will definitely die if they touch it.

“Of course, the consumption of spell power is also very large. With your current spell power, you can only use it once at most before it is sucked dry.

“The second is a fifth-circle protective spell. It is average and has a passable defense.

“The third is where the essence of the Wizard Tool lies, and it is also the core that can be called top-grade.

“Activating the Ouroboros Gate, a short-distance teleportation portal will appear out of thin air in front of you. It can teleport you to any place in sight!

“Of course, it won’t exceed 1,000 miles. Moreover, after using it, there will be a seven-day gap.

“At the same time, there might be no way to teleport in certain spaces.

“There are also some special spatial spells that might restrict your teleportation.

“However, generally speaking, spatial spells are knowledge that only primordial soul wizards are involved in. One just has to not provoke primordial soul wizards.

“There are many other small functions. For example, there is a fourth-circle spell called Snake Speaker that can summon nearby snake creatures to fight for you.

“I won’t go into detail. Go read the instructions yourself.

“Oh right, this Wizard Tool is called the Fire Ouroboros.”

Levi solemnly took the instructions and Wizard Tool from Madam Triss, his eyes filled with gratitude.

“Thank you, Madam!”

“Don’t say anymore. I didn’t get you the qualification to enter the Dark Ancient Tower. As a primordial soul wizard, I’m very embarrassed…”

Triss sighed.

“…”

Levi left Triss excitedly.

“Anya, oh Anya, I’ve already prepared two fifth-circle Wizard Tools for you. When are you going to advance to the fifth-circle?” Triss muttered to herself as she watched Levi leave.

If Levi heard this, he would probably vomit blood on the spot and curse in his heart.

“What a filthy rich woman!”

…

Three days later.

Levi quietly found a remote place.

He tested the power of the Fire Ouroboros.

After exhausting all of his spell power at once, a three-hundred-meter-long flaming snake suddenly flew out, boiling the sea in front of him and exploding. It was a rather spectacular scene.

In comparison, his Fire Dragon Tribulation was much inferior.

Of course, after he advanced to the fifth-circle, the power of the Fire Dragon Tribulation would definitely not be inferior to the World Burning Flame Snake.

“Oh my god, 320 Cas. It’s a miracle that I survived back then.” Levi felt a lingering fear.

After his spell power was fully restored, he tried the World Ring Shield again, and his spiritual force was sucked dry again.

Then, a huge shield formed by an unbreakable fire snake danced around him. No matter how the succubus, Poison Fire Corpse Demon, and the others attacked, it did not move.

Not only that, but the fire damage reflected by the fire shield almost burned the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“Too strong! What a pity. If we had this in the Realm of Ice, Salman and I might have been able to seriously injure the fifth-circle witch when we were caught off guard.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 947 - Chapter 946: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (4)

Chapter 946: Golden Snake Maximum, Change on the Panel! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This Book of Ten Thousand Spirits could only serve as a foil.

Besides, this thing sounded like a typical dark wizard’s Wizard Tool.

Levi was also not the kind of heinous devil who would destroy cities and kill people without any hesitation.

“Senior, this Soul Artifact is too vicious,” Levi could not help but say.

“What’s there to be afraid of? You just have to see the person you use this Soul Artifact on become an evil spirit.”

“…”

It made so much sense that Levi was speechless.

This Immortal Banyan Dragon was also a ruthless character.

“Senior, I can only say that I’ll give it a try. With my ability, there’s a high chance that I won’t be able to get it back,” Levi said after some thought.

“When you get the Holy Grail, I’ll naturally give you the Soul Artifact. If you don’t get it back, then forget it,” the Immortal Banyan Dragon said.

“I’ll do my best.”

“Remember, what happened today is a secret between the two of us, kid.”

“Understood!”

…

He left the Magic Tree.

Levi returned home.

“Idrasala doesn’t seem to know what the Holy Grail is… When I meet it, if I can directly subdue it, why would I give it to her? Although that Soul Artifact is good, it’s too far away for me.”

Levi already had a plan in mind.

Ezreal didn’t say that he had to get the Holy Grail. She just wanted Levi to give it a try and didn’t have much hope.

“Mobius, Erlnis, Otharos, do the three of you think that person just now is a descendant of Diuxis?” he suddenly asked.

“It’s been too long. The Immortal Banyan Dragons are extremely rare. It looks like it’s possible,” Mobius said.

Levi was no longer conflicted.

With his strength, it was still unknown if he could reach the fifth level.

A month later.

While Levi was cultivating at home, Celia suddenly sent him a message, saying that Madam Triss had something to tell him.

“The appraisal should be done.”

Levi was a little excited.

A Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool was something that many Fifth-Circle Wizards did not have.

It was the strongest Wizard Tool below Soul Artifacts!

He came to Triss’s residence.

As expected, Triss looked at Levi with a smile.

“Your luck isn’t bad. This fifth-circle Wizard Tool is indeed worthy of being a family’s inherited Wizard Tool. There are three types of fifth-circle spells solidified on it, more than twenty third-circle spells, fourth-circle spells, and many low-level spells.

“Needless to say, let’s just talk about these three most important fifth-circle spells.

“They are the World Burning Flame Snake, World Ring Shield, and Ouroboros Gate.

“Needless to say, the first one is the most important attack method of this Wizard Tool. It condenses a powerful fifth-circle fire snake to track and attack the enemy. I reckon that ordinary Fifth-Circle Wizards would not dare to resist it head-on. Those below the fifth-circle who do not have any trump cards will definitely die if they touch it.

“Of course, the consumption of spell power is also very large. With your current spell power, you can only use it once at most before it is sucked dry.

“The second is a fifth-circle protective spell. It is average and has a passable defense.

“The third is where the essence of the Wizard Tool lies, and it is also the core that can be called top-grade.

“Activating the Ouroboros Gate, a short-distance teleportation portal will appear out of thin air in front of you. It can teleport you to any place in sight!

“Of course, it won’t exceed 1,000 miles. Moreover, after using it, there will be a seven-day gap.

“At the same time, there might be no way to teleport in certain spaces.

“There are also some special spatial spells that might restrict your teleportation.

“However, generally speaking, spatial spells are knowledge that only primordial soul wizards are involved in. One just has to not provoke primordial soul wizards.

“There are many other small functions. For example, there is a fourth-circle spell called Snake Speaker that can summon nearby snake creatures to fight for you.

“I won’t go into detail. Go read the instructions yourself.

“Oh right, this Wizard Tool is called the Fire Ouroboros.”

Levi solemnly took the instructions and Wizard Tool from Madam Triss, his eyes filled with gratitude.

“Thank you, Madam!”

“Don’t say anymore. I didn’t get you the qualification to enter the Dark Ancient Tower. As a primordial soul wizard, I’m very embarrassed…”

Triss sighed.

“…”

Levi left Triss excitedly.

“Anya, oh Anya, I’ve already prepared two fifth-circle Wizard Tools for you. When are you going to advance to the fifth-circle?” Triss muttered to herself as she watched Levi leave.

If Levi heard this, he would probably vomit blood on the spot and curse in his heart.

“What a filthy rich woman!”

…

Three days later.

Levi quietly found a remote place.

He tested the power of the Fire Ouroboros.

After exhausting all of his spell power at once, a three-hundred-meter-long flaming snake suddenly flew out, boiling the sea in front of him and exploding. It was a rather spectacular scene.

In comparison, his Fire Dragon Tribulation was much inferior.

Of course, after he advanced to the fifth-circle, the power of the Fire Dragon Tribulation would definitely not be inferior to the World Burning Flame Snake.

“Oh my god, 320 Cas. It’s a miracle that I survived back then.” Levi felt a lingering fear.

After his spell power was fully restored, he tried the World Ring Shield again, and his spiritual force was sucked dry again.

Then, a huge shield formed by an unbreakable fire snake danced around him. No matter how the succubus, Poison Fire Corpse Demon, and the others attacked, it did not move.

Not only that, but the fire damage reflected by the fire shield almost burned the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“Too strong! What a pity. If we had this in the Realm of Ice, Salman and I might have been able to seriously injure the fifth-circle witch when we were caught off guard.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 948 - Chapter 948: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (1)

Chapter 948: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (1)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Ancient Saint plane.

Levi’s eyes were filled with surprise.

Behind the two evolution and advancement options, there was dense information.

All of this information was translated into words that Levi could understand.

[Evolution: 2 types of Level 4 transcendent creature bloodline crystals (1) Transcendent elemental attribute focuses on defense. The transcendent elemental attribute is arbitrary. (2) Contains the bloodline factor of creatures above the Legendary level and cannot be replicated with existing bloodline factors. 1 stalk of Bronze Whisker Grass… 100 grams of pure water. Note: All the above-mentioned materials can also be replaced by the fusion of breathing techniques of the same level and dimension.]

[Advancement: Level 4 mixed-blood dragon clan bloodline essence (Water/Earth), 100 grams of dragon scales (Water/Earth), 13 dragon scales (Water/Earth), 1 level 3 mixed-blood dragon clan soul crystal… 1 Dragon Saliva Grass, 100 grams of pure water.]

Apart from the specific ingredients and formulas, there was also the refinement method and some things to take note of.

Levi looked at the information. The excitement in his heart was self-evident.

“Evolution can increase the quality of the breathing technique, but it can’t increase its level.

“Advancement means breaking a certain breathing technique’s limit and upgrading it. It’s just a simple increase in level and doesn’t involve an increase in the quality of the breathing technique!”

“Among the materials needed for evolution, the main material is the transcendent creature Bloodline Crystal that contains the bloodline factor of a Legendary or Mythical level creature.

“This is a bloodline material that is even more advanced than bloodline essence. Generally speaking, bloodline essence could be cycled and refined, and to refine bloodline crystal… the price is the life of a transcendent creature!

“The bloodline crystal must be one level higher than my current level. The legendary bloodline factor contained in it cannot be replicated by the Black Snake and Golden Horn Beast that form the Golden Snake.

“Only different types of bloodline factors that focus on defense can fuse with the golden snake and mutate, further perfecting my defense dimension!

“There is actually no fixed standard for the panel’s “focus on defense”. It was fine as long as the defense attribute was the most outstanding among the six dimensions of this transcendent creature.

“It’s very simple to find such a transcendent creature. The six dimensions of the Knight Breathing Technique have already told me the answer. For example, the Elephant Turtle Breathing Technique I learned previously belongs to the defensive dimension. Then, I can just find a transcendent creature that contains the Elephant Turtle Bloodline.

“Turtles, crocodiles, crustaceans, and a portion of the Dragon Clan can be called their elemental attributes.

“Of course, if there is a defensive dimension breathing technique of the same level as level 14, it can evolve without the above conditions. It is equivalent to the mutation of my previous breathing technique. However, this would require a long cultivation process.

“Compared to Evolution, the requirements for Advancement are much lower. I only need the mixed-blood dragon clan bloodline essence and the corresponding materials.

“A level 3 soul crystal is from extracting the soul of a mixed-blood dragon clan and compressing it through special methods to form a substantial crystal.

“I’ll leave this mission to Leon. He’s a Soul Master.”

Levi breathed a sigh of relief when he understood the rules.

“Finally, I don’t need to fuse the breathing techniques anymore.”

He could still take the path of breaking the breathing technique limit, but it was not the only path.

The panel had already penetrated the essence of the breathing technique and gave Levi the Potion Recipe that could replace the breathing technique.

In the past years, Levi had always wanted to study potions that could help knights to advance.

He had also specially learned a lot of wizard research knowledge in this area.

There were books about how to create a potion, such as Introduction to Potions for Wizard Advancement and the Principles of Breakthroughs and Potions.

Unexpectedly, it was accompanied by the Maximum of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique.

The panel was updated again, which solved Levi’s dilemma.

“Perhaps this is the normal way for a knight to advance. Previously, I used the breathing technique as a breakthrough point. Instead, the panel made changes to adapt to my strength at that time… Relying on a large number of low-level breathing techniques and mortal beast-level secret medicine ingredients to stimulate a little bloodline in my body as a catalyst. Then, it strengthened and fused these bloodlines, continuously increasing the level of the bloodline. In other words, breaking through the limit or even directly mutating, giving birth to an even stronger mutant bloodline!”

Levi grew up by snowballing in this way.

But now, his knowledge reserves, horizons, and realm were different from when he was a fledgling.

The subsequent advancement of a knight definitely could not always rely on the breathing technique.

Because of the Dusk Holy Temple, Levi had almost gathered half of the human breathing technique.

Even if some were not collected properly, they would not be much different.

It would be unrealistic if he needed a breathing technique to break through the limit in the future.

Moreover, every time the breathing technique mutated and fused, he needed a breathing technique of the same level. It would be fine if it was at a lower level before, but it would be fine if he spent a few years.

Now, as the level of the breathing technique increased, his Proficiency cultivation became slower and slower. Every time, he would rely on the breathing technique of the same level to mutate. That would be an extremely time-consuming thing.

Therefore, he urgently needed a new method of advancement, which was the Knight Potion system that he had once envisioned!

At that time, Levi’s strength and knowledge were insufficient. Now, with the help of the panel, he had already seen the potion formula for the upgrade of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 949 - Chapter 949: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (2)

Chapter 949: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (2)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi looked at the panel and said in a low voice, “Whether I have the ingredients for these formulas or not, they are all within my knowledge range. In other words, the panel still can’t give me knowledge out of thin air. It’s a sorting and utilization of the knowledge I already have.

“Therefore, I previously speculated that the panel was constantly evolving with my strength and knowledge reserves. As expected!”

“From now on, I can reverse-engineer the Advancement Potion according to my advancement formula. This way, the ordinary knights of the Dusk Holy Temple can gradually reach the realm of the Original Bloodline represented by the breathing technique through the Advancement Potion!”

In other words, there were two ways for knights to improve their strength. One was vertical, and the other was horizontal.

Longitudinal, consume Advancement Potion, break through the maximum, break through the bloodline shackles, and advance continuously!

Consuming the Evolution Potion would directly fuse and mutate many bloodlines, perfecting the bloodline itself, just like what Levi was doing now. This could not directly increase Levi’s level, but it could allow Levi to always be superior to others at the same level. It could even allow Levi to kill a Fourth-Circle Wizard at the Second Transformation of the Blood Source realm.

That was because not only was he in the six dimensions, but the breathing techniques in each dimension had also been optimized twice based on legendary.

This allowed his bloodline factor to surpass the Legendary level, reaching the Mythical or Quasi-Mythical level. It might even surpass the Mythical level!

For example, Levi suspected that the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s breathing technique was beyond Mythical level!

Generally speaking, the evolution of a knight had very high requirements. The most important limitation was the conflict of many bloodlines!

Only by solving this problem could they talk about the fusion mutation of bloodlines.

Levi skipped this problem because of the proficiency panel.

For other knights, unless they were bloodline modification geniuses like the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch, ordinary people could only accommodate one or two extraordinary bloodlines at most. It was very difficult for them to evolve.

“However, just the increase in strength brought about by the longitudinal advancement of knights is enough.”

“From now on, I can launch the Potion Sequence that will eventually reach the Primordial Ancestor realm for different breathing techniques.”

“If this idea can succeed, the Blood Knight, Black Knight, and Emperor Mu, who were born with Legendary Bloodline Factor, in theory, can advance to Level 9! In other words, they would be at the level of a Grand Wizard or demigod!

“However, this should be their upper limit and the end of their Bloodline Path!

“After all, the Primordial Ancestor is probably in this realm. No matter how strong a knight is, as long as they do not evolve, it is impossible for them to surpass the Primordial Ancestor!

“This is the greatest limitation of the Bloodline Path. If you want to change it, you have to be like me and undergo bloodline fusion, take the Evolution Potion, and sublimate the bloodline level. The Legendary Bloodline Factor will transform to the Mythical level. Only then can you advance further!”

At this moment, Levi had a feeling of enlightenment. He had gradually seen the future of the knight path. What came next was continuous practice and refinement!

“To me, if I want to evolve the Golden Snake Breathing Technique, I still lack any two Level 4 bloodline crystals that contain Legendary Bloodline Factors. I have to focus on defense.

“The Level 4 creature I have is the Ground-Drilling Earthworm. It contains the Immortal Banyan Dragon bloodline of the Earth elemental affinity. In terms of defense, it is not outstanding. Instead, it focuses on physique. It is not a problem for it to be used as an Advancement Potion ingredient, but its evolution is not very good.

“The main ingredient for the Advancement Potion is the water-element bloodline essence… As long as I spend time looking for it, I will definitely be able to find a water-element Level 4 mixed-blood dragon clan on the Ancient Saint plane. As for Level 4 dragon scales and Level 3 soul crystals, it won’t be difficult.

“It’s definitely not a problem to advance in a short period of time. The problem is that after advancing, the material requirements for evolution will correspondingly increase by a level. At that time, it won’t be Level 4, but Level 5!”

Ultimately, Levi decided:

He would advance first before evolving!

If the quality was insufficient, he would make up for it with levels!

On one hand, he urgently needed to increase his strength to deal with the changes in the human world.

On the other hand, according to his transcendent creature knowledge, the higher the level of a transcendent creature, the higher the possibility that it might contain a Legendary bloodline.

Therefore, the difficulty of finding a legendary bloodline among Level 4 transcendent creatures was not much easier than directly finding a Level 5 transcendent creature!

Therefore, it was better to level up first before thinking about evolution.

After figuring this out, Levi immediately activated the Emperor’s Messenger to the three kings and the Senior State Assembly.

He wanted to use the power of the Ancient Dragon Empire to search for Ancient Beasts with water element affinity on the Ancient Saint plane!

Especially Lord Cang. He lived in the ocean, so he had a higher chance of encountering Ancient Beasts with water element affinity.

A few days later.

In Lord Cang’s Hall, Feather King’s Hall, and other places… the three kings and the Senior State Assembly had all received Levi’s orders.

“Lord Emperor is going to start a crusade against the Ancient Beasts.”

“Hurry up and find traces of the Ancient Beasts!”

For a moment.

The Ancient Beasts that had once made the Lizardmen of the Ancient Dragon Empire pale in fear became prey.

The Feather Clan and Wing Clan experts left the city-state and patrolled the various mountains and lakes of the Ancient Saint Plane.

In the sea, Lord Cang hurriedly mobilized his subordinates and started searching for traces of Ancient Beasts in the sea.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 950 - Chapter 950: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (3)

Chapter 950: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi, on the other hand, was busy with his own matters in the Emperor’s Palace.

Other than the Golden Snake Breathing Technique, his other breathing techniques still needed some time to reach the maximum.

As for the Nightmare Dragon breathing technique, Levi had already given up on it. The efficiency was too low, so he simply stopped cultivating to save time to cultivate other techniques.

He planned to go to the Nightmare World when he was stronger.

Apart from the path of knights, after advancing to the fourth-circle, he also needed to carefully consider the future development of wizards.

First was the third-circle Sun Flame Explosion and Thunder Snake Technique. Levi had already obtained the advanced spell models for these two spells from the dark wizards.

They were Sun Splitting Strike and Thunder Dog.

He must learn such a systematic spell.

Levi needed these spells to compensate for his attacks.

Moreover, there was already a complete advancement path for these spells. If he did not learn them in the future, his previous Proficiency would be wasted.

As a systematic spell, more people cultivated it. It would definitely be easy for them to obtain spell models in the future.

Most importantly, if Levi had the chance to advance to legendary, he could learn the two famous legendary spells that he had been chanting for a long time.

Edmund’s Eternal Blazing Sun and Thunder God.

These spells could be said to be the prerequisites for learning legendary spells.

Emon’s Eternal Blazing Sun was the famous ultimate skill of the current Grand Council Chairman, the Blazing Sun God Wizard Edmund.

One shot was equivalent to throwing out a small sun. Just thinking about it was exciting.

Then, he had to continue researching his fourth innate spell.

Thunder Afterimage was only the foundation of thunder element innate spells. After he mastered the models of those thunder element escape spells and movement spells, it would be a real innate spell.

He had already thought of the name of his fourth innate spell: Thunder Dragon Flash.

This was a spell that was mainly used for life-saving escape. It was used to complement the Scarlet Escape.

Finally, it was the cultivation of the Tree Spirit Body Tempering Technique and the Ice Body Tempering Technique.

He wanted to see what realm his Metal Voodoo Body could reach if he kept fusing body tempering techniques into it.

It was said that in the entire Wizard World, there was not a single body-refining wizard who had deduced the body-tempering technique to the Ninth-Circle Realm. This was also why body-refining wizards were unorthodox. Levi wanted to try being the first.

After confirming his future direction, Levi began to cultivate step by step while waiting for the Golden Snake Breathing Technique to advance.

…

Time passed quickly, and half a year passed.

In the Emperor’s Palace.

In Levi’s secret room, a raging fire burned continuously.

In the flames, a corpse floated up and down. It was the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“It’s finally fixed… I was stabbed in the heart by that old woman and almost got scrapped.”

In that battle with the Ice Phoenix, the other party’s spell had pierced through the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

Although corpse demons did not have life, it was difficult for them to operate completely without organs.

Therefore, during this period of time, Levi transplanted the heart of the Fourth-Circle Wizard under the Ice Phoenix to the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

After refining it with his Crimson Emperor Dragon Flames, it was finally fixed.

In the Book of Corpse Demons, there was a way to repair and even advance corpse demons.

That’s right, the Poison Fire Corpse Demon could also advance.

However, it required specific materials and better corpses to carry out.

“Thank you, Master.”

The Mind Flayer re-entered the corpse demon’s body and said gratefully.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat as he watched the corpse demon leave.

“I can bring one person into the Dark Ancient Tower, but I don’t know who I’ll bring with me… At the very least, I have to be at the peak of the fourth-circle or even the fifth-circle. I have to be able to use it. Otherwise, it would be a waste to bring someone in.”

In the Dark Ancient Tower, there was a key and a pit. Only one person could enter, and it was impossible to sneak in through the spatial ring.

Levi thought about the people he knew. There didn’t seem to be anyone suitable.

“Why don’t I find an opportunity to sell it… I don’t know how many large organizations are fighting for this thing. Forget it, there’s still another thirty years before the Dark Ancient Tower opens. I’m not in a hurry. However, I have to go in myself. I have to start preparing for this trip. It’s better to be prepared!”

“Succubus, Mind Flayer, Strange Worm Leon, and my transcendent creatures… I can’t bring them in.

“Tyrant III is an alchemical creature, so there is definitely no problem. However, before entering, I have to cultivate my Weapon Refinement skill to the fourth-circle. This way, I can upgrade Tyrant III and create Tyrant IV Skywalker. It is another true fourth-circle combat power.

“The body of the Poison Fire Corpse Demon is also an inanimate object, so I can bring it in. When the time comes, I can use the Metal Voodoo to control the corpse demon. The Toxic Swarm is not strictly a separate life form. It is a part of me, so I should be able to bring it in.

“Owens is also a Level 4 combatant. If nothing goes wrong, I should be able to summon him. He can descend from the Ashen World to Nora as an incarnation by burning the Coin of Life. It shouldn’t be a problem for him to descend to the Dark Ancient Tower.

“Before entering, I have to prepare more Wizard Tools, spells, arrays, potions, and so on for emergencies.

“Also, every time the Dark Ancient Tower opens, it will take a long time. I have to prepare more knight secret medicine in case there are no secret medicine ingredients I need in the Dark Ancient Tower.”

Three days later.

Levi was preparing to build the Cold Pond array.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 951 - Chapter 951: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (4)

Chapter 951: Two Ways for Knights to Advance! Two Potions! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After this Cold Pond was built, be it the liquefaction spiritual force or cultivating the Ice Body Tempering Technique, they were all very useful.

“Master, Lord Cang requests an audience!”

The Emperor’s Messenger came to report.

Levi’s eyes flickered.

He came to the Inferno Throne and revealed his Flame Dragon’s true form. He looked at Lord Cang with a dignified expression.

“What is it?”

“Lord, we’ve already determined the location of an Ancient Beast. It’s in the Eastern Sea. It’s suspected to be a terrifying Ancient Beast that has been extinct for a long time, the Green Armored Fish Dragon.”

“Take me there!”

Levi sat up from his throne with a bang.

Then, a scarlet cloak appeared behind him and grabbed Lord Cang.

“Lead the way.”

Lord Cang’s flying speed was too slow.

He had no time to waste.

With his speed, he could reach the Eastern Sea by night.

…

Eastern Sea.

A huge green Fish Dragon with mottled green scales was confronting a few Ancient Saints in the sea.

These few Sea Crawler Ancient Saints had solemn expressions.

This Ancient Beast was so powerful that even Lord Cang couldn’t take it down.

It was probably about to reach the ceiling of the Ancient Saint’s strength.

However, they had already locked onto the location of the Ancient Beast. Naturally, they could not let it escape.

They stayed here to guard the Ancient Beast and wait for Lord Cang to ask Lord Emperor to personally subdue them!

The Green Armored Fish Dragon’s eyes were arrogant. It was not afraid at all when facing the few Ancient Saints.

Ever since it was in its prime, it had dominated the sea region of the Ancient Saint Plane for hundreds of years and had never had a match. However, it had always been in the Deep Sea area, so very few people had discovered its traces.

Now, Levi had used the force of the entire country to search for traces of Ancient Beasts before it was found.

Suddenly, a red glow came from the horizon.

A tall and sturdy figure whistled over with a long tail of flames behind him!

“What a huge beast. Its strength should be at the peak of Level 4. Even a Fourth-Circle Wizard might not be its match, let alone these Ancient Saints.”

Levi’s heart fluttered.

This Green Armored Fish Dragon was 50 meters long, like a Giant Whale.

Its entire body was covered in invulnerable scales that flickered with phosphorescence. Its scales were different from ordinary Ancient Beasts. They looked rather thick, like a green turtle shell.

At this moment, when the giant beast saw Levi, it felt instinctively afraid.

He immediately stopped showing off and turned to run.

After being surrounded by these Ancient Saints for so long, it was not afraid at all.

However, against Levi, the suppression from its bloodline made it realize that it could not defeat him!

The first talent, Fire Dragon Tribulation!

Levi willed.

A Flame Divine Dragon that bared its fangs and brandished its claws shot out!

The surface of the sea exploded, and the Fish Dragon beast felt its back burn.

In the next moment, Levi swung the Crimson Dragon Slash!

The sword qi tore through the sea and cut a shallow wound on the back of the Fish Dragon Beast.

Fresh blood flowed, dyeing the surface of the sea red.

“If you run again … you’ll be cut in half,” Levi said.

His heart skipped a beat. “This Ancient Beast seems to be the one I need to focus on defense. It can actually withstand the power of my sword aura.”

As if it understood Levi’s words, the Green Armored Fish Dragon gradually stopped and did not dare to run anymore.

Although it was a Level 4 transcendent creature, it did not have any powerful spell-like abilities. Just like the Ancient Saint, it was more biased.

This was a common problem with the transcendent system of this plane. Therefore, the fourth level of the Ancient Saint Plane was weaker than the fourth level of the Wizard World.

Under Levi’s overwhelming strength, it submitted.

To the current Levi, there was no longer any sense of accomplishment in subduing a Level 4 mixed-blood dragon clan.

In the end, under the “miracle” of the emperor, such a huge creature disappeared from the sea and appeared in the lake in Alice’s ring.

“Let’s call you Fish Dragon… I’m too lazy to name you.” Levi looked at the huge beast and muttered to himself.

He was considering whether he should kill this guy and refine the bloodline crystal.

After finding another Level 4 Bloodline Crystal and collecting all the other materials, he could evolve.

The Fish Dragon entered the sea, and Leviathan and Gustav came to watch.

Because Levi had released many low-level transcendent creatures, Alice’s ring had been relatively deserted recently.

Now that a new Level 4 creature had joined, these old employees of the third-circle felt pressured.

“Raja, when will you break through to the fourth-circle?”

Levi’s Sky Dragon Breathing Technique was supported by Raja.

If it could break through to the fourth-circle, its cultivation speed would definitely rise to another level.

Raja flew away resentfully.

He tested the bloodline of the Fish Dragon and found that it was indeed water-element, and it was Sea Dragon Huang’s.

The current situation was…

The essence of the Fish Dragon’s bloodline could be used as an advancement material. Levi was confident that he would be able to prepare it soon.

Its bloodline crystal could also be used as an evolution material, but it was still lacking one.

He was deep in thought in the hall.

The entire Ancient Saint plane was a testing ground for Sauron.

Therefore, the Ancient Beasts here all originated from the four Ancient Dragon brothers.

In other words, there were only four Legendary Bloodline Factors in this dimension.

Among the four ancient dragons, the fire-element Gloomy Lamp Dragon focused on strength, the earth-element Immortal Banyan Dragon focused on physique, the wind-element Jade Dragon focused on speed, and the water-element Sea Dragon Huang focused on defense.

This was also why the defensive attributes of the Fish Dragons were more outstanding.

“Other than the Ancient Beasts that contain the Sea Dragon Huang Bloodline Factor, it should be very difficult to find a second type of defensive Ancient Beast on the Ancient Saint plane… Since that’s the case, I won’t dwell on it anymore. I’ll not kill them and proceed with Advancement!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 952 - Chapter 421: Chapter 0421: Choice and Departure (Extra 1200, Seeking Monthly Tickets)

Chapter 421: Chapter 0421: Choice and Departure (Extra 1200, Seeking Monthly Tickets)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

“We have won!”

“We have conquered the entire gaming world!”

“The final battle—Destruction Dragon VS Three-headed Octopus!”

“Uncovering truths you don’t know—An in-depth analysis of the identity of the Destruction Dragon!”

…

In a cheap apartment, NoFussFish kept himself busy surfing on the forum after the great war.

A large number of posts were scanned rather quickly, some were really funny.

For instance, was the Destruction Dragon a human, or an alien! -Though the Charles incident was broadcasted, due to the censorship and propaganda afterward, there were still some players who only knew that the Destruction Dragon had once showed up in real life, battling with a character who seemed to be the Lord God.

In fact, even after watching some secret videos, NoFussFish didn’t quite believe the claims made in them.

How powerful could the Lord God be? Could it be a Guni man?

And yet, considering these stuff was pointless.

With the once-in-a-millennium opportunity brought about by the expansion of the Lord God’s game, what he needed to do was to constantly upgrade his professional rank, benefit from the game and become a Transcendent in the real world at the same time!

Just as NoFussFish was contemplating his future, a post drew his attention:

“Breaking news! The Lord God’s game is about to shut down?”

The title was so startling that he couldn’t help but click in.

“Our world is divided into two sides of one coin… One side is bright and scientific, the other side is dark and mysterious…”

The introductory part of the post explained the concepts of ‘Outer World’ and ‘Inner World”, the origin of the Beasts of the Inner World, and the significance of the Lord God’s game.

“It is written as if it is true. If it is indeed true, then we Players have saved the world…they should give me a one-ton medal…”,

NoFussFish thought with a chuckle, but when he discovered that this post was pinned on all forums and was not deleted, his face became serious.

“It couldn’t be… are they really shutting down the servers? I haven’t had enough of this game!”

With that thought, he quickly logged into the Lord God’s game.

Within the main city.

The conscious body of NoFussFish emerged, and at the same time, a light curtain also appeared in front of him:

“Dear Player, we’re sorry but this game is about to close… All players are given two options. The first one, delete the account and return to the real world. The second one, give up your physical body in the real world and become a true Player, living in the Inner World forever!”

In the square, many players stood like statues. Some were freaking out and cursing the Lord God in lurid language – they were quickly forced offline and banned forever.

“It’s true… the game is really shutting down.”

NoFussFish felt a bitter taste in his mouth, he was dumbstruck for a while.

Too bad for him, though he was stunned, there was a countdown on the light curtain. Roughly the duration of a Guni Star rotation, he needed to make a decision.

“What… What should I do?”

The moment NoFussFish found out he could choose before the final moment, he logged out immediately and began madly scanning through all the forums.

The complaints of many players gathered into an outcry.

There were even calls for all the top players to band together to wage a ‘War against the God of the Game’.

Pity that, those suggestions ended up in nothing.

In contrast, there were pinned posts on each of the forums, elaborating on the concepts and significance of the ‘Watcher’, the convincing tone was self-evident.”

“What should I do? What should I do?”

“I’m reluctant to give up the life of technology…”

“But that’s the world where real Transcendent power exists!”

…

NoFussFish was in torment all night.

In the last ten minutes before the decisive moment came, he logged into the Lord God’s game, staring at the light curtain in front of him, lost in thought.

Tick-tock! Tick-tock!

Every second was passing.

At the very last moment just before the countdown hit zero, NoFussFish clenched his teeth and made up his mind: “I want to stay here, as a Watcher!”

This was his decision after careful consideration.

After all, he grew up in an orphanage, was solitary, didn’t have many friends, there was nothing much to hold him back in the real world.

Inside his heart, there was curiosity and love for the Inner World.”

If it weren’t for the Lord God’s expansion, he might never have had a taste of this Alien World.

Now that he’s got the chance, he didn’t want to let go!

At the same time, majority of the players chose to return to the world of technology.

After all, the comfort of a modern lifestyle was much more peaceful and steady compared to the primitive, bloody life in the Inner World.

Tick-tock! Tick-tock!

With everyone’s eyes on it, the time on the light curtain finally ticked down to zero.

Boom!

The world seemed to tremble slightly, a large number of players turned into nothingness, and were forcibly ejected.

“Ah!”

NoFussFish screamed, clutching his head, feeling like he had lost something extremely important.

At this moment, more than 90% of the players in the main city vanished.

The solid walls of the city collapsed into dust, Mental Secret Realms emerged, swiftly merging with the conscious body.

This main city and the Players were originally created by the ‘Kingdom of Dreams’, and now they were being restored by Su Lu.

Screaming earlier, NoFussFish now found himself somewhat astonished, realizing that he seemed to have gained something else.

He barely suppressed the pain, stood up and looked at the scattered crowd around him.

Most of these people were filled with uncertainty about the future and didn’t know what to do.

Just then, a Priest descended.

He hovered in mid-air, speaking loudly: “My Watcher brothers, let me introduce myself first. My name is Doran, from the church of the God of the Game… The darkness of the Inner World might have been eliminated, but a resurgence is always possible, which requires us Watchers to remain here and defend hope!”

“Defend…Defend hope!”

NoFussFish clenched his fists, feeling that there was another layer of meaning to his life.

…

“The final number of Players left is around thirteen million…”

Upon the cloud, Su Lu, holding the ‘Kingdom of Dreams’, was slightly surprised: “Just the Players who chose to stay voluntarily number in the millions… Eccentrics really can be found everywhere.”

Looking back at the majestic palace, he felt a bit disappointed and regretful: “Initially I thought… those top Players and large forces outside would band together and launch a ‘War against God’, how come they peacefully accepted it? It’s really boring…”

The truth was, if those top Players knew, they would definitely curse.

They had experienced the difficulty of dealing with the Destruction Dragon a lot of times.

And Destruction Dragon plus the Lord God, that was essentially more difficult than Hell itself.”

They had already been abused so many times, were they supposed to go looking for abuse again?

“Then… I guess it’s time for me to leave.”

Su Lu took one last look and saw that Luo Fei, in the Priest’s outfit, was standing outside the palace, seemingly seeing him off.

He waved his hand, a bundle of multicolored light wrapped around his body, completely vanished.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 953 - Chapter 953: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (1)

Chapter 953: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (1)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The concoction of the Advancement Medicines for knights, be it the Advancement Potion or the Evolution Potion, was different from the potion refinement of wizards.

The potions of wizards needed to be refined with crucibles, incantations, and specific rituals and procedures. The most important thing was spiritual force.

A knight’s potion, on the other hand, required the Blood Refinement Technique.

What was blood refinement?

To put it simply, all the advancement materials were directly placed into the knight’s body. As for the method to put them in…

Depending on the material, it would also be different.

Some took it directly, such as some medicinal herbs.

Some were injections, such as bloodline essence.

Some were even more ruthless, they directly stuffed it into their flesh and blood, forcefully relying on blood qi to refine it in their bodies, such as ‘bloodline crystals’.

If Levi wanted to refine this thing, there was a high chance that he would have to cut a hole in his body, stuff the crystal in, and sew it up. Of course, with his body’s self-healing ability, he did not need to sew it up manually.

He placed all the materials in the “great furnace” of the knight’s body through various methods.

Then, using his bloodline as fuel and his blood qi as flames, he absorbed all the materials into his body.

The process varied from long to short. It was related to the physique, talent, and materials of a knight.

It could be as short as a few months, as long as three to five years, or even more.

In the end, all the factors in the materials that promoted the advancement of knights would be integrated into the Bloodline Seed, causing it to transform.

In this way, the promotion of a knight would be completed.

“A knight should be more ruthless to himself!” Levi was determined.

He grabbed a handful of herbs and put them into his mouth.

The taste of herbs varied greatly. There was delicious food, but most of them were filled with strange smells.

“Why are there still sour bamboo shoot-flavored herbs in the snail noodles…”

Levi complained in his heart.

Immediately after, he inserted the bloodline essence of the Ground-Drilling Earthworm and the Green Armored Fish Dragon into his heart.

His veins were bulging. This kind of primitive blood injection that was not swallowed was extremely painful.

If a wizard did this without the corresponding bloodline transplant protection or protective potion, there was a high chance that he would die.

“I can also inject it into my arm, but if I inject it directly into my heart, it will be faster to refine it and the effect will be better!”

Relying on his powerful physique, these two bloodline essences were wrapped in blood qi in front of the Golden Snake Seed in Levi’s heart.

As for the dragon scales, Levi had also “stuffed” them into his body in this way.

“In the end, all the transcendent factors will be gathered at the Golden Snake Seed.”

Levi did not feel any discomfort after embedding these advancement materials into his body.

“However, it’s not suitable to use knight techniques during this period of time, especially the Golden Snake Breathing Technique. Otherwise, it will affect the absorption of materials. If it’s serious, it will cause one to go berserk… This is very important. It can be a precaution to be taken when advancing to a knight. I can teach it to the Dusk Holy Temple.”

In Levi’s body, all kinds of materials were gathered here.

Some were flowing in his blood, some were waiting to be absorbed in his stomach, and some were floating near his heart.

The Golden Snake Seed with wings on its back opened its mouth.

The candle in his mouth emitted a golden light as the wisps of transcendent power refined by the blood qi were absorbed.

While Levi closed his eyes and waited for the refinement to end,

The Golden Snake began to work.

…

Three months later.

In the human world.

The Tuva Empire.

A divine mountain surrounded by storms stood in the sea.

On the mountain roads around the divine mountain, many mortals were worshipping the path of pilgrimage in their hearts as they advanced.

They were naturally worshiping the temple at the peak of Storm Mountain and the 100-foot-tall statue of the Lord of Storm that was carved from an entire boulder.

On the path of pilgrimage, some people were struck by lightning and turned into nothingness.

Before he died, he shouted fanatically, “I’m finally going to ascend to the Divine Kingdom! Hahahaha!”

In the Church of Storms’ doctrine, fanatics might be favored by the Lord of Storm’s divine lightning, abandoning their bodies and souls to enter their divine kingdoms.

Suddenly, some mortals discovered that on the distant horizon, a huge firebird with a wingspan of hundreds of feet was flapping its wings and flying high. Behind it were countless flames that illuminated the sky red.

When they got closer, they realized that there was an ugly bald wizard who looked like a faceless person on the firebird. He looked very terrifying.

This bald wizard was the owner of a Level 5 Cave in the Forsaken Land of the God, the Black Light Master.

He was a genuine Fifth-Circle Wizard with an ancient heritage.

As for the firebird, it was the Level 5 Fire Elemental Spirit that had followed Levi to the human world.

Because of the self-destruction, its realm dropped and it became a Level 4 fire element.

“Little bird, this is the place, right? Did the people here injure you?” Black Light Master touched the bird’s head under his crotch.

Anvada thought, It’s Flame Avenger Anvada!

However, on the surface, it nodded docilely like a chick pecking at rice.

“Heh heh, then let’s settle our old and new grudges together today! The people from the Church of Storm injured the wizards of my Black Light Crypt and snatched the key to the Dark Ancient Tower that landed in my territory. They’re simply going too far!”

The Black Light Master’s expression was cold. He had traveled thousands of kilometers to the Church of Storm today… to find trouble!

With his Fifth-Circle Wizard cultivation, wouldn’t he be a top-notch combat power in the early stages of the Dark Wave Revival?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 954 - Chapter 954: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (2)

Chapter 954: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (2)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

How could a mere saint of the Church be his match?

“Roar!” Anvada also let out a long cry, feeling very pleased with himself.

In the past, it had been bullied by some damned fellows.

Now that it had a powerful backer, it wanted to get back at them all!

He would first look for this bunch of quacks from the Church of Storm, then look for the Rose Witch.

In the end, it wanted to personally use the flames of revenge to turn the little bug that had provoked it time and time again into ashes!

“It’s a flame demon! This demon once appeared in the Tuva Empire and burned many people to death! Now, it’s back! Fortunately, there’s an envoy of the God of Storm guarding us!”

One of the fanatics said excitedly before he was reduced to ashes by the rain of fire.

“Foolish mortals, just the cows and sheep of the gods… How noisy!”

After the Black Light Master finished speaking, he looked towards the temple.

“Eh, this statue seems to be made of an entire piece of Meteorite Iron from outer space. I can feel the rich wind and thunder elemental power inside… Could it be that it contains rare wind and thunder elemental metal?

“Very good, this statue is mine now! Take it back and get the Bloodfly Wizard to refine a fifth-circle Wizard Tool for me.”

The Black Light Master clawed at the void, and a huge Wizard’s Hand took shape. The black hand grabbed at the statue!

“Stop it!”

An incomparably dignified shout sounded.

With a bang, the thunderclouds in the sky suddenly collapsed and converged into the center.

Over there, a tall purple-robed man with a sharp face and the aura of a Monarch stood in the air!

Behind him, twelve purple lightning drums were spinning clockwise. Lightning filled the air. They must be powerful Sealing Sacred Objects.

In his hand was a silver-white spear wrapped in a hurricane.

These were the two most powerful Sealing Sacred Objects of the Church of Storm.

Twelve Thunder Drums and Storm Spear!

“You are Groudon, the saint of the Church of Storms?” Black Light Master sneered.

“Retreat. You’re no match for me.” Lightning flashed in Groudon’s left eye, and a storm spun in his right eye.

In the face of his powerful aura, Anvada regretted coming to pick a fight.

It had only been a few decades since they last met, but this damn charlatan had become stronger again!

“Hehe, I’m not as cowardly as those wizards in the congress… A mere saint is just a lackey of the gods,” the Black Light Master said.

After the Mortal Barrier shattered, he had more or less understood the situation in the human world.

Regarding the reconciliation between the Wizard Council and the gods established by Sauron, they were extremely disdainful!

Groudon didn’t waste any more time.

Without hesitation, he activated Thunder Strike. The Twelve Thunder Drums behind him exploded. As the drum beats sounded, terrifying lightning began to descend from the sky. Streaks of lightning covered the sky densely like spider webs!

At the same time, he threw out the Storm Spear!

Once this Storm Spear was thrown, it would not stop until it hit the enemy. It was an absolute killing weapon!

A bright silver light flashed, as fast as lightning and as fast as a meteor.

With the enhancement of the Thunder Drum, the spear was wrapped in the destructive Wind Thunder Power!

“Petty tricks. Watch the power of my spells!”

Fifth-circle spell, Shadow Stream Ten Thousand Blades!

On the Black Light Master’s black robe, countless sharp blades condensed from shadows broke out of his body and whistled over.

Every shadow blade was enough to make a third-circle or Fourth-Circle Wizard’s expression change!

In the next moment, lightning flashed around the Storm Spear, and the shadow blades quickly dissolved.

The silver spear did not lose its momentum as it charged towards the Black Light Master.

The Black Light Master’s expression changed. His figure circled and retreated crazily.

“Damn it, are the saints nowadays too strong? Or am I, a Fifth-Circle Wizard, too weak?”

He blended into the shadows and quickly fled into the distance. Before he left, he grabbed Anvada, who had a dumbfounded expression on his face.

Anvada was dumbfounded and extremely unwilling!

The revenge had yet to begin, but it had already ended!

Looking at the retreating enemies, Groudon turned into a thundercloud again and enveloped the sky above the God of Storm’s Mountain.

“The strength of an ancient wizard is really incomparable to the current one…”

He muttered to himself.

Just a while ago, a Fifth-Circle Wizard also came to him and fought with him. Although he won in the end, he only won by a narrow margin with the power of the Sealing Sacred Object.

That wizard’s lightning spells were at the peak of perfection, comparable to the spokesperson of the Lord of Storm.

“The human world is getting more and more restless. Anyone who dares to challenge the authority of the Church has to break through to level 6 as soon as possible and become the Thunder God’s Servant. Otherwise, it will be difficult to protect the place of faith of the Emperor!”

Hundreds of kilometers away, the fleeing Black Light Master had a gloomy expression.

“Damn it, why is this human saint so strong? The power of the Sealing Sacred Object is probably comparable to a fifth-circle Wizard Tool or even stronger!”

If Groudon was the only one who was so strong, he could still accept it.

If the other six saints were as powerful as him, he wouldn’t be able to do anything.

“Let’s not provoke the Church for now. It’s never too late for a wizard to take revenge!

“I’ll rest for a while and take a look at another place. There’s an existence guarding that place that can kill my fourth-circle subordinates. It shouldn’t be too weak. I have to be prepared this time.”

…

Dusk Holy Temple.

Blood Palace.

At this moment, the Blood Knight was like a roc spreading its wings. He was cultivating the Maya Breathing Technique passed down from his ancestors.

The day.

After he finished cultivating, he suddenly felt a sense of obstruction and shackles.

“I’m already at the peak of the Bloodthirst Knight. If I want to advance further, I have to evolve the Bloodline Seed further. Next, I have to start preparing the Maya Advancement Potion.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 955 - Chapter 955: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (3)

Chapter 955: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

He opened a formula. This was the latest knowledge that he had exchanged for in the holy temple with his authority as an official member.

Maya Advancement Potion.

[Main ingredients: 100 grams of level 3 bloodline essence (1. A transcendent creature that requires a wind-element affinity. 2. Feather of a level 3 transcendent creature. 7 feathers of a level 3 transcendent creature. Contains the above-mentioned ingredients: Wind Splitting Green-Winged Eagle, Feather King Vulture, and Cross Sparrow…)

[Supplementary ingredients: Dark Wind Grass, Misty Ghost Flower …]

[Potion consumption method and things to take note of…]

“This is our commander. He’s so knowledgeable. He’s beyond my imagination.”

“This kind of knowledge is priceless to knights.”

This was equivalent to clearly telling him the path to advancement. He only needed to do it step by step.

The price of exchanging for this knowledge was the bloodline runes that he had translated during this period of time.

To encourage everyone to specialize in bloodline runes and Talent Brands, the commander set up a reward system.

Every time he translated a bloodline rune and passed the test, he would receive 1 point. The points could be exchanged for the materials and resources in the Dusk Holy Temple.

This made these knights, like wizards, engrossed in scientific research.

“When I traveled the seven kingdoms previously, I heard news of a green wind bird in the Constellation Empire. From the description, it’s very likely to be a transcendent bird of prey.

Maya was the god of ten thousand eagles in the Multidimensional Plane, the king of the sky and wind.

A large portion of the birds of prey in this world should be descendants of Maya. They more or less contained a little bit of Maya’s bloodline factor.

However, with my strength, I might not be a match for the green wind bird… I have to call the Black Knight, the Divine Light Knight, and the others to team up with me to hunt.

“When they advance in the future, I’ll help them.”

The knights were in decline now, so everyone should help each other.

The Blood Knight immediately began to prepare.

Three days later, the Blood Knight led the team and set off for the continent.

If the Blood Knight could successfully advance to level 3, the other knights could imitate him and improve the overall strength of the Twilight Knights.

At that time, a level 3 knight would become the core strength.

Only those with strength above level 3 were qualified to have a foothold in the increasingly intense recovery of the demon wave.

…

The Ancient Saint plane.

Emperor’s Palace.

Levi lived in seclusion, silently digesting the potion of knight advancement.

At the same time.

In a mountain range around the Emperor’s Palace.

On a precipice, a Blue Winged Dragon was lying there quietly.

Endless Wind Thunder Power coiled around it, and lightning exploded, turning this mountain range into a forbidden area!

This was Raja.

Because Levi would not leave the human world for a long time.

Therefore, to facilitate the growth of these transcendent creatures, he raised them in the forest within a radius of 5,000 kilometers of the Emperor’s Palace.

He sent people to surround this place and built his own “Mountain Sea Garden”, which was also called “Emperor’s Myriad Beast Garden” by his subordinates.

Levi’s goal was to collect more and more transcendent creatures.

It would reproduce the scene of rare birds and beasts running around like the Classic of Mountains and Seas in his previous life.

He wanted the Ancient Saint plane to become his own “dojo”.

It was similar to the cultivation sects in novels in his previous life.

These transcendent creatures were used to decorate this place.

This could be considered a little boring and bad taste of his.

Now, after Levi’s repeated warnings, Raja, his old employee, worked hard to become stronger and completely exploded. His bloodline condition was already extremely outstanding. Otherwise, Newt wouldn’t have specially traveled thousands of miles to visit him on the Yellow Earth Continent.

Now that Raja was motionless, it was about to advance.

Endless Wind Thunder Power tempered Raja’s body, and elemental power was also surging in with it as a vortex.

“It looks like the emperor’s pet is about to break through. Quickly send someone to protect it so that it won’t be disturbed by other ferocious beasts!”

These Lizardmen were worried sick about the emperor.

Before long, several Ancient Serpent-level powerhouses personally guarded a radius of 50 kilometers and waited for Raja to successfully advance!

Time passed quickly.

In the blink of an eye.

Another half a year passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1134, Month of Winter.

In the north of the human world, winter had arrived.

Of course, in those places where the blue frost tormented people, winter never left.

On this day, in the blizzard that filled the sky, a huge bird with a wingspan of a hundred meters emitting blue ice flames descended from the sky. She looked at one of the valleys that were as rich in frost elemental power as the Endless Sea Ring Region.

“This place is suspected to be the node of the Dark Wave Revival. The elemental power is not bad, and it’s suitable for my cultivation. Damn Arctic Wizard, that old thing caused me to run around for several years from the Ice Realm to the Endless Sea. I’m exhausted every day. Also, that brat took my wine glass and went somewhere. Could he still be in the Realm of Ice?”

The big bird transformed into a blue-robed witch with a pretty face and an ugly look on her face.

It was the Ice Phoenix Ferlin.

“Fortunately, I’ve profited from a disaster. I actually found a wild sub-dimensional portal node in the Endless Sea that allows me to travel back and forth to the human world. Who would have thought that there would be a sub-dimensional portal vortex at the bottom of the endless magma?

“The elemental power of this place is passable. It’s enough for me to recuperate and regroup. With my strength as a Fifth-Circle Wizard, the saint of the Church of Snow probably won’t dare to find trouble with me.”

“Hahahaha, I, Ice Phoenix, will definitely have good fortune after surviving a calamity!

“Taking advantage of this Dark Wave Revival, I want to advance to the primordial soul in the next 300 years!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 956 - Chapter 956: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (4)

Chapter 956: Level 15! The Rise of Knights! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the same time.

The Ancient Saint plane.

Levi, who was cultivating in the Emperor’s Palace, suddenly opened his eyes.

He looked puzzled and said in a low voice,

“What’s going on? Why do I feel like unruly people are trying to harm me again? Could it be Sorrett? He’s holding a grudge because I snatched his woman… That shouldn’t be the case. He’s currently being hunted down by the entire country and can’t even take care of himself. How can he have the time to care about me?

“Other than Sorrett, I don’t think I’ve offended anyone, right?

“After all, the people I offended were all killed by me…

“Who cares? In any case, I definitely didn’t offend a primordial soul wizard. As long as it’s not a primordial soul wizard, with my current strength, it’s not a problem for me to escape.”

Retracting his thoughts, Levi looked inside himself.

All the advancement ingredients from before had been refined and absorbed by the blood qi.

Then, the transcendent characteristics of these transcendent materials gathered around the Golden Snake Seed.

“I’ll be able to advance successfully soon.”

In the next few days.

He began to carefully observe the changes in the Golden Snake Seed.

The Golden Snake first swallowed the characteristics of the bloodline essence. Its body began to thicken and lengthen.

The illusory Golden Snake Seed vaguely began to have a solid texture.

Could it be that the Golden Snake Seed will completely materialize in the end? Levi pondered.

Then, the Golden Snake swallowed the characteristics of the level 3 mixed-blood dragon clan’s soul crystal. Slowly, a layer of golden mist began to surround it.

Following that, the Golden Snake swallowed the characteristics of the fourth-grade dragon scales. At this moment, Levi felt that the circle of scales on the Golden Snake’s body had become even more real.

At the same time, he felt that the defense of the golden snake scales on his body had increased again.

In the end, the other transcendent material characteristics were all swallowed by the Golden Snake.

Gradually, Levi understood.

“My evolution is actually the evolution of the Golden Snake Seed. It’s together…”

Three days later.

Laughter came from the depths of the Emperor’s Palace.

In Levi’s secret room, endless golden blood qi surged and coiled around him before turning into a golden illusory Golden Snake.

This Golden Snake was identical to the Golden Snake Seed in Levi’s body.

It seemed to come alive, hovering around Levi.

Its golden eyes emitted endless majesty, and its strong and slender snake body was coiled around Levi. Its golden wings were spread open, and it was more than 100 feet tall. On its forehead it resembled a snake or a dragon, there was a spiral horn that emitted a destructive aura. The candle in its mouth emitted a warm holy light that illuminated all directions!

The Golden Snake coiled up and almost filled Levi’s small secret room. If it was completely opened, it would probably be hundreds of feet long.

Levi came to the training ground. The Golden Snake constantly circled him and meandered upwards.

“Miraya, Guillermo, come and attack me!”

Levi said lightly.

A succubus with an explosive figure that made one’s blood boil arrived with demonic steps.

“Master… what is this huge thing?” Miraya covered her mouth and exclaimed.

The Mind Flayer, who looked like the Poison Fire Corpse Demon, was also shocked.

The tall and sturdy golden-armored knight was surrounded by a cold and oppressive golden snake. A man and a snake looked over with two pairs of golden eyes.

“Snake, what a huge snake!” Algerta exclaimed from afar.

On the other side, Levi had already gotten Tyrant III, Mind Flayer, and the others to attack him.

He stood where he was without using any protective force field or defensive spells.

In the next moment, the terrifying Level 4 poison fire of the Poison Fire Corpse Demon shot towards Levi.

The flames swept across and burned everything!

Levi’s expression remained the same.

As the flames approached his body, the Golden Snake phantom wrapped around him and quickly spun.

Crack! Crack! Crack!

All the poison fire was repelled. Flames splattered everywhere, and under the high temperature, the Earth cracked.

After the black smoke.

Levi stood there unharmed.

The golden snake phantom faded a little, but it did not dissipate.

Then, everyone else’s attacks came at him.

Physical attacks, spell attacks, everything.

Levi stood where he was the entire time.

The golden snake was like a loyal guard, blocking all the attacks!

“Is this the Third Transformation of the Blood Source?”

Levi gently tapped the Golden Snake’s glabella with his finger. The much fainter Golden Snake phantom quickly swam away from his body and rushed into the sky, disappearing.

“This defense is not inferior to my second talent, Earth Dragon Barrier. Most fourth-circle spells can be blocked.

“And this is the change brought about by the Third Transformation of the Blood Source.”

Levi dismissed the exhausted succubus and the others.

He stood alone on the training ground, feeling as lonely as snow.

“The path of knights is not weak… On the contrary, the path of knights is very strong, but the path of knights is a late-stage profession that accumulates a lot of experience.

The blood qi of a knight was too thin in the early stages. Even I could only use my blood qi to do some simple things before stepping into the Third Transformation of the Blood Source.

“However, after the Third Transformation of the Blood Source, the blood qi became abundant and began to undergo a qualitative change.”

At this moment, in Levi’s body.

An illusory golden palace appeared at his heart.

The hall was decorated with carved beams and golden brilliance. It was like a temple.

In the hall.

A majestic Two-Winged Golden Snake coiled around the white jade pillar.

In the middle of the hall, there was a golden plaque.

There were golden words on the plaque.

“Golden Snake Divine Palace!”

The Golden Snake Divine Palace was a new change after Levi’s level 15 Golden Snake Breathing Technique.

After the advancement, a dream-like golden palace appeared where the Golden Snake Seed was originally.

Then, the Golden Snake Seed moved into the palace.

This reminded Levi of the “Divine Ring Tower” in his mind, which had spiritual force.

“Wizards nurture the Divine Tower in their minds as a place for wizards to cultivate. It’s similar to the Purple Mansion where immortals lived in my previous life.”

“As for knights, they establish a ‘divine palace’ in their own bodies. A divine palace is similar to a knight’s ‘castle’. It’s the cultivation place of knights!

“In my previous life, there was an ancient saying that there were 36,000 Gods in the human body. There was a God living in each of the acupoints. The ancients were right about me.”

Levi used the path of knights to prove that there was indeed a different world inside his body. There was a “God” living inside.

This God was not a “True God” like the gods of the astral world.

It was the manifestation of Levi’s bloodline and will.

In terms of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique, this God was the Golden Snake. Similarly, he was Levi himself!

“With the Bloodline Seed as the guide and the vast blood qi as the foundation, I will summon the golden phantom to protect myself.

To a certain extent, the move just now was similar to inviting a God or an Immortal. However, this Immortal did not ask for help from others. It was all up to him!

This new Knight ability after the Third Transformation of the Blood Source could be called Bloodline Dharma Idol!

A Bloodline Dharma Idol was similar to a Bloodline Dharma Body, but it was different.

Dharmakayas had to be cultivated with spiritual force to be born. Moreover, the appearance of the Dharmakaya was determined by the heart and was random.

Except for Levi, most knights would not be able to make it.

As for the Bloodline Dharma Idol, it could be born completely by relying on knight methods. The appearance of the Dharma Idol was the appearance of the Bloodline Seed!

So far, Levi had developed an automatic protective function similar to a wizard’s “defensive field” for Dharma Idol!

“In this way, in terms of survival, after the Third Transformation of the Blood Source, knights… are no weaker than wizards!”

Level 9 (Circle): Legendary.

Level 9 and above: Mythical.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 957 - Chapter 957: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (1)

Chapter 957: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (1)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi—

Golden Snake Breathing Technique (Third Transformation of the Blood Source): Level 15 (1/700,000). Special Effects: Transformation Scales (level 3), Dragon’s Intimidation, Golden Snake Playing with Water. Bloodline Dharma Idol: Golden Snake Dance. Exclusive weapon: None.

…

The Golden Snake Dance behind the Bloodline Dharma Idol was the name Levi had given the Golden Snake Dharma Idol.

“Other than giving birth to the Bloodline Dharma Idol, the defense of the Golden Snake Scales has also reached level 3. It’s equivalent to undergoing three transformations. Its hardness has increased greatly.”

“The current me has already stacked five layers of armor: Golden Snake Scales, Earth Dragon Barrier, Dharma Idol—Golden Snake Dance, Heavy Water Barrier, and Metal Voodoo… Who below the primordial soul can insta-kill me?

“Forget it, this kind of thinking is too dangerous. I’ll save this kind of boasting for when I enter the fifth-circle.”

Apart from the Heavy Water Barrier, which was a third-circle protective force field, the defense of the others was comparable to a fourth-circle protective force field, and they were all above the average.

The stacked armor always made people much safer.

“Golden Snake level 15. According to the current cultivation speed of the breathing technique, the next one should be the Crimson Emperor Dragon or the Scarlet Dragon.

“The Crimson Emperor Dragon is already excellent enough. It won’t evolve for a long time. It just needs to keep evolving.

“As for the Scarlet Dragon, if the conditions are right, it can evolve again.”

In fact, Levi’s current bloodline of the six dimensions, even if it did not evolve, was theoretically enough for him to reach the Level 10 knight realm.

It was purely because the Crimson Emperor Dragon was too excellent, making the other breathing techniques look inferior.

“If I want to advance, I need to consume bloodline crystals. This thing will take the lives of transcendent creatures… To sustain the Dusk Holy Temple in the future, it’s time for my transcendent creature breeding plan to be put on the agenda.”

Levi had already collected many transcendent creatures when he was in the Wizard World, but most of them were single.

If he wanted these transcendent creatures to form a population, he still needed to continuously introduce new individuals.

The breeding of transcendent creatures could not be effective in a short period of time.

Especially those transcendent creatures after the third-circle. They were rare to begin with.

Moreover, transcendent creatures still needed a long time to develop.

However, at this stage, the Twilight Knights only had about a hundred people.

The bloodline path of knights made it impossible for the Twilight Knights to develop in quantity like wizards. They definitely had to take the elite path.

Other than the 18 core members of the Twilight Knights, there were not many non-core members of the Dusk Holy Temple.

It would take a long time for these knights to reach the stage where they needed potions to advance.

At that time, the level of the Dark Wave Revival would increase. Transcendent creatures should be enough to cultivate.

Therefore, these knights should not cause the mass extinction of the transcendent creatures in Nora…

After all, wizards had been developing for hundreds of thousands of years, and there were countless knights.

Among them, there were an unimaginable number of transcendent creatures that had been killed or refined by wizards.

However, although many transcendent creatures were rare, they were not completely extinct.

In particular, the breeding ability of low-level transcendent creatures was very strong.

With the size of the Dusk Holy Temple, it was not worth mentioning in front of the wizard civilization.

They were worried that the development of the Knights would cause the extinction of transcendent creatures, just like how developed countries were worried that the rapid development of developing countries would cause ecological damage.

When the number of people in the Dusk Holy Temple increased and the consumption of potions increased…

According to Levi’s plan, there were already several exclusive planes similar to the Ancient Saint plane under the holy temple as a specialized transcendent creature Breeding Base.

Moreover, the Multidimensional Planes were endless. What the wizards had already discovered was only the tip of the iceberg.

As the Knights grew stronger, new planes would always be discovered in the future.

Levi was pondering his future plans in the Emperor’s Palace.

Caw caw caw caw!

A strange and excited laughter suddenly came from the sky!

This voice was hoarse and unpleasant, like a wild duck flying in the sky.

Levi used Perception and was pleasantly surprised.

“Master Raja, you’ve finally broken through to the fourth-circle… It’s really not easy. When I was at the second-circle back then, it was already at the peak of the third-circle. Now, I’ve long reached the fourth-circle, and it has just advanced! I’ve been waiting for so long.”

Levi immediately took a huge vat and left the emperor’s palace with a smile. He flew into the sky.

Raja had broken through, and he was even more excited than Raja… This meant that his cultivation speed of the Sky Dragon Breathing Technique had increased.

Raja’s Wind and Thunder Dragon Clan bloodline could be said to be perfectly compatible with the Sky Dragon Breathing Technique.

This little thing was born to be Levi’s secret medicine material!

On the cliff behind Emperor’s Palace.

Levi stood with his hands clasped behind his back.

In the sky, a Winged Dragon with a wingspan of 40 to 50 meters circled above his head with Wind Thunder Power wrapped around its body.

“Not bad. As expected of a rare dual attribute wind and lightning. Although Raja is a transcendent creature, his strength might be slightly stronger than ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizards.”

Levi was satisfied.

“Come down. Let me examine you.”

Upon hearing this, Raja swooped down and finally landed steadily in front of Levi.

“Your performance is not bad. If you can advance to the fifth-circle, I’ll find you a female Winged Dragon. How about that?”

Levi started to promise Raja as he drew his blood.

Wind Thunder Winged Dragons were extremely rare. In the vast Endless Sea, it was very difficult to find a second one.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 958 - Chapter 958: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (2)

Chapter 958: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (2)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

But it wasn’t impossible.

After all, since Raja could exist, it meant that the Wind Thunder Winged Dragons still existed in the Endless Sea.

It could only be said that the Endless Sea was too big and the population was too rare, causing it to be very difficult to find.

Moreover, if he couldn’t find the Wind Thunder Winged Dragon, then finding some other Winged Dragon-type ferocious beasts on the Ancient Saint plane… would probably satisfy Raja.

According to the research of some Dragon School of Thought wizards, the stronger the Dragon Clan, the smaller the restriction of reproductive isolation between species. That was why there was a group of dragon-descendant wizards.

On the other hand, it was extremely difficult for pure-blooded Dragon Clans to give birth to true pure-blooded descendants.

This phenomenon, the wizards still have not been able to understand the principle behind it.

Raja nodded like a chick pecking at rice when he heard that his master wanted to find a wife for him.

With its bloodline, it was also possible for it to reach the fifth-circle. It could only be said that the chances were not very high.

After drawing Raja’s blood, Levi treated him with some potions and top-notch ferocious beasts’ meat and let him play.

Raja had no natural enemies in the Ancient Saint plane, so he was not worried about Raja’s safety.

“However, why do I feel a little danger?”

Levi looked at the hairs on his body. Most of the time, when he was on the Ancient Saint plane, his sense of danger was fine.

“Could it be that the person from the Forsaken Land of the God is here?”

As if to verify Levi’s guess, the next moment, he took out a slate. An image appeared on it, and a figure could be vaguely seen quickly cutting through the sky.

This was the projection slate that he had set up at the entrance of the plane. Relying on a special array, these images could be transmitted back to Levi.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

“Gather the Senior State Assembly!”

He gave the order, and the emperor’s envoys flew into the distance.

Levi took the lead and flew towards the entrance with the Mind Flayers and succubus.

With the glory of the four kings, even a Fifth-Circle Wizard would need some time to break through with brute force if they did not know arrays very well.

The Ancient Saint plane was Levi’s place to develop. Outsiders were not allowed to touch it!

The Emperor’s Palace was not far from the temple altar. With Levi’s speed, he would be able to reach it quickly if he flew at full speed.

…

The entrance to the Ancient Saint plane.

Nameless Island.

This island looked no different from an ordinary island.

However, if one were to accidentally step into it, one would discover that there was a completely different world inside.

At this moment, a bald wizard was standing in the middle of the King of Fire array with a solemn expression.

Countless black and distorted figures danced around him, forming his fifth-circle defensive field.

The flames collided with the force field, emitting sizzling sounds.

“Arrays… Damn it, I hate arrays the most. No wonder those guys died here. Their deaths were not in vain.”

He knew nothing about arrays. He really did not have any talent in arrays.

“However, this array seems to be a third-circle array. To me, there’s no need to know how to break the array. I can just break it with brute force.”

His thoughts raced.

Fourth-circle spell, Shadow Eclipse!

With a wave of his hand, countless black shadows emerged from his body and turned into light that seeped into all directions of the array.

Bo Gang, who was secretly observing the King of Earth’s array, had already arrived at the temple altar.

“There are invaders stronger than last time. Everyone, be prepared. I’ve sent a message to Master, but it will take some time for Master to arrive.”

Bo Gang said.

“Understood. The four of us are ready. When that person comes in, we’ll launch a surprise attack.”

The four Ancient Saints guarding this place said.

In the King of Fire’s array, the Black Light Master was breaking the array with brute force.

He even released the Level 4 Fire Elemental Spirit he had subdued.

“Little bird, break the array with me.”

Anvada felt uneasy. After being targeted time and time again, he was like a bird startled by the twang of a bow.

However, now that the bird was under the roof, it had no choice but to lower its head.

It spat out flames and searched for the array items in the King of Fire’s array to destroy.

It was a fire element, so it was completely immune to the King of Fire’s array.

It was like a fish in water in there.

In the end, it accidentally found the array core of the King of Fire’s array.

“Prepare yourself. If we charge into the array, the enemy might be alerted.”

After the Black Light Master finished speaking, he realized that after passing through a sea of flames,

He came to a boundless sea again.

“Damn it, this is a combination of arrays!”

Even if he did not understand arrays, the Black Light Master knew that although this array looked like a third-circle array, due to its combination nature, it was actually not inferior to a fourth-circle array.

Streams of water wrapped around him.

However, he was a Fifth-Circle Wizard after all, so he could completely deal with these methods.

Just like that, he passed through the three arrays, the King of Water, the King of Wind, and the King of Earth.

When he came out, he was sweating profusely and he was already hesitating.

“From the arrangement of this array, the enemy should be an Array Master. Just the entrance alone has so many traps. There might be even more traps waiting for me inside… Chick, go in and explore first.”

The Black Light Master had learned his lesson.

“We Cave Wizards have been isolated by the Mortal Barrier for too long. It seems that we can’t keep up with the times. The Dark Wave Revival this time is extraordinary. We should be careful in all actions.”

Once bitten, twice shy.

After realizing that he was no match for the saint of the Church of Storm, the Black Light Master changed his arrogant attitude.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 959 - Chapter 959: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (3)

Chapter 959: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor:Nyoi-Bo Studio

Anvada came to the entrance unwillingly. It dawdled, unwilling to go in.

“Hurry up and go. Otherwise, I can only refine you… I happen to lack an artifact spirit for this fourth-circle Wizard Tool. Although your attribute doesn’t match, it’s better than not having an artifact spirit… Hehehe.” The Black Light Master smiled threateningly.

He waved the thin sword in his hand. This was the best Wizard Tool—Shadow Spike he had on him.

If there was no problem with the Level 4 fire element after entering, he would infiltrate with Shadow spells.

If something bad happened to that guy when he entered, he would be prepared to escape!

Times had changed!

In the end, Anvada stepped into it.

Its voice was loud and clear, emboldening itself.

Boom!

As soon as it entered.

It felt four powerful attacks instantly attack it.

Flames exploded around Anvada, engulfing everything.

Without thinking, it turned around and stepped back into the entrance, disappearing.

“What’s the situation?”

The four Ancient Saints had yet to figure out the situation.

Why did the enemy retreat before they even started fighting?

Anvada’s figure appeared on the other side.

At this moment, its figure had dimmed considerably.

“When I was at the peak of my fifth-circle cultivation, wouldn’t those small fries die in one breath? Damn it!”

Anvada was indignant.

If not for its elemental body of fire, he would have been seriously injured by the four attacks just now.

It had not taken its revenge yet. It could not die here.

The Black Light Master looked at the much weaker Anvada and felt a lingering fear.

“This is only the entrance and there are already so many traps. I wonder what dangers there are inside.”

After some hesitation, the Black Light Master decided to take a look. He was already here.

He put away the fire elements and infiltrated with the Shadow School’s spell.

On the other side, the expected attack did not come.

He spread out his spiritual force and used Perception.

“The elemental power is alright. It’s not very strong. There are four Lizardmen. Judging from their auras, although they’re not as strong as Fourth-Circle Wizards, they’re not much weaker.

Why were the Lizardmen there so strong? And it seemed that they were all arranged to guard the altar here.

This was a secret realm with an owner. To be able to get so many Level 4 Lizardmen to guard the door, the true strength of the owner of this secret realm must be at the fifth-circle.

“However, this Lizardmen can’t see through my Shadow Stealth.”

At this moment, the Black Light Master was hiding in an inconspicuous shadow in the temple.

“Should I explore deeper?”

Just as he was hesitating…

In the distance, a figure in a blood-red cloak and golden armor suddenly approached.

“Fourth-Circle Wizard? Is he the master of this place? Or is he also a guard here? Judging from his spiritual force fluctuation, he’s only at the fourth-circle level. However, the golden alchemy runes shining around him are a clear indication that he also cultivates body tempering techniques… It’s been hundreds of thousands of years, but body-refining wizards haven’t gone extinct?”

As far as he knew, in ancient times, in the early days of the birth of wizards, body-refining wizards and spell wizards were still the same. Both sides thought that they were on the right path to becoming wizards.

However, at the end of ancient times, body-refining wizards were no longer comparable to spell wizards, and fewer and fewer people cultivated.

Be it theory or practice, the path of a body-refining wizard was inferior to that of a spell wizard.

Therefore, there were not many body-refining wizards among the Cave Wizards who had changed very little since ancient times.

“From the looks of it, the development of the wizards in the sub-dimensional portal is only so-so…”

The Black Light Master regained a little confidence. He quietly sneaked towards the Fourth-Circle Wizard.

Regardless of whether this Fourth-Circle Wizard was the leader of this secret realm or not, he was at least a leader.

He would capture him and ask about the situation before deciding on his next plan.

Levi stood there, unmoving.

“The sense of danger hasn’t dissipated. Instead, it’s getting stronger and stronger. This means that the enemy is hiding here. However, his stealth ability is too superb, so I didn’t discover it… Those who can do this are basically from the School of Shadows. It looks like he’s a Fifth-Circle Wizard.”

Levi had already analyzed the situation in his heart.

With this thought in mind, he no longer hesitated. He told all the Ancient Saints to stay away from him and snapped his fingers.

With a thought, he used the First Talent—Fire Dragon Tribulation with himself as the center!

Boom!

The Fire Dragon Tribulation drilled into the ground and exploded. Flames swept across a radius of several kilometers and collided like a newborn sun.

“Damn it, how did he know I was here? Is the Perception of a Fourth-Circle Wizard so sharp now?” In the flames, the expression of the Black Light Master, who was forced to appear, changed.

He steeled his heart, and the Shadow Spike flew out of his hand. After pouring a huge amount of strength into it, this Wizard Tool of Slaughter turned into a black light and charged towards Levi. It was so fast that it was difficult for him to dodge.

This attack was enough to severely injure or even kill any Fourth-Circle Wizard in the Forsaken Land of the God!

However, Levi was already prepared. His Perception of Danger was not to be trifled with.

Accompanied by a high-pitched dragon roar,

Dharma Idol—Golden Snake Dance!

A golden light descended on Levi’s body. Boundless blood qi formed a huge golden snake that surrounded Levi.

Not only that.

Second talent—Earth Dragon Barrier!

Third-Circle Force Field—Heavy Water Barrier!

Below these were the armor formed by the Metal Voodoo and the Level 15 Golden Snake’s dragon scales that shone with a metallic luster!

In an instant.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 960 - Chapter 960: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (4)

Chapter 960: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor:Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi had already used all the defensive measures he had prepared!

The Black Light Master was stunned.

“Damn it, this is a Fourth-Circle Wizard?!”

More and more, he realized that he seemed to be out of place in this world.

He had thought that he had already gained some understanding of this new wizard civilization through some information, but now he realized that he was still far from it!

The light formed by the Shadow Spike pierced through the Golden Snake Dharma Idol, shattered the Heavy Water Barrier and the Earth Dragon Barrier, and penetrated the Metal Voodoo Body.

In the next moment, a huge golden hand grabbed the Shadow Spike.

This was a fourth-circle Wizard Tool. It was considered top-grade even among fourth-circles.

And it was activated by him, a Fifth-Circle Wizard.

How could this Fourth-Circle Wizard dare to grab his weapon with his bare hands?

The Black Light Master was shocked.

Levi looked puzzled.

He grabbed the struggling Wizard Tool tightly and asked suspiciously, “Excuse me… are you a Fifth-Circle Wizard?”

His tone was one of disbelief and incomprehension.

This made the Black Light Master feel like he had been ruthlessly humiliated.

“He has spiritual power and momentum comparable to a fifth-circle, but his real strength… is inferior to the witch I met in the Snow Capital that day. Is there such a weak Fifth-Circle Wizard in this world?” Levi was puzzled and had already begun to counterattack.

Levi had already broken through the Black Light Master’s defense.

“As expected, I’m already a remnant of the old era? Can the fourth-circle wizards of the new era compare to the fifth-circle wizards of the old era? No! I don’t believe it!”

Shadow blades shot out from his body and attacked Levi.

Fifth-circle spell, Shadow Stream Ten Thousand Blades!

Crackling sounds could be heard.

Those sharp blades pierced through Levi’s layers of defensive field and shattered a portion of his golden snake scales, leaving shallow blood marks on them.

These injuries were harmless to Levi’s physique. They were not even fatal.

“160 Cas is about the lower limit of fifth-circle spells in this era…” Levi held a fiery red snake-shaped ring in his hand, infusing almost all of his spell power into it.

“What a terrifying fluctuation… This is a fifth-circle Wizard Tool, and it’s the best among them. Damn it, where did this kid come from? How powerful is the power behind this secret realm?”

Seeing this, the Black Light Master did not waste any more time. He escaped into the shadows and was about to escape.

In an instant, the entire world was roasted.

A World Burning Flame Snake suddenly appeared and swept across this area in an invincible manner.

Even though the Black Light Master had escaped into the shadows, it was still unable to dodge the World Burning Flame Snake’s attack.

This was a genuine fifth-circle spell, and its power was above average among fifth-circle spells.

In addition to Levi’s Aether Dominance talent, the same spell power consumption and activation of the same spell. Levi’s World Burning Flame Snake was much stronger than the Black-Eyed Crow!

It was much stronger than the fifth-circle spell of the Black Light Master!

Finally, in the shadows, a figure struggled and twisted, wailing endlessly.

“Destruct!”

After level 15 of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique, although the elemental attribute increase was defense Levi’s other dimensions had increased to varying degrees. However, compared to defense, it was not worth mentioning.

The power of his Destruction Sword Qi had also improved!

Streaks of Sword Qi were released without reservation.

Accompanied by an unwilling scream, the Black Light Master, the dignified Cave Lord of the Level 5 Cave, and the legitimate successor of an ancient wizard died under the flames of the World Burning Flame Snake.

“Sauron… As expected of you. Looks like our ancestors were wrong… There’s no need to respect the ancients. The fossils of the old era will eventually turn to dust. They were wrong.”

In the flames, the Black Light Master’s soul gave up struggling.

The realm of a fifth-circle wizard was very high, and their spiritual force was also very strong. Therefore, after death, their souls could stay for a period of time and could even be seen by ordinary people.

Ever since he was born, he realized that people like him had long been abandoned by the rapidly developing Magus civilization and could not integrate into it at all.

“You don’t know about change and are unwilling to change. You’re far inferior to Sauron… Unfortunately, your corpse has been completely burned away. I haven’t had time to convert them into Coin of Life.”

After understanding some of the history of the Cave Wizards, Levi knew that the ancestors of this group of people actually had the opportunity to go to the sub-dimensional portal with Sauron to build the Wizard Council together.

However, they did not agree with Sauron’s ideals and rejected his invitation. They would rather develop in the Forsaken Land of the God and continue to follow the ancient methods than follow Sauron. Hence, there was almost no improvement in the past few hundred thousand years.

“Howl!”

Leon pounced forward and bit the dying fifth-circle soul.

“The New World is also haunted by nightmares…”

The soul looked at Leon with a complicated expression. Before he could finish speaking, he was swallowed into Leon’s stomach.

Leon burped in satisfaction.

“Master… I’m so full. I’m sleepy. I want to sleep.”

With that, Leon fell from the sky and fell asleep.

Levi looked at Leon and pondered.

“That Fifth-Circle Wizard seems to have discovered Leon’s uniqueness. Has he seen the Nightmare World? Could it be that the Nightmare World had already infiltrated Nora’s territory in the Forsaken Land of the God on the other side of the Mortal Barrier before the Dreamland Steeple started its research?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 961 - Chapter 961: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (5)

Chapter 961: Third-Transformation Dragon Scales! Power of the Dharma Idol! (5)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi’s heart tightened.

Even he didn’t dare to enter the Nightmare World easily.

“Looks like the Forsaken Land of the God is not simple. I have to make more preparations before exploring.

“Although this Fifth-Circle Wizard’s strength is very abnormal, his spiritual force and soul are genuine fifth-circle. Leon has just devoured a fifth-circle soul, so his strength is probably going to change again.

“No, while it’s sleeping, I’ll continue to teach it subconscious love to prevent the little fellow from rebelling in the future.”

Levi immediately entered the dream and gave Leon a psychological hint.

After entering the dream, Levi looked at the fifth-circle spell that was still burning the Earth.

Among them, there was a trembling figure hiding inside, trying to hide his figure through the flames.

“He can’t see me… He can’t see me… This damn little bug, why is he so powerful? The last time he saw me, he only knew how to run. Now, even that terrifying bald wizard is not his match. This world… What’s wrong?” Flame Avenger Anvada struggled internally.

The path of revenge was so bumpy.

As long as it could successfully escape this time, it would find a random volcano in the Forsaken Land of the God and lay dormant. It would slowly exhaust the remaining power of the divine fire until it advanced to the fifth-circle.

There was still a little hope of revenge… right?

“What are you expecting? Are you expecting me to let you go?”

Suddenly, like a demon’s whisper, that voice came out of nowhere.

Anvada felt as if it had fallen into an ice cellar.

“As a Level 5 fire element, I, Anvada, was born to do great things. In that case…”

From the flames, a petite little flaming bird jumped out and circled Levi, making a crisp sound like a lark.

“The fire element is flexible. I, Anvada, will take revenge… It’s not too late for a thousand years. I can’t beat you. If I torture you to death, will you be able to break through to the primordial soul? I don’t believe that a mere Fourth-Circle Wizard like you can live longer than me.”

Anvada thought it through and praised himself for his wit.

There was no need for it to fight these damned wizards head-on.

It only needed to obey on the surface and bow down. It had to maintain a proud and free heart and rely on the advantage of the long lifespan of the fire element.

A thousand years later, Anvada was still a good bird, but this damn little bug had long turned into dust.

At that time, it could even bury the little bug and go to his grave to dance!

“It seems like some people are hostile to me… It seems like I can’t let you live.”

Levi looked at Anvada, who was rolling around in his palm and acting cute, with a half-smile. His tone was cold.

Terrifying Sword Qi spread across his longsword. It looked like it was about to slash down at any moment.

Anvada was terrified.

Damn it? It was just fantasizing. How could Levi sense it?

What kind of devil was he?

No, it could not even have the slightest thought of killing Levi. He would kill it.

Anvada tried his best to hypnotize himself.

In the end, Levi’s sword did not fall. Anvada managed to survive.

“That’s right. Don’t play any tricks in front of me.” Levi looked at Anvada meaningfully.

Anvada thought, “What a sin!”

It had betrayed its proud soul and had no choice but to obey this man both physically and mentally.

“With my current strength, I’m not afraid of this fire element causing any big waves. After my Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique advances, if this guy is still not honest, I have to arrange a Scarlet Contract for him or think of a way to get a Level 4 Spirit Binding Ring.”

High-level Spirit Binding Rings were very rare and could not be bought with money. Unless one went to the School of Spiritualism, which was the hometown of psychic wizards, it might be possible.

“I wonder how Melina is doing now. Has she advanced to the third-circle…” Speaking of the School of Spiritualism, Levi remembered the witch he met in the Yellow Earth Continent.

After dealing with the Black Light Master, Levi clearly felt that the sense of danger had disappeared.

He immediately began to return, playing with the fourth-circle Wizard Tool in his hand.

“The materials of this Wizard Tool are actually quite good. It’s not a problem to create a fifth-circle Wizard Tool, but this guy wasted it… Even if the materials are melted and reforged, the spirituality will be consumed a lot.

The standards of ancient wizards were really not good enough. In the current Wizard World, the strength of a fifth-circle was only at the fourth-circle level of some geniuses, or the weakest fifth-circle.

“The problem is that based on his spiritual power level, he has actually stepped into the fifth-circle for a period of time.”

Cave Wizards were weak in all aspects. Their spells were incomplete compared to the current stage, and so were their Meditation Arts and spell power.

In ancient times, there was no concept of spell power. At that time, many wizards knew the principles of spell casting but did not know why.

However, the Black Light Master was actually wrong when he said that “the ancient Fifth-Circle Wizard can only be compared to the current fourth-circle.”

Even the weakest Ancient Fifth-Circle Wizard was stronger than 99.9% of the current Fourth-Circle Wizards.

However, there was only one in a thousand fourth-circle wizards, such as Levi.

He was a spell wizard, body-refining wizard, and a knight. He also had a fifth-circle Wizard Tool.

That was why he could complete his counterattack on the Black Light Master.

Without a fifth-circle Wizard Tool, even if the Black Light Master could not defeat Levi, it was more than enough to escape.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 962 - Chapter 565: 182. Post-event Management\_3

Chapter 565: 182. Post-event Management\_3

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

“Thank you for the advice, Bella.” Noland Lee took a glove from his pocket and put it on.

The black Pig Cook fabric was soft and tough. It was obviously a carefully crafted handguard made by a magic artisan.

Noland Lee cast a Deconstruction Technique to examine it.

The glove had a remarkable deconstruction consumption of 50,000 points, proving its excellent protective performance.

“Were there any casualties in the previous explosion?” Noland Lee asked, wearing the glove.

Bella nodded:

“Several Enforcement Wizards with Three-circled to Sixth Ring strength were injured. If it hadn’t been for my professor’s protection, I would’ve been affected by the explosion too. Captain Berkeley was also injured. He passed out and is currently being taken care of by my professor and a few other Enforcement Wizards.”

Bella clapped her hands:

“Alright, let’s get to work. We’ll chat when the task is over. You start collecting samples from here, and I’ll start from the opposite side. Some other wizards were supposed to help, but the Middle Deck is in awful condition, so they were sent for urgent power facility repairs. It’s just the two of us here now.”

After speaking, Bella walked around a semicircle, reaching the opposite edge of the crater from Noland Lee and began collecting samples scattered on the ground one by one.

Noland Lee brought Denise Green to the side, stuffed a cheese-flavored candy into her hand.

When nobody was looking, Denise quickly put the candy in her mouth, beaming at Noland Lee, clearly in a much better mood.

Noland Lee settled Denise and began to collect samples from the ground, following Bella’s example.

Most of the samples were embedded in the ground and had to be pried out with the tools in the Sample Pocket.

Noland Lee picked up a fingernail-sized chip fragment from the ground and skillfully cast a Deconstruction Technique.

The feedback message showed that this transparent chip was part of a Synthetic Human’s balance module.

Looking at the crystal-clear little object, Noland Lee thought of the ‘communication content’ he obtained from the neutrino communicator earlier.

Among the communication contents the 15 Synthetic Humans sent to the extraterrestrial void, there were several thought-provoking keywords.

The first keyword: World of Wizards – Deep Space Drilling Mission 2.

“World of Wizards” refers to the current world they were in, Noland Lee was sure of this.

Furthermore, the appearance of “No. 2” in “World of Wizards – 2” suggested there was a “No. 1” as well.

Considering the similar disaster that happened 15 years ago, Noland Lee thought it might have been “World of Wizards – Deep Space Drilling Mission 1.”

The Dsmi series of Synthetic Humans were specifically designed for deep space mining.

Noland Lee had a previous misunderstanding.

He thought that “minerals” must be underground deposits to be called “minerals.”

Now, he realized his mistake.

Magic ships, made of massive amounts of magic metal, are also considered “minerals.”

Unlike naturally formed minerals in the Natural World, magic ships are products of Metal System magecraft of advanced level to World of Wizards.

Taking a magic ship back to the extraterrestrial space equates to plundering valuable minerals from the World of Wizards.

So, drilling for “minerals” is not equivalent to searching for veins. Finding a magic ship to plunder is also drilling for “minerals.”

With this understanding, it completely makes sense that the Synthetic Humans, who were assigned to drill for minerals, plotted to plunder a magical ship and its captain.

Noland Lee’s conjecture was reasonable and supported by the two mission targets mentioned in the ‘communication content.’

The two mission targets were capturing “Nine Circles Metal Mage, Berkeley” and capturing “Berkeley’s Magic Metal Ship.”

The Star System Level extraterrestrial force called Deep Space United Mining clearly regarded the World of Wizards as a native world rich in magical metal.

They were invading the World of Wizards and plundering the magic metal resources. If they succeeded, all the natives on the magic ship would be slaughtered.

Noland Lee had killed the Synthetic Humans and destroyed the neutrino communicator, but he was still unsettled.

Before he destroyed them, the communicator had sent out a message requesting support from an armed interstellar fleet.

With the damaged power system, the magic ship could not leave the sea surface for the time being.

If the Armed Interstellar Fleet received the message and followed the coordinates recorded in the message to locate the magic ship, there would be an inevitable conflict between them and the Wizard Enforcers.

In a way, the Armed Interstellar Fleet that had breached the Star Filtering Net blockade was no different from the extraterrestrial space pollution that created the Outer Space Gap.

The Armed Interstellar Fleet was equivalent to the Pollution Zone caused by extraterrestrial space pollution.

How strong was their armed fleet? Noland pondered, and thought that it should be far more superior than the two Pollution Zones he had experienced previously.

The reason was, neither Berkeley nor his magic ship was currently able to perform interstellar travel. If Deep Space United Mining wanted to take him and his ship to the extraterrestrial space, they would have to transport the extremely heavy ship from the Sea Surface to Outer Space in reality.

The size of the magic ship was huge and its mass even more so.

If Deep Space United Mining could transport this scale of “mineral” away, their armed fleet’s strength should not be underestimated.

Huh? Wait a minute… Noland Lee suddenly paused, his motion to pick up the sample on the ground halting.

An unpleasant thought flashed through his mind, prompting him to review the investigation report of the disaster that occurred 15 years ago.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 963 - Chapter 963: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (1)

Chapter 963: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (1)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Ancient Saint plane.

Emperor’s Palace.

Logically speaking, the effect of the Lovers Rune should be relatively powerful.

After all, this rune involved the legendary luck attribute.

Luck might seem simple, but it could actually touch some very high-level rules.

As far as Levi knew, there were spells that could increase luck in the Wizard World.

However, most of them were related to astrology, prophecy, and wizard fields that few wizards were involved in.

Even most primordial soul wizards might not be able to touch this aspect.

Relying on the Rune Language, Levi could learn it at the fourth-circle stage.

Of course, the exact effect was unknown.

It was different from other attributes such as strength and speed. It was very difficult to measure the changes in the luck attribute.

It was just like some games in his previous life. When he added points to the character, he would give the character full luck. However, when he actually used it, he realized that… There seemed to be no change.

This was also the reason why Levi was not interested in Lovers Rune.

However, now that his spiritual force was sufficient, he might have to fight against a group of fifth-circle or even primordial soul experts in the Dark Ancient Tower in the future.

Levi felt that instead of learning some conventional Rune Language, he might as well take a more unconventional approach and try his luck.

It was fine if this thing was useless. If it was really useful, then its use would be great.

After half a year of hibernation, he had already engraved the [Lovers Rune] on the proficiency panel.

Levi-

[Lovers Rune: Level 1 (1/1000). Special Effect: Aries Constellation Power (Level 1)]

..

[Power of the Aries Constellation (Level 1): the Rune Language communicates with the Aries Constellation. The power of the stars will increase your luck. The current luck increase is 10%. In addition, your personal charm and fertility have also increased.]

“Luck increased by 10%… The problem is that I don’t know how much my initial luck value is. If I’m not a chieftain, then this increase is better than nothing.”

Levi felt helpless.

What made him even more speechless were the two attributes, ‘personal charm’ and ‘fertility’.

Personal charisma was still acceptable. At the very least, if this was useful, he could use it to manage the team and increase the cohesiveness of the Knights, making them even more infatuated with their commander.

However, Levi felt that his fertility ability did not need to be improved anymore. It was just that he did not have a suitable target to use it.

“Let’s first test if luck is useful…”

In order to test this, Levi created a series of cards similar to the card drawing game in his previous life.

He set up a fixed card pool and the number of precious cards.

He also set the card release rate at about 10%.

If luck was really effective, as long as Levi drew enough cards, he would be able to get lucky.

From a data point of view, his card drawing rate should be more than 10%.

That’s why.

He really began to use this stupid method to test his luck.

This session lasted for three days and three nights.

He kept recording the data of the card draw and pulled out the cards with all his might.

Finally, he calculated the card rate.

“Eleven percent… The change is too small. I can’t tell if it’s because of the Rune Language or if it’s a random deviation. Forget it, I’ll just treat it as the Rune Language’s blessing to give myself some psychological comfort.”

A Level 1 Lovers Rune only increased his strength by 10%. Levi was determined to continue working hard.

If it was the same as the Chariot Rune and the Strength Rune, then the power increase should be the same as those two.

Theoretically, the Lovers Rune at level 7 should have a 60% increase in luck. At that time, it should be a little more obvious.

In the following period of time, Levi even stopped cultivating for a while.

Using half a year’s time, he focused all his energy on the Lovers Rune and raised it to level 3.

Then, his luck increased by 20%.

Levi went through another three days and three nights of card drawing tests.

In the end, according to the data, his success rate reached 12%.

“Still not obvious… I haven’t drawn enough cards, and the sample data isn’t big enough, but I can feel it… This kind of luck attribute is still quite useful.”

“Moreover, the cultivation speed of the Lovers Rune is much slower than the previous three. I’ll slowly work on it in the future. This should be a late-stage rune.”

Levi did not waste any more time on the Lovers Rune.

He placed his hand on the Klein Crystal.

[Spiritual Force: 215]

[Spell Power: 10750]

“In two years, I have condensed five drops of spiritual force dew. This speed can be said to be fast… However, I am still lacking. According to my current cultivation speed, I would need about 120 years to reach the perfection of 510 dew. Including the advancement time, I might need 130 years to reach the fifth-circle realm… However, I haven’t taken any meditation supplementary potions in the past two years of cultivation, so my cultivation speed can still increase by a lot.”

According to Levi’s plan, he wanted to advance to the fifth-circle realm within a hundred years and enter the primordial soul realm before he was four hundred years old.

This kind of cultivation speed had actually far surpassed more than 90% of the Children of the Elements.

After all, he only spent one-third of his time on the path of the wizard. The other two-thirds were occupied by the path of knights and the Three Arts of Wizardry.

To him, this speed was just right.

The speed at which he advanced in the realms was also completely compatible with his state of mind and other aspects. It was not the kind of cultivation that was greedy and rash, leaving behind a lot of hidden dangers.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 964 - Chapter 2951: The Miracle Power

Chapter 2951: The Miracle Power

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Lucifer’s eyebrows twitched. This power was actually comparable to a peak Jue Wu.

“Die! Thunder of divine punishment!”

A mighty power of the Thunderbolt Saint Kingdom instantly tore apart the plane.

It rose from the faraway Dao Mystical Saint Kingdom and directly enveloped the entire Shen Xiao Land.

“This power can’t seal him.”

Qin Yu grabbed Chang Mang’s arm with one hand. He could already feel that Chang Mang was about to lose his mind.

“Listen to me! Protect me!”

Qin Yu’s voice exploded in Chang Mang’s mind.

“Okay!”

After a long time, Chang Mang lowered his head and said unwillingly.

He stared at Lucifer with his scarlet eyes. Yuan Tu A Bi in his hand let out a shrill cry.

If Lucifer dared to make any moves, he would not hesitate to attack.

The Tree Realm descended!

The sun shone brightly, forming countless small worlds around them to protect them.

Each branch could hold up a world space. At this moment, the Divine Sun Tree was releasing all its power.

It protected them and didn’t let Jue Chen have any chance to sneak attack.

“Boss Qin Yu, Jue Wu’s condition is poor. Jue Chen hit Jue Wu almost without holding back. If it wasn’t for the phoenix’s Nirvana power in her body, she probably couldn’t hold on until now.”

Fatty said anxiously.

In the previous battle, Jue Wu had already exhausted a large amount of phoenix power.

Now that she had suffered such a fatal injury again, the phoenix fire burning on her body had already begun to dim.

Under the shocked expressions of a few people, the fire suddenly extinguished.

As the phoenix’s internal qi declined, Jue Wu’s internal qi began to weaken in a straight line.

“Powers of creation, Miracle Qi, awake the phoenix fire!”

Qin Yu roared.

He injected the last trace of the power of creation in his body into Jue Wu’s body. Before this, he had already fused all the 500 years’ power of creation into his divine soul, allowing it to break through the shackles and even condense the Faramita divinity.

This was a power that surpassed level 15 peak power. Qin Yu used it once again.

“Soul Suppression!”

Qin Yu touched the Soul Suppression Ring and entered the passageway.

In that instant, his violent soul power split into two.

Four, eight, sixteen…

A golden light flowed on Qin Yu’s body in this exponential division.

Hundreds of thousands of Qin Yu were sitting cross-legged in the passageway at the moment. With the help of the power of Soul Suppression, he had split his divine soul into thousands of pieces.

Then, it was followed by the peak power!

Spacetime Hall! The power of time!

Fatty’s expression was solemn.

He summoned the Spacetime Hall and the power of time to cover Qin Yu’s body.

A huge sundial appeared on Qin Yu’s head.

Veins popped out on Fatty’s neck as if he was also under great pressure.

Tick! Tick! Tick!

The spinning clock suddenly slowed down by a thousand times.

Under the light of the sundial, the time here slowed down by a thousand times.

Exemption!

A mark shot out from the Spacetime Hall.

The power of time exemption left a mark on Qin Yu’s forehead.

It allowed his body to be freed from this time idling.

“Qin Yu…”

Fatty Situ looked at Qin Yu with some worry. This kind of power would definitely play a key role for him.

However, as the peak power level increased, the effect of the power of time became smaller and smaller.

At Qin Yu’s level, it was indeed difficult to say whether it could help him condense the powers of creation.

“Power of time! Merge into my body!”

Smoke and dust erupted from Qin Yu’s body in an instant. His body fused with the Great Dao of the world.

The Spacetime Hall’s control of the idling power entered his body in a frenzy.

When this power completely entered his body, wisps of golden threads of power of creation swam out of his divine soul.

Then, they all entered Jue Wu’s body.

As this power seeped in, the phoenix fire on Jue Wu’s body that had died out fluctuated again.

Fatty Situ and Chang Mang stared at this scene. Jue Wu’s life force was like a candle in the wind. If the Divine Phoenix’s power could be awakened, Jue Wu could be saved.

Qin Yu slowly walked toward the Nineteenth Prison in the Soul Suppressing Passage.

It had been long since he had entered this passage in the previous battle.

This was the passage to the Nineteenth Prison, the most mysterious place represented

the power of dreams.

It was also the place where Qin Yu transformed.

He entered the dream.

At this moment, tens of millions of stars lit up in the tunnel.

Qin Yu’s body split into thousands and walked into these dreams.

He wanted to enter the dream in the shortest amount of time possible. He wanted to dream for a thousand years, but reality would only last for a moment.

Although his divine soul was powerful, this kind of dreamland was still terrifying.

His soul was divided into ten thousand and followed him to the Nineteenth Prison.

The light of the stars here was also becoming more and more resplendent. Every time he entered the dream, he had to experience a long time. This was Qin Yu’s limit to entering the dream. The violent sea of information almost drowned him completely.

If he was not careful, he would probably be submerged in this violent divine soul tide.

The powerful enhancement of his divine soul made his soul power rise steadily.

Each of the thousands of divine souls finally stabilized completely.

The chaotic body had absorbed the Spacetime Hall’s idling power, allowing him to buy a thousand times more time.

His divine soul split into ten thousand again and cultivated the peak power simultaneously.

This was the fastest time he had cultivated the peak power. Traces of the powers of creation lit up in each of his divine souls and then entered Jue Wu’s body.

The candle flame that was about to be extinguished finally stabilized.

“Auntie Jue Wu’s internal qi has stabilized! Qin Yu! Qin Yu!”

Tears streamed down Chang Mang’s face.

This was the first time he had seen such a weak Jue Wu. This scene made him feel suffocated.

“You’re courting death! Divine Axe!”

Qin Yu opened his indifferent eyes.

As soon as he finished speaking, all the power turned into a powerful vortex.

It turned into a battle axe in the air and fell.

“Die!”

It was a battle axe made of countless Great Daos. Its power was even stronger than Shen Xiao’s last strike.

Lucifer’s expression was solemn as a wave of energy slowly spread from under his feet.

In an instant, the power in his body surged.

“Hehehe!”

The golden-haired girl on his shoulder let out a strange laugh.

“Brother, you seem to be in danger.”

Her fair little finger drew a circle in the air.

A power surge shot out from the hole and combined with Lucifer’s power.

This was the combination of the two powers in Lucifer’s body. It was also his strongest form.

Foreign world!

A new world appeared in front of the Divine Axe.

“How arrogant you are! How dare you challenge a Holy Lord with the strength of a 600-year-old peak power!”

The Divine Axe exploded with violent power in the foreign world.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 965 - Chapter 965: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (3)

Chapter 965: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As for the Black Knight, he had also attained Perfection and embarked on a long journey to find the potion.

Now, all the passages between the Realm of the Unbelievers and the human world have been opened.

Under Levi’s guidance, the Black Knight went to the [Earth Realm] ruled by the Earth School of Thought.

There, it would be easier to find the transcendent creatures he needed that had an affinity with the earth element.

The Black Knight himself was also an apprentice wizard. This time, he also wanted to take the opportunity to become an official wizard.

This way, his spiritual force would be strong enough, and his Bloodline Dharma Body would be able to advance further.

…

The year 1136 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Germinal.

The 105th year of the Great Expedition.

In the Emperor’s Palace.

Levi looked at the letter Eve had brought back.

“Celia has prepared all the potion materials I need. Let’s go back to the Wizard World.”

During this period, he had been trying to gain experience with arrays. However, it was not possible to achieve fourth-circle in a day.

The research on the fourth innate spell, Thunder Dragon Flash, was also proceeding in an orderly manner. After this spell was born, Levi’s ability to survive would become even stronger.

In the Dark Tower, danger was unpredictable, and survival was always the top priority. He could afford not to snatch the treasure, but he had to keep his life!

Levi called Raja, Phoenix, and his level 4 subordinates over and left the Emperor’s Palace.

Several days later.

He had returned to the Endless Sea.

Although the teleportation portal between the human world and the Endless Sea had been opened, for safety reasons, Levi still chose the wild spatial node that only he knew about.

On Levi’s shoulder, Phoenix was revisiting its old haunt, feeling conflicted.

“I shouldn’t have left this place… I’m so annoyed!”

In its heart, there was nothing but regret.

On the way to the Star Sea, Levi especially went to the inner sea region’s Area 7.

This place used to be the territory of the Thunder Dragon Family. After the Thunder Dragon Family was exiled, their property was confiscated by the Star Tower, and the territory was divided up by some small wizard organizations.

“The scourge of the Thunder Dragon Family won’t cause me any trouble at least for awhile.”

A month later.

Star Sea.

Nether Capital.

In the Witch’s Family’s medicinal herb store.

Levi saw Celia.

“Sir Levi, these are the materials I collected according to your request. Excluding the deposit you paid previously, it will cost a total of 600,000 Aether Stones.”

“Thank you, Celia.”

Levi took a look. These potion materials should be enough for him to cultivate until the Dark Ancient Tower opens.

Before the ancient tower opened, he would collect some more in case the ancient tower did not have the materials he needed.

Now, he only had 2.5 million Aether Stones left!

“Pills, cultivating array experience, Weapon Refinement… There were too many places that required the consumption of Aether Stones! Ordinary fourth-circle wizards from large organizations can’t afford to train like me.”

After giving Celia some money for her hard work, Levi chanted a spell and entered the base camp, arriving at the witch shop.

“Excuse me, is there any water element metal here?” Levi asked.

After Phoenix’s refinement, the raw Tremor Metal Ore was refined into a Tremor Metal the size of a human head.

With such a large amount of Tremor Metal, it would definitely not be a problem to forge a long sword or a cloak.

However, the Golden Snake Breathing Technique was a defensive technique.

A more compatible divine weapon was either a shield or armor.

In short, these two divine weapons consumed a lot of elemental metals. Therefore, he needed another piece of water elemental metal of similar size.

The two combined to create a divine weapon with both water and earth elements.

As his own elder-level breathing technique, how could Levi ignore the Golden Snake?

“Last year, our shop did sell a large piece of [Blue Wave Ore]. It was a level 4 water elemental metal, but it was bought… However, a primordial soul witch from our Witch’s Family has put up a level 6 water elemental metal called [Black Sea Meteorite Iron] for sale. However, they don’t sell it for money. They only need fire elemental metal of the same level,” said the shopkeeper.

“Alright then.”

Levi felt helpless.

How could he have a level 6 fire element metal… Moreover, even if they gave him the level 6 Black Sea Meteoric Iron for free, he would not be able to refine it with his cultivation.

Only the [Primordial Soul Fire] of a primordial soul wizard or other level 6 flames could melt it bit by bit.

Rare elemental metals have always been in high demand.

There were three main sources of elemental metals. The first was born in the Wizard World, the second was obtained by other wizards during their travels in the Multidimensional Planes, and the third was from the Land of Darkness that fell into Nora. In short, they were extremely rare.

“Do you have any other elemental metals? Any type is fine, but it’s best if the quality is at least level four. If it’s too low, forget it.” Levi asked.

“No, we only sell elemental metals below level three all year round. Those above level four are sold out as soon as they are put on sale…” The shopkeeper smiled bitterly.

“Are there any large-scale auctions in the Star Sea region recently?”

Other than the Golden Snake, his Sky Dragon, Death Amber, and Nightmare Dragon also needed the corresponding rare materials to forge suitable divine weapons.

The Sky Dragon was of the wind and lightning attribute, so it also required elemental metals of two attributes.

As for Death Ember, fire element metal would suffice. As for Nightmare Dragon, Levi had not decided yet.

Judging from the Special Effect of the Heavenly Wind Heart, the Nightmare Dragon should contain the wind element, so there should be no problem with the wind elemental metal.

However, Levi had seen another type of metal in his notes in the Dreamland Steeple, and they called it [Nightmare Metal].

It was said that the Wizard Tools of the School of Dreams, which were made of Nightmare Metal, were more powerful than ordinary elemental metals.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 966 - Chapter 966: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (4)

Chapter 966: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (4)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Therefore, Levi felt that a divine weapon made of this metal would definitely be more suitable for the Nightmare Dragon!

“As for the auction, Sir Levi, you can pay attention to the Star Gathering jointly organized by the Twelve Wizard Cities. It will be held in three years.”

“This gathering is only held once every hundred years, and every time, there would be a lot of good things flowing out, such as Wizard Tools, resources, knowledge, and everything else.”

“It is said that during the previous Star Gathering, even the Soul Concentrating Potion that could help one break through to the primordial soul realm had appeared. At that time, it caused a huge sensation in the Star Sea. Some fifth-circle powerhouses who had disappeared for a long time had appeared one after another. However, in the end, the potion was still obtained by the Letney family.”

“Although elemental metals are precious, there should be some at this level of gathering.”

“Thank you for informing me. If there is any news of elemental metals, please inform me immediately.”

Levi smiled faintly and quietly gave the shopkeeper a bag of Aether Stones before leaving.

He had heard of the Star Gathering, but he hadn’t expected to have the chance to make it there.

“A fifth-circle breakthrough potion! If I could buy it, I wouldn’t even need to prepare it myself!”

Levi could not help but remember how much effort he had put in to refine the Succubus Potion.

“This is a gathering that happens once every hundred years. There will definitely be a lot of good things in this gathering… Although I have 2.5 million, it might not be enough. I have to deal with the stolen goods on hand again.”

Even though Levi had 2.5 million Aether Stones on hand, if he attended the event, he would not even be able to buy a better fifth-circle breakthrough potion.

Just like that, Levi temporarily settled down in the Nether Capital.

The Star Gathering was only three years away.

To wizards, that was just a snap of a finger.

Instead of running back and forth in the human world, it was better to wait for the Star Gathering to begin.

In the blink of an eye, half a year had passed.

On this day.

On an island in the Star Sea.

In a nameless underground black market.

“Although this is a fourth-circle Wizard Tool, its workmanship is extremely crude. You actually want to sell this thing for 500,000 Aether Stones? How about this, I’ll take it for 200,000 Aether Stones. After this village, there won’t be this shop anymore!”

A slightly aged fourth-circle wizard in a gray robe was standing in front of a fat wizard’s stall. He looked at the black sword on the stall with a reluctant expression.

“Get lost!”

The owner of the stall was a fat wizard with a fierce face. He looked like a tough guy. He had a burly and strong physique, and there were faint runes flashing on his body. He seemed to be a body-refining wizard.

“Hmph, I’m not selling it!”

Sensing the fatty’s ferocious aura, the Gray-Robed Wizard snorted coldly and left dejectedly.

Some of the wizards in the black market also smiled when they saw this.

Obviously, this was not the first time something like this had happened here.

In this nameless underground black market, everyone knew not to provoke that fat wizard. It seemed that this was the first time this Gray-Robed Wizard had come.

When the fat wizard came to set up his stall, there was once a regular black market customer who went to his stall to find trouble.

Then, after half a year, that wizard did not appear again. The result was obvious.

The fat wizard was naturally Levi in disguise.

In the past six months, in order to deal with the stolen goods, he had constantly changed his identity and set up stalls to sell them in several black markets.

Now, half a year had passed.

Most of the stolen goods that were not needed had been disposed of by him. He had sold them for a total of 800,000 Aether Stones. He was only missing the last fourth-circle Wizard Tools, but he had not been able to dispose of it for a long time.

This Wizard Tool was obtained from the Cave Wizard. Although it was a fourth-circle wizard, the materials used were at the standard of a fifth-circle wizard.

Therefore, Levi’s mental price for this was 500,000 Aether Stones.

However, the level of making this Wizard Tool was really backward. In addition, it was more suitable for the use of the Shadow Faction, and there were not many wizards of the Shadow Faction in the Endless Sea.

Therefore, he had not sold it all this time.

“Forget it, I’m not selling it. I’ll get Newt to appraise it, and I’ll keep it for myself. I’m a practitioner of the Aether Meditation Art, and my spell power can be used with any type of Wizard Tool.”

Levi thought for a moment and started to pack up.

“Let’s go, Fatty.” The other rogue wizard who often came here to set up stalls said to him.

“Let’s go.” Levi waved his hand and turned to leave.

In the black market, a pair of eyes watched the fat wizard leave, and then quietly followed.

On the surface of the sea, Levi was flying at a constant speed, his expression calm.

“3.3 million Aether Stones is still not enough… At the very least, I would have to save up to five million Aether Stones before the Star Gathering to buy something similar to what I want. The things that can be sold have also been sold. The rest are all useful to me.”

Levi shook his head.

3,300,000 Aether Stones was an unimaginably huge sum for any fourth-circle or even fifth-circle wizards.

He was still not satisfied!

This was the greed of the human heart.

“But how many people in this world are not greedy?”

At the thought of this, the corners of his mouth curled up. He looked at his slightly standing hair and snapped his fingers.

Boom!

Terrifying flames swept out in all directions with him at the center.

Fire Dragon Tribulation!

In the next moment, a figure staggered out of the void.

It was the Gray-Robed Wizard who had wanted to buy Levi’s Wizard Tool but had been scolded away by Levi for complaining that it was too expensive.

The Gray-Robed Wizard used his protective force field to block Levi’s flames.

“You… How did you know I was here?”

The Gray-Robed Wizard was shocked. As a fourth-circle wizard of the Shadow Faction, he was very confident in his stealth.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 967 - Chapter 967: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (5)

Chapter 967: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (5)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

How did Levi, a mere body-refining wizard, detect his existence?

After the battle with the Cave Wizard, Levi had mastered a set of effective methods to deal with the Shadow Faction wizards.

Although these guys could hide in the shadows and avoid the Spiritual Perception of the wizard, enabling them to complete the assassination, they didn’t really disappear. They would still be injured by the AOE spell.

Levi could not be bothered to waste his breath on him. He unleashed another Fire Dragon Calamity towards the wizard.

The Gray-Robed Wizard managed to dodge it, but what greeted him was a magnificent Black Sword Qi!

Boom!

A sword strike.

The Gray-Robed Wizard was torn apart like a paper man.

Then, these pieces of paper gathered into his weak figure in the distance.

“You… Who are you?”

They were both fourth-circle wizards, but this guy was too strong.

Four-circle talent, Phantom Demon Kill!

Endless shadows gathered into the Gray-Robed Wizard’s body, and he seemed to have transformed into a shadow demon from the Abyss!

The terrifying black claws tore through the void and entered the shadows.

When he reappeared, he was already behind Levi.

The Shadow School of Thought was best at sneak attacks and assassinations. Attacks were always impossible to guard against.

Before Levi could react, the terrifying shadow demon’s claws were already tearing towards him!

He did not panic at all.

Boom!

The moment the shadow demon’s claw touched Levi…

Dharma Idol, Golden Snake Dance…

Appeared out of nowhere!

This was the power of the knight’s Dharma Idol after the Third Transformation of the Blood Source.

In the face of danger, it automatically protected itself!

The shadow demon’s claw was obliterated by the Golden Snake before it could even break through the defense of the Golden Snake.

Not to mention, Levi still had four layers of defense that could be activated at any time!

This was the highest realm of the Stacked Armor Style – Saturated Defense!

As Levi sneered, he pointed out with his finger and the Fire Dragon Calamity devoured the black shadow in front of him. The Gray-Robed Wizard’s screams and pleas for mercy could be heard.

“Don’t kill me. I’m from the Shadow Circle…”

His voice came to an abrupt stop, completely dead!

Before he was completely incinerated, Levi used his Ashen Eye to condense a gold coin.

As for his soul, it had dissipated. Leon, that little guy, hadn’t woken up after devouring the fifth-circle soul.

“Who cares who you are… If you want to rob me, you have to be prepared to die. What level do you have to try and assassinate me!”

Levi put away his storage bag. After cleaning up the crime scene, he checked if there was any imprint on him. After confirming that there was nothing, he quickly left the place.

“The Shadow Circle seems to be an organization of the Shadow Faction. I’ll have to check their information when I get back to the Witch’s Family.”

The Shadow Faction and the Death Sect had a high crime rate due to the special nature of the spells.

Three days later.

After many twists and turns, Levi quietly returned to the Nether Capital.

The Gray-Robed Wizard who wanted to rob him had actually given him 400,000 Aether Stones for nothing.

“Why bother? I would have sold it to you even if you offered 400,000 Aether Stones…” Levi shook his head and sighed.

The rest were all worthless things.

Levi also found some Contract slates in the corner.

After reading the contents of one of the slates, he looked emotional and a little disappointed.

This was a transaction agreement. The Gray-Robed Wizard was selling a fourth-circle Wizard Tool to someone else.

This fourth-circle Wizard Tool was the Minnie Miaomiao House that Levi had been thinking about in the past.

“Looks like a large portion of this money was obtained from selling Minnie Miaomiao House. In the end, it still belongs to me. Interesting… Could this be the Lovers Rune’s so-called luck?”

Levi pondered.

“I don’t think so. It’s just a coincidence.”

Minnie Miaomiao House was no longer of much use to Levi. He no longer had the same obsession as before.

However, through the other agreements in the storage bag, Levi learned another interesting piece of information.

This Gray-Robed Wizard had taken advantage of the Dark Wizards’ rebellion and relied on his shadow spell to snatch away not only Minnie Miaomiao House, but also another fifth-circle Wizard Tool:

Gargamel’s Book of Seals!

Back when Wizard Newt was working in the shop, this treasure was sold for as much as five million Aether Stones!

This Wizard Tool was in the shape of a book and had a total of five pages. The first page could seal a first-circle creature, and so on. The fifth page could seal a fifth-circle creature!

This Wizard Tool was a replica of the ninth-circle Divine Soul Artifact from the Gargamel’s Fairytale World. The owner of the latter was a famous ancient Grand Wizard:

Gargamel!

He was good at sealing techniques! He had once sealed the powerful demon lord, the Hundred-Eyed Demon King!

This Gray-Robed Wizard had traded the Gargamel’s Book of Seals to the head of the Shadow Circle’s branch in the Endless Sea.

Shadow Wolf Matthias was a powerful Shadow School of Thought Sorcerer who had attained fifth-circle. It was very likely that he had already mastered a second fifth-circle talent and was ranked among the senior fifth-circle wizards. His strength should not be weaker than the Blue Dragon Lady.

As the price of the deal, Shadow Wolf promised that if there was a fifth-circle breakthrough potion in the future, he would give it to the Gray-Robed Wizard immediately. Shadow Wolf himself was a rare fifth-circle pharmacist!

“The Shadow Circle has a strong background. It’s just a branch in the Endless Sea, but it has a fifth-circle wizard. It should be an organization of primordial soul wizards.”

Later, Levi learned from Newt that this shop’s signature treasure, like the “Gargamel’s Fairytale World”, did not belong to the ordinary transcendent creature space.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 968 - Chapter 968: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (6)

Chapter 968: Gargamel, Fourth Talent! (6)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It could imprint the sealed person on the page and turn it into a “guide”. The sealed person did not exist in a secondary space like Alice’s ring but in the Wizard Tool itself!

In other words, even in other planes, these sealed transcendent creatures could still be summoned, similar to the Soul Artifact, Book of Ten Thousand Spirits, mentioned by the Immortal Banyan Dragon!

It was said that the Gargamel’s Divine Soul Artifact was a thick book of fairy tales.

In this “fairytale book”, all kinds of powerful transcendent creatures were sealed, such as werewolves, vampires, evil spirits, evil dragons, and even evil witches.

All of them had once been defeated by the Gargamel!

He used this method to turn these defeated opponents into his slaves.

With this book, the Gargamel had become an army by himself. It had left a great reputation in the various planes it had traveled to.

“With this book, my trip to the Dark Ancient Tower will be even more secure… Unfortunately, the person who holds it is a fifth-circle senior wizard. Otherwise, I might have gone to do something.”

Levi shook his head, abandoned his greed and distracting thoughts and cultivated peacefully.

…

The year 1137 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Beginning.

Year 106 of the Great Expedition.

There were only two years left before the Star Gathering.

The 35th round table meeting of the Twilight Knights.

“Commander, I’ve successfully joined a low-level wizard organization in the Earth Realm. Now, I’ll be looking for ingredients to advance my magic potion, and I’ll be preparing to advance to a first-circle wizard here,” said the Black Knight.

“Sure. I’ve never been to the Earth Realm before. Take this opportunity to gather more information here. It’s better to be prepared.” Levi said, “In addition, I have a list of materials that can only be found in the Earth Realm. Take note of it and help me look for them when you’re not cultivating.”

“Alright, Commander. I’ll keep an eye out!” The Black Knight said seriously.

The commander’s matter was the top priority for the Twilight Knights!

These members knew that they were weak and could not provide much help to Levi on his path forward.

Therefore, they were all very conscious of doing all kinds of logistics work well, so that Levi could wander outside without any worries!

“Commander, I’m about to reach the peak of level 2. Next, I want to go to the Earth Realm with Elsa to obtain my own leveling materials. At the same time, I can also support the Black Knight,” said Emperor Mu.

“Go. Just don’t cause trouble outside.”

“The Divine Light Knight and I are still far away from the peak of level 2. The two of us will guard the temple and wait for your triumphant return!” Dinos looked at Denise and smiled.

“There seems to be a situation… Ahem, don’t worry, I won’t disturb both of you. I plan to go to the Forsaken Land of the Gods first to gather information for the knights.” The Blood Knight smiled and said with a gossipy expression.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. Emperor Mu and Dinos were indeed master and disciple. They were both very good at seducing girls…

After the meeting, Levi continued to cultivate in the Nether Capital, waiting for the start of the Star Gathering.

On this day, Levi arrived at the Starfire Wizard Academy.

The academy was filled with familiar faces.

Huffman from the pharmaceutical department, Xavier from the weapon-making department, and Newt from the identification department.

Levi felt as if he had returned home.

Hence, they found some free time to get together and get to know each other.

After the gathering, Levi went to find Wizard Newt.

“You have a friend who wants to appraise a fourth-circle Wizard Tool?” Newt didn’t know whether to laugh or cry as he looked at Levi.

“That’s right, I have too many friends…” said Levi.

“Give it to me.” Newt laughed.

Levi handed the Wizard Tool he had obtained from the Cave Wizard to Newt.

“Rank 5 precious material, refined from dark metal… Unfortunately, it was wasted by this crude refining method. What a waste of a heavenly treasure.” Newt looked regretful.

“Can you appraise it?”

“No problem.”

“How much is the appraisal fee?”

“There’s no need, we know each other.”

“That won’t do. We have to settle this clearly.”

“Give me 50,000 Aether Stones.”

“Alright, thank you for your hard work. By the way, where’s the Rose Witch? I haven’t seen her for a long time.” Levi asked casually.

“Sir Levi, come with me,” said Newt, his face downcast.

In a secret room under the Starfire Wizard Academy.

Levi saw a glass pillar that seemed to be carved out of ice crystals and was emitting cold air.

The pillar was filled with a mysterious blue liquid.

The Rose Witch closed her eyes tightly, her brows furrowed, and her chest rose and fell, proving that she was still alive.

“In order not to be pulled into the Nightmare World, Rose hasn’t slept for a long time. She hasn’t meditated either. She’s relying on potions to survive. Her cultivation has also stopped, and she’s almost on the verge of collapse.”

“I had no choice but to shamelessly look for Sparrow, who helped me find Principal Garcia.”

“After hearing this, the principal sighed at how terrifying the Nightmare World was, but he had no solution.”

“He could only use a device he had once obtained and an array to temporarily freeze Rose and let her enter a half-asleep state. This way, she could avoid being pulled into the Nightmare World, but at the same time, she would lose consciousness and become a vegetable.”

“If not for the principal, Rose might not have been able to hold on any longer.”

“The principal said that if we wanted to completely solve this problem, we had to enter the Nightmare World and wipe out the root cause. Otherwise, any method would only treat the symptoms but not the root cause.”

“The principal speculated that the culprit was not weaker than him from the methods he had displayed. He told me to be mentally prepared to lose Rose.”

“I had thought of asking the principal, but I didn’t have any price that was enough to convince him. The principal had also said that even if he thought of a way to enter the Nightmare World where danger lurked everywhere, it would be no different from finding a needle in a haystack to find the culprit. It is almost impossible.”

“I don’t have any other way. I just hope that when Lord Flower Witch returns, she is able to come up with a solution.” Newt looked pained.

Watching his beloved being pulled into the nightmare by that damn Man-Faced Spider, without any resistance, how hopeless was this feeling?

Levi was silent.

He had a way to find the Man-Faced Spider directly… The problem was that he couldn’t beat the Man-Faced Spider.

Even Garcia had said that the Man-Faced Spider was very powerful. He was only a fourth-circle wizard, so it would be a waste of effort to enter.

“Everything will get better. Let’s wait for Flower Witch to return.” Levi patted Newt’s shoulder and comforted him.

“Thank you, Sir Levi.” Tears welled up in Newt’s eyes as he brought Levi away.

Only the Rose Witch was left in the container, soaking in the liquid alone.

After returning to the Nether Capital and witnessing Rose’s tragic fate, Levi’s thirst for power grew even more. He would never allow such a helpless situation to happen to him!

…

The year 1139 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Germinal.

In Nether Capital, Levi opened his eyes, looking excited.

In his mind, there was a vivid picture of a purple Thunder Dragon on the Divine Ring Tower.

“Thunder Dragon Flash!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 969 - Chapter 969: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (1)

Chapter 969: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (1)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Nether Capital.

Wizard Tower.

In Levi’s mind, after the red Divine Dragon, yellow Divine Dragon, and blue Divine Dragon, the fourth purple Divine Dragon appeared!

“I can gather the seven Divine Dragons to make a wish soon…”

Fire Dragon Tribulation, Earth Dragon Barrier, and Water Dragon Roar were all third-circle talents.

As for the Thunder Dragon Flash, it was a fourth-circle talent.

Levi-

[Fire Dragon Calamity (First Talent): Level 9 (Maximum)]

…

[Thunder Dragon Flash (Fourth Talent): Level 8 (1/100,000)]

…

“With four top-grade innate spells, I’ve already surpassed many ordinary fourth-circle wizards.”

Levi felt a sense of pride.

Most fourth-circle newcomers only grasped ordinary fourth-circle spells and did not grasp innate spells.

The difficulty of studying and cultivating innate spells was far beyond what ordinary spells could compare to.

Under normal circumstances, a fourth-circle wizard would be lucky if they could master one innate spell within twenty years of their advancement.

Before Levi advanced to the fourth-circle realm, he had already started to plan ahead. Coupled with his proficiency panel and his already good wizard talent, he was able to master the fourth-circle talent at this stage.

Furthermore, he had one more third-circle innate spell permanently than most fourth-circle wizards.

This was an unparalleled advantage in a battle of magic.

“Let’s test it.”

Levi left the Nether Capital and came to the uninhabited sea.

He snapped his fingers, and dense lightning currents instantly surged out of his body. These electric currents surrounded him, producing a powerful repulsive force.

Relying on this force, Levi shot out like a maglev train.

A purple lightning flashed on the surface of the sea like a phantom.

It didn’t take long before he disappeared from sight.

In the time it took to drink a cup of coffee, Levi had already appeared hundreds of miles away.

“This speed… As expected of a fourth-circle innate spell.”

One had to know that Levi had only cultivated the Thunder Dragon Flash to level 8.

According to his calculations, the Perfection realm of a third-circle innate spell was the level 9 Maximum.

And the Perfection realm of a fourth-circle innate spell should be the level 11 Maximum.

In other words, if Levi cultivated this Thunder Dragon Flash to Perfection, his speed would be much faster.

“If you want to live well, you have to run fast. If you encounter danger, run away.”

After testing his innate spell, Levi took out a thin sword.

This thin sword was about two feet long and emitted a deep luster.

“Shadow Thorn, a fourth-circle Wizard Tool. It has extremely strong penetrating power, extremely fast, and can fly silently and formlessly. It’s suitable for assassination. There are three fourth-circle spells and several low-level spells fixed on it. In general, the spell is average, but because the material itself is very good, it’s not bad to use as a hidden weapon.”

This was the Cave Wizard’s Wizard Tool. Levi erased his imprint and replaced it with his own.

He had an idea. He returned to the wizard tower and summoned the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“Guillermo, come out for a moment.”

“Yes, Master.” Guillermo left his corpse demon body.

Levi immediately activated his Crimson Emperor Dragon Flame and began to refine the Poison Fire Corpse Demon again.

He kept changing the incantation and casting movements and even added some new materials.

A month later.

Levi came out of the Weapon Refinement room.

Behind him was a new corpse demon.

The appearance of this corpse demon was no different from an ordinary person. Its expression was slightly gloomy, and it looked like it was unapproachable.

The corpse demon stretched out its right hand, and a black light appeared. It seemed to have pierced through the void, and its speed was extremely fast.

In the blink of an eye, it was already in front of Levi.

The Golden Snake Dance Dharma Idol appeared.

After the black light pierced through the Golden Snake Dharma Idol, it became powerless and appeared in Levi’s hand.

“The same Wizard Tool, but the power that the Cave Wizard used was several times that of the corpse demon. A highly-skilled person is still a highly-skilled person at the end of the day… Even a shameful fifth-circle Cave Wizard is still far stronger than a corpse demon.”

Levi sighed.

“However, this Wizard Tool is not wasted. It’s not bad to use it to increase the strength of the corpse demon. With this Wizard Tool, even a fourth-circle senior wizard will be killed by the corpse demon if he’s not careful. As for the corpse demon, it is merely a puppet of mine.”

“When I have a suitable body in the future, I’ll upgrade this corpse demon and refine it into the legendary level five corpse demon king. It’ll be able to fight even a fifth-circle wizard!”

Levi returned the body to the Mind Flayers.

“There’s still three months before the Star Gathering, and I’ve only saved up a mere four million Aether Stones… I won’t be able to reach five million in time. If I can’t buy the breakthrough potion, I could buy elemental metals. I’m still a long way from reaching fifth-circle, so I’m not in a hurry. As long as I pay more attention to the witch shop and the large merchant associations in the Twelve Wizard Cities, there’s still a chance.”

After three years of cultivation, Levi had condensed another 15 drops of spiritual force dew.

His spiritual force had reached 230 points, and his spell power had reached 11500 points.

In other words, with the meditation supplementary potion, Levi’s cultivation speed was twice as fast as before. He could condense 5 drops of spiritual force dew a year!

Therefore, the cultivation of wizards was ultimately inseparable from resources.

Those second-generation wizards or those favored by the heavens who were born with a silver spoon in their mouths might have other tricks up their sleeves. It was really enviable.

“I’m still 280 spiritual force dews away from my upper limit. At my current speed, with enough potions, I’ll be able to reach Perfection in my spiritual force in 60 years. At that time, I’ll only be 200 years old. I would still be very young. It feels good not to be troubled by the end of my life.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 970 - Chapter 970: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (2)

Chapter 970: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (2)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Other than the improvement of his spiritual force, during the past three years, Levi’s Metal Voodoo had also been continuously growing stronger.

Levi could feel that his body-refining talent was pretty good. Otherwise, he would not have progressed so quickly just by relying on the proficiency panel.

The location of this Star Gathering was in Sea Capital.

This was also one of the Twelve Wizard Cities, and the actual controller behind it should be the [Ocean Abyss Alliance].

“I can’t earn more money anyway… I might as well just cultivate until the start of the gathering.”

In the past few years, apart from the occasional underhanded acts and entrapment of law enforcement, Levi had also earned a lot of money through the Three Arts of Wizardry.

However, because he had to quickly cultivate the arrays and alchemy skills at this stage, there were also other miscellaneous potions to consume.

He invested the money he earned.

This formed a delicate balance.

The money he earned from the Three Arts of Wizardry was just enough for him to quickly use his experience points to buy materials and achieve sustainable development.

As for the extra accumulation of capital, it would depend on the dark wizards.

…

Panda Empire.

Four Symbols City.

In the backyard of the Imperial Palace.

In the quiet bamboo forest garden.

A man and a woman were sitting on the ground, playing chess.

The man was a bearman who looked rather old and had a hunched body. He wore a crown on his head and looked aged, but he had the aura of a king.

This was none other than the current Holy Emperor, Zhou.

At the same time, he was also the current Clear Spring Sect’s sect master, the Water Energy Sect.

Opposite the Holy Emperor was a beautiful, valiant woman with long golden hair tied up. She carried an exaggerated greatsword on her back and calmly played chess. It was the Flower Knight Elena.

In the end, it was the Holy Emperor who had won.

“I lost again…” Elena smiled.

“You’ve only just started playing the past few years, but your level has already caught up to me. You’ve made me lose face…” The Holy Emperor smiled bitterly.

Elena smiled but didn’t say anything.

“The first Holy Emperor probably didn’t expect that a wizard would be the one to inherit the Spirits Energy Sect’s Energy Sect’s inheritance after ten million years.” The Holy Emperor sighed.

“I’m also quite surprised. The inheritance here is too casual. I just wanted to open it and take a look. In the end, it inexplicably became a Fire Energy Sect…” Elena smiled helplessly.

“…”

The chess game was over.

Elena imitated the etiquette and tone of the bearman and cupped her fists. She said, “I came out for a trip. Although I didn’t achieve my goal, I have gained a lot. Thank you for your hospitality, Holy Emperor. When you reach the realm of ‘Shattering Void’, you are welcome to the Nora plane. I will be your host!”

“Thank you! After all these years of exchanging experiences with you, I already have some ideas about the Shattering Void realm. Perhaps it won’t be long before I can reach your realm,” said the Holy Emperor.

“By the way, the meteors that fell into the Panda Empire a few days ago should be the keys to the Dark Ancient Tower. With the Holy Emperor’s strength, you might be able to obtain some opportunities and change the decline of the Energy Sect!” said Hundred Flowers.

“The opportunity to enter the Dark Ancient Tower is so precious. Lord Hundred Flowers, aren’t you going to take one with you?”

“There’s no need. I’ve already snatched the inheritance of the Spirits Energy Sect from you. It would be impolite to take this key away. Moreover, it’s not convenient for me to bring this thing along when I travel between planes. With my strength, it shouldn’t be difficult for me to find a key in the Nora plane.”

“Thank you, Lord Elena. I hope you can bring the Spirits Energy Sect to greater heights! And once again regain the might of the Holy Emperor! You are also welcome to come to the Panda plane in the future!”

“Goodbye.”

A shadow of a giant banyan that was thousands of meters tall appeared behind Elena.

The huge banyan trees were like a forest of trees, and their branches were covered with thousands of flowers. They were all beautiful and colorful.

Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees!

This giant creature was like the legendary World Tree. The Flower Witch was like a goddess. She chanted an incantation, and vast power flowed into the tree!

“Open!”

Countless flowers and leaves flowed down from the giant tree, forming a door of light in front of Hundred Flowers.

“Another long journey to the Land of Darkness… I hope I can reach Nora as soon as possible. Before I enter the Dark Ancient Tower, I have to investigate the cause of White Narcissus’ death.”

Elena waved her hand and said goodbye to the Holy Emperor. The countless petals around her formed a protective force field, protecting him as she stepped through the light door.

As soon as she stepped into the Land of Darkness, the world spun, and countless spots of light flickered in front of Hundred Flowers.

Among these light spots, there were planes that were closer to Hundred Flowers. There was a huge light spot that was particularly eye-catching. It was not far from Hundred Flowers, and it would take a primordial soul witch like her about twenty years to fly in the air.

Elena looked back and saw that the plane where the Panda Empire was located had disappeared.

“The entire plane has been hidden in the Land of Darkness. If I didn’t enter this place by chance, it would be very difficult to discover this place under normal circumstances… Although the Panda plane was only a medium-sized plane, only a Legendary Wizard could hide the coordinates of an entire plane. Without a doubt, it was Sauron who did it. He wanted to protect this place from being disturbed.”

“From what we know from the current Holy Emperor, among the 18 fellows of Sauron, the first-generation Origin Holy Emperor of the Panda Empire was one of them. The Origin Holy Emperor was only a ninth-circle Grand Wizard in the standard of wizards. To be able to obtain Sauron’s recognition, this [Energy Sect Technique] must have its own uniqueness.”

“Sauron did not seem to be satisfied with the transcendent path of being a wizard. He had been exploring and looking for new paths. The 18 fellows should represent 18 different paths.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 971 - Chapter 971: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (3)

Chapter 971: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (3)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor:Nyoi-Bo Studio

“In the culture of the Panda Empire, the [Multidimensional Plane] is called the “Greater World”. The vast universe, the world is like the number of sands in the Ganges River. Sauron stands high enough and sees far enough. He is indeed not comparable to an ordinary Legendary Wizard. He is worthy of being the ancestor of wizards!”

While traveling, Elena took out the red wine gourd and started to study the Energy Sect’s magic.

She originally wanted to find the resources to build a wizard tower through plane travel.

However, with her strength, she could only wander around the plane near Nora.

After walking around, these planes of all sizes had almost been plundered by the wizards.

Only the plane where the Panda Empire was located had very few traces of wizards, but there were not many materials that could be used.

For Elena, the most difficult part of building a primordial soul wizard Divine Tower was collecting high-level construction materials.

She deeply felt the difficulty of the path after reaching the primordial soul realm.

Of course, she could just make do with what many primordial soul wizards were doing now and build a simple Divine Tower.

The problem was that her personality was one that pursued perfection. She would rather have quality than quantity. If she wanted to do something, she had to do it better.

“Let’s go into the Dark Ancient Tower. The Dark Ancient Tower is not like those small planes that are often plundered by wizards. The ancient tower only opens once every ten thousand years. There should be a lot of resources inside.”

Elena’s consciousness entered her mind.

In her sea of consciousness, a small white pagoda with six floors was slowly spinning.

Compared to Levi’s small pagoda, this Divine Ring Tower was almost as solid as the real thing.

There were nine pictures on the walls of the Divine Tower.

Each painting represented a fresh flower.

This was the magic of the nine Ocean Factions that Elena had mastered, and she had given it the image of nine flowers.

Like Levi, she was a perfectionist.

Therefore, during the third, fourth, and fifth-circle, she had mastered three innate spells for each circle. She was an extremely rare “Nine Talent Wizard”!

Of course, this was her trump card.

So far, no one knew except for her.

Relying on her insane nine talents, she encountered a level seven [Black Beast] in the Land of Darkness when she was traveling in the plane, but she still retreated safely.

In the Divine Tower, a blue little person who looked exactly like Hundred Flowers was meditating. This was her soul.

The soul was a combination of spiritual force, soul, and spell power. It was the core of a high-level wizard after the sixth-circle!

High-level wizards could live without a physical body, but they could never lose their primordial souls!

As long as the primodial soul did not die, the wizard would not be destroyed!

A fiery Vermilion Bird was circling the little blue person.

“According to the inheritance of the Spirits Energy Sect, the Energy Sect is divided into five major realms:

Acquired Sense Qi, Innate Conviction Qi, Heaven-Man Connection, Shattering Void, and Limitless Primordial Chaos!

From the description, these five realms corresponded to:

Apprentice wizard, low-level wizard, mid-level wizard, high-level wizard, grand wizard!

Back then, the Origin Holy Emperor was Limitless Primordial Chaos. His true strength was slightly stronger than a Grand Wizard, but not as strong as a Legendary Wizard.

The previous Spirits Energy Sect, Chen, was at the peak of Heaven-Man Connection.

The current Holy Emperor was the same. His strength was equivalent to a peak fifth-circle wizard.

After all these years of cultivation, I’ve reached the Innate Conviction Qi realm. I’m already a top-notch expert in the entire Panda Empire.

Therefore, the Energy Sect was not something that only the people of the Panda Empire could cultivate. According to the inheritance, one only needed a heart that could perceive qi.”

“This “heart” could be the “heart of spirit” that is as hot as fire, the “heart of clear spring” that is as kind as water, the “heart of Cangshan” that is virtuous, or the “heart of flowing clouds” that is ever-changing.”

“In short, in theory, all living beings could cultivate if they wanted to.”

“In terms of Machinery Heart, I’m a Water Element Child, but in terms of sensing qi, I have the heart of strong spirit. That’s why I was selected by the inheritance of the Spirits Energy Sect. As a successor, the method of the Energy Sect is really magical. This is completely different from the path system of wizard.”

As a primordial soul witch, the Hundred Flowers Witch had a lifespan of 2,000 years. She was only 300 years old, so she had time to study these methods.

It was always good to have another method.

Elena’s right hand reached behind her white robe and stroked her smooth back.

There was a tattoo of a red firebird flying high in the sky. In the Panda civilization, it was called the Vermilion Bird!

It looked like an immortal bird, but it was not an immortal bird. It was a creature that did not exist in the multi-dimensional plane, but a fictional image of the Spirits Qi.

“The Spirits Qi is the essence of the Fire Energy Sect. If I use the spirit wine brewed by the Panda people to assist with my cultivation, my progress will be faster. I have the formula for the spirit wine. After returning to Nora, I can modify it.”

Elena looked at Nora and gradually disappeared into the silent darkness.

…

The year 1139 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of Flowers.

There were still seven days left before the Star Gathering.

In the Nether Capital.

Wizards came to the port one by one and took their own airships or used spells to fly in the direction of Sea Capital.

In Levi’s mansion.

Algerta was busy taking care of the flowers and plants in the wizard tower.

“Algerta, is Sir Levi here?” Anya walked over with a beaming face.

“Yes, Master is in seclusion,” said Algeta.

“Oh, I see. Is your master participating in the Star Gathering?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 972 - Chapter 6151: Unexpected Discoveries

Chapter 6151: Unexpected Discoveries

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Anyway, his basic divine power was very low.

The improvement was fast enough.

He decided to take action, and with a thought, he guided the great seal towards their position.

At the same time, he transmitted a message to Wu Li, instructing him to adjust his position and prepare to snatch the treasure.

After all, Young Master Hong Long had said that any treasures obtained would belong to them, with only his treasure being an exception.

Wu Li was delighted upon hearing this, not expecting Jian Wushuang to have such abilities. After switching positions with Hu Qing, he sat and waited for the treasure to come flying over. It wasn’t that Jian Wushuang didn’t trust Hu Qing, but Hu Qing was not suitable for the task of turning hostile to snatch the treasure.

Just as Wu Li and Hu Qing switched positions, the treasure suddenly disappeared.

In its place, a terrifying aura remained.

That aura was definitely not from some so-called demon or a remnant from a spacetime rift.

He had guided it around the spacetime rift.

“Not good, there’s another group here!” He immediately understood that someone had taken advantage of the commotion outside to sneak in.

Upon hearing this, Wu Li and the others were incredulous. “Brother Wushuang, don’t scare me. Who has such great ability to sneak in here?”

Earlier, Young Master Hong Long had said that even a Universe Master could withstand this formation.

Who could enter?

Entering would be courting death!

Under heavy rewards, brave men come forward.

Indeed, a brave man had arrived.

Jian Wushuang’s gaze was calm as he transmitted a message, “Just be careful. The intruder’s strength should not exceed fifty million.”n/ô/vel/b//in dot c//om

“Fifty million!”

Wu Li suppressed his shock and said, “Fifty million is still quite a lot. Who can stop them? How about we leave?”

“I will!” Hu Qing, who had been silent, spoke up at this moment. “Leave the danger to me!”

These words made Jian Wushuang pause, but he quickly smiled.

He felt that Hu Qing was indeed reliable.

Upon hearing this, Wu Li said joyfully, “I knew Brother Hu Qing was the strongest. Come, come, you handle this!”

In just a few breaths, Wu Li and Hu Qing switched positions again.

This made many people feel strange.

But before they could think too much, demons quietly approached from all sides.

“Be careful of those demons!” Young Master Hong Long shouted angrily.

This time, Wu Li was not overly surprised. He took the initiative to strike, smashing several approaching demons with a single punch.

Those demons each had a divine power of over thirty million.

But now Wu Li’s divine power had exploded, reaching around 40 million.

The following demons had similar divine power, with few exceeding 40 million.

The crowd remained calm.

Each person had taken action, except for Jian Wushuang.

Wu Li was especially excited about the killing.

Most of the monsters were slain by him, as if he was competing with Qing Xuan on the side.

At this moment, Jian Wushuang sent a voice transmission reminding, “Brother Wu Li, hold back a bit. These monsters were lured here, and there are demigod-level monsters among the ones following.”

Although he hadn’t taken action, his Thought power had been observing these monsters.

He felt something was amiss. The monsters were all heading towards them.

Clearly, they were being targeted.

Moreover, the subsequent monsters had divine power exceeding 45 million.

They had to be careful.

Upon hearing this, Wu Li quickly withdrew his fist, retreated behind the crowd, and covered his mouth with his fist, pretending to cough, “I’ve used up most of my divine power. I’ll leave the remaining monsters to you all!”

“Brother Wu Li, you’ve worked hard. These monsters aren’t worth your effort!” Hong Long, the young master, didn’t expect Wu Li to be so generous. He had fought through an entire group of monsters, leaving only a few stragglers before retreating.

They were practically like brothers from different mothers!

Otherwise, why would he help him so much?

Although Wu Li’s words had issues, it was impossible for his divine power to be consumed so quickly.

But Hong Long felt Wu Li must have used up at least twenty to thirty percent of his divine

power.

Little did he know that Wu Li was merely warming up.

The life force he obtained from Dan Bao could fill an ocean. Even if he used up thirty to fifty percent, he could instantly recover.

“You’re too kind. Compared to Elder Zhuge, I’m still far behind!” Wu Li deliberately praised Elder Zhuge, standing beside him and flattering, “Elder Zhuge, do you find these monsters too weak to bother with?”

Elder Zhuge didn’t say a word, merely pointing his finger and effortlessly shattering a few

monsters.

Unwilling to give up, Wu Li continued to praise, “Elder Zhuge’s divine power is indeed extraordinary. Just a casual move can crush these monsters, unlike me who used up twenty to thirty percent of my divine power. These monsters are too weak. Can’t we get a demigod- level monster for Elder Zhuge to practice on?”

A so-called demigod-level monster had around 45 million divine power, but its combat ability was lacking.

With the same amount of divine power, one could exhaust and kill a demigod-level monster.

Just as Wu Li finished speaking, a demigod-level monster indeed appeared behind Elder

Zhuge.

In the southwestern corner, Jian Wushuang and an ordinary guard with divine power around 40 million were guarding.

Jian Wushuang immediately pretended to explode in strength, directly performing the

Ancient Change.

His divine power increased to around thirty million.

“Save me!”

Increasing his divine power was for escape.

Wu Li showed a look of surprise, quickly shouting, “Elder Zhuge, I’ll go save them. You block

that monster!”

At this moment, another demigod-level monster appeared in front, which Qing Xuan had

already intercepted.

Elder Zhuge had no choice but to grit his teeth and take action.

He couldn’t just pretend he didn’t see it!

Wu Li went to save Jian Wushuang.

No one would save Hong Long’s guard.

If he fell, Hong Long would only resent him.

After some hesitation, Elder Zhuge had to take action.

He flew out.

Passing by Jian Wushuang and the guard, he cursed, “Useless!”

These words were overheard by Hong Long, who frowned.

Wu Li conveniently rescued the guard.

This warmed Hong Long’s heart.

He instantly felt that the friends he made were more useful than the old retainers.

At least these people obeyed him, unlike Elder Zhuge who was so arrogant.

Even rescuing his own people, he hesitated.

And then spoke arrogantly.

Living for so long, he hadn’t even reached the threshold of a demigod, truly useless.

Boom!

Just as Jian Wushuang was fake-rescued by Wu Li, a powerful aura exploded behind them.

Elder Zhuge had engaged in battle with the demigod-level monster.

In front, Qing Xuan was also fighting evenly with the monster.

For a moment, everyone had to stop.

If Jian Wushuang hadn’t secretly diverted many monsters, at least ten demigod-level

monsters would have attacked now.

On the other side of the spacetime canyon.

Lion King frowned and coldly said, “Strange, why did these monsters suddenly change

direction halfway?”

“Normal, these monsters have no will!” Xi Jiu explained beside him, only to be kicked hard by

Lion King.

“Do I need you to remind me?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 973 - Chapter 973: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (5)

Chapter 973: Primordial Soul Wizard Form, Hundred Flowers and Thousand Trees! (5)

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

There were two main purposes for him to participate in the gathering: the elemental metals and the fifth-circle breakthrough potion.

Other than that, if there were any useful knowledge inheritances, he could also consider it.

As for the potion materials, he did not need them.

This grand gathering would last for a total of seven days.

The first six days were free time for everyone to trade and set up stalls.

On the seventh day, the biggest auction house in the Sea Capital would hold the “Star Auction”, which was held once every century. That was the highlight.

After all, most wizards would definitely try to sell something valuable at an auction.

“Four million Aether Stones. I should be able to buy some good things this time.”

Levi casually walked around the stalls, trying to pick up the leftovers. After a whole day, he gave up.

There were too many people attending the gathering, so there was no chance to pick up the leftovers.

Moreover, most wizards knew what was good for them, so they didn’t sell it at a low price.

He spent about 200,000 Aether Stones to purchase a batch of low-level spell models that he did not have. There were all kinds of schools to enrich his knowledge base so that it would be convenient for him to fuse innate spells in the future.

“We agreed not to spend it recklessly, but in the end, I still couldn’t help but spend 200,000 Aether Stones… Why can’t I control my hands?”

Levi found a hotel in the city and stayed there.

He didn’t participate in the following free and easy gatherings. Instead, he quietly waited for the auction to begin.

In the Sea Capital, Anya was strolling around the streets with interest. Suddenly, there was a commotion in the crowd.

“What a beautiful witch…”

“And there’s two of them.”

“The one in blue seems to be the City Lord of Riptide City, Blue Dragon Lady. As for the one in red… I’m not too sure.”

Anya looked in the direction of the voices.

He saw a fiery red magic airship docked at the port of Sea Capital.

Two witches, one blue and one red, walked over confidently.

These two were the Blue Dragon Lady and the Red Dragon Queen.

The Blue Dragon Lady was cold and otherworldly, while the Red Dragon Queen was passionate.

Anya retracted his gaze, thinking that this auction was really lively.

“Anya… You’re here too.” At this moment, a slightly surprised voice sounded.

A young and beautiful black-haired witch walked over barefoot.

“Sierra?”

Phantom Witch Sierra was a well-known fourth-circle witch in the Witch’s Family. She was also a child of the Water Element Child and had outstanding talent. She was chosen to participate in the exploration of the Dark Ancient Tower.

Just like Anya, she also had three talents. Moreover, she had two more fourth-ring talents than Anya.

“I thought you wouldn’t come here as a second-generation primordial soul wizard,” Sierra said with a smile. Her teacher was a primordial soul wizard, so she knew about the relationship between Anya and Triss.

“I came with a friend to join in the fun.”

“Levi?”

“How do you know?”

“It seems like you don’t have any friends in the Witch’s Family other than Levi, the external wizard, right?”

“…”

“I heard that Levi is a fourth-circle wizard who cultivates both body refinement and spells. I wonder where he is. Can you introduce him to me?” Sierra was very interested in this kid who had caught Triss’s eye.

“I don’t know either. We separated after entering the city. Let’s wait until after the Star Gathering.”

“Then why don’t you accompany me for a walk?” Sierra smiled sweetly. She was as beautiful as the Blue Dragon Lady.

“Mm… alright.” Anya thought for a moment and said.

In the next few days, wizards arrived one after another.

Furthermore, the wizards who came later were stronger.

Levi was quietly cultivating in the hotel.

Suddenly, a dragon’s roar came from the port.

He stood up and looked out of the window.

A black flying dragon with a wingspan of a hundred meters circled above the port and slowly landed. The wizards all avoided it.

Levi’s eyes narrowed.

“Shadow Winged Dragon… Fifth-circle mixed-blood dragons used to appear. How could there be such a thing in the Endless Sea?”

The bloodline of the Shadow Winged Dragon came from an extremely unpopular pure-blooded dragon species, the Ender Dragon, also known as the Dark Dragon.

It was said that this kind of dragon had only appeared in the legendary [Shadow plane].

Only a person from the Dragon School of Thought like Levi had heard of such a dragon race.

“From the looks of it, this Shadow Winged Dragon should be at the peak of the fourth-circle beast. It hasn’t reached the fifth-circle beast yet… Moreover, it is a female dragon. It’s a pity that it has an owner. Otherwise, she could have been captured by Raja to be his wife. Although it is not of the Wind and Thunder attribute, it is a Winged Dragon… We should be able to get a pair.”

In addition, the Shadow Winged Dragon was a rare Shadow Dragon. Shadow was also a type of negative energy, and it belonged to the same category as the blood of the Scarlet Dragon.

Levi closed his eyes and continued to cultivate. Tomorrow was the auction that he had been looking forward to for a long time. He could already vaguely sense that powerful auras had arrived at the Sea Capital, including the owner of the Shadow Winged Dragon. It was obvious that he was also a fifth-circle wizard.

At the port, a young male wizard in a black robe touched the head of the Shadow Winged Dragon.

“You may go back.”

The next moment, the Shadow Winged Dragon turned into a black light and disappeared from the wizard’s hand.

“Lord Shadow Wolf, I’ve already booked a private room for the auction for you. Please follow me!” A fourth-circle wizard revealed a flattering smile.

“Bring me there,” the young wizard said calmly.

He was the head of the Shadow Circle’s branch, a powerful fifth-circle senior wizard, and a part-time fifth-circle pharmacist. He had a high status in the Endless Sea.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 974 - Chapter 581: I’m the one on the business trip, you’re the one who woke up early

Chapter 581: I’m the one on the business trip, you’re the one who woke up early

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

After lunch, Chen hansheng returned to the office. Everyone in the company had their own tasks, and Chen hansheng had to review some financial documents that needed his signature in the afternoon.

Chen hansheng worked until five o ‘clock in the evening. When he walked out of the office, the roadside of the University town was still empty. Only at the entrance of the internet cafe could he see a few young people going in and out.

“I’ll be leaving first. Call me if you have any questions.”

Chen hansheng shouted at her.

The little Secretary was busy, so she was too lazy to reply. She just raised her hand and waved it perfunctorily.

As he drove to the Tianjing mountain community, Chen hansheng called Xiao rongyu again to tell her that he had arrived at school.

“I’m shopping with Xiaomeng and the others. Are there many people in Jiangling?” Xiao rongyu asked.

not many. It’s like a ghost city. I just saw a few bus No. 137 coming out of the station, but they were all empty. It’s very rare.

As Chen hansheng answered, he took out some cash and put it into two red packets. These were red packets for Dong ‘er and ah ning.

then are you scared to sleep alone at night? the ghost stories in the dormitory are very famous.

Xiao Yu ‘er was whimpering to scare Chen hansheng, and several girls around her were laughing.

it’s fine. I have a photo of your head on my bed to ward off evil.

Chen hansheng walked to the building where Shen youchu lived, looked up, and said, ” little Yu ‘er, I’m downstairs. I’ll hang up first.

“Sure, I’ll call you back tonight.”

Xiao rongyu answered sweetly.

Chen hansheng pressed the answer button and changed the contact name of ” Xiao rongyu ” to ” director Yu “. He was glad that he could not video call her now, otherwise it would be too troublesome.

In that case, Chen hansheng would have to video call Xiao rongyu and pretend that he was in the dormitory before returning to Tianjing mountain to look for Shen youchu. It would be a lot easier.

Dong, Dong, Dong. Dong ‘er came to open the door after knocking on the door upstairs.

However, her appearance gave Chen hansheng a shock. Dong ‘er was a little fatter than when she first came to jianhao last Christmas. She was also wrapped in a thick cotton coat, holding a hot water bag in her hand, and had a lollipop in her mouth. This should be ah ning’s snack.

“F \* ck!”

Chen hansheng pointed at the image. why do you look like a landlady? ”

“Hehe ~”

Dong ‘er smiled in embarrassment.

Anyone who met a female owner like Shen youchu, who didn’t put on any airs, spoke slowly, and was super gentle and never lost her temper, would probably show her cutest and purest side.

This time, the living room was very lively. The television was replaying the Spring Festival Gala. Shen youchu was sitting on the sofa, looking at the materials for the postgraduate entrance examination seriously.Little ning was leaning against his sister, holding a Mickey Mouse cartoon hydrogen balloon in his hand. His eyes were fixed on the TV screen.

When they saw Chen hansheng coming over, little ah ning cheered and ran over quickly. She pulled the hydrogen balloon and made a ” whoosh whoosh ” sound in the air, causing Shen youchu to repeatedly warn them from behind, ” don’t fall, don’t fall. he couldn’t help but speak in the Sichuan and Chongqing dialect.

“Brother!”

Little ah ning came in front of Chen hansheng, raised his little head, and looked at Chen hansheng with affection and dependence.

“Whoa, you’re full of energy.”

Chen hansheng touched ah ning’s head. Ah ning’s face was also a lot rosier. He had two cute pigtails on his head, looking innocent and happy.

Shen youchu placed the slippers neatly by Chen hansheng’s feet, then asked with concern, “”Can’t you eat?”

“What?”

Chen hansheng blinked.

Only then did Shen youchu react. With a red face, he asked again in Mandarin, “”Have you eaten?”

“I’ve eaten. I haven’t seen you for more than a week. Did you miss me?”

Chen hansheng stared at Shen youchu and sized him up. He still had the same body that would not gain weight, and the same pair of attractive peach-shaped eyes. He was still so easily shy.

Shen youchu was stunned and didn’t say anything. Little ning immediately said,””Sister missed you. When we slept together, she dreamed of you many times and even talked in her sleep.”

“Oh ~”

Chen hansheng wondered if Shen youchu’s wimp was as cute as his sleep talking. He chuckled and reached out to cover Shen youchu’s face.

Dong ‘er thought that brother Xiao Chen was going to say a few romantic and sweet words to sister you Chu, but the next moment, Chen hansheng started to rub his hands playfully. lulululululululu …

Dong ‘er was speechless.

After Chen hansheng arrived, the room became even more lively. His mother-in-law heard the commotion and came out. Shen youchu continued to recite the materials for the postgraduate entrance examination. Chen hansheng, Dong ‘er, and ah ning were fiercely arguing about which host was the most beautiful on the Spring Festival Gala.

Although he was a little embarrassed, Chen hansheng still supported ni ping. After all, she was the woman he had wanted to marry when he was in primary school.

Just like that, they played around until night time. After Chen hansheng finished his meal, he guessed that Xiao rongyu would call him at any time, so he prepared to leave.

“There’s no one in the dormitory.”

Shen youchu knew that school hadn’t started yet, and she couldn’t bear to let Chen hansheng go back to the dormitory alone. She pleaded in a low voice, “”Ah ning will stay with mother-in-law, and I’ll sleep with Dong ‘er. You won’t leave tonight, okay?”

Chen hansheng actually did not want to leave this lively and warm environment, but ” if you want to wear a crown, you must bear the weight “. Since he was two-timing, it was definitely not very convenient here. If he was not careful, he would speed up the arrival of the Asura arena.

I’m going to Thailand for a business trip tomorrow morning at six. I’ve already spoken to an electronic LCD screen manufacturer there.

Chen hansheng came up with a Grand reason. “It’s easy to wake up my mother-in-law if I wake up too early. You don’t have to persuade me. I’d better go back to the dormitory.”

At this time, Chen hansheng also felt the vibration of his phone in his pocket. He quickly waved his hand and left. “I’ll be leaving first.”

After he went downstairs, he did not immediately answer the call. It was only after he had walked out of the community that he took out his mobile phone. As expected, it was a call from Xiaoyu. He had already missed two calls.

Chen hansheng quickly found a corner and replied, “”I was taking a shower just now. I’m sorry I didn’t pick it up.”

Xiao rongyu was a little suspicious,”you’re taking a bath so early?”

“What’s the big deal?”

Chen hansheng replied in a matter-of-fact tone, “”I’m going on a business trip tomorrow, so I’m going to take a shower and sleep early.”

“Oh, I see …”

Xiao Yu ‘er nodded. Just as she was about to say something, Chen hansheng immediately interrupted her, ” wait a moment. I’ll talk to you after I’m done drying my hair. Otherwise, I’ll catch a cold easily.

“Alright,” he said.

Xiao rongyu considerately agreed. Chen hansheng immediately drove back to the school and ran to dormitory 602. He took a few deep breaths and called back, “”I’ve finished drying my hair.”

“Eh, why are you using the dorm phone?”

Little Yu ‘er felt a little strange.

Chen hansheng glanced at his phone’s remaining battery and said, “”My phone is charging, I’ll call you from the landline.”

What was the benefit of a landline? it could indirectly confirm that Chen hansheng was in the dormitory.

In particular, halfway through, the dormitory manager came up to check the dormitory and recorded the list of students who had returned to school in advance, which helped Chen hansheng confirm this fact.

Just like that, he managed to fool everyone again. Chen hansheng had a good night’s sleep and woke up at 6 am the next morning. He had to go to the blue-light electronic LCD screen factory for a one-day inspection.

The campus of the University of Finance and Economics was very quiet. The foggy weather was a little humid. The Land Rover drove on the campus road, and only the sound of the wheels rolling on the leaves could be heard.

It was just the seventh day of the Lunar New Year, so the cafeteria was not open. Only some innocent Windows were open, but there was no breakfast at the innocent Windows.

“Ding Ling Ling ~”

Suddenly, Shen youchu contacted her.

“What’s wrong?”

Chen hansheng’s heart skipped a beat. Shen youchu should have been sleeping, but a call at this time was a little scary.

“I’m, I’m fine.”

“There’s breakfast at home,” Shen youchu said over the phone.

“Oh.”

Chen hansheng heaved a sigh of relief. It was only 6:30 and he did not plan to eat.

“Alright, I’ll go over to eat.”

Chen hansheng turned the steering wheel and arrived at the Tianjing mountain community first. The dining table was already filled with hot buns, porridge, cold dishes, and hot dishes.

“Dong ‘er is very capable!”

Chen hansheng could not help but praise.

“I didn’t do it,”

Dong ‘er walked out of the kitchen. sister you Chu woke up at five. I was still sleeping at that time.

Chen hansheng glanced at Shen youchu, his beautiful peach-shaped eyes slightly bloodshot.

“AI ~”

Chen hansheng sighed. I’m the one who’s going on a business trip at six O ‘clock. Why are you the one who’s up early?”he asked.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 975 - Chapter 975: Soul Splitting Fruit

Chapter 975: Soul Splitting Fruit

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Nether Capital.

After watching Anya leave, Levi returned to the wizard tower.

The sudden change in the Star Auction was premeditated.

Levi could vaguely smell a storm coming.

“The Dark Ancient Tower will open in about 20 years. I originally thought that the various powers on both sides would be busy preparing for the Dark Ancient Tower’s opening and wouldn’t cause trouble. It seems that there are still some people who wish for chaos and are taking advantage of the auction to create trouble. Let’s see how the Star Tower deals with this…”

“There is something fishy about this matter. The Star Auction was a grand event that happened once in a century, so the Star Tower would definitely pay attention to it. They should have expected this situation. Perhaps this was just a smokescreen. It isn’t the first time they have done something like entrapment.”

“But what does all of this have to do with me, Levi? I’m just a nameless nomadic wizard who can’t make a decision when faced with something and I have to return to the human world.”

“Now that I have obtained the elemental metal, I do not lack the materials for the meditation supplementary potion for the next twenty years.”

“Staying in the Endless Sea isn’t interesting, so I’ll just go back to my small territory.”

“However, I have to get through the most chaotic days before setting off. I don’t want to be ambushed by the dark wizards on the way home. After all, I bought something at the auction. I’m afraid that people will remember me.”

So far, there was no warning from the Danger Perception, but this thing did not mean that the outside was safe.

In the wizard tower, Levi cultivated quietly.

In the blink of an eye, half a month had passed.

In the alchemy lab, Phoenix was willing to burn the fire and smelt the Ripple Meteorite Gold and Tremor Metal.

When Levi was not cultivating, he would go to some well-informed places in the Nether Capital to gather information.

On this day, Levi held an ancient book in his hand and looked at the introduction of the Soul Splitting Fruit.

“No wonder even the primordial soul wizards fought over it. It’s actually such a treasure.”

Previously, when he heard Anya mention it, Levi thought that it was some kind of treasure used to strengthen and condense the soul, but it was not.

Soul Splitting Fruit.

It is a kind of natural fruit that usually grows in places where dark energy and negative energy gather.

In a place like the Endless Sea, except for a few special secret realms or Shadow Realm, very few items were produced. Such treasures would appear in the later levels of the Nine Hells, but that was the paradise of the Archdevil of Hell. Even if a primordial soul wizard went in, they might not come back alive.

Nurturing the Soul Splitting Fruit in the primordial soul could give birth to a second primordial soul. If there was a suitable body, it could be refined into a primordial soul incarnation.

The second primordial soul and the main body shared the same consciousness.

However, if one’s willpower is not strong enough, one might suffer from schizophrenia, causing their second soul to develop self-awareness. They might even want to kill their original body and replace it.

Therefore, there were still drawbacks, and they were huge!

But even so, the primordial soul wizards still flocked to it.

The higher the level of a wizard, the more they cherished their lives.

They had cultivated for hundreds or even thousands of years before they reached the primordial soul realm.

Many nomadic wizards were treading on thin ice as they carefully advanced.

Therefore, as long as they could increase their life-preservation ability, they would cultivate that.

If they could successfully cultivate this second primordial soul…

The second primordial soul could do dangerous things like traveling between planes and exploring ruins. The main body could quietly cultivate in seclusion in a safe place.

Gradually, the second primordial soul could even replace the original body’s social status, personality, and relationships. The entire world would forget about the original body.

If the second primordial soul died in an accident, the main body would only be slightly injured and lose an incarnation.

“I wouldn’t use something that could cause schizophrenia even if you gave it to me!”

“Who knows how much willpower is required? If you’re worried about danger, then go out less! You just need to stay at home, do closed-door cultivation, and stack a few more layers of armor!”

“There’s no need to create avatars, especially something that might backfire on the main body. You have to stay away from it!”

Originally, Levi was still interested in the Soul Splitting Fruit.

Now that he knew, he had completely given up on it.

He lived in seclusion and rarely went out. All day long, his companion was the panel and worked hard to cultivate.

Time flew by, and another half a year had passed in the history books.

The year 1139 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Winter.

At the end of the 108th year of the Five Sector Expedition.

On the main battlefield of the Great Expedition, the battle between the Dragon Flame God, Lehger, and the Dark Wizard Emperor, Asta, was getting more and more intense. It had already reached the final juncture.

These two former colleagues were now facing each other on the battlefield.

After the Dark Wizard Emperor defected to the Lord of Chaos, that great existence personally held a God-granting Ceremony for him in the chaotic wilderness and ignited the divine fire.

From then on, Asta became a God under the Lord of Chaos. The divine fire never stopped, and the gods never died! However, he had also become the lackey of the Lord of Chaos and was enslaved!

In the other battlefields of the Great Expedition, the Legendary Wizards gradually gained the upper hand. Evil Gods were immortal, but they were also limited by the astral world. Facing the ever-changing wizard civilization, it was only a matter of time before the Evil Gods would be defeated in the war of invasion.

What they did not know was that there was also turmoil in the astral world.

Not long ago, a terrifying power had seeped into the main spiritual plane, the astral world, from the Land of Darkness.

The flames of war thus spread endlessly.

Some of the high and mighty existences in the astral world were enjoying the worship of their believers in their divine kingdoms and harvesting leeks. Suddenly, they were drowned by the surging terrifying power and were at a loss.

The boundless Land of Darkness was a Dark Forest. There was never a lack of powerhouses here.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 976 - Chapter 976: Without Truth, My Path Doesn’t Stop! The Legend Falls, The Golden Dragon Controls The Sky!

Chapter 976: Without Truth, My Path Doesn’t Stop! The Legend Falls, The Golden Dragon Controls The Sky!

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

A hundred years was but a moment to the Land of Darkness.

However, in the past hundred years, a powerful and aggressive civilization had awakened from the other side of the ancient deep space. They only needed to see the bonfire in the night to follow the instinct of chasing light. Under the leadership of that supreme will, they carried out a suicidal invasion in an orderly manner.

Wherever it passed, civilizations withered like candles in the wind.

The stars were fading, and that was the sad song of civilization.

On the last day of the 108th year of the Five Sector Expedition.

All the Legendary Wizards had already agreed to launch the final attack on this day, defeating the Evil Gods and their armies on the four battlefields!

After launching the general attack, they discovered that the Evil Gods had already retreated from the battlefield and sounded the bell to withdraw.

Whether it was the Dark Wizard Emperor on the first battlefield, Lady Famine, the Lord of Doomsday, or the Grand Duke of Death.

These four Gods led their subordinates and retreated from the battlefield of the Five Sector Expedition at the cost of sacrificing a portion of their original divine power.

This puzzled the four Legendary Wizards. They were worried that the Evil God was playing tricks, so they did not rush to retreat from the battlefield. Instead, they planned to hold on for a while.

On the Evil God’s side.

The great Lord of Chaos had sent an oracle, ordering all the Evil Gods under him to return to the chaotic wilderness.

The oracle mentioned that in the desolate areas of the astral world, there were already weak gods who had been pulled down from their altars by unknown and terrifying forces. Their divine fires were extinguished, their divine personas were crushed, and they had completely fallen!

It had been 300,000 years since the end of the ancient era of the wizard civilization, and no God had fallen! Even the weakest God!

The Gods felt that after the existence called ‘Sauron’ completely disappeared and might have fallen, the Gods would be able to see the changes in the world.

In the whole Multidimensional Plane, perhaps only planes such as Nora, the Abyss, the Underworld, Hell, and other civilizations could stand shoulder-to-shoulder with the Gods.

Those civilizations either did not have any dealings with the Gods or fought among themselves. It was impossible for them to have the guts to invade the astral plane, which was the most powerful and the core of the Multidimensional Plane!

This sudden power was as powerful as the Abyss, but it was not chaotic and disorderly. It had the organization and collectivity that far exceeded the wizard civilization. It also had a supreme will that was almost omnipotent and controlled the overall situation.

There was no known civilization that was more dangerous than it!

It was like a virus that appeared out of thin air in the Land of Darkness. With the supreme will as the core and the long years as the span, it gradually disintegrated and devoured all civilizations. This was the real… great calamity of the Multidimensional Plane.

In the desolate region of the astral world.

In the endless Void Ocean, there were many wonders formed by the power of faith of the creatures of the Multidimensional Plane. It was beautiful.

The sparse stars floated in the Void Ocean. Each of them was comparable to a plane. This was the divine kingdom of the Gods in the astral world. It was the residence of the gods and the place of cultivation.

Now, these divine kingdoms were dead silent and dilapidated. The remains of some angels and God’s servants were scattered all over.

On the surface of a mountain-like head with a diameter of about 10,000 feet, there were densely packed strange insects. This was a God who once lived in the wilderness.

In the wilderness of the Void Ocean, a figure that was between illusion and reality was sitting cross-legged.

He wore a blue robe and sat there. From his appearance, he was the Deep Blue Sage Luther.

Luther looked hesitant and seemed like he was struggling.

He took advantage of the time when the mother nest’s will and the abyssal will were engaged in a battle to swiftly return to the original route and evacuate from the Abyssal Plane.

He thought that he could successfully escape from the mother nest’s will, but he realized that he was locked onto by the mother nest’s will on the way back.

He knew that if he didn’t solve this problem, he wouldn’t be able to return to Nora.

Therefore, he decided to risk being discovered by the Gods and came to the astral world with the legendary spell, Star Travel, created by Sauron.

This was the legendary [Land of the Gods], [Highest Plane], and [Diverse Brain].

“Although this is a little rude… However, among the current known planes, if there was any plane that could really stop the Dark Insects, it would be the astral world.”

“The Dark Insects are coming at us menacingly. Before this, there had been no traces or intelligence, and the wizard civilization knew nothing about them.”

“They seemed to be some kind of terrifying rule and programs that devoured all civilizations indiscriminately. I still hadn’t found a way to break them.”

“Now, the Gods have begun to fight against the Dark Insects, but I’m not safe… I am certain that the mother nest’s will is still on me, and it is paying attention to me in a way that I can’t understand.”

“If I don’t give up this ‘me’, I might bring a destructive disaster to Nora.”

With that thought in mind, a gold coin spun on Deep Blue Sage’s fingertip. The elegant lady’s smile surrounded him.

“If I don’t see the truth, my path won’t stop! Legendary Forbidden Spell:

Witchcraft Quintessence!”

Accompanied by a complicated incantation.

Ripples began to flow on the surface of Deep Blue Sage’s body, and dense water elemental power began to dissipate.

Not only that but the soul in Sage Deep Blue’s mind that was exactly the same as him also began to dissipate and disintegrate.

Runes that seemed to contain the truth flowed out and fused into the world.

Before a primordial soul wizard fell, everything they took from nature would return to nature!

This phenomenon was called:

Wizard Fall!

There were two wonders in the Land of the Wizard Fall. One was the unusually dense elemental power, and the other was the “Mark of Truth” that contained the wizard’s comprehension and inheritance.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 977 - Chapter 977: Dark Ancient Tower

Chapter 977: Dark Ancient Tower

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the end, everything related to Deep Blue Sage in the astral world’s Void Ocean disappeared.

A gold coin lay there with a determined smile on its face. Then, the gold coin completely disintegrated.

There seemed to be an unforgettable voice echoing in this place.

“By spreading the flames of war to the astral world, we should be able to gain a relatively long respite. Give civilization time. Nora, we’re not ready yet…”

The fall of a legend was a tragedy for the world!

Not long after, the strength of a supreme will seeped in and quickly disappeared without a trace.

…

In the Land of Darkness, in the boundless void.

Deathly stillness and destruction were the main melodies here. Occasionally, powerful black beasts would wander by, emitting an aura comparable to that of a primordial soul wizard.

The black beast was the collective name of the unknown transcendent creatures in the Land of Darkness. Being able to cross the void, its strength was naturally not weak.

Generally speaking, primordial soul wizards rarely took the initiative to provoke black beasts.

These guys couldn’t be controlled and had no value. They were also abnormally powerful. Hunting black beasts was a thankless task.

Unlike ordinary transcendent creatures, the bodies of black beasts often contained strong corrosive and polluting powers, which would gradually corrode the spiritual force and physical body of the wizards. Whether it was the materials on their bodies or their bloodline, they could not be used as materials for alchemy or bloodline modification.

So far, the wizard civilization has not developed an effective method to purify this dark power.

There were only a few methods, and the price was extremely high. The cost far exceeded the benefits.

Some of the Cataclysm Beasts in the Forsaken Land of the Gods were actually the black beasts that had descended upon Nora.

A large part of the reason why Cave Wizard hid in the crypt all day was to avoid these guys.

At this moment, a black beast with a length of about a thousand meters and a round body with tens of thousands of tentacles was devouring all possible living things in the void.

If it was lucky, it might be able to find some planes with broken crystal walls and go there to feast. If it was unlucky, it might starve for a hundred years.

This empty void was its territory. The black beast lord was an existence comparable to a primordial soul wizard.

Suddenly, an even darker shadow descended on the head of the black beast lord.

A huge black tower that was so huge that even with its vast spiritual force, it could only sense the tip of the iceberg was slowly floating across the void of the Land of Darkness.

The huge tower was simple and imposing. There were four dragons of different shapes carved on it. In the center of the dragons was a huge white snake that controlled the four elements of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water. It surrounded the entire Dark Ancient Tower and the mortal world!

The black beast lord instinctively felt fear and shivered. It wanted to leave the range of the black tower but found that it couldn’t escape no matter what.

In the next moment, a black hole opened at the bottom of the black tower. The black beast lord, along with everything in the void, was swallowed into it. There was no lack of precious ores that some wizards would be ecstatic to see, as well as treasures that could only be born in the Land of Darkness.

One of the crystal walls was completely shattered, and a small plane that was already dead was directly crushed and swallowed.

The Dark Tower continued to float in the void. It seemed slow, but in the blink of an eye, it seemed to have crossed thousands of miles.

Occasionally, some light would fly out and land in the nearby planes.

When the black beast lord woke up again, it was already in a new blue world.

Blue sky and white clouds, high mountains and snowy plains, oceans and mountains, towering trees… It wandered aimlessly until it came to a small island in the sea that was full of life.

There was a small blue pagoda by the sea.

Beside the small pagoda, there were many confused and unknown humans. They were all wearing robes.

Among these humans, there were two that were rather special. They looked like they were made of steel and had unique appearances. When they saw the black beast lord, they had already transformed into an Iron-Winged Tyrannosaurus and a Steel Sea Dragon, ready to fight the enemy.

“This is… a black beast? Where are we?”

A primordial soul wizard in the team looked puzzled. At the same time, he cast a primordial soul spell that changed the color of the world and attacked the black beast.

“I’m not sure, but this is definitely not the Demiplane of the Deep Blue Sage… What’s going on? Has Deep Blue Sage fallen?”

“No way, Deep Blue Sage is a Legendary Wizard! Legendary Wizards can’t fall!” exclaimed Herman. After a long journey, he had completely become a diehard fan of the Deep Blue Sage. He was convinced by this Legendary Wizard with a powerful personality!

“I don’t see the wizard tower of the Deep Blue Sage…” Stella said worriedly.

“I found that there are no stars outside the crystal wall. It seems to be blocked by a thick barrier,” said a primordial soul wizard. His expression suddenly turned solemn and he said, “This is the Dark Ancient Tower!”

“What? The legendary Dark Ancient Tower that appears once every ten thousand years? Don’t you need a key to enter this place?”

“I don’t know what’s going on either, but this should be the Dark Ancient Tower. Perhaps only Deep Blue Sage knows what’s going on?”

At this moment, inside the small pagoda…

There was a blue pool and a small fish that seemed to be made of countless truths and rune knowledge was swimming in it without a care.

On the simple desk, there was a Deep Blue Sage crystal ball that emitted a dreamy luster. On the surface of the crystal ball, there were words that read [Deep Blue Sage Butler, The First Generation Machine].

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 978 - Chapter 978: Legendary Wizard Deep Blue Sage

Chapter 978: Legendary Wizard Deep Blue Sage

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Suddenly, a blue light descended from the sky and sank into the fish’s forehead. The fish began to grow and expand, just like the evolution of marine creatures. It grew four limbs and a head. Finally, it turned into a blue-haired girl. The toddler girl grew and became a youth. The youth grew and became a naked woman with an otherworldly aura and a little lost.

The woman stood up from the bath. Her eyes turned from confused to deep and then filled with wisdom.

Then, she suddenly laughed heartily, and her body emitted an aura comparable to that of a primordial soul.

“So this is how the mother nest’s will locked onto me. Hahaha, it’s worth it. At least I found a way to break free from the lockdown!”

As soon as she finished speaking, a slightly ancient voice sounded from the Deep Blue Sage crystal ball.

“Is that you? Master?”

“It’s First Generation… I didn’t expect you to still be able to operate it.” The woman smiled.

“It’s been almost ten thousand years… Master, you’re back! Ever since you left the ninth floor of Dark Ancient Tower, I’ve automatically entered a deep sleep. I know that you must have developed an even more advanced Deep Blue Sage outside, but I think I can still be of use.”

“Many thanks. Has anything happened in the past ten thousand years?”

“No, but how did you enter Dark Ancient Tower? It seems like there are still twenty years before the next opening… If you could live until now, you would be a legendary already. Legendary Wizard would not be able to enter,” asked the crystal ball. If it had an expression, it would be full of question marks written all over its face.

“It’s indeed not time yet. I did reach the legendary realm once, but I’m no longer in the legendary realm now. I encountered a powerful existence in the Land of Darkness and was locked on by it. I had no choice but to commit su\*cide with the Witchcraft Quintessence that Sauron passed down. My body and primordial soul were scattered.”

“However, if I committed su\*cide with the [Witchcraft Quintessence], my true soul would return to the Underworld and receive special care from the existences in the Underworld.”

“After all, Sauron had already spoken to them.”

“Every legendary can bring all the memories and knowledge of their previous life and reincarnate once. I finally understand how powerful Sauron is. Without this forbidden spell, the wizard civilization could not have developed so quickly!”

“What? You used to be a legendary, but you’re not a legendary anymore? Wouldn’t you have to start all over again? My goodness, just thinking about it makes my scalp go numb. Attaining is so difficult, why bother…”

“This isn’t my first time reincarnating, so you don’t have to worry. Ten thousand years ago, after the Dark Ancient Tower opened, I reached the ninth floor as a primordial soul and obtained the sacred medicine [Undying Bird Fruit] and the sun-level treasure [Fish of the North Sea].”

“I placed you here to guard the [Fish of the North Sea] because I did a divination. I might return here after 10,000 years, but with my ability, I have no way of knowing the exact situation.”

“Not long after I obtained the Undying Bird Fruit in my first life, I successfully advanced to become a Grand Wizard. However, I didn’t have much time left, so I refined it into [Water of Samsara] and reincarnated.”

“Under the guidance of an Underworld existence who claimed to be Sauron’s good friend, I was born into a Children of Chaos male fetus… I’ve also been a man for once. This is really a wonderful experience.” The woman smiled bitterly.

She continued, “That boy was a Children of Chaos. He was born into a small wizard family. From the beginning, he was not favored and was sent to the mortal gathering place. However, they did not know that although the boy is a Son of Chaos, he has a lucky body that I still can’t understand. He also has all the memories and knowledge of a ninth-circle Grand Wizard hidden in the depths of his soul.”

“He cultivated faster than the other talented disciples of his family. When he was 200 years old, he was already a fourth-circle wizard. He was hunted down and fell into the bottomless abyss. However, he obtained a radiant sun-level Truth Oddity in a secret realm, which completely made up for his lack of talent, and obtained the rare second talent, [Son of the Sea].”

“In this life, I directly cultivated and attained the legendary realm and developed the seventh generation of Deep Blue Sage. Unfortunately, along with my Quintessence, it also dissipated.”

“Before I died, I vaguely felt the existence of the Dark Ancient Tower. I used the power of the Demiplane and used you as a beacon to try to teleport those veteran wizards from the Demiplane in.”

“I originally thought that I would fail. After all, even the Gods were unable to forcefully enter the Dark Ancient Tower. However, to my surprise, I succeeded… The Dark Ancient Tower seemed to have a will of its own and accepted us. The veteran wizards successfully entered, and I also successfully sent my true soul into this incarnation that was refined from a Truth Oddity.”

“For me in this life, there is nothing more suitable than an incarnation refined from a radiant sun-level Truth Oddity.”

“It won’t be difficult for me to become a Legendary Wizard again after accumulating knowledge from two lifetimes. I had also gained a lot after fighting with that existence for so long.”

“In this life, I even have the confidence to take a step forward and step into… Above Legendary!”

“After I use the resources on the ninth floor to recover some of my strength, I will bring you and these veteran wizards out of the ninth floor after the Dark Ancient Tower opens. Let’s… Go home!”

The lady smiled brightly.

The appearance of this life was completely based on her first life.

“It’s too exciting… I didn’t expect that in the ten thousand years I’ve been asleep, you’ve already lived two lives and experienced so many interesting things. Master, this time, let me continue with you. Let us start anew and embark on a new journey!” First Generation Deep Blue Sage said happily.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 979 - Chapter 979: Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield!

Chapter 979: Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield!

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Oh right, what do you plan to call yourself this time?” Deep Blue Sage asked.

“Lucy, the Fish of the North Sea!”

A golden coin suddenly appeared in Lucy’s hand. She looked down at the coin, and the elegant smile on the coin was eternal.

Lucy looked at the lady who looked exactly like her and revealed the same smile.

She looked out of the window of the wizard tower. The black beast had been killed by the wizards, and its body had shattered into pieces.

She opened the window and breathed in the fresh air.

“Thank you, Lord Sauron!”

…

The 109th year of the Great Expedition.

Year 1140 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the first day of the Month of Beginning.

On this day, Levi was 150 years old.

After the 38th official meeting of the Twilight Knights, he went to the wizard tower alone to do the final casting work.

After Phoenix had smelted for more than half a year, the Ripple Meteorite Metal and Tremor Metal had already turned into two pools of squirming liquid.

“Thank you for your hard work.”

Levi asked Phoenix to leave.

“Fake thanks, hmph! This was just a sugar-coated bomb… Phoenix, you must not forget the fire of revenge that burned in the depths of your memories! And your real name, Flame Avenger Anvada!”

Phoenix left happily and found a place to quietly digest the divine fire in its body. “Soon. I’ll be able to return to level 5 in a hundred years!”

Phoenix was looking forward to it.

Three days later.

In the alchemy secret room.

In front of Levi, a circular shield with a diameter of about one meter was spinning in the flame furnace.

The shield looked very exquisite. There were two colors on it, water blue and earth yellow, blending with each other.

“It’s like the Taichi Yin-Yang fish case in my previous life…” Levi muttered. He did not do this on purpose.

He had only fused the water elemental metal and the earth elemental metal together to forge the shield, and it had automatically become this pattern.

Based on his knowledge of Weapon Refinement at the peak of third-circle, Levi added some supplementary materials to make the shield even tougher.

In the end, a dual-colored shield that emitted golden legendary light appeared in the raging flames.

As soon as the shield appeared, something happened to Levi’s body.

In the Golden Snake Divine Palace, the giant golden snake coiled around the pillar of the divine palace began to spin excitedly, letting out a dragon’s roar.

Then, the shield in front of Levi turned into a golden light and disappeared in front of him.

When he reappeared, he was already in Golden Snake Divine Palace.

The shield automatically revolved around the Golden Snake, protecting it.

The Golden Snake’s mouth was spitting out the power of the Golden Snake, constantly nourishing the shield.

Levi willed it.

A shield appeared in his hand.

At this moment, a Golden Snake with its head and tail connected to each other was encircling the surface of the shield.

Under the unification of the Golden Snake, the water elemental metal and the earth elemental metal perfectly fused to form this shield.

“The third divine weapon has been formed. Let’s call it… Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield!”

Levi-

[Golden Snake Breathing Technique (Third Transformation of the Blood Source): Level 15 (50,000/700,000). Special Effects: Transformation Scales (Level 3), Dragon’s Intimidation, Golden Snake Playing with Water. Bloodline Dharma Idol: Golden Snake Dance. Exclusive Weapon: Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield.]

…

Levi went to the training room and reinforced it with a magic array.

With a wave of his hand, the Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield appeared from his body and gradually grew larger. The feeling of being connected by blood was so intimate.

Then, the golden shield turned into a phantom and spun around Levi.

“Come on, Guillermo, Phoenix, focus on one point and attack me.”

Guillermo rode on the body of the Poison Fire Corpse Demon and shot his Shadow Thorn over.

Phoenix also spat out a thin line of fire. The temperature was so high that it seemed to distort space.

Boom!

The two level 4 attacks were deflected by the golden light around Levi, and the rebound force poured out.

The Poison Fire Corpse Demon was directly sent flying against the wall. The array shattered, and the wizard tower almost collapsed.

Phoenix was still fine. To it, the reflected attacks from the line of fire could not hurt it.

Levi was pleasantly surprised.

“Other than defense, it can also reflect a portion of the attack. Interesting. This should be the characteristics of the Tremor Metal and the Ripple Meteorite Metal. It has been activated by the Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield.”

“Let me see, how many layers of armor have I stacked? Golden Snake Dharma Idol, Golden Dragon Heavenly Shielf, Earth Dragon Barrier, Heavy Water Barrier, Metal Voodoo, Frost Wood Body, Golden Snake Scale… I stacked 7 layers of armor! In the future, when I learn a fourth-circle protective force field, I’ll be at the eighth layer of stacked armor! That’s a full sense of security!”

Levi caressed the Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield and put it back into his body.

“If I were to encounter that woman in the Realm of Ice again, I definitely wouldn’t be in such a sorry state like before!”

There shouldn’t be any wizard who would spend as much effort as Levi to stack seven or eight layers of armor. If other wizards knew about this, they might give Levi the nickname “Turtle Wizard”.

Inside Levi’s body.

The Crimson Emperor Dragon was hugging [Crimson Dragon Slash], the Scarlet Dragon was draped in [Scarlet Shadow], and the Golden Snake was surrounded by [Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield].

“Three of the six divine equipment have been gathered…”

Levi had a premonition that if he could gather all six dimension divine weapons and push all of his breathing techniques, other than the Nightmare Dragon, to the Third Transformation of the Blood Source realm!

Then, if he did not boast that he was invincible under the primordial soul realm, he would be easily struck by lightning… At the very least, even if he were to meet a genuine fifth-circle wizard, with his cultivation as a fourth-circle wizard, he could completely arm-wrestle with the other party! He might even… win the battle!

“Now that the divine weapon is complete, it’s time to leave the Nether Capital. The Star Auction last year is a signal that the Endless Sea will be in chaos again… Time to go back to the human world to take refuge.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 980 - Chapter 980: Sierra, Child of the Elements

Chapter 980: Sierra, Child of the Elements

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi asked the fur clan to clean up the wizard tower while he went to the Witch’s Family.

Before leaving, he had to say goodbye to Triss, the biggest connection he had right now.

At Triss’s residence.

“Although you look calm, I can still feel your hidden pride. You’ve made another breakthrough, right?” Triss grinned.

“A small breakthrough…” Levi thought to himself that the lady’s observation skills were quite strong. Even his acting skills, which were at the level of a movie king, were seen through. As expected of a primordial soul wizard. In the future, he had to be careful when dealing with primordial soul wizards!

“Did you participate in last year’s Star Auction?”

“Yes.”

“Then you should be careful. In the past half a year, there has been a group of dark wizards who especially robbed people who participated in the auction and won the bid… The Star Tower has already captured many dark wizards, but there are still many who are still at large.”

“Ma’am, do you know what forces they are from? It feels like it’s organized and premeditated.”

“I’m not sure. The law enforcement department’s task force is investigating further.”

“Taskforce… Which wizard is in charge of this?”

“What’s wrong? Are you suspecting that there’s an insider in Star Tower?” Triss asked.

“That’s not true. I’m just curious… Only the organizer of the auction can clearly grasp the information of all the bidders, right?” Levi asked.

“We all thought so, so the Star Tower thoroughly investigated the organizers of the auction and even authorized the use of a cruel soul-searching spell! There was indeed a very suspicious staff member. When he was soul-searched, his soul automatically burned. Someone had done something to him and cut off this clue. As for the person in charge of investigating this case, it’s a primordial soul wizard from Lilith’s Cabin.”

Levi thought to himself. He had thought that the person in charge of the law enforcement department was from the Letney family again.

“Madam, I heard that there were primordial soul wizards involved in the battle that day. Even Developing Sea Wizard was heavily injured. I wonder if the few primordial soul wizards who caused the incident have been caught?”

“No, the Soul Splitting Fruit was obtained by one of the primordial soul wizards. After that, he used the Dimensional Door spell to escape to the Land of Darkness… That place is the paradise of the primordial soul dark wizards. It’s a truly lawless place. They roam the Multidimensional Planes, and even the Wizard Council is helpless.”

When Levi heard this, he heaved a sigh of relief.

If those primordial soul dark wizards ran to the human world, he would have to consider whether he should go back.

However, with the congress’s methods, it would be difficult to hide in the human world if they were to really investigate.

Therefore, he also felt that there was a high chance that these primordial soul wizards had really left Nora!

“Madam, I will be leaving Nether Capital for a while. Is there anything else I can do for the Witch’s Family?”

“Nothing much. It’s just that don’t forget to give me feedback on the research missions I gave you… Also, I have a list of herbs that have the effect of dispelling and purifying. You can go to the witch shop to see if there are any. If there aren’t any, then I have nothing else for you.” Triss handed Levi a list.

“Thank you, Madam!”

“Are you going back to the human world this time?” Triss suddenly asked.

“Yes.”

“That’s good. Go to the human world and gather some information first. Our Witch’s Family and the other five towers will send representatives to the human world to establish branches in a few days. The new round of plane intersection will bring some opportunities. This will be the best and worst era. Although you won’t be able to enter the Dark Ancient Tower, if you can seize this opportunity, there will be hope for you to achieve primordial soul realm in the future!”

“Thank you, Madam. I will fight for it.” After receiving the list, Levi left the Witch’s Family.

“With Madam Triss’ list, it’ll be easier for me to find the substitute ingredients for the Saint Fruit in the Purification Elixir… I’ve studied for so long, but in the end, I still have to live off a woman. Shameful!”

It couldn’t be helped. Compared to Triss, Levi’s knowledge as a fourth-circle pharmacist was worlds apart.

In Levi’s Greenfield Immortal House, the Golden Abberation Insect was still sleeping. When the time came, he could use the Purification Elixir to completely purify it into a [Totem Insect].

Apart from that, the Soul Artifact fragment he bought from Jacob could also be put to use.

He went to the witch shop to look for the herbs on the list. After buying some of them, Levi left.

Nether Capital port.

“Sir Levi, please wait a moment…” Levi was on his boat.

A black-haired witch in a black robe walked over barefooted, swaying gracefully.

“And you are?” Levi had never seen this person before.

“I’m Phantom Witch Sierra.”

“Oh, you must be the Water Elemental Child. I’ve heard of you.” Levi seemed to have heard Anya mention it before, and because she was a Children of the Elements, he remembered it.

Sierra had a calm smile on her face, but Levi could feel the unconcealable pride in her.

As a one-in-a-million Children of the Elements, she was indeed qualified to be conceited.

“I’ve long heard that Madam Triss thinks highly of you, and she’s even fighting for a spot in the Dark Ancient Tower for you. I’m here this time to make friends with you and spar with you. Among the wizards of the same generation in the Witch’s Family, those who are qualified to fight me are all in seclusion. After thinking about it, only Sir Levi is qualified.”

“Sorry, I don’t have time. I have to go out.” Levi smiled politely and declined her request.

The pampered girl of this day was really bored to death. She had thought that something good had finally happened.

He didn’t care about Sierra’s expression. He sat on the pink airship and flew towards the inner sea region.

Sierra’s expression was calm, but she was puzzled. “His emotional fluctuations are very calm. It’s as if he doesn’t care much even when facing a Children of the Elements like me. In fact, he even looks down on me… Interesting.”

She retracted her gaze, gritted her teeth, and stomped her feet. She turned around and left, preparing to go back and study the strategy for the first five floors of the Dark Ancient Tower.

At this moment, an expressionless White Robe Wizard brushed past her and left the port.

Her heart skipped a beat as she quietly watched the White Robe Wizard disappear in the exact same direction as Levi!

She was born with a magical talent that allowed her to sense the emotional fluctuations of some living beings.

From the White Robe Wizard just now, she felt a faint… Killing intent!

“I heard that ever since the Star Auction, there has been a group of people hiding in the various major Wizard Cities, doing bad things when people are out. Could that person just now be one of them? If that’s the case, then Levi is in danger. Since he dared to attack Levi, he must have accomplices. I’m afraid he’s not the only fourth-circle wizard!”

Thinking of this, she immediately sent a message to Anya. Anya arrived upon hearing the news.

“You said that Sir Levi is in danger?”

“Yes, I saw someone following him.”

“Maybe they’re just traveling in the same direction.”

“My intuition has always been accurate. Are you going?”

“F\*ck, he’s my friend and my mother’s friend! How can I sit idly by when he encounters danger?”

Anya and Sierra hid their auras and chased after him.

On the way.

“By the way, did Levi cultivate a charm spell?” Sierra asked.

“Did he? What kind of charm spell does a wizard practice? Seducing witches?” Anya was puzzled.

‘Wait, the reason why his mother was so interested in Levi was because she had fallen for his charm? He wants to seduce my mother?’

This was impossible! Even a male succubus lord could not charm his mother, let alone Levi.

“I’m not sure. Maybe I’m overthinking it.” Sierra was quite sensitive to things that ordinary people could not detect because of her talent for Perception.

Just as the two of them were hurrying on their way, there seemed to be magic fluctuations coming from ahead.

“Hurry up!” Anya suppressed the wild thoughts in his mind and urged.

Sierra’s eyes were filled with pride and anticipation. She commented, “He looks calm on the outside, but he’s quite arrogant on the inside. But in the end, he still needs me to save him.”

As a Child of the Elements and the proud daughter of the Witch’s Family, most of the wizards she met, regardless of whether they were male or female, would be envious, jealous, and admiring when facing her. Sometimes, it would even turn into killing intent!

Only Levi’s emotional fluctuation was actually… Disdain. This made Sierra very curious. Did this male wizard that Triss cared about have the strength to match his inner confidence?

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 981 - Chapter 981: Ambushed

Chapter 981: Ambushed

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Star Sea.

In an uninhabited sea.

Three figures surrounded Levi’s pink airship.

They were like lions hunting on the African prairie, and they seemed to have been dormant for a long time.

In the end, the airship slowly came to a stop. Levi appeared with a slightly puzzled expression. He put away the airship and asked calmly, “Is there anything I can help you with?”

In the past half a year in the Nether Capital, he didn’t perceive any danger or hostility.

However, after leaving the city, that feeling lingered.

His intuition told him that this group of people had planned this. They definitely did not suddenly want to rob him.

However, how did they hide from his Danger Perception?

This was the question in Levi’s mind.

“My Danger Perception is essentially similar to a certain innate divination ability… If there were powerful wizards who knew anti-divination and anti-prediction interference spells casting spells, then I might not be able to detect them. After all, Danger Perception is not omnipotent…”

“Or rather, the realm of my Nightmare Dragon Breathing Technique is too low, and the other party’s anti-interference ability is very likely at the primordial soul realm. Otherwise, the investigation of the Star Tower wouldn’t have been hindered everywhere!”

The more he thought about it, the more Levi felt that the auction incident this time was definitely not as simple as the dark wizards causing trouble.

Vaguely, there was a pair of big hands behind the scenes, standing on the clouds, manipulating everything and covering the Endless Sea with fog.

This was a level that he absolutely could not reach at the moment.

Therefore, all he could do was stay away from the whirlpool of conflict!

One word:

Run!

This was not the time to think too much.

These three wizards were all fourth-circle wizards and one of them had spiritual force fluctuations that far surpassed Levi.

Compared to the black crows from before, he was even more powerful. It was obvious that he was a senior fourth-circle wizard.

It was obvious that they had been professionally trained. Like assassins, they didn’t waste any time and directly threw three fourth-circle spells at him.

These spells included innate spells, ordinary spells, and various schools.

For a moment, Levi found it hard to guess the power behind this.

The Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield flew out, and some of the spells were reflected back while the rest were blocked by the shield.

After such a violent attack, Levi stood there unscathed. His expression was cold, and he suddenly revealed a perverted smile.

“I’m already leaving, but you still have to deliver food to me. Then it would be impolite of me to refuse!”

A White Robe Wizard was stunned. He transmitted a message to his two teammates, “This is not a Wizard Tool, but it has an incredible ability. It should be some other treasure. This person is not simple. The two of you, don’t try to hold back anymore. Hurry up and complete the mission and return.”

In an instant, more concentrated and more violent attacks came at Levi.

The Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield had just reached level 1. After blocking a wave of attacks, it returned to Levi’s body.

However, as the Golden Snake Dharma Idol appeared, a majestic giant snake appeared in the sky.

Levi raised his hand and unleashed a Fire Dragon Tribulation!

The terrifying fourth-circle spell instantly shot down.

One of the fourth-circle wizard’s force fields was broken. If it were not for the protection of the Wizard Tool, he would have been severely injured if not killed.

“What a powerful spell… This person is actually a dual cultivator of body refinement and spell!” One of the wizards was shocked.

“Quick, use your fourth-circle Wizard Tool and kill this person quickly. Don’t give him a chance to react!” said the White robe Wizard.

In an instant, a white bone spear appeared behind him.

Runes circulated on the spear, emitting a sharp aura that seemed to be able to pierce through everything!

At the same time, the other two fourth-circle wizards also took out their own Wizard Tools.

A white bone ball and a white bone greatsword!

“Which faction is this?”

Levi analyzed in his heart as he fought the enemy.

These three kinds of Wizard Tools were obviously standardized, and they were all refined from the bones of some powerful transcendent creatures.

Its power did not seem to be comparable to the high-quality elemental metal… However, the technique used was indeed a fourth-circle Wizard Tool. This move should be coming from an expert!

In an instant, the three Wizard Tools attacked him!

Bang!

Levi’s fist landed on the flying ball.

The other two Wizard Tools crashed into his Golden Snake Dharma Idol, causing it to tremble.

“Explode!”

Levi shouted.

His fist was shining with a golden light as if it was made of gold!

Crack!

The surface of this white bone ball… Cracks actually appeared.

“What? Shattering a Wizard Tool with his bare hands? Although this Wizard Tool was casually crafted by its master and the materials used were ordinary, it is definitely a fourth-circle Wizard Tool!”

“Even if he is a fourth-circle body-refining wizard, he wouldn’t be able to smash my Wizard Tool with a single punch, right?”

“Everyone, this person is strange, use your killer move to protect me, if we still can’t deal with him, then we will retreat!”

“I’m worried that the target might ask his companions in the city for help. Perhaps the law-enforcement officers are already on their way,” said the White Robe Wizard.

They had always been quick to attack, only attacking wizards of the same level. Every time, they would end the battle in a short time.

This time, they have encountered a tough opponent!

“Roger that. The two of us will hold him back. You can use that thing… There are really quite a number of monster-level existences among this batch of bidders.”

The other two wizards quickly controlled their Wizard Tools and did not face Levi’s fist head-on. Instead, they attacked him from all sorts of tricky angles.

However, they sadly discovered that…

The guy in front of them had an insane defense.

It was not easy to break the Golden Snake’s defensive field, but a long yellow snake defensive spell suddenly appeared.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 982 - Chapter 982: Seven Layers Of Armor

Chapter 982: Seven Layers Of Armor

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

When they saw Levi’s fire dragon attack, they thought that his target was the Burning Faction, but now they realized that he also knew the spell of the Earth Faction…

It was fine if he cultivated both body-refining and spells at the same time, but the spells themselves were cultivated from two different schools at the same time…?

Did such a genius really exist?

Did he have 48 hours in a day?

Up until now, they had not even touched their target once.

Now, they could only rely on the White Robe Wizard’s killing move.

The White Robe Wizard suddenly patted his head.

The head split open in a strange manner, and a plume of black smoke came out.

A pitch-black arrowhead emitting a strong corrosive power appeared.

This arrowhead seemed to be refined from the bones of some transcendent creature. It looked strange and was not a good thing.

“This thing is invading my mind again… A Wizard Tool made from the corpse of a black beast is indeed not something that can be used by ordinary people. The side effects are too great. However, if I use this treasure, this person will definitely die.”

As the spell power in his body was crazily consumed.

A sense of danger came from Levi’s arm.

He shook off the Wizard Tools that were entangling him, and layers of defense lit up, protecting him in the center.

A total of seven layers of defense! It was as if he was in a turtle shell!

The wizards were dumbfounded.

“Although this person’s attack is also powerful, it is still within the scope of common sense… Isn’t this defense a little too exaggerated? Has he only cultivated defensive spell for his entire life?”

Whoosh!

The black bone arrow shot out in an instant, and wherever it passed, space rippled!

“Come on, let’s see if your turtle shell is thicker or my arrowhead is sharper!” The White Robe Wizard’s face was pale as he sneered.

Once this arrowhead was released, it would definitely kill!

“Prepare the next round of spells to prevent the target from having a life-saving trump card and escaping! Remember to use a control spell to seal off this area.” The White Robe Wizard made the arrangements methodically.

The other two wizards began to cast their fourth-circle innate spell. Terrifying waves shook the sea surface, and the clouds began to change color.

An ear-piercing sound rang out.

With one strike.

The arrowhead sent the Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield flying. The shield turned into light and entered Levi’s body. It would be difficult for him to get up again quickly.

The Golden Snake Dharma Idol was wearing down the sharpness of the arrowhead.

The arrowhead emitted an indomitable aura as it broke through the Golden Snake Dharma Idol.

Then, there was the Earth Dragon Barrier, the Heavy Water Barrier, and the Frost Wood Body!

In an instant!

It broke through five layers of Levi’s defense!

Then, the arrowhead was stuck in the armor formed by the Metal Voodoo, unable to move.

“That was close. It was only two layers away… from hurting my skin!”

Levi felt a lingering fear in his heart. A mere fourth-circle wizard had actually mastered such a technique. He had been too careless.

“This won’t do. When I return to the human world, I’ll hurry up and practice the fourth-circle protective force field and stack the eighth layer of armor. Otherwise, I won’t feel safe!”

The White Robe Wizard was so frightened that he almost fell from the sky and fainted.

“How is that possible? This person is definitely not a proud son of the six steeples. From the intelligence reports, he’s just a nomadic wizard with some tricks up his sleeves. My attack has a full 170 Cas power! It was the genuine might of a fifth-circle attack! It actually didn’t break his defense.”

“Retreat! Our killer move failed to penetrate the enemy’s defense!”

The White Robe Wizard immediately flashed as he prepared to leave.

“Mind Shock!”

It was accompanied by a terrifying spiritual force that swept across the sea!

In the next moment, a black light flashed!

A sharp blade stabbed into his forehead and crushed his head. He looked confused.

While they were fighting with their target, a thin wizard with a gloomy expression quietly appeared.

It was the Poison Fire Corpse Demon controlled by the Mind Flayers!

The leader, White Robe Wizard, had lost his spiritual force and his head was pierced by the Shadow Thorn. He was dead for sure!

“Leave one alive! Guillermo.” Levi said coldly.

He swung his right hand, and flames rose to a hundred feet. In the flames, Crimson Dragon Slash appeared!

Black and white air currents intertwined, and a sword was thrust out!

The protective force field of a fleeing fourth-circle wizard shattered, and the Wizard Tool within was also cut in half.

Not long after, the Poison Fire Corpse Demon brought a dying fourth-circle wizard to Levi.

From the time the three of them ambushed Levi to the time they were wiped out, it had only been a few rounds. These people had good combat awareness and good teamwork. If they had met other fourth-circle senior wizards, they might have already taken them down.

Unfortunately, they met a fan of the Stacked Armor Style.

With Guillermo’s help, it would not take much effort to deal with them.

He knocked out the fourth-circle wizard with one punch and used a spell to imprison him. Then, he let the corpse demon control him and enter Alice’s ring.

He was prepared to find a hidden place to see who was causing trouble behind the scenes.

As for the other corpses, Levi turned them into gold coins to summon Owens and their souls were also devoured by the other Saint Scorpions.

After resting for a while and preparing to leave, Levi’s expression changed slightly as he sensed someone familiar approaching.

He thought for a moment and cleaned up the battlefield. He immediately used Scarlet Shadow and quickly disappeared from where he was.

When Anya and Sierra arrived, the sea was already calm.

“There are traces of battle here. The fluctuation just now came from here. Levi couldn’t have been captured by those people, right? We’re still too late… Sigh, I’m mainly worried about disturbing the person in front, so I didn’t dare to fly too fast,” said Sierra. She could already imagine the tragic scene of Levi being besieged by a group of dark wizards who had been lying in ambush for a long time.

Anya’s expression was solemn.

Ever since the war between the dark and righteous wizards, killing, robbing, and destroying corpses had become a common occurrence in the Endless Sea.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 983 - Chapter 983: Primordial Soul Wizard Mastermind

Chapter 983: Primordial Soul Wizard Mastermind

рlease,reading On ΒΟXΝOVEL.ϹʘM

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Anya himself had encountered it many times, but he had always killed them.

“How can he be a match for the gang by himself? Even for me, as a Child of the Elements, it would take some effort to resolve it,” said Sierra, feeling a little regretful. She had never personally sparred with Levi before.

“I think there’s only one possibility for the battle to end so quickly… Either Levi encountered a fifth-circle wizard, or… Those people were killed by Levi.”

“If it was a fifth-circle wizard, the two of us would have been discovered by the other party long ago. The fluctuations emitted from the battle would definitely be stronger than before, so there was no fifth-circle wizard involved in this battle.”

“Therefore, Levi killed the other party and left in a hurry. Otherwise, with Levi’s strength, he would not have been defeated in such a short time even if he was surrounded by several fourth-circle wizards!”

“I believe in my mother’s judgment. She’s very accurate in judging people.”

Anya analyzed the situation seriously and said calmly.

He had set Levi as his target, so he was quite familiar with Levi’s style.

“In that case, the enemy might be the White Robe Wizard from just now. It shouldn’t be a gang… As far as I know, it’s not just me. Even the fourth-circle elites of the Six Towers and our generation, the Children of the Elements, none of them can take care of several wizards of the same level in a short period of time,” said Sierra.

Since ancient times, the Children of the Elements of large organizations had basically represented the ceiling of a realm’s combat strength. Therefore, such an analysis made sense.

“Perhaps… Let’s go back too. It’s too dangerous outside recently.” Anya looked into the distance. He felt that there might be more than one enemy.

In short, for Levi who did dual cultivation of spells and body-refining, even if he was not their match, nothing would happen to him.

In his mother’s words, “Levi’s life was solid!”

…

At the border of the Star Sea and the inner sea region.

In an uninhabited area of the sea, Levi’s figure appeared in a flash of red light.

He found an island, opened up a simple shelter, and set up an array.

“Before I go back to the human world, I should deal with these spoils of war and that person first. I shouldn’t bring trouble back.”

Levi took out all the spoils of war from the three of them and counted them one by one.

After counting, his expression was ugly.

“A total of only a hundred thousand Aether Stones? It doesn’t look like a normal fourth-circle wizard’s savings at all.”

“Among the other items, there are only Casting materials, some regular potions to replenish consumption and heal injuries, and a few standard Wizard Tools… Other than that, there’s nothing else!”

This situation showed one thing.

These three people were not simple dark wizards, but some kind of organization’s sacrificial soldiers or assassins.

They were only carrying out an assassination order, so they wouldn’t bring anything that could expose their identities, let alone a large amount of Aether Stones.

They were just chess pieces that could be abandoned by their master at any time. They would cut off their connections to avoid exposing themselves.

“I reckon I won’t be able to get anything out of that person…”

Levi released the wizard controlled by the corpse demon from Alice’s ring, only to find that he was no longer breathing.

“When did he die?” Levi asked coldly.

“He committed suicide not long after entering the ring. I tried to control him but failed.” Guillermo said helplessly.

“They came prepared. It seems that this auction incident was not caused by ordinary dark wizards. This is because Black Sun Adam or the Hundred Beast Berserk Witch would not care about exposing their identities at all… They are even proud of entering the Savages List. Every time there was an attack by a dark wizard, they would take the initiative to step forward and announce that they were responsible for the matter. This was so that their bounty would be higher.”

“It seems that the mastermind behind this incident has a certain reputation and status in the Wizard World. He might even have a good reputation, which is why he is so sneaky and careful.”

Levi turned this person into Fate Coin and looked at the three White Bone Wizard Tools in front of him.

A spear, a ball, and a sword.

“The production method of this kind of Wizard Tool is very advanced. It uses relatively cheap materials like the bones of powerful transcendent creatures to make a fourth-circle Wizard Tool and achieve mass production… The person behind this is a weapon-making master. He should be at the primordial soul realm.”

Although these white bone Wizard Tools were exquisitely made, the materials used were still too ordinary, so the quality was not very good. They could not be sold for much money, and they might even implicate him and be discovered by the mastermind behind the scenes.

Levi thought for a moment and destroyed all of them.

Finally, he held a black arrowhead in his hand, his eyes solemn.

“This isn’t a Wizard Tool. It doesn’t have any regular spell runes or formations. It’s more like a special treasure. It’s obvious that it was made by that weapon-making master. The bone spikes used to make the arrowheads have a strong corruptive power. If one uses their spiritual force to activate it, they might be directly corroded if their will isn’t firm enough.”

“Moreover, the owner of the arrowhead is likely to be a primordial soul wizard. His means are beyond my imagination. For safety reasons, we should leave this in the Endless Sea to avoid getting into trouble.”

Everything behind it was confusing.

Levi carefully checked himself, the Poison Fire Corpse Demon, and his subordinates. There was no tracking mark.

“To participate in the official auction, I need to register my real name. It seems that my information was leaked to the mastermind by that d\*mn staff member, so they finally came to find me and have been waiting for me in the Nether Capital. Moreover, some experts used interference spells to prevent me and the other bidders from sensing that they were being targeted through special methods. Once we left the city, they began to attack.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 984 - Chapter 984: Wile Earth Elemental Child

Chapter 984: Wile Earth Elemental Child

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As for their motive, Levi felt that it was very simple: money.

One had to know that Levi had roughly estimated the total value of the hundreds of items on auction that day. It was probably hundreds of millions of Aether Stones. The value of the last few items was something that even someone like Levi could only sigh in admiration.

Those who could participate in the auction were either rich or noble. These people definitely had many valuable items on them.

If all these were gathered together, it would be a huge fortune for a primordial soul wizard.

The current situation was chaotic, the rule of law did not exist, and the authority of Star Tower was no longer what it used to be.

It was normal for some speculators to take advantage of the situation and use the name of the dark wizard to do bad things.

“It seems that it’s not safe for me to stay in the Star Sea with my identity. The mastermind thinks that I’m a fat sheep. If there’s a chance, he’ll definitely kill me. Moreover, I’ve killed his people. He’ll pay more attention to me. Next time, he might send a fifth-circle wizard.”

Thinking of this, Levi found a place and threw the arrowhead into the bottomless abyss.

He left in a hurry.

These guys could not be compared to the dark wizards at all.

If a dark wizard was killed, they would drop a sizable amount of Aether Stones.

As for them, he searched around and found nothing. In the future, if they met, he would just leave without wasting any energy.

…

A month later.

Year 1140 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Vitality.

Levi returned to the human world through a wild sub-dimensional portal node.

Dusk Island.

In the Knowledge Sanctum of the holy temple.

Levi silently appeared here, reading some books.

These were the results of the members’ translation of bloodline runes over the years.

He was dressed in ordinary clothes and looked like an ordinary knight.

He noticed something at the corner of the temple.

A young knight put his helmet and shield aside, munching on dried meat and water while reading Levi’s ‘Bloodline Rune Collection’. At the same time, he was also writing down his notes, “Shield Defense Bloodline Rune Translations and Notes”.

He raised his head and glanced at the stalwart man beside him. He found him a little familiar.

Wait a minute, why did he look like the legendary elusive commander?

The man also noticed him and smiled warmly.

“Hello, Commander!” He immediately stood up and greeted Levi with a knight’s bow. He immediately became nervous.

“It’s fine. Continue your research. Any progress?” Levi asked casually.

“There are some. I’ve been reading your works recently and I’ve discovered that the bloodline runes of different breathing techniques seem different. However, if you compare and classify them carefully, these bloodline runes can actually be divided into six categories.”

“These six categories corresponded to the six dimensions of the Knight’s Breathing Technique.”

“If we want to decipher the bloodline runes of every breathing technique, it would be impossible without countless knights and thousands of years.”

“However, as long as we choose some representative bloodline runes from the six-dimensional breathing techniques and deciphered them, then arrange and construct them, we might be able to give birth to the corresponding [Talent Brand Model].”

“As for other breathing technique practitioners in the same dimension, they only needed to make adjustments according to the template and their actual situation. Then, they could create a [Talent Brand] that matched the actual situation of their bloodline and become a [Brand Knight] who grasped Transcendent Power.”

“This is because the breathing technique I cultivate is the [Iron Dragon Breathing Technique], which is a typical defensive breathing technique. Moreover, it’s of excellent quality, so it should be representative.”

“I want to try and see if I can sort out the defensive bloodline runes and find their similarities and connections to create a Talent Brand.”

“If I could succeed, then this kind of Talent Brand could be called [Shield Imprint], and the knights who cultivate this imprint would be [Shield Knight].”

“By analogy, Branded Knights can be divided into six categories. Some are good at attacking, some are good at assassination, some are good at perception, and some are good at guarding.”

“I believe that knights are limited by their bloodline compared to those wizards. They definitely can’t develop in an all-rounded way. Since that’s the case, then we should find our own brilliance and magnify it to the extreme!”

“Of course, I have to cultivate in other aspects as well. However, I have to focus on them accordingly. Only then can I make the most of my bloodline advantage.”

Levi patiently listened to the young knight’s long speech and smiled in relief. He thought to himself, ‘This bunch of simple-minded guys with big limbs. Finally, a decent scholar-type knight has arrived.’

“That’s right. Don’t move.”

“Alright.” The young knight was extremely nervous.

Levi took out a piece of Heart of Aether.

This could test a wizard’s talent.

In the next moment, an earthy yellow light emerged from the Heart of Aether and shone brightly in the hall.

Levi’s expression was calm and composed but he was a little excited inwardly.

“A wild… Earth Elemental Child? It would be a waste of talent not to become a wizard!”

Levi had thought that all the potential wizards in the human world had been secretly taken away by those wizard organizations. He did not expect that there were still pearls left behind in the sea.

“What’s your name?” Levi asked.

“I… Andrew Grando,” answered the young knight.

“Andrew…” Levi muttered as memories surfaced in his mind.

“How old are you?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 985 - Chapter 985: Finding More Talents

Chapter 985: Finding More Talents

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Commander, I… I’m twenty-seven this year. I’ll be twenty-eight after the Month of the Furnace.” The young knight was a little curious. He didn’t know why his commander was asking him this.

“Good, that’s good. Come find me at the Extreme Path Palace tonight. I’ll teach you the cultivation method of a wizard.” Levi patted Andrew’s shoulder, his voice filled with vicissitudes of life.

Andrew couldn’t understand the situation.

He was just an ordinary grand knight, and in the current Dusk Holy Temple, he was unremarkable.

The breathing technique that he cultivated was not the one that had given birth to a legendary knight. It was just an excellent breathing technique that had been passed down from his ancestors.

What did he do to be able to catch the commander’s eye?!

Could it be that the earthen yellow light just now showed that his talent for the wizard path was quite good?

He suppressed his excitement and said happily, “Alright, Commander!”

“Continue your study. If you need help, you can go to the various Palace Masters.” Levi turned around and left, leaving behind a dumbstruck Andrew.

“Not only did I talk to the commander, he even patted me on the shoulder to encourage me. He even asked me to look for him at night…”

…

Extreme Path Palace.

Levi closed his eyes and pondered.

“Andrew left during the Month of the Furnace in the Year 1112 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar. It has been exactly 28 years since then… This is most likely just a coincidence. After all, there are as many people called Andrew in the seven kingdoms as there were people called Wang Gang in his previous life. There are several people called Andrew in the holy temple alone, but… I’ll just take it that Andrew has reincarnated from the underworld… Although you are no longer the Andrew from before.”

“The Child of the Earth Element must cultivate the path of a wizard. Otherwise, he would have wasted his talent. With my current strength, he could grow quickly with some support in secret. Even if he couldn’t compare to the Children of the Elements in those large organizations, he wouldn’t be too far off.”

“However, they must not give up on Andrew’s path as a knight. He is a research-type talent, and the holy temple needs people like him.”

“Knights and wizards are both very ancient professions. However, wizards are getting stronger and stronger today, while knights are stagnant. Other than the shackles of knights’ bloodline, there is another reason.”

“Since ancient times, knights lacked the ability to research. It did not mean that they had to study knowledge like wizards and pursue the truth, but at least they should start from the bloodline level.”

“They were trapped in the human world, blinded by the ignorance of the Church. Together with the cycle of dynasties and the rise and fall of families, they were trapped in an endless cycle and could not extricate themselves.”

“Perhaps the legendary Seven Knights of the Sky that the Church of Holy Light used to deceive the world was reasonable. The saints passed on the most important wisdom to the wizard, and as for the other six knights… Saints didn’t give them any intelligence at all. At least give them a few points! At least give some as a token of appreciation!”

While he was thinking, there was a knock on the door.

Levi waved his hand, and the door opened automatically.

“Commander.”

Andrew stood there with a nervous expression and hope in his eyes.

“You have extraordinary talent as a wizard. Today, I will teach you three methods.”

“The first is called the ‘Earth Meditation Art’. This is the most basic meditation technique suitable for you as a Child of the Earth Element. The content inside is enough for you to cultivate and become a third-circle wizard. You can also exchange for the rest of the content in the knowledge holy temple in the future.”

“Second, it’s called the ‘Earth School of Thought’s Complete Foundational Spells’. Some spells correspond to Meditation Art inside. You should also cultivate them well.”

“The third is the ‘Introduction to Bloodline Dharma Body’. It’s a technique that combines a knight’s blood qi and a wizard’s spiritual force. It can greatly enhance your strength. With your aptitude, it shouldn’t be difficult to comprehend it.”

“Other than that, there’s also a Potion Recipe. Your breathing technique is only of excellent quality. It’ll be very difficult for you to break through to legendary quality.”

“When your strength reaches the peak of a grand knight, you can look for the potion materials on it and advance to Legendary.”

“There is no free lunch in this world. I will teach you the method, and you will be responsible for establishing the six systems of Branded Knights with the Blood Knight. If you successfully advance to Legendary, you can even become an official member of the Twilight Knights.”

“Finally, don’t mention the matter of me teaching you the technique to anyone else. I’m not your master!”

After Andrew heard Levi speak, he said in a serious manner, “Commander, I understand. I’ll definitely abide by it. I’ve sworn an oath to Excalibur!”

“Okay, you may leave.”

Andrew left, leaving Levi alone in the hall.

“With his talent, he might already be at the first-circle, but the Black Knight isn’t even at the first-circle… All these years, I have neglected one point. Although I wanted to establish a knight organization, if there were talented wizards or good wizard seedlings, I had to collect them. Otherwise, it would be a waste.”

“Those members who cultivate the path of knight and wizard will be the future research talents of the holy temple. They will make full use of the research ability of wizards to make up for the shortcomings of knights and let the development of knights go on a fast track. That is the right path!”

The next day.

Levi called over the official members of the Dusk Holy Temple, with Denise as the core, and told them to secretly search for two types of talents based on their background in the kingdom.

The first type was wizards who were extremely talented, such as dual-elemental affinity and Children of the Elements.

The other type was those who had both knight and wizard talents.

These two types of people were more useful to Levi at the moment, and they were worth nurturing.

After he was done with the matters of the holy temple…

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 986 - Chapter 986: An Era Ends

Chapter 986: An Era Ends

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi arrived at the entrance of the Ancient Saint plane.

“I’ve cultivated and am about to attain the fourth-circle array. Next, I’ll attack the array with all my might and advance as soon as possible. Then, I’ll upgrade the array protecting the entrance.” He mulled.

After thinking for a while, Levi released the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“Guillermo, you will guard the King of Fire’s array for a period of time.”

“Yes, Master.”

Although Bo Gang’s strength had improved, he was only at the peak of the third-circle and could not keep up with Levi’s improvement.

However, it was a Mountain Giant, and its Machinery Heart talent was not inferior to that of dual-element wizards with earth elements. With Levi’s help, it would not be a problem for it to reach fourth-circle.

Leaving the Poison Fire Corpse Demon here was also to reduce Bo Gang’s pressure.

In fact, Phoenix was the most suitable candidate to oversee the King of Fire’s array.

However, this kid had his own thoughts and wasn’t absolutely reliable.

Levi couldn’t let the fire elementals fly away.

“It’s a pity that I didn’t manage to buy a fourth-circle Spirit Binding Ring this time. I can only wait for the Scarlet Dragon to advance.”

He sighed to himself and returned to the Emperor’s Palace to start training his array skill.

…

A year passed just like that.

While Levi was in seclusion, the Ancient Dragon Empire was still operating in an orderly manner.

Levi had Excalibur, which allowed him to control the important figures of the empire.

The remaining people at the bottom were naturally not worth mentioning. Levi had to admire Sauron’s methods.

The rapid development over the years.

The empire was thriving.

The Psionic Academy and the Ancient Saint Daoist Sanctum, the two cradles of the transcendent system, constantly sent talents to the upper echelons of the dynasty.

Over the years, thanks to the stability of the empire, the war had ceased.

New experts of the Ancient Saints were born.

It was once a twenty-member Senior State Assembly.

Now, there were already 23 people.

Of course, there was also an Ancient Saint who was about to die and passed away quietly. The entire country was in mourning!

After the mourning ceremony, the remains of the Ancient Saint were sent to the most sacred Emperor’s Palace.

As the most loyal subject of the Emperor, it would be granted the ability of immortality by the Emperor and become the eternal Angel of Death by the Emperor’s side!

The three kings, whose strength had already touched the ceiling of the Ancient Saint realm, still had not broken through the critical bottleneck. It was extremely difficult to become a fifth-grade existence.

At the end of the year 1141 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar.

It was the 110th year of the Great Expedition.

A sad rumor began to spread rapidly in the Wizard World.

“Deep Blue Sage Luther has fallen!”

A legendary had fallen!

In the wizard civilization, it had rarely happened since the end of the ancient era.

With the power of a Legendary Wizard comparable to that of a God, there were very few things or people in the Multidimensional Plane who could pose a threat to them.

In the end, the Grand Council Chairman, Edmund, officially announced,

“Due to an unknown force, the Deep Blue Sage Sky City vanished ten years ago, and now the Sky City has been completely destroyed and has disappeared. The Deep Blue Sage has also died unexpectedly. The cause of the accident is still under further investigation!”

For a time, the entire Wizard World was in an uproar.

Even the beginning of the Great Expedition or the outbreak of the war between the dark and righteous wizards was not as shocking as the fall of a Legendary Wizard.

“But he is a Legendary Wizard! An existence that killed an Evil God on the Great Expedition battlefield!”

“I can’t believe that Deep Blue Sage would suddenly die. This must be a conspiracy by some people, trying to shake the confidence of our Ocean School of Thought! Just wait, the Deep Blue Sage will return one day!”

“The four traditional factions of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water are all made up of two Legendary Wizards… If Deep Blue Sage has fallen, this situation will change. The subsequent series of effects will not be good for the Endless Sea.”

“If you ask me, Luther must have defected to the Abyss. In the end, he was killed by the Abyss Lords. He asked for it…”

Some people were happy, some were sad, but in general, more wizards were sad.

Although Legendary Wizards were few in number, they were the nuclear weapons of the wizard civilization. It was because of them that other civilizations were so afraid of wizards.

Losing a Legendary Wizard was a great loss.

On the distant battlefield of the Five Sector Expedition.

In a devastated plane, a cold witch in a white wizard robe stood on the top of the Sky City, which was covered in scars.

Her figure was faint, but standing there, she seemed to be the center of the world.

A picture appeared on her fingertips. It was the scene where the parliament announced Luther’s death.

“Civilization needs to be accelerated. Otherwise, Luther’s sacrifice will be meaningless…”

…

Emperor’s Palace.

Inside the secret room.

In front of Levi was a large crucible.

Inside the cauldron were all kinds of medicinal herbs, poisons, some metal substances, and many rare materials. They were fused into a pot of medicine.

Amongst them, a dead Lizardman’s corpse was floating up and down, still emitting a powerful aura.

This was the Ancient Saint who had fallen, and Levi was bestowing him with “immortality”… In other words, they were made into corpse demons.

However, this time, he was not making a Poison Fire Corpse Demon. Instead, he was making a new species based on the knowledge he had gained from the Book of Corpse Demons and the characteristics of the Ancient Saint.

He chanted an incantation and threw in the level 3 Blood Artifact, the Blood Imprisonment Awl, which he had eliminated earlier. Next, he threw in the Blood Feather Bow and the Moonlight Greatsword.

In the end, he poured the blood of the Blood Clan into it, and the potion turned scarlet!

“With my current knowledge of Weapon Refinement, it’s not a problem for me to refine these three Blood Artifacts into a part of this corpse demon and strengthen its methods… Now, we just have to wait. This corpse demon is refined from the body of a powerful Ancient Saint, and I’ve even improved it. It’ll definitely be even stronger than the Poison Fire Demonic Corpse from before. At that time, we’ll have another trump card in the Dark Ancient Tower.”

While waiting for the corpse demon to complete the skill, Levi continued to cultivate his array skill.

Several days later, when he was resting, the messenger brought back the news of the Endless Sea.

As he was in the Ancient Saint plane, Levi did not forget to read the newspapers and learn about the world.

“What? Deep Blue Sage has fallen?”

Levi was shocked.

The fall of a Legendary Wizard was a big deal.

“The structure of the congress has changed. The twelve magnates have become eleven magnates. One move will affect the whole. Next, the Wizard World, the dark and righteous war, the Endless Sea… Perhaps everything will have to change. I don’t know if it’s good or bad.”

[Big news! The Dark Wizard Emperor and the other Evil Gods were forced to retreat and withdraw from the plane federation. The Five Sector Expedition is temporarily over. The four Legendary Wizards will return one after another in the next ten years!]

“It’s finally over. Unfortunately, Deep Blue Sage will not be able to return…”

After all, Levi had grown up in the Endless Sea. Among these Legendary Wizards, the one he cared about the most was the Deep Blue Sage.

“But the end of this expedition is too strange. Why did the Evil Gods suddenly retreat as if they had discussed it? Did someone steal their home?”

Puzzled, Levi continued reading the newspaper.

A piece of medium-sized news came into view.

[Blue Dragon Lady has resigned from the position of the City Lord of Riptide City and left the Endless Sea. Her whereabouts are unknown.]

“Blue Dragon Lady actually quit… I heard from Anya that she and another mysterious red-haired witch appeared in the Sea Capital and participated in the auction. They should have bought something. Could it be that even a powerhouse like her has been targeted by the mastermind?”

[Shadow Circle’s branch head, Shadow Wolf Matthias, was ambushed by a mysterious powerhouse in Gold Capital recently. He escaped with serious injuries. Matthias strongly doubts the security of the Star Tower and requests that the mastermind be arrested as soon as possible!]

“Even an expert like Shadow Wolf was attacked, and it was in the city! Who is directing and planning all of this…”

Levi was very glad that he had returned to the human world and had a foothold in the human world.

Following the fall of a Legendary Wizard, the Great Expedition mysteriously ended, and the opening of the Dark Ancient Tower, a series of major events occurred.

The old era was about to pass, but the new era had yet to arrive…

In this ever-changing era, all Levi could do was gain as much experience as possible.

In the blink of an eye, he had cultivated for two years!

The year 1143 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, Month of Harvest.

At the entrance of the Ancient Saint plane, Levi stood there and snapped his fingers.

In an instant, seven rays of light shot into the sky and disappeared.

At the same time, the entire island disappeared.

At this moment, Levi had a gratified look on his face as he was in a world of seven colors.

“Earth, fire, wind, water, ice, lightning, metal! After leveling up, it is no longer appropriate to call him Glory of the Four Kings. This array that I created myself will be called… Hell of the Seven Kings.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 987 - Chapter 987: Hell! (1)

Chapter 987: Hell! (1)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Two years of special attack.

Cultivating day and night.

A large amount of resources and wealth, as well as countless efforts.

Levi had finally mastered the most difficult array skill to the fourth-circle!

After reaching the fourth-circle, he had been thinking about how to upgrade this third-circle array to a fourth-circle array based on the foundation of the [Glory of the Four Kings].

After all, he had spent a lot of effort and energy on this array. It would be a pity if he abandoned it and replaced it with a new fourth-circle array.

The predecessors were able to create a fourth-circle array.

Levi himself was a fourth-circle-array wizard. It was not impossible to upgrade a third-circle array to a fourth-circle array!

He planned to add lightning, frost, and metal as the three main mutated elements in addition to the Four Kings of Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water! This would allow the new seven kings to fuse perfectly.

As soon as this idea came to mind, Levi began to research and experiment crazily.

During this period, he had already spent a million Aether Stones, which was enough to buy a top-grade fourth-circle Wizard Tool.

Most fourth-circle wizards would not even dare to think about such an investment.

Only Levi had enough financial resources to support his idea.

Coupled with his sufficient theoretical knowledge and practical experience, he was finally able to achieve this goal.

Hell of the Seven Kings!

It represented the highest level of array that Levi had achieved at this stage.

Any one of the first-circle arrays could be used as a simple fourth-circle array, and the seven fourth-circle arrays could be linked together. Levi was terrified just thinking about this power.

Let alone a fourth-circle wizard, if that fifth-circle Cave Wizard from last time were to attempt it again, Levi would not even need to do anything.

This array could kill him!

This was Levi’s confidence!

Apart from Levi, the other wizards in the Wizard World were basically all trained in a single school.

Whether it was the Burning Faction or the Ocean Faction.

No matter which faction the wizards were from, if they faced the Hell of the Seven Kings, there would always be a type of ‘hell’ that could restrain the wizard.

The mutual promotion and suppression of the elements were utilized to the extreme here.

The seven hells were:

Hell of Thorns, Inferno Hell, Wind Blade Hell, Dead Sea Hell, Ice Hell, Lightning Hell, Hell of Blade Mountain!

The names and designs were inspired by the culture of the eighteen levels of hell in Levi’s previous life.

He felt that in the future, as his knowledge of arrays advanced, he would be able to use his array skill to create a new array.

There was still room for improvement in the Hell of the Seven Kings.

Sooner or later, he would make the legendary eighteen levels of hell in his previous life into his own gatekeeping array.

‘You want to steal my house? Then let’s go through hell first!’

“Furthermore, if I ever encounter a fifth-circle wizard that I can’t defeat, I can lure them into the Seven Kings of Hell and use the power of the array. I feel that I can even fight a true fifth-circle wizard!”

Levi was very confident.

This array was too powerful. It was simply a magic treasure that could defeat the strong with the weak!

“However, the current Hell of the Seven Kings still needs to be perfected. The Seven Hells need seven guardians to control the array cores and make them even more powerful!”

“The Hell of Thorns has Bo Gang, and the Inferno Hell has the Poison Fire Corpse Demon. The other five hells are still lacking five guardians. I’ll slowly collect them in the future.”

A transcendent creature like Raja could definitely be a Guardian.

However, they were related to his knight’s secret medicine. If they were killed or taken away by the enemy, he would suffer a huge loss.

If the array was gone, Levi could still build it again.

But if Raja was gone… Then he might not be able to find a replacement for a long time.

This matter still needed careful consideration.

“The guardian of the array is just a icing on the cake. It’s not a necessity. The current power of the array is enough.”

“The most useful guardians are actually the fourth-circle wizards from the various factions. D\*mn it, there are too few contract slots in my scarlet contract…”

“If it really doesn’t work out, I’ll use Excalibur to capture a few laborers. I’m also a fourth-circle wizard now, so I shouldn’t suffer a backlash if I contract a fourth-circle wizard.”

He returned to the Emperor’s Palace.

Levi did not rest.

In his secret room stood a tall and mighty blood-colored figure.

The figure’s face could not be seen. It was covered in scarlet scales condensed from fresh blood.

On his back, elbows, head, and other places, there were ferocious blood thorns exposed.

On his back was a blood-red bow and a blood-red sword!

This was a corpse demon that Levi had refined himself, and he had spent several years refining it.

The raw material had come from an Ancient Saint, and the Ancient Saint was now completely unrecognizable.

He called it the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon.

As it was refined from the body of an Ancient Saint, the defense of the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon was much stronger than that of the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

However, compared to the Poison Fire Corpse Demon, it lacked the poison fire ability.

However, with the three Blood Artifacts that Levi had refined into it as a supplement, it made up for the lack of attack methods!

The spikes on the surface of the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon were the Blood Imprisonment Awl that could shoot out.

The Moonlight Greatsword on his back was a close-range attack.

The Blood Feather Bow was responsible for long-range attacks.

These three Blood Artifacts were constantly devouring blood and killing while at Levi’s side. They were already at the peak of level 3 Blood Artifacts.

If he had the remains of a level 4 Blood Clan member, Levi was confident that he could re-refine these Blood Artifacts and upgrade them to level 4 once he reached the fourth-circle for Weapon Refinement.

That way, the attack power of the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon would increase to another level.

The reason why Levi had spent so much effort to refine this external object was because he had been able to obtain it.

In fact, it was also to prepare for entering the Dark Ancient Tower.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 988 - Chapter 988: Hell! (2)

Chapter 988: Hell! (2)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

These dead puppets could be brought in.

Of course, items that could be controlled, like Guillermo a corpse demon, could not be brought in. However, the core of the corpse demon was this shell.

As long as his body entered the Dark Ancient Tower, Levi could find a way to make them move.

“Next, if I want to control this Blood-Armored Corpse Demon, I still need to refine a spirit-type undead creature into it to turn it into the corpse demon’s… soul!”

Otherwise, the corpse demon would not be able to move on its own.

Fortunately, Levi was already prepared to summon hell creatures.

A long time ago, he had learned a summoning spell from the School of Hell.

Now, with his strength, summoning a fourth-circle undead spirit should not be a problem.

Summoning it, capturing it alive, and refining it into the corpse demon’s body.

“However, this is my first time summoning a hell creature. In order to avoid any accidents, I need to make more preparations.”

He found an uninhabited valley and began to set up a array inside.

“Fourth-circle array, Demon Cage. It’s a small scale array, easy to set up and can be carried around. It’s a control type of array and was originally developed for the bloody battle with the Abyss. Capturing those hell creatures shouldn’t be a problem.”

This array was one of the few fourth-circle arrays he had mastered. It would also be one of his trump cards when he entered Dark Ancient Tower in the future.

Such an array was definitely not as powerful as the giant formation of the Hell of the Seven Kings. That kind of giant array needed to rely on the power of the elements wandering between heaven and earth to operate. Otherwise, relying on the Aether Stone would consume an extremely terrifying amount of energy. Thus, there were requirements for the choice of terrain and environment.

As for the Demon Cage, it could be quickly set up during battle.

Moreover, it only needed to consume Aether Stones to operate.

After setting up the array, Levi had Miraya, Raja, Phoenix, and the body-tempering clone, Metal Voodoo, guard the four positions of the array.

Such a lineup could be said to have given the other party enough respect.

“Fourth-circle spell, Summoning Undead Spirits! Through this spell, one could communicate with an undead creature from the first four levels of hell. If there was a mutual choice, one could become the undead partner of the School of Death wizard and fight for them. The wizard has to pay the corresponding price for it.”

“Otherwise, if it’s light, the next summoning won’t be successful. If it’s serious, some of the more serious undead spirits will directly bite back at the wizard.”

In a word, this could not go around for free.

“The nine levels of hell, each level corresponds to a wizard’s circle. The lower the level of hell, the stronger the hell creatures are. This spell of mine won’t involve the hell beyond the fourth level, so there shouldn’t be a problem with safety…”

It was said that at the bottom of the Nine Hells, there was the legendary tenth layer, which was the deepest part of Hell.

At the same time, it was also the entrance to the Underworld, which was on par with the astral world.

At the location of the ‘Underworld Gate’, there was a guardian of the Underworld that was comparable to the gods guarding the entrance.

Logically speaking, be it wizards, mortals, or other living beings in the Multidimensional Planes, only a small number of souls were brought to the divine kingdom by the gods after death.

The other souls would go all the way down to the Nine Hells and enter the Underworld Source River, which was in charge of reincarnation and death, through the Underworld Gate!

In the Underworld Source River, all the memories of this life in the soul would be washed away by the water.

A brand new true soul was born, and it would be randomly reincarnated into the Multiverse.

This was a law that was like the law of nature.

Most of the time, the Underworld was neutral and objective, and would not participate in any disputes.

Therefore, it was extremely mysterious, and the wizards’ understanding of the Underworld was limited.

After all, other than dead people… It was very difficult for wizards to enter the Underworld.

“Let’s begin. If there is any danger, immediately terminate the summoning. Summoning spells have been tested by the wizard civilization for a long time. Generally, there won’t be any accidents!”

After everything was ready.

Levi chanted.

Then, he closed his eyes.

…

The fourth level of Hell.

There were four pale suns in the sky, emitting the aura of death.

On the ground, there were strange-shaped hellish undead spirits lurking.

The undead spirit mainly relied on the death energy wandering in hell to survive, which was also a type of negative energy.

If they were lucky, they could even prey on the souls lost in hell.

In the wilderness, a battle was taking place.

An Undead knight made of bones was riding on a skeletal warhorse, leading a group of skeleton subordinates, such as skeleton swordsmen and skeleton archers, to fight against a flying dragon covered in rotten flesh and with a wingspan of dozens of meters.

Be it the Undead knights or the rotten flying dragon, they were all powerful third-circle creatures.

On the fourth floor, there were also elite monsters.

On the plains not far away, there was a castle.

Inside the castle, there was an army of Undead. It seemed that the Undead knight from before was also one of them.

On the battlements, a pitch-black [Barb Demon] with goat horns and a scorpion tail was watching the battle with great interest.

As the Devil Lord of the Black Sand Ridge…

Earl Sarlin’s daily pleasure was to watch his subordinates kill those stupid undead creatures and let them kill each other.

There were two types of inhabitants in Hell.

The first type was undead creatures, such as undead skeletons and undead spirits. Undead knights and rotten flying dragons were both of this type. They were the main force of the School of Death wizards’ summoned creatures.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 989 - Chapter 989: Hell! (3)

Chapter 989: Hell! (3)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Among the souls that were sent to the Underworld from the Multidimensional Plane, there would always be some who stayed in Hell due to special circumstances. By chance, they would become “Undead of Hell”. As time passed, more and more undead appeared, and now they were all over the Hell.

The other type was the nobles of Hell, the true natives and the managers of the Nine Hells:

They were demons!

The first and second levels of Hell were ruled by the imps.

From the third to the fifth level, there were devil lords and it was further divided into baron, earl, and duke.

After the sixth level would be the Grand Duke, who was comparable to a primordial soul wizard and was extremely dangerous.

They were different from the demons who were chaotic and only knew destruction.

Demons were evil by nature, but they would abide by the order and rules that they believed.

They were cunning, sinister, and good at bewitching people. They liked to use such methods to gradually corrupt a kind person, especially some… good woman.

The first law of the School of Death’s summoning spell was, “Do not attempt to summon a devil or sign a contract with a devil! Even if it’s just a harmless little devil!”

On the aisle of Earl Sarlin’s castle.

Colorful oil paintings were hung all over the place, and beautiful women of different appearances were in the paintings. Some were talking, while others were combing their hair. It was very strange. These were the “paintings of the dead” collected by the earl.

At the end of the corridor, in a pink boudoir, a female undead wearing a palace dress with a mature charm and temperament was dressing up and looking at herself in the mirror.

Judging from her aura, she was at the fourth-circle level.

This was the wife of Earl Sarlin because her catchphrase was ‘so boring’. The subordinates of Earl Sarlin called her “Madam Boring” in secret.

Madam Boring.

She was once an ordinary small Undead lord on the fourth floor.

Later, Earl Sarlin spotted her and took her back as his wife.

Many devil lords on the fourth floor knew that although Earl Sarlin was insidious and cunning, he absolutely loved this lowly undead creature.

Madam’s jade-like hand gently caressed her illusory face.

It was pale and bloodless, emitting a rotten aura.

If a wizard with high spiritual force looked at the mirror, it would not be a beautiful woman.

Instead, it would be a female corpse whose eyeballs were drooping and falling out of their sockets. Her entire body was red as if she had been skinned… However, she looked like she had a good figure.

“So boring.”

The madam untied her skirt and suddenly looked at the mirror and sighed. Her voice was sorrowful.

“Then why don’t you become my summoned creature?” At this moment, a calm voice sounded in her mind.

“Are you a wizard?” Madam asked. As a fourth-circle undead creature, her intelligence was no different from ordinary people. She also knew that many undead would sign contracts with wizards, and some never returned…

“That’s right, you’re very smart.” The magnetic voice continued.

“But I have a husband. If Earl Sarlin knew about it, he would be angry. He never allowed me to leave the castle or sign a contract with wizards. He said that wizards were despicable and cunning. In terms of evilness, even demons were inferior to them!” said Madam.

“I will only occasionally summon you to fight for me… After that, you can come back here. I think Earl Sarlin wouldn’t find out.”

“As payment, I will bestow you with the most delicious soul crystal. To you Hell creatures, I believe this price should already show my sincerity… There may be evil wizards in this world, but I’m not one of them.” The voice was filled with temptation.

“Oh… It does sound good. I also want to go to the outside world to take a look.”

Madam wavered a bit.

Souls were the food that she and most undead creatures craved the most.

The more souls they devoured, the higher the quality, and the faster their strength would increase.

Earl Sarlin had a strong desire to control her. In order to control her strength, he would never provide her with a soul. He was worried that his wife would be like a wild horse that was out of control and could never be pulled back.

“What do you think, Madam? Are you willing to be my summoned creature? My time is limited.”

Madam got up and slowly opened the window.

Her husband, Earl Sarlin, had left the castle.

It looked like he had gone to meet with the other devil lords.

Madam also wanted to participate, but she was rejected by the earl every time.

The earl said that this was a gathering of upper-class devils. It was not suitable for an ordinary undead creature like her to attend. She just had to stay at home and wait for him to come back.

She was dissatisfied, but she did not dare to say it out loud.

Without Earl Sarlin, she might have been captured by other devil lords as a laborer or devoured by other powerful undead creatures on the fourth floor.

In a strange space, Levi subconsciously looked at the hideous female undead spirit in the castle.

“What a strange feeling. It’s as if we’re not in the same dimension, but we can communicate. The summoning time is almost up. If this woman doesn’t agree, my summoning will fail…”

Summoning spells could allow Levi’s consciousness to randomly find an area on a specific floor, which was not something he could control.

As long as the summoning was successful and the contract was signed, the wizard could summon undead creatures to fight at any time in the future. There was no need to go through so much trouble.

This fourth-circle Summoning Undead Spirits only had one contract slot.

During this period, Levi’s consciousness had been searching for the Undead closest to him in this magical space. If he didn’t take the initiative to communicate, the Undead wouldn’t notice him.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 990 - Chapter 990: Hell! (4)

Chapter 990: Hell! (4)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“The fourth-circle undead creatures in this area are mostly bone dragons, skeleton knights, and the like. There aren’t many spirit-type creatures. I hope I can succeed in one try.”

In the castle, the Madam looked at the disappearing figure of the earl and remembered what the wizard had said.

“Perhaps it’s time for me to experience a new life. I just need to return to the castle before the earl returns. He won’t notice. He rarely cares about what I really want to do…”

Thinking of this, Madam looked into the void, her eyes faint with anticipation.

“I’m willing… Take me with you. Shouldn’t we sign some kind of contract?”

A blood-red hexagram array appeared in the air.

“Undead! Fight for me, and I will provide you with enough souls as the price!” the wizard said calmly.

“Alright.”

The next moment, the hexagram shone brightly.

A suction force came.

On this day, Madam left this quiet castle, intending to pursue an exciting life. This way, everyone would not call her ‘Madam Boring’.

However, she did not know that she would be leaving forever…

In the void in front of Levi, a hexagram array appeared.

An illusory spirit body with a fourth-circle aura appeared.

“Who summoned me?”

Madam asked with an expectant expression.

“It’s me.”

In front of her was a tall and sturdy human male who was even stronger than Earl Sarlin. He was wearing a wizard robe and his expression was calm.

“And the wizard I imagined… was quite different,” Madam said with interest, not realizing the seriousness of the matter.

The man smiled and clapped his hands. Then, the light of the array shone brightly and enveloped the Madam.

“You… What are you doing?”

“Madam, don’t worry. I will abide by the contract. I won’t kill you. I just don’t want you to go back to that boring life. Don’t think about that Earl anymore. Follow me and you will have a bright future!”

Scarlet flames burst out from his burly body!

A God of War with a Golden Snake wrapped around him and a cape fluttering in the wind came over with a sword!

At the same time, an aura that made Madam feel wary surged from all directions.

Miraya, Raja, Phoenix…

With Levi’s ample preparation, the two of them were able to escape. The dumbfounded Madam was pressed to the ground.

Her spirit body kept struggling. Levi’s large hand was wrapped in blood energy as he grabbed it.

As usual, Levi had to check if there was a tracking mark on it to avoid being targeted by the devil earl.

After checking, Levi found that there really was one. He used the blood fog particles to permeate into the spirit body.

The illusory Madam had a strange expression on her face. After Levi entered her body, her spirit body turned red, and her face was extremely red.

He didn’t know if it was because she was dyed red by the blood fog or because she was shy.

After some effort, Levi found an illusory Soul Imprint of a demon with a pair of goat horns and a scorpion tail in his spirit body.

The devils of Hell would usually mark their lowly creatures with this mark to indicate which lord they belonged to. It was a symbol of ownership.

“Barb Demon… The earl’s bloodline is quite noble. I have to be more careful in the future.”

Levi released the other Saint Scorpions from Alice’s ring and let them try to devour the mark.

The demon mark opened its mouth and let out a ferocious howl. Some Saint Scorpions died instantly.

However, as more and more Saint Scorpions swarmed over, it was still devoured bit by bit.

“It’s alright. I’ll be counting on you guys while Leon is sleeping.”

Levi put the plump Saint Scorpions back.

After the Soul Imprint disappeared, Madam felt that the shackles that bound her disappeared.

At this moment, she was like a wild horse that had been released from its reins, galloping on the lush green prairie. She actually did not resist Levi’s actions!

She lay quietly on the ground and stopped struggling.

Seizing this opportunity, Levi released the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon and a strange blood-colored array shone brightly on it.

Levi chanted the last incantation that the corpse demon had refined.

“Return of the soul!”

A huge suction force came from the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon.

Immediately after, Madam turned into a blood-red light and surged into it.

Levi immediately started refining.

Afterwards.

The Blood-Armored Corpse Demon lying on the ground suddenly stood up.

“What’s going on? Where am I? Who am I?”

“You are Blood Lady, my servant,” Levi said calmly.

The real corpse demons were all refined in this way. The last step was to use a spirit-type from the Undead of Hell. Of course, this was not very friendly to the dead.

“Blood Lady… I am Blood Lady!”

As the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon murmured, its body changed and its bones cracked.

Then, a red female demon with a slender figure and curvy body, with blood thorns all over her chest and back, holding a blood-red sword and carrying a longbow, knelt in front of Levi.

“Master!”

Levi asked Blood Lady to take her leave.

This Blood-Armored Corpse Demon was finally considered a complete success.

He turned around and left the Emperor’s Palace, flying toward the human world.

…

The fourth level of Hell.

Blood Forest Ridge.

The trees here were blood-red, like bloody arms.

There was a blood-red lake in the depths of the forest.

In the middle of the lake, a rugged castle stood hundreds of feet tall.

This was the castle of the Duke of Blood Lake. He was the most powerful devil in this area, equivalent to a fifth-circle wizard.

Generally speaking, devils of this level should be in the deeper parts of hell, but there were always some who stayed in the upper levels for various reasons.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 991 - Chapter 991: Hell! (5)

Chapter 991: Hell! (5)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the castle hall.

The Duke of Blood Lake was holding a devil’s banquet.

The long table was filled with all kinds of delicacies.

Steamed human brains, Wraith wine, fried eyeballs, nine revolutions large intestine…

Earl Sarlin was sitting on one side, talking and laughing with the other counts.

The Duke of Blood Lake was a five-meter-tall devil with a hideous pig’s head and fangs.

He finished the nine revolutions large intestine and drank some bloody wine. Then, he said, “Everyone, I didn’t call everyone here just to enjoy the delicious food. I’m sure you all know this.”

“The Nora plane, which is the world where the wizards are, had already converged with the Blue Frost plane. The army of the Blue Frost Lord had already begun to infiltrate Nora.”

“Now, some of the Archdevils of Hell in the depths of Hell can not sit still anymore. They want to send some people to the human world to participate in this gluttonous feast.”

“Fortunately, I was chosen. I have already made a deal with a fifth-circle wizard from the School of Death. She will use magic to summon us to the human world. I wonder if anyone is willing to go with me?”

After the Duke of Blood Lake finished speaking, he looked at the earl.

“Lord Duke, our devil bodies are different from those lowly undead. We can’t leave Hell for too long. How do we solve this?” asked the red-tooth earl.

“Don’t worry. According to the deal I made with the fifth-circle wizard, she needs to prepare the corresponding human bodies for us as the vessels for our descent.”

“Those weak human bodies are human bodies. We can’t fully display our strength,” said Earl Sarlin.

“She will try her best to choose the bodies of the human knights and some of the body-refining wizards to create vessels for our Devil Army. This way, although our strength is still not as good as in Hell, it is not much different.”

“Everyone, we are devils. We are different from those simple-minded demons. With your abilities, you will be like a fish in water in Nora.”

“The wizards in Nora are all in the sub-dimensional portal. We are going to the mortal world. Other than the church and some wizards, no one is our match,” the Duke of Blood Lake said confidently.

“I see.” Earl Sarlin pondered and said, “However, as everyone knows, the two most despicable and cunning groups in the plane are the devils and the wizard… I’m worried that the fifth-circle wizard will have some sort of scheme against us if the wizard trades with us.”

“Indeed, wizards are too cunning, especially those wizards from the School of Death. They often trick the lowly undead in my territory to work for them. We can’t do anything about it!” The red-tooth earl grumbled.

“Don’t worry, I know what to do.” The Duke of Blood Lake smiled and said confidently.

“Now, let’s make our positions known. Those who are willing to go with me, raise your hands. Those who are unwilling…” The Duke of Blood Lake’s voice gradually turned cold.

“I’ll go,” said the red-tooth earl.

“I… I’ll go too!”

The other earls expressed their stance. How could they not go?

Only Earl Sarlin looked hesitant.

He was different from the other earl. He had a noble status and was powerful. Among the Earls who attended the banquet, he was the number one!

He was the son of an Archdevil of Hell on the sixth floor!

Therefore, he was not afraid of the Duke of Blood Lake.

Suddenly, a subordinate sent him a message.

After reading the message, Earl Sarlin’s face turned gloomy.

He looked at the Duke of Blood Lake and said slowly, “I’ll go too.”

Hearing that Sarlin was going, the Duke of Blood Lake couldn’t help but applaud.

“As expected of the son of the Red-Haired Archduke. We’ll definitely return with a bountiful harvest from this human journey, harvesting countless delicious souls. You can also become a Duke as soon as possible and leave the desolate fourth level to return to the Archduke’s side!”

Because he had something on his mind, Earl Sarlin was always absent-minded during the banquet.

He hurried back to Black Sand Ridge and entered the castle.

“Where’s Madam?” he asked coldly.

“Sir… Madam… Madam is missing.” A third-circle undead spirit maid said in fear.

“So many of you and you all can’t even keep an eye on one person? Did anyone come to the castle after I left?” the earl asked.

“No… Absolutely not!” On the city wall, the undead spirits appeared one after another, revealing their terrified faces.

“On this fourth floor, other than those dukes, there are also a few Undead lords. No one can sneak into my castle without a sound.”

“Just as I guessed, there’s only one possibility for Madam’s disappearance! D\*mned wizard!”

Under normal circumstances, after a wizard summoned an undead spirit, the undead spirit would return to Hell.

Therefore, Madam shouldn’t have disappeared for so long.

In this situation, it must be a wizard over there who was playing tricks and forcefully detained Madam!

“However, from the soul token that Madam left behind, she is not dead yet… She must have been imprisoned by a wizard. I planted a soul mark on her body. When I go to the human world, I can sense her location through the mark. When the time comes, I’ll let that wizard know how foolish it is to steal the private property of a devil!”

…

Dusk Holy Temple.

Levi’s figure appeared.

He sensed that Andrew was reading a book in the knowledge holy temple. On the table were notes.

When Andrew finished reading the book and left the temple, he saw the commander waiting there. He stood up straight and quickly greeted him!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 992 - Chapter 992: Hell! (6)

Chapter 992: Hell! (6)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Not bad. In two to three years, you’re already a mid-level apprentice wizard… Looks like your cultivation hasn’t fallen behind.” Levi smiled.

“It’s all thanks to Commander’s support. After becoming a wizard, as my spiritual force grew, I felt that my thoughts were sharper and more active than before. No wonder wizards are so powerful,” said Andrew.

“How is the progress of the Bloodline Dharma Body?” Levi asked.

“I’ve already cultivated to the peak of the second level. I can now accomplish Blood Qi Separation. The next step is to condense Bloodline Dharma Body.” Andrew was as serious as the students who reported their homework.

Levi casually took out a first-circle Wizard Tool from his storage bag.

“With your strength, you can somewhat use a first-circle Wizard Tool. Take it for self-defence. Remember, only when you’re alive can there be any possibility.” He said meaningfully.

“Thank Commander…However, I don’t have anything I can pay in exchange.” Andrew was flattered.

“The price is to become a legendary knight or an official wizard as soon as possible. I have high hopes for you, young man!” Levi patted Andrew’s shoulder and turned to leave.

On the training field of the Five-Colored Palace, Denise was sparring with Dinos.

Denise’s five-coloured blood qi was brilliant, while Dinos’ golden blood qi was magnificent!

In the end, it was still Dinos who won.

“Just a little more and I will be able to reach Bloodthirst Perfection…” Dinos sighed.

“There’s no need to rush.” Levi’s voice sounded.

“Hello, Commander!” The two greeted in unison.

“Have you found any good seedlings over the years?” Levi asked.

“I found a double affinity one and they’re even a grand knight. The other seedlings are not as talented,” said Dinos.

“These special talents should be specially nurtured. Also, secretly take care of Andrew. We can’t let his talent die prematurely. In the future, when he grows up, he will be of great use to our holy temple!” said Levi.

“Understood!”

He left the Dusk Holy Temple.

Levi was in a good mood.

The human world had actually been very chaotic these years, but the holy temple could basically stay out of it.

Because the main policy of the holy temple at this stage was to recuperate, develop quietly, and never participate in various disputes.

When the Black Knight and the other core members advanced to become Blood Knights, they would be able to step onto the stage.

He flew toward the mainland. Rosa Witch, whom he had not contacted for a long time, had something to tell him.

Peacock Kingdom.

In a small coastal city.

In the private room of the Shining Tavern.

Levi saw the Rosa Witch.

It had been many years since they last met, but she still looked the same. However, she looked a little haggard.

“It’s good to see that you’re still alive…” said Rosa Witch.

“What’s wrong, Madam?”

“Do you remember Orlov?”

Levi replied, “I remember. He’s that fourth-circle wizard. He’s quite a nice person.”

Orlov had once tried to stop Barzan from killing him, but he was still scared off by Barzan using the power behind him.

Even so, he was still a little grateful to that old man. It was already rare for Orlov to stand up for him.

“Orlov is dead. I sent him a message before, but he never replied. Later, I went to his secluded place and found traces of a battle. Orlov should be dead because the other party is very likely a fifth-circle wizard.”

“Orlov is a good man. Who is so cruel?” Levi was confused, but he had already guessed what was going on.

“I think it should be the backer behind Balzan, the fifth-circle wizard of the Spirit Catcher Steeple, Madam Ghost!”

“Why did she kill Orlov? What’s the motive?”

“Barzan is dead. She has been looking for clues. It seems that she has found Orlov.”

Rosa Witch looked at Levi. Levi looked surprised as if he really did not know.

“Barzan is also dead?”

“Yes.”

Rosa Witch’s gaze moved slightly, and she sighed inwardly. She knew that Barzan was killed by Levi.

Levi was not an ordinary nomadic wizard.

After the Wizard World and the human world were connected, she made contact with the other sisters.

That was when she realized that Levi was an external wizard of the Witch’s Family. He was very powerful and was even favored by the Vice President of the Pharmacist Association, Triss!

Triss’s identity and status were something that even the current Flower Witch couldn’t compare to.

Rosa Witch naturally knew what it meant to be valued by Triss.

After some thought, Rosa Witch said, “I reckon that Madam Ghost already knows who killed Barzan. She might have already started to take action. This woman is extremely vicious, and she has the support of the Spirit Catcher Steeple. That’s why she’s becoming more and more unscrupulous.”

“Madam, you didn’t call me here just to chat about this, right?” Levi asked.

“You’re already a fourth-circle wizard, right?”

“Yes.”

“In the human world today, other than a few Church saints and fifth-circle wizards who are hidden like me, there should be no one else who is a match for you.”

“You can’t say that. I’ve heard a saying that goes, ‘Beyond the mountains, there are mountains and towers.’ There’s always someone stronger than me. I’ve just entered the fourth-circle realm, and my realm isn’t very stable. How can I be invincible under the fifth-circle realm?”

“The Witch’s Family wants to build a wizard tower in the human world. I’m a member of the Sword Flower Oath Tower and also a member of the Witch’s Family. Lady Witch asked me to take charge of the situation. I want you to be my assistant. As a reward, since the establishment of the Shining Tavern, it has been rooted in the human world for hundreds of years. You can use all the intelligence networks. You can be the Deputy Tower Master,” said Rosa Witch.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat. The Shining Tavern was spread all over the world, and its roots were as deep as the Church’s.

Especially in terms of intelligence, no one could compare.

If he could use this intelligence network at will, it would definitely be beneficial to him and the future development of the Dusk Holy Temple!

After thinking for a moment, Levi said, “As a member of the Witch’s Family, I agree to your request. If you need help, I won’t decline if it’s within my ability. If it’s beyond my ability, then forgive me for not being able to help… However, there’s no need for me to become a Deputy Tower Master. It’s not appropriate for a male wizard like me to become a Deputy Tower Master.”

“Sure, I believe in the primordial soul wizard’s foresight, and I also believe in you. I wish us a happy cooperation!” Rosa Witch raised a cup of Hundred Flowers Wine. She said with a smile, “I also wish your future wife to be as beautiful as the Flower Knight!”

Levi’s memory seemed to have been pulled back to the past. In the tavern of the Tuva Empire, the descendant of the Mellon family, the old man who had avenged his great hatred, had also said the same words to him. This was the toast of the Hundred Flowers Wine!

“Flower Knight…” Levi muttered to himself.

Before they left, Rosa Witch called out to Levi. She paused and said hesitantly, “I’m a fifth-circle wizard of the Witch’s Family. If I go against Madam Ghost, it might bring about a war between the two towers… Be careful, the Witch’s Family wouldn’t care even if an external wizard is killed. However, you have a relationship with Madam Triss, so you can use this flexibly. You don’t have to force yourself.”

A ray of light landed on Levi’s palm. He looked at it and saw that it was all the information on Madam Ghost.

He smiled and kept the information. He replied, “Thank you, Madam. Don’t worry. My life… it’s very resilient!”

He left the tavern and walked on the street.

“Now that the other party might know that I’m the murderer, I can’t take any chances. Even if there’s a one in ten thousand chance that I’ll be harmed, I’ll nip it in the bud!”

In order to prevent himself from being harmed, Levi decided to…

Strike first!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 993 - Chapter 993: New Era, Level Fifteen! (1)

Chapter 993: New Era, Level Fifteen! (1)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the year 1143 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, during the Month of the Northern Wind, within the Peacock Kingdom.

In the Northern Territory, lies the Icewind City.

Once bustling with life, now only remnants of its former glory remain.

Occasionally, wandering Blue Frost Undead would pass through, with their hollow, blue-flamed eyes scanning all living beings.

On the hillside outside the city, frost and snow covered the nearby tombstones.

A young knight clad in mithril armor knelt before one of the graves, gently wiping away the accumulated snow with his hands.

“Grandfather, Father… I’m here to see you again. Not only did I surpass legend, but I also reached realms beyond. Our commander said the path of a knight stretches far… Oh, Grandfather, the commander said you were his old friend, a fine lord.”

The knight’s determined expression spoke of resilience.

Kelvin, the Silver Dragon Knight, after enduring years of trials, finally entered the Bloodthirst Realm.

Behind him, the sound of hooves approached.

He glanced at the tombstone, his right hand lightly resting on the Icewind Sword by his side.

Forged mainly from mithril and Luminant gold, the sword exuded an air of significance.

A Blue Frost Undead knight, riding a skeletal warhorse, approached. His stature resembled that of a giant. He wielded a massive axe, leading the blue frost undead from Icewind City, pressing forward!

“Roar!”

Comparable to a legendary knight, the undead raised his axe, commanding the Blue Frost Undead to swarm forward!

The young knight drew his sword, roaring defiantly as silver blood qi surged within him, converging onto his blade.

“Sword Skill, Mountain Wind!”

A piercing sound followed, accompanied by a burst of silver light.

Under the entwined blood qi, the undead cried out in agony.

After an indeterminate amount of time, Icewind City fell silent.

The silhouette of the Silver Dragon Knight disappeared into the snowstorm.

Under the influence of the blue frost, winter in the Northern Territory seemed endless…

The following day, inside the Shining Tavern in Peacock Capital, the Silver Dragon Knight sat alone, sipping his drink.

Two knights nearby were engaged in conversation.

“Have you heard? Many knights have gone missing in the south recently.

Rumor has it that even grand knights have disappeared in considerable numbers…

The Church of Holy Light had intervened in the investigation, but there’s still no result.

“I reckon these folks have no intention of investigating at all.”

“They just take the knights’ money and do nothing. It’s outrageous!”

“Lower your voice, will you? I want to live a little longer!”

Could such a topic be discussed in the capital?

But then again, once upon a time, being a knight meant something in this world.

People would address you as “Sir”!

But now, with all sorts of creatures emerging, what’s the worth of a knight?

The Silver Dragon Knight frowned.

“Targeting knights specifically… Could it be the enemies of the Dusk Holy Temple?”

“But I hadn’t heard of any knights disappearing before I arrived.”

“Seems like they’re only targeting knights outside the temple, but we still need to be cautious.”

“I’ll bring it up with the commander during the meeting, make sure everyone stays alert.”

For a long time, the Dusk Holy Temple had remained aloof from worldly affairs, prospering peacefully. It seldom got involved in conflicts.

But as the world grew darker and more chaotic, trouble was inevitable for anyone here.

With that in mind, the Silver Dragon Knight left the tavern.

On the cold winter night streets, due to the presence of various dark creatures, the Seven Kingdoms had independently initiated curfews.

In major cities, activities had to be reduced after dusk.

And from midnight to dawn, movement was strictly prohibited.

But with the strength of the Silver Dragon Knight, he wasn’t afraid of being spotted by those patrolling knights.

As he was leaving the city… a sword fell to the ground in a dark alley.

He felt a stir in his heart and quietly made his way there.

On a street in the outer city, he concealed himself in the shadows and watched silently.

In the distance, the body of a knight lay prone.

A ghostly figure stood silently before the knight, back turned to the Silver Dragon Knight.

In the next moment, the shadow disappeared.

The knight, already frozen, suddenly rose to his feet, picked up his sword, and walked into the darkness with a vacant expression.

The Silver Dragon Knight’s expression shifted slightly.

“An evil spirit?”

If it were an ordinary evil spirit, he could dispatch it with a single stroke.

But he had a gut feeling that this was related to the recent disappearances of knights.

So, he refrained from acting rashly.

The deceased knight eventually vanished from his sight.

The Silver Dragon Knight thought for a moment, then decided not to pursue, but instead left the capital and headed overseas.

With his current strength and a lack of understanding of the enemy, hastily getting involved in this matter could jeopardize himself, even his organization!

It would be better to report to the senior members and the commander!

…

The Ancient Saint Plane.

The Emperor’s Palace.

Levi was in a secret room, reviewing the information Madam Ghost had provided about the Spirit Catcher Steeple.

Madam Ghost, high up of the Spirit Catcher Steeple.

Fifth-Circle Wizard, suspected to possess a fifth-circle innate spell, and wield a fifth-circle Wizard Tool.

She had quirky personality and deep thoughts.

An accomplished apprentice of the Primordial Soul Wizard, Painful Banshee Amira, along with Mistress Cruel and the Wildbone Wizard…

Levi scrutinized the details carefully.

He was about to face a true Fifth-Circle Wizard, not some outdated Cave Wizard unable to keep up with the times.

So, for all information about Madam Ghost, the spells, relationships, Wizard Tools, the more detailed, the better!

It must have taken Rosa Witch considerable effort to gather this information.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 994 - Chapter 994: New Era, Level Fifteen! (2)

Chapter 994: New Era, Level Fifteen! (2)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Generally speaking, most wizards were cautious about revealing their spells, talents, and such for their own safety.

Interpersonal relationships were usually the easiest to uncover.

Many wizards relied on their connections to assert their authority.

During this period, Levi leveraged the relationship between Rosa Witch and the Witch’s Family to gather a lot of information about the School of Death.

The School of Death was an extremely complex and specialized school.

However, the mainstream could be divided into three major systems: Ethereal, Corpse, and Crafty.

Ethereal, as the name suggested, specialized in dealing with spirit-type entities.

Madam Ghost was an expert in this field, mastering various summoning spells for spirits.

It could be said that Madam Ghost had mastered the manipulation of evil spirits and specters to perfection.

Various bizarre methods could be achieved using these spiritual beings.

Rosa Witch was once tracked by Madam Ghost using eerie specters.

“When dealing with Madam Ghost, one had to use Corpse Demons with caution.

The spells and knowledge Levi possessed from the School of Death were child’s play compared to hers.

If used improperly, she might counterattack!

At the same time, as a Master of Spirits, she may have possessed powerful spells to directly attack the mind.

Levi needed to learn some spells to protect the mind and soul.

Before confronting Madam Ghost, Levi had to research the Purification Elixir.

With that Soul Artifact fragment, Levi could make his Divine Ring Tower even more solid.

With the tower’s protection, Levi’s soul and mind would be as solid as a rock!

There wasn’t much detailed information available about the specific spells Madam Ghost possessed in the intelligence reports.

These were considered private, and like Levi, anyone who witnessed his actions usually ended up dead.

Most strangers would have found it difficult to uncover her specific abilities.

At most, it could be investigated that he practiced both spells and body refining.

So Levi could only try to understand the spectral faction’s spells as much as possible, especially those of fifth-circle level, and think of countermeasures.

Madam Ghost certainly wouldn’t expect Levi, a fourth-circle wizard, to actively come after her.

This was Levi’s advantage; he remained in the shadows.

From the intelligence, Madam Ghost had rarely been active in the mortal realm in recent years.

She remained secluded within the Spectre Kingdom’s restricted area, whether for secluded cultivation or other reasons.

In other words, Levi still had relatively ample preparation time.

During this period, he could selectively enhance his own abilities.

“Besides, Madam Ghost’s interpersonal relationships also need attention. These could potentially be my future enemies.”

Mistress Cruel was Barzan’s mother.

She had had a close relationship with Madam Ghost and had been a death wizard of the Crafty faction.

She had excelled in transforming powerful corpse puppets and had been even stronger than Madam Ghost.

She had had two fifth-circle Corpse Demon Kings and several level-four corpse demons by her side.

Apart from corpse demons, there had likely been other powerful corpse puppets.

Creating these had been the Crafty faction’s specialty.

These had just been the displayed strengths.

This person may have had even stronger cards up her sleeve.

In any case, she had been definitely on par with the Blue Dragon Lady.

This woman had probably still been in the Realm of Hell, not in the mortal realm.

Wildbone Wizard, the nomadic fifth-circle wizard I had encountered at the auction in the Nether Capital, shouldn’t have been weak either.

She had belonged to the Corpse faction and had excelled in summoning various non-spirit-type hell creatures.

She had been in the Endless Sea and had long since left the Spirit Catcher Steeple.

The likelihood of her causing trouble for me had been small… but caution was still necessary!”

Finally, the biggest trouble had come from the mentors of those two old women: Painful Banshee Amira.

The Spirit Catcher Steeple had currently had eight primordial soul wizards.

Painful Banshee had been one of them.

She may not have been the most powerful, but she had been the most troublesome.

Because she had successfully transformed into… a lich!

The wizards of the School of Death had probably been the most profound researchers of souls and death.

Only by constantly confronting death could one have grasped the true essence of life.

Since tens of thousands of years ago, a primordial soul wizard named “Vikna” had proposed the theory of “soul box technology and eternal life of the soul.”

Within the School of Death, a new faction had gradually emerged.

That had been the “lich” faction!

Primordial soul wizards could achieve: as long as the primordial soul was not destroyed, the wizard could not die!

However, this immortality here was only within the lifespan of the wizard.

Ultimately, since ancient times, birth, aging, illness, and death had been a kind of truth, or rule.

So, the soul at the core of the primordial soul would age.

Any wizard would reach their limit.

Even legendary wizards only had a lifespan of ten thousand years at most.

Wizards were certainly not satisfied with the status quo.

The concepts of “soul box” and “lich” were born from this.

By using special arrays, potions, and transformation rituals.

The primordial soul was preserved in a special object that was not affected by the rules of birth, aging, illness, and death.

From then on, theoretically, the primordial soul was immortal!

At the same time, the connection between the primordial soul and the physical body remained.

There was still consciousness in the physical body, which could be controlled by the soul in the soul box.

And, as long as the primordial soul existed, relying on primordial soul spells and various resources.

Wizards could reshape their physical bodies at any time, achieving a quasi-immortality in this way.

These wizards were called “lich”.

Unfortunately, this theory, so far, was only in its early stages, with many restrictions and drawbacks.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 995 - Chapter 995: New Era, Level Fifteen! (3)

Chapter 995: New Era, Level Fifteen! (3)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Currently, only powerful primordial soul wizards could barely manage to have their primordial soul enter a soul box.

The souls of ordinary wizards, although they could temporarily enter low-level soul boxes, still couldn’t resist the limitations of lifespan. When their time was up, they would still perish.

The soul box Tower Master gave Stella was just like this. It was merely a temporary vessel for the soul, with no connection to longevity.

To truly resist aging and death, a soul box created by a primordial soul wizard would have a chance of success.

However, as time passed, the effectiveness of the soul box would gradually diminish, and ultimately, the primordial soul would still face the fate of dispersal.

Moreover, the success rate of the lich transformation ritual was not high. If the transformation failed, it meant death, and such souls that defiled the rules couldn’t enter the Underworld for reincarnation!

After transforming into a lich, the lifespan was several times longer than that of an ordinary primordial soul wizard, comparable to some longevity species. However, in the soul box, the spiritual force of the primordial soul would not grow stronger.

This also meant that wizards had no further potential. They completely cut off their path of advancement.

Unless, like Tower Master, they became alchemical creatures with human consciousness.

By giving up the path of wizardry and relying on the iterative upgrade of alchemical creatures to replace the advancement of wizards.

However, despite this, many primordial soul wizards from the School of Death, who were nearing their end, still had many choices to transform into liches. Even primordial soul wizards from other schools began to join in.

Painful Banshee was one such example. She was a sixth-circle primordial soul wizard, reportedly living for three thousand years, far exceeding the two thousand years of a sixth-circle wizard!

It seemed that this old thing could live quite a long time without any problems.

Once Levi decided to take action against Madam Ghost, he would have to consider one thing: how to face such those old monsters who had lived for thousands of years if the Spirit Catcher Steeple launched an investigation into her death.

In terms of knowledge, vision, or social connections, he was no match for them.

In front of a Fifth-Circle Wizard, Levi felt confident about escaping.

But facing a primordial soul, he knew it was impossible!

“This time, I absolutely cannot leave behind any clues or traces! If necessary… I’ll seek help from Madam Triss, even if it’s embarrassing, to save my life.”

Triss was the only primordial soul wizard Levi knew who might confront another primordial soul on his behalf. She was loyal and had no airs about her, and Levi had a sort of mentor-friend relationship with her.

Moreover, she owed Levi a favor.

“I wonder if the Flower Knight is easy to deal with… From the descriptions of the Twenty-Four Flowers, she seems to have a good character and is interested in the path of knights. If necessary, when Hundred Flowers returns, I could offer her a deal: my method to break free from the legendary shackles of knighthood in exchange for her protection. That’s an option. And then there’s… Idrasala, the Immortal Banyan Dragon. If all else fails, I’ll trade the Holy Grail to her first if I get it. Let her provide me with shelter until I surpass her in strength later. I’ll reclaim the Holy Grail and the Immortal Banyan Dragon together…”

Of course, ultimately, he needed to become powerful on his own.

But that would take time. Engaging in direct confrontation with a primordial soul wizard in the short term was out of the question!

In the secret room, Levi planned his future retreat.

So far, there were no signs of danger.

From the intelligence reports, Madam Ghost was currently preoccupied.

Levi still had time to develop to take the initiative against a Fifth-Circle Wizard.

Every step must be calculated, and everything must be prepared.

Without any room for error, only then could he act; otherwise, it would be walking into a trap!

Levi pondered over what aces he had up his sleeve to deal with the Fifth-Circle Wizard.

Firstly, he had a formidable defense with his stacked armors, capable of withstanding attacks from any Fifth-Circle Wizard and even ordinary fifth-circle attacks.

Secondly, he possessed a powerful six-dimensional breathing technique and a destructive sword qi in his transformed state, which could barely break through the protective force field of an ordinary Fifth-Circle Wizard.

Thirdly, he had a mishmash of various things like the Bloodline Dharma Body, Rune Language, Bloodline Divine Weapon, Wizard Tool, puppets, combat arrays, and so on.

But his greatest trump card was the array he had just researched: the Hell of the Seven Kings!

In confronting a Fifth-Circle Wizard, he needed to lure them into the array; otherwise, Levi’s chances of winning were slim. Even if he managed to defeat the opponent, it would be difficult to detain them, posing a potential threat if they escaped.

With these thoughts in mind, Levi immediately began preparations according to the urgency of the situation.

In the year 1144 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, on the first day of the Month of Beginning, the 43rd round table meeting of the Twilight Knights proceeded smoothly.

This time, the Black Knight was absent.

“Commander, the Black Knight is currently in a crucial period of seclusion. Once he emerges, he will become the Blood Knight!” Emperor Mu stated.

He, Elsa, and the Black Knight were all in the Earth Realm.

“As for me… heh, I’ve already become the Blood Knight.” Emperor Mu chuckled smugly.

“You’re showing off.” The Goddess Knight glared at Emperor Mu.

“Commander, I’ve also broken through to become the Bloodthirst Knight,” the Silver Dragon Knight announced.

Only the Dark Moon Knight wore an embarrassed smile. “Looks like… I’m still the only legendary one left.”

“No need to rush. Arrange things reasonably according to your own progress. Hurrying might lead to disaster,” Levi advised.

The Blood Knight raised his hand. “Allow me to go first. I’m currently in the Forsaken Land of the God. The situation here is even more complicated than we imagined. I’ve heard that there are numerous Level 5 Caves just here.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 996 - Chapter 996: New Era, Level Fifteen! (4)

Chapter 996: New Era, Level Fifteen! (4)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“In the deeper regions of the Forsaken Land of the God, it’s said that there were caves of level six or higher. This indicates the presence of primordial soul wizards lingering in this area. Commander, I also acquired information about the Fifth-Circle Wizard you mentioned. He’s the Cave Lord of the Black Light Crypt, which possessed a level five cave. He has some shadow school wizards under his command. However, after the demise of the Black Light Master, the Black Light Crypt was absorbed by nearby forces. Now, major forces in the Forsaken Land of the God are integrating. In the near future, they would commence large-scale invasions into the new world. We needed to be prepared!”

“Understood… Blood Knight, keep an eye out for any clues regarding rare minerals in the Forsaken Land of the God. If you come across any of the minerals I mentioned, report to me immediately. I’ll come find you.”

“Understood, Commander.”

After the Blood Knight’s report, the Silver Dragon Knight took a deep breath and spoke, “Commander, there have been numerous knights disappearing in the human realm recently. Upon initial investigation, it doesn’t seem to be the work of ordinary evil spirits. It appears more like the work of controlled monsters, abducting knights! I’m concerned that the temple, as an organization of knights, might be affected.”

Levi nodded slightly, intending to ask the Rosa Witch for more information. Her intelligence should have been more detailed.

Knight Hogg spoke up, “Commander, I also reached the peak of the Bloodthirst Realm. I intended to venture into the Realm of Crimson to seek some opportunities. Additionally, I believed that since we had this remote method of communication through the round table, we should explore new places rather than confine ourselves to one location.”

“Hmm, go ahead,” Levi agreed, finding Hogg’s suggestion reasonable.

After the meeting, Levi resumed his practice. Half a year later, in a volcanic community of the Ancient Dragon Empire, an Ancient Saint discovered the traces of the Flame-Blood Rampage Dragon. Levi personally went to the scene and subdued this level four fire-mixed-blood dragon. Consequently, the level three Flame-Blood Earthly Dragon Beast was released back into the Sea Beast Garden, regaining its freedom, aiming to propagate and produce more offspring with superior bloodline essence.

Levi’s progress in practicing the Crimson Emperor Dragon Breathing Technique had significantly increased. Advancement was no longer distant!

At the same time, Levi’s Lover’s Rune had also reached level 4 through cultivation. His luck bonus had increased to 30%. After testing it, he felt that his card draw rate was steadily improving.

This indicated that the Lover’s Rune was indeed effective! The noob was evolving into a luck god!

He had a plan. With the increasing boost from the Lover’s Rune, his previously discontinued Trembling Ring and Snake Eye Demon Ring might come in handy.

These control “God Rings” that relied on luck might be useful, especially in battles against Madam Ghost.

He could try them out, and if they worked, they would greatly assist him in killing the Fifth-Circle Wizard. In wizard battles, momentary control could change or even influence the outcome of the battle!

While Levi peacefully practiced in the Ancient Dragon Empire, in the distant Tuva Empire, atop the God of Storm’s Mountain, where storm clouds perpetually loomed, a saint in a purple divine robe meditated with eyes closed.

Twelve Thunder Drums and the Storm Spear surrounded him.

Groudon, aside from some beings in the Forsaken Land of the God, was considered the “strongest creature” in the human realm!

He wielded the divine powers of storms and lightning and possessed two powerful Sealing Sacred Objects.

With the resurgence of the Dark Wave, any malicious forces causing trouble in the Tuva Empire were swiftly dealt with by Groudon!

One day, a figure appeared in the sky. Clad in a plain gray-white wizard robe, the figure seemed unremarkable at first glance.

However, there was an indomitable spirit and undeniable arrogance in his demeanor.

As he stood there, the weather began to change, and faint thunder rumbled.

“You again. Who are you, and what do you want? Do you think the Church is easy to mess with?”

In the midst of the thunderstorm, Groudon’s voice rang out, tinged with impatience.

The wizard remained calm. “If you think I’m not to be trifled with, then prove it.”

With those words, he reached out into the void. A spear of thunder, nearly a dozen feet long, materialized in his grasp.

“Today, we’ll see whose power reigns supreme: your Storm Spear or my Thunder Spear!”

The battle between Fifth-Circle Wizard and Groudon began in earnest, unlike the previous encounter with the Cave Wizard.

Groudon’s expression grew solemn, evidently feeling some pressure from his opponent.

Two vastly different forces of thunder clashed in the sky, their thunderous roars echoing for miles around.

As Groudon and the wizard clashed in battle, on the God of Storm’s Mountain, other saints and apostles were filled with shock and anger. “Beast! Release the statue!”

Groudon’s expression shifted. Behind him, a thunderous serpent, possibly hundreds of meters long, devoured a Level 3 Thunder Apostle and sent a Level 4 apostle flying with a flick of its tail. Then, it wrapped itself around the statue in front of the temple.

Amidst the lightning and thunder, with a sudden force, the statue was uprooted!

The ground cracked open.

“A Level 5 creature!” Groudon’s expression changed. “We’ll call it off. Farewell!”

The wizard sneered. The Fifth-Circle talent, Thunder Dragon’s Split Claw!

In the sky, the thunder clouds converged abruptly, and in the next moment, they dispersed. A thunderous dragon claw, about a hundred feet long, descended from the heavens, seemingly intent on crushing Groudon like an ant.

Groudon snorted coldly, his Twelve Thunder Drums protecting him as the Storm Spear shattered the Thunder Dragon’s claw!

However, the wizard had already mounted the Level 5 giant serpent. Like a streak of lightning, they vanished without a trace!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 997 - Chapter 997: New Era, Level Fifteen! (5)

Chapter 997: New Era, Level Fifteen! (5)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Blaspheming the idol of the god, you shall be punished! I will report this to the Emperor!” Groudon’s expression darkened as he retreated into the thunderclouds.

The statue itself was nothing special, nor was it a Sealing Sacred Object.

It was a sculpture carved from an “extraterrestrial odd stone” that had landed in the Tuva Empire long ago. Legend had it that hurricanes and thunder phenomena surrounded the strange stone.

The Church claimed that the odd stone was the condensed tears of the Lord of Storms, and had taken the form of a statue for worshippers to admire!

Before the Dark Wave Revival, during the last days, the Church of Storm relied on the “apparent sanctity” of this statue to maintain the faith of its believers.

The theft of the idol was a severe blow to the reputation of the Church of Storm, as other churches would undoubtedly take advantage of the situation to denigrate them!

The next day, in a remote location overseas, on a deserted island, a wizard descended from the sky riding a Thunder Snake, landing on the island.

Accompanied by the rippling waves of an array, the figure vanished from the island.

“Meteorite Iron, an extremely rare dual-element metal of the fifth level. Its value is several times that of elemental metals of the same level! Even if the purity of this ore is low, with such a large piece of raw ore, we can still extract a considerable amount of Meteorite Iron. Its value is no less than that of an ordinary fifth-circle Wizard Tool!

“Elsie, with your Purple Thunder Fire, melt this Meteorite Iron. Let’s see how much elemental metal we can extract.”

The gray-robed wizard’s face changed from plain to incredibly handsome. It was none other than Sorrett, the long-lost Clan Leader of the Thunder Dragon Family!

He had named his pet Blue Dragon Lady, a clear testament to his intense hatred for her!

The Level 5 Thunder Serpent, a female Thunder Snake, nodded, rubbing her head against Sorrett.

“Elsie, thank you. If it weren’t for your advancement to the fifth level, it would indeed be difficult for me to take this thing. Now, I only have you… Elsie!”

He gave her an odd smile and gently kissed Elsie’s snake tongue. Elsie’s snake tongue licked Sorrett gently. Her snake body began to shrink, then gently coiled around Sorrett, comforting him.

One man and one snake, dependent on each other, wandering the world together, how romantic!

…

Gaia Kingdom.

Spectre Kingdom.

In a dark palace surrounded by soul rings and filled with resentment, Madam Ghost, dressed in black palace attire and with a pale complexion, sat among a group of specters.

Before her lay an ancient mirror.

In the mirror, a rough-looking witch with scars all over her face was sewing together a doll-like corpse.

“Isabella, I’ve found information on the murderer who killed Barzan,” Madam Ghost said to the mirror.

Isabella, also known as Mistress Cruel, was Barzan’s mother.

“Oh, Naira, tell me about it,” Mistress Cruel’s eerie large eyes opened, filled with madness.

“Let him tell you himself. His name is Orlov, and he knows Rosa Witch. Before Barzan died, the three of them, along with someone named Levi, were on a mission together.”

Madam Ghost waved her hand, and a confused and agonized undead spirit slowly materialized.

The undead spirit looked exactly like Orlov, his deathly appearance gruesome and unrecognizable.

The refining of undead spirits using human souls had long been prohibited by congressional law. Most related knowledge had been sealed or destroyed!

This was a taboo practice highly detrimental to the healthy development of wizard civilization!

Clearly, Madam Ghost possessed such forbidden spells.

Under Madam Ghost’s control, the confused Orlov recounted the situation when he inadvertently witnessed the fight between Barzan and Levi, including many of Barzan’s words, such as asking Orlov to mind his own business, and so on.

“It must be that Levi coveting my precious son’s wealth! It’s all his fault!” After listening, Mistress Cruel laughed strangely, her madness evident.

“I investigated a bit. This Levi Orlov mentioned should be a wizard from the Ocean School of Thought. He has been practicing in the Endless Sea and later retreated to seclusion in the human realm. Other than that, there is little information about him.”

“This person is extremely low-key, leaving very few traces behind, and it’s unclear where he is now. The soul imprint I left on Barzan has also been erased by him. He seems to have mastered some kind of anti-tracking spell. So, our current lead is cut off. The old woman Rosa Witch should know something. However, she refuses to cooperate. She is a senior member of the Witch’s Family, and I am currently at a loss.”

After saying this, Madam Ghost looked at Mistress Cruel.

Among the three elites under the Painful Banshee’s command, Mistress Cruel is the most powerful, followed by the Wildbone wizard, who is the weakest.

“So, are you giving up, my sister?” Mistress Cruel’s voice was low as she asked.

“No, but we can’t find him now. What should we do?”

“I will ask our teacher to intervene and use primordial soul magic to see if we can find him.”

Closing the communication, Madam Ghost looked grim.

“Insane hag, she really treats me like a servant. When my grand plan is complete, you will be nothing in my eyes! I am the most outstanding student of the teacher!”

In the shadows of the great hall, knights stood silently, like statues.

In addition, there were also some low-level body-refining wizards.

“Still not enough. The bodies of these ordinary knights can only serve as vessels for minor demons. If the devil lords are to descend, we need even more powerful bodies.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 998 - Chapter 998: New Era, Level Fifteen! (6)

Chapter 998: New Era, Level Fifteen! (6)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Recently, I’ve heard some rumors, the authenticity of which I cannot confirm. There’s a powerful knight organization in the outer sea region, where perhaps I might find what I need.”

She had already dispatched some of her subordinates to investigate in the outer seas. Once they had any information, they would report back to her.

Three days later, Mistress Cruel’s face appeared again on the ancient mirror.

“How did it go? Did you get the teacher’s help?” Madam Ghost asked.

“Yes, I did.”

“What’s the situation?”

“We didn’t find anything. The premise of the teacher’s tracking primordial soul spell was that Barzan’s soul could smoothly enter the Underworld and undergo reincarnation…”

“Could it be that Barzan’s soul has become an undead creature in the Hell plane, without undergoing reincarnation?”

“No, if that were the case, the teacher would have found it. That Levi intercepted Barzan’s soul somehow, preventing Barzan from even having the chance to enter the Underworld for reincarnation! He came prepared! I suspect it’s someone from our opposing organization!”

Mistress Cruel closed her eyes, and when she reopened them, they were filled with a mad killing intent.

…

In the Holy Brilliance Calendar of the year 1145, during the Month of Grass.

In recent years, the Twilight Knights had grown rapidly. The Black Knight successfully advanced to the realm of Blood Source last year, becoming the third Blood Knight of the Twilight Knights.

However, the Black Knight did not rush back. He remained in the Earth Realm, searching for an opportunity to break through to become an official wizard.

He was already a level 3 knight, with such a strong foundation.

Even with average wizard talent, he could still earn extra money in the Wizard World by playing tricks and taking some small change from dark wizards.

Then, he could quickly accumulate wizard resources to support his wizard training.

So, breaking through to become an official wizard wasn’t difficult!

This path had already been successfully experimented by Emperor Mu. As a Child of Chaos, Emperor Mu had average talent, but he still became an official wizard.

For them, becoming a wizard wasn’t about achieving high cultivation but about being able to use some wizard means to compensate for the knight’s shortcomings.

There were many universal low-level spells in wizard magic, seemingly insignificant but actually very useful. Even in the advanced stage, they could still be utilized.

In addition, they also aimed to become wizards. Then, they could learn some spiritual connection spells, just like the commander, and have their own knight pets. They continued to implement the commander’s “green sustainable development concept”!

As for the Goddess Knight, her wizard talent was already impressive. Being double-affinity, she had been walking the path of both knight and wizard cultivation. Now, she had reached the Second-Circle Wizard level and had achieved some success in the Ice Body Tempering Technique.

The Blood Knight continued to explore the Forsaken Land of the God, searching for elemental metal for Levi and gathering more intelligence.

The Divine Light Knight and the Golden Lion Knight remained at the Dusk Holy Temple, while also preparing for advancement to the Blood Source.

Having long entered the realm of First-Circle Wizard, the Golden Lion Knight, with his double affinity talent and family resources, smoothly advanced to the Second-Circle Wizard. He became a Second-Circle Wizard purely to better research knight bloodline runes.

The Dark Moon Knight, the latest addition, was getting closer and closer to breaking the legendary shackles.

As for Andrew, the Child of the Elements who Levi was most concerned about, his cultivation speed didn’t need much explanation; Levi didn’t need to worry about him at all. The deciphering work of bloodline runes had also made significant progress. Everything was developing in a better direction.

Time passed like sand slipping through fingers, leaving only faint traces. In the blink of an eye, half a year had gone by.

In the Month of Winter of the Holy Brilliance Calendar of the year 1145, the cold wind of the Northern Territory swept through the Peacock Kingdom. The once warm and spring-like Flower City had begun to enter winter.

That year, all the Blue Frost Undead forces in the Northern Territory converged at the relic of Montenegro Mountain City. These undead creatures seemed to have been summoned.

Between the Evernight Kingdom and the Peacock Kingdom, a kingdom of Blue Frost Undead was established in the Northern Territory.

Saints sent by the Church went to investigate, but none returned. Even the strongest saint under the saint’s command went personally, only to return disappointed.

A new ruler ascended in the Northern Territory, declaring her return and openly challenging the Church!

Rumors had it that the ruler was an extremely young lady with frost-like silver hair, who called herself the “Blue Frost Lord’s daughter”.

She possessed extremely formidable strength, backed by a vast army of Blue Frost Undead.

Blue Frost warriors, knights, spellcasters, and even… bone dragons!

It was said that in the gloomy skies above Montenegro Mountain City, three Blue Frost bone dragons circled day and night, blocking out the sun.

The largest among them had a wingspan of over a hundred meters. Even saints had been defeated by it!

The Blue Frost Lord’s daughter released the saints and instructed them to tell the saints, “Winter has come!”

In the same year, in the south of the Molten Kingdom, in the southernmost part of the Seven Kingdoms Continent.

Here, mountains were densely packed, the weather was humid, miasma filled the air, and swamps abounded.

This was a wilderness, and since the Dark Wave Revival, rumors of “demonic beasts” had become even more prevalent.

This place had become a forbidden zone for ordinary people. Only some bold knights or wild wizards dared to venture into it.

Since ancient times, this area had been called the “Lost Mountain Range.”

That year, some adventurers unintentionally entered it and discovered that within the Lost Mountain Range, there lived some barbaric tribes.

They were primitive, living off hunting.

Their skin was a disgusting shade of green, covered in sores and boils.

They seemed infected with a severe plague, yet they remained lively and vigorous.

They ate raw meat and even raided the graves in the Molten Kingdom to feast on corpses.

They never bathed, claiming it was blasphemy against their “father.”

The men of these tribes were all as strong as knights, if not stronger, and there were also some spellcasters of witch doctor ilk among them.

They warmly treated the adventurers with rotten flesh and intestines, sincerely introducing them to their deity:

A “kind father” who loved all mankind equally.

They claimed that the “Heavenly Father” at the other end of the continent was a false father who only used his believers as tools, while only this “kind father” was the true embodiment of love, the father of all!

On the first day of the Month of Beginning in the year 1146 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, a new kingdom rose in the Lost Mountain Range at the southern end of the continent.

This kingdom kindly welcomed the “afflicted” who were troubled by the plague, abandoned by their countries, and forsaken by their families.

The “plague doctors” in the kingdom would alleviate their suffering, making them immune to all diseases.

In this kingdom, the afflicted would not be ostracized or abandoned!

Because the “kind father” would accept them and let them feel the long-lost “paternal love”!

Following the Blue Frost Empire, another kingdom called the “Benevolent Father Empire” rose.

It became the ninth kingdom, and within the original seven kingdoms, a tense and uneasy atmosphere brewed.

Outside the ninth kingdom, in the Ancient Saint plane, there was a hidden, little-known Ancient Dragon Empire.

The ruler of the empire, the Inferno Divine Emperor, along with a series of titles such as Initial Ancient Saint, opened his eyes.

“The Crimson Emperor Dragon has reached level 15!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 999 - Chapter 999: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (1)

Chapter 999: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (1)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Crimson Emperor Dragon.

Flame Dragon of World Annihilation, incarnation of strength!

This was Levi’s most powerful breathing technique.

There was no other!

Levi’s current defense could be said to have reached the limit of the current stage.

Without the advancement of the Golden Snake Breathing Technique, it was already difficult to advance an inch.

At most, he would master a fourth-circle protective force field.

With a powerful defense, it would be useless if he couldn’t kill the enemy.

Levi recalled the battle between him and the ice-level witch.

The other party was also considered ordinary among fifth-circles.

However, his strongest attack had only barely broken through a layer of the other party’s force field.

If he did not increase his attack power,

If he relied on stacked armor, it would be impossible for him to cross a major realm and kill Madam Ghost.

The most important thing for Levi was to increase his strength.

Thus, all these years, he had focused on cultivating the Crimson Emperor Dragon breathing technique.

The Crimson Emperor Dragon was not far from the Perfection realm.

After obtaining the Flame-Blood Rampage Dragon, a fourth-circle mixed-blood Dragon Clan, he soon stepped into the level 14 Perfection realm.

Furthermore, unlike the Golden Snake, the Crimson Emperor Dragon was at level 14 Perfection.

There was no maximum, but he broke through to level 15.

Levi based his previous observations.

This situation meant that the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s potential was too high and could still be unearthed.

For the time being, he did not need potions to stimulate his advancement.

After all, the four strength breathing techniques that formed the Crimson Emperor Dragon:

Red Lotus, King Kong, Dragon Demon, Black Whale.

They were all top breathing techniques!

These elites formed the Crimson Emperor Dragon.

One could imagine the level of the Crimson Emperor Dragon!

If he hadn’t cultivated these four breathing techniques with all his might back then, there probably wouldn’t be the Crimson Emperor Dragon today.

Levi’s intuition told him that even if he advanced from level 15 to level 10, the Crimson Emperor Dragon did not even need to break through the limit.

Along the way, the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s advancement was smooth sailing.

At this moment, in Levi’s body.

At the heart, beside the golden divine palace.

Another even more majestic and gorgeous red palace appeared.

On it was written “Crimson Emperor Divine Palace”!

“This Golden Snake Divine Palace is not even half the height of the Crimson Emperor’s divine palace… Could this be caused by the difference in breathing techniques?”

Levi looked at the two palaces and muttered to himself.

His consciousness entered the Crimson Emperor’s divine palace.

The layout here was somewhat different from the Golden Snake divine palace.

In the center of the divine palace, there was a golden pillar that reached to the heavens. Golden Snakes coiled around it.

In the Crimson Emperor’s divine palace was a tall lava throne.

A Crimson Emperor Dragon was lying on it elegantly.

“Now that the Golden Snake and the Crimson Emperor Dragon have a house… the other breathing techniques should be unsatisfactory.”

He left the cultivation chamber.

Levi arrived at the back mountain of the Emperor’s Palace.

He felt a power that was completely different from the Second Transformation of the Blood Source.

The warm current surged and flowed endlessly in his body.

He willed it.

Crimson blood qi surged out of his body.

These blood qi circulated around his body.

In the end, it transformed into the phantom of a burly and thick crimson dragon.

It was the appearance of the Crimson Emperor Dragon Seed.

The extreme of strength, the Crimson Emperor Dragon!

The head of the Red Emperor Dragon was like a sculpture, filled with golden aesthetic power.

The golden eyes scanned the surroundings indifferently.

Thick flames spewed out of his nostrils.

Including its tail, the Crimson Emperor Dragon was probably fifty to sixty meters long.

Its wingspan was close to a hundred meters.

Levi was at the heart of the Crimson Emperor Dragon and was protected by the Dharma Idol phantom.

“Blood Lady, Guillermo, Phoenix, Miraya, come at me together. Attack with all your might and don’t hold back. Don’t worry about hurting me!”

Levi ordered.

All four of them were Fourth-Circle Wizards.

“Master, we won’t stand on ceremony then,” Miraya said with a smile.

Phoenix was overjoyed. “You said to go all out. Don’t blame me for being ruthless next… If I accidentally kill you, won’t I be free? Hehe, Flame Avenger Anvada is coming back!”

If Phoenix was like Guillermo, he would often be Levi’s sparring partner.

It would not have such naive thoughts.

The Poison Fire Corpse Demon’s black poison fire swept out.

The blood-armored corpse demon slashed with the Moonlight Greatsword.

Miraya’s purple whip, which was emitting a strange fragrance, exploded.

Phoenix exerted all his strength. Endless flames gathered behind him and turned into flaming feather blades!

Levi stood in the Crimson Emperor Dragon Dharma Idol with a calm expression.

These level 4 attacks all landed on the Crimson Emperor Dragon.

Succubuses were not good at frontal attacks.

She did not break through the defense of the Crimson Emperor Dragon Dharma Idol at all.

Not only that, but the flames rolled back along her whip.

She couldn’t help but retreat with a soft cry.

Blood Lady’s attack broke through his defense.

However, under such a terrifying Flame Dharma Idol, the scarlet armor on her body actually began to slowly melt.

She had no choice but to quickly evacuate Levi’s surroundings.

The most powerful was the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

It had high fire elemental resistance and wasn’t afraid of the Crimson Emperor Dragon’s flames.

After the claws tore apart the Dharma Idol, Guillermo stopped and did not continue attacking.

He would spar with the leaders and stop when necessary.

This was the way of the world. How could the smart Mind Flayer not understand?

This was a principle that even a fool knew!

Phoenix, the only bird, was attacking Levi seriously!

Its attack was indeed powerful, leaving the Crimson Emperor Dragon Dharma Idol in a state of devastation.

Phoenix could not help but feel pleased.

He thought to himself, “Are the three of you noobs worthy of being mentioned in the same breath as me?”

In the next moment.

The crimson dragon roared at the sky.

The Crimson Emperor Dragon leaped up from Levi’s body. In an instant, it flapped its wings and soared into the sky!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1000 - Chapter 1000: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (2)

Chapter 1000: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (2)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Then, the crimson dragon spread its dragon wings!

In an instant, a meteor shower fell and the magma river hung upside down!

The Crimson Emperor Dragon Dharma Idol descended from the sky accompanied by endless flames.

A Dragon Chariot sent Phoenix flying.

Its body disintegrated, turning into sparks that filled the sky.

Fortunately, it was a fire element, so it did not burn to death.

However, the pure impact brought about by this level of attack also made its body much weaker!

The other three looked at Phoenix as if he was an idiot.

They thought to themselves, “You’re really a hothead.”

[130 Cas]

Levi looked on with satisfaction.

“Crimson Emperor burns the entire sky. This Dharma Idol… shall be called Heaven Burning Crimson Emperor.”

The last Dragon Chariot was a small lesson for Phoenix.

Let it know how stupid it was to play tricks!

He opened the panel.

Levi—

Crimson Emperor Dragon Breathing Technique: Level 15 (1/700,000). Special Effect: Flame Dragon’s true form (Level 3, special form: Giant Dragon Warrior, Furious Dragon Lord); Bloodline Dharma Idol: Heaven Burning Crimson Emperor; exclusive weapon: Crimson Dragon Slash (Level 3: 3456/10,000).

…

“Heaven Burning Crimson Emperor’s defense cannot compare to a Dharma Idol that specialized in defense like the Golden Snake Dance.

“However, it is still much stronger than most ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizards’ defensive field.

“It can’t be helped. The Crimson Emperor Dragon’s level is too high. Even if it isn’t specialized in defense, it definitely wouldn’t be bad.

“From the looks of it, knights with non-defensive breathing techniques like the Black Knight.

“After advancing to the Third Transformation of the Blood Source and giving birth to a Dharma Idol, the basic defense can also be guaranteed. It is not much inferior to an ordinary wizard’s fourth-circle defensive field.

“Moreover, Dharma Idols are born from blood qi. The recovery speed and endurance of blood qi are better than wizard spell power.

“This is also the advantage of the path of knights!

“Overall, after giving birth to the Bloodline Dharma Idol, the basic defense of a knight will rise by a level.

“In addition, Heaven Burning Crimson Emperor’s strongest ability is his offensive ability.

“If the fire element that the Crimson Emperor Dragon had hit was not Phoenix, It’s the other wizards below the fifth-circle. I don’t think many of them can withstand it. Their ordinary innate spells or defensive fields will shatter and ignite in front of the Heaven Burning Crimson Emperor’s Impact.

“Overall, Heaven Burning Crimson Emperor’s attack power should be at the level of a top-notch fourth-circle innate spell.”

After level 3 of the Flame Dragon’s true form, Levi’s basic strength and fire element resistance attributes had increased significantly!

At the thought of this, the strength rune flashed on his arm.

Levi held the Crimson Dragon Slash!

He rose into the sky like a huge dragon and swung his sword!

Flames wrapped around the sword!

He transformed into a majestic Crimson Dragon Man.

His body grew larger, and dragon horns began to grow.

The flames of anger were overwhelming!

Behind him, the phantom of the Nine Swords Asura appeared.

Night fell in the sky around him.

At this moment, Levi had reached his current realm.

It was the maximum attack he could achieve!

“Destruction Sword Qi!”

Black sword qi mixed with the Crimson Emperor Dragon Flames surged out.

Like a volcano erupting, like a long river washing over!

On a small mountain a few kilometers away.

Under this sword, it split into two and was directly cut open!

The incision was incomparably smooth, and there were charred burn marks that emitted high temperatures!

“260 Cas!”

As the mountain peak split open.

Levi looked at the numbers in front of him.

“The attack power of a Fifth-Circle Wizard is between 150 and 500 Cas. Among them, basically all fifth-circle powerhouses are above 300 Cas.

“One has to be at least a fifth-circle senior wizard. Among the fifth-circle cultivators, the ratio is not very high. Such Fifth-Circle Wizards are all famous people. For example, Sorrett and Blue Dragon Lady.

“The further one progresses, the more difficult it is to increase one Cas. Even the Fire Ouroboros’s Fifth-circle spell, World Burning Flame Snake only has the power of more than 300 Cas. The range of 150 to 300 Cas is the attack range of most ordinary Fifth-Circle Wizards.

“From the information, Madam Ghost is most likely in this range. However, I mustn’t rule out the possibility that the other party is hiding her strength. Hence, from the looks of it, if my all-out attack hit my target… It should be enough to seriously injure her.

“My defense is no weaker than hers. Coupled with the fourth-circle array, I finally have a chance of winning. Moreover, my chances of winning are not small. However, it is not enough!

“Madam Ghost’s methods are strange and varied. She definitely has many life-saving abilities. I can’t just defeat her. I have to kill her. It has to be clean and efficient. It would be best if I could kill her in an instant! Otherwise, once I give the other party a chance, it’s extremely difficult for me to kill a Fifth-Circle Wizard.”

As long as he succeeded in this hunt, he could not fail!

Killing a Fifth-Circle Wizard in seconds seemed like a fantasy.

But in Levi’s opinion, it was not impossible.

As long as he gave it his all at the right time, it was possible to unleash the ultimate strike!

In fact, Levi’s multi-buff overlay state, also could not last for too long.

He had to deal with Madam Ghost before the various states subsided.

“It’s not enough! I have to continue improving!”

…

In the blink of an eye, three months had passed.

On this day, a black-robed figure stood in the sky outside Dusk Island.

He hid in the clouds and used spells to conceal his aura.

“I found it. It’s hidden quite well.”

A mere knight organization was doing well.

This hall was quite grand, but it was too old-fashioned.

It was said that there were several powerful legendary knights in this organization.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1001 - Chapter 1001: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (3)

Chapter 1001: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (3)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Heh, what legendary knight? He can’t even defeat a First-Circle Wizard.”

This black-robed wizard was a Third-Circle Wizard and Madam Ghost’s subordinate.

The Dusk Holy Temple would go to the Seven Kingdoms Continent to recruit new blood regularly.

Even though it was done very secretly and low-key.

However, it would still be discovered by some observant people.

There had been an invasion of Second-Circle Wizards before.

He was killed by the Blood Knight and the others in the grand array.

Madam Ghost had made a deal with the Duke of Blood Lake.

It required a large number of ordinary knights’ bodies.

It was used as a “human body” to carry the arrival of the Devil Army.

The body of a legendary knight could be used to refine the human body of a devil lord.

As for body-refining wizards, they were too rare.

Moreover, wizards often involved some large factions and organizations for safety reasons.

In the end, Madam Ghost decided to focus on knights.

After hearing that there was a so-called “sacred land for knight cultivation” in the outer sea region, she then sent out ghosts and subordinates to search for clues.

Today, the black-robed wizard finally found it.

He chanted an incantation, and a red parchment appeared in his hand.

There was a strange pattern drawn on the parchment.

This was also a type of ghost.

He quickly passed the coordinates of this place through the parchment.

He would pass it on to Madam Ghost, who was far away in the Gaia Kingdom.

“Kill them all and bring them back.”

Not long after, Madam Ghost’s message arrived.

Obviously, Madam Ghost felt that such a small matter was not worth her time. Moreover, she was busy every day and could not leave.

The black-robed wizard chuckled.

“After staying in this world for so long, my hands are itching.”

He casually waved his hand. There were more than a hundred ghosts entwined behind him. Each ghost was enough to kill a so-called knight.

This was the power of wizards.

“Go, kill everyone here.”

The ghosts howled and surged towards the island.

For a moment, resentment soared into the sky, and a cold wind blew.

In the Dusk Holy Temple, Dinos, who was preparing to upgrade his Advancement Medicines, opened his eyes, and his expression changed. He came to the outside of the hall.

In the sky outside, a black mass of ghosts attacked.

“This is… a wizard invasion!”

This was not the first time something like this had happened.

Dinos didn’t panic.

The entire Dusk Island had a third-circle array set up by the commander.

On the other side, Denise, who had sensed the situation, also came out of the Five-Colored Palace.

“Enemy attack?”

“Yes, he’s a Third-Circle Wizard. He shouldn’t be able to pass the array. However, I still sent a message to our commander.”

When those ghosts descended to the low altitude of the island, elemental power surged suddenly.

Four colors of light shot into the sky.

The expression of the black-robed wizard in the sky changed.

“This is an array… and it looks like a third-circle array. Isn’t this an organization of knights? Why would they know how to use wizard arrays? Could it be that these knights are all subordinates of a certain wizard?”

For a moment, the black-robed wizard thought about many things.

He was very glad that he did not rush over rashly.

Otherwise, he would have fallen into the enemy’s trap.

He did not know anything about arrays.

If he stepped into it, he would be doomed.

Not long after, the ghosts that he used to probe were all killed by the array.

He couldn’t even get past the King of Fire array. To these spirit-type creatures, fire and lightning were their nemesis.

After some thought, the black-robed wizard asked coldly, “Which wizard organization are you from?”

He had a condescending attitude.

“Piss off!”

Dinos didn’t care about him at all. He could not defeat the black-robed wizard. However, he had the protection of the array, so he was not afraid at all.

“Another reckless intruder.”

The Divine Light Knight sighed.

The other knights also stopped cultivating.

He stood behind the two Hall Masters and looked at the wizard in the sky.

They were experienced people, so they were not too shocked and afraid.

“Other than a Second-Circle Wizard, they’re all weak knights. You’re not the owner of this place, are you? The owner of this place is at least a Third-Circle Wizard.

“Get him to come out. You’re not qualified to talk to me!”

The black-robed wizard laughed in anger.

He was a Third-Circle Wizard!

How dare these knights be so rude to him?

Didn’t they know?

Even the “legendary knights” whom they regarded as gods were just ants that he could easily crush.

With this thought in mind, more and more ghosts began to emerge from his body with a wave of his hand.

As a member of the Ethereal Sect, they had all refined their bodies into vessels for spectres.

There were already countless ghosts in his internal organs.

He was like a ghost cave!

More ghosts than before swept over.

After the time it took to brew a cup of tea, the ghosts that were released were all wiped out!

The black-robed wizard’s heart ached.

These ghosts were not cabbages. They all required him to use spells and resources to accumulate.

If he used one, he would lose one.

He had not even started fighting, but he had already lost so many ghosts.

The damned array!

If not for this array, he would kill all the ants below in one go!

“Come out if you dare!”

The black-robed wizard said to Dinos.

“Come in if you dare!”

Dinos laughed.

“Very well.”

The black-robed wizard was no longer infuriated.

He quickly calmed down, waved his sleeves, and left.

He could run away, but he could not get in.

He had no way of breaking the third-circle array, so he could only invite other experts.

The next day, Levi received a message from Dinos at the round table.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1002 - Chapter 1002: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (4)

Chapter 1002: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (4)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Third-Circle Wizard invasion… but left on their own again?”

Levi looked grim. He got up and left the Emperor’s Palace.

Then, he left the Ancient Saint plane and flew towards the Dusk Holy Temple.

He arrived at Dusk Island and looked at some black dust on the ground.

“This is… the spectre’s dust, a commonly used casting material.

“The remnant of a spectre after death is similar to the Evil Spirit Dust.”

Thinking of this, he called Dinos over.

“Commander, you’re here. That person left yesterday.”

“I feel that he will come back,” Dinos said.

“I already know who it is. Gather all the members. I have important arrangements.”

Levi sat in the Extreme Path Palace and pondered.

“It’s obvious that this person is Madam Ghost’s subordinate!

“She knew that I was Barzan’s murderer.

“Moreover, she had also investigated my whereabouts and came looking for me!

“This way, I wouldn’t have any hope of getting lucky.

“It’s impossible to avoid this calamity.”

…

Gaia Kingdom.

The black-robed wizard returned.

In the palace, Madam Ghost was setting up some complicated ritual array.

“Where are the knights’ bodies?” Madam Ghost asked with a frown.

“Lord… I didn’t get it,” the black-robed wizard said in a low voice.

“You, a Third-Circle Wizard, can’t even deal with a group of knights?”

“No, Lord. The knight organization’s base is protected by a third-circle array. That array is not simple. Even with my strength, I can’t break it…”

“Array?”

“Yes, I suspect that this knight organization was secretly established by a certain wizard. The knight organization is just a cover. In fact, it should be a wizard organization! I sensed the spiritual power fluctuation of a sorcerer and a Second-Circle Wizard among them.”

“How many knights are there?”

“Two or three hundred.”

“What’s their strength?”

“Other than a few powerful ones, the rest are all official knights and grand knights. If it wasn’t for the array, I could have killed them easily and brought them back.”

“It’s not bad to have so many knights… Don’t alert them. Go and camp first. It’s impossible for those knights not to go out. As long as you leave the array, capture one alive and ask about the details. If it’s a wizard organization, investigate clearly. Which organization is behind it?”

“Lord, if you send a Fourth-Circle Wizard, this array should be able to force its way through. There’s no need to go through so much trouble,” the black-robed wizard said.

“I have something important to do, so I don’t have any extra manpower… Besides, the Fish Dragons are mixed in the human world now, and many high-level wizard organizations have started to set up strongholds in the human world. If this knight organization is a pawn of some big shot, and we rashly go and pull it out, it will bring endless trouble or even calamity. I naturally don’t need to go through so much trouble for a simple knight organization, but it involves sorcerers. It’s better to be careful, understand?” Madam Ghost said coldly.

“I understand.”

Leaving the Gaia Kingdom, the black-robed wizard mumbled as he flew in that direction.

It seemed like he was not satisfied with Madam Ghost’s arrangements.

He sneaked to the surroundings of Dusk Island and found a place and began to lie low.

In the Extreme Path Hall, Levi opened his eyes.

With his cultivation as a Fourth-Circle Wizard, he could easily sense that wizards were wandering around.

He sneered and disappeared on the spot.

When he appeared again, in his hand, a dying black-robed wizard had already appeared.

With his strength, it was too easy for him to capture a Third-Circle Wizard alive.

“Do you want to live?” Levi asked.

“Yes… Yes, don’t kill me.” The black-robed wizard was shocked.

He knew that there must be a wizard behind this knight organization.

Judging from the spiritual force fluctuation, he was still a Fourth-Circle Wizard!

How unlucky!

Excalibur appeared behind Levi.

“Now, swear on the sword according to my request. Otherwise… you will die a horrible death.”

Levi threatened.

He was worried that he knew too little about Madam Ghost. If he could take down this person, he could know his enemy and himself.

“I’ll do it, I’ll do it!”

After the black-robed wizard swore, his face turned pale.

Levi began to question him.

After asking, his expression turned solemn.

“As expected, Madam Ghost is also behind the disappearance of those knights. What does she want these knights for?”

This Third-Circle Wizard was only following orders. He did not know Madam Ghost’s true motive. He only knew a portion of her spells and methods. Other than that, there was nothing of value.

Levi did not kill the wizard. This person had left a soul token with Madam Ghost. If he died, Madam Ghost would be alerted.

Levi bound him with a spell and took away his storage bags. He imprisoned his mental strength to prevent him from casting a spell to send a message to Madam Ghost. Then, he placed him around the holy temple and was guarded by Blood Lady.

“Madam Ghost can’t leave for the time being. During this time, we have to properly set up the battlefield.

“I only have one fourth-circle array. It is impossible to gather the second set of fourth-circle array materials and refine them in a short period of time.

“It is not appropriate to lure Blood Lady to the entrance of the Ancient Saint plane to fight. That might expose the existence and coordinates of the Ancient Saint plane. Madam Ghost already knows the coordinates of Dusk Island and can come at any time. Therefore, the most suitable battlefield is Dusk Island.

“I’ll temporarily remove the fourth-circle array from the Ancient Saint plane and switch it with the third-circle array of the Dusk Holy Temple.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1003 - Chapter 1003: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (5)

Chapter 1003: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (5)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Next, we have to wait for Madam Ghost’s arrival.”

Three days later, under the lead of the Golden Lion Knight, the members of the Dusk Holy Temple moved into the Ancient Saint plane.

Initially, Levi wanted Dusk Island to be his bridgehead in the human world. But now that he was in big trouble, he was no longer inflexible.

The water in the human world was getting deeper and deeper. It was better to let the holy temple survive on the Ancient Saint plane first.

Levi didn’t move everyone. He left some knights behind. This was to prevent Madam Ghost from suspecting him when she saw him playing the empty city strategy.

After that, Levi went to the Ancient Saint plane and temporarily used the third-circle array to protect it.

There shouldn’t be any problems in the short term.

Then, he brought the Hell of the Seven Kings.

They arrived at Dusk Island and began to make arrangements.

Seven days later, this fourth-circle array was finally completed.

From the outside, Dusk Island looked no different from an ordinary island.

The holy temple above was built against a mountain. It was majestic and spectacular.

The knights were cultivating everywhere on the island. Everything was operating in an orderly manner.

However, if an enemy stepped in rashly, they would discover that there was another world around the island.

The seven-colored hell protected Dusk Island.

Levi sat alone in the Extreme Path Palace.

He sent Dinos and the others to the Ancient Saint plane to preside over the Knights.

From then on, when it concerned the Dusk Holy Temple and the Ancient Dragon Empire, one was dark, and the other was bright. They would govern the Ancient Saint plane together.

In the blink of an eye, half a year had passed. Levi waited in the Extreme Path Palace for half a year.

Madam Ghost did not come either.

She did not send any other subordinates to investigate.

In this half a year, Levi was studying the Purification Elixir in the Extreme Path Palace.

He had finally succeeded.

In the laboratory, Levi looked at a fresh potion. The potion was transparent and five-colored, and there was no smell.

“If it wasn’t for the damn Saint Fruit, he would have come out long ago.”

Levi could not help but complain.

With a thought, a black mirror fragment appeared in his hand.

It was the Soul Artifact fragment he had bought from Jacob.

“As a primordial soul, Jacob is hiding in an ordinary market. He’s so low-key. I’ve never heard of such a Number One primordial soul wizard…

“In this world, there are indeed many people who quietly develop.”

There were marks left behind by other primordial soul wizards on the Soul Artifact fragment.

Without a special method, even a primordial soul wizard could not remove it.

Levi could not guarantee that the Purification Elixir would succeed.

But from the description of The Tomb of Fireflies, it could purify “terror bugs” into “Totem Rule Bugs”.

A special transcendent system like the Bug Luminist was born.

It shouldn’t be a problem to purify this mark.

With that, Levi placed the fragment into the Purification Elixir. Gradually, tiny bubbles began to appear in the Purification Elixir.

In the bubble, Levi seemed to see countless little people. These little people all looked the same.

This appearance was exactly the same as the dead primordial soul wizard Levi had seen in the newspaper.

“It’s working!”

Levi was excited.

This primordial soul wizard was really unlucky.

The Endless Sea’s primordial soul wizards were as rare as phoenix feathers and qilin horns.

Ordinary wizards might not even meet one in their entire lives.

In the end, he bumped into Jacob, who was hiding in the fish pond.

Purification was not something that could be completed overnight.

While waiting for the purification to succeed, Levi practiced his swordplay on Twilight Island.

Another way to increase attack power was to cultivate Destruction Sword Qi.

If only he could do it before Madam Ghost arrived.

After cultivating the Destruction Sword Qi to level 9, his attack power could be increased again.

A month later, the Soul Artifact fragment soaked in the purification potion. There were no bubbles at all.

Levi examined it.

“There shouldn’t be any marks left.”

Just to be safe, he waited a few more days. He even added a new purification potion.

The cost of this thing was not low.

In the end, he confirmed that there was indeed no mark on the Soul Artifact fragment.

“Next, I can absorb the remaining primordial soul power.”

Levi placed the Soul Artifact fragment in his palm.

Then, he began to meditate.

Seconds ticked by. Gradually, Levi realized that there was an extremely faint warm current. It began to surge into his mind from his palm.

As soon as this warm current entered his mind, the Divine Ring Tower cheered excitedly.

Even the 251 drops of spiritual force dew began to tremble. Then, the Divine Ring Tower spun rapidly.

A strange suction force came.

That warm current circled around the Divine Tower…

Every time it flew a circle, it would become smaller.

Correspondingly, Levi’s Divine Ring Tower became more and more solid.

In the end, when all the warmth disappeared, the Divine Ring Tower in Levi’s mind expanded visibly.

The degree of condensation was also different from before.

Not only that, but when Levi’s consciousness sank into it, he was surprised to discover that in the Divine Ring Tower, the original 251 drops of spiritual force dew actually became 252 drops.

Levi could also clearly feel that his spiritual power had strengthened a little.

“How can it increase spiritual force?”

Levi’s expression was grave.

When he was researching previously, that person did not say anything.

Refining a Soul Artifact fragment had such a function!

“Could it be that there’s still spiritual force left in some Soul Artifact fragments?”

Levi pondered.

It should be different Soul Artifact fragments with different refinement effects.

However, it should be common to strengthen one’s primordial soul power and condense the Divine Ring Tower!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1004 - Chapter 1004: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (6)

Chapter 1004: Dharma Idol—Crimson Emperor Burns the Sky! (6)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

One point of spiritual force.

It looked inconspicuous.

But for Levi, this was equivalent to three months of hard work!

This might be a year or even several years of bitter cultivation for other wizards with ordinary talent!

Without a doubt, this was a major discovery.

Levi was a little excited. Then, he slowly calmed down.

“Soul Artifact fragments are too rare and difficult to obtain.

“Furthermore, there might not be any residual spiritual force. This method can only be said to be icing on the cake.

“It is difficult to be the main method to increase one’s mental strength.

“I shouldn’t expect too much. Moreover, the increase in spiritual force is too simple and crude.

“Without meditation, there is no process of improving my state of mind.

“I’m afraid that there will be hidden dangers in the future.

“It’s better to focus on cultivation.”

Even so, Levi decided to pay more attention to the Soul Artifact fragment in the future.

Even if he did not have spiritual force, absorbing the primordial soul power inside to strengthen the Divine Ring Tower was also a good thing!

After some thought, Levi called Guillermo over.

“Guillermo, attack me with your mind spell.”

Mind spells were a type of spiritual force attack. Through this, he could test the changes in the Divine Ring Tower.

Guillermo nodded, and purple tentacles appeared on the Poison Fire Corpse Demon’s face.

The Mind Flayer revealed its true form.

In the next moment, a purple light flashed.

Illusory octopus tentacles went straight through Levi’s golden-scale defense to his mind.

The next moment, the Divine Ring Tower shone brightly.

Thump!

Amongst them, it even made a sound like a yellow bell.

Under this voice, the octopus tentacles began to melt like snow.

Dong!

With another sound, it vanished into thin air.

The Mind Flayer grunted and looked a little dispirited.

He smiled bitterly. “My mental spells are ineffective against you, Master.

“Not only that, but my mental strength has also suffered some injuries.”

“Stand down.” Levi was pleasantly surprised.

As expected, after the Divine Ring Tower solidified, its defense against spiritual force attacks had increased by a lot.

Although the Mind Flayer was not level 5, even a fifth-circle wizard might not be his match in terms of spiritual force attacks,

He was born to make a living from this.

Divine Ring Tower.

Now, not only could he passively resist the impact of spiritual force, but he could even take the initiative to attack.

He used the magical bell to wear down the Mind Flayer’s mental attack.

Moreover, it would cause it to suffer backlash damage!

In that case, it wouldn’t be a problem to defend against Madam Ghost’s mental attack.

At the very least, he wouldn’t be at her mercy.

“Now that everything is ready, we’re just waiting for Madam Ghost to come. I feel uneasy if I don’t deal with her.”

…

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1146, Month of Harvest.

Gaia Kingdom.

The forbidden spectre zone.

In Madam Ghost’s huge laboratory, armored knights were immersed in transparent containers.

Other than knights, there were also body-refining wizards.

There were also some giants with powerful bodies and other humanoid races.

Madam Ghost seemed to have forgotten about the Dusk Holy Temple.

Hell couldn’t wait any longer.

She had to release some devil lords to the human world in advance.

Therefore, during this period of time, she could not care about anything else.

Her cooperation with the Duke of Blood Lake concerned whether she could become a fifth-circle senior in the future!

Behind Madam Ghost were many of her subordinates. There were fourth-circle, third-circle, and low-level wizards.

After everything was prepared, Madam Ghost began to set up a complicated summoning array.

Then, she and her subordinates began to summon!

As they chanted, pitch-black doors appeared in the void of space.

On the other side of the door was a dark hell that emitted the aura of death.

“Hehehe… Madam Ghost, is my human body ready?”

A terrifying voice sounded. It was the Duke of Blood Lake.

“Blood Lake, I’ve already prepared it. However, apart from you, the number of vessels now can only accommodate 18 demon lords and 300 little demons… There are still hundreds of vessels that I haven’t had the time to retrieve…” Madam Ghost said coldly.

“That’s enough. Let’s do this for now. We’ll wait for the second batch. Our deal is long-term cooperation.” The Duke of Blood Lake’s voice sounded.

With the strength of their army, it would be considered an organization of Fifth-Circle Wizards in the Wizard World.

In this world, it could be said to have swept through everything.

At that time, he would have to have a good fight with those fellows from the Church!

They would make these sanctimonious fellows of the Church, who were always defaming the devils of hell, pay the price!

Moreover, if the devils wanted to harvest the souls of the human world, there would definitely be a conflict with the Church.

“Hurry up and let us descend to the mortal world!” the Duke of Blood Lake urged.

Madam Ghost’s eyes flickered. She had to be careful when making deals with devils.

After some thought, she said, “Before I let you out, I’ll confirm our deal. I’ll provide you with the opportunity to descend to the human world and a human body. You need to send someone from hell to collect the materials on our collaboration list for me, right?”

“What? Madam Ghost, do you think I, the dignified Devil Duke, will go back on my word?” The duke sneered.

“That’s not it. I’m just confirming,” Madam Ghost said.

“Don’t worry. As long as you let me out now, I can immediately provide you with a batch of resources from Hell. These are all things that you wizards like… Without the status of us devils, even as a Fifth-Circle Wizard, it will be very difficult for you to obtain these things in the Hell plane,” the duke said with a smile.

Madam Ghost pondered. With her strength and the spells of the School of Death, she could head to the first five levels of hell. However, that would definitely be accompanied by a huge risk.

What if she met some Archdevil of Hell who was so bored that he wandered around the first few floors?

She was definitely doomed.

So, she thought of a way: to make a deal with the devil.

She gave the devil the chance to go to the human world to harvest souls.

The devil had provided her with the unique resources of hell.

This was strictly forbidden by the Wizard Council.

After being discovered, the severity was equivalent to colluding with the Abyss!

But in this era, if she didn’t do anything illegal, how could she improve her strength?

How could she compete with her senior sister, who was favored by their teacher?

With this thought in mind, Madam Ghost no longer hesitated.

She and her subordinates chanted an incantation. She brought all the devils from hell to the human world.

Black smoke gushed out of the crack. Then, it drilled into the prepared containers in an orderly manner.

As the thickest black smoke emerged, arrogant laughter sounded in the laboratory.

“Hahaha, the great Duke of Blood Lake is back!”

The black smoke entered a vessel refined by a third-circle water giant.

In an instant, the water giant’s body began to change drastically as blood gushed out.

Not long after, a huge demon with a pig face and fangs that looked like a mountain of flesh appeared.

As soon as he appeared, he opened his mouth.

Accompanied by a stench, beams of light surged in front of Madam Ghost. These lights included medicinal herbs and ores.

There were also some materials for the hell creatures.

“This is the deposit. I’ll give you the rest after you finish making the other vessels,” the duke said with a smile.

Madam Ghost put it away. After confirming there was no problem, she said, “You guys can leave. I’ll make up for the rest. Prepare what I want too.”

“Happy cooperation, Madam!”

Accompanied by a strange laugh, these devils turned into black flames and flew out of the forbidden area. Their arrogance was extremely arrogant!

On Dusk Island, in the Extreme Path Palace.

Levi, on the other hand, waited patiently. As he waited, he prepared.

Suddenly, there was a commotion in the Greenfield Immortal House.

Levi’s expression changed and he entered.

Leon finally woke up after sleeping for so long. He did not know what had changed in his sleep this time.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1005 - Chapter 1005: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (1)

Chapter 1005: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (1)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Evernight Kingdom.

In the cold wilderness, there was a valley with dense frost elements.

There was a wizard tower. This wizard tower was completely carved from ice and was crystal clear.

At the top of the wizard tower, a giant bird covered in gorgeous blue feathers stood proudly. It gently combed its feathers.

Occasionally, some feathers would fall. The moment they left its body, they would turn into white cold flames and disappear without a trace.

This was a fifth-circle creature, the Frost Flame Ice Bird. It was the Ice Phoenix Ferlin’s Primordial Spiritual Beast.

The Frost Flame Ice Bird absorbed the elemental power and was actually cultivating on its own.

The growth of spiritual beasts could also be reflected in spiritual wizards. Therefore, in the early stages, the cultivation speed of psychic wizards was relatively faster.

Of course, this sect was limited by the quality of spiritual beasts in the later stages. There were very few experts.

Since its birth, not a single Legendary Wizard had appeared, and there were very few Grand Wizards.

The last time a Grand Wizard was born was also tens of thousands of years ago.

The current School of Spiritualism truly respected the primordial soul.

Compared to the traditional Elementalist School, which had a large number of people, it looked shabby.

Of course, this was not the worst.

According to the Wizard Council’s last census report, after being certified by the congress, they could form their own wizard school.

The worst was… the School of Insects.

The School of Insects originated from the School of Spiritualism. But now, it was declining. The abilities of the wizards of the School of Insects were all on the Zergs.

Their combat strength was relatively low. It was also a sect that controlled other creatures to fight.

The spiritual beasts of the School of Spiritualism could at least fuse with wizards. This would increase the ability of wizards to protect themselves in all aspects.

The wizards of the School of Insects could not do it. This was because the Zergs were not strong individually, but in groups.

To most wizards of the School of Insects, selecting a single Zerg as a spiritual beast did not have much combat strength.

Moreover, because the Zergs had to be placed in the Bug House, very few wizards from the School of Insects had entered the Dark Ancient Tower since ancient times.

It would be useless even if they went. There were so many Zergs that one could not bring them in at all.

As time passed, the School of Insects was declining.

Today, even the primordial soul wizard was gone.

Only a very small number of School of Insects wizards were still struggling at death’s door in the Wizard World.

Under the choice of survival of the fittest, the only way to welcome the School of Insects was probably to die.

It was said that if the School of Insects reached the later stages, they would have countless Zergs and could sweep through their peers.

However, the biggest problem was that… they would not be able to survive until the later stages. The nurturing mode of the Zerg made the resources consumed by the School of Insects far exceed those of the other schools.

The so-called “late stage” was simply a beautiful idea.

In the icy steeple, there was an empty cultivation room.

The Ice Phoenix was among them, wearing an experimental robe.

In front of her, there were insect eggs.

These eggs were like ice crystals and were as big as hailstones, emitting a dense cold aura.

Everyone thought that Ice Phoenix was a Fifth-Circle Wizard from the School of Spiritualism.

Little did they know that she was the last descendant of the extinct wizard organization, the Calamity Steeple.

The Calamity Steeple was one of the few high-level wizard organizations in the history of the School of Insects.

However, it had already gone extinct ten thousand years ago. The reason for its extinction was the Tower Master of the Natural Calamity Steeple.

Calamity Wizard, Insett.

To find and nurture powerful Zergs, he stepped into the Dark Ancient Tower ignoring everyone’s advice… and never returned.

They would be left in the Dark Ancient Tower forever with the catastrophe wizards.

There were also the high-grade Zergs ranked seventh on the Zerg Ranking.

Heaven Crystal Dragon Ant!

This was one of the few Zergs that specialized in individual combat. It was extremely strong and invulnerable. Although it had the name “Dragon”, it was not a mixed-blood Dragon Clan. However, because of these mere ants, their strength was even more terrifying than sub-dragons!

They fed on mixed-blood Dragon Clans, so they were called: Dragon Ants!

The Calamity Wizard imitated the School of Spiritualism. He would use this Heaven Crystal Dragon Ant as his Primordial Spiritual Beast. Then, he placed it in the Spiritual Space and brought it into the Dark Ancient Tower while leaving the other Zergs in the Wizard World.

Unfortunately, things did not go as planned.

In the end, the catastrophe wizard did not return from the Dark Ancient Tower.

Since then, the wizards in the steeple believed that the Tower Master was dead.

Without the primordial soul suppressing them, they all had ulterior motives. They divided up the resources of the steeple and the mutated eggs.

The remaining high-level organization also fell apart.

The Ice Phoenix’s ancestor was once a member of the Calamity Steeple.

Her ancestors obtained several high-grade and medium-grade mutant eggs.

However, as time passed, time changed. These Zergs were either dead or running.

Now, only the Ice Phoenix was left.

There was only a Zerg Illustrated Book and some Zerg cultivation and control knowledge.

As for the eggs, there was only one left.

The Ice Crystal Egg in front of her was one of them.

“Frost Dragon Centipede, high-grade Zerg, 32nd on the Zerg Ranking. Just like the Heaven Crystal Dragon Ant, it is also a Zerg that focuses on individual combat strength.

“If it’s nurtured to its full form, it should be comparable to a fourth-circle senior wizard.”

On the Zerg rankings that were circulating outside, was actually because of Insett, the Master of the School of Insects.

He studied the list of Zergs from ancient times, which had been passed down to this day.

There were hundreds of Zergs on the entire rankings.

After the 108th place were low-grade Zergs.

For example, the Red-Faced Sea Ghost Spider that Levi had obtained.

It was the best among the low-grade insects, close to the Middle-grade insects.

The 37th to 108th place were middle-grade insects.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1006 - Chapter 1006: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (2)

Chapter 1006: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (2)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The top 36 were all high-grade Zergs. The further they progressed, the stronger they became!

Among the high-grade Zergs, very few won by themselves, such as the Heaven Crystal Dragon Ant and the Frost Dragon Centipede.

Most of them won by numbers, such as the Black Calamity Ants and the Blood-devouring Mosquitoes.

The cost of the insect sea strategy was too high, and the nurturing time was too long.

The Calamity Wizard had always been focused on researching powerful single-target Zergs, such as the Heaven Crystal Dragon Ant and Frost Dragon Centipede.

They were all powerful Zergs nurtured by the Calamity Wizard, and they were a series of them.

The Frost Dragon Centipede was a failed product of early experiments. It was ranked lower, while the Heaven Crystal Dragon Ant was a successful product.

All along, because of the decline of the School of Insects, the focus of the Ice Phoenix’s cultivation had always been the School of Spiritualism.

But now, her Primordial Spiritual Beast, the Frost Flame Ice Bird, was already at the maximum of the fifth-circle, and it was difficult to advance any further.

After suffering a crushing defeat in the last battle with the Arctic Wizard, she had been thinking about how to increase her strength.

As for the high-grade Zerg passed down from her ancestors, she remembered it again.

The eggs of these Frost Dragon Centipedes were somewhat special compared to the other mutated eggs.

Using a secret technique to preserve the living being in the egg, it could sleep in the ice for ten thousand years without dying.

When the time was right, she would unseal it.

“Zerg nurturing consumes a lot of energy. I originally planned to find an opportunity to auction it off. However, the opening of the Dark Ancient Tower is an opportunity.

“As long as I obtain the key and enter the Dark Ancient Tower before it opens, Then I can use the Frost Dragon Centipede to find the Heaven Crystal Dragon Ant of the Calamity Wizard…

“These two types of Zergs are of the same lineage. There should be a special connection between them.”

The reason why the Ice Phoenix was certain that ten thousand years had passed was that there were still Heaven Crystal Dragon Ants in the Dark Ancient Tower.

It was because the Calamity Wizard had brought in an ant queen!

According to her research, the Calamity Wizard’s feelings for the queen ant named “Red Queen” were comparable to his wife’s.

She felt that the other party would definitely not let the Heaven Crystal Dragon Ants go extinct so easily and die in the Dark Ancient Tower.

There was a high chance that the ant queen would give birth in the Dark Ancient Tower. Therefore, the inheritance of the Heaven Crystal Dragon Ant should not be cut off.

As long as she could think of a way to obtain the egg of the Heaven Crystal Dragon Ant, Ferlin was also confident that she could become the top expert below the primordial soul even if it wasn’t purebred.

Primordial souls were in seclusion most of the time. In the current Wizard World, if one did not take the initiative to provoke the primordial soul, the world was so big, where could one go?

“That damn brat stole my Cold Pond. Otherwise, after refining the water of the Cold Pond, my spiritual beast might be able to increase its strength a little. Even if it can’t be upgraded, it can still be used to hatch this Frost Dragon Centipede Egg. I’m so angry. I wonder where that brat went.”

Although she did not know who the kid who snatched the Cold Pond was, Ferlin knew the identity of that kid’s accomplice, the old wizard with the fifth-circle Wizard Tool.

Hence, when she was done with her work here, she wanted to return to the Endless Sea for a period of time and wait for that body-refining wizard named Salman. Then, she would force him to tell her where that kid was.

She could not afford to offend the Ocean Abyss Alliance. But now, she was alone and had nothing to worry about.

As a Fifth-Circle Wizard, it was not a problem to catch a Fourth-Circle Wizard.

The last time she was defeated was because the other party had more people than their side. Furthermore, she did not expect Salman to have a fifth-circle Wizard Tool.

This time, she was ready.

…

Emperor’s Palace.

In the Greenfield Immortal House, a golden-armored Zerg with red spots and a body as big as a bull was lying on the ground.

This Zerg had wings on its back and a scorpion stinger on its tail. Its head was similar to a knight’s helmet. It emitted a metallic luster, and one could vaguely see a human face pattern. As the wings flapped, a strange and sharp sound could be heard.

“Master, I’m hungry,” Leon suddenly said.

Levi breathed a sigh of relief. He was worried that Leon would forget about him when he woke up.

Now, it seemed that the psychological hint he had made when it entered the dream had succeeded.

“Unfortunately, the knowledge and inheritance of the School of Insects are too rare. It’s a little difficult to create a high-level insect control spell by relying on the existing knowledge.”

Levi sighed inwardly. It wasn’t that he hadn’t looked for the inheritance of the School of Insects. It was not easy to find.

No one learned about this kind of unpopular sect.

Since no one learned, no new knowledge was born, thus the old inheritance gradually passed away in the sands of history. As time passed, it formed a vicious cycle.

“But from the looks of it, Leon’s loyalty is not a problem.”

Levi called Leon out. Then, he fed it the mountain of sea beast corpses.

“Leon, did your body change after you woke up?” Levi asked.

“Yes… I can eat even more. Howl!” After saying that, Leon plopped into the sea beasts’ corpses and incarnated into a heartless rice-drying machine.

Not long after, these corpses were devoured by it.

Next, Levi used some methods to test Leon’s strength. He realized that the defense of its shell was comparable to his golden scales.

“If Leon is also considered a Zerg, then it must be a high-grade Zerg.”

Leon and Levi reckoned that ordinary fourth-circle senior wizards would not be able to defeat him.

Other than the increase in strength, Levi felt that there should be some other changes in Leon that he needed to gradually unearth.

This little guy’s IQ was still a little anxious, and he could not communicate in depth.

“The other transcendent creatures can choose not to enter the Dark Ancient Tower.

However, he had to think of a way to bring Leon in. This little guy was a little special.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1007 - Chapter 1007: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (3)

Chapter 1007: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (3)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

If Levi brought Leon in, it could greatly increase his strength. In particular, the ability to devour souls and track marks was extremely useful.

If it didn’t work, there would be additional keys to the ancient tower.

“I’ll give it to Leon. I just don’t know if he will use it…”

After Leon woke up, Levi was even more confident in his plan to kill Madam Ghost.

This little fellow was a Soul Master. Madam Ghost was from the Ethereal Sect. Her strength was basically on all kinds of spiritual creatures and servants.

Since Leon could devour those troublesome Death Falls, these spectres must be Leon’s food!

“But why isn’t there any movement from Madam Ghost? Did she forget about me?”

Levi made his preparations, only to find that the enemy had yet to arrive.

However, he did not dare to relax and continued to cultivate in the Extreme Path Hall.

Just like that, another half a year passed.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1146, Month of Flowing Fire.

On this day, Levi was reading the newspaper from the Endless Sea as usual.

A major piece of news came into view.

“A mysterious expert barged into the Realm of All Things on the Thousand Spirits Day and attacked the wizards at the festival venue.

“They abducted many rare transcendent creature eggs and younglings from the Spiritualism Steeple’s transcendent creature Breeding Base.

“This included an egg of a sub-dragon.

“According to witnesses, the Wizard Tool used by the mysterious expert was a ten thousand feet tall white bone tower. This accident caused huge losses to the School of Spiritualism. Three Fifth-Circle Wizards from the Spiritualism Steeple who maintained order had died.

“The primordial soul wizard of the Spiritualism Steeple had already chased after the robber.

“The case is being investigated further. At present, no dark wizard organizations are responsible for this accident.”

Upon seeing this news, Levi’s first thought was the accident at the Star Auction a few years ago.

The All in One Festival was similar to the Star Gathering. It was a major festival of the School of Spiritualism.

On this day, the wizards of the School of Spiritualism would gather and exchange their experiences in beast taming.

At the same time, many rare spiritual beast eggs and younglings would be auctioned off.

Levi remembered when he left Nether Capital, those three assassin-type wizards used the standard White Bone Wizard Tool. It was obvious that the mysterious expert who attacked the School of Spiritualism was the same faction that had attacked the Star Auction.

“This mastermind organization should have more than one primordial soul wizard… Their background is not small.

“Perhaps they have the backing of a Grand Wizard. Fortunately, I’m in the human world. Compared to the Wizard World, this place is still godforsaken.

“That mysterious force shouldn’t have come here to cause trouble. Speaking of which, some time ago, a mysterious person seemed to have snatched away the statue of the Church of Storms, could it be this group of people? In that case, I have to be careful in the human world. However, snatching away the Church’s statue… This kind of thing is too wicked. Well done!”

Levi had completely forgotten about his youth. He had also snatched the Church’s statue, and it was also from the Church of Storm. It was only because of the ambergris statue that his Black Snake Breathing Technique successfully entered the grand knight realm.

“Looking at the world, I have the best scenery.”

Just as Levi finished speaking, his expression changed. He looked at his arm.

Previously, it was only an occasional warning, but at this moment, all the hairs on his body stood up. He calmed himself down. There was only one possibility for such a situation.

“Madam Ghost is here.”

…

On that day in the Gaia Kingdom.

In the forbidden spectre zone, someone saw a rolling dark cloud leave this place and fly overseas from afar.

Wherever the dark clouds passed, vengeful spirits wrapped around them, and Yin Qi soared into the sky.

In the Church of Earth, a beautiful and holy woman was chatting with a benevolent-looking young man in linen clothes who looked like a married couple with the woman.

The holy woman was Saint Teresa of the Church of Earth. As for the youth in sackcloth, he was Saint Ye Lin of the Holy Brilliance Church.

Teresa’s expression changed slightly as she said, “Madam Ghost has left the forbidden area. I wonder why?”

Ye Lin said, “It doesn’t seem to have anything to do with us. The most important thing now is how to deal with Blue Frost Lord’s daughter. Her body contains the Blue Frost Lord’s Bloodline of God. She is a true descendant of God.

“If she grows up in the future, it will be a complete disaster for us.”

Teresa frowned and said, “With just the two of us working together, even if we defeat this woman, it would be difficult to keep her here. She could hide in the Blue Frost Plane at any time.

“If we can invite Groudon or Caroline…”

Ye Lin shook his head and said, “Groudon and I don’t have a good relationship. Besides, he’s in a terrible fix now. A mysterious wizard snatched the statue of the God of Storm’s Mountain and disappeared. Groudon is busy complaining to the Lord of Storm about it.

“A Fifth-Circle Wizard also came from Caroline’s side in the Evernight Kingdom. The Wizard World had just undergone a drastic change in the past hundred years. The structure of the past no longer existed. Promises can also be broken.

“Other than those evil gods, we have to be careful of the wizards.”

…

In the sky above the outer sea region, a dark cloud that was about an acre in radius was rapidly flying forward. These dark clouds were all made up of spectres, and their speed was extremely fast.

Madam Ghost was sitting on the clouds with ghosts surrounding her.

After trading with the Duke of Blood Lake, she used those resources to cultivate for a period of time and her strength improved slightly. This made her eager to continue trading.

After the investigation of the people she sent out…

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1008 - Chapter 1008: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (4)

Chapter 1008: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (4)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the end, it was confirmed that this knight organization probably had a wizard background, but it didn’t belong to any large wizard organization!

The leader of this knight organization seemed to be called a supreme knight. Moreover, his name was the same as the one that killed Barzan. He was called Levi.

They just didn’t know if these two Levis were the same person. After all, such a name was too common.

Whether it was the same person or not, it did not matter anymore. In Madam Ghost’s heart, this knight organization would no longer exist after tomorrow.

Since the knight was the leader of the organization, that meant that the upper limit of the organization was there.

As a Fifth-Circle Wizard, there was no need for her to be afraid. The most important thing was to complete the remaining transaction with the duke as soon as possible.

Not long after, Madam Ghost came to this sea area that was rarely visited because of the frequent storms based on the coordinates sent to her by her previous subordinate. She spread out her spiritual force. Not long after, her face lit up.

“As expected, there’s a knight organization here…”

She stood in the clouds and looked at the island below. She could feel with her powerful spiritual force that many knights were cultivating in the hall.

The only one who made her expression change was a Fourth-Circle Wizard who was meditating. Judging from the flashing body-refining runes on the surface of his body, this person was a body-refining wizard. Furthermore, why did that person’s body-refining runes feel similar to Barzan’s?

“As expected, Levi, who killed Barzan, is the leader of this knight organization, the supreme knight Levi!”

She had searched high and low for him, only to find him without much effort. After searching for the murderer for so long, she did not expect to find him here by accident.

“Furthermore, this person’s body-tempering realm is actually at the fourth-circle… If he’s refined into a vessel, it’s enough to withstand the Archdevil of Hell’s descent. I can use this to make a deal with the Archdevil of Hell.”

Madam Ghost, who had already tasted the sweetness of making deals with demons, was already controlled by greed.

But she forgot to make a deal with the Archdevil of Hell. That was an extremely dangerous matter!

Madam Ghost’s heart turned cold. She clenched her right hand gently. The spectres under her formed a giant spectre hand. A huge hand descended from the sky and grabbed at Levi.

Levi, who was in the Extreme Path Palace, opened his eyes. His expression changed as he flew out of the hall. In an instant, the hall was reduced to dust by the big black hand.

The other knights on the island retreated to the bottom of the island to take refuge. There was a prepared protective array there.

“A Fifth-Circle Wizard…”

“Lord, what is the meaning of this?”

Levi asked, his voice trembling uncontrollably. Although he did not panic, this was the attitude a normal Fourth-Circle Wizard should have when facing a fifth-circle. He had to let the enemy be careless so that he could win better!

“You killed Barzan, right?” Madam Ghost sneered.

“Who’s Barzan? I don’t know him.” Levi was still stubborn.

Under the attack of the spectre’s huge hand, he kept dodging and scurrying away like a rat. He looked extremely pathetic.

“Since you don’t want to say it, you’ll speak when I turn you into an undead. You killed my senior sister’s child.

“Today, I’m under senior sister’s orders to avenge her. It’s reasonable!”

Actually, Madam Ghost wasn’t that obsessed with avenging Barzan. The one who died wasn’t her child, but her senior sister’s.

If not for the fact that she was afraid of her senior sister, she was worried that she would find trouble with her after coming to the human world.

She wouldn’t care about this. Her motive for killing Levi now was purely because she was envious of his strong body and could make a deal with the devil!

By saying this, she was using her senior sister’s name. What if there was really a powerful force behind this kid? She had to drag her senior sister down with her. She was determined to kill.

The ghostly dark clouds under Madam Ghost surged into her body. The next moment, at her ribs. Two ghost arms that were a thousand feet long and as thin as firewood suddenly stretched out.

The pitch-black ghost arm emitted a heavy aura of death. Upon closer inspection, the ghost arms were all made up of spectres. Madam Ghost had already entered the range of the array.

Levi smiled and chanted. On his body, seven small flags of different colors flew out. They flew in seven directions and quickly sank into the sea around Dusk Island.

With a snap of his fingers!

Snap!

The next moment, it was as if seven volcanoes had exploded at the same time. A total of seven thick rays of light erupted from the sea around Dusk Island!

They shot straight into the sky!

Immediately after, a colorful world descended!

Because of what happened to the Third-Circle Wizard, Levi deliberately turned off the array before Madam Ghost arrived to prevent her from being too cautious and sensing that there was an array around Dusk Island.

He wanted her to step into it to fight. He also specially made a sub-array to activate the array in an instant.

When Madam Ghost entered the range of the array, she would activate the array and he would catch the turtle in the jar.

Now, Madam Ghost was already enveloped by the array. This was Levi’s territory! At this moment, Levi finally had the confidence to fight her!

“Welcome to the Seven Kings of Hell!”

…

She looked up at the sky. Meteorites fell from the sky, unstoppable!

She lowered her head and looked at the ground. Countless earth spikes shot out densely!

“An array?”

Madam Ghost’s expression changed slightly. Then, everything returned to normal.

“Looks like it’s a fourth-circle array… Fortunately, I can break it with brute force!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1009 - Chapter 1009: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (5)

Chapter 1009: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (5)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Madam Ghost did not know much about arrays. Little did she know that this was no ordinary fourth-circle array.

She was currently in the first level of the Rolling Stone Hell! There were still six levels of hell behind! Moreover, these hells could be presided over by Levi, the owner of the array. He could change the order at will or even combine them at random.

Levi was in a sea of fire. He had already prepared all his trump cards.

“Let’s wait and see what trump cards she has through the array.”

“To prevent me from using my ultimate move and not instantly killing the other party.”

In the Rolling Stone Hell, the meteorites that fell from the sky could instantly shatter the Third-Circle Wizard’s protective force field. Even a Fourth-Circle Wizard could not stay inside for long.

But Madam Ghost was a fifth-circle cultivator.

“No wonder he could kill Barzan. It turns out that he relied on the power of the array!”

She was filled with disdain.

The thousand-foot-long ghost arms on both sides of her body waved. The rolling stones were all shattered or sent flying, and debris fell from the sky. The earth spikes that shot towards her from below was also blocked by the black cloud formed by the countless spectres below her.

“If you think you can defeat a Fifth-Circle Wizard with a mere fourth-circle array, you’re too naive!” Madam Ghost laughed angrily.

As a Fifth-Circle Wizard, she was toyed with by a fourth-circle. It was as if a Lord was trapped by a trap set by a child. This made her very unhappy!

But Levi ignored her. He was taking the opportunity to observe Madam Ghost’s methods.

When the time was right, he would make his move and instantly kill Madam Ghost with lightning speed!

Not long after, Madam Ghost passed through the Rolling Stone Hell. Just as she was about to start a massacre, she realized that the world was spinning. She was in an endless sea of fire again.

Inferno Hell!

This time, it was a meteor shower. They were small suns that were almost as powerful as the Sun Flame Explosion. They exploded beside Madam Ghost.

Rumble!

Flames soared into the sky everywhere!

Madam Ghost’s expression changed. Her spectre was most afraid of lightning, followed by flames!

These two factions were also the nemesis of most Death Sect wizards!

The endless spectres that formed the protective force field around her gradually faded. Although this change was not obvious, Levi could tell it.

“These spectres are also consumables… It’s just that there are so many of them that I thought they were endless at first. Then, I’ll use the array to exhaust her. I’ll take the opportunity to launch sneak attacks. She won’t be able to figure out whether it is real or fake.

“In the end, in the Lightning Hell, we will rely on the powerful restraining ability of lightning against spectres to kill them!”

With this thought in mind, Levi’s snake-shaped Hermit Rune flashed. The next moment, he disappeared into the array. His current Spiritual Power was 255 points!

In theory, it was very difficult for ordinary Fifth-Circle Wizards to see through his invisibility. Of course, practically, if the difference in mental strength between the two sides was too great, she could sense someone approaching even if she couldn’t see Levi.

Just as Madam Ghost was about to break out of the sea of fire, her powerful spiritual force sensed danger approaching.

With a clap of her hand, a black ball of ghosts flew out.

Boom!

Third-circle talent—Soul Explosion Bomb!

Boom!

With her fifth-circle cultivation level, even if it was a third-circle innate spell, its power was comparable to an ordinary fifth-circle spell.

It was as if a black hole had formed in the void.

The shock wave cleared the sea of fire. After everything calmed down, there was nothing on the spot.

“Pretending to be mysterious! Wait until I break this array!”

On the other side, Levi, who had dodged the attack, still had lingering fears.

“The power of a casual attack is more than 200 Cas… This is a genuine Fifth-Circle Wizard. Fortunately, I have an array. Otherwise, it would be impossible for me to defeat a fifth-circle.”

Levi was already hiding in the next level of hell.

Madam Ghost tore the sea of fire apart with a spell. She had finally arrived at a clear blue world, but her expression was still solemn.

“What array is this? How many levels are there? Damn it!”

Madam Ghost realized the seriousness of the problem. With her strength, she could easily break the array. But if there was no end to this first level…

Even if she was a Fifth-Circle Wizard, she would be exhausted to death!

“Impossible! He’s just a Fourth-Circle Wizard. How can he set up such an array?

“In the face of absolute strength, these little tricks are useless!”

On the surface of the sea, there was a loud rumble. An azure wave that was a thousand feet tall filled the sky. At the same time, thousands of green wind blades whistled over.

Wind Blade Hell and Dead Sea Hell!

Joint attack!

Madam Ghost was calm as she pressed her palms together. It was the same for the thousand-foot-long ghost arms on both sides of her.

“Fourth-Circle Talent—God of Death’s Scythe!”

Immediately after, a 1,000-foot-tall, pitch-black undead spirit that looked like a demon god appeared! The undead held a huge sickle that was as black as ink in its hands!

One slash could flatten a small mountain!

The aura of the undead spirit was immensely strong.

Levi, who was hiding in the next hell, paled slightly.

“What a powerful summoned creature! I don’t think I can withstand its attack even if I use all my defenses. I have to think about how to deal with it when the time comes…”

An incomparable black light appeared!

It was as if the world had been cut apart!

The huge wave and wind blades in front of Madam Ghost disappeared!

With one strike, he broke through the two hells! This was the might of a fifth-circle!

However, Madam Ghost’s expression was still dark. That was because she still had not escaped the control of the array!

“Earth, Fire, Wind, and Water…”

Even if she didn’t know anything about arrays, she knew what kind of obstacles lay ahead.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1010 - Chapter 1010: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (6)

Chapter 1010: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (6)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

As expected, a cold wind blew over. The world seemed to have entered winter.

The undead behind her had just split open this world of ice and snow.

In the sky, countless knights’ longswords condensed from metal power and emitted a cold light! They formed a long river of sword qi that swept over majestically and stretched for a thousand meters!

“Petty tricks!”

Her powerful scythe undead spirit tore open this world again.

“Next should be the last one. That kid should be waiting for me there.

Are you trying to use the lightning element to restrain me against me?

“Then I’ll let you know how big the gap between a fourth-circle and a fifth-circle is!”

Madam Ghost took a big step forward. As expected, she arrived at a sea of purple lightning. In the sky, lightning spread like a spider web, tearing the sky apart. Bolts of lightning that were comparable to third-circle spells fell from the sky. Although its power was inferior to fifth-circle lightning, the quantity was too dense. The protective force field around Madam Ghost became weaker and weaker.

“I have to break the array quickly. Otherwise, the situation will be disadvantageous to me.”

Just as Madam Ghost was about to attack, a purple Thunder Dragon phantom flew over quickly accompanied by the sound of thunder. A 100-foot-tall Golden-Scaled Dragon Man with dragon horns was in the phantom.

Golden Snake Dance and golden shields surrounded the Dragon Man. There were even layers of protective force fields of different colors stacked up, densely packed with various spell runes.

Madam Ghost was shocked. What kind of insecure and bored wizard would spend so much effort to stack so many armors?

Behind the Dragon Man, the three-headed and six-armed Nine Swords evil spirit raised the Crimson Dragon Slash! Night descended, plunging this world into darkness!

“Die!”

The Dragon Man slashed out!

It was like the breath of a giant dragon!

The sword qi was pitch-black like ink and wrapped in flames tore through the sea of lightning and arrived instantly!

Madam Ghost, who sensed the extraordinary sword, didn’t have time to think about how a mere fourth-circle could release a fifth-circle attack.

She just thought that this kid had a special treasure or a fifth-circle Wizard Tool!

Fifth-Circle Force Field: Nethercloud Barrier!

Tens of thousands of ghosts surged out of Madam Ghost’s body.

In the purple sea of lightning, it spread in all directions like ink!

The Black Sword Qi collided with the black force field!

The black light exploded!

The entire Lightning Hell trembled. This was a fifth-circle collision!

The spectre force field was torn apart. In an instant, a Wizard Tool that looked like a shroud flew out from her body. It blocked the aftershock of the sword qi!

“A fifth-circle Wizard Tool!” Levi had long known that Madam Ghost had a Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool.

In the next moment, the force field around him flashed wildly.

Unknowingly, the scythe undead had already arrived behind him. Like the real God of Death, the scythe was raised and was about to take his life!

Crack! Crack!

The golden shield was sent flying, and the Golden Snake Seed, which was connected by blood, felt a sharp pain!

Then, the Golden Snake Dharma Idol was torn apart. The saber light was unstoppable. After destroying all Levi’s defenses, he still had energy left!

Under the pressure of the powerful spiritual force, even the form of the blood fog could not be used!

At this moment, Levi’s next slash was already out!

The Crimson Dragon Slash collided with the scythe.

Crack!

The divine weapon whined. However, it also blocked the terrifying scythe. Not only that, cracks appeared on the terrifying scythe as it was forcefully shattered!

The scythe turned into countless fragments and landed on Levi’s body covered in golden scales. Flames splattered everywhere, scales exploded, bones shattered, and internal organs shattered. To other wizards, these were already fatal injuries.

Levi heaved a sigh of relief.

“Blocked it.”

Countless negative energy auras seeped into his body through the wound!

At the same time, the Death Ember Power surged over crazily and clashed with this power to repair his injuries.

Levi also had the protective force field of the fifth-circle Wizard Tool, but with his spell power, he could only use it once. He planned to use the World Burning Flame Snake to deal the finishing blow. Therefore, he had not used the Wizard Tool yet!

Moreover, Madam Ghost still had several innate spells that she had yet to use. Although he had made sufficient preparations, the power of the fifth-circle was still slightly beyond Levi’s imagination.

On the other side, Madam Ghost was even more shocked. This scythe undead spirit was one of the most powerful methods she had mastered. It would consume a lot of her energy to let it fight.

“There’s something strange about this person. We have to kill him before the scythe disappears!”

After receiving the scythe undead’s attack, Levi released Leon, the blood-armored corpse demon, and the Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“Leon, hold it off!”

Leon howled and attacked like a face-hugging bug. With its small body, it lay on the undead’s face and started biting it. The scene was extremely cruel!

Without the scythe, the undead tore at Leon with its sharp claws. It left scars on Leon’s impenetrable shell.

Unexpectedly, Leon bit through the unbreakable spiritual defense of the scythe undead and entered its brain. The undead’s body visibly decreased. On the other hand, Leon began to expand uncontrollably, as if it was about to explode the undead’s head.

The little guy said that his appetite had increased. Levi did not expect it to be so exaggerated. Moreover, the undead seemed to be instinctively afraid of strange insects like Leon. It seemed that all transcendent existences that involved souls and spiritual bodies were within Leon’s hunting range!

The Poison Fire Corpse Demon and the blood-armored corpse demon became foils and tickled the undead at the side. No matter what, these guys had temporarily stalled the undead.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1011 - Chapter 1011: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (7)

Chapter 1011: The Fallen Fifth-Circle! (7)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi took advantage of this opportunity and used all his strength to slash again!

Coupled with the might of the lightning in the Lightning Hell, The huge undead spirit collapsed under his sword and dispersed into endless mist.

At the same time, the door to hell opened, and the fog seeped in. It was obvious that he had run away!

Madam Ghost’s expression changed. Her most powerful summoned creature had abandoned her and slipped away. Her heart skipped a beat. Since the other party was good at body tempering, she would use mental attacks!

Fourth-Circle Talent: Howl of Resentment!

The spectres around her all opened their mouths like the abstract painting “Scream”. The terrifying spiritual force impact gathered into a sharp spike.

“Mind Shock!”

Guillermo, who was protected, cast a mind spell on Madam Ghost. After the remaining mental attacks entered Levi’s mind, they were all blocked by the Divine Ring Tower.

Clang!

Clang!

Clang!

The bell rang three times!

The mental attack rebounded.

Beside Madam Ghost, countless spirits exploded and dissipated. Her face was pale, and her head felt like it was being pricked by needles.

“You… You actually gave birth to the Divine Tower?”

When her spiritual force attacked, she saw the Divine Tower in Levi’s mind. As a Fifth-Circle Wizard, she didn’t even have a Divine Tower. This was something that could only be born from a primordial soul.

“He must be the descendant of some giant. Otherwise, how could a mere fourth-circle cultivator be so abnormal?”

Madam Ghost began to think of retreating. Here, her strength was restrained. If it was just the Lightning Hell, she would not be in such a sorry state. However, the strange bugs around this person and him were too strange! It didn’t make sense. She began to worry that she might fall.

“Break the array and leave first!”

Fifth-Circle Talent, Divine Spectre Body!

Madam Ghost opened her mouth. All the spectres that were running around in the array were sucked into her body.

In an instant, she transformed into a pitch-black spectre giant that was a thousand feet tall.

With a rip of her hands, the lightning storm in the sky was torn apart. The entire Lightning Hell was torn open, revealing the normal world outside.

There were a total of 20 Lizardmen figures. Judging from their auras, these Lizardmen were actually comparable to level 4.

“Praise the Emperor!”

The attacks of all the Ancient Saints gathered together under the enhancement of the Purgatory Ghost Killing Array!

Boom!

Another fifth-circle attack came. The spectre giant that had just leaped out and was about to retreat was sent flying back.

Below it, a thick sword qi shot into the sky. The spectre giant was split into two.

Madam Ghost’s panicked expression was revealed.

“If you dare to kill me, the Spirit Catcher Steeple won’t let you off!”

Seeing that Levi was unwilling to give up, Madam Ghost made up her mind and detonated the giant.

Tens of thousands of spectres exploded in unison.

The Lightning Hell was shattered and could no longer recover. In the face of such a large-scale attack, a portion of the entire Seven Kings of Hell array was destroyed.

Madam Ghost turned into a black light and was about to disappear. A fire snake quickly attacked from below.

Levi’s strongest attack had finally made its move!

The World Burning Flame Snake with power exceeding 300 Cas!

It was as if an oil barrel had exploded, and flames swept through the sky. Countless spectres were burned into nothingness. However, a phantom still rushed out of the fire. It was Madam Ghost, who was wearing a shroud.

Despite so many powerful attacks, she still did not die. This Fifth-Ring Wizard Tool was the main reason!

Levi’s cloak fluttered and the Thunder Dragon flashed. He turned into a blood light and activated Scarlet Escape without hesitation.

Soon, he caught up to Madam Ghost.

At the same time, array items flew out.

Fourth-Circle Array—Demon Cage!

Madam Ghost was colliding with them, and she couldn’t get away for the time being.

Protected by the Shroud, it charged toward Levi.

“Petrification!”

“Snake Eye Demon Art!”

The two pitch-black magic rings on Levi’s fingers emitted dark light one after another.

It was a pity that even with the blessing of the Lovers Rune, it still didn’t work. But Levi hadn’t counted on that in the first place.

He propped up his defense and fought Madam Ghost again.

Leon also joined the battle. The little guy was sent flying by Madam Ghost again and again and ran over again.

The Ancient Saint, corpse demon, Phoenix, and Owens also joined.

A group of people surrounded Madam Ghost and attacked her.

With Levi’s decisive slash, Madam Ghost’s shroud, this fifth-circle Wizard Tool, was torn open. Without the fifth-circle Wizard Tool, she was already exhausted. Leon hugged her face and gnawed on it.

As they fought, Levi realized that Madam Ghost’s head was gone. Her life force quickly dissipated.

“Stop fighting. She’s dead.”

On the other side, Leon was snacking on Madam Ghost’s head. Even her twisted, struggling, and unwilling soul was bitten and devoured.

At the same time, a green skull-like Soul Imprint appeared. The mark didn’t fly toward Levi. Instead, it flew toward Leon. It was as if it wanted to brand Leon. It could be said that it was walking into a tiger’s den and courting death. Leon, who didn’t know the truth, grabbed it and ate it too.

“Wow, this is delicious!”

Leon spun around happily. Levi’s heart fluttered. That skull was the symbol of the Painful Banshee.

He quickly cleaned up the battlefield, took away the knights under the island, and put away the array of the Seven Kings of Hell.

As Levi recited the incantation, the detonation array that he had buried under the island was awakened.

Amidst the loud bang and dust, Dusk Island began to sink.

“Goodbye, Dusk Island.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1012 - Chapter 1012: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (1)

Chapter 1012: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (1)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Dusk Island.

The island that had carried the history of the holy temple for more than a hundred years slowly sank. To the vast and boundless sea, it was not even a wave.

Levi’s figure faded into the distance. He didn’t bother to rest. He looked at the former Seven Kingdoms Continent and the current Nine Nations Continent.

Behind him, twenty elders stood solemnly in the sky.

“Come with me!”

To cut grass, one had to remove the roots!

Although Madam Ghost was dead, she still had a base in the human world. That was the Spectre Kingdom. There should still be her subordinates there. Since he had already killed Madam Ghost, he would go all out and completely uproot her faction. This way, he could better protect himself! Otherwise, when the headquarters of the Spirit Catcher Steeple came to investigate, they might even be able to trace it back to Levi.

Levi put the Ancient Saint, the corpse demon, and the others into Alice’s ring. He flew towards the Spectre Kingdom as fast as he could.

…

In the subspace, the Realm of Hell.

This place was like hell, filled with negative energy. Death energy, miasma, poisonous gas… It was simply a forbidden area for life.

On the ancient battlefield that could be seen everywhere, weak undead were wandering everywhere.

As Nora’s sub-dimensional portal, this place was originally not like this. After the end of the Ancient Era, some powerful existences in Hell had once led a vast army of Archdevils of Hell and countless devil lords and little demons to invade this place. A war broke out between the existence of hell and the Legendary Wizard here.

In the end, the existences of hell were killed and died here, just like the Wizard Fall phenomenon of wizards. It was a hellish existence comparable to the gods and the Archdevil of Hell’s corpse. After death, it still contaminated this sub-dimensional portal. The existence of hell had even turned this place into a “purgatory on earth” with a vicious curse.

Endless negative energy filled this place. Most traditional Elementalist School wizards avoided it.

Only a small group of people remained. This was the School of Death.

Apart from “high-level” maps like Hell and the Underworld, no place was more suitable for them to cultivate than this place. Moreover, because they often studied corpses, they were accompanied by those dirty things.

The School of Death was still often stereotyped. Evil, cunning, brutal, and so on. This made it relatively easy for the wizards of the School of Death to be isolated by other schools.

The reclusive wizards of the School of Death were very happy about this. Here, they continued to take root, grow stronger, and develop until today. It had already become second only to the four traditional schools.

With a Legendary Wizard in charge, the Death Wizards became tougher. It was different from the Endless Sea, where the administrative area was divided by the number of rings. The Realm of Hell was divided into four regions.

Decay Swamp, Howling Wilderness, Dragon Bone Mountain Range, Devil Plains.

Every region had a high-level wizard organization similar to the six towers of the Endless Sea.

In the Howling Wilderness, the dominating party was the Undead Spirit Steeple.

As an organization that had given birth to several Grand Wizards, the Undead Spirit Steeple had faced pressure from its neighbors in recent years.

This neighbor was the Spirit Catcher Steeple. Other than the fact that no archmages had been born, the Spirit Catcher Steeple was not inferior to the Undead Spirit Steeple in terms of the number of primordial soul wizards.

The reason was that two primordial soul wizards in the Spirit Catcher Steeple were about to die. They were all lucky enough to become lichs.

One of them was a famous figure in the Howling Wilderness.

Painful Banshee!

Somewhere in the wilderness, hundreds of thousands of feet underground, there was a luxurious underground palace. There were terrifying undead creatures everywhere.

Even a Fifth-Circle Wizard would avoid some powerful existences. For example, the huge bone dragon lying in the underground lake had an aura comparable to that of a primordial soul wizard.

If it was Levi, a Dragon School of Thought Master who knew his stuff, it was obvious at a glance that this bone dragon should have been a pure-blooded Dragon Clan when it was alive. However, it seemed that it had become an undead creature when it was still in its growth stage.

In the wizard tower at the center of the underground palace, a pale witch in a black robe was conducting an experiment in the laboratory with a focused expression.

She was the Painful Banshee, Amira.

In her long lifespan, the lich’s favorite thing to do was research. Because they had lived for a long time, lichs were more knowledgeable than regular primordial soul wizards. Not only that, but their strength was also above average. They had honed their spells to perfection, and the number of spells they had mastered was far higher than others.

“The 864th experiment failed…”

The Painful Banshee looked at the data in front of her, her heart calm.

“How can I solve the problem of the lich meditating without increasing my spiritual force? Can it be that without matter, one’s spirit cannot be entrusted and strengthened? Then, how did the astral world where the gods are located exist and operate? If the astral world is formed by the spiritual force projection of living beings, the gods of the astral world should be some kind of ‘pure mental energy body’. The gods can grow stronger by absorbing the power of faith. Then why can’t my primordial soul grow stronger through meditation after leaving my body?

“I really want to… I really want to capture a god to study!”

Amira’s eyes were eager. She craved knowledge, strength, and… true immortality!

Currently, the lich could only be considered a longevity species.

According to her research, after transforming into a lich, her life expectancy could be two to three times longer than her original life expectancy, but this depended on the individual.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1013 - Chapter 1013: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (2)

Chapter 1013: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (2)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Even if a Legendary Wizard turned into a lich, he would have a lifespan of 30,000 years maximum. However, so far, no Legendary Wizard had successfully transformed.

“Let’s continue. Begin experiment 865.”

The Painful Banshee was not discouraged. If a thousand times didn’t work, then ten thousand times might do the trick.

At this moment, a crazy woman-like figure appeared in the underground palace.

“What is it?” The Painful Banshee asked with a frown.

The crazy lady was Mistress Cruel, Isabella. She knelt on the ground and lowered her head.

“Teacher… there’s news from the organization that Nala is dead.”

“So be it. The dead can’t be resurrected. Don’t disturb my experiment.”

The Painful Banshee said coldly and mercilessly.

If it wasn’t for the organization’s mission, she didn’t want to take in a disciple. As a lich who had lived for three thousand years, these people’s level of knowledge was on a completely different level from hers. There was no use in taking them in. It was a waste of her time. However, for the sake of the continuation of the organization, the Spirit Catcher Steeple required every primordial soul wizard to develop at least three Fifth-Circle Wizards every thousand years.

The Painful Banshee only developed three disciples to meet her performance indicator.

Mistress Cruel, Madam Ghost, Wildbone wizard.

Among them, because Mistress Cruel was the most talented, she had a chance of advancing to the primordial soul in the future. That was why the Painful Banshee paid more attention to her. As for the other two, they had long been set free.

“Teacher, the organization wants me to investigate the truth in the human world. At the same time, take over Nala’s role in hosting the Human Division.”

Mistress Cruel said in a low voice.

“Go ahead. However, you want to avenge your stupid son, right? Other than causing trouble every day, it’s useless. If it were me, I would rather make such a son into a corpse puppet,” the Painful Banshee said.

Mistress Cruel remained silent. Clearly, her teacher was right. Although she was crazy, her maternal love for Barzan was real. Most wizards did not want to be dragged down by their children to cultivate. They all only started to give birth after their cultivation was successful. They could even establish a wizard family and spread their roots, leaving their traces before they died.

Many of such wizards treated their descendants as tools. Their feelings were very indifferent. However, Mistress Cruel was different. She came from the human world. Before she became a wizard, she already had a child.

Later, both mother and son were tested to have wizard talent, so she took Barzan on a wizard journey together. She was very talented while Barzan was just average. She was only eighteen years older than Barzan. She was already a fifth-circle senior, but Barzan was only a fourth-circle body-refining wizard before he died. In fact, without her help, Barzan’s fourth-circle would have been very difficult.

After some thought, Mistress Cruel said, “Teacher… I’m sorry, but I only have Barzan as a child. The thought that he wouldn’t even have a chance to reincarnate, that the murderer might still be at large, I can’t control my emotions. I’m afraid that I’ll go completely crazy… I have to solve this problem! Otherwise, I wouldn’t be able to pursue the path of the primordial soul.”

After a long silence, the Painful Banshee said in a low voice, “Don’t cause trouble for me outside. I just want to quietly do my research. After you reach the fifth-circle, our master-disciple status will be severed. Even if you die, I won’t stand up for you. These trivial matters are not worth my time. Remember, I raised the three of you to help my teacher and the organization. I also hope that you can stop worrying after this matter is resolved. If you spend your time on learning and cultivation, with your talent, there’s still hope for you to advance to the primordial soul.”

After hearing this, Mistress Cruel was a little disappointed, but she didn’t dare to show it.

She promised, “I understand. I can solve it myself!”

The Painful Banshee sighed as she watched Mistress Cruel leave.

The reason why she could transform into a lich was with the help of her teacher, the Tower Master of the Spirit Catcher Steeple. Therefore, there was no way for her to abandon the organization. Her teacher was only one step away from stepping into the Grand Wizard realm when he was alive.

However, in the end, his lifespan was about to end, and he had no choice but to become a lich.

He was already 5,000 years old. Under normal circumstances, this was the lifespan of a Grand Wizard. The accumulation of 5,000 years made her teacher stronger and stronger.

It could be said that in the entire Realm of Hell, only a handful of people who could be compared to her teacher other than Grand Wizards.

However, her teacher was not satisfied. He still wanted to step into the Grand Wizard realm, or even legendary!

Therefore, he never stopped experimenting and researching to solve the problem of the stagnation of the lich’s spiritual force.

Her teacher was very normal until an experiment accident more than a thousand years ago. He went missing for hundreds of years. During this period, no one knew where he went.

After he returned, his temper became more and more eccentric, irritable, and crazy.

It was also during that period of time that the Spirit Catcher Steeple was led by him.

It began to grow savagely, expand rapidly, and make enemies everywhere. It almost had a conflict with the veteran organization, the Undead Spirit Steeple.

In the end, a high-level wizard war did not break out under the mediation and deterrence of a Grand Wizard in the congress.

As for her teacher, many people secretly called him: Crazy Lich Pan.

…

On this day.

In the sky above the forbidden spectre area, a figure appeared.

Behind Levi, the sages of the Senior State Assembly, the corpse demons, and the puppets stood in the air.

He gave the order, “Destroy this place!”

The Ancient Saint entered the Uninhabited Realm and killed wantonly.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1014 - Chapter 1014: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (3)

Chapter 1014: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (3)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Leon was like a demon, causing the spectres and souls to avoid him.

Colorful attacks rained down one after another. In the end, the entire restricted region was razed to the ground under the indiscriminate bombardment.

All of Madam Ghost’s subordinates were killed.

Levi had also purified the undead creatures in the forbidden area with flames.

“Let’s go!”

Levi recalled his troops. After cleaning up the battlefield, they quickly retreated. The commotion here was too loud. Soon, there would probably be people watching.

The next day, Levi returned to the Ancient Saint plane.

After consuming some healing potions, he endured the pain and began to set up an array.

“Dusk Island is gone. We can’t lose the Ancient Saint plane.”

It wasn’t just because of a small plane.

On this day of the plane convergence, no small plane near Nora was more aloof from worldly affairs than the Ancient Saint plane.

As an experimental ground, Sauron must have used some methods to isolate the Ancient Saint plane to avoid being found by other primordial soul wizards on plane travel.

Now, because of the irresistible force of plane convergence, the Ancient Saint Plane inevitably bordered Nora. The entrance also began to appear in the human world.

Levi must secure this entrance. Before he grew up, this would be his last home.

After setting up the fourth-circle array at the entrance of the plane, Levi was exhausted to the extreme.

He had prepared for a year or two for this fifth-circle battle. During this period of time, he had been extremely tense and mentally and physically exhausted. This was something that even a powerful physique could not change.

Levi asked the Ancient Saint and the corpse demon to guard the entrance while he returned to the Emperor’s Palace. He was not even in the mood to count the spoils of war. After taking some medicine to nourish his body and mind, he closed his eyes. He didn’t even know when he last slept.

This sleep lasted three months. There was no panel, no cultivate, no worries. It was just sleep. He slept until the Month of Northern Wind.

The cold wind in the Northern Territory blew to the south of the Peacock Kingdom again. Along with them were the Blue Frost Undead that covered the entire mountain, as well as the three Frost Bone Dragons that swept through everything. It was winter this year.

Under the mobilization of the church, an intense battle broke out between the Peacock Kingdom’s army and the Blue Frost Undead. The battle line stretched across the entire northern and southern borders.

The price of mithril kept rising.

The “War of the North Wind” that could change the fate of the kingdom had begun. To fight against the undead spirits, the Church summoned knights to the front line in the name of a benevolent father.

The regular army and militia were all on the battlefield. Even so, they were still forced to retreat.

The Blue Frost Lord’s daughter on the Frost Bone Dragon’s back had the terrifying ability to transform mortals into blue frost.

Coupled with the undying characteristics of the Blue Frost Undead, it caused the undead army to increase in numbers and grow like a snowball.

Saint Ye Lin and Saint Teresa had no choice but to use their strongest Sealed Artifacts. They paid a huge price to join forces to defeat the Blue Frost Lord’s daughter.

Of the three bone dragons, two had died, and only one was left. It fled back to the Blue Frost Plane with the severely injured Blue Frost Lord’s daughter.

However, this did not change the fact that the “War of the North Wind” was about to end.

Unless they could crack the unsolvable “blue frost” and prevent the mortals from being corroded.

It was rumored that saints had already prayed to the astral world, praying for the gods to send divine power.

However, judging from the continuous defeat of the kingdom’s army, be it the Heavenly Father or the Mother of Earth, there was no response.

When it rained, it poured. No one knew how long it would last. The rumor that the devil had appeared in the human world gradually spread, but no one knew if it was true.

Meanwhile, in the Lost Mountain Range, the conflict between the Benevolent Father Empire and the Molten Kingdom continued to escalate.

The Church of Eternity felt that the existence of their neighbor’s benevolent father empire would endanger their rule.

After sending troops to the Lost Mountain Range many times, the final outcome was not ideal. The situation of the Nine Nations Continent standing side by side was a foregone conclusion.

The era of the devils has arrived. When immortals fought, mortals suffered. Whether it was a peaceful era or a dark and chaotic world, the most bitter ones were ultimately mortals who were used as tools and firewood by various big shots of interest groups.

On this day, in the sea area where Dusk Island used to be.

Saint Estella was wearing a starry dress in the air. Her beautiful face was filled with confusion as she looked at the empty sea. Beside her was a burly man with a heroic aura.

“He wasn’t at home every time I came before, but this time… his home is gone,” Estella said helplessly.

“A saint-level battle once broke out here.” Dragon’s expression was solemn. He grabbed at the air, and the ruins of a holy temple appeared in front of him.

“I heard that the restricted area in the Gaia Kingdom also disappeared a few months ago. It should be related to the disappearance of this place,” Estella said.

“Who is it that can destroy a forbidden area? A Fifth-Circle Wizard is guarding it. Madam Ghost’s strength is enough to make Teresa wary. In this world, who can defeat Madam Ghost other than Groudon?” Dragon was puzzled.

“It should be an internal conflict between wizards. It has nothing to do with us. Let’s go. It seems like he doesn’t want to work with us anymore.” Estella was slightly disappointed.

…

Month of Winter.

Levi woke up in the Emperor’s Palace.

At this moment, he was like a metamorphosis. He was in high spirits and full of vigor.

“We still have to strike a balance between work and rest.”

After waking up, Levi called the Feather King over.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1015 - Chapter 1015: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (4)

Chapter 1015: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (4)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“During this period of time, nothing happened in the Empire, right?”

“No.”

“Then let’s retreat.”

Levi left the Emperor’s Palace and arrived at the plane’s entrance.

He asked the Ancient Saint guarding this place and the Poison Fire Corpse Demon. In the end, he confirmed that it had been three months since he destroyed Madam Ghost and the forbidden area.

The organization behind her did not come looking for her.

He had already asked Leon to devour all the tracking marks and souls of those people. He had truly destroyed their corpses.

He felt that unless a primordial soul wizard personally came to the Spirit Catcher Steeple, he wouldn’t have been able to find him. Even if he found out Levi did it, he wouldn’t be afraid.

As long as the coordinates of the Ancient Saint plane were not exposed and he hid here, no one would be able to find him.

After confirming that he was safe for the time being, Levi returned to the Emperor’s Palace happily. This time, he had killed a genuine Fifth-Circle Wizard. He would definitely gain a lot.

To leave some anticipation, Levi placed Madam Ghost’s storage bags for last and started opening the storage bags. He first checked the storage bags of those ordinary wizards.

Then, he looked happy. The small fries under Madam Ghost provided him with a total of three million Aether Stones.

“I’m rich! Originally, I only had two million Aether Stones left… In an instant, I have another five million.”

There was no way he could spend it all!

Levi felt refreshed. Previously, he had spent a lot of money to study the fourth-circle array. As expected, the only way to solve one’s worries was to become rich!

In addition, there were dozens of various Wizard Tools. Most of them were low-level Wizard Tools. There were only five third-circle and above Wizard Tools, and only one fourth-circle Wizard Tool.

“They’re all from the Death Sect, and many of them are standard Wizard Tools from the Spirit Catcher Steeple. I can’t deal with them for the time being… I’ll keep them for now.”

With Levi’s current Weapon Refinement, array realm, and knowledge level, he didn’t even need to find Newt to appraise those low-level Wizard Tools, and he knew how to use them.

He chose some Wizard Tools that were useful for the development of the organization and the empire. He then placed them in the treasury of the Dusk Holy Temple and the Psionic Academy. Spell Casters who contributed enough could exchange for them. As for the rest, he would find time to get rid of them.

As for other resources and medicinal herbs…

They were all related to the School of Death. These miscellaneous items, together with the Wizard Tools, were worth at least two million Aether Stones.

It was just that he could not cash it out for the time being. Levi estimated that he had to go to the Realm of Hell if he wanted to sell these things quickly.

In other places, the School of Death wizards were scattered and could not be digested in a short period of time. However, if he went to the Realm of Hell to deal with it, he might be targeted by the Spirit Catcher Steeple. He didn’t think about this for the time being.

After sorting out the spoils of war and categorizing them, Levi stored more than 100 types of spell knowledge from the School of Death, from cantrips to fourth-circle spells, into his knowledge base. He thought about it and waited to finish learning the Elementalist School’s innate spells. He began to learn about life, death, and other factions.

Finally, Levi rubbed his hands and looked at Madam Ghost’s storage bags excitedly. It took him a lot of effort to break the restriction on the storage bags with his knowledge of arrays.

A terrifying spectre appeared and attempted to attack Levi’s mind. It was grabbed by Levi’s large hand that was wrapped in blood qi and turned into ashes.

The storage bags were filled with Aether Stones, blinding Levi. After scanning with his spiritual force, Levi was pleasantly surprised.

“5.6 million Aether Stones… What a rich lady. And this is just an ordinary Fifth-Circle Wizard. If it’s someone like Blue Dragon Lady or Sorrett, their assets would probably be in the tens of millions?”

Levi’s imagination ran wild. He put the Aether Stones into his storage ring.

“10.6 million Aether Stones…”

It was like a dream. He still couldn’t believe it when he woke up.

Tens of millions of Aether Stones in cash!

Who else could be this rich?

What Levi didn’t know was…

Actually, most ordinary fifth-circle wizards did not usually have so much cash on them. Everyone would only leave some as backup and exchange them for Wizard Tools or resources to increase their strength.

Madam Ghost was so rich because Spirit Catcher Steeple sent her to establish a branch in the human world. A portion of it was publicly funded by the Spirit Catcher Steeple!

Now, all this money went to Levi. All of it.

“There are so many Aether Stones. If it were an ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizard, they would only earn money and not spend it. It might take several generations to save them… I’m considered a damned rich person.”

Of course, 10 million seemed like a lot.

It was only the price of two top-grade fifth-circle magic artifacts that could not be spent.

“I don’t need a Wizard Tool. Just the Fire Ouroboros alone is enough for me to use for the fifth-circle realm. I have to plan this money well. I have to use good steel on the blade. The hard requirement is the ingredients for the meditation supplementary potion. I must spend this.

“There are still more than ten years until the Dark Ancient Tower opens. Before it opens, I must prepare enough potion materials for decades. I don’t want my cultivation progress to slow down because I can’t find enough raw materials inside. Then, there is the knowledge inheritance. I have to buy this too. Knowledge is the ladder of progress, and it is also the condition for the panel to evolve.

“Only by mastering more knowledge can any transcendent profession understand the reason.”

In his storage bags, other than the Aether Stones, there were only a few spell crystal balls. Levi went through them one by one. They were all fifth-circle spells, some from the School of Death, and some from other schools. He had collected a total of five fifth-circle spells.

Among them, the spell that was most useful to Levi was the fifth-circle “Summoning Undead Spirits”.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1016 - Chapter 1016: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (5)

Chapter 1016: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (5)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

This spell could summon a level 5 existence like the scythe undead spirit. Such undead spirits usually lived on the fifth level of Hell.

Of course, it was also possible for it to appear on the first few levels, but the probability was not high.

Generally speaking, the deeper one went into hell, the richer the negative energy. Just like the roots of plants, whether it was demons or undead, if they had the strength, they would go deeper.

Of course, there were always some existences like the Duke of Blood Lake who might try their best to sneak to the front to avoid their enemies or other motives.

After depositing Madam Ghost’s knowledge into his knowledge base, he realized that he already had about 3,000 cantrip models. There were even 132 rare third-circle spell models, 41 fourth-circle spell models, and 9 fifth-circle spell models. With so much knowledge, Levi could create his own Fifth-Circle Wizard organization.

Back then, the Gray Tower’s knowledge base was nothing compared to Levi’s.

Levi would incorporate this knowledge into the Dusk Holy Temple’s knowledge management system. It allowed those with wizard talent to exchange for cultivation. At the same time, the Psionic Academy of the Ancient Dragon Empire could also supplement their knowledge.

Madam Ghost’s storage bags were like a huge treasure vault. Including the shroud that Levi had torn apart, Levi had also obtained more than ten Wizard Tools from Madam Ghost. Moreover, they were all third-circle and above…

These Wizard Tools were not only limited to the School of Death. Other schools also had them. It was obvious that Madam Ghost had done a lot of killing and arson.

Among these Wizard Tools, a fourth-circle Wizard Tool that looked like a book caught Levi’s attention. On the surface of the book, twisted vengeful spirits were drawn. They kept squirming and changing shape, trying to get out of the book.

“The Book of the Undead.”

Under the cover of the book was the name of the creator.

“Soul Drawing Demon Wizard Wagner! It’s him…”

Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

This was the black wizard that the Immortal Banyan Dragon had mentioned back then. She also obtained a primordial soul Wizard Tool Book of Ten Thousand Spirits.

This Wizard Tool was similar to the Book of Ten Thousand Spirits. However, it looked even more ancient and the aura of time was even thicker.

Levi guessed that this Book of the Undead might be an early creation of the Soul Drawing Demon Wizard. Therefore, its functions should be similar to the Book of Ten Thousand Spirits, but it was a low-end version.

He looked at it. There was another paragraph on the title page of the Book of the Undead.

[Everyone will die, except me!]

“How arrogant… Didn’t you get hammered to death by the Immortal Banyan Dragon? Don’t plant flags randomly, buddy.”

Levi flipped open the Book of the Undead and realized there were methods to use it. There were even methods to create and advance the Book of the Undead. It was as if the Soul Drawing Demon Wizard had deliberately allowed the wizard who had obtained this book to use the Book of the Undead. In other words, Levi could use it without an appraisal.

This made Levi pay special attention to this Wizard Tool. He was worried that this was a trap the Soul Drawing Demon Wizard had set up.

The Book of the Undead had two functions.

One was to summon undead spirits. As long as one recited the incantation in the book, even if one was not a wizard from the School of Death, they could summon a level 4 undead from hell to fight for them.

The other function was to seal the undead. The Book of Undead could seal spirit-type creatures in the book as the “artifact spirit” of the book.

During the battle, he would release these undead spirits to deal with the enemy.

A fourth-circle Book of Dead Souls could seal a hundred dead souls.

Among them, a level 4 undead spirit had to be the main artifact spirit. Of course, there couldn’t be too many high-level undead spirits. This way, the Book of Death wouldn’t be able to withstand it.

Undead spirits would backfire on wizards, and the consequences would be serious.

The Book of the Undead was a Wizard Tool that could grow. It was also very simple to grow.

Firstly, the user had to ask the weapon craftsman to use level 5 negative energy materials to strengthen and upgrade the Book of the Undead. Then, as he advanced the main artifact spirit to level 5, a fifth-circle Wizard Tool would be born. After growing, the upper limit of sealing undead would become 1,000.

“It’s a very powerful Wizard Tool… but it’s a little dangerous.”

Levi opened the Book of the Undead. Every page was sealed with an undead spirit. The weakest of these undead were at the first-circle level. They were much stronger than those ghosts. The more he flipped, the stronger the sealed undead became.

Second-circle, third-circle…

He reached the last three pages.

Levi saw three level 4 undead with different forms.

They were a headless swordsman undead spirit riding a skeletal warhorse, a girl undead spirit holding a broken doll, and even a scythe undead spirit.

However, the aura of this scythe undead spirit was much weaker than the level 5 undead spirit that had escaped back to hell.

“Headless Swordsman, Vengeful Spirit Girl, Scythe Demon Spirit… They all have powerful and strange abilities. If they have the opportunity, they can all advance to level 5!”

These were Madam Ghost’s most important collections. The strongest was the Headless Swordsman, who was also the main artifact spirit of the Book of the Undead.

He was already at the peak of level 4 and had mastered a powerful sword skill. If not for the fact that Madam Ghost was worried that the Book of the Undead wouldn’t be able to hold on, she might have already helped him advance to a level 5 evil spirit. At that time, she would have a fifth-circle Wizard Tool.

The Vengeful Spirit Girl had a strange “curse” ability.

As for the Scythe Demon Spirit, Levi had already seen its enhanced version.

With a single slash, he shattered all his defenses and even severely injured him. If not for the fact that the scythe was of average quality and was shattered by the Crimson Dragon Slash, Leon might not have been able to scare the other party away.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1017 - Chapter 1017: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (6)

Chapter 1017: Flatten the Forbidden Area, Book of the Undead! (6)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi closed the Book of the Undead.

“Although it’s a Fourth-Circle Wizard Tool, its true power is stronger than some Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool!

“Unless you encounter someone like Leon, who is the nemesis of undead spirits, with this Wizard Tool, you are almost invincible in the same realm!”

He had no intention of refining this book for the time being. He would think about it after he studied it thoroughly.

Beside the Book of the Undead was a large pile of materials.

“Level 5 Soul Nurturing Wood, Level 5 Dark Ghoul Skin…”

These materials were extremely unorthodox.

Levi knew them because the Book of the Undead mentioned these materials. Their function was to advance them to the fifth-circle through refinement! At that time, there would be hundreds or even thousands of undead spirits. With the Book of the Undead in hand, he could incarnate the Undead Calamity and sweep through everything!

“Madam Ghost originally wanted to use these materials to advance the Book of the Undead to the fifth-circle.

“However, these materials aren’t complete… There’s still a portion missing. They’re all produced only in Hell. This is troublesome.”

Levi kept the Book of the Undead for later disposal. This was the most valuable thing on Madam Ghost. Moreover, the Book of the Undead was similar to the Gargamel’s Book of Seals.

The difference was that the Book of the Undead could only seal spiritual creatures. As for the Gargamel, it could seal any creature, even a wizard!

Therefore, it was different from ordinary transcendent creature spaces. The Book of the Undead could be brought into the Dark Tower!

To make the trip to the Dark Ancient Tower smoother, Levi felt that he still had to refine it in the future. This way, his strength could also increase by a lot. Facing a Fifth-Circle Wizard in the ancient tower gave him more confidence.

As for the shroud, it had already been torn. In addition, there was no appraisal, so Levi didn’t know how to use it. He kept it. He would appraise it when he had the chance in the future. If it was valuable, he would keep it. If not, he would sell it.

“Using something as inauspicious as a shroud to make a Wizard Tool… He’s courting death.”

Levi was in a good mood after counting Madam Ghost’s spoils of war. Madam Ghost had dropped too many Fate Coins!

It was enough for Levi to hide in the human world and the Ancient Saint plane for a long time.

Levi found that Leon was the greatest contributor to the battle after reviewing the battle with Madam Ghost. He looked at the sleeping little guy in the Greenfield Immortal House.

“No matter what, I have to bring Leon in. He can be my backer.”

Levi could only think of two ways to bring Leon in.

First, he would give Leon the key to the Dark Ancient Tower. When the time came to open it, Leon would enter.

However, he had heard from Triss that after the Dark Ancient Tower teleported in, everyone would randomly appear on the first level. This meant that he would be separated from Leon.

The Dark Ancient Tower was vast and boundless. If Leon was lost inside or killed by someone else, he would not be able to bear such a loss.

There was only the second method. He found a Wizard Tool similar to the Gargamel’s Book of Seals. He used this Wizard Tool to temporarily seal Leon inside. After entering the Dark Ancient Tower, he could remove the seal.

“Shadow Wolf Matthias.”

Levi muttered in his heart as his mind turned.

It took him so long to kill a Madam Ghost. He had planned meticulously and used all his trump cards, relying on the grand array to barely do it.

Shadow Wolf was a fifth-circle senior wizard.

Actually, even two or three Madam Ghosts might not be his match. Without external help, it was very difficult to do.

“Forget it, what am I thinking? Levi, you’re getting arrogant. You’re starting to want to take the initiative to hunt Fifth-Circle Wizards.”

Levi pushed away this dangerous thought.

However, he still decided to pay more attention to Shadow Wolf’s information. If there was a chance to take advantage of the situation, he could still give it a try.

As for buying a Wizard Tool worth millions from a Fifth-Circle Wizard?

With his fourth-circle strength, he was telling Shadow Wolf:

“I’m stupid and rich. Come and kill me and drop Fate Coins!”

Shadow Circle did not have a good reputation.

This branch leader wasn’t a good person either.

In the following days, Levi did not step out. The experience of cultivating in the Ancient Saint plane all day was like a turtle, quietly lying dormant.

However, he would visit Rosa Witch every once in a while to help her do what she wanted in exchange for some information about the human world.

People had to hide, but they couldn’t go into seclusion and lock down the country. He had to understand the general trends of the world and cater to the trends of the times to continuously improve.

In the blink of an eye, a new year arrived.

Holy Brilliance Calendar Year 1147, Month of Beginning.

The 46th round table meeting of the Twilight Knights ended perfectly.

Of the current members of the Twilight Knights, only the Golden Lion Knight and the Divine Light Knight stayed in the holy temple.

The Dark Moon Knight was training in the Nine Nations Continent while the Blood Knight explored the Forsaken Land of the God.

The Black Knight and Emperor Mu were in the Earth Realm.

Hogg was in the Realm of Crimson, looking for an opportunity to break through.

Everyone was far away from each other, so the scenery they saw was different.

Levi had also obtained more information through them.

It was also this month, in the Gaia Kingdom, which used to be a forbidden area for spectres.

A figure approached from afar. She looked ordinary and was wearing a black robe. Under her calm face, there was a faint hint of madness.

It was Mistress Cruel.

Her eyes were red and filled with killing intent as she looked at the palace relic that had turned into scorched earth.

She whistled.

A slender dog-form corpse puppet appeared.

The ability of the Craftsman Sect’s Death Wizard was to create powerful corpse puppets. What was refined from humans and humanoid creatures were corpse demons. The others were all corpse puppets.

The main ingredient of her corpse puppet was called the Soul Shepherding Hound. She had paid a huge price to obtain it. It was to avenge her son on this trip to the human world!

These hell creatures came from the Underworld. Its body contained the blood of one of the legendary guardians of the Underworld, the Three-Headed Hellhound.

They could freely travel between the material plane, hell, and the Underworld. They would bring the souls that should have entered the Underworld Source River to reincarnate but stayed outside back to the Underworld.

“It’s up to you.”

Mistress Cruel touched the head of the dog-like corpse puppet. The corpse puppet drooled as it affectionately rubbed against Mistress Cruel’s leg. She wanted to use the corpse puppet to search for the lost souls of the Spirit Catcher Steeple members who were killed by the murderer before they entered the Underworld Source River.

She would find them and use a secret technique to make them speak. This way, she might be able to find some clues.

With her intuition as a mother, she felt that the murderer who killed Barzan and the murderer who killed Madam Ghost were the same person.

It was Levi!

If she could use the souls of these dead people to restore the situation, she might be able to locate Levi and capture him alive. She would refine him into a corpse demon.

A smile appeared on her face.

She wanted to refine Levi into Barzan.

She wanted him to call her “Mom” every day!

The corpse puppet sniffed around, then turned into a ray of light and disappeared from the forbidden area. Mistress Cruel stood there without moving, quietly waiting for the result.

Seven days later, in the wilderness of the forbidden area, the corpse puppet carefully came to Mistress Cruel’s side and shook its head.

Mistress Cruel’s expectant gaze gradually fell flat.

“Why?” she asked.

The corpse puppet roared in a low voice and told Mistress Cruel the answer.

“The souls of the deceased didn’t enter Hell, nor did they pass through the Underworld. They were all intercepted by a certain existence. I can’t find them. I’m sorry, Mom, I’m sorry…”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1018 - Chapter 1018: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (1)

Chapter 1018: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (1)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The Holy Brilliance Calendar, Year 1048, Month of Flowers

Dimension of the Ancient Saint, Emperor’s Palace.

“Haha, it’s done!”

In the mountain forest, Levi’s triumphant laughter echoed.

He rose from the ground, shattering the earth beneath him.

Radiant hues surrounded him, layer upon layer of armor materializing.

Golden scales, golden witch body, icy wood body, heavy water barrier, earth dragon barrier, golden snake dharma idol, crimson emperor dharma idol, golden dragon heavenly shield!

Beyond these eight layers of protection, countless rocks and soil converged towards Levi, enveloping him in the sky above!

In the blink of an eye, a spherical shape about ten zhang in diameter formed, its color akin to earth, composed of layers of compressed and solidified earth and stone.

It was enhanced by spells, harder than luminant gold.

“Boom.”

Levi, sealed within the earth and stone, whispered softly.

In an instant, the earthy sphere exploded.

The shockwave of flying debris covered a radius of several li.

The power of this explosion was truly intimidating.

“Ninth-layer defense, Fourth Circle spell: Earth Burst Barrier!”

Earth Burst Barrier: Ninth Rank (1/150,000).

…

Levi relaxed as he dispelled the protection.

Before the battle with Madam Ghost, Levi had started preparing his Fourth Circle protective force field.

But he hadn’t succeeded in his research until now, nearly two years after Madam Ghost’s departure.

In that battle, as a Fourth Circle Wizard, he was critically injured by a Level Five Scythe Demon Spirit from another realm.

It made him realize that his armor was still not enough!

So, he diligently began researching his Fourth Circle protective force field.

Levi chose the Ocean Faction’s spell fusion for his Third Circle protective force field, while for his Fourth Circle field, he opted for the Earth Faction.

Of course, in naming, he followed the convention of his Third Circle, using the term “barrier.”

He named it “Earth Burst Barrier.”

The reason for the name “Earth Burst” was because this barrier could indeed… burst.

In other words, it was both a defensive spell and an area attack spell.

In terms of defense, the current Ninth Rank Earth Burst Barrier was already on par with the perfected Ninth Rank Heavy Water Barrier.

As the top-tier Fourth Circle spell researched by Levi, the Earth Burst Barrier could be cultivated to the limit of the Eleventh Rank.

Once the Earth Burst Barrier reached perfection, its final defense should be no less than Levi’s perfected Third Circle innate talent, the Earth Dragon Barrier.

Now Levi’s spiritual force had reached 260 points, halfway to perfection.

His spell power had reached an impressive 13,000 points.

He took out the “Fire Ouroboros.”

“When I just entered the Fourth Circle, my spell power was insufficient to support the use of teleportation spells. Let’s see if it works now.”

Triss had mentioned the greatest strength of the Ouroboros ring.

It wasn’t inherent attack or defense spells but rather rare teleportation spells.

That’s why it was considered a premium Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool.

Under normal circumstances, only primordial soul wizards could use teleportation spells similar to “shrink to an inch” or “short-distance spatial teleportation.”

Levi found a place with a wide field of view.

The drawback of this teleportation, compared to the spatial teleportation of primordial soul wizards, was:

It had to be within the line of sight.

Thus, the use of this wizard tool was also limited to a range.

This field of view referred to the conventional kind, excluding the use of spiritual perception, transcendent insight, or similar spells.

The teleportation location and Levi had to be in a straight line, with no obstructions in between.

The maximum distance for teleportation was 1000 miles, with the farther Levi could see, the farther he could teleport within that range.

Levi ascended to the sky, where his vision was at its maximum.

Even ordinary people with normal vision could see tens of li away under unobstructed conditions.

With his current vision, he could see up to a thousand li away.

Of course, “seeing” here only meant visibility, not necessarily clarity of objects or details a thousand miles away.

But that didn’t affect teleportation.

Levi chanted the incantation.

His spell power within instantly drained, leaving him empty.

The next moment, before him, a blue light gate materialized.

On the other side of the gate, a scene of a cliff appeared, with a crooked-neck tree atop it.

Levi stepped into it, and the light gate vanished in an instant.

After a dizzying whirl, he had traversed a thousand miles.

Upon reappearing, he emerged from the blue light gate on the cliff, exactly where Levi had just seen.

“So that’s how it works… if used properly, this is simply a deadly weapon, as well as an escape godsend. Below the primordial soul, no one can catch up to me.”

Levi was quite satisfied.

Of course, with his current spell power, teleportation meant he wouldn’t have the ability to use other spells.

Fortunately, he still had knightly means; otherwise, going there would be handing himself over.

When pursuing someone, with a “blink,” he could appear behind the wizard. Who could withstand the Destruction Sword Qi?

“Not bad, another ace up my sleeve.”

Levi put away the Ouroboros ring and flew all the way to the Dusk Holy Temple.

The temple was now situated where the once Black Line City stood.

Over the years, with the help of the Ancient Dragon Empire, the temple had been quickly built.

The temple stood aloof, beyond the jurisdiction of the Ancient Dragon Empire.

Likewise, the temple couldn’t interfere with the affairs of the Ancient Dragon Empire.

Both were under Levi’s direct control.

Leveraging the abundant elemental power of the Ancient Saint plane.

The current Andrew had reached the peak of a mid-level apprentice wizard.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1019 - Chapter 1019: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (2)

Chapter 1019: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (2)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

It wouldn’t be long before he became a high-level apprentice wizard.

Levi estimated that Andrew had a good chance of becoming a First-Circle Wizard before he turned forty.

After all, being a Child of the Elements, a one in a million, was something Levi envied.

As a Child of the Elements, with such abundant resources from the temple and occasional guidance from Levi, if Andrew couldn’t become a Third-Circle Wizard before a hundred, it would be a waste of his talent.

Thinking back to when Levi first entered the Endless Sea.

No talent, no resources, no connections.

He had nothing, relying solely on knightly means, proficiency panels, and his cautiousness, slowly making progress to achieve what he had now. It wasn’t easy at all!

Seeing Levi’s arrival, the Divine Light Knight hurried over.

“Commander.”

“Where’s Dinos?”

“He’s in seclusion, preparing to advance to the Blood Source realm.”

“I see.”

Levi had originally wanted to see the progress of Dinos’s bloodline rune research, but since he was in seclusion, they could discuss it later.

Among the first batch of knights who joined the Knights, many had gradually entered the realm of Level 3 Knights.

At the same time, over the years, there had also been a new batch of recruits who had been stuck at the threshold of Blood Awakening Knights.

Perhaps in the near future, among these individuals, several Blood Awakening Knights would emerge.

This would help complete the Eighteen Knights of the Round Table sooner.

Seven days later, Dinos successfully advanced to the Blood Source realm.

He felt the abundant blood qi within him, the golden lion blood qi circulating, making him resemble a Golden-Maned Lion King.

The blood qi formed magnificent golden lion mane that spread around his neck, resembling long hair fluttering behind him.

“So, this is the Blood Source realm. This power is completely different from before, too powerful, too cool!” Dinos roared, breaking through clouds and rocks.

The blood qi transformed into golden wings as he arrived at the Extreme Path Palace where Levi was.

“Commander, sorry to keep you waiting,” Dinos said.

As he spoke, Andrew also entered the hall.

“You two are primarily responsible for the research on bloodline runes and Talent Brands. Let’s have a simple meeting; you can tell me about your research progress and any difficulties,” Levi said.

“I’ll go first because Andrew mainly focuses on organizing and deciphering Shielding Runes for defense. So, I’m in charge of Swordfighting Runes for offense. This is the ‘Basic Template of Swordfighting Runes’ that I’ve compiled.”

“I feel that, given some more time, perhaps I can try to create some Talent Brands of the same level as cantrips used by wizards.”

It may not have much practical value, but as a starting point for the system, it should inspire the development of real Talent Brands in the future,” Dinos handed over a book, which Levi scanned and nodded in approval.

“Well done, let’s start with the Shielding and Swordfighting research. If successful, we can gradually extend it to the other four major domains,” Levi said.

“As for my situation, it’s similar to Dinos’s. However, I conducted a small experiment yesterday and made a discovery,” Andrew said, his face showing excitement.

“Let’s hear it,” Levi smiled.

Andrew took a deep breath and opened the armor on his right arm.

There were bloody patterns on his forearm, crossing each other like circuit boards, with some nodes on top, appearing very complex.

Finally, all the patterns formed a rather abstract dragon pattern.

This was the Iron Dragon, the symbol of Andrew’s breathing technique.

The Iron Dragon’s wings crossed, resembling a tattoo or engraving, etched on Andrew’s forearm.

Andrew smiled slightly, veins appearing on his face as the bloodline seed within him suddenly activated!

Waves of blood qi flowed through his veins, surging from his limbs, and then continuously poured into his right arm, appearing on the Iron Dragon tattoo on his forearm.

Upon closer inspection, the Iron Dragon tattoo was not a simple flat image.

On his arm shield, the rusty bloodline runes formed an iron dragon with crossing wings, protecting his body!

Andrew drew the longsword in his left hand and exerted his force.

With a Golden Cross Slash, he slashed towards his right arm!

Now a grand knight in his cultivation, this strike could cleave through the kind of large shields wielded by ordinary people.

Boom!

Accompanied by the sound of impact, Andrew’s longsword was shattered.

The shadow of the iron dragon arm shield trembled slightly, showing cracks, but did not break.

Seeing this, Levi’s eyes lit up.

Andrew dismissed the arm shield shadow he had just conjured, his face pale and devoid of color.

This was a sign of depleted vitality. Levi gave Andrew some vitality-restoring potions he had developed.

“Not bad, not bad. How did you discover this?” Levi asked curiously.

Although the tattoo was too simple and crude, it was already close to the Talent Brand he envisioned.

Its power was also not inferior to a wizard’s cantrip.

So he was somewhat surprised.

“A few days ago, I had been contemplating how to combine the deciphered bloodline runes into a Talent Brand that could unleash transcendent power,” Andrew explained.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1020 - Chapter 1020: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (3)

Chapter 1020: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (3)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“After pondering for a long time, unable to come up with any solutions, I realized my knowledge was too limited, my realm too low, and I couldn’t even touch such a complex level… So, I decided to go to sleep.”

“Coincidentally, I hadn’t slept in a long time due to my research on bloodline runes, so I slept for seven days and seven nights, even getting the rare chance to dream.”

“In my dream, I seemed to see an iron dragon with crossing wings, covered in rust!”

“There seemed to be many spots of light on the iron dragon’s body, these spots flickered rhythmically and orderly… It was like the nodes of a wizard’s spell model, and the spell runes that shimmered at these nodes!”

“At that moment, I suddenly had a bold idea. When I woke up, I recorded this idea.”

“I tried to replicate the bloodline runes according to the form, posture, and spots of light of the iron dragon in my dream, then, I used blood qi as the driving fuel, with the Bloodline Seed as the driving core. A very simple transcendent ability was born.”

“This transcendent ability, with power similar to a small wizard’s cantrip, was not worth mentioning.”

“However, I believe that as we decipher more Shielding Runes and continue to optimize them, eventually, this transcendent ability will be no less than a wizard’s formal spell.”

“Of course, with the blood qi level of a grand knight, it’s obviously difficult to perform such a complex ability. If forced, it may lead to depleted vitality.”

“So my next plan is to advance to an official wizard within ten years and become a Blood Awakening Knight within fifteen years.”

“I believe, Commander, as you said, the path of Talent Brands is entirely feasible!”

Andrew spoke passionately, his eyes shining brightly!

Levi thought to himself.

“Are you a reincarnation of Mendeleev or Descartes, or perhaps Kepler reborn?”

“How else could you make research discoveries in your dreams? Did the iron dragon send you a dream?”

Actually, Andrew’s approach had crossed Levi’s mind before.

Over a hundred years ago, when Levi first encountered the spell model of the cantrip “Insect Controlling Technique,” he realized the similarities between the nodes of wizard spell models and the small figures on the Knight Breathing Technique inheritance diagram.

The practice of the Knight Breathing Technique involved specific postures, movements, breathing rhythms, and secret medicines to enhance physical fitness and refine bloodlines. It taught knights to mimic colossal beasts, tapping into their bloodline power and laying the foundation.

To harness these bloodline powers and extend abilities similar to innate spells from this foundation, knights needed to observe real beasts closely. They had to study their every move, posture, and the points of exertion when using their innate abilities.

Then, they could manifest these patterns in the form of Talent Brands, granting knights their own innate abilities!

This process was akin to the epiphanies experienced by some in the myths and legends of various civilizations, where individuals observed battles between “gods and beasts” or “immortals” and suddenly grasped some profound truth.

In Levi’s view, Andrew’s realization was similar to such an epiphany.

It was something encountered rather than sought after.

This lad was definitely favored by fortune!

Being a Child of the Elements was one thing, but having such insight as a knight was exceptional.

Levi increasingly realized he had struck gold with Andrew!

Though Levi had laid out many foundational theories and ideas, he was too busy to participate much in deciphering bloodline runes and constructing Talent Brands.

He hadn’t expected Andrew to achieve results so quickly.

The founding purpose of the Dusk Holy Temple was precisely for this day.

Levi created a secure and stable living environment for the temple, and in return, it contributed the collective wisdom back to him.

Now, it seemed this model was gradually proving successful.

After toiling for a century to establish the Holy Temple, Levi could finally see the fruits of his labor. All those efforts hadn’t been in vain!

However, one Andrew wasn’t enough; he needed more talent like him!

Talent!

It’s the core of any force’s thriving development!

Take the wizard civilization, for example: “Klein,” who quantified spiritual force and spell power; “Rowling,” who quantified bloodlines; “Caslot,” who quantified combat; “Gargamel,” the master of sealing arts; “Franken,” the pioneer of Monster Studies…

Under the brilliance of Sauron, these entities continued to shine in their own right!

With stars shining brightly, civilizations can progress!

Sauron, as powerful as he was, capable of slaying gods, still had eighteen fellow practitioners, each following different paths. That’s the essence of collaboration and mutual learning, the true path.

Reality wasn’t as lofty as dragons, even in the transcendent world, even with true gods present. No one could be all-knowing and perfect.

As wizards say, “The truth can only be approached infinitely, but can never be fully grasped!”

At this moment, Levi truly understood why nations in his past life were so eager for genuine talent.

Andrew, that lad, was naturally inclined toward research. It wasn’t just because of his talent, but because of his heart’s dedication to the cause!

“You’ve done well, but be cautious with these experiments. Using your own body as a test subject, mistakes could be fatal,” Levi cautioned.

“Thank you for your concern, commander,” Andrew quickly replied.

Dinos couldn’t help but feel amazed. “Is this what genius looks like? Is this what Children of the Elements are like?” He felt like a outdated old man.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1021 - Chapter 1021: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (4)

Chapter 1021: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (4)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Andrew was both honored and surprised. “If it weren’t for the commander documenting all the foundational theories of those bloodline runes, and if it weren’t for the refinements and supplements from all the seniors, I wouldn’t have been able to figure it out… To put it simply, I was just lucky to receive guidance in my dreams.”

“Don’t be modest. Wait until the commander commends you. From now on, the research on Talent Brands will rely on you!” Dinos patted Andrew’s shoulder firmly.

“This is indeed a significant breakthrough. From now on, you can freely access knowledge up to Level 3 in the first two floors of the Holy Temple. I hope it will inspire you, Andrew. Make the most of your strengths; your future is bright!” Levi remarked.

With thoughts by day and dreams by night.

Dreams or not, Andrew must have put a lot of thought into it; it wasn’t that simple.

“After you become an official wizard, go to the Dawn Holy Temple and get yourself a Second-Circle Wizard Tool for protection,” Levi added after a moment of thought.

“Thank you, commander.”

Leaving the Extreme Path Palace, Levi returned to the Emperor’s Palace and reviewed Andrew’s research notes. After reading them, he gained considerable insights. With Levi’s knowledge base and realm, he already had some ideas for constructing his own Talent Brand; it just needed time to make it possible.

For someone of his realm, those simple Talent Brands were mostly useless, similar to the early effects of breathing techniques. However, if he could research some complex Talent Brands, they might complement his innate spells. In the future, when his vision was broad enough, his knowledge extensive enough, and his proficiency panel sufficiently evolved, he believed that innate spells and Talent Brands might even merge.

He had chosen to make his innate spells part of the “Dragon” series for this reason. Of course, this was just speculation. He estimated that he would need to reach Legendary Wizard status at least before he could begin the “Wizard-Knight Integration.”

Six months passed like sand slipping through fingers, carried away by the wind.

At the end of the year, during the Month of the Northern Wind, after the revelation of creating a simple Talent Brand, Andrew hadn’t made any new discoveries. Such things couldn’t be forced. Transcendent research wasn’t achieved overnight.

At the very least, since Andrew created the Talent Ability “Iron Dragon Arm Shield,” the knight system has expanded its transcendent domain. It’s no longer just about brute force and toughness.

Levi also offered Andrew a new approach: to observe similar creatures and their innate abilities. For instance, the “Ironclad Lizard,” a first-circle transcendent creature, contains the bloodline of the Iron Dragon. Some of its abilities are likely similar to those of the Iron Dragon. By observing them closely, Andrew might gain insights.

Levi had a small population of these Ironclad Lizards in the Sea Beast park behind the Emperor’s Palace. He immediately had one sent to Andrew.

With this, the embryonic form of a perfect transcendent civilization system had been established in the Ancient Saint plane. The Ancient Dragon Empire maintained order and served as Levi’s right-hand, collecting resources within the plane for civilization operation and Levi’s cultivation.

The Dusk Holy Temple, on the other hand, constantly explored new aspects of the knight’s path, acting as Levi’s think tank.

At the same time, another institution needed to be established: a department dedicated to the cultivation and propagation of transcendent creatures. By establishing a population on a small plane, a rich variety of transcendent creatures, covering most of the knight’s cultivation practices, could be created.

These creatures could provide both cultivation and promotion secrets. Furthermore, studying transcendent creatures seriously might even lead to the creation of Talent Brands.

The path of bloodlines came from bloodlines and returned to bloodlines. When at a loss for ideas, a stroll through the Sea Beast Park might just provide a breakthrough.

Levi himself was considered a master of transcendent creatures. Therefore, he planned to find some individuals with talent and interest in this area to pass on his knowledge. He couldn’t expend all his energy on this matter; he needed talents from all fields.

…

In the year 1149 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, on the first day of the Month of Beginning, the 49th round table meeting of the Twilight Knights was held.

During the meeting, a young figure appeared—it was Andrew.

Although Andrew had not yet reached the realm of the Blood Awakening Knight, given his talent, Levi surely gave him special attention.

This meant that if Andrew made any new discoveries, he could contact Levi at any time.

During the meeting, Andrew discussed the results of his Talent Brand with the other seniors.

These old folks looked at each other in amazement, gasping in awe and calling it terrifying.

At the same time, they also felt pressure from the younger generation.

They were inspired to work harder, striving not to be outdone by the younger knights.

During the meeting, the Black Knight mentioned that he was now at the peak of a high-level apprentice wizard.

With a bit more time, he would become a true wizard.

As for the promotion potion for the first circle and meditation resources, he, as a level 3 knight, had already prepared them.

With knights leading the way and resources at hand, the path of wizardry wouldn’t be too slow.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1022 - Chapter 1022: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (5)

Chapter 1022: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (5)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

At the end of the meeting, Knight Hogg from the Realm of Crimson spoke up.

“Commander, I’ve found a lead on elemental metal. Three days ago, I attended an auction held by a nomadic wizard at the Flaming Mountain. There, someone was selling Black Flame Meteorite Iron, supposedly a fifth-level fire element metal originating from the Land of Darkness. However, that stuff was too expensive. Just a small piece of ore, about the size of a head, could only yield a small chunk of Black Flame Devil Iron, yet it sold for sixty thousand Aether Stones. I couldn’t afford it, but after the auction, I managed to locate the seller through the organizers. I mentioned I knew a big buyer, and if he still had some, I could facilitate a deal for you. Whenever you have time, you can come to the Realm of Crimson. Based on his tone, he may have more than one piece.”

Levi nodded and replied.

“Well done, Hogg. With your abilities, it was best not to get involved in bidding for valuable items. The wizarding world is too chaotic nowadays, with dark forces specifically targeting various gatherings to commit unjust robberies. Give me your coordinates, and I’ll find time to visit the Realm of Crimson. I’ll personally speak with that wizard.”

Black Flame Devil Iron, similar to Blood Demon Crystal, was a special ore formed by the fortuitous coincidence of some powerful creatures falling in the Land of Darkness. Its fire element properties were unique, different from Heavenly Fire Meteorite Iron. Levi felt that his Death Ember Breathing Technique complemented this Black Flame Devil Iron well.

However, as the Death Ember Breathing Technique was a physique type, Levi intended to forge a knight armor type divine weapon or, dare we say… divine armor!

This could be considered quite extravagant. For elemental metals like Black Flame Devil Iron, adding a small piece during wizard weapon refinement could create a fourth-circle wizard tool.

The amount of Black Flame Devil Iron required to forge a knight armor might cost millions of Aether Stones in raw materials.

Fortunately, Levi was wealthy enough then. As long as the seller had it, he had no fear of being unable to afford it. Crafting the divine weapon of the Death Ember Breathing Technique, after collecting the Four Divine Armor, would significantly enhance his strength.

After the meeting concluded, Levi left the Ancient Saint plane and flew towards the mortal realm. During this time, he obtained information about the wizarding world through messengers and the Rosa Witch.

…

Peacock Kingdom, Flower City, Shining Tavern.

Rosa Witch, dressed in her finest, radiant as fire.

Levi, holding a cup of Hundred Flowers Wine, savored its spicy sweetness as it flowed down his throat.

“I heard that the City Lord of Flower City is also named Levi…” Rosa Witch glanced at Levi, softly remarking.

A stir of realization crossed Levi’s mind; it seemed Rosa Witch had uncovered his true identity.

He was indeed the Lord Levi from a hundred years ago.

Though he had kept it concealed, with the information network of the Shining Tavern and Rosa Witch, it was perhaps inevitable.

Yet Levi no longer cared about this revelation of his identity.

Once, he was too weak, fearing reprisal from the Church of Holy Light, which led him to hide his name.

Now, with his strength, he wouldn’t bother the Church unless they provoked him, which would be them giving him face.

If the Church dared to provoke him, he would march straight to Heavenly Mountain And scatter the ashes of past saints!

After over a hundred years of concealment, it was time for Master Li to make a splash!

He had realized that the Church was nothing but a paper tiger, relying on the power of their God from behind.

Many wizards adhered to the initial agreement between Sauron and the gods, avoiding trouble.

But some unscrupulous wizards, like that mysterious figure, only a Fifth-Circle Wizard, dared to openly seize the statue of the Lord of Storm.

Would it be excessive for him to snatch a few Sealing Sacred Objects from Heavenly Mountain?

Moreover, the seal heritage of the Van Helsing family was still up there.

As a collector, Levi would eventually retrieve it.

Surely, the gods wouldn’t use divine power or angels to punish him over such trivial matters, would they?

If the gods had the leisure to do so, the “War of the North Wind,” which had been ongoing for years and was undermining the foundation of the Church’s faith, would have ended long ago!

In reality, the Church had only barely managed to halt the southward advance of the Blue Frost Undead, without completely overthrowing the Blue Frost Empire.

Although Levi didn’t know what the gods were doing in the astral world, he could still deduce from events on Earth and the Great Expedition that there was definitely unrest in the astral world!

Refocusing his thoughts, Levi smiled and said, “In this world, there may have been countless others named Levi.”

“Haha, indeed. The reason I called you here this time was twofold: firstly, Madam Triss had something to discuss with you, and secondly, we needed to discuss the location for the branch wizard tower of the Witch’s Family,” Rosa Witch said.

“Please, go ahead,” Levi replied.

“Madam Triss asked me to give something to you,” Rosa Witch said, and suddenly, a fiery red rose blossomed on her chest, with a small black pagoda at its center.

“The key to the Dark Ancient Tower?” Levi was puzzled. He already had two of these things, and now there was another one.

It seemed Madam Triss was still thinking about sending him to the Dark Ancient Tower. She really went to great lengths as a mother for Anya.

Levi felt a pang of jealousy towards Anya. Why didn’t he have a mother like Madam Triss to take care of him?

“Snap out of it and take it. This key was not disclosed to the Witch’s Family and was obtained through her own means. Keep it low-key,” Rosa Witch reminded him.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1023 - Chapter 1023: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (6)

Chapter 1023: The First Talent Brand Is Born! (6)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“If the Witch’s Family asks, just say you accidentally stumbled upon the key yourself. So, anything you find in the Dark Ancient Tower will be yours, and you don’t need to report it to the Witch’s Family. Understand? This trip to the Dark Ancient Tower, Madam Triss hopes that within your capabilities, if Anya is in trouble, you’ll secretly help her. But if not, then don’t interfere. And don’t mention this to Anya. If she asks, just say it’s helping out a friend, without mentioning Madam Triss. Ah, Madam Triss really went to great lengths for this son.”

Levi tucked away the key, smiling ruefully. “Alright, I understand. Parents do everything for their children. Anya and I are friends, and if he’s in trouble and within my abilities, I won’t stand idly by!”

Levi’s words were sincere, not just because of the ancient tower key.

Levi had come to appreciate Anya’s character over the years: quiet, reliable, and even a bit naive and kind-hearted.

In the Dark Ancient Tower, he could easily be deceived by some unscrupulous individuals.

Moreover, saving Anya would further put Triss in his debt.

The favor of a respected and kind-hearted primordial soul wizard like Triss was priceless!

“Oh, and Madam Triss also instructed that the Dark Ancient Tower will probably open within fifteen years. Remember to activate and blood-bind the tower. When it opens, you’ll be automatically transported to the first floor. She also asked me to give you a part of the tower’s map. When the time comes, you can use these maps to search for treasures. There’s a greater chance of success and less danger in these places, and Anya and the Witch’s Family team will likely be there.”

“Thank you, Madam Triss is indeed very meticulous!” Levi sighed.

Next, he and Rosa Witch discussed the location for the branch of the Witch’s Family.

Finally, they settled on a nameless island in the outer sea region.

This location was chosen because the elemental power of water was richer in the outer sea region, making it suitable for cultivation. Additionally, it would avoid some meaningless conflicts.

Thus, the address for the Witch’s Family branch was set on an unnamed island.

“This place isn’t too far from the mainland, which is good,” Levi said as he and Rosa Witch stood on the small island.

“Oh, Levi, did you know that Madam Ghost has died?” Rosa Witch looked at Levi meaningfully.

“Yes, I heard. The forbidden zone was razed, and it seems she died quite tragically,” Levi said calmly.

Rosa Witch smiled meaningfully. “It seems some god or saint has done what I’ve always wanted to do but didn’t dare… Seems like an opportunity to pay a visit.”

“I think so too.”

“But, recently, I found out that Madam Ghost’s senior sister, Mistress Cruel, has come to Earth. She’s even more twisted and powerful than Madam Ghost.” Rosa Witch seemed wary just mentioning this person.

Levi’s heart skipped a beat.

Mistress Cruel was the most powerful one of the three disciples of the Painful Banshee.

It seemed that Rosa Witch had already known that Levi had dealt with Madam Ghost, so Levi could sense that her attitude towards him had improved since Madam Ghost’s death. She now regarded Levi as an equal.

Because Rosa Witch’s strength was comparable to Madam Ghost’s, the two had fought to a draw before. In the world of wizards, strength was always respected.

Whether relying on Levi’s personal strength or the mysterious organization behind him, it was all Levi’s ability.

After bidding farewell to Rosa Witch, Levi hurriedly returned to the Ancient Saint plane with the ancient tower key.

Arriving at the treasury of the Emperor’s Palace, he looked at the three keys lined up side by side, feeling conflicted. By a twist of fate, he now had three keys.

He was now considering whether to sell one. One for himself, another as a backup for Leon. As for the third one, he couldn’t think of anyone suitable to give it to.

“Forget it, I’ll cross that bridge when I come to it. If I don’t find a suitable candidate before the tower opens, I’ll sell this one in the Wizard World.”

In the days that followed, Levi began to prepare for his journey to the Realm of Crimson.

He had Hogg investigate, and it seemed that the owner of the ore was a Fourth-Circle Wizard. With his own strength, Levi should be able to handle the situation without being killed for the treasure.

However, he still needed to be cautious. Fortunately, his skills in weapon refinement were not far from the fourth-circle level.

Before setting off, he began to focus on cultivating his weapon refinement skills, intending to upgrade the Tyrant III when the time came.

Three months passed quietly.

It was the Month of Grass, a season when the grass grew lush and birds sang joyfully.

In the Ancient Saint plane, within the Sea Beast Park, it was once again the season for transcendent creatures to mate and reproduce.

On this day, deafening roars echoed through the mountains and forests.

“Probably another transcendent creature promoted from those released earlier.”

Levi sent someone to investigate.

It turned out to be the Iron-Winged Griffin he had acquired early on, which had unexpectedly advanced to become a Lord of Silver-Winged Griffins, a third-circle being.

Now, there were several griffins in the beast park, all acquired by Levi from dark wizards over the years.

They had even begun breeding offspring.

Levi felt that once the population grew larger, the strong from the Ancient Dragon Empire and the Holy Temple might be able to form a “Griffin Legion.”

Of course, what made Levi happiest this vibrant spring was his Weapon Refinement skill, which had also reached the fourth-circle level.

Levi, Weapon Refinement: Seventh Level (1/50000), Special Effect: Weapon Heart.

…

In fact, compared to array formations and pharmacy, Levi had invested very little energy into weapon refinement.

Firstly, because the effect of weapon refinement was not as significant as the other two skills, and secondly, Levi himself did not use wizard tools much, only creating alchemical creatures.

However, with the Special Effect of Weapon Heart, cultivating this skill was relatively smooth sailing.

“After reaching the fourth circle, I can create alchemical creatures called Skywalkers, which can be brought to the Dark Ancient Tower in the future to wreak havoc!”

Levi was a little excited.

He rummaged through the treasury and found two pieces of elemental metal.

Luminant gold was no longer suitable for forging Skywalkers.

Coincidentally, he had obtained two pieces of level 3 elemental metal from some unknown dark wizard.

These elemental metals were not qualified to be Levi’s divine weapons, but they were more than enough to refine Skywalkers.

One was Thunderstone, and the other was Underground Fire Iron.

With these two pieces, along with some Luminant gold, Levi could create Skywalkers.

Taking advantage of the opportunity, Levi began his busy work in the alchemy workshop.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1024 - Chapter 1024: Refined Skywalker

Chapter 1024: Refined Skywalker

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Year 1149 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Flowing Fire.

In the alchemy workshop, Levi was busy.

Now that he was a fourth-circle array wizard and weapon craftsman, it was not difficult for him to refine a Skywalker.

In two months, the original Tyrant III had been completely unrecognizable.

After Levi’s original modifications and upgrades, the entire world was in chaos.

Skywalker was born.

From the first generation of Corpse Diggers to Grave Diggers, to Wanderers, and now to Skywalkers.

From the changes in this alchemical creature, it could be seen that Levi’s Weapon Refinement skills were constantly improving.

Skywalkers were only three meters tall, smaller than the previous models.

On one hand, Skywalkers wanted to pursue flexibility and mobility, so they gave up some of the heavy parts.

On the other hand, as Levi’s alchemy knowledge increased and his wealth increased, he could now create lighter parts.

Of course, the most important reason was that elemental metals were too rare. The larger the volume, the higher the consumption of elemental metals.

Even if it was only a level 3 elemental metal, Levi could not afford it.

As the saying goes, what was concentrated was the essence.

Skywalkers were much more powerful than wanderers, be it in terms of destructive power or mobility.

As the masterpiece of Wizard Lemay, it was known as the ‘strongest in the sea, land, and air’ among the fourth-circle alchemical creatures. Naturally, it did not live up to its reputation.

Both of Skywalker’s arms were equipped with highly compressed elemental alchemy cannons.

The two types of elemental metals Levi used were fire and lightning.

It relied on elemental metals to automatically absorb the corresponding elemental power.

Levi had forged two types of alchemy cannons. One was the [Inferno Emperor Cannon], and the other was the [Thunder God Cannon]!

The Inferno Emperor Cannon could release fire elemental energy bombs that were comparable to a fourth-circle combustion spell. The firing speed was extremely fast, and the effective range was up to two hundred miles. It was enough to shatter the force field of an ordinary fourth-circle wizard!

Of course, because the individual mobility of the Wizard World was too strong and had a variety of methods, it might not be as accurate as in his previous life. It was mainly used as a means of firepower suppression.

The Thunder God Cannon was a medium and close-range attack.

It shot out an explosive ball of lightning liquid energy with great power and had an effective killing radius of several miles.

These two kinds of alchemy cannons could charge themselves when they weren’t used.

Although the charging time was very long, over time, he could save a large amount of Aether Stones.

Not only the firepower system but the power system could also be automatically recharged.

This was why high-level alchemical creatures used elemental metals.

Coupled with the charging array, as long as it was not used for battle, the energy requirements of alchemical creatures were basically self-sufficient.

Of course, if the battle lasted for too long, it would definitely consume additional energy.

At this time, he could use the Aether Stones or Phoenix to fill the gap.

Apart from the alchemy cannons, Skywalkers were also equipped with a greatsword on their backs. Levi called it the [Flame Dragon Sword], which was as exaggerated as the door. It was both a sword and a shield!

The greatsword was mainly made of Luminant gold, mixed with a portion of other elemental metals, and used as a weapon for melee combat.

Other than that, Skywalkers were also equipped with a level 4 magnetic field, which had the functions of defense, flight, traction, and so on.

There were countless other small functions.

It could be said that he could be treated as a fourth-circle wizard.

If he went all out, even a fourth-circle veteran wizard could be killed!

“Not bad, you have more tricks up your sleeves. It’s a pity that elemental metals are too rare. Otherwise, I could build ten Skywalkers and they would be able to fight even a fifth-circle wizard.”

However, the cost was too high. Levi calculated that the cost of a Skywalker was almost equivalent to a top-grade fourth-circle Wizard Tool.

One or two of these external objects were enough. Any more would be a waste.

After all, apart from alchemical creatures, Levi also had puppets like the corpse demon.

Money still had to be spent on improving one’s own strength.

Next, Levi found a place.

Tyrant IV and the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon fought once.

In the end, the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon was suppressed by Tyrant IV.

It seemed that a body of flesh and blood was still weaker than a body of steel.

However, it was also because the Blood-Armored Corpse Demon’s attack methods were inferior to Tyrant IV’s. The Blod Artifacts that Levi had refined for it were all third-circle.

“It’s time to go. If we delay any longer, that person might sell all the Black Flame Meteoric Iron.”

This time, Levi only brought Tyrant IV and Phoenix with him.

As for the corpse demon puppets, he had left them at home to guard the Ancient Saint plane.

The next day, he returned to the human world.

A few years ago, he had gotten the coordinates of the portal to the Realm of Crimson from the old man who was guarding the portal to the Endless Sea.

Not long after, he arrived at this place.

Now, the passage between the human world and the Wizard World had been completely opened.

The one guarding the portal was a middle-aged wizard wearing a robe of flames that was commonly seen in the Burning School of Thought.

From the looks of it, he should be at the level of a beginner third-circle.

“Hello, I’m Ron, the gatekeeper. Please show me your identification.” The 3-circle wizard sensed Levi’s powerful spiritual force and his expression changed.

For some reason, he felt like he had seen Levi somewhere before.

Levi smiled and handed him the pass that he had prepared beforehand.

After there were no more questions, Ron let Levi pass.

“This fourth-circle wizard looks very young, and I’ve seen him before. Perhaps I’ve met him before when I was a guide.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1025 - Chapter 1025: Realm of Crimson

Chapter 1025: Realm of Crimson

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Before Ron became a gatekeeper, he was a low-level civil servant who was responsible for guiding wizards to the Wizard World.

He had come into contact with too many people, and some of them were very talented. They quickly surpassed him in terms of wizard cultivation.

They went from his junior to his senior.

He had already calmed down when it came to such matters.

Following a burst of light, Levi opened his eyes and looked around.

It was as if there were nine suns in the sky, shining down for all eternity.

Everything he saw was red. The mountains and the Earth were the same.

“Nine Suns Hanging in the Sky, Realm of Crimson!” Levi muttered, feeling somewhat shocked.

The so-called nine suns were not nine suns.

Instead, there were nine super-large wizard cities that floated high in the sky, so high that all the wizards in the entire territory could see them.

Each wizard city represented a top wizard force that was comparable to the six towers of the Endless Sea.

And in the Realm of Crimson, there were a total of nine such top wizard factions!

This meant that these nine forces had all been born before, and there were even powerhouses at the level of Grand Wizard now.

However, due to the regulations of the congress, the Grand Wizard and Legendary Wizards were basically in the Central Realm. They held high positions and were responsible for competing with the other powerhouses who were spying on the Wizard World.

Therefore, there were very few Grand Wizards in the cradles of the various large guilds.

Levi walked out of the sub-dimensional teleportation portal.

“The last time I saw Wizard Ron who was guarding the door was a hundred years ago. At that time, he was the one who divided us into the various schools… I’m already a fourth-circle wizard, and he’s only a third-circle wizard. It feels like a lifetime ago.”

Levi sighed inwardly. It was not that he looked down on them.

He had the proficiency panel, and that was why he was able to soar to the sky like this.

If not for the panel, with his talent as a Children of Chaos, he would at most be a second-circle wizard.

Levi took out a slate.

This was a map of parts of the Realm of Crimson that he had obtained from the Rosa Witch, as well as an introduction to some forces.

Compared to the Endless Sea, the area of the Realm of Crimson wasn’t big. However, the overall strength of the Realm of Crimson wasn’t inferior to the Endless Sea at all. In fact, it was even better than the Endless Sea!

After all, the current Grand Council Chairman, Edmund, was born here.

Apart from that, there was also the Dragon Flame God, Lehger.

The power structure of the entire Realm of Crimson could be called the ‘Nine Cities, Ten Caves, and Twenty-Four Mountains’.

The nine cities were the nine wizard organizations that floated in the sky.

They formed the law enforcement organization of the Realm of Crimson:

Nine Cities Alliance.

In the high sky, there was the purest and most advanced fire elemental power:

Heavenly Fire Elemental Power!

For the Burning Faction wizards, this kind of elemental power cultivation was the best, and the spells they cast were also the strongest.

However, so far, only nine giant organizations had the ability to build such a giant city in the sky.

If one looked closely, there seemed to be golden light spreading out around the giant cities, constantly radiating like the sun.

In reality, those golden lights were all super-large arrays built to absorb the power of the Heavenly Fire Elemental Power for cultivation in the city.

Without this kind of conversion technique, it would be very difficult to absorb the rich Heavenly Fire Elemental Power even if one broke through the heavens!

Those who could enter the Nine Cities to train were either geniuses of the Burning Faction in the Wizard World or rich and powerful.

If there was ‘Heavenly Fire Elemental Power’, there would be the power of the ‘Earth Fire Elemental Power’.

The power of Earth Fire Elemental Power was relatively inferior.

Ten caves refer to ten giant lava Catacombs located in the heart of the Realm of Crimson.

There were ten high-level wizard organizations that were second only to the nine cities that were training there.

The Earth Fire Elemental Power in these Catacombs was extremely rich.

Next, the twenty-four mountains were twenty-four giant volcanic clusters scattered across the Realm of Crimson.

It was also occupied by high-level wizard organizations.

The power of the Earth Fire Elemental Power in it was slightly weaker than that in the Ten Catacombs.

Further down were the low-level and mid-level wizards. They would gather in the usual fire elemental areas.

All these were relative.

For the majority of the Burning School of Thought wizards, the ‘Nine Cities, Ten Caves, and Twenty-Four Mountains’ were all holy lands for cultivation.

As long as one entered any one of them, it would be enough to glorify their ancestors.

The place Levi was heading to was ‘Flaming Mountain’, one of the 24 mountains.

This was a wizard city that was overseen by several primordial soul wizards. Under the wizard city, there were dozens of wizard markets of various sizes scattered in this volcanic cluster.

Levi’s destination was one of the markets.

With Hogg’s identity as a knight, he could only wander around in such a loose wizard market. He definitely couldn’t enter a real wizard organization.

After he finished looking at the map, he knew that he was in Fire Crocodile City, a medium-sized wizard city under the Nine Cities Alliance.

Under the Blazing Sun God Wizard’s reform, the Realm of Crimson had been transformed. Wizard organizations were all divided by Wizard Cities.

A small wizard city was a low-level wizard organization.

And so on.

The large-scale wizard cities were all high-level organizations, just like the Ten Caves and Twenty-Four Mountains.

Further up was the ‘Nine Cities’ that were detached from the world.

After coming to the Realm of Crimson, Levi’s biggest feeling was:

The atmosphere here was completely different from the Endless Sea.

The Endless Sea was more free and diverse, and it was very tolerant.

This place, on the other hand, seemed to be more professional and focused.

“Please register.”

A staff member said as they walked out of the teleportation portal management office.

“Alright.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1026 - Chapter 1026: Fire Crocodile City Chamber of Commerce

Chapter 1026: Fire Crocodile City Chamber of Commerce

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Levi did as he was told and left.

Although Fire Crocodile City was a medium-sized city, it was not weak.

There was a fifth-circle wizard guarding the place, which was also known as the ‘Fire Crocodile City Master’.

“Lord Wizard, is this your first time in Fire Crocodile City?” a short wizard asked.

“Yes, I want to go to Flaming Mountain. Is there any airship flight over there? Or do you know where I can buy a complete map of the Realm of Crimson?”

Levi sensed that this male wizard was a high-level apprentice wizard. He seemed to be a street gangster who made a living by being a guide for foreign wizards who had just arrived. There were many such people in the Endless Sea.

He handed over a piece of Aether Stone, and the male wizard immediately showed a respectful expression.

With his spiritual force, he could only sense that Levi’s spiritual power was as deep as the ocean. He was definitely a second-circle or wizard lord, but he could not see clearly what level Levi was at.

“Thank you, My Lord. Currently, there are no flights from Fire Alligator City to the Blazing Mountain…”

“This Fire Crocodile City should be an important port city in the Realm of Crimson. Otherwise, they wouldn’t have set up a teleportation portal here. Flaming Mountain is also a big city. Don’t they have flights there?” Levi asked.

“There was originally one,” the short wizard said with a bitter smile, “However, after the temporary war between the dark and righteous wizards for a hundred years, the air routes of Fire Crocodile City have also been severely affected. They have yet to fully recover.”

“However, My Lord, you can go to the Fire Crocodile Chamber of Commerce to take a look. It’s the largest chamber of commerce in the city and often goes to the big cities to trade. I think they have the map you need. You can also spend money to get the people from the Chamber of Commerce to bring you there.”

When Levi heard this, he turned around and headed towards the Chamber of Commerce. Hogg had followed the caravan to the Flaming Mountain.

However, Levi felt that it would be too slow, so he planned to buy a map himself and rush over.

The short wizard left the place happily.

As soon as he reached the corner, a bald wizard in a red robe appeared in front of the short male wizard and blocked his path. This was an official wizard.

“Kid, take out the money.” He said with a cold smile.

“I earned this…” The short wizard looked reluctant.

The official wizard released a powerful spiritual force fluctuation.

The short male wizard’s expression was ugly. Then, he handed the Aether Stone to him unwillingly and fled.

The bald wizard muttered to himself as he looked in the direction where Levi had disappeared.

“This wizard might at least be a third-circle. It seems like he’s new here.”

“He casually took out a piece of Aether Stone, which means that he does not lack money. That’s a pretty good target.”

In the knowledge of the bald wizard and many of the Burning School of Thought wizards, as a powerful official wizard, it is the person’s honor to ask for directions from a mere apprentice wizard.

Under normal circumstances, no one would give these apprentice wizards money.

In his opinion, Levi was just a fool with a lot of money.

According to the customs of the Endless Sea where Levi was, even if it was just an apprentice wizard, as long as it was helpful to the person, they would still reward the apprentice wizard a little.

This was a detail of the cultural differences between different schools and regions.

There was once a paper published by a wizard from the Ocean School of Thought.

He said that it might be because of the different characteristics of the elements.

Comparatively speaking, the Ocean School of Thought’s wizards were more gentle and tolerant, while the Earth School of Thought’s personality was more steady and heavy.

As for the Burning School of Thought and the Lightning School of Thought, they were more irritable and easily angered, while the School of Ice was more cold and indifferent.

Of course, there was no scientific basis for this, but he had analyzed the crime rates of the various schools.

Indeed, the wizards of the Ocean School of Thought and Earth School of Thought had the lowest crime rate, far lower than the Burning School of Thought and Lightning School of Thought.

In the Endless Sea, the wizards of the Burning School of Thought and Lightning School of Thought were only one percent of the population of the Ocean School of Thought, but they accounted for one-tenth of the population of the dark wizards.

As for the School of Death wizards, they were nicknamed the ‘dark wizard school’ by many schools.

Some people called the death spell ‘black magic’ saying that it was a spell only demons could use.

It couldn’t be helped. Dealing with corpses and negative energy every day would inevitably affect a wizard’s personality.

Of course, this argument was quickly refuted by the Wizard Council.

The Burning School and the Death School of Thought, led by the Blazing Sun God Wizard, both claimed that this was absolute discrimination!

The crime was only related to the quality, psychology, morality, and environment of the individual. It had nothing to do with the objective existence of equality and neutrality!

Then, the scholar who published this statement immediately retracted the paper.

However, he still went missing and died unexpectedly.

In Fire Crocodile City, the bald wizard disappeared from the street.

At the Fire Crocodile Chamber of Commerce, Levi stroked his arm, his eyes calm and emotionless.

“Hello, I want to buy a map of the Realm of Crimson.” Levi asked, “If you don’t have it, it’s fine if you have the route to the Devil’s Cave.”

According to Hogg, the Devil’s Cave wasn’t far from the Blazing Mountain.

The reason why Levi did not mention Flaming Mountain was because he was worried that his true destination would be exposed and some people with ulterior motives would find out.

He had just arrived, so he had to be careful!

The person in charge of the Chamber of Commerce was a red-haired witch. She was dressed scantily, revealing her bronze belly and long legs.

“Please wait for a day or two. There are too many wizards coming to the Realm of Crimson during this period of time. Only the Nine Cities Alliance has the right to publish the map of the entire territory. We are temporarily out of stock.”

This witch was a third-circle wizard. She could perceive that Levi’s spiritual force was far superior to hers. He should be a fourth-circle wizard.

In this Fire Crocodile City, he was definitely a strong fighter, so her tone when she spoke to him was especially respectful.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1027 - Chapter 1027: Fire Crocodile Law Enforcers

Chapter 1027: Fire Crocodile Law Enforcers

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Is there any grand event in the Realm of Crimson recently?” Levi asked.

If there was a grand meeting, he had to stay away from it to avoid being targeted by that mysterious force.

“Not really… Ever since the Legendary Wizard Luther of the Ocean School of Thought had fallen, our Burning School of Thought seemed to be able to attract new wizards with fire element affinity.”

“After all, the Legendary Wizard was the face of a school, and most people were not optimistic about the Ocean School of Thought.

“The Lightning School of Thought is a new school that was founded later than the four traditional schools, and it has two Legendary Wizards overseeing it.”

When Levi heard this, he sighed inwardly. The fall of Deep Blue Sage was like a butterfly effect, causing many unexpected results.

At this moment, a wizard with a feminine appearance and wearing a white robe arrived.

He gave off the spiritual force fluctuation of a fourth-circle. The moment he came in, he coldly said, “I bought a third-circle Wizard Tool from your Chamber of Commerce a while ago. I only used it for three days and it’s already broken. How will your Chamber of Commerce deal with such a defective Wizard Tool?”

After he finished speaking, he took out a circular Wizard Tool and showed it to the witch.

At the same time, he looked at Levi, who was beside him.

Levi’s expression was calm as he turned around and left. He found a hotel and stayed there.

“Sir, please wait a moment. I’ll go and ask the weapon craftsman of our Chamber of Commerce. If it’s really our quality problem, we’ll give you a proper explanation.”

Fourth-circle wizards were all big customers. The witch quickly sent a message to the weapon craftsman.

After communicating with the weapon craftsman, she realized that the white-robed wizard had disappeared.

“Really… Are you trying to make fun of me? Do you think you can do whatever you want just because your cultivation is high?” She was feeling indignant.

The Wizard Tool that the white-robed wizard mentioned just now was not sold by their Chamber of Commerce!

The next day.

While waiting, Levi cultivated silently in Fire Crocodile City.

In his mind, in the Divine Ring Tower, another spiritual force dew star lit up.

Levi’s spiritual force had reached 274 points!

“It seems like my spiritual force will reach Perfection in fifty years,” Levi muttered to himself.

Moreover, on the Divine Ring Tower, the purple Divine Dragon’s pattern became more solid and lifelike.

This was the innate talent spell model of the Thunder Dragon Flash.

Levi-

[Thunder Dragon Flash: Level 9 (1/150000)]

…

“The Thunder Dragon Flash is also at level 9… As expected of a fourth-circle talent, it takes a long time to cultivate.”

After level 9, the speed of the Thunder Dragon Flash increased.

Its speed was already comparable to the Scarlet Shadow.

After all, the Scarlet Dragon Breathing Technique was only at the Second Transformation of the Blood Source realm.

“The cultivation of innate spells is not something that can be done in a day. It needs to be slowly polished. This is the most important method for intermediate wizards. When I reach the peak of the fifth-circle, I’ll master the nine great innate spells. Then, I’ll pair it with my path of knights, Rune Language, and all the other things.”

“My strength then should be ranked first among the fifth-circle wizards!”

“However, the difference between a fifth-circle and a primordial soul is too huge.”

“Even a fifth-circle wizard with nine talents would not be able to withstand a single blow from a primordial soul.”

“Apart from innate spells, primordial soul wizards could also cast primordial soul spells.”

“With just a raise of their hand, they could use the elemental power of heaven and earth. They are already like the immortals in my previous life.”

“Primordial soul wizards could even create [Primoridal Soul Wizard Forms], and wizard forms possess incredible magical powers.”

“These are all qualitative changes. I’m really looking forward to it. My primordial soul wizard form… What could it be?”

Later…

After the Thunder Dragon Flash broke through, Levi’s Strength Rune also successfully reached the level 8 realm.

The runes had increased his strength by a terrifying 70%!

Moreover, the Chariot Rune was at the later stage of level 7. As for the Lovers Rune that he had learned much later, it was still at level 4.

“Not bad, my strength has increased quite a bit.”

Being in a strange and new place, he really lacked a sense of security.

On the third day.

Fire Crocodile Chamber of Commerce.

Two fourth-circle wizards arrived.

They were wearing standard robes with patterns of fire crocodiles. They were obviously the law enforcers of Fire Crocodile City.

“Tell us the identities of the fourth-circle wizards who have been here in the past few days. We have received news that a dark wizard has infiltrated Fire Crocodile City,” said one of the law-enforcement officers.

The witch was shocked and quickly did as she was told.

It seemed like this dark wizard had a powerful background since he had alerted a fourth-circle enforcer.

Was it the foreign wizard who wanted to buy the map the other day? Or was it the White Robe Wizard who was deliberately looking for trouble?

She told the law enforcers the situation in detail.

“A fourth-circle wizard. Middle-aged and slightly burly. He might be heading to the Devil’s Pool Cave?” An enforcer pondered.

In the afternoon.

Levi was cultivating in the hotel when suddenly, he opened his eyes and found that the owner of the inn was being questioned by two wizards.

Not long after, someone knocked on his door.

“Come in.”

Levi released the array.

The two wizards looked at Levi. One of them said, “We are the law enforcers of Fire Crocodile City. We are also public officials under the Nine Cities Alliance. Please show us your identification.”

“This is my Identity Token. This is my Realm of Crimson entry pass…” Levi handed over the entire set of documents to the two of them.

He had asked Rosa Witch to let the Witch’s Family handle all these for him.

As a giant organization under the Wizard Council, it was definitely not a problem.

“So you’re a friend from the Witch’s Family. Sorry to disturb you.” The enforcer’s expression changed slightly. He returned the documents to Levi and turned to leave.

Fire Crocodile City.

In a burning wizard tower, a middle-aged wizard in a gold-gilded crocodile robe walked out of the laboratory.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1028 - Chapter 1028: Summer Cicada’s Chirp

Chapter 1028: Summer Cicada’s Chirp

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Two enforcers were standing there waiting.

“City Lord, we haven’t found the dark wizard from the Blood Fire Demon Tower. We’ve checked all the fourth-circle wizards in the city. I suspect that he has already left the city.”

“Were there any other suspicious people during this period?” asked the City Lord.

“There’s a fourth-circle wizard from the Endless Sea, and he’s an external aid of the Witch’s Family. His identity is fine, but I don’t know what he’s doing here.”

“Then forget it. That dark wizard might just be passing by. We just have to do our duty and report it. Our city is fine.” The City Lord waved his hand and dismissed them.

He returned to his wizard tower, set up the array, and took out a small red bottle.

He opened the bottle, and a flame came out.

A thumb-sized red cicada poked its head out of the fire.

This red cicada seemed to be made of runes and flames. Its entire body was translucent, and if the apprentice wizard took a second look, his spiritual force would explode.

This was because this was an Earth-level Truth Oddity.

The Summer Cicada’s Chirp!

Even as a fifth-circle wizard, he was very excited at this moment.

According to the Illustrated Guide of Strange Items that he had read, the Summer Cicada’s Chirp was considered first-rate among Earth-level Truth Oddities.

It was almost the same as the Water Dragon’s Song that had appeared in the Endless Sea a few years ago.

Refining it had three main functions:

Increase the power of fire elemental spells, increase the upper limit of spiritual force, and give birth to a third-circle fire elemental innate spell.

Of course, the prerequisite was that it had to be refined before the primordial soul was formed. After the primordial soul was formed, it would no longer have any effect.

“This Truth Oddity is in my favor. I’ve cultivated for six hundred years. From a human youth, I’ve become an old thing in the Wizard World. Although I’ve become a fifth-circle wizard, I’ve left behind many regrets… When I was at the third circle, I only grasped two innate spells and quickly advanced to the fourth-circle. Now that I’m at the fifth circle, I’m at a disadvantage compared to those wizards who grasped three innate spells from the beginning.”

Third-circle, fourth-circle, fifth-circle.

The easiest to achieve was the third-circle talent.

After that, it was rare for fourth-circle people to have three talents. After the fifth-circle, it was even rarer.

Up until now, he already attained fifth-circle, but he had only grasped two third-circle talents, two fourth-circle talents, and one fifth-circle talent.

If it was just a battle of magic, it would not be a big problem for the Fire Crocodile City Lord.

The most important thing was that he had heard a rumor from a primordial soul senior some time ago.

The latest unpublished and unconfirmed research showed that…

After reaching the peak of the fifth-circle and advancing to the primordial soul realm, in addition to the six basic talents, every additional third-circle talent would increase the success rate of advancing to the primordial soul realm by 3%, fourth-circle talent by 4%, and fifth-circle talent by 5%!

In other words, when a wizard with nine innate talents advanced to the primordial soul wizard realm, the success rate was 12% higher than that of a wizard with six innate talents!

For a primordial soul, every 1% increase in success rate was a huge victory!

That’s why a 12% increase in success rate was incredible!

It was a pity that he did not pursue perfection back then and just muddled through like that.

If he wanted to make up for it now, he could only rely on the legendary Truth Oddity that could give birth to talents.

The Summer Cicada’s Chirp was such a treasure.

“If I want to give birth to a fourth-circle innate spell, I’ll have to obtain a Sky-level Truth Oddity… In the current Wizard World, to be able to obtain an Earth-level Truth Oddity, has already exhausted six hundred years of my luck.

“If one wanted to obtain a Sky-level Truth Oddity, they would have to go to the Dark Ancient Tower or some planes that no wizard had set foot in. With my ordinary fifth-circle strength, it’s difficult for me to get involved.

“However, I’m already very satisfied. Next, I’ll refine it to avoid any more trouble.”

Fire Crocodile City Lord immediately went into seclusion and opened the Truth Oddity.

The red fire cicada flapped its wings and flew high, trying to get out of the wizard tower.

He used an array to stop it.

“It’s essentially just a cluster of dead objects with some intelligence, yet it wants to fly out of my palm… Do you think you’re a Glorious Sun-level Oddity?”

He snorted coldly and grabbed the cicada with a hand made of flames.

He could not wait to refine it in his mind.

With his fifth-circle strength, it would not take him long to refine this Earth-level Truth Oddity.

When he sent the strange object into his mind, a strange and hoarse cicada cry sounded.

“Fire Crocodile City Lord, you have really been blinded by a strange object. You can’t even see the main body hiding inside… Hahaha, your body is mine!” A strange laughter sounded in his mind.

An illusory blood-colored figure crawled out of the cicada’s abdomen and appeared in Fire Crocodile City Lord’s consciousness.

He looked at the fiery-red mental power crystal of the Fire Crocodile City Lord and the soul hovering on it.

“Fifth-circle talent, Blood Shadow Soul Seizing!”

“You… You’re the Blood Demon Tower Master? Didn’t you self-destruct? How can you possess a body? Is this an ability that only the soul has?” Fire Crocodile City Lord’s soul cried out in fear.

“Ignorant wizard. There are thousands of spells in this world. There will always be some that a country bumpkin like you can’t think of.” The blood-red figure pounced on the soul of the Fire Crocodile City Lord and turned into a blood-red demon. It opened its bloody mouth and crazily devoured the soul of the Fire Crocodile City Lord.

The Fire Crocodile City Lord did not want to be outdone and tried his best to counterattack.

“Give up struggling. I was already a fifth-circle senior wizard thirty years ago. Your spiritual force and soul are far inferior to mine!

“I’ll let you know that there’s a gap even between fifth-circles.

“If it wasn’t for the eight talented enforcers from the Nine Cities Alliance, do you think you could destroy my Blood Fire Demon Tower with your strength?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1029 - Chapter 1029: Blood Vampire and Red Eye Ambush

Chapter 1029: Blood Vampire and Red Eye Ambush

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“My Demonic Tower guarded the Blood Chrysalis Pond for 10,000 years just to wait for this Truth Oddity to appear!

“And now, you want to get your hands on it?

“A bunch of sanctimonious guys. The law enforcers of the Nine Cities Alliance probably don’t know that you’ve hidden this Truth Oddity, right?

“What righteous wizard… Bah, black and white can’t be distinguished. You and I are on the same path!”

“Ahhhh, Blood Demon Tower Master, you are really despicable and cunning. You knew that you were no match for that enforcer, so you deliberately self-destructed in front of him. You hid your soul in the Truth Oddity with a secret technique to lure me to take you away. You seized me when I was unprepared?” Fire Crocodile City Lord shouted unwillingly.

“You’re right. Unfortunately, it’s too late. Die!”

Fourth-circle talent, Blood Demon God Devourer!

This was accompanied by the terrifying chewing sound at the soul level.

The Fire Crocodile City Lord’s soul was being eaten bit by bit, and his struggle was getting weaker and weaker.

In the wizard tower, the Fire Crocodile City Lord had a serene expression.

Little did he know that in his sea of consciousness, it was a thrilling battle between the souls of the fifth-circles!

In the evening, the Fire Crocodile City Lord suddenly opened his eyes. His appearance and temperament were no different from before.

However, that strange smile revealed that he was no longer the original City Lord.

“My Blood Fire Demonic Tower’s ancestors were, after all, an organization that had given birth to a soul… My life is rather hardy.”

A red fire cicada appeared in his hand.

“Unfortunately, my third-circle talent is already full… After refining it, other than an insignificant increase in spiritual force, there won’t be any substantial improvement.”

He stretched out his right hand, and blood-colored flames flowed within it.

A small black tower floated up and down.

“Fortunately, I was already prepared. This [Blood Chrysalis Pond] that nurtured [Summer Cicada’s Chirp] was originally brought out by the ancestor of the Blood Fire Demon Tower from the fifth level of the Dark Ancient Tower ten thousand years ago. It’s not complete…

“Everyone thought that the Summer Cicada’s Chirp was just an Earth-level Truth Oddity, but they didn’t know that it was from the fifth floor of the Dark Ancient Tower.

This Summer Cicada’s Chirp has a chance to evolve into its true form, a Sky-level Truth Oddity:

[Cry of the Cicada]!

From summer to winter, from the fire attribute to the mutated frost attribute!

“This trip to the Dark Ancient Tower is the time for my luck to change. With the Cry of the Cicada, I’ll be able to do it when I reach the peak of fifth-circle.

Ice and fire meet and shatter the crystal. After breaking it, it will form the primordial soul!”

In the darkness, cackling laughter rose and fell.

…

The next day.

Levi went to the Fire Crocodile Chamber of Commerce and got the map as he wished.

He looked around and found that Fire Crocodile City seemed to be quite far away from the Flaming Mountain.

Hogg was quite good at running.

However, with Li Wei’s normal flying speed, he estimated that he would arrive at the Flaming Mountain in about seven days.

After leaving Fire Crocodile City, Li Wei found a remote route and hurried on his way.

His gaze gradually turned cold, and towards the end, it was filled with killing intent.

He calmed himself down and arrived at an uninhabited mountainous area.

The mountain range here was also red, and it was covered with plants that looked like maple trees.

He descended from the sky and into the red forest.

Not long after.

Two flames appeared here, and two figures appeared in the flames.

They looked around and swept their spiritual force around.

One of them was the white-robed wizard who had appeared at the Fire Crocodile Chamber of Commerce that day. He was a fourth-circle wizard.

There was also a fourth-circle wizard who had never appeared in Fire Crocodile City.

From the looks of it, they should be partners.

“Blood Vampire, is that fat sheep from the Endless Sea really a fourth-circle wizard? Why did we lose him?”

“Red Eye, you’re questioning my judgment. We didn’t lose him. He must have used some kind of breath control technique to hide here!” Blood Vampire, Bullo, snorted coldly, “Let me use an area-of-effect spell to force him out… However, let me make it clear first. I was the one who discovered him. I’ll split the profits with you, 60% for me and 40% for you!”

“I understand. Let’s take this person down first…” Red Eye Roche smiled and continued, “I have a feeling that the kid must have sensed that we were following him and used an escape spell to escape.”

As he spoke, a red light flashed in Roche’s eyes.

This was the third-circle innate spell he cultivated, the Red Flame True Eye.

Although this spell was not good at actual combat, it could see through illusions, bewilderment formations, and some concealment methods.

If that fat little sheep was still here, he shouldn’t be able to escape his eyes!

“Let me try and see if he escaped.” With a thought, blood flames swept out, covering a radius of several miles, or even dozens of miles.

Fourth-circle talent, Boundless Blood Sea!

The attack power of his spell was average, but its range was very wide!

In the next moment.

Behind Bullo, the void rippled, and a figure quietly appeared and let out a sneer.

“Be careful!”

Roche’s expression changed, and his Red Flame True Eye shot out two lines of fire toward that figure.

The figure did not dodge.

Before the line of fire could touch him, a Golden Snake rose into the air and protected him.

The line of fire bounced off and reflected into Roche’s eyes.

“Ahhh, my eyes!” Roche covered his eyes and cried out in pain!

Obviously, he did not expect this person to be able to reflect his spell attack.

Even though it was only a part of the attack power, it was the most vulnerable part of the human body!

He endured the pain and put down his hands, his eyes bleeding profusely.

On the other side, Bullo sensed danger and his expression changed drastically.

The blood flames quickly retracted and surrounded him, forming a protective force field.

At the same time, his white robe was also shining. It was obviously a fourth-circle Defensive Wizard Tool.

“Break!”

Puchi.

The sword qi of the Crimson Dragon Slash swept across!

The Crimson Emperor Dragon was at level 15. In addition to the recent breakthrough in his Strength Rune, his strength had increased greatly!

This was an ordinary force field.

Li Wei did not even need to use his Flame Dragon’s True Form and Bullo’s protective force field could be easily broken.

The fourth-circle Wizard Tool below was pierced after resisting the sword qi for a moment. It was obviously of ordinary quality.

“What?”

At this moment, Bullo and Roche’s expressions changed drastically.

The power of one attack had broken through fourth-circle force fields and a Wizard Tool!

“A fifth-circle wizard? Impossible! This spiritual force fluctuation is even inferior to mine!” Bullo couldn’t understand.

“This person is actually a dual cultivator of body refinement and magic! Blood Vampire, you’ve done me a lot of harm! You can keep this little fat sheep for yourself!”

Although he was blind, he still had his spiritual force.

After seeing the body-refining runes on Levi, Roche, who was called over by Blood Vampire to work together, was stunned.

A fourth-circle body-tempering dual cultivator was a genius. To a certain extent, he was even rarer than Children of the Elements!

Was Blood Vampire crazy? After squatting for half a day, he found such a difficult opponent. He was really courting death!

Roche quickly turned into a streak of fire and was about to disappear.

The next moment, a fierce figure descended from the sky. The broadsword roared and shattered the flames!

Tyrant IV!

Behind the Tyrant was Phoenix’s 100-foot-long flaming wings, which looked extremely dashing!

At the same time, the Thunder God Cannon exploded, and the electric net covered a radius of several miles!

Roche’s body went numb. At this moment, other than fear, he felt regret.

The target was indeed a fat sheep, but the problem was that it was too f\*cking fat! It was fine if they were dual cultivators, but there was also such a powerful alchemical creature protecting their path!

This was definitely a proud son of the heavens who had come out to train!

On the other side, Li Wei carried the dying Blood Vampire to Roche, who had been beaten up by Tyrant, and grabbed him again.

“I will only ask the next question once.”

“Want to live? Or do you want to die?”

The Excalibur slowly appeared behind Li Wei.

“Alive! I want to live!” Roche hurriedly said.

“Me too! Don’t kill me… I’m from the Blood Fire Demonic Tower… know the whereabouts of a Truth Oddity, I don’t want to die.”

Li Wei was calm.

These wizards were really heartless.

In this aspect, they were not as good as those simple-minded, well-developed noble knights in the human world.

Knight, turn the tables!

“Wait a minute… Did you just say Truth Oddity?”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1030 - Chapter 1030: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (1)

Chapter 1030: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (1)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Realm of Crimson.

Red Leaf Mountains.

Levi took two captives and found temporary shelter, concealing it with an array.

These two individuals had already sworn oaths under Excalibur.

Unless they wanted to be struck down by the Excalibur, the probability of sudden betrayal was low.

But low didn’t mean nonexistent; this kind of contract was ultimately inferior to the domineering Scarlet Contract.

So Levi kept his guard up, ready to act if necessary.

If they dared to make a move, his nine-layer defense would activate, showing them what despair truly meant.

The reason Levi wanted to keep them alive was twofold.

On one hand, he wanted to find out about the forces behind them.

On the other hand, he felt that he needed some workers for the array of the Seven Kings of Hell.

Wizards were obviously more suitable for the task than transcendent creatures.

“Speak up. Are both of you from the Blood Fire Demon Tower? Who ordered you?” Levi asked, his expression dark.

“I’m not from the Blood Fire Demon Tower. I’m a nomadic wizard brought here by a blood vampire. He said you were an easy target, a foreigner, and that he could quietly get rid of you here without the other side noticing,” said Roche with red eyes.

“Don’t accuse me. I just thought this friend looked extraordinary and wanted to make friends,” the blood vampire hastily explained.

“So you’re not sent by the Blood Fire Demon Tower?” Levi frowned.

Levi had dealt with the Blood Fire Demon Tower organization back in the Endless Sea. There was a Fourth-Circle Wizard named Blood Flame Demon Wizard who had created a Red Robe Association and tried to rob Levi, only to be annihilated by him.

Later, Levi learned about the existence of the Blood Fire Demon Tower, a fifth-circle dark wizard organization, from the things left behind.

Unexpectedly, he came to the Realm of Crimson and was targeted by members of this organization.

Fate was indeed unpredictable.

“Friend… Oh no, senior, there’s really no need for me to lie. You can inquire in Fire Crocodile City or the surrounding cities. The Blood Fire Demon Tower organization is no more. I’m now a nomadic wizard, and I’m also striving to turn over a new leaf… I’ll be honest with you, before I even got involved in this, I had already planned to leave the Realm of Crimson after this job. I’ll find a peaceful volcanic island in the Endless Sea and open a small weapon-making shop to spend the rest of my days.” The blood vampire spoke.

“Don’t go causing trouble in the Endless Sea. Once I’m done with my business, I can offer you both a chance at redemption. If you behave well in the future, you might even regain your freedom,” Levi smiled, his expression pure.

The blood vampire and Roche exchanged glances and said, “As long as you don’t send us to the Nine Cities Alliance… The Nine Cities Great Prison is not a place for humans.”

“Now, tell me about the Truth Oddity. If you dare to lie to me… I happen to have some transcendent creatures in heat, and I don’t recommend you experience what beast feels like,” Levi’s tone suddenly turned icy.

Hearing the threat in Levi’s words, the blood vampire quickly said, “I saw it with my own eyes, it’s absolutely correct. Some time ago, an enforcer from the Nine Cities Alliance, along with the City Lord of Fire Crocodile City and several other Fifth-Circle Wizards, launched a joint attack on our Blood Fire Demon Tower… Our Tower Master, the Blood Demon Wizard, was forced to self-detonate.

“While I escaped in the chaos, I passed by a forbidden area of our organization and saw the City Lord of Fire Crocodile City capturing a red fire cicada. At the time, I didn’t know what it was, but later I investigated and found out that it was the legendary Truth Oddity, the Summer Cicada’s Chirp!”

“My strength is weak, and I was only concerned with my life, so I don’t know what happened afterwards or whether the City Lord got the Oddity, but I heard that the City Lord has been in seclusion during this time, presumably refining it.”

The blood vampire recounted everything truthfully, constrained by the oath under Excalibur. He couldn’t deceive Levi.

Levi recalled the information he had gathered about the Truth Oddity.

Indeed, such an oddity existed.

But from the information’s function, this oddity seemed similar to the Water Dragon’s Song, also bestowing a third-circle talent.

Levi already had a full third-circle talent now, so he didn’t need it.

Instead, the increase in the limit of spiritual force was most useful to Levi.

But to offend a Fifth-Circle Righteous Wizard for this was not worth it.

Moreover, the City Master of Fire Crocodile City, as a Burning Faction wizard, might have already refined it.

Seeing Levi’s expression unchanged, the blood vampire thought Levi looked down on an Earth-level oddity, feeling anxious inside.

“Hand over all your storage bags,” Levi said.

The blood vampire and Roche both wore pained expressions and reluctantly handed them over.

Levi checked and found that the Aether Stones amounted to only a few hundred thousand.

Everything else wasn’t worth much.

In the end, after calculating, as Fourth-Circle Wizards, they weren’t as wealthy as Rex.

“Where’s your money?” Levi asked.

The blood vampire gestured to his torn white robe. “I used it to buy materials for making this Fourth-Circle Wizard Tool… Although it’s broken now.”

“You’re still a Fourth-Circle weapon craftsman?” Levi’s interest was piqued.

“Yes.”

Levi was pleased. It seemed that this blood vampire was indeed talented.

Having a skill like that and yet choosing to engage in such risky dark wizard activities was truly baffling.

Getting something for nothing was certainly enjoyable.

Next, Levi used spells and restrictions to bind the two individuals.

After ensuring everything was secure, he placed them into the Bug House.

“Leon, keep an eye on them. Don’t eat them!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1031 - Chapter 1031: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (2)

Chapter 1031: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (2)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the Bug House, Leon nodded solemnly.

Then, the eerie face stared at the blood vampire and Red Eye.

Both of them felt their hearts sink.

“What on earth is this thing?”

“I have no idea. It’s terrifying. I feel like my soul is trembling instinctively!”

“It looks at us as if we’re food, wanting to eat us but not daring to…”

“But leaving the Realm of Crimson is a good thing. This person is definitely a prodigy of a major power. If we make it into his favor, when he advances to the Fifth Circle or even the Primordial Soul in the future, we, as his underlings, might rise to prominence too!”

…

In the Holy Brilliance Calendar year 1149, the Month of the Furnace, Levi successfully arrived at Flaming Mountain.

Even though he was mentally prepared, he was still shocked by the scene before him.

All he could see ahead was an endless expanse of black volcanoes.

The volcanoes were of various shapes, crafted by nature in all its splendor.

At the highest volcano, magma churned and bubbled incessantly.

A large wizard city stood at its edge, absorbing the surging fire elemental power from outside the city’s array.

Next to Levi was Red Eye, who had undergone a transformation. His eyes had recovered, and he now stood respectfully by Levi’s side, dressed as a servant. Having originated from Flaming Mountain, Red Eye was familiar with the area.

“This city is built on the volcano. Wouldn’t it be submerged if the volcano erupts?”

“Lord, you may not know, but the core of the entire volcanic group, the fire elemental land, is all suppressed by the wizards’ arrays of Flaming Mountain’s Primordial Soul. So, although the power of fire element leaks out for thousands of miles around, there won’t be an eruption.”

“How many Primordial Souls does Flaming Mountain have now?”

“On the surface, there are three, all from the Fire Bull Wizard family: Clan Leader Red Horn, Lady Green Robe, and the Red-Haired Ghost Child… Speaking of which, the most talked-about aspect of Flaming Mountain is the relationship between these three Primordial Souls. Red Horn and Green Robe are husband and wife, and the Ghost Child is their child. They are all Primordial Souls! This is rare even in the Wizard World.”

“Indeed, Red Horn is probably the ruler of Flaming Mountain.”

“Heh heh, outsiders think Red Horn is the strongest, but in reality… the true authority figure of the Fire Bull family is not Clan Leader Red Horn, but Lady Green Robe. She’s not a local, but comes from a big wizard family in the Realm of Divine Wind, a rare Wind-Fire dual-cultivation Primordial Soul… Lord, I noticed your previous techniques weren’t just from one school of meditation, right?”

“I was just fooling around. Others have advanced the meditation arts of two major factions into Primordial Souls. I can’t compare…”

“That’s still pretty amazing. Daring to pursue both schools of meditation is already extraordinary.”

“Alright, stop flattering me. Just show me the way.”

The master and servant arrived, weary, at one of the small markets and found lodging.

Levi arranged to meet with Hogg through the Teatime Round Table to discuss their next steps, only to find no response after messaging him.

“Hogg’s already at the peak of level 2. Maybe he’s in the midst of advancing… Let’s wait a few days.”

While waiting, Levi stowed away Red Eye and wandered the scattered wizard markets nestled among the volcanoes.

Making a rare visit to this place, he decided to take the opportunity to purchase some specialty resources.

The next day, Levi stood before a wizard stall.

The stall owner, a Second-Circle male wizard, sensed Levi’s presence and hurriedly asked, “What can I do for you, Lord?”

Even on Flaming Mountain, being in the Fourth-Circle was considered powerful.

Levi’s gaze fell upon several beast eggs on the stall, each larger than an ostrich egg.

“I’ll take these eggs.”

As an expert in transcendent creatures, Levi immediately recognized them as Dragon Finch eggs.

He had a retired Dragon Finch in his sea beast sanctuary, constantly showing signs of mating with Levi. He intended to buy these eggs to soothe it and strengthen the population.

“These eggs were obtained from the nest of Second-Circle transcendent creatures, and each one is priced at 5000 Aether Stones…”

“It’s a bit pricey. Five thousand Aether Stones could buy a Second-Circle Wizard Tool. How about this? I’ll take all of them for five thousand… No one really wants these besides transcendent biologists, as wizards lose everything after all the effort to nurture them.”

The wizard hesitated for a moment, then agreed, “Alright, five thousand it is.”

Five thousand Aether Stones was a huge sum for an ordinary Second-Circle Wizard.

Placing the eggs into Alice’s ring, Levi was in good spirits.

For years, he had been trying to establish a Breeding Base for transcendent creatures, believing that the more specimens and populations he had, the better.

Given the density of the Ancient Saint plane, it would take a long time to saturate.

As it turned out, men also enjoyed shopping, as long as they had money.

Seven days later, Levi had spent two million Aether Stones.

Not only had he spent all the money confiscated from Red Eye and the blood vampire, but he had also taken a considerable amount from his own tens of millions-level reserve.

Of course, the harvest was also quite good.

Dragon Finch, Crimson Fire Dragon Lizard, Magma Serpent, Inferno Bird… Eight kinds of fire-based transcendent creature eggs or younglings.

In addition, Levi also found a piece of fire elemental metal the size of a human head, level 3. He could use it to refine Tyrant IV again in the future.

However, all these expenses were relatively small.

What really cost him was knowledge. In addition to cantrips, he bought hundreds of spell models from first to fourth circle, and even a few fifth-circle spell models.

This knowledge was the most important goal of his shopping spree.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1032 - Chapter 1032: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (3)

Chapter 1032: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (3)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After all, once he left this place, it would be difficult to purchase Burning Faction spells on a large scale again.

Among them was a fifth-circle model, precisely the advanced spell Levi was currently studying as a follow-up to his fourth-circle Sun Splitting Strike: Solar Aggregation!

Basically, Levi collected all the Burning Faction knowledge circulating in the market of Flaming Mountain that he didn’t already have.

“Only 8 million Aether Stones left, it’s really too extravagant… But, knowledge is priceless. Investing in knowledge can’t go wrong,” Levi comforted himself.

With 8 million left, he decided not to spend any more for now.

After completing his transactions with the seller, he planned to purchase some weapon-making and alchemy knowledge to bring back with him.

The Burning Faction wizards were particularly skilled in weapon-making, and the headquarters of the Alchemy Faction was actually located within the Burning Faction.

It was one of the Ten Halls, the “Alchemy Hall.”

Next, Levi secluded himself at home to quietly cultivate.

Three days later, Hogg and Levi got in touch.

At the Teatime Round Table, Hogg looked apologetic as he spoke, “Commander, I had a sudden urge a few days ago. I felt the time was right for advancement, so I went into seclusion. Now, I’ve become a Blood Knight.”

“No worries, congratulations on your successful promotion. Arrange a meeting with that person for me. Once things are settled here, I’ll head back,” Levi said.

“Alright.”

The next day, in a larger wizard market, inside a tavern’s private room, Levi was already waiting there, deep in thought with his eyes closed.

He opened his eyes to see a figure entering the room.

The person was a wizard dressed in crimson robes, wearing a mask.

With a fourth-circle wizard’s cultivation, judging by his spiritual force, he should be nearing perfection, or at least a senior fourth-circle practitioner.

“Are you here to buy Black Flame Meteorite Iron?” the man asked calmly.

“That’s correct. If you’re sincere about trading, let me see your goods first,” Levi smiled.

“I don’t have any on hand right now, but I know where to find Black Flame Meteorite Iron,” the man replied.

Levi’s expression darkened immediately, and he chuckled coldly, “When you contacted my friend earlier, you claimed to have stock.”

“Please, calm down. Black Flame Meteorite Iron is a fifth-level fire element metal. If I had any extra, I would have sold it at an auction. There would be no need for you to buy from me,” the man said nonchalantly.

After a moment of silence, Levi spoke, “It seems the location of the Black Flame Meteorite Iron isn’t simple.”

“To be honest, I recently discovered a lost and ruined secret realm where I found the Black Flame Meteorite Iron… and there’s quite a lot of it. However, that secret realm has been invaded by black beasts from the Land of Darkness, some of them even being fifth-level black beasts ruling over it. The Black Flame Meteorite Iron ore was found near the lair of these black beasts. Due to the large number of black beasts in the secret realm, after obtaining a small piece of Meteorite Iron, I came out early and used the auction as an opportunity to release some clues, hoping to attract demand like yours to join my team and explore the secret realm together. In that secret realm, the largest Black Flame Meteorite Iron mine is occupied by a fifth-level black beast. During this time, I’ve found some demanders like yourself, all of them fourth-circle practitioners, including some array wizards. When the time comes, we’ll use arrays to kill those black beasts. After that, the Black Flame Meteorite Iron mine will be up for grabs. What do you think?”

Levi’s expression shifted as he listened.

“I think it’d be better for you to find Fifth-Circle Wizards,” Levi said bluntly, “A few Fourth-Circle Wizards… they might not even know how they died.”

“It seems you’re some sheltered wizard who’s not experienced in the real world,” the wizard retorted, “You don’t know how tough it is out there, exploring secret realms. When exploring secret realms, you look for wizards of the same realm. Why would you seek higher realm wizards? Even if you can relatively safely obtain treasures with their help, will they share with you? Do you naively believe that mere contracts can restrain wizards of higher realms?”

Levi pondered inwardly.

At 160 years old, he had only explored secret realms twice. One of those times had left him with psychological scars. Apart from himself, everyone else either died or was close to death.

So, he didn’t really understand some of the unspoken rules of exploring secret realms.

Unless absolutely necessary, he wasn’t fond of risking his life for riches.

But for most ordinary wizards, seeking resources beyond their status often required taking risks.

“So, how many people have you found now?” Levi asked.

“I’ve already found five assistants, all Fourth-Circle Wizards. We just need one more, and we can form a Fourth-Circle array to trap the black beast… I can tell you’re fairly new to the Fourth Circle. If it wasn’t for a wizard who had promised to come with us but had some sudden business, I wouldn’t usually consider someone of your strength,” the masked man said arrogantly.

“After the joint kill, it’s every man for himself, right?” Levi clarified.

“Exactly.”

“Alright… I’m in.”

“Good. Hunting down a fifth-level entity isn’t as terrifying as you think, as long as you have the courage. Enough said. Leave me your contact information, prepare yourself, and we’ll set off in three days.”

Levi exchanged contact information with the wizard and then returned to his lodging.

“How did it go, Commander? Smoothly?” Hogg inquired.

“Not bad. Now that you’ve advanced to Blood Source, do you plan to stay here or return to the mortal realm?” Levi asked.

“I want to explore a bit here first. If the temple needs me, I can always go back. I’ll follow your lead.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1033 - Chapter 1033: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (4)

Chapter 1033: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (4)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Then you should stay here, but still, be cautious. The Wizard World is much more dangerous than the human world.”

Over the next three days, Levi had been adjusting himself.

“I haven’t dealt with black beasts before, but it seems there are plenty of them in the Dark Ancient Tower. This is a good chance for me to get some practice, see how capable these people are. If they can really hunt down fifth-level black beasts, then I’ll join them for a bit… If not, I’ll just slip away.”

Levi had no intention of facing fifth-level black beasts alone.

It was said that black beasts, to adapt to the harsh environment of the Land of Darkness, had strength far surpassing the average transcendent creature of the same realm, nearing that of wizards in the same realm.

The next day, inside the inn, Levi noticed that his Golden Dragon Heavenly Shield was shining even brighter.

He glanced at his proficiency panel and saw that his Bloodline Divine Weapon had advanced to level 2.

“Defense has slightly increased.”

But that wasn’t all.

With a thought, Levi emitted a chill, and his body began to turn woody. He transformed into a sturdy, ice-cold tree.

His second body tempering technique, Frost Wood Body, had also reached the fourth-circle level.

“Mastering just one body tempering technique should suffice.”

Without hesitation, Levi merged Frost Wood Body Tempering Technique with Metal Poison Body Tempering Technique.

At the same time, the golden Toxic Swarm within him began to devour the Frost Wood Body, emitting an eerie, rustling sound like termites gnawing on wood.

The next day, Levi found that the golden Toxic Swarm inside him had turned into a strange deep blue color, exuding a mysterious cold aura and vitality, making it unpredictable.

In a moment of thought, a figure identical to Levi in deep blue emerged from his body, facing him.

This figure had no emotions or thoughts. It was still composed of Toxic Swarm, but its surface was covered in even more complex body-refining runes.

Levi could sense that after multiple mergers, the strength of this body-tempering clone had become even stronger. Even an ordinary senior Fourth-Circle Wizard might not be its match.

“The deep blue body-tempering clone… Let’s call it the Deep Blue Sage body tempering technique from now on. This technique is capable of reaching the realm of primordial soul wizards. In the Wizard World, it’s undoubtedly the top-tier body tempering technique!

But… it’s not enough! I need to continue searching for other body tempering techniques to merge with. Perhaps, I’ll become the first Grand Wizard-level body-refining wizard!”

He opened the proficiency panel.

Levi, Deep Blue Sage Body Tempering Technique: Level 8 (25,124/100,000), Special Effect: Deep Blue Body.

…

[Deep Blue Body: Possesses strong defense, resilience, strength, shape-shifting, stretching abilities, strong resistance against thunder and frost elemental attacks, and strong resistance against negative energy erosion.]

“Come back, Deep Blue,” Levi said to the Deep Blue Sage clone, though it was more like talking to himself since the clone had no consciousness.

The Deep Blue Sage turned into smoke and surged back into Levi’s body.

After a moment, he returned to normal.

Three days later, Levi was practicing his breathing technique when suddenly the letter in his hand began to burn, revealing writing on it.

It was the coordinates of the secret realm provided by that person.

Levi looked at his arm, and his current danger perception was fluctuating within normal ranges.

“Third time entering the secret realm. Hopefully, everything goes smoothly!”

…

The scorched black desert!

This was a desolate area in the eastern part of the Flaming Mountain.

In fact, not only humans, but other creatures were also scarce here.

Occasionally, some low-level fire elemental transcendent creatures passed by, quickly disappearing into the vast desert.

In the center of a certain part of the desert, there was a pitch-black crater.

The crater emitted blazing flames and exuded terrifying heat, along with the smell of sulfur.

Around the crater, three Fourth-Circle Wizards were sitting cross-legged. After dividing the area with protective arrays, they rested and meditated.

When Levi arrived, the three men turned their attention towards him.

One of them, wearing a mask, was the wizard Levi had met the other day.

His name was Eman, but it probably wasn’t his real name; he had been the leader of that expedition.

Eman said, “Gentlemen, this was Lord Geralt, the final member of our secret realm exploration team.”

“Lord Geralt, this was Fire Wolf Quill, a Fourth-Circle Array Wizard, crucial to our mission. To recruit him… let’s just say it had cost me quite a bit,” Eman said with a smirk. “And the other was Fire Crow Bob, a powerful external wizard from the Fire Bull family.”

“Nice to meet you both,” Levi smiled.

“Eman, we were going after a Level 5 Black Beast this time… Your choice for the last member seemed a bit casual,” Fire Wolf glanced at Levi, sensing Levi’s much weaker spiritual force than his own, and couldn’t help but transmit his voice.

“Geralt specialized in body tempering. If the Level 5 Black Beast went berserk, we could let him handle it for a while. Besides, if it weren’t for your array needing seven people to activate, we wouldn’t need so many people. The more people, the greater the likelihood of something going wrong. I had used some weaker Fourth-Circle Wizards to fill the numbers. When we killed the Level 5 Black Beast, we would start cleaning up, leaving the others behind… In the end, it would just be the two of us sharing that Black Flame Meteorite Iron, wouldn’t it?” Eman replied via voice transmission.

Fire Wolf Wizard understood the logic and didn’t say much more.

The Fire Crow Wizard, on the other hand, remained silent and meditated alone.

Seeing that neither of the two men had paid him any attention, Levi hadn’t bothered to disturb them and had quietly waited for the others to arrive.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1034 - Chapter 1034: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (5)

Chapter 1034: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (5)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The other three wizards also arrived one after another.

Among them were two witches who looked identical, dressed similarly. They seemed to be twins, always hand in hand.

The other one was a male wizard, dressed in a blue robe, with a calm demeanor.

“It seems we’re a bit late, Eman. Would you introduce us?” the busty witch among the twins said. She was the elder sister, while the other, with a flatter chest, was the younger one.

Eman hurriedly acted as a mediator and introduced everyone to each other.

Levi only learned then that the male wizard in the blue robe, like himself, also hailed from the Endless Sea and was named Marquis.

When Levi was introduced as a body-refining wizard, Marquis glanced at him.

“Now that everyone’s here, under the leadership of Fire Wolf, we’ll practice the array. Once we’re proficient with it, we’ll proceed,” Eman said.

“Besides me, does anyone understand arrays?” Fire Wolf asked casually.

After a moment, no one responded.

“In that case, I’ll assign randomly.”

He smirked inwardly. As a Fourth-Circle Array Wizard, coupled with his nearly perfected spiritual force and two Fourth-Circle Talent spells, he was already unbeatable.

As long as they succeeded in slaying the Level 5 Black Beast this time, the rewards would undoubtedly be rich.

Apart from him and Eman, the spiritual force levels of the other five were all ordinary Fourth-Circle, probably mastering at most one innate spell.

What needed attention were the twin sisters.

He learned from Eman that the twin sisters were also somewhat famous in the Flaming Mountain area, known as the “Holy Flame Twins.”

The elder sister practiced the “Azure Flame Meditation Art,” while the younger one practiced the “Purple Flame Meditation Art.” When their flames combined, they could unleash a terrifying “White Sacred Flame.”

They had once killed a senior Fourth-Circle dark wizard.

Another noteworthy individual was the external wizard from the Fire Bull family, who had caught the attention of the primordial soul faction, indicating his extraordinary abilities.

As for Geralt and Marquis, from the information available, both hailed from the Endless Sea, one belonging to the Ocean School of Thought and the other a body-refining wizard, both appearing to be ordinary Fourth-Circle.

Unless they had some hidden cards, the two of them together wouldn’t be his match.

Moreover, being outsiders in this place, they probably didn’t have any influence, making them the easiest to manipulate.

Next, the seven of them spent a full three days practicing the formation.

Levi pretended not to understand the formation to avoid drawing too much attention to himself and becoming a target for others.

Finally, when they had mastered the formation, Eman looked at the fire pit and said, “The entrance to the secret realm is inside a small fire pit. Be safe, my friends from the Endless Sea.”

With that said, Eman leaped into the fire pit, transforming into a stream of flames.

Fire Wolf then waved several red array flags and casually entered.

The Holy Flame Twins embraced each other and spun around in a strange posture as they entered.

The Fire Bull wizard transformed into a giant fiery bird and followed suit.

It all had a taste of the Eight Immortals crossing the sea, each showing their unique abilities.

Finally, only Levi and Marquis remained.

“If you have no means of entry, you can come with me,” Marquis said as his robe transformed into a blue water sphere, enveloping him.

“No need, thanks,” Levi replied.

“Fair enough… Geralt, this exploration only has the two of us outsiders. So, if anything unexpected happens inside, I hope we’ll be collaborators and both make it back safely to the Endless Sea,” Marquis said cryptically.

Levi smiled faintly but didn’t respond.

It seemed that everyone entering here had mentally prepared themselves to be betrayed by their teammates.

This was the exploration of the secret realm, and everyone knew that their teammates were likely harboring ulterior motives, all villains in their own right!

After Marquis entered as well, Levi’s Deep Blue Body armor covered him.

He jumped pretentiously.

With his current physique and resistance to fire elements, this was entirely unnecessary.

Before long, as Levi descended, the temperature rose steadily. Even his third-circle wizard force field wouldn’t hold out for long.

However, with the protection of his Deep Blue Body, he felt as comfortable as if he were bathing in the sea, without any discomfort at all!

At the bottom of the fire pit, Levi saw a crack opening in the pitch-black rock wall, shining with light.

This was the entrance to the lost secret realm. From Eman’s description, it seemed similar to the Forsaken Land of the God, invaded by black beasts.

All of Levi’s protective force fields were activated as he stepped into the crevice.

Looking around, he saw cracks in the sky and lifeless earth. Occasionally, some strange plants grew, but he couldn’t tell if they were medicinal herbs.

In the distance, black mountains stretched endlessly, disappearing into the horizon.

According to Eman, this secret realm was a medium-sized one, possibly a resource point of some wizard organization that was abandoned due to the invasion of black beasts and depletion of resources.

As soon as Levi appeared, he heard the sounds of battle not far away.

His Deep Blue Body emerged as he withdrew his other force fields.

He looked towards the fight where a group of black crows vanished under the terrifying innate spell of Fire Wolf.

“Geralt, hurry up! In this secret realm, there are many black beasts. We can’t afford to split up, or they’ll pick us off one by one. And as for the Black Flame Meteorite Iron, none of us will get it!” Eman called out.

Levi hurried over, his right arm suddenly extending dozens of meters, revealing a giant Deep Blue Sage-colored claw.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1035 - Chapter 1035: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (6)

Chapter 1035: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (6)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

One black beast at the peak of Level 1 was grabbed by the void, crushed, leaving only a pile of frozen corpses emitting a chilling aura.

Levi looked down at the corpse, emanating an unsettling black aura, both flesh and bone tainted.

“No need to check. The corpses of these black beasts contain corrosive power that’s hard to purify. They’re unusable for both alchemy and weapon refinement,” Fire Wolf frowned and shouted ahead.

Levi knew well that the corpses of these black beasts were unusable. He just felt that the corrosive power of these black beasts was somewhat similar to the feeling he got from the bone wizard tool used by that mysterious member of the godly organization.

“That mysterious organization might be from the Land of Darkness… and they’ve already begun to master the technique of using the corpses of black beasts for weapon refinement,” Levi thought to himself.

In truth, Levi believed that his Purification Elixir could remove this kind of corrosive power. But it wasn’t worth it. The current cost of Purification Elixir was too high, and using it to purify the corpses of black beasts would be more trouble than it was worth. Perhaps in the future, when the cost decreased and he encountered materials from higher-level black beasts, it would be worth a try.

“You’ve made good progress with your body tempering technique,” Eman remarked.

“It’s alright. Hopefully, I won’t slow everyone down,” Levi smiled awkwardly.

The seven of them united, battling in this desolate wilderness.

“It’s really unlucky this time. We’ve just entered and encountered this flock of black death crows. Although individually they’re only Level 1, the problem is there are too many of them. Every time, there are hundreds, even thousands,” Eman complained.

Levi killed the incoming black death crows while keeping an eye on the surroundings. With their strength, wiping out this flock of crows was only a matter of time. Right now, it wasn’t even a warm-up.

“Caw, caw!”

Accompanied by the departure of a Level 2 black death crow leader, the other crow group scattered. Finally, the wilderness fell silent.

On the ground lay the bodies of hundreds of crows.

“Let’s take a break,” Eman said, looking at the other six.

Levi saw them drinking a potion and beginning to meditate.

After a short rest, they resumed their journey.

As they walked, the Holy Flame Twins suddenly waved their hands, and a fist-sized black ore appeared.

“Black Flame Meteorite Iron!” Levi murmured to himself.

“Eman, whoever finds these things gets to keep them, right?” the elder twin sister chuckled, while the younger sister remained silent.

“That’s right. These ores can only yield small pieces, not worth much… It’s still far from being refined into wizard tools. As long as everyone follows my command, I guarantee that our harvest this time will exceed your imagination,” Eman said, seemingly unconcerned about the twins taking the ore.

Knowing that raw ore could appear along the way, everyone became extra vigilant, including Levi.

However, their luck didn’t hold.

They never encountered such a stroke of luck again.

Before long, a Level 3 Black Wings Snake descended from the sky, only to be incinerated by the elder twin’s blue flames before it could approach.

“How much longer until we arrive, Eman?” Marquis asked.

“Almost there. The lair of the Level 5 black beast is in the heart of the black mountains ahead. When we arrive, the six of us will distract the black beast for a while. Once the fire snake sets up the array, everyone swiftly enters and uses the array to kill the black beast. Otherwise, even if we exhaust all our resources to kill it, it will not be worth it,” Eman explained.

Levi remained silent, silently following behind.

As they neared the black mountains, stronger Level 4 black beasts began to appear along the way.

A black tiger with two heads roared, leaping over the Holy Flame Twins and heading towards Marquis at the back.

Marquis activated his blue force field and quickly retreated.

Seeing this, the tiger pounced towards Levi.

Levi’s expression changed, and with a single thought, layers of ice condensed in front of him, forming an ice wall.

Crack!

The ice wall, formed by the cold aura of the Deep Blue Body, shattered as the tiger broke through.

Seizing the opportunity, Levi ran forward.

“Die!”

Eman threw a flaming dagger, piercing into the tiger’s body.

With a deafening explosion, the tiger’s body shattered, emitting a final wail before dying.

Eman remained calm and said, “Let’s go quickly. Don’t waste energy on these things.”

Levi looked at the tiger corpse lying on the ground, untouched by anyone.

Silently, he took out an empty storage ring and placed it inside.

After all, it was still a Level 4 creature. It might come in handy later.

Seeing Levi’s actions, Fire Wolf and Eman exchanged a glance but said nothing.

An hour later, after being delayed by various black beasts, they finally reached the black mountains.

“I’m not sure if there are any other Level 5 black beasts besides the lair, so let’s try to avoid fighting nearby. After killing the black beast, quickly dig out the Black Flame Meteorite Iron and leave. Our array can only be used once, and we don’t have the strength to deal with a second Level 5 black beast,” Eman said sincerely.

“Understood.”

Everyone nodded in agreement.

Safely passing through the black mountains, they arrived at an abandoned mine.

Levi glanced around and guessed that this mine was probably used to extract Luminant gold or mithril.

It seemed to have been a resource point for the wizard organization in the past.

With bated breath, they entered the dark tunnel.

After walking for who knows how long, accompanied by the sound of trickling underground water.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1036 - Chapter 1036: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (7)

Chapter 1036: Fusion! Deep Blue Body! (7)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

They arrived at a mining hall, where the accumulated water had submerged the area.

The seemingly bottomless water emitted unsettling noises, making Levi uneasy as he gazed at it.

It appeared that Eman hadn’t misled him; there were indeed Level 5 black beasts here.

“The black beasts are in the water, and so is the iron ore. Get ready to fight, everyone!” Eman declared. “Fire Wolf, we’re counting on your array.”

“I won’t have any problems. Just make sure you all keep up. Remember, if we don’t kill the black beasts, we won’t get anything, and we might even lose our lives here. So, think twice before making any moves,” Fire Wolf added.

Eman took the lead, charging into the water with a sun-like flame appearing in his hand.

Third Circle Talent, Sun Flame Explosion!

Boom!

Before the fireball hit the water, a massive tentacle emerged from below, swatting the fireball away and causing it to explode in mid-air.

The explosion illuminated the mining hall, revealing various black beast corpses scattered along the shoreline of the underground lake, some even with the decapitated bodies of wizards.

Next, eight hundred-meter-long tentacles emerged from the water, each adorned with a grimacing human head, likely belonging to wizards who had perished there before.

“Everyone, hurry up! Don’t hold back, or we’ll all die here!” Eman roared, directly engaging three of the tentacles.

Meanwhile, the Holy Flame Twins released their green and purple flames, giggling as they fought against two of the tentacles.

The remaining three tentacles were confronted by Levi, Marquis, and the Fire Bird, each taking on one.

Levi’s Deep Blue Body collided with a tentacle, sending him flying into a crevice in the rock wall.

“As expected of a Level 5; just one tentacle can send me flying,” Levi thought.

However, as he was struck, all his defenses were activated, neutralizing the attack. This reassured Levi that the conventional attacks of these Level 5 black beasts couldn’t break through his defense.

With a roar, he drank a potion and charged back into the fray.

On the other side, Fire Wolf’s expression was solemn as he quickly set up the array.

Without the array, the seven of them, all Fourth-Circle Wizards, would eventually show weaknesses and be defeated one by one by the black beasts, leading to their ultimate demise.

“Hurry up, Fire Wolf!” Eman urged.

“Alright, take your positions, form the array!” Fire Wolf commanded. Array items flew out from his body, embedding themselves around the edges of the water.

Then, the other six followed the original plan, entering the array one by one.

In the next moment, seven white beams of light intertwined in the mining hall, forming a large white net that covered the entire lake.

Simultaneously, the bodies beneath the eight tentacles were also exposed.

Everyone’s expression turned shocked at the sight.

They all assumed it was some sort of giant octopus-like black beast.

However, they discovered that the body of the black beast was a humanoid creature clad in jet-black armor.

The armor was composed of chunks of black flame meteorite iron ore.

“This beast has fused the ore into its body! Quick, attack with all your might!” Eman’s expression shifted.

Terrifying flames began to spread across the white giant net, scorching the black beasts trapped within. However, the damage caused by the ore was extremely limited.

“If you hold back again, we’ll all die here,” Fire Wolf said coldly.

In the next moment, Levi’s right hand transformed into a deep blue drill, adorned with mystical runes that shimmered.

Boom!

With a deafening sound, the armor began to show signs of wear.

“Are you all just going to watch?” Eman looked at the others.

The Holy Flame Twins spun rapidly, intertwining their azure and purple flames to form pure white holy flames!

The holy flames transformed into a giant white axe!

Boom!

Under the impact, the armor continued to tremble.

The Fire Bird wizard summoned a feather-shaped wizard tool.

He whistled, and the feathers ignited, charging forward like a raging river, beginning to slice through the tentacles.

Behind Marquis, a cyan shadow of a giant-toothed shark emerged, sweeping forward.

Seeing everyone using their trump cards, Fire Wolf and Eman breathed a sigh of relief.

Fire Wolf manipulated the array to attack the black beast, while Eman held a fiery red sphere in his hand, which appeared out of nowhere.

The fluctuation emitted by the sphere caused the faces of all the wizards except Fire Wolf to change.

A Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool!

In an instant, Eman’s face turned pale, then returned to normal.

The sphere expanded to a diameter of a hundred meters, resembling a blazing sun, with countless lava debris inside, looking incredibly heavy.

Boom!

The sphere descended!

A smile appeared on Eman’s lips!

“Die!”

Accompanied by a deafening explosion.

The armor on the black beast’s body shattered completely, revealing the desiccated corpse of a woman inside. The eight tentacles began to dissolve and struggle in the blaze.

Seizing this opportunity, everyone’s attacks surged forward. These seven were not to be underestimated; even a Level 5 black beast would sustain heavy injuries from their assault.

Atop Fire Wolf’s head, a sea of flames hovered and crashed onto the black beast.

Finally, under the relentless assault, particularly from the Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool, the black beast ceased struggling and met its end in a tragic demise.

The seven Fourth-Circle wizards, accompanied by two Perfection-level adepts, plus the array and Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool, had indeed slain a Level 5 black beast!

Levi couldn’t help but marvel at the world of wizards. Talents were everywhere.

He immediately began collecting the black flame meteorite iron ore, as did the others. Next came the individual prowess of each wizard.

Eman and Fire Wolf exchanged a glance.

In the next moment, lines of fire shot out from various parts of the cave, forming an impenetrable cage of flames, enveloping everyone except Eman and Fire Wolf.

“Are you two resorting to desperate measures already? If the Fire Bull family finds out about my demise, you should know the consequences,” the silent Fire Crow wizard spoke, eyeing the new Fourth Circle array with a cold tone.

“Fire Crow, you’re overthinking it. You’re just an external wizard; they won’t care,” Eman chuckled.

“What if the Fire Bull family learns of the Level 5 elemental ores here? If I die, my servants will immediately disclose this location to them… Can you two escape then?” Fire Crow suddenly grinned.

“You… didn’t we sign a confidentiality agreement? Don’t try to deceive me!” Eman’s expression shifted slightly.

“Whether I deceive you or not, you’ll find out soon enough,” Fire Crow said calmly.

“Well then, let’s lay our cards on the table. The Red Bone wizard is already on his way here from the Flaming Mountain… You two better not do anything foolish,” the Holy Flame Twins giggled.

“The Red Bone wizard? The nomadic wizard who’s a Fifth-Circle Perfection?”

“Exactly. Forgot to mention, my sister and I now serve Lord Red Bone together.” The Holy Flame Twins were confident.

“No more nonsense. Kill them all! We’ve already torn off the mask. What more do you want?” Fire Wolf, seeing Eman hesitate, immediately rebuked!

Instantly, the flames of the cage contracted, forcing the five into a corner.

They could only resist with protective force fields, while Eman, with a determined expression, immediately unleashed his innate spell, launching a terrifying attack toward them.

“Both of you from the Endless Sea, have you disclosed our affairs to others?” Eman attacked while asking. “If I let you two out, will you join forces to kill these people, and then owe me a life-and-death contract? I won’t harm you anymore and will even share some of the black flame meteorite iron ore with you! Only by joining forces can we escape from the Red Bone wizard’s clutches!”

“You two foreigners, do you think Eman will let you go? Now that the array is broken, we have a chance!” Fire Crow hurriedly spoke.

“Indeed, we’re all on the same front now,” the Holy Flame Twins added.

Marquis hesitated, asking via telepathy, “Lord Geralt, what should we do?”

The next moment, he saw Geralt’s body suddenly emit array items, which then entered the flame cage.

Immediately after, the flames of the cage extinguished abruptly, causing Fire Wolf’s expression to change dramatically. “He’s an array wizard! Eman, kill him first!”

As flames soared, filling the mining hall, amidst the radiance emerged a sturdy figure clad in crimson scales.

The Golden Snake Dance, Heaven Burning Crimson Emperor, and the gigantic beast Dharma Idol overlapped around him, with Divine Dragons of four colors shimmering in succession!

“Apologies… I’ll take everything!”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1037 - Chapter 1037: Invincible Might! (1)

Chapter 1037: Invincible Might! (1)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Unknown secret realm.

In the abandoned mining hall, the crimson-scaled man extended his right hand.

At some point, a fiery crimson longsword had found its way into his palm, with a crimson dragon hovering over it, exuding a majestic aura.

Marquis was somewhat dazed at this moment, clearly not expecting things to turn out this way.

By now, the Fourth-Circle array meticulously arranged by Fire Wolf had already been extinguished.

In Eman’s right hand, the fiery red sphere reappeared.

“Why was your Fourth-Circle array broken so quickly?” Eman asked as he cast his spell.

“Even a Fourth-Circle Wizard shouldn’t have been able to break my array so quickly… Unless, this person had detected our plan from the start, so they were prepared long before.” Fire Wolf’s mind was filled with killing intent.

Meanwhile, Levi’s Crimson Dragon Slash swung, accompanied by an unparalleled brilliance.

Fire Wolf was the primary target. As a Fourth-Circle array wizard, he was the most likely among them to thwart Levi’s plans.

Around Fire Wolf, streams of light flowed incessantly, forming hexagram array patterns.

From within emerged a colossal flame demon shadow towering hundreds of meters high.

The flame demon spewed flames from its mouth, blocking the sword energy.

Seizing this opportunity, Fire Wolf began setting up a new array.

“Eman, create an opportunity for me. Just delay him for a while, and I can set up an array to trap him. Together, we can kill him!” Fire Wolf said.

On the other side, Eman, with a serious expression, watched as the fiery red sphere in his hand expanded once again. “I’ll trust you one more time!”

“This Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool, even with my spiritual force, only has the power of three strikes. If this attack fails, then it’s time to retreat. With Fire Wolf there, he should be able to hold him off,” Eman muttered to himself. His biggest trump card was this Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool.

He knew Geralt was formidable, so he didn’t even consider using his innate spells.

From the outset, it was all about unleashing the strongest move!

A massive magma fireball streaked across the sky, surrounded by scorching heat and light too intense to look at directly!

The Holy Flame Twins and other wizards, like Fire Crow Witch, were now too preoccupied to collect the Meteorite Iron. They all employed their skills, trying to escape from this fifth-circle onslaught.

On the other side, Fire Wolf was preparing another fourth-circle array.

Suddenly, a figure descended from above, with a vast phoenix wing that blocked out the sun!

It was Tyrant IV and the pilot Phoenix!

The Inferno Emperor Cannon and the Thunder God Cannon lit up simultaneously!

The wings behind them fully spread out, shooting out flames from every feather!

Fire Wolf’s protective force field barely withstood the Inferno Emperor Cannon and the Thunder God Cannon, but he was struck by the feathers and fiery bird claws conjured by Phoenix!

“What a powerful alchemical creature… Is he from the Alchemy Hall?” Fire Wolf’s fourth-circle Wizard Tool barely resisted this fierce attack.

However, he couldn’t deploy another array, only able to engage in combat with Tyrant!

On the other side, the fireball exploded, causing extreme chaos.

In the blaze, the force field around the Fire Crow Witch flickered briefly before being destroyed, along with her Wizard Tool, melting away. Even as a member of the Burning Faction, she was fragile in front of this fifth-circle spell.

The Holy Flame Twins flew out a scroll, which unfurled to reveal a strange blood-red skeleton that lifted them, shielding them from the attack.

“Interesting… You little brats, prepare to die,” the blood-red skeleton sneered.

Taking advantage of the opportunity, the Holy Flame Twins hugged tightly, their chests pressing against each other, merging into a white flame amidst the entanglement and rotation.

The flame rushed directly towards the top of the mining hall, accompanied by a deafening rumble.

Before long, a passage burning with white flames formed, but the presence of the Holy Flame Twins vanished without a trace.

“D\*mn it, two of them got away!” Eman cursed inwardly, using the fiery red sphere to shield himself.

The sword energy pounded against the sphere, causing it to wail continuously.

Eman cast a reluctant glance at the mine pit before turning to flee, disregarding the fact that his teammate Fire Wolf was still entangled with the alchemical creatures!

There was so much Black Flame Meteorite Iron ore left, enough to refine into three Fifth-Circle Wizard Tools!

The value of these raw materials alone was worth at least two to three million.

Eman’s heart was bleeding!

Who would have thought that this inconspicuous foreigner would turn out to be so powerful!

Up until now, he still couldn’t understand what kind of technique the terrifying sword energy attack belonged to. It was beyond the scope of a body-refining wizard.

On the other side, Marquis also emerged from the water. He looked miserable but surprisingly didn’t die, indicating that he may have a chance of survival.

The Holy Flame Twins had escaped.

The Fire Crow Witch was dead.

Geralt seemed to be engaged in battle with Eman, who possessed the Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool, chasing them outside.

Fire Wolf was entangled by Geralt’s alchemical creatures, unable to extricate himself.

He hesitated.

Should he go help Geralt kill Fire Wolf and Eman?

Or take advantage of their distraction, collect the Black Flame Meteorite Iron ore, and make a quick getaway, seizing the opportunity?

The answer was obvious!

Driven by greed, he had forgotten that he could escape because Geralt had broken Fire Wolf’s fourth-circle array!

He also forgot the words of mutual assistance he had spoken with Geralt before entering the mine!

In the explosion just now, the ores had been blasted into pieces and sunk into the bottomless lake.

Marquis spent a lot of effort collecting all these ores.

He deliberately left some ore scattered on the shore and at the bottom of the lake, which was only one-third of the total amount.

In his shell-shaped storage bags, the remaining two-thirds of the ore piled up like small mountains.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1038 - Chapter 1038: Invincible Might! (2)

Chapter 1038: Invincible Might! (2)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“D\*mn it, with so much ore, selling it could fund my cultivation for a long time… It looks like that Red Bone wizard at the fifth-circle Perfection might come here. When that happens, everyone here will probably die! I need to leave this place immediately and return to the Endless Sea. I’m never coming back to this dump again!”

Marquis transformed into a blue light, ready to leave.

But he found that Geralt, who had just chased after Eman, had already returned.

“What bad luck. Suicide? Wasn’t it good enough for him to be a lackey for me?” Levi lamented inwardly.

Originally, he could have spared Eman, but since the other party didn’t cherish the opportunity, he had to let it go.

Marquis, seeing Levi return unscathed, felt hesitant and fearful.

“So soon? Even if he’s powerful, shouldn’t Eman with the Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool take longer to be captured… Could it be that Eman has already slipped away?”

As his thoughts turned, Marquis said, “Lord Geralt, I didn’t expect you to be a fourth-circle array wizard. I was able to escape today thanks to your help. When you return to the Endless Sea, you can find me at the Ocean Abyss Alliance… No merit, no reward. I don’t want the Black Flame Meteorite Iron ore anymore. It’s all yours.”

After saying that, Marquis quickly left.

Levi remained silent, watching Marquis’s retreating figure. He maintained his force field, clearly wary of Levi.

Levi extended his hand.

In his palm, a red fire dragon coalesced!

Boom! Fire Dragon Tribulation!

With a terrifying explosion, Marquis’s force field was directly shattered, leaving him half-dead.

“Lord Geralt, what is the meaning of this? I am a wizard of the Ocean Abyss Alliance,” Marquis threatened weakly.

“You took something you shouldn’t have,” Levi said indifferently.

Then he extended his giant hand and directly grabbed Marquis, taking his storage bags.

“I despise freeloaders the most!”

He was extremely angry inside.

Up until today, Levi had amassed nearly tens of millions of Aether Stones through hard work, hunting down dark wizards. He had taken numerous risks and even acted as a bait to enforce the law!

Marquis, this scoundrel, dared to steal the fruits of his labor!

“I don’t want any of these. They’re all yours. I still have some assets in the Ocean Abyss Alliance, and you can have them all… Please don’t kill me, I beg you. We’re both from the Endless Sea, so we’re practically fellow countrymen. There’s no need for us to kill each other in this foreign land. It was my mistake just now, and I apologize to you!”

Pfft!

Levi’s longsword pierced through Marquis’s skull, shattering it.

“Trash, don’t even qualify to work for me.”

Levi collected the spoils from the man’s body.

After Marquis’s death, the shark-shaped cyan tracking mark on him was swallowed by Leon before entering Levi’s soul.

Dealing with wizards backed by powerful forces required ruthless measures. Otherwise, there would be trouble in the future. Even the use of Excalibur wouldn’t guarantee safety.

If they sought help from some primordial soul elder to forcibly erase the contract, they would definitely seek revenge on Levi later.

Compared to them, nomadic wizards like Red Eye and blood vampires were relatively easier to deal with.

As Marquis’s soul was devoured, his remains turned into Fate Coins to summon Owens.

Levi ruthlessly squeezed out every valuable thing from Marquis’s body!

On the other side, Phoenix and Tyrant IV were suppressing Fire Wolf.

Although Fire Wolf was powerful, he had already used two fourth-circle arrays, which greatly depleted his energy.

With no one giving him the opportunity to set up arrays, he couldn’t fully unleash his strength.

“You hid it quite well…

“You pretended not to know how to set up arrays when you started, making us relax our guard.

“Then, when we were killing that black crow, you deliberately drank the potion to create the illusion that your strength was average.

Afterward, picking up some rubbish along the way to deepen our stereotype, making us think you were just a country bumpkin… You’re really cunning!”

Fire Wolf said darkly. He knew he would undoubtedly die today, feeling deeply resentful and regretful.

He felt that it was his own carelessness that had led to all this!

“Can’t even handle my alchemical creatures, yet still want to play dirty tricks like that.” Levi’s Excalibur oath sword appeared behind him.

This Fire Wolf was quite strong, much stronger than the Black-Eyed Crow from before.

His spiritual force should be over four hundred.

“Under this sword, sign the contract according to my terms, and you’ll live… Otherwise, you die!” Levi said calmly.

“I, Fire Wolf, have been on the wizard’s journey for eight hundred years, with Children of Chaos’ talent. How could I become your slave? Wishful thinking! If it weren’t for my carelessness, it would be you dying today!” Fire Wolf suddenly recited a spell, his body expanding into a giant figure made of fire.

His spiritual force and soul intertwined, starting to overflow.

The 452 droplets of liquid spiritual force in his mind rolled and exploded!

“Let’s die together!”

The liquid spiritual force of the Fourth-Circle Wizard all exploded. Within Fire Wolf’s mind, all spell models and talent models lit up!

Various spells were cast, crackling like fireworks, and a colorful array of attacks came crashing towards Levi, unavoidable!

His pride wouldn’t allow him to become Levi’s slave.

So, even if it meant burning his spiritual force and life with a secret technique, he would take Levi down with him.

Just to prove that his death today was merely due to carelessness, not because he was weaker than Levi!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1039 - Chapter 1039: Invincible Might! (3)

Chapter 1039: Invincible Might! (3)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Boom!

In an instant, Levi’s nine-layered defenses all lit up!

Just tearing through Levi’s five layers of defense… the explosion dissipated silently.

“You!”

Fire Wolf’s blurry remnant soul revealed a resentful expression.

Even his most sublime strike couldn’t penetrate the enemy’s defense?

How ridiculous.

His final pride and dignity were ruthlessly crushed by the unmoving figure before him.

“Despicable! Despicable! It’s all because of my Children of Chaos talent hindering my path as a wizard. If there’s a next life, even if I’m only given a double affinity talent, I would have the confidence to enter the primordial soul!”

With a sucking force, this resentful remnant soul was directly sucked away by a strange bug, swallowed whole.

“Thinking about another life? In the next life, you’d still be Leon’s piece of crap!”

Levi put away Leon, feeling regretful.

This Fire Wolf and Eman were ruthless indeed.

After hundreds of years of hard practice, they willingly gave up like this.

“Don’t like being a lackey, huh? Without hardship, how can you taste the sweetness of success? Better to be alive than dead. This understanding is far from that of Red Eye and blood vampires.”

Levi collected the things exploded by Fire Wolf without checking, then went back to the bottom of the lake in the mining hall. He collected the remaining Black Flame Meteorite Iron ore, including the remaining parts of the black beast’s corpse.

After doing all this, Levi quickly flashed his Hermit Rune and flew towards the entrance.

When he reached this side of the entrance, Levi was about to step out.

His hand was sweaty, and he felt alert.

“There’s someone waiting outside! F\*ck, could it be those Red Bone wizards… or maybe people from the Fire Bull family? Anyway, whoever can give me this feeling must be a Fifth-Circle Wizard!”

Levi thought for a moment and immediately turned back. He randomly chose a direction and flew towards the depths of the secret realm.

His intuition told him that someone outside might have arrived long before, but he hadn’t come in to save trouble or for fear of ambushes inside. Since there was only one exit in the secret realm, he could just wait there. No matter who won in the end, they would have to come out eventually.

He might have even set up an array outside and arranged manpower.

Then, he would capture all those who explored the secret realm in one fell swoop!

If it were Levi, he would probably do the same.

With that in mind, Levi plunged into the black mountains.

Finding a place, he carved out a shelter, set up a concealment array, and rested to meditate.

“Red Bone wizards are Fifth-Circle Perfection, and anyone who can be called Perfection is no longer just a simple Fifth-Circle senior. Their spiritual force is close to 1000 points, far exceeding mine threefold. My Hermit Rune is completely ineffective against them. The gap in the realm is too vast. Forcing my way through is definitely not an option!

“If what the Fire Crow Witch said is true, the Fire Bull family will probably send Fifth-Circle Wizards too. If the two sides clash, I might have a chance.

“And, there should be other Fifth-Level black beasts in this secret realm, another force I can exploit.” Levi schemed inwardly.

He wasn’t in a hurry; with his strength, a few tricks would be enough to escape.

Thinking this, Levi took out the spoils from exploring the secret realm and began to count.

First was the fiery red sphere, undoubtedly a Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool.

Its power was considerable, capable of killing black beasts, mainly relying on this tool.

“I’ll identify it later.”

Levi continued searching in Eman’s storage bags.

“This darn thing still has a large chunk of Black Flame Meteorite Iron ore inside.” Levi couldn’t help but curse under his breath as he collected the ore.

“With this much Black Flame Meteorite Iron ore collected, refining a heavy armor wouldn’t be a problem. If I refine light armor, I could still have some left to refine a Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool!”

With this Black Flame Meteorite Iron and the Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool, Levi estimated he had already earned several million.

He suddenly felt that spending so much money at the Flaming Mountain market wasn’t such a big deal after all.

“All my spending can return with my talent…” Levi felt a bit smug inwardly.

In addition, in Eman’s storage bags, there were over 500,000 Aether Stones, some spell knowledge, and a red book with a quaint style, depicting a majestic aerial city.

“The Book of Noen.”

Levi probably perused it. After finishing, he felt excited, seemingly happier than obtaining a Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool.

“Artifact Making Inheritance, and it’s high-level…”

Noen City was one of the nine celestial cities, comparable to organizations like the Witch’s Family.

Noen City excelled in artifact making, ranking high among the nine cities.

The Book of Noen recorded hundreds of wizard tool designs and corresponding runic knowledge.

Among them were nine Fourth-Circle Wizard Tools, three Fifth-Circle Wizard Tools, and a Soul Artifact design.

“This level of knowledge, especially that Soul Artifact, is truly priceless. Where did Eman come from to possess something like this?” Levi couldn’t help but be astonished.

With doubt lingering, he continued his search, eventually finding a compilation by Eman herself titled “Eman’s Memoir on Weapon Making Insights.”

After flipping through some experiment logs, Levi had his answer.

Eman was once a wizard in Noen City, part-time as a Fourth-Circle weapon craftsman. Through fortuitous circumstances, he obtained The Book of Noen and the Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool, possibly through theft or robbery.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1040 - Chapter 1040: Invincible Might! (4)

Chapter 1040: Invincible Might! (4)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In any case, he left Noen City and secluded himself in the wizard market on Flaming Mountain, afraid to return.

In The Book of Noen, Levi discovered a Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool called the “Secret Fire Sphere,” identical to Eman’s.

He was delighted.

“It seems I don’t need to go for identification.”

With his current weapon-making knowledge, he quickly understood how to use the Secret Fire Sphere.

The Wizard Tool solidified over twenty-third and fourth-circle spells, along with two fifth-circle spells.

Its functions were straightforward.

One was a fifth-circle attack spell called “Solar Aggregation,” and the other was a fifth-circle defensive spell called “Stellar Halo.”

“Solar Aggregation is the advanced version of my fourth-circle spell, Solar Strike. When perfected, its power should surpass even the World Burning Flame Snake.”

Overall, this Fifth-Circle Wizard Tool was relatively ordinary compared to Levi’s Fire Ouroboros. After all, the latter could teleport and was a familial heirloom, possibly unique in the world.

Meanwhile, the Secret Fire Sphere was a standardized wizard tool produced in Noen City, nothing extraordinary.

Even so, it could easily fetch one to two million Aether Stones at an auction.

“Eman really hit the jackpot. I hope Fire Wolf doesn’t disappoint,” Levi muttered as he searched through Fire Wolf’s storage bags.

There were over 700,000 Aether Stones, two fourth-circle Wizard Tools, and knowledge of spells…

Finally, in Noen’s storage bags, Levi found a book.

It was clearly an inheritance book.

He looked at the cover, where a crimson single eye blinked at him.

“Book of Cypher…”

He quickly pulled another “Book of Cypher” from his storage bag.

These two “Book of Cypher” looked identical in format and style, except Levi’s was much smaller than Fire Wolf’s!

There were also slight differences in the crimson single eye on the covers.

Levi’s book had a left eye, while this one had a right eye.

“It seems like the Book of Cypher has been divided into two parts. I previously obtained the upper volume, and this one should be the lower volume… Otherwise, where did Fire Wolf get his knowledge of arrays?”

Levi glanced through it.

As he suspected, this Book of Cypher contained knowledge of arrays ranging from third to fifth circle levels.

Of course, it also contained lower-level array knowledge, but none of it overlapped with what Levi had obtained before.

Levi compared the two books.

Suddenly, the Book of Cypher from Fire Wolf’s possession split open a large mouth and swallowed Levi’s book whole…

In a sudden turn of events, Levi’s expression changed slightly.

He had already mastered all the arrays in that book, so being eaten wasn’t a big deal, but there was something eerie about this book.

The Book of Cypher burped, and its blood-red single eye unexpectedly transformed into a pair of eyes.

One large and one small, the eyes, filled with bloodshot veins, were curiously sizing up Levi.

Levi flipped through the Book of Cypher again and found that the knowledge from both books had been fully integrated.

“Are you the artefact spirit of the Book of Cypher?” Levi asked.

The blood-red eyes closed, ignoring Levi.

“There should be another Book of Cypher… Without a doubt, it contains knowledge of high-level arrays. This book has been artificially split into several parts and scattered throughout the wizarding world.”

If he hadn’t come here himself, Levi might have thought it was just an ordinary array inheritance book.

Now, it seemed that this book, or rather, its creator Cypher, was not ordinary…

In addition to array inheritance, there were also some array items on Fire Wolf, such as array flags and array swords, all of which Levi gladly accepted.

Next, Levi cleaned out Marquis and the Fire Crow Witch’s storage bags.

Marquis was quite poor, not even having a fourth-circle Wizard Tool. Perhaps it was destroyed in the recent battle. He only had 200,000 Aether Stones, a pauper indeed.

The Fire Crow Witch, on the other hand, had nearly 600,000 Aether Stones and some spell knowledge from the Fire Bull family.

Finally, Levi found a blue book on Marquis.

“Introduction to the Sea Clan’s Body Tempering Technique.”

“The Sea Clan’s Body Tempering Technique? This guy doesn’t seem like someone who practices body tempering…” Levi glanced at the introduction of the body tempering technique and suddenly realized something.

Levi glanced at the introduction of the body tempering technique and suddenly realized.

In the wizarding world, body-refining wizards were few and far between, and among them, those at the level of primordial soul were even rarer, numbering only a few dozen across all schools of magic.

However, the Ocean Abyss Alliance had several such individuals!

This was because they started teaching the basics of body tempering to apprentices from the very beginning, and it was mandatory education for all members with an affinity for water elements. Even those of mixed Sea Clan heritage had to learn!

And this mandatory education program was precisely what “Introduction to the Sea Clan’s Body Tempering Technique” entailed.

This technique was modeled after the practices of the Sea Clan, enhancing a wizard’s physical qualities and melee abilities, while also unlocking some of the bloodline abilities of mixed Sea Clan wizards.

After graduating from apprentice wizard status, the Sea Clan’s body tempering technique was no longer compulsory.

Only those who demonstrated talent, perseverance, and determination in body tempering would continue to receive the next level of the technique.

Therefore, Levi had only obtained the introductory volume for apprentice wizards, with subsequent volumes covering low-level, middle-level, and even high-level techniques!

“So that’s why Salman became a body-refining wizard after joining the Ocean Abyss Alliance. He must have exceptional talent in body tempering,” Levi mused to himself.

“Unfortunately, the higher-level stages of the technique are closely guarded secrets of the Ocean Abyss Alliance. Unless one joins them, learning is impossible. Otherwise, I’d be curious to see if my Deep Blue Sage body tempering technique is superior to the Sea Clan’s.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1041 - Chapter 1041: Invincible Might! (5)

Chapter 1041: Invincible Might! (5)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

After tallying up all the spoils, Levi withdrew his attention, sensing the lingering danger.

In the mountains, the occasional roar of black beasts sent shivers down one’s spine.

Meanwhile, at the entrance of this lost secret realm, on the side of the bottomless lava pit, a seductive figure in a red robe sat cross-legged. Beside her, the Holy Flame Twins stood obediently.

“Lord Red Bone, should we go in and take a look?” the elder twin asked.

“No need. Going in might only give them a chance to escape. By staying here, they can’t elude my sight,” the red-robed witch replied with a smile, her teeth eerily crimson. And so it went.

A day passed.

Red Bone remained focused and calm, showing no signs of impatience.

The Holy Flame Twins spoke, “Lord, what if they were killed by the black beasts in the secret realm?”

Red Bone pondered this possibility. It was indeed plausible.

Otherwise, the battle should have ended by now, and the victor would have left immediately.

“Wait for three more days. If they don’t come out, we’ll go in. The Black Flame Meteorite Iron is invaluable to me, and I won’t allow anyone else to obtain it,” she said coldly.

“I wonder how the battle inside is going? That darn Fire Wolf and Eman actually schemed against us. If not for the Endless Sea body-refining wizard who happened to break their array, we might not have seen you again, Lord,” the elder twin pouted, speaking with a pitiful tone.

“If they could break Fire Wolf’s array, they must be a fourth-circle array wizard. A combination of array wizard and body-refining wizard is rare,” Red Bone’s gaze shifted slightly.

The next day, just as Red Bone continued to wait, she suddenly looked up.

“Someone’s coming. It’s also a fifth-circle, from the Fire Bull family,” Red Bone said.

“Oh, Lord, should we go in?” the twin asked.

“Let’s go in first.” Red Bone leaped into the air and flew in, followed by the twins.

Before long, a fifth-circle wizard with a leaf-patterned face descended.

His spiritual force was vast, comparable to Red Bone’s, and he had a continuously growing and withering leaf-shaped wizard tool beneath his feet.

“It seems someone I know just went in… Why is she here too? This is troublesome,” the fifth-circle wizard, Raphael, who was under Lady Green Robe’s command, frowned.

Upon hearing from the Fire Crow Witch’s minion that there was Black Flame Meteorite Iron here, he hurried over.

After a moment’s thought, his force field shimmered, and he entered the secret realm.

A green leaf fell onto the lava floor at the entrance, disappearing into it.

The long-dormant secret realm once again became bustling.

…

Inside the secret realm, deep within the Black Mountain Range, Levi opened his eyes.

“The sense of danger is getting stronger. That person must have entered… If this fifth-circle wizard is meticulously probing with spiritual force within the secret realm, staying still here will eventually expose me. But if I move around, it’s even easier to be detected. I need to think of another way.”

Soon after, under the guidance of the Holy Flame Twins, Red Bone arrived at the mining hall.

However, the hall had already collapsed, buried under rubble.

With a snap of her fingers, a crimson octagram summoning array appeared in the void behind her.

Then, a hundred-foot-tall pink skeletal undead appeared.

Red Bone was actually a strong practitioner of the School of Death.

“Remove these!” Red Bone said casually.

With a breath, the red-pink skeleton exhaled, and a strange red wind blew, carrying the sound of children’s laughter.

Looking closely, it was a myriad of small skeletons busily carrying stones, bustling around in a comical yet eerie manner.

“Heave-ho, heave-ho.”

They worked diligently.

In no time, all the piled-up boulders were removed.

On the ground, various spell fluctuations indicated the intense battle that had erupted here.

Apart from that, everything was gone, seemingly obliterated by terrifying flames.

“It seems Fire Wolf and Eman won, then they used combustion spells to destroy the evidence and left,” Red Bone said.

“Lord, I don’t think it’s certain… That outsider, although a wizard from the Endless Sea, from his performance, he also seems to use Burning Faction spells. It’s possible he emerged victorious in the end,” the elder twin said.

“As a body-refining wizard from the Ocean School of Thought, dabbling in array magic is one thing, but also practicing the Burning Faction?” Red Bone was slightly astonished.

If it were dual cultivation in other factions, she could understand.

But practicing both water and fire, or even ice and fire, was hard to comprehend.

As the saying went, fire and water were incompatible.

As far as she knew, someone had tried this dual cultivation method of water and fire before. They barely reached the fifth circle, but their spiritual force crystalized, and due to instability… they exploded.

So even if some geniuses succeeded later, very few dared to attempt dual cultivation of water and fire.

“What do we do now, Lord?” the Holy Flame Twins asked.

“I’ll lend you two a wizard tool temporarily. It’s called ‘King’s New Clothes.’ After putting it on, you can conceal your presence. Under the fifth circle, it’s impossible to be detected. If the fifth-circle wizard doesn’t investigate carefully, it’s also difficult to notice. After putting it on, you must not move, let alone fight. You will hide at the exit of the secret realm. I will search the entire secret realm and find them.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1042 - Chapter 1042: Invincible Might! (6)

Chapter 1042: Invincible Might! (6)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Regardless of who it is, they will try their best to escape to the exit. I’ll give you another fifth-circle summoning scroll. You can instantly summon Madam Red out, let her capture them alive. If it’s not possible to capture them alive, then kill them. We must obtain the Black Flame Meteorite Iron!” Red Bone said.

“Understood, Lord,” the elder sister said, spreading her hands.

Red Bone extended her bony hand with red nails and placed something on the sister’s palm.

After a while, the sister looked at her empty hand and asked, “Lord… did you give me something?”

Red Bone’s lips curled up into a smile. “If you could easily perceive it, what’s the point of calling it the King’s New Clothes? After you arrive there, just recite the following spell… But this garment can only be worn by one person.”

The elder sister chuckled. “That’s fine.”

The Holy Flame Twins embraced and spun around, like two beautiful snakes entwined with each other, eventually transforming into a witch with hair of both blue and purple colors.

Her breasts, one large and one small, looked particularly strange.

“Lord, we’re off. Please be careful. There might be fifth-level black beasts inside,” the Holy Flame Twins said.

Red Bone watched the departing figures and began a thorough search.

A powerful spiritual force, even stronger than Sorrett’s, suddenly surged, covering an area of several hundred miles.

Disturbed by this spiritual force, a blind level four black beast stealthily attacked Red Bone.

It opened its gaping mouth, ready to devour Red Bone.

However, behind Red Bone, suddenly split open, flesh and blood flew, countless ribs turned outward, like a black hole, emitting terrifying suction.

The long black beast was instantly sucked into it without a sound.

A moment later, Red Bone opened her cherry-like mouth and stuck out her tongue.

Black skeletons spewed out from her mouth, falling to the ground, spinning around and chattering.

“Let the cat-and-mouse game begin. I must find that person before Raphael does.”

After a while, since no one was leading the way, Raphael took some time to find the mining site.

“Red Bone has been here.”

His spiritual force spread out, sensing everything. At the same time, he extended his hand, a mini hurricane brewing within it.

The green leaf wizard tool under his feet shattered into countless tiny leaves.

“Wind!”

As he recited the spell, these leaves were swept into the sky, spreading in all directions.

“Haha, Red Bone, it seems I’m going to surpass you,” he said.

He already regarded the Black Flame Meteorite Iron as his own. As for the tragic death of the Fire Crow Witch, it had long been forgotten.

…

The Black Mountains.

Levi’s figure kept advancing deeper.

He could feel that as he delved further, the sense of danger grew stronger.

This indicated that there should be fifth-level black beasts lurking in the depths.

He was now certain that someone had entered here.

Because amidst the rubble of the blasted mining site, he had set up a simple cantrip array.

Once the array was destroyed, he would sense it.

“I wonder if it’s one fifth-circle wizard or two…”

He needed to find a place where fifth-level black beasts nested and hide himself within.

Compared to wizards, these transcendent creatures’ perception abilities were weaker, and they were not as cunning and astute.

After a while, accompanied by an increasingly intense intuition of danger,

Levi arrived at the heart of the mountains. From afar, he could see a group of black beasts floating in the sky, resembling some kind of giant whales.

Among them were three hundred-meter-long beasts with astonishing momentum, obviously fifth-level black beasts.

Above the group of whales was a grim crack in the sky, possibly the Land of Darkness.

The corrosive power of darkness began to intensify here.

Levi’s Deep Blue Sage armor covered him, countering most of the erosion.

“Thank goodness I assembled the Deep Blue Body, otherwise, it wouldn’t be pleasant to stay here for long with my flesh…”

This erosion was the terrifying aspect of the Land of Darkness.

So generally, only primordial soul wizards would dare to traverse the dark void and travel between planes.

Levi concealed himself with Hermit Runes and silently infiltrated the ground, turning into a blood fog. He remained hidden until he reached a distance he couldn’t get any closer.

…

The next day, Levi opened his eyes.

“They’re here, that was fast.”

In the distance, a figure approached, with green leaf patterns on the forehead, it was the wizard Raphael.

“I’ve set up a trap spell at the exit. So far, no one has gone there… It seems he must be hiding in the most dangerous central area, trying to use the black beasts to cover his tracks.”

The group of whale black beasts ahead was too large in number, and with three fifth-level ones, Raphael didn’t dare to provoke them casually.

Before long, the figure of the wizard Red Bone also appeared here.

“Raphael, nice to see you’re safe,” she smiled.

“Red Bone, you’re here for the Black Flame Meteorite Iron too, right?” Raphael said.

Red Bone nodded. “The kid who got the meteorite iron is quite clever. He’s hiding here, trying to scare us off with the black beasts.”

“I’ve noticed too. How about we work together? Let’s drive away those black beasts together. After that, we’ll split the Black Flame Meteorite Iron and other loot in half, how does that sound?” Raphael suggested.

Red Bone thought for a moment and said, “That’s acceptable.”

They continued to explore forward, getting closer to the group of whales.

Suddenly, a figure emerged from underground.

He was clad in blue armor, his palm striking out a scarlet divine dragon.

Its attack direction was none other than the hovering group in the sky!

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1043 - Chapter 1043: Invincible Might! (7)

Chapter 1043: Invincible Might! (7)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Boom!

Fire erupted around the group of beasts!

Such a commotion woke up many sleeping black beasts.

They all looked towards the culprit, the tiny figure that was now running away.

The giant beasts emitted whale songs as they flew through the void, quickly catching up, their imposing presence terrifying.

Red Bone and Raphael had already seen what the person was up to.

Their fifth-circle spells were ready, terrifying waves brewing as they launched towards Levi!

But the next moment, a blue teleportation portal appeared beneath the figure’s feet!

“Oh no! He has a teleportation scroll!” Raphael exclaimed.

Red Bone’s expression changed too. She extended her hand, conjuring a huge white bone claw, reaching towards Levi.

However, it was too late.

Thousands of miles away, Levi stepped out of the teleportation portal!

He looked at the silhouette of the giant beasts in the distance.

The spells cast by Red Bone and the others hit the center of the beast group, killing many smaller beasts and driving the three giant beasts into a frenzy.

He smirked, his crimson cloak billowing as scarlet power surged!

Swish!

He turned into a blood light and flew towards the exit of the secret realm!

Meanwhile, on the other side.

The two fifth-circle wizards quickly turned back to chase, throwing spells behind them as they pursued. Giant whales fell occasionally.

The speed of the giant whales certainly couldn’t match that of Red Bone and the others. However, with the thunderous fifth-circle spells echoing throughout the mountains, more and more black beasts began to emerge.

This inadvertently slowed down Red Bone and Raphael.

Realizing this, Red Bone transmitted to the Holy Flame Twins:

“Twins, the man is heading towards the exit of the secret realm. Get ready to use the summoning scroll to deal with him with Madam Red!”

As a fifth-level undead spirit, Madam Red was one of her proudest summoned creatures and also the reason for her title “Red Bone Wizard.”

She had killed more than one fifth-circle wizard, and there was no way that person would escape!

After transmitting to the Holy Flame Twins, Red Bone breathed a sigh of relief.

Looking up at the sky filled with cracks, it seemed that more black beasts were descending.

“The crystal wall of this secret realm has cracked…”

That kid used a teleportation scroll, instantly thousands of miles away.

Then he activated some kind of extremely fast escape method, seemingly burning his own life. So much so that she and Raphael couldn’t catch up with him temporarily.

“I don’t believe that you can keep using this life-burning escape spell forever!”

Another group of black beasts rushed towards them.

“Die!”

Red Bone slapped out, and the white bone giant claw tore through everything in front of her.

Whether it was fourth-circle or third-circle, they were all killed in seconds!

This was the terrifying strength of fifth-circle perfection!

Raphael found himself surrounded by a group of black beasts, countless green leaves turning into blades under the force of the hurricane, raining down on the black beasts.

In the mountains, a black wind howled, and from it flew a black giant bird.

The bird’s eyes were fierce, with a comb on its head and white patterns on its wings, emitting a “cackle” sound!

Another fifth-level black beast!

Raphael’s expression darkened as the black beast came towards him.

“D\*mn it!”

He wasn’t afraid of not being able to defeat the black beast, but he didn’t want to waste time being delayed by it, letting Red Bone get the upper hand.

Red Bone was overjoyed to see Raphael being delayed by the fifth-level black beast, and she quickly headed towards the exit.

On the other side, under the influence of the Scarlet Shadow, Levi’s speed was unprecedented.

He was flying at full speed now, occasionally encountering some low-level black beasts that were too reckless.

He didn’t dodge or evade, directly crashing into the black beasts, which were killed instantly, turning into blood fog and bone fragments.

Soon, he arrived at the exit.

“With the arrangement of a fifth-circle wizard, there must be an ambush at the exit, but I can’t worry about that now. As long as it’s not personally arranged by a fifth-circle wizard, I can force my way through!”

At the exit, the assembled Holy Flame Twins watched the blood light flying towards them.

“Attack!”

In an instant, they tore off the King’s New Clothes, and the Holy Flame Twins split apart again, turning into twins.

They spun quickly, tearing open the scroll. A giant pink skeleton creature, towering a hundred meters high, spanned the exit, blocking Levi’s path!

“A fifth-level undead spirit… and even stronger than the Scythe Demon Spirit!”

All the protective force fields around Levi lit up!

The Crimson Emperor Dragon coiled behind him, with the Golden Snake wrapping around its body!

Horns grew from his head, and his body expanded enormously.

In the void behind him, the shadow of the Nine Swords Asura appeared!

The Crimson Dragon Slash, like a world-destroying flame sword, was held in Levi’s Bloodline Dharma Body!

At the same time, the sky suddenly darkened, covering everything!

The Giant Dragon Warrior, the Furious Dragon Lord, the Bloodline Dharma Body, and the Nightmare Descend!

At this moment, Levi’s attack power reached an unprecedented peak!

The level of battle in the mine earlier was just a warm-up for him.

Annihilation!

He swung his sword!

A black sword qi stretching a thousand meters tore through the void, endless flames engulfing it, turning into a long river rushing relentlessly, washing away everything in front of him!

The Holy Flame Twins felt the unparalleled power of the attack, their hearts filled with uncertainty and fear of death!

“Fifth-circle?!”

Boom!

Accompanied by a deafening explosion.

The pink skeleton was directly shattered.

Countless bones flew around, reassembling into a humanoid skeleton in the distance.

It looked at its rapidly reforming body, clearly puzzled.

Its giant claw reached out towards Levi again.

But it was blocked by a small creature, a humanoid insect with a human face.

It looked extremely ferocious, howling as it gnawed at the pink aura on its body, causing it to instinctively feel fear.

The pink flames in its eye sockets flickered, and it seemed to hesitate for a moment.

Levi’s cold eyes stared at the Holy Flame Twins, a fierce killing intent brewing within him.

But with the powerful protection of the undead spirit, he couldn’t kill them for the time being!

There was also a Fifth-Circle Wizard behind them, who could catch up at any moment.

He no longer wasted time, his blue arm stretched out, grabbing Leon’s tail and stepping into the exit.

As soon as he emerged, Levi found himself in a realm surrounded by green leaves and gentle breeze.

This wasn’t an array, but rather a trap of some fifth-circle spell, comparable to a fourth-circle trapping array.

“These old guys are really f\*cking cunning! Just wait, one day I will settle all of this!”

He took a deep breath, and the Golden Snake Divine Palace and Crimson Emperor Divine Palace emitted a dazzling light, activating the breathing technique explosively!

Unmatched sword qi tore through the barrier!

He quickly broke free and turned into blood light, flying out of the fire pit.

He recited an incantation in his mouth, and at the same time, each item of the array was swiftly inserted into the surroundings of the fire pit, clean and neat.

Then, he chose a direction and left without looking back.

Flying for who knows how far in one breath, even with top-tier endurance, using Scarlet Escape for so long, his Scarlet Power was running low.

With his remaining spell power, he activated Thunder Dragon Flash in an instant, enveloped by a purple divine dragon, turning into a thunderlight and disappearing without a trace!

Meanwhile.

At the exit of the secret realm, Red Bone looked at Madam Red and the Holy Flame Twins, her expression dark.

“Didn’t catch him?”

The younger sister trembled, silent, while the older sister, with trembling courage, said, “He’s too strong. He might be a Fifth-Circle Wizard hiding his true power…”

“Useless! Fifth-circle my foot, he’s just fourth-circle!”

Red Bone, with Madam Red in tow, had just stepped out of the entrance to the secret realm when they were trapped by a green barrier!

“D\*mn Raphael!”

Madam Red tore apart the spell trap, while Red Bone soared into the sky.

“You stay here and stop Raphael. I’ll go after him!”

She commanded, and Madam Red nodded, obediently waiting aside.

As soon as Red Bone burst out of the fire pit, beams of light lit up around her, forming an indestructible cage.

Fourth-circle array: Demon Cage!

“I hate array wizards!”

Red Bone violently tore apart the array. As the array was destroyed, all the array items suddenly trembled.

Boom!

A terrifying explosion engulfed Red Bone!

This was a small modification Levi made to the Demon Cage, triggering automatically upon destruction!

Such an attack naturally couldn’t harm Red Bone.

She emerged unscathed, her face twisted with anger.

She didn’t pursue further.

Looking around, the kid was long gone without a trace.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1044 - Chapter 1044: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (1)

Chapter 1044: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (1)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

In the vast Gobi Desert, at the exit of the fire pit, Red Bone stood here, her face cold and no longer as calm as before.

She put away Madam Red. It was pointless to block Raphael now.

Before long, Raphael’s figure also appeared here.

“Red Bone, does our previous agreement still stand?” Raphael asked.

“What’s up?”

“If you’ve obtained the Black Flame Meteorite Iron, should I get a share?” He chuckled.

“I didn’t get it,” Red Bone said flatly, already too lazy to argue with Raphael.

“Really?” He frowned, clearly not believing her.

“Believe it or not, the kid escaped,” Red Bone said.

“A Fourth-Circle Wizard managed to escape right under your nose? I find that hard to believe,” he remarked.

“As if you caught him. You were the first to spot him, and you…” Red Bone sneered.

Raphael’s face darkened, indicating that Red Bone had indeed failed.

Before long, Raphael’s figure also appeared here.

“Red Bone, does our previous agreement still stand?” Raphael asked.

“What’s up?”

“If you’ve obtained the Black Flame Meteorite Iron, should I get a share?” He chuckled.

“I didn’t get it,” Red Bone said flatly, already too lazy to argue with Raphael.

“Really?” He frowned, clearly not believing her.

“Believe it or not, the kid escaped,” Red Bone said.

“A Fourth-Circle Wizard managed to escape right under your nose? I find that hard to believe,” he remarked.

“As if you caught him. You were the first to spot him, weren’t you…” Red Bone sneered.

Raphael’s face darkened, indicating that Red Bone had indeed failed.

“Interesting. Even a genius wizard from Nine Cities like us, Children of the Elements, would find it hard to escape from both of us. This kid is something else,” Raphael said with a wry smile.

“Holy Flame Twins said he’s from the Ocean School of Thought in the Endless Sea. How about we team up again, go to the port and intercept him… Aren’t you from the Fire Bull family? Use your connections to contact the teleportation portal management and check the recent arrivals from the Endless Sea,” Red Bone suggested after some thought.

“You believe he’s from the Endless Sea just because he said so? I observed the battle traces over there. He seems more like from the Burning School of Thought. Plus, to avoid being caught by us, he might intentionally avoid going to the Endless Sea… Besides, I’m not a primordial soul wizard. I don’t have the energy to access the entire teleportation portal’s entry and exit records. You know how strict the Nine Cities Alliance is about these things,” Raphael replied.

Upon hearing this, Red Bone couldn’t help but furrow her brow.

Since the war between the dark and righteous wizards, the Wizard World had descended into chaos, with personnel movements becoming extremely frequent. Additionally, due to the destruction of the Central Realm’s legendary wizard tool, the Heart of Skynet, the registration of wizard identities could no longer be managed as uniformly as before.

Until now, she had only learned from the Holy Flame Twins that his name was Geralt, a body-refining wizard from the Ocean School of Thought, and an array wizard… Nothing else.

Geralt was most likely an alias, making finding him as difficult as climbing the heavens.

“Are you going to inform the Fire Bull family about this?” Red Bone suddenly asked.

She was a nomadic wizard, solitary, with only herself and a few subordinates.

But Raphael belonged to Lady Green Robe.

“Whether I do or not is my affair… It’s just fifth-level elemental metal, something Lady Green Robe wouldn’t care about,” Raphael sneered.

No one else was aware of his actions this time.

Naturally, he intended to keep all the Black Flame Meteorite Iron for himself.

Upon hearing Raphael’s response, Red Bone breathed a slight sigh of relief.

She didn’t want too many people to know about this matter.

Even among primordial soul wizards, fifth-level elemental metal wasn’t easy to come by.

With such a large quantity of fifth-level metal, even primordial soul wizards might be slightly interested. If they joined the competition, she would have even less hope.

“Let’s go, from now on, it’s every man for himself,” Raphael waved his hand, and the green leaf wizard tools gathered at his feet. He turned into a streak of green light and disappeared from there.

Red Bone glanced at the Holy Flame Twins, who were bowing their heads, the twin sisters dared not to raise their heads to look at her.

“I never said I wanted to kill you. Don’t act like you’re about to die!” Red Bone whispered softly.

The elder sister lifted her head, pulling her younger sibling down with her to kneel.

“Thank you, my lord. It’s all our fault this time, we messed things up,” the elder sister sobbed, like a porcelain doll that cries at a mere touch.

“It’s not entirely your fault…” Red Bone said softly as she summoned her beloved summoned creature, Madam Red.

A petite pink skeleton appeared in her palm, bowing its head in silence.

“What’s wrong? Even a fifth-circle senior wizard isn’t necessarily your match. How could you fail to capture a mere fourth-circle?” Red Bone’s tone softened slightly as she asked.

The little skeleton gestured back and forth with its hands, mute like a mute.

“You’re saying that person’s pet frightened you? What kind of pet?” Red Bone inquired.

The small skeleton gestured again.

“An ugly… big bug?” Red Bone suppressed her emotions, sighed, and said helplessly, “Let’s not dwell on it.”

She withdrew the pink skeleton and then turned to the Holy Flame Twins.

“You two, take this token and go to the Endless Sea. In the Star Sea, in the Nether Capital, there is an old acquaintance of mine, a wizard named Wildbone. Tell him to find his senior sister and bring her here. I need her help to find someone’s whereabouts. Once the task is done, I will reward her.”

As a wizard of the School of Death, Red Bone had heard of the famous Painful Banshee, who excelled at questioning the “dead.”

As the most favored disciple of the Painful Banshee, Mistress Cruel should also be capable.

Since she wasn’t close with Mistress Cruel, she needed an intermediary.

Coincidentally, the reclusive Wildbone wizard in the Endless Sea was an old acquaintance with an unusual relationship. It was better to let that old guy make the trip.

The Holy Flame Twins nodded repeatedly. “Yes, my lord, we will surely accomplish the mission perfectly this time.”

“Nonsense! If you can’t even pass on a message properly, you might as well just die in the Endless Sea!” Red Bone threw a red ribbon with two cute skull heads drawn on each side, one pink and one black, to the twins.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1045 - Chapter 1045: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (2)

Chapter 1045: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (2)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Then, the aloof witch left the area.

Leaving behind the Holy Flame Twins, who sat on the ground with legs crossed.

“It’s all because of that guy, making us look bad in front of the lord,” the busty twin sister complained.

The younger sister remained silent.

She thought that if it weren’t for that person, neither she nor her sister might have made it out alive.

“But I wonder if this Wildbone wizard could be… the lord’s… old flame? This token doesn’t seem like Red Bone’s style,” the elder sister said, looking at the bow with curiosity.

Suddenly, the pink skull on the bow spoke up, “Hurry up and go, stop dawdling here!”

This startled the Holy Flame Twins. They quickly got up, spun around in a whirlwind, and left the area.

…

On the other side, Raphael returned to the Fire Bull family and pondered.

“Regardless, let’s assume he’s an outsider. In that case, he should try to leave the Realm of Crimson during this time.

“If only I knew someone at the teleportation portal management, from the Ocean School of Thought, fourth-circle body-refining… with these conditions, I can narrow down the search range.

“Come to think of it, I actually know a manager of the teleportation portals, but he oversees the channels to the mortal realm. The possibility of that guy coming from the Endless Sea is the highest.

“But he might also travel through the mortal realm to reach the Endless Sea. Either way, let’s give it a try.

“The Fire Crocodile City Master once opened the trading channel to the Flaming Mountain for his Fire Crocodile Chamber of Commerce. He gave me a lot of trouble back then, but now, I’m asking for a small favor. He shouldn’t refuse.”

With this thought, Raphael quickly sent a message to the Fire Crocodile City Master.

The next day, after waiting all night with no response, Raphael’s face darkened.

Just as he was planning to find an opportunity to “pay a visit” another day,

Finally, there was a response. It said “Okay”.

He breathed a sigh of relief and smiled.

“Whether it works or not, let’s give it a try.”

He didn’t hold any hope of finding that guy.

“Let’s continue preparing for the trip to the Dark Ancient Tower… if I can break through the primordial soul in my lifetime, that would be the endgame. I won’t live for ten thousand years.”

…

Fire Crocodile City.

Inside the City Lord’s Mansion, the “Fire Crocodile City Master,” who had been possessed by the Blood Demon Tower Master, was in meditation.

“Lord, here is the list of wizards who have been transported from the mortal realm to Fire Crocodile City in the past decade.” A subordinate entered and handed a slate to the Fire Crocodile City Master.

Most Fifth-Circle Wizards did not have the qualifications to access these lists.

But the Fire Crocodile City Master was different. He was essentially a “civil servant” under the Nine Cities Alliance, responsible for maintaining order in this port city.

“You may leave.”

After the subordinate left, the Fire Crocodile City Master browsed through the list on the slate.

There weren’t many wizards who had been transported from the mortal realm to this side, apart from a few wizard talents.

Soon enough, he found a name.

“Levi, Ocean School of Thought, fourth-circle body-refining wizard, external wizard for the Witch’s Family.

“It seems this person is probably the one Raphael is looking for. Why would a Fifth-Circle Perfection Wizard like him want to find someone like Levi, unless there’s something important or secretive about him that Raphael is concerned about.

“Well, I’ll just reply to him to avoid him coming knocking on my door. Revealing my identity as the Fire Crocodile City Master poses a risk, and I can’t afford to offend Raphael for the time being.” He thought.

With this thought, the Blood Demon Tower Master immediately replied to Raphael: [Apologies, no such person found!]

After sending the message, the Blood Demon Tower Master looked at the list and muttered to himself:

“If that person returns from here to the mortal realm, I’ll find an opportunity to kill him and see what valuable things he’s hiding.”

…

The Flaming Mountain Range.

Red Tower Mountain.

This mountain was named after the red bone tower at its summit.

The Red Tower was the wizard tower of Red Bone.

Inside the tower, Red Bone finished her meditation.

Beside her, a pink little skeleton sat meditating in a mimicking manner.

“Do you think Wildbone will be heartless enough not to help?” Red Bone asked.

The little skeleton tilted its head, unsure how to respond.

“That guy has been planning the Dark Ancient Tower for a long time. He’ll definitely enter this time when it opens. Maybe I’ll even run into him inside. If he doesn’t help me this time… well, then I won’t be polite about it. Hmph!”

…

One month later, on the edge of the Flaming Mountain, somewhere thousands of feet underground.

A figure was sitting cross-legged in a shelter, meditating. It was Levi. Suddenly, he opened his eyes and took a deep breath.

“Finally healed. Overall, this exploration of the secret realm was without much danger. With my strength and pre-planning, I can’t beat wizards below the primordial soul level, but I can escape.

“Whether it’s Red Bone or another fifth-circle, they’re even stronger than Sorrett and Blue Dragon Lady, probably having practiced for six or seven hundred years or more.”

The spiritual force range of a fifth-circle wizard was from 500 to 1000 points. The gap between their spiritual force and spell power was significant.

After the fifth circle, innate spells began to take shape. Even a regular fifth-circle, even if perfected, only had six innate spells compared to the nine of a full nine-circle wizard.

Also, with the differences between fifth-circle wizard tools and other variables, the gap between fifth-circle wizards was even greater than Levi imagined.

With his current strength, he felt he can handle one or two blows from Sorrett without harm.

But facing those two fifth-circles, he feels like even his nine-layer protection would be instantly shattered.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1046 - Chapter 1046: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (3)

Chapter 1046: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (3)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Their attacks might only be around three to four hundred Cas.

Normal fifth-circle, senior fifth-circle, perfected fifth-circle, those who master seven, eight, or even nine innate talents.

“I still need to be careful in the future. Just because I killed a Madam Ghost doesn’t mean I can relax. Even though they are all fourth-circle, Red Eye and blood vampires are third-rate, Holy Flame Twins are second-rate, while Fire Wolf and Eman are first-rate. As for me, I should be beyond first-rate… Hmm, I could call myself the strongest gatekeeper under the fifth circle!”

Levi analyzed the gains and losses of this battle and found it quite fruitful.

Apart from the meteorite iron and loot, he also learned more about the strength of fifth-circle wizards, which would help him in his future trip to the Dark Ancient Tower!

“My injuries have healed, it’s time to leave this place.”

Levi left the shelter and flew towards the direction of Molten City.

Molten City had a teleportation portal leading to the Earth Realm.

After careful consideration, he decided to go to the Earth Realm first and then return to the human realm from there.

Fire Crocodile City was too far away, and if the enemy found out, they could easily guess that Levi came from the human realm. His safety in the human realm would be further compromised.

As for other realms of non-believers, if he went to the Endless Sea, his primary identity as a body-refining wizard of the Ocean School of Thought exposed by Levi might lead to the enemy setting up an ambush there to continue pursuing him, risking being discovered.

Considering all options, the Earth Realm seemed most suitable.

After all, there were Saint Ape Knights, Goddess Knights, and Black Knights there, so he wouldn’t be completely in the dark.

Considering that continuing to let Knight Hogg stay here might involve him, three days later, Levi, accompanied by Knight Hogg, successfully arrived in the Earth Realm.

…

Time flew by, and a month had passed.

Endless Sea.

Star Sea.

Nether Capital.

The aftermath of the auction incident in the Sea Capital years ago gradually subsided.

With stricter enforcement by the Star Tower, the security in Nether Capital had improved significantly.

Inside a wizard tower in the city, Anya left the table filled with models and experimental data.

He couldn’t hide his excitement.

“Fourth-Circle Talent, achieved.”

Just now, he finally mastered his first Fourth-Circle Talent, also his fourth innate spell.

“The Armor of Verdant Bronze!”

As mana surged, a verdant aura enveloped Anya, eventually condensing into a sturdy and majestic green armor.

“The Dagger of Aurous Bronze, the Sword of Azure Bronze, the Patrol of Crimson Bronze, the above three third-circle talents focus on offense.

“The Armor of Verdant Bronze emphasizes defense, versatile in offense and defense, standing invincible!”

Anya remembered Levi’s admonition. “Spells are unpredictable, there’s no absolute offense without defense, only defense won’t go wrong.”

So he chose defense as his first Fourth-Circle Talent spell.

“In a dozen years, the Dark Ancient Tower will open, and now my strength should be enough to protect myself in the tower.

“It’s a pity Levi can’t go. Otherwise, with one offense and one defense, our collaboration would be unmatched… That Phantom Witch would probably be stunned.”

Anya felt content.

Indeed, silent ones often had hidden depths.

“I wonder what strength Levi has now and where he’s traveling. Lonely as snow.”

Little did he know, Levi had already obtained three keys to the Dark Ancient Tower and was pondering which to take along.

“Young master, they’re calling you over at the Witch’s Family to prepare for the combat array rehearsal!”

The butler’s voice came through.

Anya sighed.

“Coordinating with these women is so dull… And I’ll be the only warlock in the Witch’s Family team. Just thinking about it gives me a headache.”

Anya left the house.

The streets were bustling with activity.

Two witches swirling around each other caught people’s attention.

“They’re… hugging and kissing in the middle of the street.”

“Twins, probably practicing some special spell.”

These two were none other than the Holy Flame Twins.

Anya glanced at them.

“Their strength surpasses mine. I’m still not strong enough… I need to master the Second Talent before entering the ancient tower!”

On the other side, the Holy Flame Twins met with the Wildbone Wizard in a black wizard tower.

In the Wildbone Wizard’s home, black clouds loomed, filled with undead skeletons, resembling a haunted house.

He looked at the butterfly bow in his hand, memories flooding back.

“This woman always troubles me… Oh well, it’s been a long time since I visited those two senior sisters. A trip to the mortal realm might be a good idea.”

…

Star Sea.

The teleportation portal could lead to the Realm of All Things.

On this day, the teleportation portal shimmered brightly.

A blue-robed witch with a troubled expression appeared.

Soon after, one wizard after another emerged from the portal.

These wizards varied in strength, mostly consisting of low-level wizards and apprentices, but there were also a few Third-Circle Wizards among them.

After registering, they made their way to a private room in a tavern in Nether Capital.

“Melina, what do we do now?” asked a Third-Circle Wizard.

“We’ll stay in the Endless Sea for now instead of returning to the Realm of All Things. When my father served as the deputy minister of the Breeding Department, he made many enemies due to his strong personality. It’s safer for us to stay in the Endless Sea than in the Realm of All Things. Let’s find a place here and start anew,” Melina said softly.

At the mention of her father, her eyes welled up. Her father, a Fifth-Circle Wizard, should have had a bright future ahead, but three years ago, he died during the Thousand Spirits Day.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1047 - Chapter 1047: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (4)

Chapter 1047: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (4)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

The outlaw not only stole many rare creatures from the transcendent creature breeding base but also killed her father.

In just three years, Melina had experienced what it meant to be abandoned by the crowd.

“Alright, let’s start over. Let’s establish a new organization in this endless sea and continue our work here,” she said.

“Agreed.”

Everyone was passionate and eager for the new life ahead.

Melina’s hope was reignited.

Some of them were disciples of her father, while others were employees of the breeding base.

Regardless of who they were, they all shared a love for transcendent creatures.

They just wanted to find a place free from intrigue, power struggles, and treachery.

A peaceful life with transcendent creatures, deepening the bond with their spiritual beasts.

“I know a transcendent biologist who is a senior teacher in the appraisal department at the Starfire Wizard Academy. The Endless Sea hasn’t been very peaceful lately, so you all stay in the city for now. I’ll go find him; perhaps he can provide us with some help and guidance,” Melina said.

“Understood.”

…

Starfire Wizard Academy.

Newt finished his class, feeling troubled.

He worried about Rose, trapped in the jar.

If it weren’t for these cursed nightmares, he planned to have a grand wizard wedding with Rose and invite their friends.

“Professor Newt, someone is looking for you outside the school.”

Newt went to the door and found a witch standing there.

“Melina? Didn’t you return to the Realm of All Things?” Newt asked.

Melina smiled bitterly. “Newt, let’s find a place to talk.”

After hearing Melina’s words, Newt couldn’t help but say solemnly, “You have my condolences. This is truly unexpected.”

“I came here to thank you for your guidance before. If it weren’t for you, I wouldn’t have been able to find the whereabouts of the Ten-Winged Sky Sea Dragon King and advance my spiritual beast to a Six-Winged Sea Dragon. I also wouldn’t have been able to advance to the third circle so quickly.

There’s another matter. I want to find a quiet place to establish a small School of Spiritualism organization, but I’m not familiar with the rules and customs of the Endless Sea. I’d like you to enlighten me.”

Newt listened attentively and then said, “Establishing a small wizard organization in the Endless Sea shouldn’t be too troublesome procedurally, given your financial resources as a Third-Circle Wizard. However, I don’t recommend it.”

“All ears.”

Newt pushed his glasses up and said, “Firstly, the dark wizard factions in the Endless Sea are deeply rooted. Over the past century of the dark and righteous wizard wars, hundreds of small wizard organizations have been wiped out. Although the war has temporarily ended, the situation hasn’t improved much. Especially in the outer sea region, it’s practically dominated by dark wizards. The inner sea region and the Star Sea are a bit better, but with your level of power, you won’t be able to establish a wizard organization here.”

Melina listened, feeling somewhat disheartened, and remained silent.

Newt cleared his throat and continued, “I have two suggestions for you, Melina. You can consider them based on your circumstances. Firstly, you could join the Starfire Wizard Academy. Although the academy currently doesn’t have a department for spiritualism, the academy’s ideology is inclusive and open-minded. It’s likely they will establish one in the future. The second option… is to go to the human realm. With the convergence of the Heavenly Spheres and the Dark Wave Revival, the elemental power in the human realm, though not as strong as in the wizard world, is enough for wizards to practice and gradually move away from the realm of the last days. As far as I know, many places in the human realm are beginning to show signs of transcendent creatures, which would be highly advantageous for the development of your School of Spiritualism. Moreover, apart from the Church, there are only a few major organizations with branches there, and the number of wizards is extremely low. This means less competition, and similarly, because of relatively scarce resources, dark wizards rarely cause trouble in the human realm. It’s a place more suitable for the establishment of your emerging organization.”

“The human realm? That’s something I hadn’t considered… After all, many wizards, like my father, have struggled to come from the impoverished realm of the last days to the wizard world. I never thought I’d return there one day. Thank you, Sir Newt. I’ll go back and think it over.”

…

Earth Realm.

The dojos of the four major traditional schools.

The Ocean School of Thought, located in the Endless Sea, forced wizards to settle on islands, with the combined land area possibly not even equal to one percent of the ocean.

The Burning School of Thought, found in the Realm of Crimson, consisted mainly of scorching deserts, volcanic clusters, and catacombs, with a harsh climate unsuitable for habitation.

The Storm School of Thought’s Realm of Divine Wind, shrouded in perpetual storms, was equally inhospitable.

Only the Earth Realm resembled the Seven Kingdoms Continent of the human world the most.

Here, the land stretched endlessly, with mountains, rivers, snow-capped peaks, lakes, dense forests, and oceans, providing a variety of terrains.

The entire Earth Realm was situated on a continent known as “Midland.”

Thanks to these unparalleled geographical conditions, the Earth Realm was the most suitable place for human survival.

Every year, the Earth Realm would send the largest number of wizard apprentices to the Wizard World, more than all the human realms and other realms of the unbelievers combined.

Therefore, it was also the most valued place by the Wizard Council.

On the continent of Midland, there were thousands of human kingdoms, large and small.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1048 - Chapter 1048: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (5)

Chapter 1048: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (5)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Behind these human kingdoms, there often lurked the presence of wizard organizations.

They provided shelter for humans, while humans produced and gathered basic resources for them.

However, with the outbreak of the dark and righteous wizard war, the sporadic conflicts in these countries gradually evolved into widespread chaos.

During this period, countless humans were injured and killed.

To protect the future soil of the Wizard World, the congress allocated the most troops and resources to the continent of Midland.

Eventually, the war between dark and righteous wizards here was basically quelled.

Now, after the fires of war, there was a resurgence of prosperity, as humans and wizards together rebuilt their homes upon the ruins.

On the westernmost edge of the continent of Midland lay a desert, where red sands blanketed the earth, earning it the name “Red Soil Continent,” a land of drought and scorching heat.

Here, oases dotted the landscape sporadically.

On one such oasis, spanning thousands of miles in circumference…

Three thousand years ago, a mortal named “Armor King Tai Kula” established the “Tyra Kingdom” here.

Today, the kingdom, after the turmoil of war, had gradually returned to normalcy.

At the heart of the Tyra Kingdom stood a towering white tower, revered as a sacred site by the kingdom’s inhabitants.

It was The Tower of Singing Sands!

It was said that the ancestor of the Tower of Singing Sands, a powerful third-circle wizard, had aided King Tai Kula in establishing the kingdom.

Afterward, he erected a wizard tower here, founded a wizard organization, and passed down his legacy for three thousand years.

On this day, two rugged swordsmen dressed in casual attire strolled down the streets of the Tyra Kingdom.

It was Levi and Hogg.

They had arrived at a port city in the Red Soil Continent a month ago and had stayed hidden for a while for safety reasons.

Once they confirmed it was safe, they contacted the Black Knight and his companions.

Emperor Mu and his wife were far to the south of the continent of Midland, distant from Levi and his companions.

The Black Knight, currently training as an apprentice wizard at the Tower of Singing Sands, was much closer.

The Black Knight had a triple affinity for earth, fire, and wind, and was practicing the Earth Faction. He was likely still striving to become an official wizard.

Levi used the Hermit Rune to make himself look similar to Hogg, appearing as an ordinary human swordsman.

He had previously investigated and found that the strongest man in the Tyra Empire, the Tower Master of the Tower of Singing Sands, was only a third-circle wizard.

He had come here to meet the Black Knight and didn’t want to attract attention from the local power player.

In a dilapidated tavern, they encountered the Black Knight.

“Commander, what brings you here?”

“We’re just taking a stroll,” Levi replied.

In reality, they were fleeing from those who wanted to kill them and seeking refuge here.

But as the commander, it didn’t sound good to say so.

He had to maintain a friendly demeanor while still commanding respect and authority among his team members!

“Still haven’t become an official wizard yet?” Levi asked.

“Almost there. Once I become an official wizard, I plan to leave the Tower of Singing Sands. It’s located on the fringes of the Midland Continent, with scarce resources and a rare lineage of wizards. The entire wizard tower, except for an aging third-circle wizard, consists mainly of low-level wizards lacking vitality. But it’s safe. Currently, I’m just an apprentice wizard, but in this country, apart from the Tower Master, I am the second strongest,” the Black Knight chuckled.

“Alright, it’s good to explore other lands,” Levi said.

“Yeah, I’m staying here for another reason. From my observations, there are many knight families in the human kingdoms of Midland Continent. These families may have originated from knights who migrated here from the mortal world for various reasons. In some kingdoms, there are even tales of ‘legendary knights’. Commander, should we establish a small branch of the temple here to recruit more outstanding knights to strengthen our organization? We’ll conduct regular selection and trials, forming a group of excellent individuals and bringing them to our headquarters for the oath ceremony. To maintain secrecy, apart from us formal members, no one else will know about the temple’s existence until after the oath ceremony. I’ll establish a small knight mutual aid organization in the legendary knight’s name, the ‘Midland Knights’. This way, we’ll have two fronts advancing together. Eventually, one day in the future, the ‘Midland Knights’ of Midland Continent will grow under the nurturing of this land and become an indispensable force for the Dusk Holy Temple!”

After contemplating for a moment, Levi responded, “This idea is feasible. Relying solely on the mortal world, progress may be slow. The mortal world has experienced the Doomsday Era for too long, with shortages of secret medicines and the path of knights withering away, turning into historical dust. Although Midland Continent is known for wizards, it surprisingly retains some soil and heritage of knights. Let’s make use of it. The name ‘Midland Knights’ is also good.”

“Indeed, I agree. So, I’ll stay here as well, and together with the Black Knight, build the Midland Knights… Anyway, with our strength, we can’t do much for the commander in the mortal world,” Hogg chuckled bitterly.

“Agreed. Opportunities in Midland Continent are more abundant than in the Endless Sea, of course, the competition is fiercer too. But you’ll grow faster here.

The Saint Ape Knight and the Goddess Knight will also stay here. The four of you will form the ‘Midland Squad,’ with the Black Knight as the team leader, and establish the organization. Provide more excellent blood for the Dusk Holy Temple.”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1049 - Chapter 1049: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (6)

Chapter 1049: Fourth Divine Weapon, Indestructible Armor! (6)

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

“If we could encounter knights with wizard talents, that would be the best… As for Children of the Elements, I doubt we’ll have a chance. They’ve probably been snatched up by various wizard organizations big and small. But if you happen to come across any, contact me immediately!”

“Understood, Commander!”

At this moment, both the Black Knight and Hogg were visibly excited, evidently full of hope for the future of the Midland Knights.

Next, Levi gathered the Saint Ape Knight and the Goddess Knight to the round table and convened an impromptu meeting.

The impromptu meeting marked the birth of the Midland Squad and outlined the development plan for the Midland Knights for the next decade.

Before leaving the Tyra Kingdom, Levi gave the Black Knight some Aether Stones. To him, these were just a drop in the ocean. However, as the initial funding for the Midland Squad, they were sufficient.

Now, it was up to them to make their own way.

“If we could find more research-oriented geniuses like Andrew, the development of the Dusk Holy Temple would be much smoother,” Levi concluded, ending the meeting.

Levi headed eastward across the Midland Continent. To the east lay the sea.

There, were sub-dimensional portals leading to the outer sea region and the Ocean School of Thought’s Endless Sea.

During this time, although his danger perception occasionally gave slight warnings, they were all within normal fluctuations.

He had basically escaped the crisis and now had the leisure to explore Midland Continent.

“I rarely come here. I should buy some knowledge of the Earth School of Thought to take back… It’s a pity that I was in such a rush to leave the Realm of Crimson last time and didn’t have time to purchase knowledge of alchemy.”

Although Midland Continent was not as vast as the Endless Sea, it was still much larger than other sub-dimensional portal locations.

Here, Levi encountered races such as dwarves, elves, and halflings, which were relatively rare in other places, broadening his horizons.

Stopping and exploring along the way, he found himself wandering through wizard markets without realizing it.

In the year 1149 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, the Month of Harvest arrived.

In the central part of Midland Continent, there was an empire thousands of times larger than the bordering kingdom of Tyra—the Modo Empire!

The capital of the empire was the city of Sauron.

In the city stood a statue of Sauron.

Levi stood before the statue, gazing into the wise eyes of Sauron.

“It’s my first time in Sauron City…” A white-robed wizard with gray hair approached Levi, leaning on his staff.

Like Levi, he was also a Fourth-Circle Wizard, but it seemed that his time was running out, as there was a faint aura of death around him.

“Yes,” Levi smiled. “Why is the city named after Sauron?”

“It is said that Sauron founded the congress here originally. Later, when the Central Realm was discovered, the congress moved there. After three hundred thousand years of changes, the people here still commemorate Sauron.”

“I see.”

“I’m a Fourth-Circle Wizard of the Modo Eye. May I ask where you’re from?” the White Robe Wizard inquired.

The Modo Eye was a high-level wizard organization behind the Modo Empire and served as the guardian of Sauron City. However, it was not among the top-tier organizations like the Nine Cities or the Six Towers. The towering wizard tower atop the Montenegro Mountain range in the distance was the headquarters of the Modo Eye.

“I’m just a nameless nomadic wizard traveling around,” Levi replied with a slight smile.

“I have some spells that allow me to sense age, and it seems you’re quite young. Do you have any intention of joining a high-level organization?” the White Robe Wizard asked. He wasn’t here to be Levi’s tour guide; rather, he was passing through Sauron City and noticed this young Fourth-Circle Wizard, thinking of recommending him for membership in the organization so he could also receive some rewards.

“Sorry, but I currently have no intention of joining any organization. I’m just here to admire the legacy of Sauron and then leave,” Levi chuckled.

The White Robe Wizard shook his head in resignation and left.

Levi continued to explore discreetly throughout the Midland Continent, purchasing local herbs and knowledge.

During his travels, he inadvertently reached a new year.

In the year 1150 of the Holy Brilliance Calendar, on the first day of the Month of Beginning, the 160-year-old Elder Levi convened the 50th round table meeting.

The Black Knight successfully advanced to the realm of official wizardry and left the Tower of Singing Sands.

The Midland Squad had selected a secret base and begun recruiting knights on a small scale.

Their base was located at the southern end of the Midland Continent, where Emperor Mu and the Goddess Knight were doing quite well. Moreover, due to the hospitable climate, there were many human kingdoms in the south.

As for the central region of the Midland Continent, although it was better, there were too many middle-level and high-level wizard organizations, which were not conducive to the clandestine development of the Midland Knights.

Seeing their enthusiastic efforts, Levi felt reassured letting them handle it.

Meanwhile, Levi wandered around various places in the Midland Continent, spending nearly three million Aether Stones before satisfactorily using a teleportation portal to return to the mortal realm.

Thanks to the gains from the exploration of the secret realm, even after spending so much, Levi’s Aether Stone reserves were still above seven million, enough to prepare for his upcoming journey to the ancient tower.

Back in the mortal realm, Levi hurriedly made his way towards the Ancient Saint plane.

In the Inferno Hell, a Poison Fire Corpse Demon sat amidst the sea of flames.

“Master, you’re back.”

“I’m back. Nothing happened while I was away, right?” Levi asked.

“Nothing.”

Levi nodded. He released Red Eye and the blood vampire from Alice’s ring and admonished them, “As I mentioned before, I’ll provide you both with employment. Here is where you’ll work from now on. As guardians of this grand array, you can avoid unnecessary detours… Don’t try to play tricks. My contract is not like ordinary contracts. Focus on guarding here, and each year, you can receive some resources for cultivation from me. It’s better than engaging in illegal activities outside, right? Follow the rules of the congress, be a law-abiding wizard, and don’t disappoint the late Sauron. Do you understand?”

“We understand, Master. We’ll definitely mend our ways and start anew. Rest assured, with the two of us guarding the gate, no one can enter!” the blood vampire and Red Eye assured.

“If there’s any situation, contact me promptly.” Levi waved his hand, returning their wizard tools and the trash from their storage bags to them.

“Thank you, Master!”

Watching Levi disappear, the blood vampire and Red Eye also found a place in the Inferno Hell and sat down, looking at the silent Poison Fire Corpse Demon.

“He’s stronger than us even though he’s just guarding the gate. Is he really a Fourth-Circle Wizard?” the blood vampire exclaimed.

“Who cares? This place is quite good anyway. It’s the era of the Dark Wave Revival in the mortal realm. His strength far exceeds that of an ordinary Fourth-Circle Wizard. He’s definitely not an ordinary person; he must be a representative sent by the Lord of the Wizard World to the mortal realm. We’ve inadvertently seized an opportunity. In the future, he might become a great figure in the mortal realm. By then, the two of us will also be esteemed elders… Being a nomadic wizard is nothing compared to being a head figure in a great organization.”

“Yeah, you’re right. This array looks extraordinary. Even if a Fifth-Circle Wizard comes here, we won’t benefit.”

Back at the Emperor’s Palace, Levi began forging divine weapons. Time flew, and six months passed.

On this day, in the alchemy chamber, a brilliant light emanated. A heavy black knight’s armor, after Levi dripped blood onto it, integrated into his body and appeared in front of the Death Ember Dragon’s seed.

“The Fourth Divine Weapon, since it’s a physique type, let’s call it the ‘Indestructible Armor.'”

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.

# Chapter 1050 - Chapter 1050: Twin Dragons Playing with Pearls

Chapter 1050: Twin Dragons Playing with Pearls

Editor: Nyoi-Bo Studio

Emperor’s Palace.

In the secret room.

“Indestructible Armor!” thought Levi.

The Death Ember Dragon seed shone brightly, and pitch-black flames surged out of Levi’s limbs and blood vessels.

Boom!

Black Demon Flames rose and Levi bathed in it, giving off the evil and arrogant aura of a dark wizard.

Beneath the raging flames was a rough, heavy knight’s armor made entirely of Black Flame Demon Iron!

As a rare level-five elemental metal, the density and hardness of Black Flame Demon Iron were much higher than ordinary iron or even Luminant gold, resulting in its extremely heavy weight!

This knight’s heavy armor had consumed 5,000 kilograms of pure Black Flame Demon Iron. This was not an ore, but the final essence extracted!

With so much Black Flame Demon Iron, it should be enough to forge three fifth-circle top-grade Wizard Tools.

If he cut corners and used fewer materials, he could make five or six of those standard Wizard Tools.

However, Levi gave all his cards to the divine weapon.

Divine weapons could grow and advance with him. He won’t lose out by investing in it and he won’t be tricked either!

Indestructible Armor.

The main functions were as follows:

First, defense. Needless to say, as an armor-type divine weapon, it definitely had a defensive function. Moreover, because it was made of level 5 elemental metal, even if Levi did not solidify any fifth-circle defensive spell, its defensive strength was far higher than most fourth-circle defensive Wizard Tools.

With this calculation, Levi’s armor had reached the tenth level! This could no longer be described as a turtle. This was a thousand-year-old turtle!

The second was to strengthen his physique. The Indestructible Armor, which was designated as a divine weapon by the Death Ember Dragon seed, could amplify the physique boost of the Inferno Dragon Breathing Technique. Its effect was significantly improved, and along with the increase in physique, Levi’s self-healing ability was even more exaggerated.

He even felt that as long as his head was still there, without any external interference, it would not take long for his body to grow back on its own. Of course, even he did not dare to try such an exaggerated experiment.

The third was the “Black Flame Void”. The Black Flame Demon Iron contained a unique fire elemental power, which had mutated with Levi’s Death Ember Dragon, giving birth to a unique flame.

Levi called it “Black Flame Void”. Black Flame Void was extremely powerful and could burn the enemy. Once the flames come into contact with the enemy, it would be like maggots in the bones that could not be shaken off or extinguished. It could also suppress the enemy’s self-healing ability. It could be called a “Reduction” divine skill!

These three abilities combined to form Levi’s most expensive and possibly most powerful divine weapon.

The Crimson Dragon Slash he used was only Level Four Heavenly Fire Meteoric Iron, while the Scarlet Shadow was Level Four Blood Demon Crystal. Although the two materials for the Golden Dragon Heaven Defending Shield were both Level Five, the amount of materials used was not as luxurious as the current Indestructible Armor.

Scarlet Flame Longsword, Scarlet Cloak, Golden Dragon Round Shield, and Black Demonic Armor.

The appearance of the four-piece set made Levi quite satisfied.

“Although a wizard spellcasting and robe are more elegant, for a man, the most handsome one is still mine,” Levi commented in his heart.

The Crimson Dragon Slash in his hand stretched out. The Crimson Emperor Dragon Flame and the Black Flame Void intertwined and fused…

Boom!

As the secret room collapsed.

The reinforcement array that Levi had set up… It cracked open, and the Emperor’s Palace above the secret room shook.

“It can explode? Fortunately, I only used a trace of it. Otherwise, it would have caused an experiment accident.”

Levi’s layers of force field were removed, and he walked out of the smoke unscathed.

“If it’s like this, I can develop it. I can fuse the Crimson Emperor Dragon Flame and the Black Flame Void to create a terrifying explosion to destroy the enemy. What should I call this move? I might as well call it… ‘Twin Dragons Playing With a Pearl’!”

Levi left the secret room and went to the open space.

This time, he stood on the ground and pointed his sword at the sky.

“Twin Dragons Playing with Pearls!”

The two special flames converged on Levi’s Crimson Dragon Slash, turning into two fire dragons, one red and one black, that intertwined.

Accompanied by crackling sounds, an extremely unstable feeling came.

Levi suddenly slashed out with his sword, sending out a Destruction Sword Qi.

As the pitch-black sword qi rushed into the sky, the red and black dragons trembled violently and soared into the sky.

The sword qi continued to weaken as the distance increased and it finally disappeared.

However, the flames continued to react and fuse.

With a bang, it exploded!

Art was an explosion!

Black and red flames that were hundreds of meters in diameter exploded. The shockwave covered a radius of several miles.

Within the radius of the attack, rocks and plants were turned into ashes.

A terrifying wind blew against Levi’s force field, but it was not broken because it was far away.

Levi tested it out, and the explosive power was 160 Cas!

“The Crimson Emperor Dragon Flame is a level 4 flame… The Black Flame Void was formed by the combination of the power of the peak level 3 Death Ember Dragon and the fire elemental power contained in the level 5 elemental metal. It could be considered a level 4 flame.

“The fusion of two completely different level 4 flames could actually produce such a terrifying explosive reaction.

“Without buffs, its power has reached an astonishing 160 Cas. This is already the attack power of a fifth-circle spell, even though it was at the lower level. Let me try again to see if there is any change in power after transforming.”

In the next moment, a horn grew out of Levi’s forehead, and his body expanded. Runes flashed, and a nightmare descended!

After all the major forms were stacked, he used Twin Dragons Playing with Pearls again!

As the fireball exploded in the sky, the power this time was a little stronger than the last time.

If you find any errors ( Ads popup, ads redirect, broken links, non-standard content, etc.. ), Please let us know < report chapter > so we can fix it as soon as possible.